

Thomas More Studies

Volume 12.2

2017

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *Confutation of Tyndale's Answer*, *Part 2*

Alphabetical Index

A.....	2	I.....	609	Q.....	935
B.....	58	J.....	622	R.....	938
C.....	131	K.....	633	S.....	981
D.....	298	L.....	655	T.....	1162
E.....	353	M.....	713	U.....	1252
F.....	388	N.....	797	V.....	1266
G.....	490	O.....	814	W.....	1274
H.....	545	P.....	831	Y.....	1360
				Z.....	1363

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance:

<http://thomasmorestudies.org/wp-content/uploads/2023/05/tms12.3.pdf>

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term Frequency Index visit:

<https://thomasmorestudies.org/concordance-home/#confutation>

Page and line numbers refer to volume 8.2, *Confutation of Tyndale's Answer, Part 2, of The Complete Works of St Thomas More*, eds. Louis A. Schuster, Richard C. Marius, and James P. Lusardi (Yale UP, 1973)

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of Concordance, version 3.3.

Concordance Copyright © 1999-2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved.

The Concordance

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
beaten and sent out	a-begging	, while heretics and apostates	8, 832/ 5
only while they lie	a-dying	, speechless and giving up	8, 973/ 11
again, "Marry, then God	a-merci	for right naught! For	8, 878/ 3
and keep him warm	a-nights	. This text was true	8, 637/ 21
delivered. Which thing is	a-thiswise	: if our husband, or	8, 968/ 17
was under Moses and	Aaron	, and so forth, in	8, 601/ 23
the seat of Moses,	Aaron	, and the holy prophets	8, 609/ 23
the seat of Moses,	Aaron	, and the holy prophets	8, 611/ 34
church of Moses and	Aaron	in desert... for which	8, 671/ 14
obedience of Moses and	Aaron	, whom God had appointed	8, 793/ 18
the naughty people while	Aaron	durst not withstand them	8, 794/ 6
desert under Moses and	Aaron	, and in desert kept	8, 1008/ 13
negotio perambulante in tenebris,	ab	incursu et daemonio meridiano	8, 988/ 3
the goodness of God	abated	and the right faith	8, 954/ 34
Spirit also we cry, "	Abba	! Father!"" Upon which words	8, 756/ 25
cardinal, archbishop nor bishop,	abbot	nor prior, deacon nor	8, 838/ 22
added "cardinals and legates,	abbots	and priors," to have	8, 983/ 32
no covetousness, nor slugging	abed	no sloth, nor drunkenness	8, 726/ 25
gluttony, nor friars lusing	abed	with nuns no lechery	8, 726/ 26
both be angry and	abhor	all them that for	8, 581/ 27
word... while many men	abhor	to be demanded by	8, 592/ 7
with them... and to	abhor	without good cause either	8, 636/ 19
penance, and make men	abhor	confession and think that	8, 653/ 20
dungeon in hell would	abhor	. And thus hath Tyndale	8, 788/ 24
not only condemned and	abhorred	by holy general councils	8, 872/ 27
all those holy saints	abhorred	and had in abomination	8, 904/ 11
so fully condemned and	abhorred	in Scripture. To the	8, 932/ 37
for lawful, and not	abhorreth	it as a thing	8, 811/ 34
question that Saint Augustine	abhorreth	from Friar Barnes' heresy	8, 982/ 34
spirit, and so far	abhorring	from all fleshly works	8, 651/ 2
there must the Spirit	abide	and so preserve and	8, 575/ 19
off than they that	abide	now forbidden; with which	8, 586/ 8
lechery become lechers, and	abide	thereby, and to call	8, 611/ 4
church, and they that	abide	be the heretics, or	8, 649/ 25
the Catholic Church shall	abide	and remain and stand	8, 669/ 22
the very church ever	abide	and continue in these	8, 671/ 31
Christian man's ears can	abide	the hearing. But yet	8, 705/ 17
we be like to	abide	long enough in unbelief	8, 731/ 18
the fleshly motions, and	abide	and persevere the quick	8, 755/ 32
and months, and years,	abide	and dwell together, ye	8, 779/ 3
stand still therein and	abide	bondslaves in Christian countries	8, 781/ 14
he, "if it either	abide	still or come again	8, 784/ 11
of necessity dwell and	abide	with him, and can	8, 818/ 11
feeling faith may both	abide	together, perceive or see	8, 821/ 14
may be had and	abide	firm and fast, in	8, 825/ 33

now that he cannot	abide	it to have the	8, 836/ 28
that if Friar Barnes	abide	by his description then	8, 844/ 30
a reverent order, nor	abide	till you come all	8, 854/ 15
he promised should ever	abide	, worketh with the toward	8, 856/ 9
husband, Christ, and doth	abide	in confession of her	8, 860/ 18
ointment of God, which	abide	fast by Christ's word	8, 862/ 21
fruit but if it	abide	in the vine... no	8, 870/ 6
do but if ye	abide	in me." And in	8, 870/ 7
they were that would	abide	. Now was his proclamation	8, 900/ 30
perilous blasphemy! "And yet	abide	I remember me, lo	8, 901/ 18
the Church doth indeed	abide	and endure the shameful	8, 953/ 27
husband, Christ, and doth	abide	in confession of her	8, 956/ 34
we shall so long	abide	in that fire of	8, 968/ 31
how long I there	abide	, so that I may	8, 968/ 34
one, holy, catholic church,	abide	and be conversant in	8, 982/ 20
exposition of that article,	abide	and be conversant in	8, 982/ 28
their mind, and yet	abide	still in their habit	8, 988/ 34
revelations of God still	abide	and continue in his	8, 996/ 18
he should persevere and	abide	still good or no	8, 1015/ 2
as long as they	abide	in the catholic church	8, 1015/ 38
sects to dwell and	abide	together... yet the guise	8, 1032/ 4
having no power to	abide	therein, but as soon	8, 1032/ 9
us, they would have	abided	with us." By which	8, 1031/ 4
have assoiled is, and	abideth	still, so mighty, strong	8, 673/ 6
an opinion, and therefore	abideth	ever fruitless and falleth	8, 742/ 25
bumbled about to assoil...	abideth	in conclusion so strong	8, 828/ 22
washed away. The Church	abideth	in prayer, that she	8, 860/ 28
so long as she	abideth	in him. This is	8, 861/ 24
so long as she	abideth	in him," and no	8, 869/ 21
as long as she	abideth	in God... and because	8, 871/ 15
Christ, in faith, and	abideth	in confession of her	8, 957/ 5
washed away. The Church	abideth	in prayer, that she	8, 959/ 20
many a man that	abideth	in her till his	8, 971/ 33
this yet because Christ	abideth	here in earth with	8, 1000/ 3
end, because no man	abideth	here so long himself	8, 1000/ 4
of all Christian nations,	abiding	together in one faith	8, 577/ 5
his church and ever	abiding	therein... that those heresies	8, 589/ 30
his own promise evermore	abiding	therein to lead it	8, 682/ 19
right faith thereof, and	abiding	therein, do preach and	8, 766/ 29
of his Spirit ever	abiding	in it, according to	8, 846/ 30
nothing in any grace,	abiding	or looking for the	8, 854/ 3
because that for her	abiding	in the acknowledging of	8, 864/ 19
the Spirit of God	abiding	therewith and leading it	8, 975/ 6
men thereof also, which	abiding	therein, and being also	8, 987/ 32
of all Christian people	abiding	in the old, so	8, 1000/ 26
of many evil masters	abiding	still among the good	8, 1009/ 4
fools and five wise,	abiding	and looking for the	8, 1016/ 28
as Korah, Dathan, and	Abiram	, with their fellows, made	8, 671/ 12
in gathering together with	Abiram	, Dathan, and Korah... a	8, 793/ 16
against him at his	abjuration	, had preached such words	8, 944/ 31

Barnes' babbling upon his	abjuration	. Nor the church did	8, 953/ 6
and revoke them and	abjure	them... or else let	8, 597/ 18
were examined and opposed,	abjured	their own doctrine, too	8, 618/ 14
of Webbe, and afterward	abjured	his heresies), I gave	8, 813/ 26
before whom he was	abjured	of his heresies, and	8, 832/ 31
run out of religion,	abjured	of heresy, and perjured	8, 925/ 19
scruple of dread were	able	enough, for aught that	8, 580/ 36
behavior... although they were	able	to prove that the	8, 590/ 23
a priest, and as	able	to say Mass as	8, 594/ 23
he shall never be	able	to wade while he	8, 603/ 34
ween that he were	able	to assoil it with	8, 604/ 2
shall Tyndale never be	able	to withstand it but	8, 622/ 6
giveth in them is	able	to bring the despiser	8, 633/ 15
fellow of his been	able	to say as Christ	8, 642/ 24
while he liveth be	able	to prove Friar Luther's	8, 652/ 8
hell shall never be	able	to pull down... and	8, 673/ 13
think Tyndale shall be	able	to bring forth for	8, 715/ 26
his belief, and is	able	to show good causes	8, 736/ 13
nor never can be	able	to bring the like	8, 745/ 1
of counterfeited reason be	able	to pluck him from	8, 748/ 27
no man should be	able	to resist the reasons	8, 749/ 19
they could never be	able	sufficiently to answer them	8, 749/ 24
and the true believer	able	always to declare to	8, 749/ 27
by virtue thereof made	able	to resist the relics	8, 755/ 23
by worldly strength, and	able	to conquer and win	8, 763/ 23
that we be not	able	to give any good	8, 801/ 12
hell, shall never be	able	to destroy the faith	8, 807/ 12
such faith as was	able	to serve them to	8, 820/ 33
he hath said hitherto	able	to serve of naught	8, 859/ 15
for Christ's death is	able	and sufficient and so	8, 867/ 7
there be folk enough	able	to make a great	8, 868/ 25
should neither have been	able	to sustain and bear	8, 885/ 33
shall I not be	able	by the Scripture to	8, 887/ 22
do... we be never	able	to judge which preacher	8, 893/ 26
sects should be well	able	to void... so strong	8, 902/ 18
earth, shall never be	able	to destroy it, but	8, 915/ 4
ever I shall be	able	... as I would make	8, 918/ 7
go to should be	able	, after the fact and	8, 951/ 22
not a good faith,	able	to make the man	8, 965/ 32
he is of himself	able	to live without them	8, 971/ 23
yet we may be	able	to obtain the fellowship	8, 978/ 4
that no man was	able	to keep back the	8, 990/ 13
every man should be	able	to give a reason	8, 1032/ 23
by reason of the	ablution	and justification with which	8, 853/ 8
they stand yet clear	aboard	and believe nothing at	8, 798/ 1
because the sundry sects	abode	still together... but yet	8, 621/ 32
that there remained and	abode	still very bread too	8, 661/ 21
in these few that	abode	and continued... so shall	8, 671/ 31
And when he still	abode	thereby, upon his oath	8, 814/ 24
to do many great	abominable	, horrible, devilish deeds, but	8, 575/ 20

of all things most	abominable	. But the Church teacheth	8, 582/ 2
Is not here an	abominable	sin that any man	8, 582/ 7
founder here of that	abominable	heresy that blasphemeth the	8, 587/ 17
spitefully spoken, blasphemous, and	abominable	. And where he saith	8, 589/ 36
in lechery; and his	abominable	mocking of Christ's own	8, 601/ 9
Church; and many another	abominable	heresy besides. Of this	8, 625/ 10
but that besides the	abominable	"wedding" of friars and	8, 626/ 24
unlawful lechery and plain	abominable	bitchery. What are we	8, 645/ 26
ever send any such	abominable	beast to turn the	8, 651/ 25
lechery, so horrible and	abominable	before the face of	8, 653/ 5
now not only those	abominable	heresies that he taught	8, 664/ 5
and then, both in	abominable	false belief and brutish	8, 665/ 15
years that it is	abominable	for a friar to	8, 690/ 8
is good with such	abominable	blasphemy as now Tyndale	8, 705/ 16
and that it is	abominable	for friars to wed	8, 712/ 25
say that it is	abominable	for a monk or	8, 715/ 34
and held it not	abominable	, a friar to wed	8, 727/ 34
railing, so shameful and	abominable	that I ween for	8, 764/ 29
process, so full of	abominable	, filthy lies... whereof the	8, 765/ 11
of abomination, as this	abominable	beast abominably belieth them	8, 765/ 14
they be of all	abominable	wretches the most shameful	8, 766/ 36
so are of all	abominable	beasts the most shameless	8, 767/ 1
may stand with all	abominable	deeds Tyndale's own "feeling	8, 778/ 29
stand also with all	abominable	deeds and vice: I	8, 779/ 9
with any kind of	abominable	sin, because it is	8, 779/ 24
but faith coupled with	abominable	sin. But, now, that	8, 779/ 26
a heinous kind of	abominable	, outrageous blasphemy that I	8, 788/ 21
it as a thing	abominable	, that friars should wed	8, 811/ 35
all the horrible and	abominable	deeds that ever they	8, 819/ 19
apes, and asses, and	abominable	harlots and devils... namely	8, 832/ 21
and mows... nor an	abominable	whore to brawl, chide	8, 833/ 12
bulling, and all his	abominable	harlotry, and all his	8, 833/ 16
it, but also, like	abominable	beasts, boast it. Howbeit	8, 836/ 26
poisoned heresies, and the	abominable	sacrilege of friars' and	8, 868/ 34
excommunicamus, have condemned that	abominable	heresy to the very	8, 926/ 34
your false faith and	abominable	, beastly sects, by your	8, 936/ 29
his open evil and	abominable	deeds doing, and open	8, 936/ 33
open profession of false,	abominable	heresies, showeth himself naught	8, 936/ 34
have been condemned for	abominable	. And also, that the	8, 940/ 32
liveth... he meaneth not	abominable	deadly sins, as manslaughter	8, 965/ 22
is a thing too	abominable	! For which cause, to	8, 988/ 24
thing so shameful and	abominable	that those which else	8, 989/ 4
went about with their	abominable	beastliness to pollute and	8, 994/ 21
these beastly people, these	abominable	heretics which nothing so	8, 994/ 22
which after his great	abominable	deeds did penance and	8, 1018/ 30
this devilish drunken soul	abominably	blaspheme, and calleth them	8, 713/ 32
the Church which had	abominably	misused his father's wife	8, 758/ 19
as this abominable beast	abominably	belieth them... the faith	8, 765/ 14
to Tyndale a great "	abomination	," and therein indeed he	8, 581/ 19
country... which, detesting the	abomination	that he found among	8, 663/ 26

in every kind of	abomination	, as this abominable beast	8, 765/ 13
feeling faith" all manner	abomination	may stand, and hours	8, 779/ 2
with all manner of	abomination	is a very right	8, 779/ 21
publicans be so great	abomination	that he not only	8, 835/ 21
abhorred and had in	abomination	... as, for example, the	8, 904/ 11
would have had in	abomination	that any man vowing	8, 940/ 18
wives to cover their	abominations	, though they bide not	8, 584/ 29
shall follow their damnable	abominations	that is so clearly	8, 627/ 33
confesseth, with all manner	abominations	) have the right faith	8, 773/ 22
confesseth, with all manner	abominations	) have the right faith	8, 777/ 34
with all manner of	abominations	, is not the right	8, 778/ 23
they never so great	abominations	, be yet no deadly	8, 778/ 36
till the venial sins	above-named	be consumed up as	8, 968/ 32
Christ also telleth of	Abraham	and the rich glutton	8, 583/ 11
his solution. Tyndale Under	Abraham	, Isaac, and Jacob was	8, 609/ 9
a great deal before	Abraham	... and end at the	8, 610/ 10
of that story of	Abraham	, Dives, and Lazarus, the	8, 626/ 5
they against Christ, saying, "	Abraham	is our father; we	8, 641/ 29
was in their fathers	Abraham	, Isaac, and Jacob. "And	8, 648/ 20
follow the faith of	Abraham	: even so, now none	8, 773/ 18
follow the faith of	Abraham	. For I will grant	8, 783/ 19
be the children of	Abraham	, work ye the works	8, 783/ 23
ye the works of	Abraham	. But ye be," saith	8, 783/ 23
against concupiscences. For neither	Abraham	nor Isaac, nor Jacob	8, 977/ 33
of faithful generations to	Abraham	, and in Abraham and	8, 1008/ 9
to Abraham, and in	Abraham	and his succession, and	8, 1008/ 9
a long discourse from	Abraham's	days unto Christ's, showing	8, 610/ 7
them to err, being "	Abraham's	seed, and the children	8, 767/ 22
neither because they be	Abraham's	seed are they all	8, 773/ 17
seed are they all	Abraham's	children" ... but they only	8, 773/ 17
all which come of	Abraham's	seed are not Abraham's	8, 783/ 18
Abraham's seed are not	Abraham's	children all... but they	8, 783/ 18
that all be not	Abraham's	children that have Abraham's	8, 783/ 20
Abraham's children that have	Abraham's	faith, but if they	8, 783/ 21
upon Christendom well spread	abroad	), for increase of natural	8, 586/ 5
by slanderous bills blow	abroad	an evil, naughty tale	8, 591/ 20
be long spread far	abroad	ere any man bring	8, 592/ 6
is any such rumor	abroad	, and to be asked	8, 592/ 9
he be spoken of	abroad	... some may thereby happen	8, 592/ 13
trust, either course him	abroad	or make him evil	8, 746/ 11
one place, but spread	abroad	in all places of	8, 859/ 20
say she is somewhere	abroad	in the wild world	8, 905/ 7
and spread no further	abroad	... and for the defense	8, 909/ 15
church that is spread	abroad	throughout the whole world	8, 976/ 2
catholic church is spread	abroad	with the shining light	8, 976/ 5
and idolaters, that be	abroad	in the world, among	8, 1017/ 22
council can have, to	abrogate	the first and turn	8, 923/ 5
rebels that rose with	Absalom	marry, fie, for shame	8, 789/ 7
as did Reuben and	Absalom	out of what church	8, 1021/ 18
and as for the	absence	bodily, he would recompense	8, 886/ 4

Corinthians: "Truly, I, being	absent	in body but yet	8, 920/ 20
the whole world were	absent	from the treating thereof	8, 922/ 2
liberty, having his power	absolute	, free, and unbound unto	8, 722/ 22
the devil's invention, and	absolution	is but whistling. Satisfaction	8, 704/ 21
invention... and shall take	absolution	, which he now calleth	8, 733/ 10
and kill themselves with	abstinence	. And yet are the	8, 631/ 17
so bold trust in	abstinence	, almsdeed, prayer, and chastity	8, 639/ 8
exhort all men to	abstinence	, and so forth, in	8, 765/ 30
us as in such	abundance	, by his own coming	8, 755/ 36
mouth speaketh of the	abundance	, " or "fullness," of "the	8, 785/ 12
which he gave yet	abundantly	in the Old... but	8, 755/ 14
hath divers benefices doth	abuse	the fruits, the pope	8, 596/ 11
of it, and to	abuse	it unto their own	8, 609/ 26
I answer: As they	abuse	that saying of the	8, 730/ 11
that the Church doth	abuse	the saying of Saint	8, 740/ 36
incestuous lecher that had	abused	his own father's wife	8, 920/ 19
his servants and instruments...	abusing	their holy words against	8, 727/ 7
have his evangelical doctrine	accepted	of the King and	8, 885/ 22
whole church taken and	accepted	for Holy Scripture, of	8, 895/ 33
the matter, but an	accident	thereunto it appeareth plainly	8, 937/ 9
faith"... not alone, but	accompanied	, as he would have	8, 779/ 12
doth toward the perfect	accomplishment	of everything whereby we	8, 743/ 33
so far forth doth	account	not themselves alone but	8, 578/ 24
our company, yet them	account	we still for voyagers	8, 578/ 31
sect did reckon and	account	the other to stand	8, 619/ 21
full. For their archheretics	account	themselves for the preachers	8, 638/ 11
the twelve that are	accounted	in part of our	8, 620/ 36
them all that ever	accounted	it lawful, and held	8, 727/ 33
church," and to be	accounted	as paynims. For here	8, 1018/ 12
in mockage and scorn	accounteth	among other, profane things	8, 988/ 20
Boast, crake, blast, bless,	accuse	till your holy eyes	8, 838/ 17
he did excommunicate and	accuse	Hymenaeus and Alexander, and	8, 920/ 12
they should excommunicate and	accuse	out of their company	8, 920/ 18
Christ." God also did	accuse	and excommunicate Lucifer and	8, 920/ 26
of us! Only the	accursed	unlearned people that know	8, 641/ 31
so do all these	accursed	serpentine sects of heretics	8, 672/ 10
look how he is	accursed	that will tell us	8, 740/ 16
rose again; even likewise	accursed	shall he be that	8, 740/ 17
therefore saith the Scripture, "	Accursed	is he that trusteth	8, 743/ 13
strength. And even so	accursed	is he that hath	8, 743/ 15
because men so say.	Accursed	were he that had	8, 743/ 16
say. And even so	accursed	is he that believeth	8, 743/ 17
Tyndale The Scripture saith, "	Accursed	is he that trusteth	8, 763/ 6
strength. And even so	accursed	is he that hath	8, 763/ 7
because men so say.	Accursed	were he that had	8, 763/ 8
say. And even so	accursed	is he that believeth	8, 763/ 10
he, is a thing	accursed	in the Scripture. A	8, 763/ 17
lo, he calleth him	accursed	for putting of men	8, 763/ 20
by God's own mouth	accursed	out of the church	8, 763/ 30
that his own father	accursed	him. And as the	8, 777/ 8

he say, "Go, ye	accursed	wretches, into everlasting fire	8, 920/ 32
gone from it or	accursed	out of it, except	8, 926/ 30
but he shall be	accursed	. You compel every man	8, 930/ 15
likewise as he were	accursed	that would say that	8, 983/ 1
a man known, so	accursed	be he that saith	8, 983/ 2
that so say be	accursed	... and then saith a	8, 1015/ 19
like as he is	accursed	that saith Christ was	8, 1015/ 21
known, so is he	accursed	that saith the church	8, 1015/ 23
as he that is	accursed	lawfully out of a	8, 1025/ 29
a particular church is	accursed	out of the whole	8, 1025/ 30
all those that are	accursed	lawfully out of any	8, 1026/ 28
of any church are	accursed	out of the whole	8, 1026/ 29
whose whole sect was	accursed	, would, ere he meddled	8, 1027/ 23
word "teach" with its	accusative	case set out, as	8, 846/ 20
not believe him but	accuse	him, and have him	8, 597/ 18
Paul saith, "who shall	accuse	the chosen of God	8, 865/ 27
own conscience must needs	accuse	you of all these	8, 954/ 15
If the priest be	accused	of his doctrine... he	8, 597/ 26
for they be forthwith	accused	and reprov'd upon their	8, 896/ 19
whom he so sore	accuseth	, a plain answer after	8, 588/ 8
it subject, if we	accustom	ourselves to pray unto	8, 978/ 5
reason, dissembling, after his	accustomed	fashion, all that ever	8, 603/ 18
well and duly been	accustomed	long time to pray	8, 966/ 23
For except a man	acknowledge	his sins and repent	8, 691/ 16
not to recognize and	acknowledge	the known Catholic church	8, 718/ 27
whom they did not	acknowledge	for the true church	8, 719/ 2
reckoned it best to	acknowledge	and confess it. And	8, 730/ 5
known Catholic church and	acknowledge	it for the church	8, 733/ 13
times more than we,	acknowledge	one God, and believe	8, 767/ 15
even such as they	acknowledge	for his); but since	8, 800/ 34
hold himself content to	acknowledge	at length this same	8, 835/ 29
not one but they	acknowledge	their such living for	8, 836/ 22
them so... because themselves	acknowledge	them to be so	8, 866/ 33
that a sinner should	acknowledge	his deadly sins by	8, 867/ 31
would a sinner should	acknowledge	his deadly sins: that	8, 868/ 14
needeth no more but	acknowledge	himself a sinner and	8, 868/ 24
will be content to	acknowledge	their sin if that	8, 868/ 26
God's sake as to	acknowledge	their sin... but they	8, 868/ 32
times in which they	acknowledge	, they be, forthwith, of	8, 869/ 4
process of "the church,"	acknowledge	and confess for Christ's	8, 910/ 2
profess, and which they	acknowledge	and confess themselves bound	8, 914/ 16
glorious... and he may	acknowledge	his sins and ask	8, 957/ 25
trust in him, and	acknowledge	his sins, and ask	8, 957/ 33
believe, and trust, and	acknowledge	our sins, and ask	8, 958/ 32
be not content to	acknowledge	this known church for	8, 994/ 1
have done, recognized and	acknowledged	the pope... not as	8, 576/ 29
by all the remnant	acknowledged	to be known for	8, 665/ 14
Catholic church they ever	acknowledged	for the very church	8, 727/ 26
and first knew and	acknowledged	and believed it, and	8, 731/ 8
received and knew and	acknowledged	and believed the Scripture	8, 731/ 9

her, and because she	acknowledgeth	her faults. Here must	8, 866/ 22
of deadly sin, and	acknowledgeth	his sins when he	8, 966/ 18
and wrinkles. But by	acknowledging	of them, her wrinkles	8, 860/ 26
and stretched out; by	acknowledging	, her spots are washed	8, 860/ 27
might be cleansed by	acknowledging	of her sins. As	8, 860/ 29
purified by Christ for	acknowledging	of her sins... and	8, 860/ 36
her abiding in the	acknowledging	of her spots and	8, 864/ 19
clean and pure by	acknowledging	her sins, it appeareth	8, 867/ 28
but even a bare	acknowledging	of their sin yet	8, 868/ 30
heaven with the bare	acknowledging	that their poisoned heresies	8, 868/ 33
deadly sins and the	acknowledging	of their sins which	8, 869/ 1
the faith and the	acknowledging	of her sins, and	8, 869/ 16
by only faith, with	acknowledging	her sins and asking	8, 958/ 4
of salvation for only	acknowledging	of their sins and	8, 958/ 15
and wrinkles. But by	acknowledging	, . . . her spots are washed	8, 959/ 19
might be cleansed by	acknowledging	of her sins. As	8, 959/ 20
sin, get forgiveness by	acknowledging	of their sin, and	8, 965/ 8
mind, for all his	acknowledging	, and asking mercy, too	8, 966/ 1
say, in confession and	acknowledging	of his sins, with	8, 966/ 10
purified by Christ for	acknowledging	of her sins." But	8, 972/ 27
purified by Christ, for	acknowledging	of its sins." But	8, 973/ 1
purifieth his church for	acknowledging	of her sins." And	8, 973/ 15
my name, nor be	acknown	that he read that	8, 603/ 28
and would not be	acknown	, that this reason was	8, 730/ 2
no list to be	acknown	that our Lady did	8, 1006/ 12
English heretics fall in	acquaintance	beyond the sea with	8, 628/ 30
together as folk of	acquaintance	or kindred, or neighbors	8, 667/ 16
they fall after in	acquaintance	together and flock together	8, 669/ 1
my guide and mine	acquaintance	! Thou didst eat with	8, 762/ 2
that he was his	acquaintance	and familiar, and that	8, 762/ 5
of hers brought in	acquaintance	with some false, wily	8, 883/ 33
to say, the faith	acquisite	and gotten by giving	8, 747/ 24
he hath so well	acquitted	him with the false	8, 773/ 4
examination of an outward	act	... wherein is to him	8, 950/ 26
reason of Philip's miracles (	Acts	8). Nevertheless, the Scripture	8, 773/ 34
reason of Philip's miracles (	Acts	8). Nevertheless, the Scripture	8, 792/ 2
second chapter of the	Acts	, and thereupon were christened	8, 820/ 25
is written in the	Acts	of the Apostles, "Then	8, 843/ 21
the tenth of the	Acts	, where at the preaching	8, 880/ 19
of the flesh toward	actual	sins, and thereby were	8, 755/ 25
because it is not	actual	faith, which the child	8, 823/ 9
all for lack of	actual	thinking thereupon... then dieth	8, 823/ 24
so good and great	actual	faith when he went	8, 823/ 26
though it be not	actual	believing and thinking upon	8, 823/ 31
though it be not	actual	reasoning and making of	8, 823/ 33
have infounded the very	actual	faith indeed. And therefore	8, 824/ 11
is not, ordinarily, in	actual	faith may it not	8, 883/ 11
cannot think upon, nor	actually	consent unto, any point	8, 823/ 10
that she did never	actually	sin, which she should	8, 1006/ 2
purpose have begun at	Adam	, a great deal before	8, 610/ 9

in every time from	Adam	unto Christ. And this	8, 754/ 16
should have had if	Adam	had not by sin	8, 755/ 4
that the devil caused	Adam	to commit against God	8, 755/ 18
of God's words; for	Adam	was not deceived, as	8, 1007/ 36
all the time from	Adam	to Christ, Christ was	8, 1010/ 16
feebleth and worketh well,	add	repentance, also, of all	8, 784/ 22
it, God doth ever	add	and infound the feeling	8, 819/ 28
grace go about to	add	any merits of his	8, 849/ 23
himself hath done. Then	add	we to this that	8, 997/ 33
that the Anabaptists have	added	unto them since. And	8, 664/ 6
and his master Martin's	added	unto it, that if	8, 821/ 6
clean; for he forthwith	added	unto it, "But ye	8, 907/ 6
will. And then Caelestius	added	unto it that there	8, 964/ 18
fathers," that Barnes saith	added	in the Creed "sanctorum	8, 979/ 6
had thought to have	added	"cardinals and legates, abbots	8, 983/ 31
of his conclusion, he	addeth	one thing, as the	8, 647/ 35
marvel much that Tyndale	addeth	not unto them the	8, 768/ 1
service of the faith...	adding	therewith, because it is	8, 744/ 11
of saints the which	addition	was made by holy	8, 943/ 21
of saints the which	addition	was made by holy	8, 978/ 34
pricked you with this	addition	. For you have always	8, 979/ 1
both by his epistles	addressed	unto such noble secular	8, 955/ 36
and his few foolish	adherents	... would with one voice	8, 926/ 31
Arius, and all his	adherents	, in that holy council	8, 954/ 32
Luther and all his	adherents	. Finally, he teacheth us	8, 969/ 23
an undoubted assent and	adhesion	thereunto: then is it	8, 825/ 20
an unknown church to	administer	them unto among whom	8, 617/ 25
preach unto, nor sacraments	administered	by any man as	8, 617/ 24
from the meddling and	administration	of such things... and	8, 596/ 32
they say so and	admit	it. And therefore, whatsoever	8, 685/ 35
Church saith so and	admit	it": in this he	8, 689/ 21
God, neither; nor to	admit	, as Tyndale here maketh	8, 719/ 32
it be put and	admitted	, to consider thereby what	8, 938/ 35
pope may be both	admonished	and amended... and hath	8, 590/ 14
by which ye be	adopted	and chosen into the	8, 756/ 23
and baptism chooseth and	adopteth	us into the sons	8, 757/ 5
brought me (otherwise called	Adrian	); especially because I kept	8, 903/ 1
doctrine, and the Scripture	adulterated	and vitiated with false	8, 622/ 22
step into theft and	adultery	, treason, manslaughter, and perjury	8, 725/ 34
that is to wit,	adultery	, whore hunting, uncleanness, wantonness	8, 757/ 14
grace, any theft or	adultery	, he loseth charity always	8, 782/ 30
from it; and in	adultery	likewise. And God in	8, 783/ 7
will to theft and	adultery	would bring him to	8, 783/ 13
yet in way toward	adultery	, sacrilege, or murder so	8, 821/ 7
As he that doth	adultery	and wotteth well he	8, 916/ 19
that neither theft nor	adultery	were any sin at	8, 949/ 11
and doctrine that fornication,	adultery	, running out of religion	8, 951/ 26
commit manslaughter or do	adultery	, therefore, or such other	8, 961/ 25
sins, as manslaughter, or	adultery	, or such other horrible	8, 965/ 23
open, which are these:	adultery	, fornication, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry	8, 1024/ 35

known things as is	adultery	, fornication, or idolatry. And	8, 1025/ 4
the setting forth and	advancing	of his false, factious	8, 684/ 19
Paul saith, the double	advantage	that another man should	8, 630/ 27
a fault have great	advantage	temporal to do no	8, 944/ 14
forged for his own	advantage	, do plainly make against	8, 991/ 27
therewith wander about and	adventure	till we happen upon	8, 878/ 11
and her own peril,	adventure	to keep these books	8, 886/ 22
saith not, "Believe at	adventure	," but biddeth us take	8, 890/ 7
great stone out at	adventure	among them... he neither	8, 900/ 39
happen on it at	adventure	, yet by those marks	8, 994/ 8
for none of our	adversaries	he never showed one	8, 621/ 3
in this point our	adversaries	will agree with us	8, 999/ 34
so long himself our	adversaries	will agree that he	8, 1000/ 5
vary with all our	adversaries	: that all they say	8, 1000/ 13
the confession of our	adversaries	the heretics, which, affirming	8, 1029/ 27
some wondering upon his	adversary	in the marketplace, without	8, 945/ 32
suffering of persecution and	adversity	for their doctrine's sake	8, 730/ 19
thing in trouble and	adversity	fall after, by grace	8, 955/ 26
ensured together... was I	advertised	from London, by my	8, 816/ 3
that we be well	advertised	that they so intend	8, 892/ 23
or else at his	advertisement	given him before witnesses	8, 942/ 33
declare his own good	advice	toward his prince and	8, 591/ 16
best, and, by mine	advice	, even him believe best	8, 750/ 36
money... and Tyndale would	advise	him to see well	8, 654/ 25
and then he will	advise	Friar Luther to lie	8, 733/ 18
whoso consider it and	advise	it well... he shall	8, 743/ 24
of God, and therefore	advise	him to pray God	8, 798/ 20
will, wherefore doth Tyndale	advise	him to it? And	8, 798/ 26
his master will not	advise	him to say that	8, 804/ 1
partiality, read it and	advise	it often. For in	8, 862/ 28
special, he would peradventure	advise	her to take the	8, 886/ 18
perceive if ye well	advise	his words, which I	8, 967/ 5
every child, almost, that	advisedly	readeth it may well	8, 673/ 4
better upon this better	advise ment	. For now will he	8, 859/ 32
that she hath an	advocate	for her sin to	8, 861/ 20
though Christ be our	advocate	and pray for us	8, 867/ 16
and boldly dare... nothing	afeard	of God, that crieth	8, 786/ 30
from children, feigning themselves	afeard	of them when they	8, 788/ 10
shall need to be	afeard	, for Tyndale's tale, to	8, 792/ 27
after her, and were	afeard	at every foot to	8, 801/ 33
he meant... he was	afeard	of the reproof of	8, 848/ 17
Saint Peter should be	afeard	, or by what law	8, 865/ 33
and make Saint Peter	afeard	to call her spots	8, 866/ 5
a woman he was	afeard	to look a girl	8, 866/ 9
And yet if private	affection	toward their own fantasies	8, 591/ 13
And thus while the	affection	of these heretics to	8, 626/ 10
or feeling of any	affection	... it is but Tyndale's	8, 826/ 1
use of a strange	affection	the same fashion that	8, 901/ 8
anger, or other corrupt	affection	: whether he sue in	8, 946/ 35
of good mind and	affection	for the amendment of	8, 947/ 5

I say, of good	affection	complain and sue for	8, 947/ 8
fruits of these good	affections	can hope for any	8, 581/ 28
easily resist, and whose	affections	if we follow, we	8, 756/ 10
both of kindred and	affinity	, much further off than	8, 586/ 7
be all shameless to	affirm	that they be the	8, 599/ 31
saith Tyndale? Because they	affirm	that they be the	8, 600/ 9
they say nay, and	affirm	that they prove theirs	8, 658/ 9
Saint Augustine and Luther	affirm	, confess, and agree that	8, 678/ 24
And therefore, whatsoever they	affirm	is of as great	8, 685/ 36
saying that wise men	affirm	it to be none	8, 688/ 23
they." As ours now	affirm	that it is more	8, 691/ 33
saith, "As ours now	affirm	that it is more	8, 697/ 36
if himself were apposed,	affirm	to be very false	8, 710/ 9
fellows, ye must needs	affirm	that ye your own	8, 928/ 1
own selves so fully	affirm	that never heretics affirmed	8, 936/ 19
good man's conscience, to	affirm	in this matter a	8, 940/ 22
though they do both	affirm	that there is a	8, 1002/ 33
that all they do	affirm	that the catholic holy	8, 1014/ 31
readers, a man to	affirm	that we should go	8, 1024/ 3
thereby, ye wot well,	affirm	that none of all	8, 1029/ 28
man being examined and	affirmed	for true by the	8, 618/ 31
the Altar, that he	affirmed	and held that there	8, 661/ 14
foolish heresy, said and	affirmed	plainly that himself should	8, 676/ 20
affirm that never heretics	affirmed	it more stiffly. Go	8, 936/ 20
this heresy: that they	affirmed	the very church to	8, 962/ 1
Lo, sir, here Tyndale	affirmeth	that likewise as all	8, 600/ 2
heresy to his, and	affirmeth	now that there is	8, 661/ 33
may see that Tyndale	affirmeth	now not only those	8, 664/ 4
glossing of the Scripture	affirmeth	that friars to wed	8, 690/ 11
feeling faith" feeleth and	affirmeth	the same. For Tyndale	8, 778/ 30
for each of yours	affirmeth	that only itself hath	8, 904/ 16
it forth. For it	affirmeth	that the truth always	8, 915/ 37
deny purgatory there... but	affirmeth	it plainly, since he	8, 969/ 3
For he not only	affirmeth	purgatory against young Father	8, 969/ 8
young Father Frith, and	affirmeth	also that almsdeed and	8, 969/ 9
ut salvemini." Saint Augustine	affirmeth	here also that the	8, 969/ 21
seem stark mad that	affirmeth	now that Christ's church	8, 1020/ 20
railing upon great personages,	affirming	that it should do	8, 591/ 24
good works... but then	affirming	that when it so	8, 780/ 4
of his malapert presumption,	affirming	that for the "feeling	8, 787/ 31
in the baptism, and	affirming	that after the perfect	8, 821/ 10
in the Second Epistle,	affirming	the same... he saith	8, 843/ 36
adversaries the heretics, which,	affirming	that the very church	8, 1029/ 27
would set his face	afire	to speak among Christian	8, 601/ 4
further here, in the	afore-rehearsed	words, the thing that	8, 979/ 23
Luther his own words	aforesaid	, yet again in this	8, 678/ 8
pamper in their paunches	afresh	. And yet in this	8, 631/ 25
them and framing them	afresh	after his own fashion	8, 983/ 12
persecution by heretics in	Africa	than it had now	8, 731/ 28
in his time in	Africa	by the Donatists. Then	8, 731/ 33

such heretics then in	Africa	as these be now	8, 791/ 5
church was only in	Africa	, and was by God	8, 909/ 14
those that were in	Africa	, but also all the	8, 912/ 7
to be only in	Africa	... and none to be	8, 962/ 2
not remain but in	Africa	. And therefore the Donatists	8, 962/ 29
the church of Christ.	Afterward	, in his other chapters	8, 576/ 9
calleth his "solution," nor	afterward	when he cometh to	8, 603/ 20
their own setting up	afterward	... More Now would I	8, 631/ 3
his heresy together. But	afterward	he better remembered himself	8, 661/ 17
he assoileth it not	afterward	so surely as he	8, 676/ 10
for the time and	afterward	amended... as we read	8, 711/ 24
some of this was	afterward	in debate between Christ	8, 722/ 2
at the beginning... are	afterward	moved by the holy	8, 730/ 22
not have persuaded me	afterward	the contrary. So, now	8, 742/ 21
first full well, and	afterward	yet fell away... as	8, 761/ 21
all the believers that	afterward	came thither. And therefore	8, 794/ 30
but if the will	afterward	finally fall therefrom, should	8, 799/ 23
books of Webbe, and	afterward	abjured his heresies), I	8, 813/ 26
then shall ye see	afterward	at length how well	8, 837/ 2
she filthy in sins;	afterward	, by pardon and by	8, 837/ 29
she filthy in sins;	afterward	, by pardon and grace	8, 906/ 15
unto God, which money	afterward	he, being overcome by	8, 926/ 19
held at Nicaea. But	afterward	, when that sect was	8, 954/ 34
same mind himself... yet	afterward	considering the matter better	8, 955/ 12
nuns once vowing chastity	afterward	to wed together... and	8, 1033/ 6
people, and by God	againward	with many great open	8, 989/ 17
of old in every	age	such true doctors and	8, 612/ 23
the clergy of every	age	been that part of	8, 614/ 20
church... of which from	age	to age the Scripture	8, 617/ 20
which from age to	age	the Scripture hath been	8, 617/ 20
oftentimes showed in every	age	for that synagogue, and	8, 620/ 2
of them, that from	age	to age left any	8, 621/ 36
that from age to	age	left any such books	8, 621/ 36
the books of every	age	, some from the death	8, 623/ 7
and prophets of every	age	and time... or else	8, 623/ 14
and prophets of every	age	... weening that men, for	8, 623/ 32
holy saints of every	age	brought out on every	8, 623/ 36
the books of every	age	now this two or	8, 632/ 24
waxed very cold for	age	, took to wife besides	8, 637/ 18
holy saints of every	age	agreed and consented in	8, 650/ 13
and saints, of every	age	since Christendom first began	8, 659/ 2
doctors' books of every	age	before... that the Catholic	8, 660/ 12
holy saints of every	age	well appeareth) always continued	8, 670/ 2
and saints, of every	age	since Christ's days to	8, 697/ 11
have been in every	age	this fifteen hundred years	8, 703/ 16
been always fed from	age	to age... and in	8, 727/ 17
fed from age to	age	... and in that seed	8, 727/ 18
man more, of every	age	since the apostles' days	8, 727/ 24
Heretic; and of every	age	some such a shrewd	8, 728/ 7
holy saints of every	age	since the apostles' days	8, 771/ 26

as hath in every	age	been proved in sundry	8, 788/ 3
in such as have	age	and reason, work and	8, 799/ 13
that every man of	age	and discretion which duly	8, 820/ 37
in them that of	age	and discretion come unto	8, 821/ 33
I ween, at full	age	not fully verified in	8, 851/ 10
so God hath from	age	to age sent into	8, 856/ 4
hath from age to	age	sent into every good	8, 856/ 4
every man which hath	age	and discretion should so	8, 867/ 12
holy writers in every	age	do fully and plainly	8, 1026/ 34
and saints of every	age	write so fully and	8, 1028/ 27
that had in sundry	ages	, long before the false	8, 612/ 17
have many of sundry	ages	past in whose books	8, 620/ 37
forth in the other	ages	next above that, till	8, 632/ 26
before them, in sundry	ages	, had expounded the scriptures	8, 643/ 2
people by all these	ages	agreed with us also	8, 659/ 31
to make the party	aggrieved	a right great amends	8, 946/ 28
or other, some new	aglet	. But when all his	8, 705/ 31
not all worth an	aglet	of a good blue	8, 705/ 32
above a thousand years	ago	. For ye shall understand	8, 602/ 7
only eight hundred years	ago	(which were yet a	8, 680/ 19
so many hundred years	ago	, and hath been well	8, 680/ 37
believed a thousand years	ago	... but if we might	8, 715/ 8
thee, they would long	ago	have done penance in	8, 747/ 14
yesterday half a year	ago	? And were ye not	8, 815/ 23
than nine hundred years	ago	. And Saint Gregory was	8, 925/ 7
yet a hundred years	ago	since that same master/doctor	8, 947/ 27
heretics, eight hundred years	ago	, those persons that began	8, 1033/ 13
of nine hundred years	ago	, and of a thousand	8, 1033/ 27
of a thousand years	ago	, condemned. And therefore they	8, 1033/ 28
he will confess and	agree	that his lechery is	8, 588/ 33
which never one should	agree	with other... nor almost	8, 607/ 14
and exposition of Scripture	agree	with those old holy	8, 623/ 13
Scripture") did consent and	agree	: by this mark, I	8, 623/ 22
these folks' doctrine cannot	agree	with the old holy	8, 625/ 1
How shall we now	agree	? What are we now	8, 646/ 18
strife, if all folk	agree	to follow him; and	8, 647/ 25
any wise consent or	agree	? For first in Bohemia	8, 663/ 17
church with him, and	agree	with Scripture and with	8, 664/ 7
will in no wise	agree	that the whole Catholic	8, 676/ 24
Luther affirm, confess, and	agree	that the known Catholic	8, 678/ 24
master, to consent and	agree	thereto. And the Catholic	8, 690/ 31
the necessary points did	agree	together, and which were	8, 696/ 4
his doctrine and theirs	agree	... let Tyndale then of	8, 696/ 16
true, all holy saints	agree	against himself that good	8, 712/ 22
draff," do consent and	agree	with the old holy	8, 713/ 12
wit hath, grant and	agree	it for him. And	8, 717/ 17
things besides consent and	agree	to believe; but that	8, 749/ 22
not in any wise	agree	that any "papists" may	8, 761/ 12
Catholic Church vary, we	agree	... and he varieth from	8, 766/ 21
will in no wise	agree	that for the Catholic	8, 770/ 5

the right way did	agree	in their doctrine. For	8, 772/ 14
wed nuns: I will	agree	with Tyndale to give	8, 811/ 35
they and we both	agree	, but in the sentence	8, 812/ 4
false shrews conspire and	agree	together against the true	8, 817/ 20
with him. For we	agree	that God chooseth by	8, 866/ 35
works that do openly	agree	with the doctrine of	8, 873/ 26
ye wot he will	agree	none other thing to	8, 878/ 13
works that do openly	agree	with the doctrine of	8, 878/ 18
all sorts of sects	agree	, as I hear say	8, 890/ 37
as reason will not	agree	that the cordwainer in	8, 909/ 34
so will it not	agree	with reason that every	8, 909/ 36
all Christian people that	agree	in profession of faith	8, 913/ 23
Jews, heretics, and schismatics	agree	in the profession of	8, 914/ 12
then would Friar Barnes	agree	that it could not	8, 922/ 21
congregation to consent and	agree	, upon that that shall	8, 922/ 35
that themselves would not	agree	, yet were their frowardness	8, 923/ 9
the Ephesians will well	agree	with his other words	8, 931/ 24
sort... Saint Gregory would	agree	them for naught... and	8, 932/ 15
truth of doctrine, to	agree	with the whole universal	8, 951/ 18
to be Christians, which	agree	with the known church	8, 962/ 21
do plainly and fully	agree	with that exposition that	8, 971/ 4
though Tyndale will not	agree	it. And we believe	8, 975/ 16
will in no wise	agree	. Here see you also	8, 980/ 3
that he can neither	agree	with Tyndale's unknown church	8, 983/ 7
Doth not every man	agree	that evil Christian people	8, 985/ 20
churches can stand and	agree	with other. Now, if	8, 993/ 12
fain to come and	agree	. Well, say we then	8, 998/ 33
point our adversaries will	agree	with us, I think	8, 999/ 34
himself our adversaries will	agree	that he speaketh it	8, 1000/ 5
And finally they will	agree	that the same congregation	8, 1000/ 6
they not let to	agree	, for yet they may	8, 1000/ 12
point, for all that,	agree	they all together: that	8, 1000/ 19
they do, consent and	agree	with us), let us	8, 1001/ 19
This do these folk	agree	which yet say the	8, 1005/ 7
too they must needs	agree	that Christ neither hath	8, 1013/ 9
him prove their doctrine	agreeable	, or at the leastwise	8, 695/ 4
faith, nor Tyndale's doctrine	agreeable	and consenting to theirs	8, 696/ 14
of God, with one,	agreeable	mind." Here saith our	8, 762/ 4
say that those prophets	agreed	in their faith and	8, 611/ 21
were all Jews and	agreed	in circumcision, and came	8, 619/ 18
agreeth and ever hath	agreed	well in one together	8, 627/ 25
he and we well	agreed	upon that point neither	8, 645/ 10
we be not yet	agreed	upon them. For we	8, 645/ 19
it is not fully	agreed	which books be the	8, 646/ 30
saints of every age	agreed	and consented in, against	8, 650/ 13
great while very well	agreed	... saving that Luther of	8, 658/ 17
by all these ages	agreed	with us also. For	8, 659/ 32
doctrine of the later	agreed	and consented with the	8, 694/ 12
all of one mind	agreed	. Now go me, then	8, 724/ 25
and I be not	agreed	thereupon, but I say	8, 800/ 9

say that it is	agreed	by doctors of the	8, 822/ 27
heretics be almost all	agreed	, which till within this	8, 872/ 21
the whole assembly were	agreed	so fully upon one	8, 922/ 28
that company and secretly	agreed	with them in faith	8, 927/ 17
in that full council,	agreed	and ordered and decreed	8, 938/ 16
nations fully and wholly	agreed	... and have been, by	8, 956/ 7
Augustine and the Donatists	agreed	: that the very church	8, 963/ 11
and we be well	agreed	that reason hath no	8, 996/ 3
be both, I suppose,	agreed	that Revelation is, in	8, 996/ 10
between them and us	agreed	(as I think they	8, 1001/ 18
Moreover, it is now	agreed	at the last by	8, 1005/ 1
all have ever hitherto	agreed	, though they all have	8, 1012/ 36
church of all people	agreeing	in one faith, either	8, 607/ 11
in many great things,	agreeing	with no man but	8, 619/ 27
the old holy saints	agreeing	with us in belief	8, 659/ 29
that is to say,	agreeing	together in the true	8, 912/ 28
other kind of faith	agreeing	with none of them	8, 934/ 32
diverse church, not one	agreeing	with another. Now hath	8, 939/ 34
be in the world,	agreeing	together in the known	8, 975/ 19
so long continuing stock,	agreeing	together in faith and	8, 1000/ 27
man without his own	agreement	given thereunto. And by	8, 585/ 17
their full consent and	agreement	condemned, both in great	8, 625/ 4
stark ribalds all. And	agreement	in their doctrine, neither	8, 695/ 14
reason to the full	agreement	and consent thereof... and	8, 768/ 13
against the consent and	agreement	of all the old	8, 810/ 22
fell in a secret	agreement	with him what each	8, 813/ 32
to the consenting and	agreement	of the same doctrine	8, 856/ 11
with the consent and	agreement	of every good man's	8, 940/ 21
brought into a full	agreement	and consent that the	8, 941/ 33
for the convenience and	agreement	with the whole church	8, 1001/ 9
against your own clear	agreement	evermore granted before." But	8, 1030/ 7
of these never one	agreeth	with another. Besides this	8, 611/ 24
church should, as Tyndale	agreeth	, as long last in	8, 614/ 17
points of the faith	agreeth	and ever hath agreed	8, 627/ 24
not only no sect	agreeth	with other, but almost	8, 647/ 8
all whose faith either	agreeth	with the Scripture, or	8, 666/ 13
he say that himself	agreeth	with them, and not	8, 766/ 23
against all these heretics	agreeth	. Also, when he sent	8, 771/ 28
men, and never one	agreeth	with other; so that	8, 772/ 17
Jews persecuted him, then	agreeth	Tyndale by this reason	8, 789/ 20
of which never one	agreeth	with other, nor never	8, 808/ 21
the same scripture written,	agreeth	with the Catholic Church	8, 812/ 7
repent; and so neither	agreeth	he with Barnes nor	8, 869/ 13
therefore, that man which	agreeth	in doctrine with the	8, 890/ 28
have that his doctrine	agreeth	well with Scripture for	8, 890/ 32
with which his teaching	agreeth	, cannot be false. For	8, 890/ 35
a teacher whose teaching	agreeth	with that... then dare	8, 891/ 2
true, and their doctrine	agreeth	with hers whom God	8, 891/ 26
whereupon, as Friar Barnes	agreeth	, all the whole remnant	8, 896/ 13
true teacher... whose faith	agreeth	with that church; and	8, 896/ 17

the whole Catholic Church	agreeth	not only the good	8, 911/ 5
the known Catholic church	agreeth	be the very holy	8, 912/ 13
points, this whole corps	agreeth	without contradiction and repugnance	8, 912/ 18
which as no sect	agreeth	with other... so do	8, 912/ 24
council and the congregation	agreeth	and consenteth upon a	8, 923/ 6
not one of them	agreeth	with another, saving that	8, 993/ 27
seeth and every heretic	agreeth	. But of all those	8, 1003/ 14
For none of them	agreeth	with other, but each	8, 1003/ 19
belly, before they be	ahungered	, pamper in their paunches	8, 631/ 24
both, his own supernatural	aid	and help of his	8, 744/ 13
consent thereof: the special	aid	and help of the	8, 747/ 30
saved: yet was that	aid	and help of grace	8, 755/ 26
congregation, without whose liberal	aid	and alms he should	8, 885/ 32
what should Master More	ail	now, to speak anymore	8, 784/ 19
of itself, and the	air	encompassing the water and	8, 604/ 22
whole world... earth, water,	air	, and all the spheres	8, 604/ 26
the birds of the	air	; they neither sow nor	8, 636/ 35
so high-flickered in the	air	, above all our heads	8, 724/ 8
Tyndale buildeth in the	air	on high upon his	8, 724/ 31
folks' fingers in the	air	, and feareth not (like	8, 788/ 7
our Lord in the	air	, and so shall we	8, 794/ 21
reverend father in God	Albericus	, bishop of Ostia and	8, 990/ 8
councillor, mayor, sheriff, nor	alderman	to govern or rule	8, 580/ 5
taverner's bush or tapster's	ale	stake, were a very	8, 633/ 28
shall always find good	ale	or wine where there	8, 838/ 1
the wine or the	ale	by the green garland	8, 878/ 32
green garland or an	ale	pole have been for	8, 878/ 32
for selling of mine	ale	and uttering of my	8, 903/ 12
he persecuted Hymenaeus and	Alexander	, and gave their bodies	8, 789/ 15
and accurse Hymenaeus and	Alexander	, and betook them to	8, 920/ 12
misprinting those figures of	algorism	, because the figure of	8, 908/ 35
prove even the other	alike	; that is to say	8, 595/ 29
their faith and preached	alike	; and then cannot Tyndale	8, 611/ 22
promises were never made	alike	unto the Jews: I	8, 720/ 14
fellow in the remnant	alike	. But now shall ye	8, 741/ 4
reason follow and believe	alike	. And in these means	8, 744/ 5
of the same, yet	alive	is ever the body	8, 669/ 29
with one woman left	alive	in all the whole	8, 699/ 9
suchlike together that were	alive	at any time this	8, 716/ 11
if he were now	alive	, and such as he	8, 732/ 3
that Davy's wife was	alive	and had been at	8, 816/ 4
that my wife is	alive	!" "Ye beast," quoth I	8, 816/ 7
hath deserved being here	alive	." And in another place	8, 968/ 7
if Saint Peter were	alive	again, no man could	8, 1014/ 37
therefore assoil you those	allegations	in such convenient place	8, 857/ 10
do. Now, if Tyndale	allege	against them that for	8, 588/ 22
that against such heresies	allege	them... and in this	8, 624/ 16
doctor whomsoever himself will	allege	. And then it well	8, 632/ 27
And if a man	allege	a holy doctor against	8, 707/ 11
And if a man	allege	any holy doctor against	8, 714/ 17

whom he shall peradventure	allege	us for his purpose	8, 715/ 17
wrong. If we would	allege	for us the exposition	8, 716/ 9
that when he will	allege	any holy doctor for	8, 716/ 13
And therefore I will	allege	no such thing. But	8, 716/ 25
it... Tyndale If they	allege	Saint Augustine, which saith	8, 730/ 9
man, even so they	allege	all the Scripture and	8, 730/ 12
they misconstrue and falsely	allege	all the Scripture even	8, 740/ 39
concerning outward teaching... we	allege	for us scripture elder	8, 774/ 27
Concerning outward teaching... we	allege	for us scripture elder	8, 805/ 26
he saith that they	allege	for their heresies the	8, 806/ 8
though they reigned. "We	allege	, "saith Tyndale, "for us	8, 808/ 16
Tyndale saith that they	allege	for them the Scripture	8, 808/ 25
his disciple that they	allege	the Scripture; for in	8, 809/ 26
to say that they	allege	, "elder than any church	8, 812/ 2
holy doctors use and	allege	these words to prove	8, 847/ 14
also Friar Barnes cannot	allege	that point against us	8, 963/ 1
is everything that is	alleged	and inserted in the	8, 593/ 17
that were for Scripture	alleged	, but what was of	8, 658/ 14
Catholic Church... yet he	alleged	unto those heretics the	8, 744/ 25
A little before, Tyndale	alleged	Saint Augustine in believing	8, 763/ 18
daily brought forth and	alleged	by men at this	8, 811/ 28
Augustine hath Friar Barnes	alleged	to be in his	8, 908/ 32
that the man hath	alleged	his text in a	8, 909/ 3
of Lyra hath Barnes	alleged	to be written in	8, 910/ 10
the place that he	alleged	before; that is to	8, 910/ 14
If Friar Barnes had	alleged	all this in that	8, 930/ 28
Nor he hath not	alleged	, as ye see well	8, 983/ 10
the places of Scripture	alleged	before, as ye may	8, 1019/ 18
and place where Tyndale	allegeth	them. But then is	8, 593/ 6
holy doctor Saint Augustine	allegeth	as reverently Saint Cyprian	8, 602/ 17
as any man now	allegeth	Saint Augustine. And this	8, 602/ 18
And holy Saint Thomas	allegeth	in his book called	8, 685/ 18
written against Cresconius, he	allegeth	that holy martyr Saint	8, 734/ 18
stand. For Saint Augustine	allegeth	there, for one of	8, 739/ 1
words which Tyndale here	allegeth	the words of our	8, 752/ 29
the words that Tyndale	allegeth	, ye see. And therefore	8, 754/ 2
reader, which Tyndale here	allegeth	for him, not only	8, 754/ 27
words that Tyndale here	allegeth	for his purpose: "For	8, 756/ 27
words that Tyndale here	allegeth	; that is to say	8, 756/ 34
that he saith he	allegeth	Scripture he doth but	8, 809/ 8
of Scripture which himself	allegeth	, the congregation and flock	8, 835/ 13
the authorities that he	allegeth	here of Saint Paul	8, 844/ 9
which epistle Friar Barnes	allegeth	here these words: "Ye	8, 853/ 3
readers, whereas Friar Barnes	allegeth	us divers places of	8, 857/ 3
in this purpose and	allegeth	these words of Lyra	8, 910/ 5
that is to wit,	allegeth	it in a wrong	8, 910/ 15
the gloss that he	allegeth	(Dis. 24, A recta	8, 914/ 2
which law Friar Barnes	allegeth	. And therefore ye may	8, 950/ 17
the proof thereof he	allegeth	the words of Saint	8, 954/ 3
words he so often	allegeth	for his purpose, always	8, 980/ 11

Church against him his	alleging	of the Scripture is	8, 812/ 8
foolishly therewith, in the	alleging	of these laws, that	8, 918/ 23
suing at the law	alleging	Saint Augustine for me	8, 945/ 13
men might then make	allegories	of them, and so	8, 632/ 10
with which kind of	allegories	Tyndale cometh forth in	8, 632/ 13
false, feigned sense of	allegories	when there is none	8, 634/ 23
Scripture with "false," "feigned"	allegories	this is falsely said	8, 635/ 23
but that he used	allegories	. Luther and Tyndale would	8, 635/ 30
Tyndale would have all	allegories	and all other senses	8, 635/ 31
himself that many godly	allegories	holy men should by	8, 635/ 34
sense than mysteries and	allegories	... as commonly all his	8, 635/ 37
by goodly and fruitful	allegories	, as in the old	8, 637/ 11
and will have none	allegories	at all. Holy Saint	8, 637/ 13
well say that the	allegories	written upon the text	8, 637/ 33
of him. For the	allegory	neither destroyeth nor letteth	8, 635/ 24
that there is none	allegory	sense, as Luther and	8, 635/ 26
Jerome expoundeth by an	allegory	the text of Scripture	8, 637/ 15
the looking upon the	allegory	. For be the words	8, 637/ 24
by some good, wholesome	allegory	that God would into	8, 637/ 27
law of God shall	allow	all their livings, as	8, 663/ 30
Jews and Turks would	allow	! Then must our Savior	8, 769/ 34
but rather doth himself	allow	their whoredom and bawdry	8, 836/ 17
those others that would	allow	them, were brought forth	8, 925/ 28
if it be well	allowed	concerning popes and priests	8, 596/ 20
and living that is	allowed	by that same "true	8, 652/ 11
been well liked and	allowed	of every good, wise	8, 680/ 37
Mary Magdalene was more	allowed	of Christ for bestowing	8, 699/ 12
scripture maintained again and	allowed	. But then raileth Tyndale	8, 711/ 7
peace... for the Jews	allowed	not his. But likewise	8, 769/ 35
wed nuns, and well	allowed	and much commended therein	8, 808/ 3
to be perceived and	allowed	. And in a council	8, 922/ 33
but, rather, approved and	allowed	for good things and	8, 940/ 2
many great open miracles	allowed	and approved against the	8, 989/ 18
that every man much	alloweth	it and feeleth it	8, 676/ 4
Saint Augustine, Luther himself	alloweth	. For though he will	8, 676/ 23
saith, and Luther himself	alloweth	) which is the very	8, 711/ 18
that inspiration? For he	alloweth	Saint Augustine's saying.. and	8, 723/ 36
And therefore, since Tyndale	alloweth	Saint Augustine and the	8, 733/ 5
well liketh and much	alloweth	the historical faith of	8, 751/ 29
at there, because he	alloweth	the reason of Saint	8, 770/ 21
that he would have	allthing	so far forth set	8, 597/ 30
that they can tell	allthing	from before the world	8, 624/ 34
should "come and restore	allthing	." That is, he should	8, 691/ 18
Ghost to teach it	allthing	, and to lead it	8, 753/ 26
to her charge... but	allthing	is forgiven her. And	8, 860/ 20
what she will? Because	allthing	that she doth is	8, 862/ 8
but it shall do	allthing	that I will... and	8, 873/ 30
but it shall do	allthing	that I will, and	8, 880/ 29
But he shall do	allthing	that I will. For	8, 881/ 21
to her charge, but	allthing	is forgiven her. And	8, 956/ 35

such doubts, but that	allthing	is in the Scripture	8, 997/ 8
that shall teach you	allthing	, and lead you into	8, 999/ 15
have been wrong taught,	allto	chide them and beat	8, 899/ 3
lieth in the mire	allto	tumbled in dirt, holdeth	8, 974/ 1
brought the faith into	Almaine	, and was for the	8, 593/ 25
to go out of	Almaine	unto London on his	8, 628/ 18
then bring it into	Almaine	to him. And for	8, 628/ 21
in some cities of	Almaine	, as lately as they	8, 638/ 22
some other parts of	Almaine	, be the very, true	8, 662/ 31
and some parts of	Almaine	, what another sort is	8, 663/ 21
these new heretics in	Almaine	... which sects Tyndale calleth	8, 672/ 26
these late years in	Almaine	; and I ween as	8, 731/ 29
these be now in	Almaine	) plainly showeth and declareth	8, 791/ 5
the further end of	Almaine	. And therefore, since it	8, 833/ 8
in some parts of	Almaine	, sects dissevered and departed	8, 951/ 32
in some parts of	Almaine	this known church of	8, 953/ 33
in divers parts of	Almaine	... yet see you further	8, 979/ 22
all number: that is,	Almighty	God himself... which hath	8, 621/ 14
his counsel uttered, by	Almighty	God himself. For whereas	8, 816/ 27
the three eternal and	almighty	Persons is no promise	8, 850/ 29
make as though God	Almighty	would use of a	8, 901/ 7
money, but thyself from	Almighty	God... unto whom thou	8, 926/ 25
but he professeth it	almost	in every sermon. In	8, 578/ 26
buffets that he hath	almost	broken his horse's back	8, 579/ 4
ears and faithfully promiseth,	almost	in every leaf. And	8, 581/ 14
neither deed nor countenance,	almost	, that himself may make	8, 592/ 1
agree with other... nor	almost	in any of them	8, 607/ 14
remembrance, I had else	almost	forgotten. And that is	8, 608/ 8
the time of Moses,	almost	a hundred prophets. And	8, 620/ 34
but a parable, and	almost	make a pot at	8, 626/ 8
them all, one man,	almost	, with another. And where	8, 627/ 31
a halfpenny, and had	almost	as lief hang up	8, 628/ 13
with exceptions and liberties	almost	more than enough... providing	8, 631/ 19
little to take them,	almost	every one, up again	8, 638/ 30
of all these marks	almost	every word between these	8, 645/ 2
agreeth with other, but	almost	no man among them	8, 647/ 8
they must needs show	almost	as many diverse churches	8, 647/ 10
that point and in	almost	nothing else? And since	8, 662/ 36
in which every child,	almost	, that advisedly readeth it	8, 673/ 4
a longer time, by	almost	half, than ever had	8, 680/ 20
eight hundred years than	almost	half eight hundred again	8, 680/ 22
he not here liken	almost	as well Paul's steeple	8, 698/ 12
the legend and lives	almost	of all saints. They	8, 706/ 37
the legend and lives	almost	of all saints." Who	8, 711/ 9
corrupted, but he saith "	almost	" all. In which word	8, 711/ 35
else, as I have	almost	a thousand times desired	8, 713/ 17
in which is contained	almost	all that ye believe	8, 736/ 27
fell away... as did	almost	all the meinie of	8, 761/ 21
now these heretics be	almost	as many sects as	8, 772/ 16
that is to say,	almost	less than right naught	8, 785/ 27

all the ceremonies, and	almost	all the sacraments, used	8, 842/ 27
Baptism. And considering that	almost	all be christened shortly	8, 848/ 22
writeth at length through	almost	every chapter of that	8, 853/ 31
I trust to make	almost	every child perceive that	8, 872/ 3
these new heretics be	almost	all agreed, which till	8, 872/ 20
that the writer had	almost	no more wit in	8, 876/ 13
weeks, now more than	almost	past; for which cause	8, 885/ 28
wisdom in London and	almost	everywhere else, which when	8, 900/ 14
ye teach among you,	almost	every one, such as	8, 904/ 10
were she for me...	almost	as good be thence	8, 905/ 15
of the Arians was	almost	overwhelmed, and therefore durst	8, 934/ 1
read it no wiser	almost	than even very wild	8, 952/ 18
themselves in the fire,	almost	, all the while they	8, 989/ 5
other things saith, "Everywhere,	almost	, where he went, men	8, 989/ 33
and pray, and give	alms	, and forgive our neighbor	8, 581/ 5
enough, give out in	alms	, and then, lo, be	8, 686/ 27
offering, or giving in	alms	is for the time	8, 698/ 20
that both to give	alms	is good and to	8, 698/ 30
poor men and give	alms	must needs be done	8, 700/ 12
as for giving of	alms	, is a thing necessary	8, 700/ 24
we must extend our	alms	farther, to the whole	8, 701/ 22
whose liberal aid and	alms	he should neither have	8, 885/ 32
wholesome Sacrifice, and with	alms	that is given for	8, 967/ 12
bold trust in abstinence,	almsdeed	, prayer, and chastity, as	8, 639/ 8
the fire, so doth	almsdeed	put off sin." And	8, 686/ 30
in prayer, fasting, and	almsdeed	as well at the	8, 818/ 26
other men's prayers and	almsdeed	, and other suffrages of	8, 967/ 1
but that prayer and	almsdeed	, and the oblation of	8, 969/ 4
and affirmeth also that	almsdeed	and prayer may relieve	8, 969/ 10
that the prayer and	almsdeed	of good Christian folk	8, 1033/ 37
prayer, and doing of	almsdeeds	. Were it not a	8, 633/ 34
fasting, and praying, and	almsdeeds	, done in faith, hope	8, 807/ 27
railing. For whoso standeth	aloft	upon a hill of	8, 591/ 34
doth account not themselves	alone	but the temporalty and	8, 578/ 24
pray for the spirituality	alone	"... but "Ye shall," saith	8, 578/ 28
descended to the clergy	alone	, which is but the	8, 599/ 11
more but one man	alone	. Is not this gear	8, 599/ 15
again from the pope	alone	to the whole company	8, 599/ 18
Catholic Church not themselves	alone	, but themselves and the	8, 600/ 13
reason but for mine	alone	. But this is his	8, 602/ 2
have dissembled and let	alone	all the whole matter	8, 603/ 32
consider but this mark	alone	. For even this mark	8, 623/ 27
For even this mark	alone	shall be sufficient to	8, 623/ 27
yet this one mark	alone	, of the old holy	8, 627/ 1
And therefore this mark	alone	as openly marketh Luther	8, 627/ 5
saving the literal sense	alone	. But God, whose plenteous	8, 635/ 32
cold in, a bed	alone	, and himself take a	8, 637/ 31
keepeth all their living	alone	, saving for a harlot	8, 638/ 16
upon trust of faith	alone	forbear from all good	8, 640/ 32
and therewith good cakebread,	alone	... but if it be	8, 641/ 15

let our Savior Christ	alone	with them... and see	8, 643/ 12
prove them, that himself	alone	ought more to be	8, 643/ 18
it to the clergy	alone	, and sometimes to the	8, 644/ 6
sometimes to the pope	alone	. And he will speak	8, 644/ 6
of that one matter	alone	utterly destroyed the foundation	8, 657/ 11
consecrate with only wine	alone	; and so by likelihood	8, 657/ 24
other, new, true scripture	alone	till he rehearse us	8, 658/ 32
in their own necks	alone	, but much harm shall	8, 665/ 1
by that one reason	alone	it is, I dare	8, 673/ 9
disprove, and destroy, is	alone	the very, true church	8, 673/ 11
hath by that reason	alone	, although he never had	8, 680/ 26
out with juggling "faith	alone	" into faith, hope, and	8, 688/ 10
we should let them	alone	. And thus, good Christian	8, 702/ 38
then doth this reason	alone	plainly and perfectly prove	8, 712/ 32
priests... as though they	alone	had been the whole	8, 719/ 24
and let them all	alone	. Now, if he list	8, 724/ 21
universal" the same church	alone	, among so many heresies	8, 735/ 29
then let the Gospel	alone	. For if you take	8, 737/ 31
men, or common fame,	alone	. For albeit that such	8, 747/ 27
not the man's tale	alone	keepeth the faith in	8, 747/ 36
Church to the clergy	alone	, and sometimes to the	8, 765/ 19
sometimes to the pope	alone	. Besides this, albeit great	8, 765/ 19
ship) this one thing	alone	, lo, even in the	8, 777/ 25
I say of "faith	alone	" that it may stand	8, 778/ 29
nor never commended faith	alone	for sufficient, as Tyndale	8, 779/ 6
in hand, making "faith	alone	" to be mine; and	8, 779/ 8
faith may be not "	alone	" only, without other virtues	8, 779/ 8
the same) for "faith	alone	" that Tyndale saith himself	8, 779/ 11
own "feeling faith"... not	alone	, but accompanied, as he	8, 779/ 12
to the bare belief	alone	that faith that may	8, 779/ 20
to say, faith not	alone	, but faith coupled with	8, 779/ 26
But, now, that faith	alone	that is to say	8, 779/ 28
is to say, belief	alone	is very right faith	8, 779/ 28
having now not faith	alone	, but hope and charity	8, 782/ 26
is to say, belief	alone	... and sometimes by false	8, 782/ 32
And yet is faith	alone	good to be kept	8, 782/ 33
himself: that though faith	alone	be a very faith	8, 783/ 27
that it, being but	alone	, lacketh both hope and	8, 783/ 29
so much of "faith	alone	" for the selfsame cause	8, 783/ 35
time, teaching that faith	alone	was enough for salvation	8, 784/ 5
need of" our faith	alone	. This maketh folk to	8, 784/ 13
to speak of "faith	alone	" and show, by the	8, 784/ 14
of the other faith	alone	, that for lack of	8, 784/ 20
to speak of "faith	alone	," because Tyndale is not	8, 784/ 24
is not a heretic	alone	, but that there be	8, 784/ 25
ween that in "faith	alone	" he meant faith, hope	8, 784/ 30
faith but only that	alone	that hath both hope	8, 784/ 32
so much of "faith	alone	," besides the necessity of	8, 785/ 3
faith worse than faith	alone	, which he calleth the	8, 785/ 16
and let God work	alone	... and if he feel	8, 786/ 18

but God doth all	alone	. And this doth Tyndale	8, 786/ 28
only than bare faith	alone	, but also than no	8, 787/ 21
whereas Tyndale calleth faith	alone	, the faith of the	8, 787/ 25
teaching and of miracles	alone	. But, now, if Tyndale	8, 795/ 4
therefor, but let it	alone	and think no more	8, 797/ 26
naught, and let God	alone	. For as ye see	8, 799/ 28
the church of Christ	alone	, but Turks, and Jews	8, 800/ 30
but only to faith	alone	... and that the free	8, 826/ 16
Church unto the clergy	alone	and after in like	8, 831/ 10
the people that faith	alone	is sufficient, but that	8, 831/ 33
they let not heretics	alone	, but persecute them... and	8, 831/ 35
altogether standeth in faith	alone	; which lies he hath	8, 842/ 2
learned of the devil	alone	. And that he thus	8, 842/ 3
we that be here	alone	, that hear me now	8, 857/ 22
of any one country	alone	; and who said it	8, 858/ 17
faith meaneth he? "Faith	alone	," of likelihood, for all	8, 865/ 14
and not in faith	alone	, whatsoever Friar Barnes against	8, 867/ 3
if that may serve	alone	, and they without peril	8, 868/ 27
and some for faith	alone	, some for purgatory and	8, 887/ 18
and let the nuns	alone	. For there were two	8, 903/ 5
places of Saint Augustine	alone	for the while... look	8, 912/ 32
the church of Rome	alone	. And therefore that gloss	8, 914/ 23
not in this mind	alone	, but so was Saint	8, 956/ 4
to God by faith	alone	, with a false hope	8, 958/ 14
list. For by faith	alone	we stick to Christ	8, 958/ 34
Friar Barnes in "faith	alone	"... God shall make them	8, 972/ 3
of only good folk	alone	; howbeit, not yet precisely	8, 984/ 21
letting those fond fellows	alone	, and leaving them seeking	8, 995/ 6
for the apostles' time	alone	, or else to endure	8, 999/ 1
any one particular person	alone	, or a congregation and	8, 1000/ 1
Which one point proved	alone	, quite overthroweth all them	8, 1001/ 25
for which their "faith	alone	," lacking the light of	8, 1016/ 32
sticketh fast and sure	alonely	to the promises that	8, 838/ 30
for this church standeth	alonely	in the spiritual faith	8, 857/ 31
we that be here	alonely	, that hear me now	8, 908/ 24
that cannot err is	alonely	the universal church which	8, 943/ 19
anchor lieth too far	aloof	from this ship, and	8, 883/ 4
not to lie out	aloud	and say that the	8, 586/ 30
and made a proclamation	aloud	, that every man might	8, 900/ 23
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	... and like a mad	8, 583/ 26
revested at the high	altar	she saith, I say	8, 595/ 1
their living by the	altar	; yea, and though he	8, 630/ 1
the priest from the	altar	, and the amice from	8, 632/ 16
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	were the very Body	8, 633/ 26
the Sacrament of the	Altar	? What care they how	8, 640/ 17
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is the very body	8, 645/ 22
the Sacrament of the	Altar	is the very Blessed	8, 646/ 10
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, that he affirmed and	8, 661/ 14
the Sacrament of the	Altar	... for which and from	8, 671/ 28
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, whereas our Savior said	8, 689/ 3

blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, the very, precious body	8, 704/ 32
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, the Precious Body and	8, 709/ 18
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, the Sacred Body of	8, 773/ 1
the Sacrament of the	Altar	nothing but bread or	8, 775/ 13
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, and feareth, and trembleth	8, 788/ 1
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	is nothing but cakebread	8, 802/ 30
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	there is neither the	8, 804/ 31
the Sacrament of the	Altar	he believed his master	8, 806/ 5
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, any other than only	8, 826/ 23
licked up upon the	altar	cloth. But then would	8, 932/ 28
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and believing that it	8, 1033/ 4
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and that therefore it	8, 1034/ 2
be brighter than the	altars	. Of this cometh their	8, 983/ 26
the left side will	alter	and change the case	8, 790/ 3
Saint Augustine... whose words	altered	and framed by Friar	8, 973/ 28
forbidden such ribaldrous behavior...	although	they were able to	8, 590/ 22
he never so high,	although	men took away the	8, 655/ 4
have been sure thereof	although	they never had been	8, 656/ 34
like while he liveth,	although	the reason had no	8, 676/ 11
by that reason alone,	although	he never had made	8, 680/ 26
causes of his belief,	although	there were no Scripture	8, 736/ 13
in the Catholic Church,	although	never word of the	8, 753/ 19
never so sinful himself...	although	his known sin joined	8, 766/ 30
not have known him,	although	he had known him	8, 845/ 32
that she offereth us...	although	it be bitter and	8, 892/ 38
at this day. For	although	I mistrust not but	8, 924/ 36
therefore, my dearest brethren,	although	we suffer no such	8, 978/ 1
you, good readers, that	although	Saint Bernard had said	8, 986/ 22
all, and fully proved	altogether	. Here endeth the Fifth	8, 598/ 21
had into their hands,	altogether	, and kept himself right	8, 635/ 4
the one half of	altogether	is such a tale	8, 746/ 23
gospels of Christ... was	altogether	but like Tyndale's mother	8, 750/ 11
his tale wherein standeth	altogether	that is to say	8, 760/ 14
and may serve for	altogether	: that he teacheth his	8, 786/ 8
whole effect whereof standeth	altogether	in two things. The	8, 803/ 15
in heaven, but that	altogether	standeth in faith alone	8, 842/ 2
and destiny shall do	altogether	. " And here this anchor	8, 897/ 30
your own beastly profession,	altogether	known, and therefore you	8, 936/ 30
of any fewer than	altogether	, should have the same	8, 940/ 7
Howbeit, he calleth them	always-repentants	... and yet showeth that	8, 869/ 10
they make a man	amazed	, in a manner, and	8, 725/ 13
a cat... and so	amazeth	us in the matter	8, 644/ 17
general councils be but	ambassadors	and therefore cannot do	8, 941/ 14
that princes give their	ambassadors	full authority, in such	8, 941/ 15
Jerome, Saint Gregory, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Basil	8, 589/ 26
Hilary, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, and Saint Augustine. Now	8, 696/ 9
a book of Saint	Ambrose	? There were in such	8, 712/ 12
Saint Augustine, holy Saint	Ambrose	, and holy Saint Jerome	8, 716/ 31
Leo, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Augustine, Saint Gregory	8, 727/ 22
Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, Saint	Ambrose	, with many such others	8, 805/ 17

bow down and say "	Amen	." Thus beginneth the epistle	8, 736/ 29
a truth, ye say	Amen	.Ye know what thing	8, 960/ 29
much that they never	amend	thereby. And consider that	8, 587/ 12
that warn them to	amend	, and make heretics of	8, 587/ 26
be not content to	amend	yet... but he must	8, 588/ 10
they be warned to	amend	, and doth "make heretics	8, 589/ 37
and manner can nothing	amend	the matter, and therefore	8, 590/ 30
repent their malice and	amend	, else undoubtedly have their	8, 672/ 16
sons again till we	amend	again, and leave the	8, 757/ 31
so should Sandwich Haven	amend	; and pull down all	8, 776/ 11
not fail, except he	amend	in time, for such	8, 826/ 31
and many of them	amend	; whereas those archheretics Friar	8, 836/ 23
too, and biddeth them	amend	them, and findeth spots	8, 852/ 34
for his mercy, so	amend	Friar Barnes and me	8, 920/ 35
he is offended will	amend	by his own secret	8, 942/ 32
thee and will not	amend	neither at thy secret	8, 948/ 1
to repress them and	amend	them by force... and	8, 953/ 24
be that some shall	amend	and be saved... so	8, 957/ 28
that some will never	amend	, but shall therefore be	8, 957/ 29
never so little to	amend	. He layeth us falsely	8, 958/ 6
to teach them to	amend	their faults to whom	8, 1017/ 29
witnesses. And if he	amend	not thereby neither: then	8, 1018/ 4
things as if they	amend	not... be to be	8, 1018/ 11
him that would neither	amend	by secret warning nor	8, 1023/ 9
us and would not	amend	... were no less than	8, 1024/ 5
be both admonished and	amended	... and hath been for	8, 590/ 14
the time and afterward	amended	... as we read of	8, 711/ 24
if she be better	amended	, halteth both in body	8, 896/ 32
I would wish were	amended	, yet, for all that	8, 903/ 23
again when they were	amended	, and out of it	8, 986/ 18
of them changed and	amended	the remnant. After that	8, 1008/ 17
him, were, if they	amended	not upon charitable warning	8, 1025/ 17
vouchsafe, but if they	amended	, to bid them once	8, 1032/ 34
or dread of defamation	amendeth	. Which may percase also	8, 592/ 6
by God about the	amending	of men's belief or	8, 653/ 2
to the punishment and	amendment	thereof. But Tyndale letteth	8, 586/ 29
and for means of	amendment	, though the malice of	8, 587/ 11
mind and lack of	amendment	finally deposed and changed	8, 590/ 15
for the reformation and	amendment	thereof; and when ye	8, 854/ 13
and affection for the	amendment	of his neighbor that	8, 947/ 5
and sue for his	amendment	in any court of	8, 947/ 9
and thereby finding none	amendment	, nor by the witnesses	8, 949/ 13
shall for his brother's	amendment	, though himself be not	8, 949/ 16
repentance, with purpose of	amendment	and well using of	8, 966/ 7
aggrieved a right great	amends	namely since our Lord	8, 946/ 28
kinds of malefactors are	amerced	yearly, and fines set	8, 587/ 7
yet are not the	ameracements	made for licenses... but	8, 587/ 10
the altar, and the	amice	from his head. But	8, 632/ 16
if they have done	amiss	, repent when their faults	8, 587/ 23
in the good man	amiss	... and so taketh it	8, 711/ 23

all that men do	amiss	what fault, therefore, findeth	8, 784/ 22
then doth he much	amiss	to rail and jest	8, 824/ 28
Do all those words	amount	to any more than	8, 985/ 15
which manner of exhorting	amounteth	unto as much as	8, 585/ 27
long process? For then	amounteth	all his tale to	8, 647/ 28
is set together, it	amounteth	to no more but	8, 946/ 13
those also that the	Anabaptists	have added unto them	8, 664/ 6
punish and kill the	Anabaptists	; so that by Tyndale's	8, 790/ 31
and spirituals, but the	Anabaptists	only, because they lack	8, 790/ 33
we Huessgenites," or "we	Anabaptists	," or "we Zwinglians," or	8, 808/ 19
between themselves that Lutherans,	Anabaptists	, Huessgenites, or Zwinglians, with	8, 817/ 22
he maketh against the	Anabaptists	, he teacheth, by a	8, 824/ 10
of God fallen upon	Ananias	and Sapphira for keeping	8, 635/ 7
that he writeth of	Ananias	and Sapphira, saying, "Ananias	8, 926/ 18
Ananias and Sapphira, saying, "	Ananias	vowed his money unto	8, 926/ 18
reason is their sheet	anchor	, and all their hold	8, 675/ 23
reason is their sheet	anchor	and all their whole	8, 679/ 5
reason is their sheet	anchor	," this reason that he	8, 679/ 26
they cast out this	anchor	: They be the Church	8, 685/ 33
Tyndale for a sheet	anchor	teacheth him, say that	8, 812/ 12
he, then, but one	anchor	more unto that ship	8, 883/ 1
God." But surely this	anchor	lieth too far aloof	8, 883/ 3
altogether." And here this	anchor	in conclusion shall he	8, 897/ 30
the Scripture and old,	ancient	stories... and therewith, as	8, 806/ 8
against them the old,	ancient	doctors, whose expositions they	8, 809/ 13
Confirmation, Holy Orders, and	Aneling	be great and holy	8, 646/ 6
for the Sacrament of	Aneling	. And Frith would have	8, 658/ 23
for the Sacrament of	Aneling	. For which to rid	8, 688/ 14
the holy sacraments... of	Aneling	thus writeth the blessed	8, 843/ 9
that neither man nor	angel	hath any power or	8, 585/ 16
serpents. Of John the	angel	said unto his father	8, 648/ 13
devotion, as though an	angel	had come down unto	8, 990/ 11
God and his good	angels	, that Lucifer, when he	8, 673/ 1
Father's glory with his	angels	, and then shall he	8, 687/ 2
the devil and his	angels	." Here shall our Savior	8, 920/ 34
copartners with the holy	angels	in the everlasting inheritance	8, 976/ 16
the whole number of	angels	... a known church, each	8, 1007/ 1
argue that the evil	angels	tarried not in heaven	8, 1007/ 16
done cometh of an	anger	and displeasure that he	8, 581/ 23
for invincible, waxeth for	anger	so stark mad at	8, 676/ 4
come from her for	anger	. And I see that	8, 904/ 2
she were... yet for	anger	and envy, since ye	8, 904/ 3
may be suspicion of	anger	or avarice... and complain	8, 946/ 4
own... or of any	anger	, or other corrupt affection	8, 946/ 34
the ten tribes for	anger	swerved and departed from	8, 1008/ 21
him such things as	angered	him and hurt him	8, 900/ 19
caught a sport in	angering	of him... and out	8, 900/ 18
forth for fear of	angering	his evangelical brother Tyndale	8, 917/ 27
the head of the	angle	that joineth both the	8, 931/ 22
that head of the	angle	." Here began he his	8, 1009/ 24

that, for the very	angle-	and corner-stone upon which	8, 1009/ 20
therefore, pardie, both be	angry	and abhor all them	8, 581/ 27
if these heretics be	angry	that the Church had	8, 631/ 22
ween Tyndale is even	angry	with Saint Paul for	8, 637/ 9
beseech you be not	angry	, nor begin to chide	8, 736/ 35
this man is most	angry	, and for whom the	8, 832/ 30
for whom the more	angry	with all the remnant	8, 832/ 30
him nor to be	angry	with him... but every	8, 911/ 16
cause both to be	angry	and to burn up	8, 911/ 17
good men... or "pro	animabus	omnium fidelium defunctorum" that	8, 914/ 31
the scribes, Pharisees, Caiaphas,	Annas	, and the elders were	8, 609/ 23
scribes and Pharisees, Caiaphas,	Annas	, and the "elders"... which	8, 611/ 32
him, and let them	anoint	him with the oil	8, 843/ 13
and himself received and	anointed	king in his place	8, 595/ 14
for touching of God's	anointed	; but also, for all	8, 595/ 16
holy rings, your holy	anointed	fingers, your holy vestments	8, 861/ 9
in the consecration of	anointed	persons, and upon vestments	8, 863/ 13
unlearned shalt perceive it	anon	? and examine and judge	8, 668/ 11
shall see him do	anon	; but ye must give	8, 683/ 25
and teach him, and	anon	Eunuchus believed him and	8, 888/ 16
at him again. And	anon	as he saw that	8, 900/ 34
such; as I shall	anon	by his plain words	8, 912/ 2
from the head, and	anon	it drieth up." "By	8, 977/ 15
would one bite off	another's	nose. And whereas they	8, 817/ 23
Bonaventure, Saint Bernard, Saint	Anselm	, and all such other	8, 679/ 33
Bernard, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	Anselm	, and such other holy	8, 714/ 9
Saint Thomas, or Saint	Anselm	, or Saint Bonaventure, or	8, 716/ 9
Thomas, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	Anselm	, and many a holy	8, 727/ 23
the Confutation of Tyndale's	Answer	The Answer unto the	8, 575/ 2
of Tyndale's Answer The	Answer	unto the Chapter of	8, 575/ 3
following, he pretendeth to	answer	and assoil the reasons	8, 576/ 10
his whole book to	answer	) have in places enough	8, 576/ 25
sore accuseth, a plain	answer	after his own doctrine	8, 588/ 8
or no, they will	answer	, ye wot well, that	8, 589/ 2
already, which we shall	answer	, I trust, well enough	8, 596/ 23
things, neither in his	answer	here, which he calleth	8, 603/ 19
whensoever he so shall	answer	me, he shall then	8, 621/ 37
then, that since that	answer	, if it might have	8, 622/ 12
gloss, and his own	answer	unto other men Luther	8, 639/ 32
made against Christ. For	answer	whereof, this dare I	8, 642/ 6
could Christ for himself	answer	unto the "blind reasons	8, 643/ 34
of all his fellows,	answer	the same things for	8, 643/ 37
if Tyndale make this	answer	(for as for other	8, 655/ 32
and pith of this	answer	is nothing else but	8, 655/ 36
would here so fain	answer	and assoil, is the	8, 675/ 29
ever once attempt any	answer	thereunto... till Tyndale, now	8, 676/ 2
sure... and, over that,	answer	and overthrow all the	8, 679/ 1
see with what substantial	answer	Tyndale can scoff it	8, 681/ 2
to make him that	answer	which might so soon	8, 681/ 15
that Christian people might	answer	the Jew and say	8, 681/ 30

come... wherewith he would	answer	Saint Augustine's reason by	8, 690/ 14
giveth such pardon... they	answer	, "Out of the merits	8, 692/ 9
there to read mine	answer	... and then shall he	8, 693/ 10
confutation but even mine	answer	newly read. For whereas	8, 693/ 12
teacheth his disciples to	answer	the reason thus... Tyndale	8, 706/ 19
Therefore thiswise thou mayest	answer	: No thanks unto the	8, 706/ 21
disciples that they shall	answer	thereto that "the Catholic	8, 708/ 14
is all this whole	answer	to the reason; for	8, 708/ 17
Now what goeth this	answer	to the purpose? Who	8, 708/ 19
plainly perceive that this	answer	of his nothing toucheth	8, 709/ 4
disciples yet a third	answer	, because he seeth well	8, 717/ 26
lewder. For in this	answer	Tyndale is yet further	8, 718/ 22
effect of all this	answer	is that himself and	8, 718/ 25
And therefore by this	answer	is that reason of	8, 719/ 12
Christian reader, all his	answer	and his goodly solution	8, 719/ 14
he bringeth in this	answer	. He would bring us	8, 719/ 20
I say, no more	answer	Tyndale (though indeed I	8, 720/ 15
us look on this	answer	of Tyndale. "I learned	8, 720/ 36
have made no better	answer	to them for themselves	8, 721/ 32
then, like as this	answer	is such that we	8, 721/ 34
would have used this	answer	that Tyndale here maketh	8, 722/ 8
had they for their	answer	, with which the Jews	8, 722/ 18
conclusion of Tyndale's third	answer	unto Saint Augustine's reason	8, 729/ 35
therefore, for his fourth	answer	hearken, I require you	8, 730/ 6
had moved me," I	answer	: As they abuse that	8, 730/ 11
here have you Tyndale's	answer	. And now let us	8, 730/ 34
suppose that in this	answer	he told us true	8, 730/ 35
words, as though Tyndale's	answer	unto them were true	8, 733/ 21
is this Manichaeus? Ye	answer	me, "The apostle of	8, 736/ 37
is here only to	answer	Tyndale and confute his	8, 740/ 31
Scripture of them... I	answer	that they which come	8, 741/ 13
tell us so... I	answer	that there are two	8, 741/ 15
fashions to make one	answer	seem twain) nor with	8, 745/ 21
be able sufficiently to	answer	them, but that they	8, 749/ 25
this is a wise	answer	, surely! that we should	8, 769/ 32
principles of our faith...	answer	, thou wottest and feelest	8, 774/ 12
that it is true...	answer	, because it is written	8, 774/ 14
ask who wrote it...	answer	, the Spirit of God	8, 774/ 15
the priests so preach...	answer	, no, not now... but	8, 774/ 20
heaven. What will he	answer	us? What counsel will	8, 796/ 24
hath given us plain	answer	already, that there is	8, 797/ 16
faintly, glossed for an	answer	, that they remain still	8, 800/ 22
principles of our faith...	answer	, thou wottest and feelest	8, 801/ 23
purpose, and he shall	answer	as Tyndale teacheth him	8, 802/ 17
Tyndale teacheth him thus...	Answer	, thou wottest and feelest	8, 802/ 33
that it is true...	answer	, because it is written	8, 802/ 34
ask who wrote it...	answer	, the Spirit of God	8, 802/ 35
the priests so preach...	answer	no, not now, but	8, 803/ 5
his disciple to make	answer	sufficient to everything that	8, 803/ 14
taught him to make	answer	. But yet I think	8, 803/ 37

Tyndale here teacheth to	answer	us the contrary. And	8, 804/ 17
our principal matter, Tyndale's	answer	in the very chief	8, 804/ 20
than Saint Augustine's... his	answer	that he teacheth here	8, 804/ 22
bound him to make	answer	that is to wit	8, 804/ 35
and feel them. For	answer	of this question, Tyndale	8, 805/ 1
he will, I ween,	answer	me that he learned	8, 805/ 5
his scholar to make	answer	and say that he	8, 805/ 22
Tyndale himself maketh an	answer	, and saith... Concerning outward	8, 805/ 25
so long before: I	answer	Tyndale thereunto (letting pass	8, 811/ 2
not each of them	answer	him that they feel	8, 812/ 22
oath many a false	answer	(as I very well	8, 814/ 4
good men will not	answer	Tyndale... but that he	8, 817/ 4
the other part, and	answer	me that in the	8, 820/ 35
But unto this I	answer	that though in the	8, 822/ 29
saith himself, in his	Answer	unto my Dialogue, that	8, 822/ 36
But unto this I	answer	that he may by	8, 823/ 12
that know them would	answer	heartily for them, and	8, 833/ 4
he could no better	answer	for his heresies, and	8, 845/ 35
by the way, and	answer	them not forthwith... yet	8, 857/ 5
Barnes To this I	answer	that this holy church	8, 860/ 4
any man else to	answer	him but himself. But	8, 862/ 34
there be. In the	answer	unto this, he putteth	8, 880/ 8
general. And then for	answer	to the good sister	8, 886/ 17
were well likely to	answer	him that one example	8, 888/ 21
peradventure Friar Barnes would	answer	to this that "it	8, 892/ 10
never stick for an	answer	, but would shortly tell	8, 892/ 14
would Friar Barnes peradventure	answer	her and say, "Therefore	8, 893/ 29
when Friar Barnes would	answer	and falsely bear her	8, 895/ 30
But when Barnes would	answer	her so: then would	8, 896/ 5
brethren report, in his	Answer	to Sir Thomas More	8, 899/ 19
one of our brethren	answer	and say: that when	8, 899/ 32
deferred, because I would	answer	them together, last of	8, 906/ 3
displeasure. Now, if Barnes	answer	me that he had	8, 918/ 15
not fail. For I	answer	to this that though	8, 921/ 25
would have lacked none	answer	to this... but would	8, 928/ 12
come to pass: I	answer	him that if he	8, 938/ 33
to that church? I	answer	: Our Master, Christ, doth	8, 943/ 7
four things in this	answer	. The first is that	8, 943/ 26
thereto saith Barnes, "I	answer	that this place made	8, 945/ 12
readers, consider well that	answer	that himself saith he	8, 945/ 19
exposition here, and his	answer	there, is set together	8, 946/ 13
Friar Barnes in his	answer	made to Master Wolman	8, 947/ 18
made a very sleeveless	answer	. And the scoff with	8, 947/ 21
point of Friar Barnes'	answer	concerning the understanding of	8, 948/ 36
church. Let Friar Barnes	answer	this. Christ neither bade	8, 951/ 7
between them both, well	answer	and avoid then, that	8, 995/ 21
church. If they will	answer	and say that by	8, 1005/ 27
be believed to this	answer	ye wot well that	8, 1005/ 30
known head. And another	answer	will be that the	8, 1010/ 11
Christ. To their first	answer	when we reply that	8, 1010/ 15

Now, after their first	answer	thus avoided, they will	8, 1011/ 24
one hair. To this	answer	will we ask them	8, 1012/ 1
But how do they	answer	it then? They answer	8, 1019/ 8
answer it then? They	answer	it thus: They say	8, 1019/ 9
Barnes and those fellows	answer	as he answereth before	8, 1024/ 9
that it requireth no	answer	. For, well ye wot	8, 1024/ 13
or not, he would	answer	so boldly yea... he	8, 1028/ 12
by this manner of	answer	, Tyndale maketh God a	8, 1031/ 25
were which I have	answered	in the next book	8, 601/ 14
Pharisees had been well	answered	by the true. And	8, 621/ 29
it had been so	answered	and so proved, he	8, 622/ 7
and without blasphemy be	answered	with the same in	8, 639/ 34
then so to have	answered	them further and confute	8, 642/ 27
the Pharisees I have	answered	him a little before	8, 650/ 1
could Saint Augustine have	answered	any such heretic that	8, 682/ 36
is truly and reasonably	answered	." And therefore may we	8, 683/ 8
tale, as I there	answered	it and clearly proved	8, 693/ 8
show us, as I	answered	him in my Sixth	8, 696/ 26
any more. Whereunto he	answered	well and plainly that	8, 701/ 12
whole town. Whereunto he	answered	that neither sufficed our	8, 701/ 23
me therein as Luther	answered	the King's Grace: that	8, 769/ 30
doctor? Iwis Saint Peter	answered	not Simon Magus so	8, 797/ 32
Very well and properly	answered	. Then will I ask	8, 802/ 27
of divers other things	answered	on his oath many	8, 814/ 3
to whom he had	answered	me before that he	8, 814/ 20
perfectly Friar Barnes hath	answered	you, and how perfectly	8, 864/ 23
and think himself sufficiently	answered	thus? I had as	8, 864/ 28
would Friar Barnes have	answered	unto his hostess, if	8, 902/ 11
of the Bottle have	answered	him again quickly, and	8, 902/ 31
Saint Gregory soon have	answered	and said, "Sirs, they	8, 927/ 19
would, I trow, have	answered	Friar Barnes... that they	8, 933/ 2
it might have been	answered	them that as Christ	8, 974/ 33
power of our Lord,	answered	, "That is not the	8, 991/ 11
done, they shall have	answered	the great part of	8, 995/ 22
all that I have	answered	them in all my	8, 995/ 27
churches. Whereunto I have	answered	Friar Barnes before albeit	8, 1024/ 11
in mine Eighth Book)	answered	and avoided, is not	8, 1026/ 17
questions, he would have	answered	unto the first... that	8, 1028/ 8
one thing found out	answereth	and avoideth plain, as	8, 776/ 18
counsel of his master	answereth	. But now, good readers	8, 806/ 34
his "feeling faith," he	answereth	nothing to Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 4
To this question Barnes	answereth	and saith... Barnes For	8, 834/ 25
it him. But thereto	answereth	Barnes, and saith, "This	8, 845/ 4
is visible. But thereto	answereth	also Friar Barnes, and	8, 845/ 10
herself... and to that	answereth	he nothing but that	8, 845/ 14
appeareth evidently true he	answereth	in conclusion thereunto that	8, 864/ 16
to see how Barnes	answereth	those words of Christ	8, 952/ 15
fellows answer as he	answereth	before to those words	8, 1024/ 9
handled Luther that in	answering	thereunto, Luther fareth as	8, 657/ 16
in my Sixth Book,	answering	his solution to the	8, 705/ 33

I shall hereafter, in	answering	of his particular objections	8, 776/ 21
besides the necessity of	answering	him concerning his worshipful	8, 785/ 4
place in his particular	answers	unto every chapter in	8, 603/ 21
he have any better	answers	to make the Jews	8, 643/ 13
and then make his	answers	good that is to	8, 644/ 1
reason, showed you many	answers	that Saint John, and	8, 705/ 34
heard one of his	answers	, which how it maketh	8, 707/ 15
those prophets had other	answers	to have made them	8, 722/ 6
length that all his	answers	were weak, feeble, and	8, 741/ 23
faith," such plain, evident	answers	for the proof of	8, 801/ 17
thereunto (letting pass other	answers	for this time) that	8, 811/ 3
nothing objected against his	answers	... but so used myself	8, 814/ 8
I feared that his	answers	were not all true	8, 814/ 15
not in all mine	answers	any one thing untrue	8, 814/ 35
in good faith, to	Antichrist	, and so forth to	8, 695/ 32
prepare the way for	Antichrist	, and make the rough	8, 704/ 1
will believe him till	Antichrist	come. For until that	8, 722/ 32
of all these heretics,	Antichrist	himself, and shall rule	8, 794/ 14
his own master, Martin	Antichrist	, also. And yet followeth	8, 824/ 33
Christ, but they serve	Antichrist	. They go gorgeously arrayed	8, 983/ 20
you the servants of	Antichrist	... and your holy ornaments	8, 984/ 3
but the servants of	Antichrist	. How think you by	8, 984/ 5
so be... do serve	Antichrist	and not Christ. And	8, 985/ 18
say that they serve	Antichrist	, and that they serve	8, 986/ 13
Christ, and they serve	Antichrist	") Barnes hath translated it	8, 986/ 35
Christ, but they serve	Antichrist	." So that whereas Saint	8, 987/ 1
that though they serve	Antichrist	, yet they be the	8, 987/ 2
Christi sunt, et serviunt	Antichristo	" (that is, "They be	8, 986/ 34
Christ's enemies and very	antichrists	: yet had he not	8, 986/ 16
Savior himself overthrow such	antichrists	with the spirit of	8, 1012/ 17
we seek up old	antiquities	, out of which we	8, 774/ 35
we seek up old	antiquities	, out of which we	8, 805/ 35
brought up again by	antiquities	and old stories, like	8, 806/ 29
charity, and confirmed with	antiquity	. There held him, he	8, 735/ 20
you Jews of more	antiquity	than they, and ye	8, 770/ 34
ail now, to speak	anymore	of the other faith	8, 784/ 19
never none of them	anymore	within my door." Now	8, 903/ 13
broken off, it cannot	anymore	bud. Cut away a	8, 977/ 14
Tyndale shall scantily find	anyone	so shameless among his	8, 600/ 22
more, too, than left	anyone	out. But yet this	8, 924/ 33
met by chance together	anywhere	else, within these three	8, 815/ 17
she get her on	apace	with trip and go	8, 725/ 22
and those he put	apace	into his bosom, and	8, 900/ 21
then I am well	apaid	, for she is a	8, 816/ 8
roaring... nor a fond	ape	to make mocks and	8, 833/ 11
with the proverb of	Apelles	, "Ne sutor ultra crepidam	8, 947/ 22
to bulls, asses, and	apes	, and the rochets to	8, 831/ 23
and call them bulls,	apes	, and asses, and abominable	8, 832/ 21
off this fellow's foolish	apishness	, and all his ass-headed	8, 833/ 14
speaketh himself in the	Apocalypse	; which both heresies be	8, 672/ 23

evil." Also in the	Apocalypse	, "I shall reward every	8, 687/ 8
without fainting." In the	Apocalypse	thus saith God by	8, 850/ 10
Scripture is in the	Apocalypse	called the book "clasped	8, 997/ 38
and authority of his	apostasy	to reject and cast	8, 688/ 21
running at rovers in	apostasy	. But now, good readers	8, 851/ 18
out of religion to	apostasy	, breaking of vows, and	8, 951/ 27
vows, and run in	apostasy	, and set naught by	8, 953/ 8
readers, perceive that such	apostasy	as is in our	8, 989/ 1
Bernard also, detesting such	apostasy	and the pestilent heresies	8, 989/ 9
in heresy as in	apostasy	... I shall rehearse you	8, 989/ 20
friars that run in	apostasy	and make whores of	8, 1010/ 36
and Huessgen... or priests	apostate	from the Christian faith	8, 695/ 1
Purser, and Bayfield the	Apostate	a worshipful sort of	8, 710/ 4
were only Julian the	Apostate	, which fell forthwith from	8, 808/ 10
known him for an	apostate	. But as far forth	8, 846/ 4
a prior into an	apostate	, and a doctor into	8, 947/ 34
against one Henry, an	apostate	run out of religion	8, 989/ 12
after that a lewd	apostate	, of a very ungracious	8, 989/ 24
blessed apostle of these	apostates	, William Tyndale. Which as	8, 766/ 35
a-begging, while heretics and	apostates	, with their wedded harlots	8, 832/ 6
no place, because such	apostates	would be bound to	8, 858/ 14
twain. Saint Bernard likeneth	apostates	unto the traitor Judas	8, 988/ 28
Judas not only those	apostates	that cast off their	8, 988/ 31
religious folk that are	apostates	in their mind, and	8, 988/ 34
heresies into which such	apostates	commonly do fall, writeth	8, 989/ 10
poisoned heresies as these	apostates	do now. And to	8, 989/ 14
or some such other	apostatical	preacher. But, now, to	8, 805/ 9
it." As though the	Apostle	said not himself that	8, 629/ 34
peradventure: yet did the	Apostle	find out another, secret	8, 636/ 23
that that the glorious	apostle	Saint Paul calleth it	8, 639/ 22
short all that the	Apostle	teacheth... and say he	8, 639/ 29
how they gloss the	Apostle	, when they care not	8, 640/ 18
mouth of his blessed	apostle	Saint James, he giveth	8, 688/ 3
epistle of Christ's blessed	apostle	... saying that wise men	8, 688/ 23
some things there the	apostle	took more upon him	8, 688/ 26
the epistle... ""Manichaeus, the	apostle	of Jesus Christ through	8, 736/ 30
man to be the	apostle	of Christ. I beseech	8, 736/ 34
Ye answer me, "The	apostle	of Christ." I believe	8, 737/ 1
Manichaeus to be Christ's	apostle	... then must it follow	8, 738/ 1
to prove Manichaeus Christ's	apostle	, I must rather believe	8, 738/ 7
archheretic, was the very	apostle	of Christ, and that	8, 744/ 32
and made him his	apostle	and sent him forth	8, 761/ 33
and of this blessed	apostle	of these apostates, William	8, 766/ 35
James either, or any	apostle	of them, or yet	8, 797/ 5
himself, in which the	Apostle	, writing to the Corinthians	8, 834/ 13
own salvation." And the	apostle	Saint James saith, "Draw	8, 840/ 32
doctrine into his holy	apostle	Paul, which writeth unto	8, 842/ 10
the holy and blessed	apostle	Saint James, "Be ye	8, 842/ 16
thus writeth the blessed	apostle	Saint James in his	8, 843/ 10
our God." Doth the	Apostle	, though he call them	8, 853/ 5

words of the blessed	Apostle	as though he meant	8, 958/ 12
us whole, as the	apostle	John saith: "If we	8, 961/ 21
the words of the	Apostle	, lo, thus he saith	8, 967/ 9
fire of which the	Apostle	saith that "the work	8, 968/ 11
he would, saith the	Apostle	, "every man should be	8, 971/ 27
those words of the	Apostle	, and as though he	8, 972/ 13
the saying of the	Apostle	, "exhibit our bodies a	8, 978/ 14
country... and, as the	Apostle	foresaid of certain folk	8, 989/ 26
we lay the blessed	apostle	and prince of apostles	8, 1018/ 32
receive the fruit." The	Apostle	saith in his epistle	8, 1021/ 4
known. Moreover, when the	Apostle	wrote to put that	8, 1021/ 15
what church did the	Apostle	bid them put him	8, 1021/ 19
doubteth but that the	Apostle	there speaketh of the	8, 1022/ 14
other things that blessed	apostle	well foresaw that there	8, 1022/ 34
glosses to that glorious	apostle's	words? Wherein whoso list	8, 639/ 28
of popes, patriarchs, prophets,	apostles	, and our Savior himself	8, 580/ 20
and of all his	apostles	let us see the	8, 599/ 34
Christ and all his	apostles	" I verily believe, in	8, 600/ 21
and Christ and his	apostles	came out of them	8, 601/ 25
and Christ and his	apostles	and disciples heretics and	8, 601/ 28
our Savior with his	apostles	going out of the	8, 606/ 13
one. Christ and his	apostles	and Saint John the	8, 606/ 35
Also, Christ and his	apostles	went, as God had	8, 607/ 4
Also, Christ and his	apostles	went out of the	8, 607/ 10
Christ went with his	apostles	out of the old	8, 607/ 16
by Christ and his	apostles	to be stark heretics	8, 607/ 22
Christ, therefore, and his	apostles	, prove their departing to	8, 608/ 11
of Christ and his	apostles	by succession... not to	8, 613/ 36
of Christ and his	apostles	, but for lucre only	8, 614/ 1
Christ and all his	apostles	prophesied how they should	8, 614/ 4
of Christ and his	apostles	. Now cannot Tyndale (nor	8, 614/ 10
that himself and his	apostles	should forever personally dwell	8, 614/ 12
of Christ and his	apostles	... and be for the	8, 616/ 13
of Christ and his	apostles	, and were waxen a	8, 622/ 24
of Christ and his	apostles	, stirred up in his	8, 623/ 3
the death of Christ's	apostles	even unto our own	8, 623/ 8
of Christ and his	apostles	" as the scribes and	8, 623/ 11
doctrine the evangelists, and	apostles	, and Christ himself and	8, 624/ 19
than Christ and his	apostles	themselves! Whereas indeed the	8, 624/ 27
of Christ and his	apostles	, and the old prophets	8, 624/ 31
of Christ and his	apostles	by succession, do as	8, 629/ 5
which saith to his	apostles	themselves, both for themselves	8, 629/ 14
clergy now, but the	apostles	also themselves, ever clearly	8, 630/ 13
the days of the	apostles	themselves... and began also	8, 631/ 31
ceremonies came from the	apostles	themselves. And Tyndale never	8, 632/ 6
thing was by the	apostles	left unwritten. If he	8, 633/ 6
have made upon the	apostles	in the beginning, when	8, 635/ 2
Brother, beware of the	apostles	, for through their bellies	8, 635/ 10
the people against the	apostles	even then, and set	8, 635/ 13
so I made mine	apostles	ween, and so have	8, 640/ 28

heaven instead of Christ's	apostles	and of our Savior	8, 641/ 21
our Savior and his	apostles	away... when he with	8, 642/ 17
succeed Christ and his	apostles	and have their scripture	8, 648/ 30
of Christ and his	apostles	. And he saith that	8, 649/ 9
to Christ and his	apostles	. And there I showed	8, 650/ 3
and all their new	apostles	, now sent by God	8, 651/ 8
of Christ and his	apostles	, and are, for all	8, 651/ 32
of "Christ and his	apostles	": whither will Tyndale go	8, 651/ 36
of Christ and his	apostles	for a false scripture	8, 651/ 37
of Christ and his	apostles	, he shall never while	8, 652/ 8
of Christ and his	apostles	), and meddle no more	8, 652/ 15
of Christ and his	apostles	, which himself confesseth to	8, 652/ 21
wit, Christ and his	apostles	and that the Catholic	8, 655/ 17
of Christ and his	apostles	, that was the church	8, 655/ 21
of Christ and his	apostles	, and be by that	8, 656/ 3
of Christ and his	apostles	we cannot deny but	8, 656/ 14
that Christ and his	apostles	had and taught. And	8, 656/ 29
that Christ and his	apostles	did deliver us these	8, 656/ 32
by Christ to his	apostles	, and by his apostles	8, 656/ 36
apostles, and by his	apostles	to the Church, and	8, 656/ 36
the traditions of the	apostles	beside their writings. Thus	8, 657/ 35
of "Christ and his	apostles	," himself and his fellows	8, 658/ 30
of Christ and his	apostles	, and another, "new" church	8, 660/ 2
confesseth Christ and his	apostles	to have been the	8, 660/ 10
of Christ and his	apostles	, is the church of	8, 662/ 27
with Christ and his	apostles	hath ever still continued	8, 669/ 9
unto Christ and his	apostles	... as gone out of	8, 671/ 2
time of the blessed	apostles	after... as were the	8, 672/ 19
same faith that the	apostles	had... and heareth with	8, 672/ 29
same heresies which the	apostles	damned. So see you	8, 672/ 30
and traditions of the	apostles	(of which Luther would	8, 677/ 3
things God caused his	apostles	to write," wherefore must	8, 677/ 11
things God caused his	apostles	to tell and teach	8, 677/ 12
that any of Christ's	apostles	wrote; nor some books	8, 681/ 34
Christ himself and his	apostles	... and thou shalt find	8, 692/ 27
and Christ, and his	apostles	... with his resembling of	8, 692/ 35
our Savior and his	apostles	, as prophets now newly	8, 693/ 2
as Christ and his	apostles	, and Saint John the	8, 693/ 4
to Christ and his	apostles	and to Saint John	8, 695/ 23
Christ was and his	apostles	, with Saint John his	8, 695/ 26
John, which to Christ's	apostles	, and which unto Christ	8, 695/ 28
Chrysostom writing that the	apostles	themselves prayed for souls	8, 703/ 23
Christ himself and his	apostles	... and thou shalt find	8, 705/ 25
and Christ, and his	apostles	, and other, poor folk	8, 705/ 34
and Christ and his	apostles	, shall have no strength	8, 706/ 8
but also the blessed	apostles	themselves, and our Savior	8, 709/ 26
some of Christ's own	apostles	, reported in the very	8, 711/ 25
prophets and with Christ's	apostles	, and in some places	8, 721/ 9
all these expounded the	apostles	and evangelists against Luther	8, 727/ 28
old prophets and the	apostles	of Christ, and as	8, 729/ 27

writing that his holy	apostles	have written after, and	8, 753/ 23
augmented in degrees? The	apostles	thought, as it seemeth	8, 759/ 33
ribalds as call themselves	apostles	, and prove it but	8, 771/ 31
spirituals, and the very	apostles	, and the very Pauls	8, 788/ 36
also did rebuke his	apostles	for that they did	8, 792/ 25
which Christ and his	apostles	taught them to construe	8, 810/ 27
as Christ and his	apostles	and the Catholic Church	8, 810/ 36
that Christ and his	apostles	, and the Catholic Church	8, 811/ 3
by Christ and his	apostles	and his Catholic Church	8, 811/ 8
of Christ and his	apostles	, and consequently of the	8, 811/ 24
the Acts of the	Apostles	, "Then they" that is	8, 843/ 21
himself said to his	apostles	, "Now be you clean	8, 855/ 1
it, and sent his	apostles	diverse in diverse parts	8, 856/ 1
the foundation of the	apostles	and prophets." Here have	8, 875/ 14
Spirit to teach his	apostles	, and his apostles to	8, 884/ 37
his apostles, and his	apostles	to teach the wide	8, 884/ 37
Spirit, taught his blessed	apostles	, and by them the	8, 885/ 4
so surely as the	apostles	had of the mouth	8, 889/ 11
For since that the	apostles	of Christ be gone	8, 890/ 24
were both Christ's approved	apostles	? For though ye say	8, 895/ 17
our Savior to his	apostles	where he said, "You	8, 907/ 4
thus: "He commanded his	apostles	that they should carry	8, 919/ 36
the foundation of the	apostles	and prophets." Here have	8, 929/ 26
that the prophets and	apostles	had written. For many	8, 930/ 32
that were by the	apostles	delivered without writing as	8, 930/ 34
the foundation of the	apostles	and prophets," what prophets'	8, 931/ 7
as for writings of	apostles	, or evangelists, it is	8, 931/ 9
only built upon the	apostles	and prophets. For it	8, 931/ 13
the foundation of the	apostles	and prophets; that is	8, 931/ 17
the prophets and the	apostles	have written for your	8, 931/ 31
the prophets and the	apostles	" then if they had	8, 931/ 33
book written of the	apostles	that were at that	8, 931/ 34
the writing of the	apostles	and prophets and from	8, 932/ 1
first council, that the	apostles	kept at Jerusalem, they	8, 941/ 10
which he bade his	apostles	fear him that might	8, 955/ 31
by the evangelists and	apostles	of Christ unto the	8, 996/ 20
that the evangelists and	apostles	did write all those	8, 996/ 29
he not send his	apostles	and his disciples to	8, 998/ 28
after, he gathereth his	apostles	and his other disciples	8, 1009/ 16
church of his twelve	apostles	, and upon all his	8, 1010/ 17
apostle and prince of	apostles	Saint Peter, which deadly	8, 1018/ 32
Savior himself or his	apostles	, or the old prophets	8, 1019/ 21
of our Savior's own	apostles	was not all good	8, 1020/ 18
manner of orders: first,	apostles	; secondly, prophets; thirdly, doctors	8, 1021/ 36
himself said unto his	apostles	, "He that will be	8, 1024/ 20
the chief of his	apostles	. For among them began	8, 1024/ 25
with Christ and his	apostles	, and hath been kept	8, 1030/ 16
Christ and by his	apostles	, nor he denieth not	8, 1030/ 31
as Christ and his	apostles	departed out of the	8, 1031/ 13
Christ's days and his	apostles'	, in Christendom, but the	8, 614/ 19

in his and his	apostles'	place... Tyndale is bound	8, 616/ 14
creeping up" into the	apostles'	place, respect of lucre	8, 638/ 5
preachers, and challenge the	apostles'	place, not by succession	8, 638/ 12
scripture nor of his	apostles'	. And therefore, whensoever he	8, 652/ 13
than Christ's and his	apostles'	... which other scripture he	8, 658/ 27
every age since the	apostles'	days... which were all	8, 727/ 24
For among all the	apostles'	names that are there	8, 738/ 17
holy doctors since the	apostles'	time to his own	8, 766/ 21
every age since the	apostles'	days, with whose doctrine	8, 771/ 26
were then, in the	apostles'	time, teaching that faith	8, 784/ 5
saints as since the	apostles'	time have written upon	8, 809/ 20
death and his blessed	apostles'	unto our own days	8, 810/ 35
continual faith from the	apostles'	days unto their own	8, 811/ 17
before unto the very	apostles'	time, and every year	8, 940/ 29
being finished in the	apostles'	days, our Lord never	8, 996/ 31
this but for the	apostles'	time alone, or else	8, 999/ 1
no smack of any	apostolic	spirit, because it saith	8, 658/ 20
no smack of any	apostolic	spirit. And yet blasphemeth	8, 688/ 24
preserved in the See	Apostolic	... and as the law	8, 917/ 20
believe one holy and	apostolic	church." Which word "apostolic	8, 975/ 14
apostolic church." Which word "	apostolic	, " wherefore it was put	8, 975/ 15
legate of the See	Apostolic	. And when he came	8, 990/ 9
also "unam sanctam et	apostolicam	ecclesiam"... so that except	8, 1013/ 6
this point as sore	appall	Tyndale in this debate	8, 643/ 5
promise you, sorely have	appalled	them. But then will	8, 643/ 4
changed his notable, monstrous	apparel	that he came in	8, 885/ 29
game-players' disguising and kings'	apparel	. Of this cometh gold	8, 983/ 24
at it. Then all	apparitions	they mock at... and	8, 626/ 9
clergy, pardie, may well	appear	more penitent than theirs	8, 588/ 30
the Jews may well	appear	to every man that	8, 612/ 24
envy toward them should	appear	, and the cause also	8, 625/ 17
it not only doth	appear	plainly by other authentic	8, 631/ 32
doth in divers places	appear	, and may be clearly	8, 684/ 32
some such as might	appear	the better. But I	8, 749/ 3
indifferent it should well	appear	that they could never	8, 749/ 24
their exposition it might	appear	that the scripture of	8, 811/ 33
sureties there found to	appear	before me, he went	8, 813/ 29
And so should it	appear	by this that whoso	8, 819/ 20
out. And so doth	appear	already. For he hath	8, 872/ 7
the grace and will	appear	so foolish that the	8, 876/ 11
may the more clearly	appear	concerning his tokens with	8, 883/ 29
and would make her	appear	much worse. And I	8, 904/ 4
of something that would	appear	upon the place read	8, 910/ 16
thieves and murderers, may	appear	by the Scripture itself	8, 919/ 33
to make this point	appear	well and plain by	8, 923/ 31
his false intent therein,	appear	as plainly unto you	8, 959/ 36
I have already made	appear	unto you his like	8, 959/ 37
that "the work shall	appear	by the fire... and	8, 968/ 12
nor so much as	appear	and show themselves. Howbeit	8, 990/ 24
purpose, to make it	appear	and be known?" What	8, 1004/ 7

considered, it shall well	appear	that the fullness of	8, 1006/ 16
good readers, if it	appear	plain unto you by	8, 1015/ 35
say, by plain Scripture	appear	, then is all the	8, 1016/ 2
seeth those things that	appear	, but God it is	8, 1023/ 26
provided... since it well	appeared	that were the thing	8, 590/ 25
part... as it well	appeared	when the faithful folk	8, 793/ 33
plainly than of late	appeared	and came to controlment	8, 813/ 10
virtuous men, as hath	appeared	by their godly living	8, 856/ 5
as by divers decretals	appeareth	, proceeded to the punishment	8, 586/ 28
of his purpose that	appeareth	proved in them all	8, 598/ 17
read. But it well	appeareth	that he hath read	8, 601/ 35
by the New Testament	appeareth	). And that there were	8, 612/ 22
wrong. And thus it	appeareth	, lo, that concerning the	8, 613/ 25
coming to the faith	appeareth	plainly by sundry places	8, 615/ 5
have been, nor (as	appeareth	by many plain places	8, 616/ 6
by which promises it	appeareth	clearly that he will	8, 622/ 18
the old holy doctors'...	appeareth	plainly by this: that	8, 625/ 2
the Church as plainly	appeareth	by many old doctors	8, 627/ 18
sects. Whereby it well	appeareth	that he speaketh against	8, 627/ 22
false be feigned; as	appeareth	by their plain false	8, 628/ 8
brabbling upon "dumb ceremonies"	appeareth	well upon the next	8, 632/ 18
And then it well	appeareth	, pardie, that the clergy	8, 632/ 27
too, by which it	appeareth	that all the seven	8, 633/ 11
to damnation. But it	appeareth	clearly what holy purpose	8, 633/ 16
them." And thus it	appeareth	that God careth for	8, 637/ 1
old holy saints' books	appeareth	. All which will Tyndale	8, 637/ 12
By all which it	appeareth	plainly that he both	8, 665/ 32
rest, since it well	appeareth	, as I have before	8, 669/ 8
of every age well	appeareth	) always continued therein... and	8, 670/ 2
same saints' holy books	appeareth	) always continued therein... and	8, 670/ 5
as by their books	appeareth	, openly reprove such expositions	8, 678/ 4
an unknown church it	appeareth	plainly that both Saint	8, 678/ 23
world. By this it	appeareth	plainly that though they	8, 693/ 29
Saint John than it	appeareth	yet. Also, because he	8, 696/ 31
Church teacheth right... as	appeareth	well by plain and	8, 703/ 3
thereby well and clearly	appeareth	, to any man that	8, 708/ 7
avoid... as it partly	appeareth	by Saint Jerome concerning	8, 711/ 2
where never a step	appeareth	he hath himself showed	8, 725/ 31
For besides that it	appeareth	plainly by Saint Jerome	8, 734/ 9
the Scripture; it well	appeareth	, I say, by Saint	8, 738/ 24
Augustine, as it plainly	appeareth	as well in his	8, 739/ 29
our own conformable will,	appeareth	plainly by clear texts	8, 747/ 10
hath the same Spirit	appeareth	clearly by this: that	8, 761/ 5
the faith; as it	appeareth	well by the old	8, 771/ 25
of Christendom, and daily	appeareth	yet; whereas Tyndale calleth	8, 788/ 4
process of the Bible	appeareth	. But, now, if they	8, 793/ 23
we vary for... as	appeareth	well by divers of	8, 811/ 27
of Saint Peter, as	appeareth	in the second chapter	8, 820/ 24
of Saint Paul plainly	appeareth	. And this feeling, both	8, 825/ 35
that he thus meaneth...	appeareth	plainly by the heresy	8, 840/ 2

taught him this lie	appeareth	plainly by many a	8, 840/ 5
hath taught it him	appeareth	plainly by that the	8, 842/ 8
have taught it him	appeareth	both by the Catholic	8, 842/ 36
Barnes taketh it for	appeareth	very well by the	8, 843/ 3
true English neither... as	appeareth	where he translateth "learning	8, 846/ 13
By which words it	appeareth	that he had good	8, 849/ 17
spot or wrinkle, as	appeareth	by the last point	8, 851/ 4
his position and purpose	appeareth	evidently true he answereth	8, 864/ 16
this while, as it	appeareth	, far of another fashion	8, 865/ 8
acknowledging her sins, it	appeareth	well that though he	8, 867/ 28
life." And thus it	appeareth	, as ye see, good	8, 868/ 13
more for themselves: it	appeareth	well, I say, therefore	8, 868/ 20
these words it well	appeareth	that those which are	8, 870/ 9
her. And yet it	appeareth	that he thinketh it	8, 873/ 7
every place take hold...	appeareth	by the words of	8, 882/ 17
full well. For it	appeareth	upon your words that	8, 893/ 14
churches is known... it	appeareth	by your own tale	8, 904/ 29
wrinkle. And therefore it	appeareth	well that this word	8, 913/ 33
pardon him. For it	appeareth	that the man was	8, 921/ 5
for heresy. Wherefore it	appeareth	that either they be	8, 927/ 24
grace than you, as	appeareth	well by the writings	8, 928/ 18
church unsought. But it	appeareth	, since he sendeth them	8, 935/ 24
Saint Chrysostom's words, then	appeareth	it plain (would Saint	8, 936/ 6
an accident thereunto it	appeareth	plainly that they which	8, 937/ 9
taken. Which thing well	appeareth	by the words of	8, 944/ 26
also for that it	appeareth	by the text that	8, 948/ 7
church." By this it	appeareth	that Barnes meaneth that	8, 949/ 8
point against him, as	appeareth	expressly in many of	8, 953/ 22
For in these words	appeareth	that the Catholic Church	8, 954/ 21
their heresy was this...	appeareth	plainly both in the	8, 964/ 22
readers, in conclusion, it	appeareth	plainly between them and	8, 1000/ 29
but one. Finally, it	appeareth	plainly also that the	8, 1001/ 13
own fellows. Whereby it	appeareth	well that all their	8, 1003/ 20
speak it. For it	appeareth	, as I have declared	8, 1005/ 39
again that since it	appeareth	by Scripture that they	8, 1007/ 28
holy church. Whereby it	appeareth	that known particular churches	8, 1014/ 19
assistance unto them, as	appeareth	by all the whole	8, 1016/ 14
together is Christ's church	appeareth	by all the places	8, 1019/ 18
they babble, it plainly	appeareth	that the church of	8, 1021/ 13
judges! And therefore it	appeareth	plainly that Saint Paul's	8, 1022/ 23
chief. And it clearly	appeareth	that since he there	8, 1024/ 26
no difficulty nor hardness	appearing	thereupon but that by	8, 997/ 10
exposition of Scripture that	appertaineth	thereto, the very fastness	8, 668/ 21
but for the insatiable	appetite	of the fulfilling the	8, 793/ 4
mine eye for an	apple	if he find it	8, 733/ 3
more like than an	apple	to an oyster. Now	8, 807/ 22
not frowardly resisting, but	appliable	unto his motion. And	8, 746/ 32
and with willing and	appliable	minds should by the	8, 753/ 15
to assign, and so	applied	as himself list to	8, 647/ 22
examples he meaneth and	apply	those examples also to	8, 647/ 1

as himself list to	apply	them. And surely if	8, 647/ 23
in well using and	applying	convenient occasions toward it	8, 889/ 26
if Christ did not	appoint	Saint Peter for the	8, 1011/ 4
paynim judges, they should	appoint	for judges of their	8, 1022/ 20
an unknown company should	appoint	unknown judges! And therefore	8, 1022/ 22
goodness of God hath	appointed	such a reward thereto	8, 634/ 1
Aaron, whom God had	appointed	for their governors; whereof	8, 793/ 19
do satisfaction and penance...	appointed	him by the priest	8, 867/ 33
bad; and then he	appointed	Saint Peter for his	8, 1010/ 18
at the least he	appointed	Saint Peter with others	8, 1011/ 6
earth as Friar Barnes	appointeth	us, so sanctified in	8, 851/ 22
as holy Friar Barnes	appointeth	: pure and clean, without	8, 912/ 31
from time to time	appointeth	for to teach them	8, 998/ 27
his dedication and special	appointment	unto his holy ministration	8, 853/ 19
feeling" faith, a little	appose	him therein. I ask	8, 820/ 20
well, if himself were	apposed	, affirm to be very	8, 710/ 9
cause them to be	apprehended	and taken, and their	8, 879/ 25
Saint Augustine rehearse and	approve	; whereby men may well	8, 734/ 29
not only the known,	approved	virtue of their living	8, 722/ 12
of the same church	approved	. Saint Augustine also, in	8, 739/ 38
and doctrine, God hath	approved	and testified to the	8, 805/ 19
but also received and	approved	as part of the	8, 872/ 25
they were both Christ's	approved	apostles? For though ye	8, 895/ 17
been condemned, but, rather,	approved	and allowed for good	8, 940/ 2
open miracles allowed and	approved	against the said Henry	8, 989/ 18
the scripture of Christ	approveth	it for lawful, and	8, 811/ 34
to pope nor cardinal,	archbishop	nor bishop, abbot nor	8, 838/ 21
of London, or the	Archbishop	of Canterbury the whole	8, 911/ 1
I say, provincial patriarchs,	archbishops	, or metropolitans, or by	8, 577/ 14
deacons, archdeacons, bishops and	archbishops	, " etc. My lords, I	8, 983/ 30
he saith "bishops and	archbishops	"? What holiness doth he	8, 983/ 34
a gulden unto the	archdeacon	shall freely and quietly	8, 584/ 19
nor prior, deacon nor	archdeacon	, parson nor vicar, to	8, 838/ 22
large upon all bishops,	archdeacons	, and other spiritual officers	8, 586/ 23
the Church... as deacons,	archdeacons	, bishops and archbishops, " etc	8, 983/ 29
they be, as deans,	archdeacons	, " etc.), Barnes hath translated	8, 987/ 8
of the Church deacons,	archdeacons	, " etc.; and these words	8, 987/ 9
perceived that Manichaeus, their	archheretic	, was the very apostle	8, 744/ 32
such as those malicious	archheretics	deceive; and them whose	8, 609/ 1
he speaketh against those	archheretics	which against the one	8, 627/ 23
bosoms full. For their	archheretics	account themselves for the	8, 638/ 11
and chastity, as their	archheretics	teach in gluttony, despoiling	8, 639/ 9
that the headmasters, the	archheretics	of all their sects	8, 836/ 11
them amend; whereas those	archheretics	Friar Luther and Friar	8, 836/ 23
his fellows both the	archheretics	and brethren of his	8, 842/ 30
to me, "I will	argue	like and make you	8, 605/ 21
and then did thereupon	argue	thus, in effect: that	8, 939/ 7
More Now let us	argue	like. A false Jew	8, 974/ 22
will here object and	argue	that the evil angels	8, 1007/ 16
a false Jew have	argued	that Christ had not	8, 974/ 27

as already be debated,	argued	, and proved in mine	8, 995/ 19
the true. And Tyndale	argueth	the contrary way... and	8, 672/ 33
bread, or as Tyndale	argueth	it, starch instead of	8, 709/ 37
Friar Barnes' heresy that	argueth	, upon that article of	8, 982/ 34
which for that article	argueth	against Helvidius the heretic	8, 1005/ 11
Saint Augustine in this	arguing	reprove the living of	8, 738/ 27
Defense of the First	Argument	against Tyndale Tyndale The	8, 599/ 2
good, then is this	argument	so too. For they	8, 601/ 30
out with a "like"	argument	of his own making	8, 601/ 34
now by a like-formed	argument	so shortly and so	8, 602/ 24
assoil it with this	argument	that Tyndale here frameth	8, 604/ 3
or else shall his	argument	and his example be	8, 604/ 15
me... and maketh an	argument	and an example of	8, 606/ 11
to assoil that one	argument	by which the known	8, 669/ 38
now perceiving the King's	argument	in that point so	8, 676/ 3
of God. By this	argument	, lo, the King's Highness	8, 677/ 38
have seen that his	argument	would so soon be	8, 681/ 9
reason with the Jews'	argument	, as Tyndale now doth	8, 683/ 2
such wise maketh his	argument	as it both may	8, 738/ 29
the other. And this	argument	is made more strong	8, 738/ 32
promised, never fail... the	argument	of Saint Augustine for	8, 738/ 34
did in the same	argument	. For the paynims passed	8, 768/ 2
good Christian people Tyndale's	argument	none other than even	8, 769/ 11
solution of the second	argument	made for the Catholic	8, 773/ 8
we go is the	argument	which Tyndale would seem	8, 801/ 26
is to say, the	argument	by which we prove	8, 801/ 27
solution to the first	argument	... and that therefore they	8, 817/ 9
to put out all	argument	, I shall shortly strain	8, 824/ 4
he would avoid that	argument	that clearly proveth the	8, 828/ 14
the contrary. For this	argument	by which the known	8, 828/ 20
the very church... which	argument	Tyndale hath all this	8, 828/ 21
together. What manner an	argument	doth Friar Barnes call	8, 883/ 6
faith in derision? This	argument	is so foolish that	8, 883/ 14
simple and an unwise	argument	, what time, to prove	8, 939/ 2
Whoso consider well this	argument	of his, and many	8, 939/ 17
were not only for	argument	supposed, but were so	8, 939/ 27
known person. And this	argument	, in a manner, made	8, 974/ 29
will nothing hurt mine	argument	. For yet shall they	8, 1006/ 26
they were. To this	argument	they will give two	8, 1010/ 9
the first is an	argument	often made by Saint	8, 1030/ 13
church of Christ. This	argument	hath Tyndale sore labored	8, 1030/ 24
against Tyndale Tyndale The	Arguments	Wherewith the Pope Would	8, 599/ 5
ween that those two	arguments	were like. For remember	8, 604/ 4
some of his own	arguments	wherewith he would impugn	8, 676/ 7
his other heresies, an	Arian	too else must he	8, 933/ 15
who, saving that an	Arian	he was." Now, if	8, 936/ 5
authentic stories, that the	Arians	did and were shamefully	8, 684/ 14
For so would the	Arians	have seemed to be	8, 933/ 28
that heresy of the	Arians	was almost overwhelmed, and	8, 934/ 1
Hilary written against the	Arians	, which are these... Barnes	8, 954/ 4

it not. But the	Arians	, that were heretics, as	8, 954/ 25
ever have done, the	Arians	and every other sect	8, 1033/ 16
be laid to the	Arians'	charge?Your own friends	8, 954/ 14
they shall never well	arise	and walk upright, while	8, 677/ 7
when the body shall	arise	again and be glorified	8, 755/ 6
peradventure upon that question	arise	another question, that is	8, 802/ 10
righteous man and shall	arise	again." And therefore this	8, 845/ 1
if they suffer heretics	arise	and remain among themselves	8, 953/ 15
tell them that there	arise	many doubts upon the	8, 997/ 2
points great doubts there	arise	many. In this question	8, 997/ 5
there would contentious heretics	arise	, and bring all such	8, 1022/ 35
heretics or schismatics have	arisen	, either have they by	8, 669/ 17
time, some at another,	arisen	and reared themselves against	8, 670/ 14
of these sects be	arisen	and gone out of	8, 670/ 27
many sects of heretics	arisen	and sprung up therein	8, 934/ 25
newly begun nor yet	arisen	of naught, but risen	8, 1026/ 27
upon the debating thereof,	arisseth	all the variance. Which	8, 668/ 8
and urgent causes manifestly	arising	upon the false, malicious	8, 710/ 25
done the churches of	Arius	, Helvidius, Pelagius, or Manichaeus	8, 607/ 24
Valentinus,	Arius	, Jovinian, Helvidius, Eunomius, Marcion	8, 694/ 34
Valentinus Heretic, Eunomius Heretic,	Arius	Heretic, Marcion Heretic, Montanus	8, 728/ 4
pronounced and declared against	Arius	, and all his adherents	8, 954/ 32
very church! as the	ark	of Noah was the	8, 777/ 4
Noah's flood carried the	ark	up to the higher	8, 976/ 34
she found without the	ark	. She is only that	8, 977/ 1
Old Testament, with the	ark	of Noah, and the	8, 1016/ 7
and maketh flesh his	arm	, " that is to say	8, 743/ 14
and maketh flesh his	arm	, " that is to say	8, 763/ 7
do make flesh their	arm	and not every man	8, 763/ 26
believe not with their	arm	, pardie... but as they	8, 763/ 28
and lie in his	arms	and keep him warm	8, 637/ 21
commanded thereto by Moses,	arose	and went with him	8, 793/ 34
might, nor by exterior	array	; not by gold nor	8, 837/ 14
might," nor by "exterior	array	, " nor by "gold and	8, 839/ 20
he speaketh of "gorgeous	array	, " of "harlots' decking," of	8, 983/ 35
Antichrist. They go gorgeously	arrayed	of our Lord's goods	8, 983/ 21
he, then?Thou that	art	unlearned?Thou that canst	8, 668/ 9
then thou, pardie, that	art	unlearned shalt perceive it	8, 668/ 11
offer to God, thou	art	wholly excused. For it	8, 691/ 30
make satisfaction. And yet	art	thou but loosed from	8, 692/ 5
And therefore when thou	art	asked why thou believest	8, 774/ 10
without any deadly sin) "	art	worse than the devil	8, 785/ 22
And therefore when thou	art	asked why thou believest	8, 801/ 21
quod I, "but why	art	thou such a naughty	8, 816/ 9
thou that spokest thus,	art	thou without spot or	8, 961/ 11
Pelagiane vel Caelestiane?" ("Where	art	thou, heretic Pelagian or	8, 964/ 2
called holy, saying, "Thou	art	a people holy unto	8, 1019/ 27
and ask him first, "	Art	thou a Catholic man	8, 1027/ 24
holy man asked another, "	Art	thou Catholic?" what meant	8, 1027/ 36
me seemeth, one great	article	of the faith. That	8, 753/ 32

the gift of that	article	, upon which, by the	8, 753/ 33
not believing of any	article	, but if he first	8, 798/ 7
the same person any	article	of belief or not	8, 802/ 12
without Scripture, as the	article	of the perpetual virginity	8, 809/ 25
himself hath in that	article	confessed the contrary before	8, 809/ 28
now, no longer, any	article	of the faith because	8, 827/ 27
Wherefore, we believe that	article	by faith that Holy	8, 861/ 2
then were it none	article	of the faith. And	8, 861/ 5
as himself rehearseth his	article	, these were his words	8, 944/ 36
I am sure his	article	as himself rehearseth it	8, 945/ 6
and it is an	article	of our faith... and	8, 956/ 14
mercy, and believe every	article	of the right faith	8, 957/ 26
Wherefore, we believe this	article	by faith that Holy	8, 974/ 17
then were it none	article	of the faith. More	8, 974/ 20
Christ must be an	article	of the faith; ergo	8, 974/ 24
that exposition of that	article	, abide and be conversant	8, 982/ 28
that argueth, upon that	article	of the Creed, that	8, 982/ 34
Jerome, which for that	article	argueth against Helvidius the	8, 1005/ 11
since they believe that	article	not for the Scripture	8, 1005/ 15
unknown church believeth that	article	that they find not	8, 1005/ 33
may clearly prove the	article	as peradventure they may	8, 1005/ 35
to come, that this	article	is proved by Scripture	8, 1006/ 23
they have in this	article	believed some known church	8, 1006/ 32
plain places and general	articles	of the faith which	8, 644/ 28
the Scripture and the	articles	of the faith, with	8, 644/ 34
clean contrary. The "general	articles	of the faith" which	8, 645/ 18
the church" by the	articles	of the faith, if	8, 645/ 27
the faith, if those	articles	be brought in as	8, 645/ 28
need. For the general	articles	be those that thou	8, 645/ 33
he meaneth by "general	articles	"; for we call general	8, 646/ 21
for we call general	articles	those that the general	8, 646/ 22
which he calleth general	articles	. For the general church	8, 646/ 25
part of the general	articles	" which articles Tyndale saith	8, 646/ 26
the general articles" which	articles	Tyndale saith be false	8, 646/ 27
he saith "such general	articles	as thou findest in	8, 646/ 28
himself... and by "general	articles	" those articles that he	8, 647/ 18
by "general articles" those	articles	that he calleth general	8, 647/ 19
in Scripture" all those	articles	, and only those, that	8, 647/ 20
of the same necessary	articles	that the old holy	8, 650/ 12
things like. Which false	articles	to be true, he	8, 656/ 26
sects, as well in	articles	of the faith and	8, 663/ 22
his fellow in great	articles	of the faith, and	8, 728/ 11
found out for the	articles	of his heresies, not	8, 752/ 1
of all the other	articles	depend... and none other	8, 753/ 35
of these points and	articles	that Christ will have	8, 780/ 13
right in all the	articles	should ween that therefore	8, 780/ 25
the belief of the	articles	of the Christian faith	8, 781/ 17
knoweth, believe some such	articles	as we do without	8, 782/ 1
ourselves to believe the	articles	of Christ's faith by	8, 797/ 22
us in those other	articles	ask this good scholar	8, 804/ 24

of Tyndale, in these	articles	of his "feeling faith	8, 806/ 1
historical" faith in the	articles	of faith, he putteth	8, 818/ 1
the knowledge of the	articles	of the faith by	8, 827/ 31
no longer, now, the	articles	of his faith for	8, 827/ 35
diversely determined. But in	articles	of faith, as necessary	8, 923/ 23
of faith, as necessary	articles	to be believed, Friar	8, 923/ 23
forth, in such other	articles	as far out of	8, 928/ 10
in one of the	articles	which was laid against	8, 944/ 30
is this: the common	articles	of the faith be	8, 1004/ 15
before. But then, those	articles	must some man teach	8, 1004/ 22
he that teacheth these	articles	, or delivereth this creed	8, 1004/ 28
that should teach those	articles	, or deliver the creed	8, 1004/ 33
the belief of other	articles	if he had never	8, 1005/ 6
thing can of itself	ascend	upward. And then, the	8, 604/ 37
millstone may not do)	ascend	higher from the lowest	8, 605/ 11
again from death, and	ascend	up to me, and	8, 881/ 27
rage... the fumes whereof	ascended	so hot up to	8, 921/ 7
from the innermost is	ascending	... and to go inward	8, 605/ 13
else to impute and	ascribe	the manner and condition	8, 588/ 18
blasphemously to impute and	ascribe	unto Christ that he	8, 1024/ 7
a book which is	ascribed	unto Saint Chrysostom, to	8, 685/ 9
are in such wise	ascribed	for the sons of	8, 756/ 18
his own conscience he	ascribeth	that work to Saint	8, 933/ 11
would have been yet	ashamed	to think upon. If	8, 626/ 20
some that be peradventure	ashamed	to offer themselves and	8, 701/ 15
that we should be	ashamed	of every reason that	8, 769/ 32
noddypoll idiot might be	ashamed	to say it... or	8, 775/ 31
as he may be	ashamed	so far against the	8, 808/ 36
sects would have been	ashamed	to see it among	8, 832/ 37
God, and make them	ashamed	that have not of	8, 834/ 17
when he waxed after	ashamed	of himself (because he	8, 845/ 34
foolish that he is	ashamed	to tell all his	8, 873/ 10
liveth, he may be	ashamed	thereof. For they not	8, 905/ 35
have been full sore	ashamed	to handle this matter	8, 952/ 21
heretics... nor is not	ashamed	of the contumelies of	8, 953/ 29
and Barnes be both	ashamed	thereof. For well ye	8, 1002/ 27
God, and make them	ashamed	that have not of	8, 1022/ 28
have done penance in	ashes	and shirts of hair	8, 747/ 14
tilt. And therefore drawing	aside	and flitting from the	8, 579/ 8
wise tale. For setting	aside	the question whether the	8, 594/ 8
while all other marks	aside	, of which there are	8, 623/ 25
part of their own	aside	for themselves. Then might	8, 635/ 7
to reject and set	aside	for naught. And thus	8, 708/ 1
withal and shift himself	aside	he proveth us never	8, 763/ 1
here, that setteth it	aside	for naught, as the	8, 834/ 23
and shift the truth	aside	. Ye wot well first	8, 995/ 38
sin again: we will	ask	him whereby knoweth he	8, 588/ 23
with "dumb ceremonies." Yet	ask	I Tyndale here again	8, 631/ 37
the sacraments. Yet I	ask	Tyndale again, which church	8, 632/ 20
than he, and would	ask	him of whom he	8, 643/ 16

scripture we will then	ask	him whereby he can	8, 652/ 20
be a receiver, would	ask	him counsel how he	8, 654/ 24
pope." And if thou	ask	by what means the	8, 692/ 8
the men themselves and	ask	them. Now, if Tyndale	8, 715/ 8
Now, therefore, when they	ask	us how we know	8, 717/ 29
the scripture of God...	ask	them how John the	8, 717/ 30
come among them and	ask	where were any Catholic	8, 735/ 31
patiently what I shall	ask	you. I believe not	8, 736/ 34
ye bring forth. "I	ask	you, therefore, who is	8, 736/ 37
Tyndale And when they	ask	whether we received the	8, 741/ 12
before. And when they	ask	whether we believe not	8, 741/ 14
heart. And if he	ask	who wrote it... answer	8, 774/ 14
God. And if he	ask	how thou camest first	8, 774/ 15
God. And if he	ask	whether thou believest it	8, 774/ 18
We will therefore never	ask	Tyndale the question, nor	8, 791/ 1
it. But let us	ask	Saint Augustine the question	8, 791/ 4
unto him therein, and	ask	him how he knoweth	8, 800/ 11
that no man can	ask	any farther. For lo	8, 801/ 18
Master Tyndale himself. I	ask	his disciple, therefore, this	8, 802/ 18
answered. Then will I	ask	him one question or	8, 802/ 28
heart. And if he	ask	who wrote it... answer	8, 802/ 35
God. And if he	ask	how thou camest first	8, 803/ 1
God. And if he	ask	whether thou believest it	8, 803/ 4
so: I will therefore	ask	this good scholar of	8, 803/ 30
he: then will I	ask	him wherefore he doth	8, 804/ 9
in those other articles	ask	this good scholar of	8, 804/ 24
of bread: I shall	ask	him, I say, therefore	8, 804/ 33
by preaching. Then I	ask	him by whose preaching	8, 805/ 5
all... and when we	ask	wherefore he believeth either	8, 812/ 10
every man that will	ask	us wherefore we hope	8, 812/ 26
hand: I demand and	ask	of Tyndale, therefore, how	8, 817/ 14
appose him therein. I	ask	him, therefore: At such	8, 820/ 22
bliss of heaven. Now	ask	I, therefore, Tyndale: Which	8, 822/ 14
faith. Now ye will	ask	, peradventure, "What then?" and	8, 824/ 15
is herself invisible." Then	ask	we him what is	8, 845/ 13
fool forgotten before to	ask	you. In the inn	8, 877/ 16
one among them. Yet	ask	I Friar Barnes farther	8, 880/ 4
nor so much as	ask	a question among the	8, 902/ 25
would learn, let them	ask	it of their own	8, 902/ 27
nor of whom to	ask	for it, nor so	8, 915/ 15
in Scripture, he would	ask	them why they be	8, 932/ 32
a man may lawfully	ask	his own good before	8, 945/ 2
a green. But I	ask	Friar Barnes whether Christ	8, 951/ 3
acknowledge his sins and	ask	mercy, and believe every	8, 957/ 25
acknowledge his sins, and	ask	mercy, and for lack	8, 957/ 33
acknowledge our sins, and	ask	mercy, and believe only	8, 958/ 32
its sins." But then	ask	we Friar Barnes of	8, 973/ 2
earth. Then will we	ask	him whether our matter	8, 973/ 6
Now, if Friar Barnes	ask	me how I prove	8, 975/ 29
saving that it would	ask	more time and labor	8, 993/ 14

the Scripture. And we	ask	them how we shall	8, 997/ 3
fain walk. And we	ask	them, therefore, whether notwithstanding	8, 998/ 22
whatsoever they say. Then	ask	we them farther, whether	8, 998/ 37
to die therefor. Then	ask	we them whether that	8, 999/ 8
we somewhat lower, and	ask	them whether they with	8, 999/ 37
unknown. But then I	ask	them wherefore they think	8, 1005/ 8
this answer will we	ask	them whether the flock	8, 1012/ 1
his church), we must	ask	these folk that are	8, 1012/ 25
of. But then we	ask	them again: the church	8, 1019/ 10
with him, demand and	ask	him first, "Art thou	8, 1027/ 24
man not let to	ask	of him whom he	8, 1027/ 27
every man that would	ask	him, and that the	8, 1032/ 24
Huessgen), if they be	asked	whether the lechery between	8, 589/ 1
abroad, and to be	asked	who told them the	8, 592/ 9
that the question is	asked	for none other cause	8, 654/ 20
you, was demanded and	asked	whether it were enough	8, 701/ 8
poor men when they	asked	, nor where we found	8, 701/ 18
therefore when thou art	asked	why thou believest that	8, 774/ 11
of whom when one	asked	what that man were	8, 790/ 6
therefore when thou art	asked	why thou believest that	8, 801/ 21
everything that may be	asked	him... the whole effect	8, 803/ 14
one. And then I	asked	him again of one	8, 814/ 19
any favor then I	asked	him whether Bristol were	8, 814/ 26
councils, if he had	asked	and followed any wise	8, 872/ 4
thus: "Whereas we have	asked	each of you, "Believest	8, 981/ 36
of the flesh?" we	asked	you not, after that	8, 982/ 1
that one holy man	asked	another, "Art thou Catholic	8, 1027/ 36
For if he had	asked	him these two questions	8, 1028/ 7
that unto the question	asked	him whether he were	8, 1028/ 11
true. And when he	asketh	how thou knowest that	8, 774/ 13
true. And when he	asketh	how thou knowest that	8, 802/ 33
of Christ, and therefore	asketh	Barnes whether he shall	8, 949/ 15
when he dieth, and	asketh	mercy, shall be forthwith	8, 966/ 18
of her sins, and	asking	mercy for them, God	8, 864/ 20
acknowledging her sins and	asking	mercy for them... and	8, 958/ 4
of their sins and	asking	of mercy, were sufficient	8, 958/ 16
of their sin, and	asking	mercy, and by prayer	8, 965/ 8
all his acknowledging, and	asking	mercy, too, go from	8, 966/ 1
still, as Luther saith,	asleep	. And therefore Tyndale, lest	8, 582/ 32
which they had brought	asleep	, wherewith we confound their	8, 774/ 29
which they had brought	asleep	, wherewith we confound their	8, 805/ 28
the Church "had brought	asleep	," wherewith he saith that	8, 807/ 24
fall in disputing, those	aspen	leaves of theirs would	8, 902/ 30
meeteth... nor a rude	ass	to make his rude	8, 833/ 11
mastery to make an	ass	to be of the	8, 861/ 15
very horse," nor "an	ass	" and "a very ass	8, 1013/ 25
ass" and "a very	ass	" we shall tell him	8, 1013/ 26
apishness, and all his	ass-headed	exclamations, and all his	8, 833/ 15
faith a marvelous sore	assault	... Tyndale What a multitude	8, 791/ 33
maketh his assays and	assaults	here thereat... and loseth	8, 676/ 5

live." Then, for an	assay	, I thought of his	8, 814/ 18
so many lies to	assay	him with some one	8, 814/ 18
and ever make an	assay	and a trial of	8, 871/ 17
they will, I ween,	assay	to steal away in	8, 1004/ 10
God's hand, they have	assayed	to get help and	8, 608/ 19
be contrary turned I	assayed	them, therefore, every way	8, 908/ 37
that he maketh his	assays	and assaults here thereat	8, 676/ 5
cannot know another to	assemble	about election and choice	8, 668/ 27
number as conveniently might	assemble	... and the same, though	8, 938/ 19
neither preacher nor people	assembled	to preach unto, nor	8, 617/ 23
by the whole clergy	assembled	together... yea, and by	8, 618/ 32
condemned, both in great	assembled	councils, and by their	8, 625/ 4
determination of the Church	assembled	for such causes in	8, 715/ 3
the whole universal church	assembled	, this matter were proposed	8, 925/ 26
Spirit when they were	assembled	so many in such	8, 938/ 11
the whole Christian people	assembled	at a general council	8, 938/ 29
if the council were	assembled	of all. If Friar	8, 940/ 9
Christendom lawfully called and	assembled	together, that though they	8, 941/ 4
they had been all	assembled	there together on a	8, 941/ 7
this world, and all	assembled	together; yet might they	8, 950/ 13
divers councils and great	assemblies	of holy, virtuous fathers	8, 586/ 4
can be no such	assembly	; for no man can	8, 617/ 26
present in a certain	assembly	of personages, both of	8, 701/ 4
knew of a certain	assembly	of theirs in Holborn	8, 814/ 28
using yourselves at your	assembly	to God's board, ye	8, 854/ 20
of that their present	assembly	encumber him with her	8, 884/ 28
it, yet the whole	assembly	doth but represent the	8, 921/ 18
till all the whole	assembly	were agreed so fully	8, 922/ 28
we have a full	assembly	of the whole Church	8, 924/ 33
and to that whole	assembly	, that they were come	8, 937/ 15
And that such an	assembly	so gathered together should	8, 937/ 27
of such a whole	assembly	at a general council	8, 938/ 31
also, that the due	assembly	of certain parts representing	8, 940/ 33
they came to one	assembly	together... look what strength	8, 941/ 29
of reason into the	assent	and obedience of faith	8, 778/ 17
than only an undoubted	assent	and adhesion thereunto: then	8, 825/ 19
thing by the common	assent	and experience of the	8, 940/ 35
will working with God	assented	unto it, so shall	8, 748/ 12
famous book of the	Assertion	of the Sacraments, strained	8, 675/ 31
likened them to bulls,	asses	, and apes, and the	8, 831/ 23
them bulls, apes, and	asses	, and abominable harlots and	8, 832/ 21
that himself list to	assign	, and so applied as	8, 647/ 22
you? or by them	assign	out where the church	8, 838/ 3
ye depart hence, to	assign	some means, and show	8, 884/ 39
Then would he peradventure	assign	her some specially sped	8, 886/ 36
Church which ye do	assign	might be perceived and	8, 891/ 22
the same, because we	assign	"the church" to be	8, 962/ 16
of themselves, they must	assign	us some other cause	8, 1002/ 17
so. Let them, then,	assign	that cause. Ye see	8, 1002/ 20
to seek it yet	assign	they no cause wherefore	8, 1002/ 35

all do these folk	assign	the successor of that	8, 1033/ 24
And of this cause	assigned	, they see well themselves	8, 1003/ 6
each of them hath	assigned	a diverse church from	8, 1003/ 19
church that might be	assigned	. Ergo, but if ye	8, 1029/ 34
feeling faith as he	assigneth	. For else maketh Tyndale	8, 763/ 14
a diverse way, and	assigneth	a diverse church, never	8, 829/ 1
church which Barnes here	assigneth	is all pure and	8, 844/ 23
church is that he	assigneth	, of only so pure	8, 857/ 13
which of them all	assigneth	me the very, true	8, 895/ 29
99 Sermon, which he	assigneth	, but also 96, 69	8, 908/ 38
as this faithless friar	assigneth	... that is, only those	8, 913/ 5
own church which himself	assigneth	, though she cannot err	8, 915/ 20
that our Master, Christ,	assigneth	there, the which is	8, 945/ 17
universal church that Barnes	assigneth	that is to wit	8, 949/ 32
neither Tyndale nor Barnes	assigneth	any cause. And I	8, 1002/ 21
this matter before them,	assigneth	a cause, and saith	8, 1002/ 23
incursu et daemonio meridiano,"	assigning	to every one of	8, 988/ 3
by governors of his	assignment	, by true prophets, true	8, 613/ 20
would not fail to	assist	them with his Holy	8, 938/ 11
plenteous promises of his	assistance	with his Holy Spirit	8, 616/ 35
of God concerning his	assistance	and preserving were not	8, 617/ 35
by his own perpetual	assistance	and presence with his	8, 657/ 4
his own grace and	assistance	, which he promised should	8, 856/ 8
and learned, have the	assistance	of Christ and his	8, 999/ 11
that have that perpetual	assistance	of Christ and his	8, 999/ 26
congregation in which that	assistance	is, and by that	8, 1000/ 7
is, and by that	assistance	, that faithful, true, perfect	8, 1000/ 7
promises and gave his	assistance	, were all continually good	8, 1016/ 11
he gave his continual	assistance	unto them, as appeareth	8, 1016/ 13
so be present and	assistant	forever, himself and his	8, 613/ 11
Spirit of God is	assistant	and will not suffer	8, 942/ 21
whom Christ is perpetually	assistant	, and whom he leadeth	8, 999/ 19
Holy Spirit is evermore	assistant	to lead them into	8, 999/ 30
hath promised to be	assistant	here in earth unto	8, 999/ 38
Holy Spirit is forever	assistant	, to teach it and	8, 1003/ 5
end of the world,	assistant	himself, and with himself	8, 1031/ 29
of God would have	assisted	them with his help	8, 799/ 21
spirit at any time	assisting	any of all the	8, 691/ 2
the chief head thereof,	assisting	it and preserving it	8, 975/ 8
pretendeth to answer and	assoil	the reasons with which	8, 576/ 10
say, that he will	assoil	all the reasons of	8, 576/ 13
would fain seem to	assoil	it, be as he	8, 602/ 32
he were able to	assoil	it with this argument	8, 604/ 2
the world beside, to	assoil	that one argument by	8, 669/ 38
the world beside to	assoil	the reason and avoid	8, 670/ 29
so fain answer and	assoil	, is the thing wherewith	8, 675/ 29
in such wise to	assoil	it after. Howbeit, if	8, 681/ 17
Tyndale would seem to	assoil	: that is to say	8, 801/ 26
while bumbled about to	assoil	... abideth in conclusion so	8, 828/ 22
in the laboring to	assoil	it, Tyndale hath doubly	8, 828/ 23

point, I shall therefore	assoil	you those allegations in	8, 857/ 10
as no man may	assoil	, come to a point	8, 905/ 21
Tyndale sore labored to	assoil	, as I have showed	8, 1030/ 24
in this tale so	assoiled	all the doubt that	8, 655/ 13
so this question surely	assoiled	by Tyndale, and openly	8, 655/ 28
that he would have	assoiled	is, and abideth still	8, 673/ 6
would so soon be	assoiled	... and that it was	8, 681/ 9
Tyndale doth now, and	assoiled	his reason in the	8, 681/ 21
heretic that would have	assoiled	his reason with the	8, 683/ 1
which solution I have	assoiled	, and from all wit	8, 690/ 20
all wit and reason	assoiled	, in my last book	8, 690/ 21
this doubt of them	assoiled	, and believe them therein	8, 999/ 28
twain how simply he	assoileth	, that shall you after	8, 576/ 15
how substantially the man	assoileth	the first reason, that	8, 601/ 12
wise himself that he	assoileth	it not afterward so	8, 676/ 10
fresh, lusty point, and	assoileth	all the reason in	8, 705/ 20
properly the wise man	assoileth	it... Tyndale If they	8, 730/ 7
even now already said	assoileth	, concerning the councils, all	8, 923/ 35
Barnes bringeth forth and	assoileth	in this fashion... Barnes	8, 942/ 37
to him in the	assoiling	of his reason, then	8, 681/ 20
yet be now severed	asunder	in doctrine and in	8, 619/ 19
sisters that never be	asunder	; so that whosoever hath	8, 780/ 20
and dwelling so far	asunder	, should so often, though	8, 937/ 34
true while they were	asunder	. But then are we	8, 940/ 14
Irenaeus, Saint Eusebius, Saint	Athanasius	, Saint Hilary, Saint Cyril	8, 727/ 20
folk at Bristol to	attach	Richard Webbe. Whereupon, after	8, 813/ 28
Lobley, whom I had	attached	for like matters and	8, 813/ 25
that understanding which men	attain	by reason, though there	8, 744/ 8
without help of God	attain	and reach thereto God	8, 778/ 15
which manner faith should	attain	to heaven, and which	8, 795/ 20
fail thereof and never	attain	thereto. And indeed, as	8, 795/ 21
merit and his grace	attain	. But yet such kind	8, 825/ 26
shall be saved, shall	attain	the salvation by the	8, 897/ 23
diligent help of her	attain	remedy of their other	8, 994/ 25
is because we might	attain	thereby the surety of	8, 1001/ 14
us from the belief	attained	and gotten by the	8, 794/ 32
not only such as	attained	faith by persuasion of	8, 795/ 34
of a necessary truth)	attained	and gotten by an	8, 818/ 3
points of the belief,	attained	and gotten by man	8, 820/ 7
the historical faith so	attained	, without the inward working	8, 820/ 9
without that showing have	attained	the perceiving thereof. But	8, 996/ 14
deeds did penance and	attained	mercy. Thirdly, we lay	8, 1018/ 31
the man's part toward	attaining	of his own salvation	8, 819/ 30
if he have for	attaining	thereof used himself sufficiently	8, 966/ 8
shame be seen to	attempt	the like. And besides	8, 653/ 9
his durst ever once	attempt	any answer thereunto... till	8, 676/ 2
durst for very shame	attempt	any such incestuous marriage	8, 808/ 9
list to look and	attend	well thereto, both by	8, 893/ 11
in his checker roll,	attending	daily upon him in	8, 907/ 10
writeth upon these words, "	Attendite	a falsis prophetis," wherein	8, 934/ 4

when he exhorteth his	audience	to pray for the	8, 578/ 27
if he will have	audience	, tarry till the lusk	8, 588/ 4
as much of his	audience	may take occasion of	8, 765/ 23
one in all his	audience	that would be the	8, 882/ 24
take hold in every	audience	; so far forth that	8, 882/ 27
would say to his	audience	in his sermon in	8, 913/ 10
were able enough, for	aught	that I can see	8, 580/ 36
compelled to give them	aught	but of his own	8, 635/ 18
he saith, "Careth God	aught	for the oxen?" as	8, 636/ 29
show if he say	aught	to purpose. And therefore	8, 695/ 21
bound, before we bestowed	aught	upon "voluntary," to seek	8, 701/ 19
he may hap, ere	aught	long, to fall into	8, 713/ 36
see, good readers, for	aught	that ever I can	8, 721/ 7
faith in anything that	aught	is, and that it	8, 817/ 7
any manner feeling that	aught	is... the good members	8, 826/ 9
sign or token that	aught	is, that any of	8, 993/ 34
that their faith was	augmented	and increased after their	8, 759/ 26
kind, because it was	augmented	in degrees? The apostles	8, 759/ 33
to look in Saint	Augustine	, in his book of	8, 581/ 30
the authority of Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Gregory	8, 589/ 25
great holy doctor Saint	Augustine	allegeth as reverently Saint	8, 602/ 17
man now allegeth Saint	Augustine	. And this reason that	8, 602/ 18
of Christ? as Saint	Augustine	orderly deduceth, by a	8, 610/ 15
pride is, as Saint	Augustine	saith, the very mother	8, 662/ 19
time of holy Saint	Augustine	, such heretics as then	8, 676/ 15
This saying of Saint	Augustine	, Luther himself alloweth. For	8, 676/ 23
to the saying of	Augustine	, this thing given it	8, 676/ 31
matter. For since Saint	Augustine	saith, and Luther also	8, 678/ 19
those words, both Saint	Augustine	and Luther both spoke	8, 678/ 22
plainly that both Saint	Augustine	and Luther affirm, confess	8, 678/ 24
the holy doctor Saint	Augustine	four or five hundred	8, 679/ 36
things that holy Saint	Augustine	made that reason for	8, 680/ 13
that holy doctor Saint	Augustine	not only eight hundred	8, 680/ 19
it but that Saint	Augustine	hath by that reason	8, 680/ 26
seem nay, that Saint	Augustine	made for that purpose	8, 680/ 28
confesseth, made by Saint	Augustine	himself so many hundred	8, 680/ 36
it was that Saint	Augustine	had not had as	8, 681/ 7
Christendom! But surely Saint	Augustine	, good man, saw not	8, 681/ 13
after. Howbeit, if Saint	Augustine	had had no more	8, 681/ 18
well have mocked Saint	Augustine	as Tyndale doth now	8, 681/ 21
have said unto Saint	Augustine	that the Jews might	8, 681/ 25
is the Scripture" Saint	Augustine	would soon have said	8, 681/ 29
can devise, could Saint	Augustine	have answered any such	8, 682/ 36
farther then might Saint	Augustine	have said to that	8, 683/ 3
the reason of Saint	Augustine	as Saint Augustine might	8, 683/ 11
Saint Augustine as Saint	Augustine	might have said against	8, 683/ 11
this... not only Saint	Augustine	, pardie, but holy Luther	8, 689/ 27
the second by Saint	Augustine	. And it hath such	8, 690/ 29
only which, as Saint	Augustine	saith and Luther confesseth	8, 694/ 2
Saint Ambrose, and Saint	Augustine	. Now if Tyndale dare	8, 696/ 10

the reason of Saint	Augustine	that Tyndale here speaketh	8, 706/ 7
the name of Saint	Augustine	, in the name of	8, 707/ 1
the reason of Saint	Augustine	is that men may	8, 707/ 17
purpose of holy Saint	Augustine	... and having in itself	8, 708/ 11
and discerneth (as Saint	Augustine	saith, and Luther himself	8, 711/ 17
the name of Saint	Augustine	, and in the name	8, 712/ 3
a book of Saint	Augustine	to be taken for	8, 712/ 11
book in which Saint	Augustine	maketh this reason that	8, 712/ 29
very book of Saint	Augustine	. And then doth this	8, 712/ 32
Saint Gregory, holy Saint	Augustine	, holy Saint Ambrose, and	8, 716/ 30
reason of holy Saint	Augustine	hath, against which these	8, 718/ 20
the reason that Saint	Augustine	made therefor is not	8, 718/ 28
that reason of Saint	Augustine	avoided. Here is, lo	8, 719/ 13
is true which Saint	Augustine	saith: that he had	8, 720/ 26
fellows, and holy Saint	Augustine	saith the contrary of	8, 722/ 36
this reason, that Saint	Augustine	, in respect of these	8, 723/ 24
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Gregory the Pope	8, 727/ 22
was taken of Saint	Augustine	, because he would at	8, 730/ 2
If they allege Saint	Augustine	, which saith, "I had	8, 730/ 9
a false sense. Saint	Augustine	, before he was converted	8, 730/ 13
the authority that Saint	Augustine	meant. But if we	8, 730/ 30
us true that Saint	Augustine	meant as he saith	8, 730/ 36
the last that Saint	Augustine	was none of those	8, 731/ 21
Church, for which Saint	Augustine	did (as Tyndale saith	8, 731/ 35
thereby perceive whether Saint	Augustine	, if he were now	8, 732/ 2
win us in Saint	Augustine	, that should be such	8, 732/ 14
a book which Saint	Augustine	writeth against heretics of	8, 732/ 16
do now. But Saint	Augustine	, albeit he could not	8, 732/ 23
will, in which Saint	Augustine	rehearseth the virtues that	8, 732/ 34
since Tyndale alloweth Saint	Augustine	and the virtues that	8, 733/ 5
more but believe Saint	Augustine	... and then shall he	8, 733/ 8
doth falsely take Saint	Augustine	and contrary to his	8, 733/ 30
these words of Saint	Augustine	for example how the	8, 733/ 34
Tyndale expoundeth here Saint	Augustine	more truly... and thereby	8, 733/ 37
the cause why Saint	Augustine	did believe the Church	8, 734/ 6
the place where Saint	Augustine	writeth those words, he	8, 734/ 12
Cyprian doth holy Saint	Augustine	rehearse and approve; whereby	8, 734/ 28
Saint Cyprian and Saint	Augustine	too did take the	8, 734/ 30
Saint Cyprian and Saint	Augustine	say: that of all	8, 734/ 34
this evasion that Saint	Augustine	believed not the Church	8, 735/ 7
of whose sect Saint	Augustine	had been once himself	8, 735/ 11
his sheep," saith Saint	Augustine	, "from Saint Peter's days	8, 735/ 25
causes, lo, laid Saint	Augustine	, all which causes are	8, 735/ 34
what firm credence Saint	Augustine	gave to the known	8, 736/ 6
In which place Saint	Augustine	disputeth against the heretics	8, 736/ 10
Scripture. And therefore Saint	Augustine	, having rehearsed before what	8, 736/ 19
telling us that Saint	Augustine	, where he saith he	8, 738/ 20
For neither doth Saint	Augustine	in this arguing reprove	8, 738/ 27
the argument of Saint	Augustine	for some of the	8, 738/ 34
shall stand. For Saint	Augustine	allegeth there, for one	8, 739/ 1

with which, as Saint	Augustine	saith, they that believe	8, 739/ 5
that place in Saint	Augustine	which I have rehearsed	8, 739/ 10
and intent of Saint	Augustine	is plainly that God	8, 739/ 12
and meaning of Saint	Augustine	, as it plainly appeareth	8, 739/ 29
148). In which Saint	Augustine	plainly showeth that the	8, 739/ 33
same church approved. Saint	Augustine	also, in his third	8, 740/ 1
known Catholic church. Saint	Augustine	also in his epistle	8, 740/ 9
would not believe Saint	Augustine	nor any of the	8, 740/ 21
have ye heard Saint	Augustine	... whom if Tyndale will	8, 740/ 22
the words of Saint	Augustine	, that saith he believed	8, 740/ 32
the saying of Saint	Augustine	. And therefore, since he	8, 740/ 37
as they do Saint	Augustine	... while ye plainly see	8, 741/ 1
the mind of Saint	Augustine	was (and is, I	8, 743/ 27
before showed you, Saint	Augustine	, albeit that without help	8, 744/ 22
Christ, and that Saint	Augustine	either had no such	8, 744/ 33
as I say, Saint	Augustine	laid them not that	8, 744/ 35
declaring it, as Saint	Augustine	showeth, and also for	8, 745/ 11
this way went Saint	Augustine	, with such outward causes	8, 745/ 16
the reason of Saint	Augustine	neither with examples of	8, 745/ 19
belief (for as Saint	Augustine	saith, "In vain soundeth	8, 747/ 35
the difference between Saint	Augustine	and the good man	8, 750/ 21
unto the Church. Saint	Augustine	believed the Church in	8, 750/ 22
this point wherein Saint	Augustine	and the good man	8, 750/ 32
historical faith of Saint	Augustine	... and plainly confesseth himself	8, 751/ 30
the church that Saint	Augustine	spoke of that is	8, 751/ 31
before, Tyndale alleged Saint	Augustine	in believing the Gospel	8, 763/ 18
you before that Saint	Augustine	, in believing the Scripture	8, 763/ 35
for Scripture (as Saint	Augustine	saith that himself did	8, 770/ 8
the reason of Saint	Augustine	that he knoweth the	8, 770/ 21
let us ask Saint	Augustine	the question, which against	8, 791/ 4
And yet showeth Saint	Augustine	farther, and by good	8, 791/ 13
faith of holy Saint	Augustine	... as his words against	8, 796/ 7
the faith of Saint	Augustine	too, because both he	8, 796/ 20
witness... as holy Saint	Augustine	hath already done for	8, 800/ 17
Which saying of Saint	Augustine	ye see yourselves that	8, 800/ 21
Catholic church, as Saint	Augustine	said that he did	8, 802/ 21
more perfect than Saint	Augustine	had after that God	8, 803/ 32
perfect belief than Saint	Augustine	in any such thing	8, 804/ 2
such thing as Saint	Augustine	and he believed both	8, 804/ 3
own mind that Saint	Augustine	in any true point	8, 804/ 7
as well as Saint	Augustine	did still when he	8, 804/ 11
virtue, as were Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Basil	8, 805/ 16
answereth nothing to Saint	Augustine	. For except he feel	8, 827/ 4
feel better than Saint	Augustine	felt, else while Saint	8, 827/ 5
felt, else while Saint	Augustine	confessed against the Manichaeans	8, 827/ 5
Church still, as Saint	Augustine	did. And on the	8, 827/ 10
better faith than Saint	Augustine	felt... in the self	8, 827/ 12
self thing that Saint	Augustine	did then believe as	8, 827/ 12
disguisings. This doth Saint	Augustine	well prove, saying, "Of	8, 837/ 28
fair," etc. Here Saint	Augustine	saith that Christ hath	8, 837/ 30

forth, and of Saint	Augustine	also... there is not	8, 839/ 4
Scripture and of Saint	Augustine	, as ye shall see	8, 839/ 8
Saint Paul and Saint	Augustine	do prove us the	8, 844/ 9
Scripture and of Saint	Augustine	which Friar Barnes bringeth	8, 851/ 20
divers places of Saint	Augustine	and some other doctors	8, 857/ 4
the world, as Saint	Augustine	doth witness in these	8, 857/ 20
the authority of Saint	Augustine	that "the church" is	8, 858/ 16
the words of Saint	Augustine	by which he would	8, 859/ 17
and also that Saint	Augustine	telleth us where it	8, 859/ 19
same words that Saint	Augustine	spoke... yet he meaneth	8, 867/ 29
meaneth not as Saint	Augustine	meant. For Saint Augustine	8, 867/ 30
Augustine meant. For Saint	Augustine	in divers other places	8, 867/ 30
in what wise Saint	Augustine	would a sinner should	8, 868/ 14
this place as Saint	Augustine	doth in one place	8, 868/ 21
he not as Saint	Augustine	meant in that place	8, 868/ 22
bringeth forth of Saint	Augustine	and other holy doctors	8, 873/ 2
her... which, as Saint	Augustine	saith, she learned of	8, 875/ 27
his old master Saint	Augustine	, out of whose rule	8, 896/ 2
these words of Saint	Augustine	in his fiftieth sermon	8, 906/ 12
Upon these words Saint	Augustine	none other meaneth but	8, 906/ 16
any word wherein Saint	Augustine	saith that whosoever is	8, 906/ 28
these words of Saint	Augustine	, meaning none otherwise by	8, 908/ 8
by them than Saint	Augustine	meant in them, make	8, 908/ 9
that saith not Saint	Augustine	. And therefore this place	8, 908/ 12
this place of Saint	Augustine	nothing helpeth him... but	8, 908/ 12
other places of Saint	Augustine	which I shall bring	8, 908/ 13
the mind of Saint	Augustine	so plainly declared in	8, 908/ 14
other places of Saint	Augustine	which Friar Barnes bringeth	8, 908/ 19
next place of Saint	Augustine	that he bringeth in	8, 908/ 21
this text of Saint	Augustine	hath Friar Barnes alleged	8, 908/ 31
Catholic church. For Saint	Augustine	doth in those words	8, 909/ 10
foolish fantasy. But Saint	Augustine	, as I say, sheweth	8, 909/ 18
he playeth with Saint	Augustine	in the place that	8, 910/ 14
made preachers else Saint	Augustine	, whom Barnes bringeth for	8, 911/ 37
the place of Saint	Augustine	which of Barnes' bringing	8, 912/ 3
ye see that Saint	Augustine	saith in them no	8, 912/ 4
their faith. But Saint	Augustine	meaneth not that like	8, 912/ 27
other places of Saint	Augustine	alone for the while	8, 912/ 32
good readers? Doth Saint	Augustine	here mean by "faithful	8, 913/ 4
them? As though Saint	Augustine	would say to his	8, 913/ 9
good readers... if Saint	Augustine	meant as Barnes maketh	8, 913/ 21
those words of Saint	Augustine	nothing make for Friar	8, 913/ 36
but meaneth as Saint	Augustine	meant in his words	8, 914/ 9
us what thing Saint	Augustine	meant in this word	8, 914/ 26
For surely neither Saint	Augustine	nor that gloss meant	8, 914/ 27
her... which, as Saint	Augustine	saith, she learned of	8, 930/ 1
this rule of Saint	Augustine	... and let us see	8, 930/ 7
the law alleging Saint	Augustine	for me for it	8, 945/ 13
her... which, as Saint	Augustine	saith, she learned of	8, 952/ 27
of persecution. But Saint	Augustine	saith not that the	8, 952/ 35

these things is Saint	Augustine	, whom he bringeth for	8, 953/ 10
among yourselves." For Saint	Augustine	, whom he bringeth for	8, 953/ 20
insomuch that holy Saint	Augustine	was first of the	8, 955/ 11
soul into hell. Saint	Augustine	in this point declareth	8, 955/ 33
you in. But Saint	Augustine	was not in this	8, 956/ 4
false handling of Saint	Augustine	, and his false intent	8, 959/ 35
But thus saith Saint	Augustine	, lo... "The whole Church	8, 960/ 6
maketh as though Saint	Augustine	had spoken those words	8, 961/ 31
vexed," saith he, Saint	Augustine	with the same reason	8, 961/ 33
the Donatists vex Saint	Augustine	with that reason that	8, 961/ 35
against him, nor Saint	Augustine	made not that sermon	8, 961/ 36
them, they vexed Saint	Augustine	with this heresy: that	8, 962/ 1
Donatists did vex Saint	Augustine	. Now, if Barnes will	8, 962/ 14
Donatists vexed not Saint	Augustine	with the same thing	8, 962/ 30
for that. For Saint	Augustine	called the successor of	8, 962/ 35
the Donatists and Saint	Augustine	. For between Barnes and	8, 963/ 6
point were both Saint	Augustine	and the Donatists agreed	8, 963/ 11
he saith that Saint	Augustine	was vexed by the	8, 963/ 14
then... and that Saint	Augustine	were of the mind	8, 963/ 18
us ween that Saint	Augustine	therefore wrote those words	8, 963/ 22
good readers, that Saint	Augustine	spoke those words not	8, 963/ 27
very words of Saint	Augustine	himself in the selfsame	8, 963/ 32
Friar Barnes beginneth... Saint	Augustine	saith thus: "Ubi es	8, 964/ 1
see clearly that Saint	Augustine	wrote not those words	8, 964/ 4
very truth... doth Saint	Augustine	write those words which	8, 964/ 26
the authority of Saint	Augustine	, with the selfsame words	8, 964/ 28
words by which Saint	Augustine	plainly proveth it false	8, 964/ 29
spot nor wrinkle... Saint	Augustine	saith, as ye have	8, 964/ 34
And then goeth Saint	Augustine	further and saith that	8, 965/ 6
not commit. Whereby Saint	Augustine	teacheth us against the	8, 965/ 26
in hell. For Saint	Augustine	saith here, as ye	8, 966/ 3
such wise as Saint	Augustine	here declareth that is	8, 966/ 9
shall be, saith Saint	Augustine	, forgiven. And when he	8, 966/ 13
of God. But Saint	Augustine	meaneth not that every	8, 966/ 16
God. And that Saint	Augustine	meaneth here none otherwise	8, 967/ 4
less doubt thereof... Saint	Augustine	shall himself declare that	8, 967/ 7
which few words Saint	Augustine	witnesseth against more of	8, 969/ 7
invicem, ut salvemini." Saint	Augustine	affirmeth here also that	8, 969/ 21
taken pieces of Saint	Augustine	and patched them together	8, 969/ 33
all, by which Saint	Augustine	excepteth them from forgiveness	8, 970/ 1
first. Also, whereas Saint	Augustine	, having his whole words	8, 970/ 10
wise as though Saint	Augustine	had said that every	8, 970/ 17
deadly sin; whereof Saint	Augustine	in these words "quae	8, 970/ 21
and clean; whereas Saint	Augustine	saith nor meaneth no	8, 970/ 28
these words of Saint	Augustine	: that God is the	8, 970/ 35
These words of Saint	Augustine	which Barnes here leaveth	8, 971/ 3
wrinkle. But, as Saint	Augustine	saith here, though at	8, 972/ 4
letting pass that Saint	Augustine	saith not that the	8, 972/ 28
very words of Saint	Augustine	himself and that they	8, 972/ 32
meant, neither, by Saint	Augustine	than Barnes would have	8, 972/ 34

what saith Saint Friar	Augustine	Barnes. First Friar Barnes	8, 972/ 36
what saith Friar Saint	Augustine	Barnes. He saith, ye	8, 973/ 20
in for him Saint	Augustine	... whose words altered and	8, 973/ 28
would bring in Saint	Augustine	to prove his purpose	8, 973/ 34
rather to bring Saint	Augustine	in... with plain words	8, 973/ 35
the words of Saint	Augustine	himself, because Friar Barnes	8, 975/ 31
the words of Saint	Augustine	... "Ye must know that	8, 975/ 34
Christian readers, how Saint	Augustine	understandeth and expoundeth both	8, 978/ 23
if he believe Saint	Augustine	as he would seem	8, 978/ 27
ye perceive by Saint	Augustine	here, that Friar Barnes'	8, 979/ 11
these words of Saint	Augustine	, ye see also that	8, 979/ 13
the country. For Saint	Augustine	showeth here well and	8, 979/ 28
ye see that Saint	Augustine	in these words doth	8, 979/ 37
about the world Saint	Augustine	well and plainly declareth	8, 980/ 7
Friar Barnes by Saint	Augustine	himself whose order and	8, 980/ 10
selfsame place of Saint	Augustine	which himself bringeth here	8, 980/ 13
a sermon of Saint	Augustine	which he made unto	8, 981/ 32
self place where Saint	Augustine	saith that the Church	8, 982/ 11
place, I say, Saint	Augustine	declareth that by these	8, 982/ 17
plainly perceive that Saint	Augustine	there declareth the holy	8, 982/ 24
and question that Saint	Augustine	abhorreth from Friar Barnes'	8, 982/ 33
an unknown church... Saint	Augustine	saith plainly, as I	8, 982/ 36
before play with Saint	Augustine	, and with Saint Paul	8, 985/ 7
them, but let Saint	Augustine	say. For he saith	8, 1015/ 18
declare it. For Saint	Augustine	saith, in his book	8, 1026/ 35
goodly scoffing at Saint	Augustine's	reason, he shall never	8, 680/ 24
would shake off Saint	Augustine's	reason made against heretics	8, 683/ 22
he would answer Saint	Augustine's	reason by fearing him	8, 690/ 14
For he alloweth Saint	Augustine's	saying... and denieth not	8, 723/ 36
third answer unto Saint	Augustine's	reason. But now shall	8, 729/ 36
here true of Saint	Augustine's	mind, that he believed	8, 731/ 5
that was in Saint	Augustine's	time. First, as for	8, 731/ 26
any furtherance of Saint	Augustine's	faith. And therefore must	8, 732/ 12
this point, of Saint	Augustine's	words, as though Tyndale's	8, 733/ 21
rehearse you here Saint	Augustine's	own words written in	8, 736/ 8
I say, by Saint	Augustine's	own words, that the	8, 738/ 25
proved you, by Saint	Augustine's	words, Tyndale's words shamefully	8, 740/ 34
false glossing of Saint	Augustine's	words (wherein ye see	8, 745/ 22
more perfect than Saint	Augustine's	was, but believe in	8, 804/ 6
faith better than Saint	Augustine's	... his answer that he	8, 804/ 22
will bring you Saint	Augustine's	words, the which was	8, 860/ 23
as weary of Saint	Augustine's	words as ever he	8, 908/ 16
was weary of Saint	Augustine's	works... for weariness whereof	8, 908/ 17
ran out of Saint	Augustine's	rule. But first shall	8, 908/ 18
words throughout all Saint	Augustine's	works were a great	8, 909/ 2
in reading of Saint	Augustine's	works... we will take	8, 909/ 7
the beginning of Saint	Augustine's	words as Barnes bringeth	8, 912/ 36
false glossing of Saint	Augustine's	words, and openeth well	8, 914/ 25
will bring you Saint	Augustine's	words, the which was	8, 959/ 16
would rehearse you Saint	Augustine's	words to the intent	8, 959/ 29

shall rehearse you Saint	Augustine's	words a little more	8, 960/ 1
own words were Saint	Augustine's	. But thus saith Saint	8, 960/ 5
the end of Saint	Augustine's	work written to Quodvultdeus	8, 964/ 24
have before of Saint	Augustine's	own words rehearsed you	8, 966/ 22
by misrehearsing of Saint	Augustine's	words... but he shall	8, 966/ 35
clearly see, by Saint	Augustine's	words here, that he	8, 969/ 1
as to read Saint	Augustine's	words again in such	8, 969/ 28
wrinkle... as against Saint	Augustine's	words here Barnes boasteth	8, 972/ 11
place, endeth now Saint	Augustine's	words with the clean	8, 972/ 17
though they were Saint	Augustine's	own, with "etc." And	8, 972/ 25
professed friar of Saint	Augustine's	order, would seem to	8, 975/ 33
cared not for ten	Augustines	, nor for a hundred	8, 624/ 2
his book called Catena	aurea	the words which Huessgen	8, 685/ 19
as for to make	aurum	potabile, that is a	8, 1003/ 25
appear plainly by other	authentic	writing, but verily well	8, 631/ 33
which was holy and	authentic	Scripture and which not	8, 658/ 16
ye may read, in	authentic	stories, that the Arians	8, 684/ 13
Latin, and partly by	authentic	stories. And as the	8, 707/ 3
Latin, and partly by	authentic	stories." Here would he	8, 712/ 5
hundred years, and old	authentic	stories which they had	8, 774/ 29
hundred years, and old	authentic	stories which they had	8, 805/ 27
touching any such "old	authentic	stories" as he speaketh	8, 807/ 23
these folk many old	authentic	stories proving their heresies	8, 808/ 5
we prove by old	authentic	books of old holy	8, 808/ 30
perceive also by old	authentic	writers that at such	8, 1027/ 4
which out of like	authorities	compiled a like work	8, 593/ 16
among many other great	authorities	and reasons, pressed him	8, 639/ 21
the number of those	authorities	would fill a whole	8, 740/ 30
then see whether the	authorities	that he allegeth here	8, 844/ 8
us resort unto the	authorities	of the Scripture and	8, 851/ 19
here bringeth forth his	authorities	. And then, when he	8, 854/ 27
well farther upon the	authorities	that this man layeth	8, 862/ 36
hands. For, letting the	authorities	stand for the while	8, 863/ 4
of those reasons and	authorities	, that I shall in	8, 995/ 28
a great heap of	authorities	and plain texts of	8, 1018/ 39
thing were called: what	authority	and what power either	8, 577/ 15
hath any power or	authority	to make any law	8, 585/ 16
and Luther's and Huessgen's	authority	, in the construction of	8, 589/ 22
well wit, by the	authority	of Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 589/ 25
those decrees, of such	authority	there as it is	8, 593/ 18
to what things, his	authority	stretcheth or ought to	8, 594/ 11
a man of such	authority	that the great holy	8, 602/ 16
those that had the	authority	in their hands... and	8, 622/ 25
them, and set their	authority	clear at naught, and	8, 624/ 1
and of his own	authority	as by the invocation	8, 643/ 31
if he prove his	authority	the better, either by	8, 651/ 22
to take away their	authority	. And yet if this	8, 659/ 15
Gospel but if the	authority	of the Catholic Church	8, 676/ 21
general council hath any	authority	or power to make	8, 676/ 25
and cannot err, their	authority	is greater than the	8, 685/ 34

is of as great	authority	as the Scripture. More	8, 685/ 36
upon the boldness and	authority	of his apostasy to	8, 688/ 21
we say that the	authority	of the Church "is	8, 689/ 19
is of as great	authority	as the Scripture" we	8, 689/ 34
you somewhat of the	authority	of the Catholic Church	8, 715/ 24
the Gospel except the	authority	of the Church had	8, 730/ 10
And that is the	authority	that Saint Augustine meant	8, 730/ 30
moved, nor take none	authority	; and so were Tyndale's	8, 732/ 10
the Catholic Church in	authority	, first for the miracles	8, 735/ 16
the Catholic Church great	authority	; which name of "universal	8, 735/ 28
I say, for the	authority	of the Catholic Church	8, 735/ 35
it that for the	authority	thereof, he believed the	8, 735/ 37
Gospel but if the	authority	of the Catholic Church	8, 737/ 9
itself saving for the	authority	of the Church, did	8, 738/ 21
itself but for the	authority	of the Church. Wherein	8, 740/ 33
Scripture because of the	authority	of the Church, and	8, 763/ 35
moved only by the	authority	of their elders... and	8, 767/ 17
moved also by the	authority	of their elders only	8, 767/ 21
believe only by the	authority	of our elders, and	8, 767/ 25
mouths moved with the	authority	of their elders only	8, 773/ 19
mouths moved with the	authority	of their elders only	8, 777/ 31
believe "moved with the	authority	of their elders only	8, 778/ 6
credence given to the	authority	of the known Catholic	8, 778/ 7
and show, by the	authority	of Saint Paul and	8, 784/ 15
Gospel... but if the	authority	of the Church moved	8, 800/ 20
Scripture still for the	authority	of the Church, as	8, 804/ 10
Gospel but if the	authority	of the Church moved	8, 804/ 12
believed it for the	authority	of the Church always	8, 804/ 13
they lay so good	authority	for them. "What authority	8, 805/ 23
authority for them. "What	authority	lay they for them	8, 805/ 24
doctors, and by the	authority	of the Catholic Church	8, 808/ 31
and yet prove the	authority	of their doctrine to	8, 811/ 5
Jerusalem may lie by	authority	, because he shall be	8, 812/ 31
Gospel but for the	authority	of the Church and	8, 827/ 7
saith he by the	authority	of Saint Augustine that	8, 858/ 16
have heard, by the	authority	of the prophet Isaiah	8, 880/ 17
not for his own	authority	, or surety of his	8, 890/ 30
against him. His first	authority	be these words of	8, 906/ 12
would, by his princely	authority	more than an imperial	8, 919/ 24
credence or any great	authority	with Friar Barnes, in	8, 921/ 34
be by another like	authority	changed. But these changes	8, 923/ 11
took he away the	authority	from all the Scripture	8, 931/ 37
forasmuch as by the	authority	of the Church, his	8, 933/ 24
him go scrape that	authority	out of his book	8, 936/ 3
should have the selfsame	authority	, full and whole, in	8, 937/ 28
yet have the same	authority	and the same full	8, 938/ 21
and nuns, and the	authority	of general councils, and	8, 938/ 25
should have the same	authority	or credence that it	8, 940/ 8
should have the full	authority	of the whole body	8, 940/ 34
for the power and	authority	of every general council	8, 941/ 3

give their ambassadors full	authority	, in such things as	8, 941/ 16
great princes, used their	authority	against the Catholics in	8, 954/ 27
heresy true by the	authority	of Saint Augustine, with	8, 964/ 28
truth a sure, undoubted	authority	. Now, good Christian readers	8, 969/ 26
keeping under by his	authority	the subverters, and all	8, 990/ 22
be unknown lest the	authority	of the known church	8, 1015/ 29
whole church, and their	authors	and beginners were once	8, 707/ 26
out of the old	authors	. Even so, we seek	8, 774/ 35
out of the old	authors	. Even so, we seek	8, 805/ 35
For what would it	avail	for me to defend	8, 871/ 25
will in no wise	avail	Friar Barnes... but utterly	8, 882/ 36
what should this knowledge	avail	me? It may peradventure	8, 894/ 29
monition (if the first	avail	not), he shall take	8, 948/ 8
more taught. But what	availeth	Tyndale all this tale	8, 610/ 13
when he speaketh of	avarice	and feigned words as	8, 628/ 7
sacraments. And as for	avarice	, though many of them	8, 628/ 10
besides much other evangelical	avarice	, he told us here	8, 628/ 16
the covetous wretch rebuke	avarice	and laud liberality... the	8, 765/ 29
suspicion of anger or	avarice	... and complain to "the	8, 946/ 4
Jews: he shall never	avoid	it here but that	8, 622/ 15
assoil the reason and	avoid	it but that only	8, 670/ 30
never while he liveth	avoid	it but that Saint	8, 680/ 25
what evasion Tyndale will	avoid	this reason for himself	8, 706/ 16
evermore considerably reject and	avoid	... as it partly appeareth	8, 711/ 1
seeing that he cannot	avoid	the reason of Saint	8, 745/ 18
he cannot in conclusion	avoid	it, yet he finally	8, 802/ 2
Scripture... they can never	avoid	it but that the	8, 809/ 17
by which he would	avoid	that argument that clearly	8, 828/ 14
sure that they may	avoid	all damnable error if	8, 900/ 4
same words here to	avoid	that the very Catholic	8, 945/ 23
both, well answer and	avoid	then, that thing once	8, 995/ 22
church: they must first	avoid	the deduction by which	8, 1002/ 16
Now, if they would	avoid	this conclusion with some	8, 1013/ 18
the Sixth, wherein is	avoided	the solutions of Tyndale	8, 598/ 23
reason of Saint Augustine	avoided	. Here is, lo, good	8, 719/ 13
false "feeling faith," and	avoided	his solution plainly by	8, 828/ 13
shall) well and sufficiently	avoided	all that I have	8, 995/ 26
their first answer thus	avoided	, they will come in	8, 1011/ 24
folly of these heretics	avoided	. Now is this point	8, 1016/ 3
Eighth Book) answered and	avoided	, is not worth a	8, 1026/ 18
what wise I have	avoided	at length, and refuted	8, 1031/ 22
warned and reprov'd and	avoided	, and no man after	8, 1032/ 34
well, have condemned and	avoided	for heretics, eight hundred	8, 1033/ 13
found out answereth and	avoideth	plain, as himself well	8, 776/ 18
than one. For the	avoiding	of all intrication whereof	8, 577/ 18
be sure, and for	avoiding	of such heresies by	8, 597/ 21
of all doubts and	avoiding	of all errors, it	8, 617/ 16
if he will, for	avoiding	of the shame, surmise	8, 665/ 36
Turks... and toward the	avoiding	of the Catholic Church	8, 771/ 12
doubts concerning the sure	avoiding	of all damnable errors	8, 856/ 14

made to Master Wolman	avoiding	this place of the	8, 947/ 19
a known church. In	avoiding	whereof Barnes trifleth in	8, 952/ 16
pain temporal, but for	avoiding	of perpetual, since Saint	8, 969/ 19
with diligence used in	avoiding	sin and doing good	8, 970/ 14
call them virtue, and	avow	the break of their	8, 653/ 17
name of wives, and	avow	their lechery boldly, and	8, 836/ 14
chastity, keep their open,	avowed	whoredom, and maintain their	8, 832/ 7
beasts the most shameless...	avowing	the breach of their	8, 767/ 2
their sleep, weening themselves	awake	. And so, finally, any	8, 826/ 8
he nor we be	aware	of. And therefore he	8, 974/ 13
so long been led	awry	, believing always to be	8, 650/ 32
cannot, as ye see,	babble	he never so saintly	8, 799/ 26
will and good works	babble	to the contrary. But	8, 867/ 4
still and hold their	babble	, and tell them that	8, 902/ 22
hitherto, whatsoever Friar Barnes	babble	. And when God shall	8, 923/ 28
this is, whatsoever Barnes	babble	, the very, true church	8, 942/ 20
Barnes in his gay	babble	wherewith he would make	8, 979/ 14
And therefore, whatsoever they	babble	, it plainly appeareth that	8, 1021/ 13
when ye have all	babbled	, well and justly condemned	8, 936/ 36
false fashion). And he	babbleth	also in his Babylonica	8, 585/ 15
Barnes, all that he	babbleth	here of the councils	8, 872/ 4
by bare words and	babbling	only, without any power	8, 608/ 17
saving for the importunate	babbling	of these heretics, no	8, 779/ 33
other, for all Barnes'	babbling	upon his abjuration. Nor	8, 953/ 6
shall, for all this	babbling	, be saved, and shall	8, 998/ 34
silence as would with	babbling	put down the good	8, 1023/ 1
thereby making that pretty	babe	, her son, believe that	8, 750/ 12
were as a young	babe	that lieth swaddled in	8, 892/ 15
breeding worms in the	babes'	bellies. But now soon	8, 641/ 10
was shut from the	babies	of Christian folk, while	8, 989/ 36
and thereby making the	baby	believe what she list	8, 750/ 31
babbleth also in his	Babylonica	that neither man nor	8, 585/ 15
confesseth himself, in his	Babylonica	, that all the old	8, 626/ 25
in his book of	Babylonica	, speaking of the Canon	8, 659/ 9
and plainly in his	Babylonica	, where he saith expressly	8, 784/ 7
almost broken his horse's	back	and his own too	8, 579/ 5
and casteth them all	back	again, and maketh them	8, 627/ 12
bed to keep his	back	warm, for physic. Finally	8, 637/ 31
turn a few leaves	back	and look thereon. Now	8, 650/ 6
high upon his eagle's	back	. For when he hath	8, 724/ 31
to call the others	back	again, and to testify	8, 767/ 29
flock to call them	back	again, and show them	8, 771/ 16
a roundel, turning them	back	to back, and then	8, 772/ 23
turning them back to	back	, and then speak all	8, 772/ 23
call the great multitude	back	, and to show the	8, 772/ 27
to move and turn	back	toward the man. This	8, 786/ 24
Tyndale standeth at his	back	and prompteth him in	8, 802/ 25
man should turn himself	back	from his wickedness." Saint	8, 840/ 28
goeth over the goose's	back	; for else, if it	8, 876/ 9
at the least rebound	back	upon himself, but not	8, 882/ 26

of the devil, kept	back	; ye know with what	8, 926/ 20
see me on the	back	half." For because the	8, 977/ 5
was able to keep	back	the thron of the	8, 990/ 13
miracles, while he called	back	the hearts of some	8, 990/ 30
the church upon his	back	as they went out	8, 994/ 31
fromward, till they turn	back	again, they shall never	8, 995/ 7
lest his best be	bad	. I would ween that	8, 580/ 31
else no man so	bad	of the Catholic Church	8, 588/ 33
the good as the	bad	be for the while	8, 621/ 23
that he took no	bad	. And then if he	8, 654/ 26
that I take no	bad	"... "Marry," would Tyndale say	8, 654/ 27
ever out of the	bad	, and leaveth the naughty	8, 672/ 34
there were as well	bad	as good yet describeth	8, 732/ 24
of both good and	bad	. And that in this	8, 734/ 17
be both good and	bad	, as there are in	8, 734/ 22
but of good and	bad	both. And so be	8, 734/ 33
clergy as there be	bad	... so be there also	8, 766/ 11
they be all as	bad	as ye be, and	8, 770/ 33
be both good and	bad	? And yet is it	8, 777/ 4
wot well, was so	bad	that his own father	8, 777/ 8
both good fish and	bad	, till it come out	8, 777/ 11
good saved and the	bad	cast away. And the	8, 777/ 14
be both good and	bad	, and out of the	8, 777/ 23
none good but all	bad	(as none were saved	8, 777/ 24
among the clergy full	bad	(as hard it were	8, 832/ 23
people, both good and	bad	... as it is in	8, 833/ 26
both of good and	bad	. Wherefore, this is not	8, 834/ 1
God, though it have	bad	folk in it among	8, 834/ 5
both good fish and	bad	(as the Church here	8, 834/ 9
doth, good men and	bad	both, and shall while	8, 834/ 11
both good people and	bad	Saint Paul, I say	8, 834/ 15
for them that are	bad	, despise this church in	8, 834/ 19
there be, besides the	bad	, many men very good	8, 834/ 20
church of good and	bad	is the church that	8, 835/ 32
church of good and	bad	both together. For first	8, 839/ 10
blood both good and	bad	. For Christ hath by	8, 848/ 27
therein... though there be	bad	among them... as Christ's	8, 854/ 34
them both good and	bad	, and meaning some of	8, 855/ 23
them good and some	bad	, and yet none without	8, 855/ 24
of both good and	bad	together: so is the	8, 855/ 31
but of good and	bad	together... for which whole	8, 855/ 32
it both good and	bad	... and Friar Barnes' church	8, 866/ 28
preacher be good or	bad	, they shall be never	8, 897/ 19
in our church, as	bad	as we be, yet	8, 904/ 12
of good parts and	bad	giveth a beauty to	8, 907/ 18
both good people and	bad	. And therefore are they	8, 912/ 19
though there were many	bad	, therein yet to the	8, 925/ 1
the good and the	bad	. Now, if Friar Barnes	8, 927/ 10
the world good and	bad	, Christian and heathen would	8, 940/ 17
time people, good and	bad	both, living together in	8, 950/ 12

church of good and	bad	, and with the secret	8, 951/ 20
Christian people good and	bad	both... or an unknown	8, 963/ 8
of both good and	bad	, diverse of living and	8, 988/ 11
say) both good and	bad	all at once. And	8, 1000/ 17
of both good and	bad	together, as there is	8, 1007/ 8
while both good and	bad	together. Moreover, God began	8, 1007/ 32
some good and some	bad	. For out of this	8, 1008/ 2
that, as well the	bad	as the good hath	8, 1010/ 2
the good and the	bad	; and then he appointed	8, 1010/ 18
multitude of good and	bad	both together, as it	8, 1012/ 30
of both good and	bad	together, and that evil	8, 1015/ 37
but of good and	bad	together. If we should	8, 1016/ 6
were both good and	bad	together. And yet, continually	8, 1016/ 12
of both good and	bad	together. But here wot	8, 1019/ 1
church of good and	bad	together." This saith Tyndale	8, 1019/ 6
church of good and	bad	together be Christ's church	8, 1019/ 14
company of good and	bad	together is Christ's church	8, 1019/ 17
both the good and	bad	... do not let, for	8, 1019/ 23
let, for all the	bad	folk that be in	8, 1019/ 23
of both good and	bad	, in all the parable	8, 1019/ 28
both good fish and	bad	"... and also in the	8, 1020/ 7
mingled of good and	bad	"the kingdom of heaven	8, 1020/ 13
of both good and	bad	is the holy church	8, 1020/ 16
there shall never lack	bad	fish among the good	8, 1020/ 24
mixed of good and	bad	... and that mixed company	8, 1021/ 11
his guests that he	bade	to supper might smell	8, 600/ 29
Huessgen and Zwingli, and	bade	them tell it out	8, 641/ 11
to learn it... he	bade	her do no more	8, 654/ 34
his neck with... she	bade	him do no more	8, 655/ 5
where... and therefore Tyndale	bade	us pray to them	8, 702/ 36
the Catholic Church, and	bade	every man do the	8, 715/ 20
them in that they	bade	me believe the Gospel	8, 737/ 10
do as Saint Peter	bade	him do; to whom	8, 796/ 28
master checked him and	bade	him walk like a	8, 856/ 31
them well (as he	bade	them do), cause them	8, 879/ 24
church, of whom Christ	bade	us take heed and	8, 891/ 10
ears, and Master Henry	bade	him stand to his	8, 901/ 2
sufficiently. For when he	bade	him take "one witness	8, 948/ 28
went that Christ had	bade	him complain to no	8, 950/ 34
answer this. Christ neither	bade	him seek an unknown	8, 951/ 7
an unknown church... but	bade	him well and plainly	8, 951/ 9
points... therefore our Savior	bade	him go to the	8, 951/ 16
God" for which he	bade	his apostles fear him	8, 955/ 30
the indelible character and	badge	of Baptism received into	8, 853/ 13
bring with them in	bags	and bottles, every man	8, 922/ 18
Of this be their	bags	so filled; for such	8, 983/ 28
in Smithfield, as Bayfield,	Bainham	, and Tewkesbury the clergy	8, 590/ 1
his own books. As	Bainham	the Jangler, and Hitton	8, 710/ 3
an evil pie twice	baked	, to declare you twice	8, 705/ 6
therewith; and by this	bald	gloss, that three virtues	8, 784/ 33

of an old English	ballad	that beginneth, "The further	8, 647/ 34
Friar Huessgen, and Denck,	Balthasar	, Lambert, and Zwingli... of	8, 597/ 15
granted them, and their	bane	given them therewith. For	8, 793/ 9
church doth threaten with	banishments	and imprisonments, and she	8, 954/ 6
against the Catholics in	banishments	and imprisonment, and much	8, 954/ 28
this world unto the	bank	of the other... where	8, 777/ 12
heresies, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness,	banquetings	therefore saith Saint Paul	8, 757/ 17
heresies, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness,	banquetings	." Lo, Saint Paul, good	8, 1025/ 2
be naught worth... and	Baptism	as little worth, because	8, 704/ 16
Christ delivered in the	baptism	all the world that	8, 754/ 34
he by faith and	baptism	chooseth and adopteth us	8, 757/ 5
them that before their	baptism	have use of reason	8, 768/ 14
therewith giving them by	baptism	that grace too is	8, 768/ 18
in the Sacrament of	Baptism	. Upon the seed whereof	8, 768/ 22
the man, hath by	Baptism	fully infounded the faith	8, 782/ 23
sometimes remembereth yet his	baptism	... and, being by the	8, 783/ 5
of the Sacrament of	Baptism	, because that Tyndale here	8, 820/ 14
took they by their	baptism	? Had they thereby, besides	8, 820/ 26
by God in their	baptism	, or not? If not	8, 820/ 29
had forthwith upon their	baptism	deceased. Now, if Tyndale	8, 820/ 34
me that in the	baptism	they had the feeling	8, 820/ 36
which duly cometh to	baptism	hath the feeling faith	8, 821/ 1
that he hath by	baptism	the right faith, and	8, 821/ 1
that come duly to	baptism	, by Tyndale's tale, elects	8, 821/ 4
if he come to	baptism	unduly that is to	8, 821/ 6
with him belief, his	baptism	perfecteth all. For by	8, 821/ 8
of faith in the	baptism	, and affirming that after	8, 821/ 10
therefore whoso come to	baptism	with only bare belief	8, 821/ 22
about, for all his	baptism	, to do when he	8, 821/ 25
God infounded in his	baptism	. And then since that	8, 821/ 26
historical faith cometh to	baptism	is sure of the	8, 821/ 30
and discretion come unto	baptism	, and say there may	8, 821/ 33
them that come to	baptism	without any manner let	8, 821/ 37
they come to the	baptism	, and be received to	8, 822/ 7
them yet with the	baptism	is there by God	8, 822/ 9
child receiveth in the	baptism	... for else were the	8, 822/ 20
say that in the	baptism	God infoundeth into some	8, 822/ 24
God giveth in the	baptism	not like grace to	8, 822/ 28
that though in the	baptism	(either at the more	8, 822/ 29
every child in the	baptism	the habit of that	8, 823/ 2
every child in the	baptism	. But yet, since I	8, 823/ 5
child, for all the	baptism	, still out of the	8, 823/ 19
he infoundeth in the	baptism	none insufficient faith. Howbeit	8, 823/ 37
with the Sacrament of	Baptism	into every child, and	8, 824/ 3
the children in their	baptism	have by God the	8, 824/ 17
God washed clean in	Baptism	. And considering that almost	8, 848/ 21
by the Sacrament of	Baptism	. Thus hath God given	8, 852/ 4
that the Sacrament of	Baptism	might wash them all	8, 852/ 6
by the Sacrament of	Baptism	cleansed his church of	8, 852/ 9
with the Sacrament of	Baptism	, and whereby they were	8, 853/ 11

character and badge of	Baptism	received into his livery	8, 853/ 14
upon it in the	Baptism	, yet are there many	8, 855/ 6
the grace of their	baptism	undefiled and not rejected	8, 855/ 9
the children that after	Baptism	die in their cradles	8, 867/ 10
by the Sacrament of	Baptism	, at their entry into	8, 906/ 21
and the Sacrament of	Baptism	and after, when they	8, 906/ 23
he which after his	baptism	doth once any deadly	8, 917/ 32
with the water of	Baptism	... so he stretcheth out	8, 965/ 14
he hath sanctified in	Baptism	. But likewise as, though	8, 971/ 18
church, by profession of	Baptism	holily dedicated unto God	8, 975/ 11
persons forthwith upon their	baptism	. In which sermon, among	8, 981/ 33
ceremonies used in the	baptism	were instituted by the	8, 982/ 30
while the grace of	Baptism	was denied. Prayers were	8, 989/ 37
elect, to come to	Baptism	and to belief, and	8, 998/ 24
and to live in	Baptism	after the profession of	8, 999/ 9
church of elects into	Baptism	, a church of eternal	8, 1001/ 1
church" by penance and	Baptism	, and that after the	8, 1018/ 22
and Saint John the	Baptist	went out of the	8, 606/ 35
disciples and John the	Baptist	departed from the Pharisees	8, 648/ 8
of a John the	Baptist	to convert them. And	8, 648/ 32
sent Saint John the	Baptist	to convert them to	8, 649/ 5
as Saint John the	Baptist	did rebuke the synagogue	8, 649/ 12
with Saint John the	Baptist	... he must first prove	8, 650/ 8
new Saint John the	Baptist	; that is, to this	8, 650/ 18
when Saint John the	Baptist	came, he was prophesied	8, 650/ 23
would send this new	Baptist	, Saint Luther, give the	8, 650/ 28
young Saint John the	Baptist	the foregoer of these	8, 651/ 7
old Saint John the	Baptist	was. And therefore... if	8, 651/ 12
need of John the	Baptist	to convert us. Now	8, 651/ 34
as Saint John the	Baptist	rebuked the synagogue of	8, 652/ 29
might Saint John the	Baptist	to rebuke the Jews	8, 652/ 34
For Saint John the	Baptist	rebuked the vices of	8, 653/ 11
one: even John the	Baptist	. John went before Christ	8, 691/ 12
and Saint John the	Baptist	, and Christ, and his	8, 692/ 35
Luther's Saint John the	Baptist	and foregoer? Or else	8, 695/ 30
else, whose foregoer and	Baptist	is Luther? To whom	8, 695/ 31
of Tyndale, his holy	Baptist	, as our Christ bore	8, 696/ 35
as Saint John the	Baptist	and Christ did rebuke	8, 697/ 4
that Saint John the	Baptist	and our Savior rebuked	8, 697/ 6
specially Saint John the	Baptist	to resemble himself and	8, 697/ 14
of Saint John the	Baptist	and of Sir William	8, 697/ 19
new Saint John the	Baptist	calleth "Pharisees" be all	8, 703/ 15
things that this new	Baptist	rebuketh. And in like	8, 703/ 18
new Saint John the	Baptist	to show us that	8, 703/ 26
new Saint John the	Baptist	is sent down to	8, 703/ 37
how will this holy	Baptist	do all this gear	8, 704/ 5
doth this holy new	Baptist	, to purge and purify	8, 704/ 13
himself... this holy new	Baptist	forbiddeth to have any	8, 704/ 33
doctrine of this new	Baptist	... not Saint John the	8, 705/ 2
not Saint John the	Baptist	, but Sir William the	8, 705/ 2

but Sir William the	Baptist	this holy William Tyndale	8, 705/ 2
not already) such another	Baptist	as this is... and	8, 705/ 15
reason unto John the	Baptist	, and unto many prophets	8, 705/ 23
them how John the	Baptist	knew, and other prophets	8, 717/ 30
did Saint John the	Baptist	, and the other holy	8, 718/ 36
which Saint John the	Baptist	and the other holy	8, 719/ 6
say, Saint John the	Baptist	and the other holy	8, 721/ 5
if Saint John the	Baptist	and the old prophets	8, 721/ 11
and Saint John the	Baptist	, or between the Jews	8, 721/ 29
as Saint John the	Baptist	and the prophets did	8, 729/ 4
as Saint John the	Baptist	did, and the old	8, 729/ 26
as Saint John the	Baptist	calleth it in the	8, 1019/ 30
be Saint John the	Baptist's	fellow, and all his	8, 721/ 8
we lack none holy	Baptists	to preach us. For	8, 705/ 12
that such as are	baptized	and receive the Spirit	8, 755/ 30
in such as are	baptized	young, the inward motion	8, 768/ 20
good purpose to be	baptized	, and to work well	8, 818/ 20
he could not be	baptized	, for lack of a	8, 818/ 29
When the children are	baptized	, which kind of faith	8, 822/ 1
all Christian people being	baptized	in childhood must have	8, 827/ 21
those that say the	baptizing	of children is void	8, 664/ 8
the sacraments be but	bare	tokens and signs, and	8, 589/ 32
oblation, nor but a	bare	memorial in wine and	8, 589/ 33
Blood of Christ, with	bare	signs and tokens instead	8, 594/ 27
seven sacraments be but	bare	signs and tokens, and	8, 597/ 10
the Jews, not by	bare	words only, but also	8, 608/ 12
to be lawful by	bare	words and babbling only	8, 608/ 17
to be content with	bare	meat and drink and	8, 630/ 2
but only for the	bare	signs of some lost	8, 633/ 20
other thing than a	bare	token, and to think	8, 633/ 25
set up for a	bare	sign, as a taverner's	8, 633/ 27
tale but by his	bare	word in that we	8, 656/ 17
be graceless and but	bare	signs and tokens (and	8, 656/ 19
nothing therein but very	bare	bread and wine, or	8, 656/ 23
own experience, upon his	bare	word, believe him, because	8, 679/ 21
the sacraments be not	bare	signs and tokens, and	8, 703/ 12
tale is but a	bare	broken patch. Now the	8, 748/ 4
a matter believe his	bare	word. For surely though	8, 751/ 17
men was but a	bare	opinion... and so faint	8, 759/ 2
faith was before a	bare	opinion, and that it	8, 759/ 28
all, therefore, but a	bare	, fruitless opinion? Must it	8, 759/ 31
else but either for	bare	bread or starch. But	8, 773/ 3
as Tyndale saith) but	bare	signs and memorials, and	8, 775/ 11
to wit, to the	bare	belief alone that faith	8, 779/ 20
I speak here of	bare	belief, charity not yet	8, 781/ 19
too... and leaveth but	bare	faith, that is to	8, 782/ 31
of Christ's Blessed Body	bare	cakebread or starch, with	8, 786/ 5
worse, not only than	bare	faith alone, but also	8, 787/ 21
nor blood, but only	bare	bread and wine? And	8, 807/ 35
to baptism with only	bare	belief... all his other	8, 821/ 22

the feeling of the	bare	belief, to which the	8, 825/ 31
else therein but only	bare	bread and wine, and	8, 826/ 24
the sacraments but only	bare	signs and tokens and	8, 842/ 31
nor it upon the	bare	sight perceived and known	8, 846/ 8
required but even a	bare	acknowledging of their sin	8, 868/ 29
win heaven with the	bare	acknowledging that their poisoned	8, 868/ 33
and let it lie	bare	, and lay thereto refrigerans	8, 921/ 12
be bold upon their	bare	word to believe them	8, 996/ 34
there any man so	bare-witted	, that can so be	8, 864/ 27
that men should be	bareheaded	and women cover their	8, 1022/ 33
Now cometh Tyndale and	barely	rehearseth my reason, dissembling	8, 603/ 17
no further than even	barely	to as far forth	8, 618/ 27
the pillar") do not	barely	signify strength in the	8, 847/ 1
all conversation, deeds, laws,	bargains	, covenants, ordinances, and decrees	8, 775/ 16
book of M. William	Barlowe	, that long was conversant	8, 663/ 25
corn conveyed into the	barn	, and the weed cast	8, 777/ 17
Tyndale's own fellow Friar	Barnes	, too yet did I	8, 576/ 33
true Scripture. For Friar	Barnes	saith plainly that Saint	8, 646/ 31
of late, and Friar	Barnes	after him, would fain	8, 658/ 18
as of Luther and	Barnes	and them all, that	8, 667/ 35
tell Luther, Tyndale, or	Barnes	this tale, then wrestle	8, 688/ 7
epistle Luther and Friar	Barnes	let not to reject	8, 708/ 1
and Tyndale and Friar	Barnes	and such others have	8, 710/ 20
and Tyndale Heretic, and	Barnes	Heretic, and many such	8, 728/ 10
second shall be Friar	Barnes	, of whose church I	8, 829/ 5
Doctor Barnes' church Friar	Barnes	maketh the title of	8, 831/ 5
peerless, yet doth Friar	Barnes	as far outrun him	8, 831/ 13
reasoning... wherein with Tyndale	Barnes	can hold no foot	8, 831/ 14
Tyndale halteth therein. Friar	Barnes	lasheth out against them	8, 831/ 16
some such as, if	Barnes	should in special lay	8, 833/ 1
are his own words...	Barnes	This word ecclesia, both	8, 833/ 23
selfsame place that Friar	Barnes	bringeth in here himself	8, 834/ 12
indeed, and so Friar	Barnes	confesseth, both good people	8, 834/ 14
therefore, then, should Friar	Barnes	bear himself so high	8, 834/ 18
despise it as Friar	Barnes	doth here, that setteth	8, 834/ 22
you? To this question	Barnes	answereth and saith... Barnes	8, 834/ 25
Barnes answereth and saith...	Barnes	For in this church	8, 834/ 26
and Saracens, therein Friar	Barnes	overseeth himself shamefully... and	8, 834/ 30
text there telleth, which	Barnes	hath himself rehearsed, only	8, 835/ 1
English) doth, as Friar	Barnes	saith, signify, in those	8, 835/ 12
But yet will Friar	Barnes	say that though Jews	8, 835/ 16
great marvel wherefore Friar	Barnes	should so highly disdain	8, 835/ 37
some of which churches	Barnes	is himself come now	8, 836/ 8
lechery. And since Friar	Barnes	disdaineth not those churches	8, 836/ 16
whoredom and bawdry Friar	Barnes	findeth no fault, do	8, 836/ 25
am glad that Friar	Barnes	is waxen so holy	8, 836/ 27
that the church which	Barnes	must bring us must	8, 836/ 35
he described his church...	Barnes	But there is another	8, 837/ 5
by letter, which Friar	Barnes	here fondly followeth and	8, 839/ 26
And therefore if Friar	Barnes	had here meant none	8, 841/ 33

of God." But Friar	Barnes	meaneth that there is	8, 842/ 25
another manner thing than	Barnes	taketh it for appeareth	8, 843/ 2
that the church which	Barnes	here assigneth is all	8, 844/ 22
readers, that if Friar	Barnes	abide by his description	8, 844/ 30
him. But thereto answereth	Barnes	, and saith, "This church	8, 845/ 4
thereto answereth also Friar	Barnes	, and saith, "I say	8, 845/ 10
might have seen Friar	Barnes	when he came last	8, 845/ 30
known him for Robert	Barnes	, and yet not know	8, 846/ 2
strive much with Friar	Barnes	for a word. The	8, 846/ 10
saith no man but	Barnes	"Richard learneth at Oxford	8, 846/ 21
we need not Friar	Barnes	to tell us this	8, 846/ 32
now well, again, that	Barnes	, here granting that the	8, 846/ 33
is the thing that	Barnes	mistranslateth here "the ground	8, 847/ 10
which Saint Paul, as	Barnes	himself rehearseth, calleth "the	8, 847/ 29
good readers, that Friar	Barnes	, in all this his	8, 847/ 34
for the election... Friar	Barnes	playeth as Tyndale doth	8, 848/ 7
in his childhood. But	Barnes	seemeth to mean that	8, 851/ 2
incestuous wedding... and Friar	Barnes	also, for his perjury	8, 851/ 17
Saint Augustine which Friar	Barnes	bringeth forth... and consider	8, 851/ 20
in earth as Friar	Barnes	appointeth us, so sanctified	8, 851/ 22
What thing findeth Friar	Barnes	for his purpose in	8, 851/ 30
of which epistle Friar	Barnes	allegeth here these words	8, 853/ 3
out of which Friar	Barnes	here bringeth forth his	8, 854/ 27
earth here must Friar	Barnes	speak of, ye wot	8, 855/ 18
the places that Friar	Barnes	hath brought us forth	8, 855/ 21
such church as Friar	Barnes	would here make us	8, 855/ 22
the scriptures that Friar	Barnes	bringeth make even plain	8, 856/ 35
Christian readers, whereas Friar	Barnes	allegeth us divers places	8, 857/ 3
Lo, thus he saith...	Barnes	This is the very	8, 857/ 16
tale, good readers, Friar	Barnes	telleth us no more	8, 858/ 10
find fault with Friar	Barnes	for teaching false heresies	8, 858/ 22
that fault with himself...	Barnes	But now, here will	8, 859/ 5
for all this, Friar	Barnes	here confesseth now that	8, 859/ 22
readers, he proveth it...	Barnes	To this I answer	8, 860/ 3
he saw it... whereas	Barnes	had not, as it	8, 863/ 32
well wind out: Friar	Barnes	thought it best, therefore	8, 864/ 4
readers, how perfectly Friar	Barnes	hath answered you, and	8, 864/ 23
and that is, as	Barnes	now confesseth in conclusion	8, 865/ 7
here. But now meant	Barnes	all this while, as	8, 865/ 8
is Christ, saith Friar	Barnes	, ready to give her	8, 865/ 12
once again that Friar	Barnes	proveth nothing the church	8, 866/ 1
it will not be,	Barnes	; it will not be	8, 866/ 6
faith alone, whatsoever Friar	Barnes	against free will and	8, 867/ 3
us; against which Friar	Barnes	hath made as very	8, 867/ 23
priest. And while Friar	Barnes	doth but mock the	8, 868/ 18
sin yet would neither	Barnes	nor Tyndale, nor Luther	8, 868/ 30
good reader: that by	Barnes	, in such times as	8, 868/ 36
church." So that by	Barnes	, one self man is	8, 869/ 4
neither agreeth he with	Barnes	nor with himself neither	8, 869/ 13
neither. But therein doth	Barnes	requite him as well	8, 869/ 14

And in this meaneth	Barnes	meetly well in part	8, 870/ 7
vine. And thus meaneth	Barnes	that he which is	8, 870/ 16
this is Tyndale against	Barnes	. For Tyndale saith he	8, 870/ 19
off. But therein doth	Barnes	not err so far	8, 870/ 24
then in another point	Barnes	seemeth to run out	8, 870/ 28
at any time, Friar	Barnes	telleth us here that	8, 870/ 31
it is so that	Barnes	putteth in this case	8, 871/ 4
left without branches); since	Barnes	, I say, repugnant not	8, 871/ 9
or no since Friar	Barnes	, I say, telleth us	8, 871/ 21
general councils unto Friar	Barnes	, when he so handleth	8, 871/ 26
general councils with Friar	Barnes	... in which treaty I	8, 872/ 2
child perceive that Friar	Barnes	, all that he babbleth	8, 872/ 3
Catholic faith wherein Friar	Barnes	and we vary, and	8, 872/ 15
which both Tyndale and	Barnes	would were taken for	8, 872/ 31
the point by which	Barnes	will make us to	8, 873/ 3
all? But this point	Barnes	learned of Luther; and	8, 873/ 9
what a wise tale	Barnes	will in this matter	8, 873/ 11
this matter tell us.	Barnes	Now must we declare	8, 873/ 13
in company with Friar	Barnes	in the house of	8, 876/ 29
too. Now, if Friar	Barnes	would say to this	8, 877/ 6
he had heartily thanked	Barnes	and were going very	8, 877/ 11
to this question, if	Barnes	told him there as	8, 877/ 23
the other." Whereunto if	Barnes	should tell him as	8, 877/ 28
I a friar" when	Barnes	had once told the	8, 878/ 1
leave honestly and bid	Barnes	, "Farewell, fool!" Now, the	8, 878/ 5
have been for Friar	Barnes	a better example and	8, 878/ 33
that company why should	Barnes	say, as he saith	8, 879/ 9
hypocrite were there, as	Barnes	here saith by his	8, 879/ 30
not so. But while	Barnes	saith wheresoever I find	8, 879/ 35
pure church of Friar	Barnes	there were never one	8, 880/ 3
Yet ask I Friar	Barnes	farther, how proveth he	8, 880/ 4
do receive it; but	Barnes	must prove us that	8, 880/ 23
the word which Friar	Barnes	here speaketh of. And	8, 880/ 35
the purpose of Friar	Barnes	, though it might there	8, 881/ 6
the purpose of Friar	Barnes	. And yet over all	8, 882/ 3
will, for anything by	Barnes	proved yet, that his	8, 882/ 10
no wise avail Friar	Barnes	... but utterly they leave	8, 882/ 36
an argument doth Friar	Barnes	call this: "Faith cometh	8, 883/ 6
that I marvel Friar	Barnes	would be so fond	8, 883/ 15
to what point Friar	Barnes	is brought with his	8, 883/ 17
please you, good Father	Barnes	, while ye depart hence	8, 884/ 38
To this would Friar	Barnes	of likelihood make her	8, 885/ 11
likely to say, "Father	Barnes	, this same scripture is	8, 887/ 14
first!" What were Friar	Barnes	here likely to say	8, 887/ 34
I satisfied." If Friar	Barnes	would say, "Whensoever the	8, 888/ 6
To this would Friar	Barnes	say, "Forsooth, dear daughter	8, 890/ 12
say again, "Verily, Father	Barnes	, here ye bring me	8, 890/ 22
And therefore, good Father	Barnes	," will she say, "I	8, 891/ 7
And therefore, good Father	Barnes	, I would have wished	8, 891/ 20
am sure, good Father	Barnes	, that when ye went	8, 891/ 28

But now peradventure Friar	Barnes	would answer to this	8, 892/ 10
And verily, good Father	Barnes	, it seemeth that ye	8, 893/ 13
right." Now would Friar	Barnes	peradventure answer her and	8, 893/ 29
again, "Yea, verily, Father	Barnes	, well-favoredly, for so far	8, 893/ 33
good readers, what hath	Barnes	, holding his heresy of	8, 895/ 5
remember me now, Father	Barnes	, another thing. Ye will	8, 895/ 9
To this when Friar	Barnes	would answer and falsely	8, 895/ 30
I wot well, Friar	Barnes	say. For this saith	8, 896/ 1
rule and religion Friar	Barnes	is run away... but	8, 896/ 2
rule now. But when	Barnes	would answer her so	8, 896/ 5
and whereupon, as Friar	Barnes	agreeth, all the whole	8, 896/ 13
of Scripture, till Father	Barnes	can give her better	8, 896/ 21
rebuke and confound Friar	Barnes	upon the sight of	8, 896/ 25
By Saint Malkin, Father	Barnes	, all your tokens of	8, 896/ 35
all?" what could Friar	Barnes	say to his hostess	8, 897/ 8
therefore every man," will	Barnes	say, "that shall be	8, 897/ 22
the leastwise: "Why, Father	Barnes	, when God calleth upon	8, 897/ 36
In good faith, Father	Barnes	, I take God for	8, 899/ 4
undone. "But surely, Father	Barnes	, as I told you	8, 899/ 37
warning? "Now, good Father	Barnes	," would his halting hostess	8, 901/ 6
In good faith, Father	Barnes	, methinketh therefore that this	8, 901/ 16
remember me, lo, Father	Barnes	, upon another thing," would	8, 901/ 18
all. And thus, Father	Barnes	, taking your secret, unknown	8, 902/ 2
thereof." What would Friar	Barnes	have answered unto his	8, 902/ 11
faults as neither Friar	Barnes	nor all the learned	8, 902/ 17
But then would Friar	Barnes	have waxed a little	8, 902/ 21
And so would Friar	Barnes	bid those wives do	8, 902/ 28
now that you, Father	Barnes	, that were once a	8, 903/ 10
If it be, Father	Barnes	, such an unknown thing	8, 903/ 19
unknown church: yet, Father	Barnes	, by your own tale	8, 904/ 36
thence. And therefore, Father	Barnes	, in good faith, till	8, 905/ 15
this point against Friar	Barnes	, that Friar Barnes shall	8, 908/ 15
Friar Barnes, that Friar	Barnes	shall be as weary	8, 908/ 16
Saint Augustine which Friar	Barnes	bringeth in himself. The	8, 908/ 20
bringeth in is this...	Barnes	"The Holy Church are	8, 908/ 22
Saint Augustine hath Friar	Barnes	alleged to be in	8, 908/ 31
heresy, did as Friar	Barnes	and these other heretics	8, 909/ 16
of his. "Yes," saith	Barnes	, "for here ye may	8, 909/ 29
the pope whom Friar	Barnes	doth himself, here in	8, 910/ 1
words of Lyra hath	Barnes	alleged to be written	8, 910/ 10
And therefore of likelihood	Barnes	playeth here with Lyra	8, 910/ 13
of his blessed verity."	Barnes	would here seem, lo	8, 910/ 25
and the more unsure...	Barnes	bringeth the church here	8, 911/ 34
else Saint Augustine, whom	Barnes	bringeth for him, saith	8, 911/ 37
holy as holy Friar	Barnes	appointeth: pure and clean	8, 912/ 30
for our purpose against	Barnes	, but even the beginning	8, 912/ 36
Saint Augustine's words as	Barnes	bringeth them in himself	8, 913/ 1
Saint Augustine meant as	Barnes	maketh that in this	8, 913/ 21
nothing make for Friar	Barnes	. And therefore ye may	8, 913/ 36
in like wise doth	Barnes	mistake the gloss that	8, 914/ 1

folk. Which words Friar	Barnes	taketh as though the	8, 914/ 4
any unknown church, as	Barnes	would have it seem	8, 914/ 19
can nothing serve Friar	Barnes	... but it utterly destroyeth	8, 914/ 24
by hap, as Friar	Barnes	would here bring it	8, 915/ 16
the other gloss that	Barnes	bringeth forth (De paene	8, 915/ 17
maketh that gloss for	Barnes	? It speaketh against Barnes	8, 915/ 19
Barnes? It speaketh against	Barnes	! For Barnes saith that	8, 915/ 19
speaketh against Barnes! For	Barnes	saith that his own	8, 915/ 19
so this gloss that	Barnes	bringeth saith clear against	8, 915/ 22
it, saith not as	Barnes	saith that the very	8, 915/ 30
This maketh plain against	Barnes	, that bringeth it forth	8, 915/ 36
therefore, marvel enough of	Barnes	in bringing forth these	8, 916/ 3
word! And yet whereas	Barnes	saith, "These words of	8, 916/ 9
read these words of	Barnes	in English, he maketh	8, 917/ 1
law durst not Friar	Barnes	bring in for fear	8, 918/ 11
his life after. But	Barnes	will, I warrant you	8, 918/ 13
of displeasure. Now, if	Barnes	answer me that he	8, 918/ 15
than may Friar Frantic	Barnes	, if he take this	8, 919/ 14
etc. And thus Friar	Barnes	may see that the	8, 920/ 6
that word would Friar	Barnes	have damned! But yet	8, 920/ 9
that... therefore will Friar	Barnes	say that there was	8, 920/ 28
mercy, so amend Friar	Barnes	and me both, that	8, 920/ 35
and thieves, as Friar	Barnes	maketh it. But surely	8, 921/ 4
And in another place	Barnes	saith, "It cannot help	8, 921/ 23
great authority with Friar	Barnes	, in anything that shall	8, 921/ 35
the general council, Friar	Barnes	seeth well that may	8, 922/ 7
and therefore will not	Barnes	believe it. Now, as	8, 922/ 16
council... then would Friar	Barnes	agree that it could	8, 922/ 21
I that though Friar	Barnes	will not believe any	8, 922/ 25
to be done, Friar	Barnes	may find that diverse	8, 923/ 20
to be believed, Friar	Barnes	shall never find while	8, 923/ 24
ever hitherto, whatsoever Friar	Barnes	babble. And when God	8, 923/ 28
selfsame councils that Friar	Barnes	hath brought in for	8, 923/ 32
all that ever Friar	Barnes	hath said in all	8, 923/ 36
But now, because Friar	Barnes	saith that the cause	8, 923/ 37
of all brabbling with	Barnes	, we would take into	8, 924/ 24
her mortal enemies. Lest	Barnes	would, as I say	8, 924/ 30
the intent that Friar	Barnes	should the more fully	8, 925/ 1
another friar, called Robert	Barnes	, that misliked it not	8, 925/ 18
what might Luther and	Barnes	have said to that	8, 927/ 1
all faithful people that	Barnes	deviseth... saving for lack	8, 927/ 5
time any such, as	Barnes	saith there must needs	8, 927/ 8
bad. Now, if Friar	Barnes	, and Friar Luther, and	8, 927/ 11
doubt but that Luther,	Barnes	, and Tyndale would not	8, 928/ 5
all our days?" If	Barnes	would then have said	8, 928/ 21
Chrysostom, which be these...	Barnes	"They that be in	8, 928/ 26
manners? More If Friar	Barnes	had alleged all this	8, 930/ 28
have said as Friar	Barnes	beareth us in hand	8, 931/ 12
Christ himself." Whereas Friar	Barnes	so taketh Saint Paul's	8, 931/ 28
But yet if Friar	Barnes	would there have said	8, 932/ 3

fasting, and praying (which	Barnes	calletth pattering, and mumbling	8, 932/ 8
be vicious indeed, which	Barnes	planteth in among these	8, 932/ 13
said farther to Friar	Barnes	, and to Friar Luther	8, 932/ 30
trow, have answered Friar	Barnes	... that they were none	8, 933/ 2
Latin man, as Friar	Barnes	hath already had sufficient	8, 933/ 8
well... yet if Friar	Barnes	have read that work	8, 933/ 13
knowledge, as now Friar	Barnes	would himself. But Saint	8, 933/ 18
But he whom Friar	Barnes	here bringeth (whose work	8, 933/ 22
Gregory have told Friar	Barnes	that it was not	8, 934/ 12
And yet if Friar	Barnes	would have stuck still	8, 934/ 16
be plain against Friar	Barnes	himself. For well ye	8, 934/ 20
ye wot that Friar	Barnes	teacheth that the very	8, 934/ 21
wrote the words which	Barnes	bringeth forth (whom he	8, 934/ 23
true... and not, as	Barnes	would have it, that	8, 934/ 29
Saint Gregory tell Friar	Barnes	that they do utterly	8, 934/ 35
Gregory would tell Friar	Barnes	that since Saint Chrysostom	8, 935/ 6
followeth again, against Friar	Barnes	, that the selfsame words	8, 935/ 10
do plainly confound Friar	Barnes	... and say that the	8, 935/ 12
would have told Friar	Barnes	that when Saint Chrysostom	8, 935/ 19
do clearly confound Friar	Barnes	. And therefore would he	8, 935/ 37
he finally put Friar	Barnes	in choice whether he	8, 936/ 1
selfsame few words which	Barnes	bringeth forth for him	8, 936/ 8
twain; Tyndale, three; Friar	Barnes	, four" when here were	8, 936/ 26
indeed, but, as Friar	Barnes	saith, "only representative," should	8, 938/ 20
But, now, if Friar	Barnes	will here say that	8, 938/ 30
another. Now hath Friar	Barnes	, therefore, none other shift	8, 939/ 35
of all. If Friar	Barnes	or any of all	8, 940/ 10
whereof I think neither	Barnes	nor Tyndale, nor Luther	8, 940/ 15
it. And whereas Friar	Barnes	saith that the general	8, 941/ 13
be examined by Friar	Barnes	, or such others as	8, 941/ 25
and this is, whatsoever	Barnes	babble, the very, true	8, 942/ 20
see plainly that Friar	Barnes	hath utterly failed of	8, 942/ 25
paynim. This place Friar	Barnes	bringeth forth and assoileth	8, 942/ 36
assoileth in this fashion...	Barnes	But now will there	8, 943/ 1
More Here saith Friar	Barnes	four things in this	8, 943/ 26
the first point... Friar	Barnes	here saith that Christ	8, 943/ 36
methinketh surely that if	Barnes	take it thus, he	8, 944/ 4
thy good." Now, Friar	Barnes	, in one of the	8, 944/ 30
church." And thereto saith	Barnes	, "I answer that this	8, 945/ 12
not unknown that Friar	Barnes	hath in more places	8, 945/ 25
so, now? "Marry," saith	Barnes	, "because that in the	8, 946/ 16
the temporal sword." Friar	Barnes	meaneth not here, I	8, 946/ 19
heaven. And therefore, whatsoever	Barnes	say... if any man	8, 946/ 32
reproved. And therefore Friar	Barnes	in his answer made	8, 947/ 18
it so were as	Barnes	wrote, yet had there	8, 947/ 30
in that same master/doctor	Barnes	as in that same	8, 947/ 32
our purpose, if Friar	Barnes	restrain those words of	8, 947/ 36
meant no more than	Barnes	saith here he did	8, 948/ 23
ye see that Friar	Barnes	hath not handled it	8, 949/ 2
this it appeareth that	Barnes	meaneth that he that	8, 949/ 8

Christ, and therefore asketh	Barnes	whether he shall for	8, 949/ 15
to which church will	Barnes	bid him go? Whether	8, 949/ 18
were wronged whereto doth	Barnes	say that Christ speaketh	8, 949/ 22
the universal church that	Barnes	describeth us, and telleth	8, 949/ 27
thing that if Friar	Barnes	had not said it	8, 949/ 30
the universal church that	Barnes	assigneth that is to	8, 949/ 32
will grant it Friar	Barnes	freely, and a great	8, 950/ 4
law meaneth by which	Barnes	proveth that the particular	8, 950/ 8
meaneth, which law Friar	Barnes	allegeth. And therefore ye	8, 950/ 16
see, good readers, whereabout	Barnes	goeth when he putteth	8, 950/ 18
plainly perceive here that	Barnes	doth but trifle in	8, 950/ 24
to "the church," Friar	Barnes	saith that was a	8, 950/ 32
went that, lo! If	Barnes	had not told us	8, 950/ 33
But I ask Friar	Barnes	whether Christ did there	8, 951/ 3
Catholic church. Let Friar	Barnes	answer this. Christ neither	8, 951/ 7
church too... but if	Barnes	be so mad as	8, 952/ 10
shame to see how	Barnes	answereth those words of	8, 952/ 15
church. In avoiding whereof	Barnes	triflith in such fashion	8, 952/ 17
he doth. Yet saith	Barnes	that this known Catholic	8, 952/ 23
the very church," saith	Barnes	, "inventeth none other way	8, 952/ 25
only, and yet maketh	Barnes	as he meant no	8, 952/ 33
too. But yet saith	Barnes	that this known church	8, 954/ 1
Arians, which are these...	Barnes	"The church doth threaten	8, 954/ 5
brought forth against Friar	Barnes	. For in these words	8, 954/ 21
suffice. But yet layeth	Barnes	another reason to prove	8, 956/ 12
wrinkle he proveth thus...	Barnes	Mark Saint Paul's words	8, 956/ 20
I have said unto	Barnes	before, and yet I	8, 957/ 11
of mercy too. But	Barnes	, to make men ween	8, 957/ 35
being in him as	Barnes	describeth us, yet if	8, 958/ 25
do all that Friar	Barnes	here saith in these	8, 958/ 28
stick to Christ, as	Barnes	would have it seem	8, 958/ 34
yet hath God made	Barnes	himself so blind that	8, 959/ 8
forthwith upon the others...	Barnes	And that this may	8, 959/ 14
have you heard Friar	Barnes	say that he would	8, 959/ 28
and truly than Friar	Barnes	hath done... beginning where	8, 960/ 2
hath done... beginning where	Barnes	beginneth, but not ending	8, 960/ 3
understand that whereas Friar	Barnes	maketh as though Saint	8, 961/ 31
no man vexeth Friar	Barnes	with that heresy. For	8, 962/ 4
thing with which Friar	Barnes	is vexed now is	8, 962/ 13
Saint Augustine. Now, if	Barnes	will say that though	8, 962/ 15
which we vex Friar	Barnes	. Yet if Friar Barnes	8, 962/ 31
Barnes. Yet if Friar	Barnes	will say that it	8, 962/ 32
now. And also Friar	Barnes	cannot allege that point	8, 963/ 1
that is between Friar	Barnes	and us is not	8, 963/ 5
Saint Augustine. For between	Barnes	and us, the question	8, 963/ 7
may see that Friar	Barnes	saith untrue in this	8, 963/ 13
prove you that Friar	Barnes	maketh us a lie	8, 963/ 26
you farther, that Friar	Barnes	maketh you therein not	8, 963/ 30
those with which Friar	Barnes	beginneth... Saint Augustine saith	8, 964/ 1
against the Donatists, as	Barnes	belieth him... but against	8, 964/ 5

for what intent Friar	Barnes	hath made this false	8, 964/ 9
the same heresy that	Barnes	bringeth forth now... that	8, 964/ 13
which heresy now Friar	Barnes	holdeth stiffly for a	8, 964/ 25
write those words which	Barnes	himself here bringeth for	8, 964/ 27
be played by Friar	Barnes	more falsely or more	8, 964/ 31
God's treasures, as Friar	Barnes	maketh it here seem	8, 966/ 34
in such wise as	Barnes	rehearseth them in his	8, 969/ 29
of wit therewith. For	Barnes	hath, as ye may	8, 969/ 33
do die therein. And	Barnes	leaveth off before he	8, 970/ 3
treasures of God: Friar	Barnes	rehearseth his words in	8, 970/ 17
declareth plainly the contrary.	Barnes	also concludeth, "Wherefore, by	8, 970/ 23
stretching put unto them.	Barnes	leaveth out also these	8, 970/ 35
of Saint Augustine which	Barnes	here leaveth out (or	8, 971/ 3
in this book against	Barnes	, of Saint Paul's words	8, 971/ 6
Saint Paul's words that	Barnes	brought in for him	8, 971/ 6
blame." Upon which words	Barnes	there saith, "Here have	8, 971/ 12
Zwingli, Lambert, Hutchins, and	Barnes	, and many great heretics	8, 971/ 32
not remain with Friar	Barnes	in "faith alone"... God	8, 972/ 3
Saint Augustine's words here	Barnes	boasteth himself to prove	8, 972/ 12
world to see how	Barnes	, after this boast in	8, 972/ 16
by Saint Augustine than	Barnes	would have them taken	8, 972/ 34
what saith here Friar	Barnes	, and then what saith	8, 972/ 35
saith Saint Friar Augustine	Barnes	. First Friar Barnes boasteth	8, 972/ 36
Augustine Barnes. First Friar	Barnes	boasteth and saith, "Here	8, 972/ 37
then ask we Friar	Barnes	of which church is	8, 973/ 2
heaven? To this Friar	Barnes	must needs grant that	8, 973/ 4
I suppose that Friar	Barnes	will grant that he	8, 973/ 8
perceive now what Friar	Barnes	saith, and of which	8, 973/ 13
see what saith Friar	Barnes	let us now see	8, 973/ 19
saith Friar Saint Augustine	Barnes	. He saith, ye wot	8, 973/ 20
a fall as Friar	Barnes	hath here done... which	8, 973/ 25
and framed by Friar	Barnes	after his own fashion	8, 973/ 29
sin. And thus whereas	Barnes	said in the beginning	8, 973/ 33
words to prove Friar	Barnes	a fool... especially since	8, 973/ 36
church this will Friar	Barnes	, as he weeneth, well	8, 974/ 10
And therefore he saith...	Barnes	Such a church must	8, 974/ 14
was put in, Friar	Barnes	will himself, as it	8, 975/ 15
faith. Now, if Friar	Barnes	ask me how I	8, 975/ 29
Augustine himself, because Friar	Barnes	, being professed friar of	8, 975/ 32
of saints). Whereby Friar	Barnes	may see that if	8, 978/ 26
place, in this manner...	Barnes	That church that cannot	8, 978/ 31
those "holy fathers," that	Barnes	saith added in the	8, 979/ 6
sufficeth here against Friar	Barnes	: that ye perceive by	8, 979/ 11
see also that Friar	Barnes	in his gay babble	8, 979/ 13
catholicam," by which Friar	Barnes	would make us ween	8, 980/ 5
have plainly confuted Friar	Barnes	by Saint Augustine himself	8, 980/ 9
order and rule Friar	Barnes	professed, and whose words	8, 980/ 10
are Friar Barnes' words...	Barnes	This is well-proved by	8, 980/ 17
God." And then Friar	Barnes	goeth forth with his	8, 980/ 21
they not know." More	Barnes	here holdeth on his	8, 980/ 29

out of whose gospel	Barnes	hath taken the words	8, 980/ 32
in such wise as	Barnes	doth that is to	8, 980/ 34
strangers." And now cometh	Barnes	and telleth us that	8, 981/ 3
good readers, how Friar	Barnes	here falsifieth and wrong	8, 981/ 23
of that law that	Barnes	hath here rehearsed you	8, 981/ 27
I (to end where	Barnes	endeth himself) let you	8, 983/ 15
therewith finish this book...	Barnes	But let us see	8, 983/ 18
Bernard. By whose words	Barnes	would it should seem	8, 984/ 18
church... yet would Friar	Barnes	that Saint Bernard should	8, 984/ 26
church. For as for	Barnes	, of truth, and all	8, 984/ 29
another. Yet would Friar	Barnes	farther, that Saint Bernard	8, 984/ 32
proveth nothing for Friar	Barnes	, or against the known	8, 985/ 2
were but as Friar	Barnes	rehearseth them. Secondly shall	8, 985/ 3
show you that Friar	Barnes	playeth with Saint Bernard	8, 985/ 5
here all as Friar	Barnes	rehearseth him... yet what	8, 985/ 14
he said for Friar	Barnes	concerning the church? Do	8, 985/ 14
the devil? If Friar	Barnes	will anything prove us	8, 985/ 21
had said indeed as	Barnes	falsely rehearseth him yea	8, 986/ 23
it not proved for	Barnes	. Now, for the second	8, 986/ 24
ye shall understand that	Barnes	hath untruly translated you	8, 986/ 25
and they serve Antichrist")	Barnes	hath translated it thus	8, 986/ 35
his church here... Friar	Barnes	turneth that another way	8, 987/ 3
as deans, archdeacons," etc.),	Barnes	hath translated it thus	8, 987/ 8
of Saint Bernard Friar	Barnes	hath, as ye plainly	8, 987/ 18
saith those words that	Barnes	hath falsely translated; and	8, 987/ 30
that Saint Bernard whom	Barnes	here bringeth in to	8, 988/ 8
be departed. Now, whereas	Barnes	also saith that Saint	8, 988/ 14
of hallowed things Friar	Barnes	in mockage and scorn	8, 988/ 19
Judas. I would Friar	Barnes	had spied and brought	8, 988/ 29
at rovers, as Friar	Barnes	doth, and as Judas	8, 988/ 32
with whose words Friar	Barnes	, as though Saint Bernard	8, 991/ 21
of Saint Bernard which	Barnes	bringeth new-framed by himself	8, 991/ 26
the selfsame heresies that	Barnes	now setteth forth, but	8, 991/ 31
miracles. And finally, whereas	Barnes	reproveth the Church for	8, 991/ 33
holy Saint Bernard, whom	Barnes	so specially bringeth in	8, 991/ 35
out of which Friar	Barnes	hath picked and falsifieth	8, 992/ 2
unknown church, as Friar	Barnes	goeth about to make	8, 992/ 6
set up by Friar	Barnes	. Of which two churches	8, 993/ 9
of Tyndale and Friar	Barnes	; which books if they	8, 995/ 21
as Tyndale doth, and	Barnes	, both. But in that	8, 1000/ 19
that neither Tyndale nor	Barnes	assigneth any cause. And	8, 1002/ 21
unreasonable that Tyndale and	Barnes	be both ashamed thereof	8, 1002/ 27
And therefore Tyndale and	Barnes	, though they do both	8, 1002/ 33
like not, as Friar	Barnes	mocketh, to intentio secunda	8, 1003/ 22
both by Tyndale and	Barnes	. Then say we thus	8, 1003/ 36
church. This saith Friar	Barnes	, this saith Tyndale, this	8, 1014/ 35
be good again (as	Barnes	saith); or that they	8, 1018/ 24
saith Tyndale; this saith	Barnes	; this say they all	8, 1019/ 7
Scripture fore-remembered will Friar	Barnes	and those fellows answer	8, 1024/ 9
I have answered Friar	Barnes	before albeit that it	8, 1024/ 11

And yet, because Friar	Barnes	maketh as though such	8, 1024/ 18
only sort is, saith	Barnes	, the catholic church)? I	8, 1028/ 6
thereunto. And by Friar	Barnes'	heresy, a man may	8, 585/ 18
which is confuted Doctor	Barnes'	church Friar Barnes maketh	8, 831/ 3
of Saint Paul, of	Barnes'	own bringing forth, destroyeth	8, 835/ 33
bringing forth, destroyeth utterly	Barnes'	whole purpose, but if	8, 835/ 34
the covert purpose of	Barnes'	devilish doctrine planted in	8, 844/ 4
good readers, that Friar	Barnes'	unknown church cannot be	8, 847/ 27
black as is Friar	Barnes'	soul in sin, but	8, 863/ 15
consider somewhat of Friar	Barnes'	holy preaching by the	8, 866/ 16
and bad... and Friar	Barnes'	church hath none in	8, 866/ 28
And therefore, by Friar	Barnes'	meaning, a man needeth	8, 868/ 23
for this time Friar	Barnes'	bibble-babble against the general	8, 872/ 34
the nearer, neither, by	Barnes'	church though there be	8, 879/ 3
that example, proveth not	Barnes'	purpose. For it proveth	8, 880/ 21
But this is Friar	Barnes'	logic, and Tyndale's, and	8, 880/ 24
the words prove for	Barnes'	purpose? If he prove	8, 880/ 31
the folly of Friar	Barnes'	invention may the more	8, 883/ 29
brought unto her Friar	Barnes'	book. After which secretly	8, 884/ 7
a point of Friar	Barnes'	unperfect tokens by which	8, 905/ 21
this world for Friar	Barnes'	church, that is (as	8, 908/ 10
maketh this for Friar	Barnes'	purpose, in proof of	8, 909/ 22
find nothing here in	Barnes'	own words but his	8, 910/ 26
Saint Augustine which of	Barnes'	bringing in I last	8, 912/ 3
so little for Friar	Barnes'	purpose that I, which	8, 912/ 9
it utterly destroyeth Friar	Barnes'	false glossing of Saint	8, 914/ 25
but ween, by Friar	Barnes'	doctrine, that only faith	8, 920/ 30
let us now for	Barnes'	pleasure imagine that this	8, 924/ 9
do utterly confound Friar	Barnes'	heresy. For his heresy	8, 934/ 36
own reasons, and by	Barnes'	express words, is here	8, 937/ 2
and Tyndale's too, and	Barnes'	also, touching the wedding	8, 938/ 25
confess that upon Friar	Barnes'	reason grounded upon the	8, 939/ 20
would follow... and Friar	Barnes'	purpose fail, as ye	8, 939/ 25
Christian people." Surely if	Barnes'	words were true, then	8, 945/ 4
first point of Friar	Barnes'	answer concerning the understanding	8, 948/ 35
the other, for all	Barnes'	babbling upon his abjuration	8, 953/ 6
Saint Paul, to reprove	Barnes'	false doctrine, saith not	8, 958/ 19
because it is but	Barnes'	faith, that is to	8, 965/ 32
Lo, these words are	Barnes'	own, so written as	8, 972/ 24
let us take Friar	Barnes'	own words as though	8, 972/ 31
it so, then, for	Barnes'	sake. But I dare	8, 979/ 8
Augustine here, that Friar	Barnes'	fond invention is failed	8, 979/ 11
will now, for Friar	Barnes'	further worship, confute him	8, 980/ 12
whereof these are Friar	Barnes'	words... Barnes This is	8, 980/ 16
Augustine abhorreth from Friar	Barnes'	heresy that argueth, upon	8, 982/ 34
an end of Friar	Barnes'	church, in which ye	8, 983/ 6
an end of Friar	Barnes'	process concerning "the church	8, 984/ 16
Bernard should not prove	Barnes'	church... yet would Friar	8, 984/ 25
also in all Friar	Barnes'	other heresies was his	8, 985/ 11
read it shall see	Barnes'	heresy concerning the very	8, 988/ 6

the favoring of Friar	Barnes'	heresies, I shall give	8, 988/ 26
the said Henry, Friar	Barnes'	double brother... that is	8, 989/ 19
would marvel where Friar	Barnes'	wit was when he	8, 991/ 25
was very enemy to	Barnes'	all other heresies... and	8, 991/ 30
doth plainly, to Friar	Barnes'	confusion in his principal	8, 992/ 3
this book against Friar	Barnes'	evil and unchristian process	8, 992/ 15
the confutation of Friar	Barnes'	unknown holy church. Whereby	8, 1014/ 18
Catholic. And therefore Friar	Barnes'	solution given unto that	8, 1026/ 16
Ambrose, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Basil	, Saint Chrysostom, and all	8, 589/ 27
Polycarp, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Basil	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Leo	8, 696/ 8
Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Basil	, Saint Gregory Nazianzen, Saint	8, 727/ 19
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Basil	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom	8, 805/ 16
pillar (called in Latin	basis	, which is the thing	8, 847/ 9
up a convent of	bastards	between them; and then	8, 638/ 18
faith" believeth he the	battle	that hath not heard	8, 750/ 2
being wounded in the	battle	, and burning his finger	8, 754/ 7
chances and occasions of	battle	and war perish and	8, 807/ 2
have fought a good	battle	, and I have fulfilled	8, 849/ 14
the merits of the	battle	that he had fought	8, 849/ 18
thief, nor whore, nor	bawd	and keep this point	8, 836/ 36
little better than a	bawd	, because I received two	8, 902/ 36
taken for half a	bawd	there, and all for	8, 903/ 7
allow their whoredom and	bawdry	, I see not why	8, 836/ 17
besides their whoredom and	bawdry	become evangelical sisters of	8, 836/ 20
with whose whoredom and	bawdry	Friar Barnes findeth no	8, 836/ 25
lived, and saw the	bawdry	and fornication that is	8, 875/ 9
lived, and saw the	bawdry	and fornication that is	8, 929/ 21
Saracens, murderers and thieves,	bawds	and harlots, though we	8, 834/ 28
thieves, and whores, and	bawds	, though they be not	8, 835/ 18
thieves and whores and	bawds	therein, which he saith	8, 836/ 2
as for whores and	bawds	... all the world knoweth	8, 836/ 10
have whole towns open	bawds	unto their beastly lechery	8, 836/ 15
for any whores and	bawds	that be therein. Of	8, 836/ 19
murderers, nor whores nor	bawds	therein... but is also	8, 844/ 24
old Mother Maud, some	bawdy	church of heretics. But	8, 725/ 7
bring him to the	bay	and tell him that	8, 896/ 6
burned in Smithfield, as	Bayfield	, Bainham, and Tewkesbury the	8, 590/ 1
Tewkesbury the Purser, and	Bayfield	the Apostate a worshipful	8, 710/ 4
Franciscan friar bid any	bead	for us in his	8, 583/ 35
very well, "Take the	beams	out of your own	8, 642/ 21
the finding of a	bean	in a Christmas cake	8, 918/ 28
now neither is there	bear	nor heretic more loath	8, 579/ 5
wretched, beastly people to	bear	it and be content	8, 610/ 36
and oaths, haply, too)	bear	me downright still in	8, 618/ 19
hatred that these heretics	bear	unto them all again	8, 625/ 12
cause also wherefore they	bear	it, if they should	8, 625/ 17
wherefore these heretics cannot	bear	their honor. And then	8, 650/ 15
maid, how she should	bear	home water in a	8, 654/ 33
Christ did... and then	bear	witness of Tyndale, his	8, 696/ 34
some poor man and	bear	him a penny thither	8, 701/ 29

our Savior himself shall	bear	me record, that if	8, 701/ 36
did all Christ's miracles	bear	witness with him. These	8, 722/ 17
the word of God,	bear	witness also, and is	8, 745/ 6
field of God shall	bear	both weed and corn	8, 777/ 15
naturally dead indeed should	bear	the dead corpse to	8, 780/ 10
For how should he	bear	himself upright among all	8, 790/ 26
rehearsed testify well and	bear	witness, though Tyndale's own	8, 796/ 9
for his own part	bear	me witness... as holy	8, 800/ 17
then, should Friar Barnes	bear	himself so high that	8, 834/ 18
for the honor we	bear	to God, we honor	8, 867/ 21
able to sustain and	bear	, nor to recover and	8, 885/ 33
would answer and falsely	bear	her in hand that	8, 895/ 30
cordwainer in his country	bear	as much rule as	8, 909/ 35
man in the Church	bear	as much rule as	8, 909/ 36
then may they boldly	bear	us in hand whatsoever	8, 940/ 11
rather counseleth him to	bear	that wrong and patiently	8, 944/ 7
know what witness ye	bear	unto the blood which	8, 960/ 28
only, and ye shall	bear	no part of that	8, 976/ 23
For if we cannot	bear	the torments which the	8, 977/ 30
for hatred that they	bear	to all good order	8, 1011/ 13
have no color to	bear	their wily-foolish invention in	8, 1015/ 27
that are stronger must	bear	and sustain the infirmity	8, 1017/ 37
him), he shaved his	beard	and went like a	8, 845/ 36
with, and shaved his	beard	and went like a	8, 885/ 29
and displeasure that he	beareth	toward himself for the	8, 581/ 23
also, Tyndale's own master,	beareth	us against Tyndale good	8, 689/ 28
Romans 8), "The Spirit	beareth	record unto our spirit	8, 742/ 31
Romans 8), "The Spirit	beareth	record unto our spirit	8, 752/ 7
he saith, "The Spirit	beareth	witness to our spirit	8, 754/ 26
For the same Spirit	beareth	witness unto our spirit	8, 756/ 28
say, "The same Spirit	beareth	record unto our spirit	8, 756/ 35
Paul that this Spirit "	beareth	record unto our spirit	8, 757/ 18
the Spirit of God	beareth	record unto our spirit	8, 757/ 24
sufficient, as Tyndale here	beareth	me in hand, making	8, 779/ 7
which wonderful miracles God	beareth	witness for them... and	8, 856/ 7
as our Master, Christ,	beareth	witness: "My sheep hear	8, 861/ 35
said as Friar Barnes	beareth	us in hand he	8, 931/ 12
as our Master, Christ,	beareth	witness: "My sheep hear	8, 980/ 26
which body every part	beareth	other, and the strong	8, 1017/ 34
they signify therewith the	bearing	up of some other	8, 847/ 2
would, under color of	bearing	favor to the good	8, 911/ 24
hole made with another	beast	: I cannot well perceive	8, 629/ 7
send any such abominable	beast	to turn the world	8, 651/ 25
thereof. But when the	beast	hath thus blasphemed them	8, 714/ 3
perceiveth, and knoweth which	beast	or bird is meet	8, 719/ 10
abomination, as this abominable	beast	abominably belieth them... the	8, 765/ 14
together, every wretched, willful	beast	to lay the weight	8, 787/ 16
wife is alive!" "Ye	beast	, " quoth I, "that she	8, 816/ 7
quoth I, "thou false	beast	! Didst not thou tell	8, 816/ 11
hole made with another	beast's	labor, and to make	8, 614/ 2

hole made with another	beast's	labor" he cannot mean	8, 629/ 12
hole made with another	beast's	labor." Nor I purpose	8, 629/ 22
about with their abominable	beastliness	to pollute and defile	8, 994/ 21
holy teaching with his	beastly	doctrine, under name of	8, 601/ 7
preachers, and find wretched,	beastly	people to bear it	8, 610/ 36
people see them so	beastly	to break their vows	8, 635/ 21
that never was there	beastly	wretch before their miserable	8, 653/ 8
all their livings, as	beastly	as they be, and	8, 663/ 30
compared with all their	beastly	livings and all their	8, 663/ 35
false belief and brutish,	beastly	living, all the whole	8, 665/ 16
sacrifice of their own	beastly	bodies with incestuous lechery	8, 666/ 19
shameful lechery, as these	beastly	heretics do now. But	8, 732/ 22
that he were so	beastly	as to write such	8, 764/ 32
some part of his	beastly	knavery. Lo, thus he	8, 764/ 35
can endure such a	beastly	process, so full of	8, 765/ 11
and not, as these	beastly	fellows do, teach folk	8, 771/ 34
God, and then so	beastly	to blaspheme him. And	8, 787/ 24
never was wretch so	beastly	that ever durst for	8, 808/ 9
open bawds unto their	beastly	lechery. And since Friar	8, 836/ 15
but also boast his	beastly	marriage, and say that	8, 925/ 32
false faith and abominable,	beastly	sects, by your own	8, 936/ 29
sects, by your own	beastly	profession, altogether known, and	8, 936/ 30
that same shameful sensual,	beastly	sect would have been	8, 940/ 31
these false, foolish, brutish,	beastly	folk in Holy Scripture	8, 994/ 17
like as there the	beastly	Sodomites were so struck	8, 994/ 18
and defile: so these	beastly	people, these abominable heretics	8, 994/ 22
even with the very	beasts	that labor with them	8, 636/ 19
the meat to the	beasts	and to the young	8, 636/ 33
yet were not these	beasts	such men as it	8, 652/ 32
are of all abominable	beasts	the most shameless... avowing	8, 767/ 1
kinds of unreasonable, brutish	beasts	, and then is the	8, 823/ 16
but also, like abominable	beasts	, boast it. Howbeit, I	8, 836/ 26
and persecuted them, and	beat	them away, all that	8, 789/ 22
him, and persecuted and	beat	and subdued the faithless	8, 793/ 35
allto chide them and	beat	them because they say	8, 899/ 3
after with rebellion to	beat	, rob, despoil, and kill	8, 953/ 17
church, when he hath	beaten	and corrected them therewith	8, 609/ 4
maid have pursued and	beaten	her. And yet showeth	8, 791/ 12
of their living, and	beaten	and sent out a-begging	8, 832/ 5
it not, shall be	beaten	because of his negligence	8, 899/ 14
else he shall be	beaten	but a little; but	8, 899/ 16
not, shall be sore	beaten	. And when I heard	8, 899/ 17
yet were never sore	beaten	therefor in this life	8, 899/ 28
therefore shall not be	beaten	at all. For if	8, 899/ 33
he shall not be	beaten	for that time when	8, 899/ 34
he shall yet be	beaten	for the other times	8, 899/ 35
therefore do receive that	beating	nowhere but if there	8, 899/ 30
but yet am I	beautiful	." Yea, and though there	8, 907/ 30
the fair, and rather	beautify	than blemish the goodness	8, 907/ 20
but that all the	beauty	of any that is	8, 906/ 16

and bad giveth a	beauty	to the whole... so	8, 907/ 18
therein especially for the	beauty	and holiness of the	8, 908/ 6
from the faith and	became	a false paynim, and	8, 808/ 11
deed of all three)	became	incarnate, and took flesh	8, 1009/ 10
be so shameless to	become	preachers, and find wretched	8, 610/ 35
call men from lechery	become	lechers, and abide thereby	8, 611/ 4
call men from error	become	heretics, and exhort men	8, 611/ 5
God leave undone, be	become	noyous, superstitious, and damnable	8, 632/ 37
own, and so to	become	perfect. And after the	8, 648/ 28
of them, and are	become	heretics, and therefore have	8, 651/ 33
it might so well	become	in like manner to	8, 652/ 33
be by that means	become	heretics. And in this	8, 656/ 3
him than might well	become	him. Then concerning the	8, 688/ 27
Now, where is then	become	the proof of Tyndale's	8, 762/ 11
the flock) the Catholics	become	the faithful folk, and	8, 772/ 10
good, and suddenly be	become	the Isaacs and the	8, 789/ 34
of his... it cannot	become	us to defend it	8, 796/ 36
his Retractions it may	become	Tyndale well in that	8, 827/ 9
their whoredom and bawdry	become	evangelical sisters of these	8, 836/ 20
trust once they shall,	become	christened again, and be	8, 962/ 24
Catholic faith, and so	become	members of the common	8, 962/ 26
heretics, but were themselves	become	the very church: so	8, 1031/ 16
take cold in, a	bed	alone, and himself take	8, 637/ 30
young, pretty prim to	bed	to keep his back	8, 637/ 31
and from a harlot's	bed	step up into the	8, 651/ 21
Luther into the nun's	bed	... whose steps, as their	8, 726/ 5
when he went to	bed	. For no man shall	8, 823/ 26
defiled his own father's	bed	as did Reuben and	8, 1021/ 17
Gregory the Pope, Saint	Bede	, Saint Bernard, Saint Thomas	8, 727/ 22
in the midst of	Bedlam	he could not to	8, 584/ 7
forth, but lie still	bedridden	at home... and some	8, 701/ 15
For there were two	beds	in the garret. But	8, 903/ 5
and calleth it a "	beetle-blind	" reason... the man will	8, 798/ 33
that Tyndale is himself	beetle-blind	if he see not	8, 798/ 34
is then but a	beetle-blind	counsel to bid him	8, 798/ 35
there himself... and "examples	before-gone	" those examples only that	8, 647/ 21
meant in his words	before-rehearsed	, calling all "faithful" folk	8, 914/ 9
the words of his	before-remembered	, written against the Manichaeans	8, 800/ 18
to offer themselves and	beg	. Then was he demanded	8, 701/ 16
her. And first he	began	at the earth... and	8, 604/ 20
Pharisees or false scribes	began	, truly construed and expounded	8, 612/ 18
in faith and living	began	a new, diverse, and	8, 623/ 15
down and overwhelmed... then	began	he to change his	8, 623/ 37
the apostles themselves... and	began	also by themselves, as	8, 631/ 32
seemeth, some such fellow	began	to sow such seed	8, 635/ 12
nun. But, as I	began	to say, remember, good	8, 658/ 5
age since Christendom first	began	unto Friar Luther's own	8, 659/ 3
the old heretic, Berengarius,	began	at the worst, and	8, 662/ 1
until Friar Luther now	began	of late... there never	8, 808/ 8
believed them, then he	began	to look piteously upon	8, 814/ 9

four months." Then he	began	to study a little	8, 815/ 18
since that heresy first	began	; and no less foolishly	8, 867/ 24
power, until the heretics	began	such violence themselves. For	8, 954/ 23
after that, some heretics	began	to raise a new	8, 955/ 2
bad together. Moreover, God	began	his church of mankind	8, 1007/ 33
therein, and the weeds	began	to overgrow the corn	8, 1008/ 28
good, many light people	began	to be misled: God	8, 1009/ 4
his other disciples, and	began	his own, new church	8, 1009/ 16
of the angle." Here	began	he his church a	8, 1009/ 25
yet again as I	began	: that since God did	8, 1011/ 18
first reason that I	began	with, of the surety	8, 1014/ 8
apostles. For among them	began	to rise that question	8, 1024/ 25
soon as any man	began	to hold an opinion	8, 1025/ 14
known, before such heresies	began	, to have been imprisoned	8, 1027/ 28
evermore those that first	began	them, the Church hath	8, 1032/ 7
Godspeed. Therefore, as I	began	to say, this being	8, 1032/ 35
only they that first	began	them, and they that	8, 1033/ 9
true before these heresies	began	, would, ye wot well	8, 1033/ 12
ago, those persons that	began	them first... and so	8, 1033/ 14
cause his grandfather to	beget	his father: this man	8, 799/ 5
Father-Friar Huessgen is, that	beget	children by nuns. But	8, 979/ 10
and let him from	begetting	of children, and hinder	8, 638/ 32
child can to the	begetting	of his own father	8, 785/ 27
the child in the	begetting	of his own father	8, 799/ 3
can the child in	begetting	of his own father	8, 818/ 38
can do to the	begetting	of his own father	8, 819/ 10
the child to the	begetting	of his own father	8, 826/ 19
beguiled than are the	beggars	that dream they find	8, 826/ 6
at the last to	beggary	(by the very vengeance	8, 628/ 10
Christ's doctrine. More To	begin	here at the last	8, 596/ 10
out of it to	begin	any new church of	8, 604/ 10
synagogue of the Jews,	begin	and continue his church	8, 606/ 23
the old church to	begin	a new... because the	8, 607/ 5
the old church to	begin	a new... because the	8, 607/ 8
the old church to	begin	one new church of	8, 607/ 10
the old church to	begin	a great many new	8, 607/ 13
the old church to	begin	a new that was	8, 607/ 17
the old church to	begin	a great many new	8, 607/ 21
his own Son to	begin	a new church of	8, 613/ 9
and known... that they	begin	to make, in a	8, 624/ 13
belief and living... then	begin	they to be a	8, 669/ 2
have an end, to	begin	a new that while	8, 671/ 4
now newly come to	begin	the true church of	8, 693/ 2
the foregoer, came to	begin	again the true church	8, 693/ 5
now these new men	begin	to give a certain	8, 700/ 18
And some of them	begin	already giving no credence	8, 729/ 30
be not angry, nor	begin	to chide; ye know	8, 736/ 35
of man can never	begin	to enter into that	8, 781/ 22
if he would now	begin	to construe them their	8, 810/ 20
good readers, let us	begin	at his "story" faith	8, 818/ 17

Christ came himself to	begin	it, and sent his	8, 856/ 1
that he maketh it	begin	to quicken and look	8, 885/ 16
other goodwife, her neighbor,	begin	to gape again, as	8, 902/ 13
might be suffered to	begin	once in the congregation	8, 902/ 29
by our Lady, I	begin	so to mistrust all	8, 903/ 11
soever two or three	begin	upon their own heads	8, 942/ 7
by fear and force	begin	a good thing in	8, 955/ 25
perceiving thereof. But now	begin	they and we to	8, 996/ 15
this point, I will	begin	even at the point	8, 1002/ 1
together. If we should	begin	in the Old Testament	8, 1016/ 7
points of the Church	begin	a contrary doctrine, he	8, 1032/ 27
was the lawyer and	beginner	of the one, was	8, 617/ 34
like unto Christ, the	beginner	and lawyer of the	8, 617/ 34
and their authors and	beginners	were once a part	8, 707/ 26
tokens can serve such	beginners	as I am, that	8, 894/ 15
For lo, thus he	beginneth	... Tyndale That the pope	8, 577/ 31
a law because it	beginneth	with "Si Papa"; like	8, 593/ 32
the Fifth Book... and	beginneth	the Sixth, wherein is	8, 598/ 22
lo, the wise man	beginneth	... Tyndale Notwithstanding, because, as	8, 599/ 28
old English ballad that	beginneth	, "The further I go	8, 647/ 34
The Seventh Book Here	beginneth	the Seventh Book, in	8, 675/ 2
read. For whereas he	beginneth	again here as he	8, 693/ 13
lying. For first he	beginneth	, as ye have heard	8, 697/ 29
and say "Amen." Thus	beginneth	the epistle... ""Manichaeus, the	8, 736/ 29
knavery. Lo, thus he	beginneth	his chapter... Tyndale If	8, 764/ 36
of his process, he	beginneth	to play Tyndale's part	8, 831/ 8
himself. Lo, thus he	beginneth	: "The Holy Church are	8, 913/ 1
done... beginning where Barnes	beginneth	, but not ending where	8, 960/ 3
with which Friar Barnes	beginneth	... Saint Augustine saith thus	8, 964/ 1
whose Dialogue in the	beginning	of his work he	8, 576/ 24
the point... but the	beginning	of his chapter itself	8, 577/ 30
sacraments ordained at the	beginning	to preach unto us	8, 579/ 27
continued on from the	beginning	unto the birth of	8, 610/ 15
Church hath from the	beginning	condemned, that ever so	8, 611/ 15
two churches not like	beginning	... nor Moses, that was	8, 617/ 33
the truth from the	beginning	should into that darkness	8, 621/ 33
that Luther in the	beginning	professed in his writing	8, 623/ 30
the apostles in the	beginning	, when every man that	8, 635/ 2
this while, since the	beginning	of his whole book	8, 654/ 5
Church hath from the	beginning	ever been our matter	8, 656/ 10
Hutchins, goeth contrary way,	beginning	at the less evil	8, 662/ 3
from soon after the	beginning	, but that when these	8, 664/ 19
was, as from the	beginning	ye have heard, a	8, 665/ 11
still continued from the	beginning	. And therefore ever from	8, 669/ 11
therefore ever from the	beginning	, those that have by	8, 669/ 12
but ever from the	beginning	, as heretics or schismatics	8, 669/ 16
that that from the	beginning	it hath ever still	8, 669/ 40
old faith from the	beginning	(as by the books	8, 670/ 1
glorious miracles from the	beginning	incessantly persevering therein; and	8, 670/ 6
Catholic church, from the	beginning	unto this present day	8, 690/ 33

which gift is a	beginning	of spiritual-lively doctrine... it	8, 708/ 6
the word at the	beginning	... are afterward moved by	8, 730/ 22
And whereas in the	beginning	thereof he calleth the	8, 746/ 14
preventeth us in the	beginning	, and goeth forth with	8, 747/ 2
say though at the	beginning	thou wast moved by	8, 774/ 22
our church at the	beginning	but more falsehood, among	8, 774/ 37
lo, even in the	beginning	brought in by Tyndale	8, 777/ 25
draweth even from the	beginning	, and casteth down the	8, 782/ 15
say though at the	beginning	thou wast moved by	8, 803/ 8
our church at the	beginning	but more falsehood, among	8, 805/ 37
Catholic Church at the	beginning	, yet they took thereof	8, 806/ 12
since that in the	beginning	, saving for the Catholic	8, 810/ 12
time as, in the	beginning	, there turned together to	8, 820/ 22
calleth them in the	beginning	of the epistle; doth	8, 853/ 7
men have between the	beginning	of their deadly sins	8, 868/ 37
John saith, "In the	beginning	was the Word" that	8, 881/ 1
Barnes, but even the	beginning	of Saint Augustine's words	8, 912/ 36
giveth understanding," and "the	beginning	of wisdom is the	8, 955/ 29
Friar Barnes hath done...	beginning	where Barnes beginneth, but	8, 960/ 2
plainly both in the	beginning	of this sermon and	8, 964/ 23
Barnes said in the	beginning	that he would bring	8, 973/ 33
in the very first	beginning	, where Saint Bernard saith	8, 986/ 33
sects as from the	beginning	unto these wretched days	8, 992/ 12
his church in the	beginning	without writing) yet they	8, 996/ 28
hath ever from the	beginning	had his church a	8, 1006/ 36
hath had from the	beginning	, and from before all	8, 1009/ 31
and from before all	beginning	, and shall have in	8, 1009/ 31
is, and from the	beginning	hath been, a known	8, 1009/ 37
For evermore from the	beginning	, as soon as any	8, 1025/ 13
church that had its	beginning	with Christ and his	8, 1030/ 15
continual succession, from that	beginning	, before all heresies, and	8, 1030/ 17
church continued from the	beginning	, out of which all	8, 1030/ 20
must needs have a	beginning	; and that Tyndale cannot	8, 1032/ 1
ever been, from the	beginning	to this present time	8, 1032/ 5
Catholic Church from the	beginning	, according to the bidding	8, 1032/ 15
this being from the	beginning	of the Church the	8, 1032/ 36
must needs have a	beginning	, and this thing could	8, 1032/ 40
whole Church from the	beginning	, this fifteen hundred years	8, 1033/ 32
pain, as he was	begotten	without fleshly pleasure. And	8, 1009/ 15
Tyndale, to blind and	beguile	the readers with, would	8, 593/ 28
prophesied how they should	beguile	and lead out of	8, 614/ 5
false, foolish fallacy, to	beguile	the poor unlearned people	8, 624/ 23
false teachers, and do	beguile	and lead out of	8, 630/ 7
them; and then they	beguile	the people with their	8, 638/ 18
Scripture, to blind and	beguile	the people with we	8, 733/ 32
make us ween, to	beguile	us with... but, calling	8, 855/ 23
still in question, and	beguile	here and there some	8, 933/ 33
false feeling and was	beguiled	. And therefore, as I	8, 744/ 34
of his great goodness	beguiled	him, and made him	8, 785/ 8
was... Tyndale is therein	beguiled	... and God hath gone	8, 813/ 8

now was he shrewdly	beguiled	... for yet ere he	8, 813/ 35
are yet no less	beguiled	than are the beggars	8, 826/ 6
fault in her, he	beguiled	me. For I had	8, 865/ 1
or will be willingly	beguiled	, and suffer the devil	8, 890/ 6
that we be not	beguiled	by false prophets that	8, 890/ 8
where he should be	beguiled	in doctrine to the	8, 952/ 4
thereof, be yet sometimes	beguiled	by the subtle sleight	8, 987/ 33
in a wrong way,	beguiling	the people, making of	8, 638/ 6
time that Tyndale hath	begun	his heresies, and sent	8, 594/ 33
nor never no new	begun	. Also, Christ and his	8, 607/ 9
for that purpose have	begun	at Adam, a great	8, 610/ 9
these ordinances are not	begun	by the clergy that	8, 631/ 28
past... but hath been	begun	and continually kept and	8, 631/ 29
lately as they be	begun	, to make more constitutions	8, 638/ 23
both heresies be now	begun	to be brought up	8, 672/ 24
our Savior Christ hath	begun	and continued his church	8, 682/ 6
be by any man	begun	... what other preaching is	8, 702/ 28
false, wily heretic, had	begun	to fall in some	8, 883/ 34
a woman, she had	begun	to enter into the	8, 884/ 17
mercy hath so goodly	begun	to pour in the	8, 885/ 13
which Tyndale hath now	begun	again in his false	8, 917/ 34
same known church, so	begun	, there hath by succession	8, 1009/ 26
neither of late newly	begun	nor yet arisen of	8, 1026/ 26
same church that was	begun	by Christ and by	8, 1030/ 31
make good in his	behalf	: that if the faults	8, 580/ 14
and forbidden such ribaldrous	behavior	... although they were able	8, 590/ 22
or for their rebellious	behavior	there neither is, I	8, 669/ 33
them of their evil	behavior	used at their housel	8, 1017/ 26
doctrine or other evil	behavior	, and is for his	8, 1025/ 34
whoso looked on and	beheld	him would say the	8, 828/ 38
into the Land of	Behest	. Was there ever any	8, 611/ 13
to the Land of	Behest	; whereupon his conclusion is	8, 792/ 16
is our Land of	Behest	. Now, if this thing	8, 792/ 19
to the Land of	Behest	. For this can make	8, 794/ 26
to the Land of	Behest	were elects and had	8, 795/ 1
none other land of	behest	; nor for none other	8, 795/ 18
to the Land of	Behest	, or their losing thereof	8, 795/ 19
in the Land of	Behest	: his example of them	8, 795/ 36
to the Land of	Behest	... and were divers times	8, 865/ 21
in the twenty-second chapter, "	Behold	, I come shortly, and	8, 687/ 10
the people the better	behold	his faults, and the	8, 766/ 1
and to long to	behold	and see the bright	8, 885/ 17
which we may verily	behold	the heavenly mysteries. And	8, 977/ 1
upon a rock to	behold	God's figure. For except	8, 977/ 8
only God is the	beholder	... or else to impute	8, 588/ 17
in this point falsely	belie	the clergy... and that	8, 710/ 19
when Tyndale hath all	belied	them... yet in the	8, 766/ 15
himself hath so falsely	belied	twain, and so foolishly	8, 919/ 11
heresies were the true	belief	, because of his own	8, 589/ 21
in doctrine and in	belief	, and that not in	8, 619/ 19

true way both of	belief	and living, and in	8, 620/ 6
the full consent and	belief	thereof. Now say I	8, 622/ 10
people both into wrong	belief	and wrong ways of	8, 622/ 27
this doctrine, of such	belief	and trust in good	8, 634/ 7
church have still the	belief	of the same necessary	8, 650/ 12
world to the right	belief	and the right living	8, 650/ 20
only, but for our	belief	also: yet were not	8, 652/ 32
the amending of men's	belief	or living, but specially	8, 653/ 2
from the faith and	belief	of that church that	8, 655/ 19
agreeing with us in	belief	(though we be not	8, 659/ 30
of the faith and	belief	as in the unmannerly	8, 663/ 23
both in abominable false	belief	and brutish, beastly living	8, 665/ 15
each know of other's	belief	and living... then begin	8, 669/ 2
this for their contrary	belief	and faith, or for	8, 669/ 32
error through the false	belief	in any manner point	8, 680/ 11
for only lack of	belief	. And therefore saith Saint	8, 687/ 25
world warning that the	belief	wherein they put all	8, 688/ 4
and because of the	belief	of purgatory. Now am	8, 703/ 13
home again to the	belief	of God and his	8, 709/ 2
any man to the	belief	of everything written in	8, 711/ 27
nor against the common	belief	of the Catholic Church	8, 715/ 12
Luther's faith concerning his	belief	of the Scripture than	8, 724/ 4
was brought into the	belief	of the Church that	8, 731/ 13
good surety of his	belief	, and is able to	8, 736/ 12
good causes of his	belief	, although there were no	8, 736/ 13
in the knowledge and	belief	of the church, he	8, 739/ 25
that hath no other	belief	but because men so	8, 743/ 15
of our consent and	belief	... as he doth toward	8, 743/ 32
occasions and motions of	belief	, and walking on with	8, 744/ 14
to the perfecting of	belief	in our hearts, and	8, 744/ 15
of the knowledge and	belief	of the very scripture	8, 745/ 4
bringeth us into the	belief	(for as Saint Augustine	8, 747/ 34
man's salvation, toward the	belief	whereof God worketh... Tyndale's	8, 749/ 14
is, he saith, that	belief	and faith, not that	8, 749/ 33
into the consent of	belief	; which leading is the	8, 752/ 28
that is, the true	belief	, good hope, and well-working	8, 753/ 16
gift to know by	belief	which is the true	8, 753/ 31
by the faith and	belief	of our Savior that	8, 755/ 22
the men's hearts the	belief	that they upon the	8, 759/ 10
saith it was no	belief	that they had, but	8, 760/ 5
but only that their	belief	was after, by the	8, 760/ 8
his tale, that their	belief	was no faith, but	8, 760/ 13
been of the right	belief	? "Well," will Tyndale say	8, 762/ 9
he now that their	belief	was a feeling faith	8, 762/ 18
that hath none other	belief	but because men so	8, 763/ 8
also confirmeth the same	belief	by his great promises	8, 764/ 4
a firm and fast	belief	without any other feeling	8, 764/ 13
fruit of credence and	belief	which they give unto	8, 768/ 24
and inducing to the	belief	, both of itself and	8, 768/ 28
this is a plain	belief	that the church of	8, 769/ 8

without any change of	belief	on either other side	8, 772/ 11
into the truth of	belief	by the Spirit of	8, 778/ 19
wit, to the bare	belief	alone that faith that	8, 779/ 20
that is to say,	belief	alone is very right	8, 779/ 28
very right faith and	belief	... is a point which	8, 779/ 29
say, to the only	belief	of these points and	8, 780/ 13
to say, every historical	belief	and credence is so	8, 781/ 8
that man in the	belief	of the articles of	8, 781/ 16
Christian faith getteth that	belief	by himself, of his	8, 781/ 17
speak here of bare	belief	, charity not yet joined	8, 781/ 19
that seeketh for the	belief	, and endeavoreth himself thereto	8, 781/ 20
enter in toward the	belief	, and yet leave again	8, 781/ 28
all the points of	belief	, and yet leave off	8, 781/ 30
also go forth in	belief	and hope too yea	8, 781/ 31
being perpetually damned... the	belief	can be no furtherance	8, 782/ 3
that is to say,	belief	alone... and sometimes by	8, 782/ 32
to say, lack of	belief	. For as for "all	8, 784/ 9
fear us from the	belief	attained and gotten by	8, 794/ 32
then induced into the	belief	by the persuasion of	8, 796/ 11
were induced to the	belief	by miracles and persuasion	8, 796/ 21
him this tale of	belief	, and then biddeth him	8, 798/ 15
to the very feeling	belief	... the poor man may	8, 798/ 17
own will toward the	belief	. And yet when Tyndale	8, 798/ 38
good reason of our	belief	, so far forth as	8, 801/ 12
person any article of	belief	or not; and some	8, 802/ 12
any point of the	belief	, but of hope. But	8, 802/ 13
any respect in his	belief	thereunto... and therefore, since	8, 803/ 25
have a more perfect	belief	than Saint Augustine in	8, 804/ 2
any true point of	belief	common unto them both	8, 804/ 7
their own, and the	belief	of all the people	8, 810/ 23
necessary points of the	belief	, attained and gotten by	8, 820/ 7
as touching faith and	belief	... the historical faith gotten	8, 820/ 30
he bring with him	belief	, his baptism perfecteth all	8, 821/ 8
at once in the	belief	. And therefore whoso come	8, 821/ 22
baptism with only bare	belief	... all his other sins	8, 821/ 22
is that the habitual	belief	is, in the child	8, 823/ 30
in the child, very	belief	, though it be not	8, 823/ 30
thereby fast and sure	belief	without any mistrust, or	8, 825/ 12
feeling of the bare	belief	, to which the sect	8, 825/ 32
stick fast unto the	belief	thereof. Yea, and hell	8, 850/ 31
to Christ in the	belief	of his word wherewith	8, 850/ 32
the faithful consent and	belief	of all Christian nations	8, 872/ 26
worketh in you that	belief	." So that if men	8, 874/ 7
every necessary point of	belief	expound the Scripture and	8, 886/ 34
not be light of	belief	, nor by and by	8, 889/ 33
catholic church of one	belief	and faith, on the	8, 912/ 21
together in the true	belief	so they be, all	8, 912/ 29
in the points of	belief	... and in the rules	8, 914/ 13
But in matters of	belief	and faith, which be	8, 923/ 15
heretic: then is that	belief	as sure a truth	8, 942/ 1

deadly point of false	belief	or sinful living, though	8, 944/ 11
to wit, a full	belief	of every necessary truth	8, 965/ 30
in the known Catholic	belief	, is the both known	8, 975/ 19
church, of the right	belief	, to be the common	8, 982/ 25
and yet one in	belief	... out of which one	8, 988/ 12
to Baptism and to	belief	, and learn the same	8, 998/ 25
be saved by the	belief	of other articles if	8, 1005/ 5
the persuasion and sure	belief	groweth by the secret	8, 1006/ 17
that cause of their	belief	, all the while that	8, 1006/ 27
both against faith and	belief	of God's words; for	8, 1007/ 36
and maintain all their	beliefs	, as dissonant and as	8, 663/ 32
such confusion of contrary	beliefs	in the necessary points	8, 1032/ 6
He blameth us and	belieth	us! as though we	8, 583/ 5
know that he falsely	belieth	many... yet were their	8, 586/ 25
as I see, falsely	belieth	the pope. For he	8, 594/ 15
shame confess that he	belieth	the Church when he	8, 717/ 8
this abominable beast abominably	belieth	them... the faith were	8, 765/ 14
seeth how loud he	belieth	me, and what folly	8, 777/ 35
in this point Tyndale	belieth	me once. Moreover, I	8, 778/ 4
and therefore here Tyndale	belieth	me twice. Now, where	8, 778/ 21
tell him that he	belieth	the Scripture, for the	8, 793/ 1
him that he falsely	belieth	them. And I verily	8, 833/ 5
the Donatists, as Barnes	belieth	him... but against the	8, 964/ 5
out... he teacheth to	believe	in the deeds of	8, 579/ 26
not that we should	believe	in them and serve	8, 579/ 28
instead of Christ to	believe	in neither Christ nor	8, 579/ 30
thus... they can never	believe	to be saved through	8, 584/ 5
Another reason is, whosoever	believe	in Christ consenteth that	8, 584/ 12
have little lust to	believe	three or four now	8, 586/ 13
their Masses, and to	believe	all they say... and	8, 596/ 4
their Masses, and to	believe	all that that they	8, 596/ 29
pope compelleth him to	believe	all that every such	8, 597/ 8
man with violence to	believe	that priest... nor compelled	8, 597/ 12
such frantic heresies to	believe	the lewd learning of	8, 597/ 14
heresies, folk shall not	believe	him but accuse him	8, 597/ 17
that every man may	believe	even as him list	8, 597/ 36
his apostles" I verily	believe	, in good faith, that	8, 600/ 21
taught the people to	believe	in the works themselves	8, 609/ 32
sacrifices, and teaching to	believe	in the work. More	8, 610/ 5
he that would not	believe	his church; and he	8, 613/ 13
depending thereupon, ye should	believe	us" Gamaliel would have	8, 620/ 22
they would make men	believe	that there were none	8, 625/ 15
would have the world	believe	there were none hell	8, 625/ 30
to confess that they	believe	the thing which, if	8, 625/ 33
show, I ween they	believe	indeed and will hereafter	8, 625/ 34
to confess that they	believe	the soul to be	8, 625/ 36
would have the people	believe	and "live after," and	8, 630/ 22
sacraments to make us	believe	the work of the	8, 631/ 1
they might the better	believe	in works of their	8, 631/ 2
means to make us	believe	that the things which	8, 633/ 30

a perilous thing to	believe	that such things would	8, 633/ 35
to do them to	believe	that none of them	8, 633/ 37
made all good men	believe	this fifteen hundred years	8, 640/ 29
what they list, and	believe	as they list, and	8, 641/ 4
know not the Scripture	believe	in him; look whether	8, 641/ 32
rulers or Pharisees do	believe	in him." More Tyndale	8, 641/ 33
upon them. For we	believe	matrimony is a sacrament	8, 645/ 19
or a key. We	believe	that the Sacrament of	8, 645/ 21
is lawful (if he	believe	as he saith) that	8, 645/ 24
wed nuns; and we	believe	as all good men	8, 645/ 25
do), but if we	believe	the common known Catholic	8, 647/ 4
word in that we	believe	not as he doth	8, 656/ 18
we be bound to	believe	the perpetual virginity of	8, 657/ 7
bound both so to	believe	and to teach upon	8, 657/ 34
let no man to	believe	now whither of them	8, 658/ 1
far overseen as to	believe	him at his only	8, 665/ 28
we do, because we	believe	naught... nor liveth not	8, 666/ 24
sects neither, because they	believe	naught and live naught	8, 666/ 26
than he doth, or	believe	hereafter otherwise than he	8, 667/ 28
saith, "But if you	believe	, ye shall not understand	8, 668/ 18
and neither live nor	believe	after the doctrine of	8, 668/ 34
How can we that	believe	, except we first believe	8, 675/ 16
believe, except we first	believe	that they be the	8, 675/ 16
lie? Wherefore, we must	believe	that they be the	8, 675/ 21
or else we can	believe	naught at all. This	8, 675/ 22
which Luther would none	believe	, because they were not	8, 677/ 3
but that he must	believe	the Church when it	8, 677/ 9
he not as much	believe	it when it telleth	8, 677/ 11
upon his bare word,	believe	him, because he saith	8, 679/ 21
them to know and	believe	the truth. These are	8, 680/ 12
labor to make folk	believe	that their church of	8, 680/ 15
and us ye must	believe	as well in the	8, 681/ 28
the Scripture as ye	believe	us in the knowing	8, 681/ 29
by you, nor yet	believe	you, neither, in the	8, 681/ 32
evil glosses make men	believe	that all the good	8, 687/ 22
long as he will	believe	. For what sins soever	8, 687/ 30
therefore rather ought to	believe	the Catholic Church, that	8, 690/ 6
a nun, than to	believe	William Tyndale... which in	8, 690/ 8
the Pharisees taught to	believe	in holy works to	8, 691/ 37
taught the people to	believe	in the deeds of	8, 692/ 16
of what we should	believe	, to stir us up	8, 692/ 22
both follow them and	believe	them better. And therefore	8, 694/ 23
false glosses... making men	believe	that there were purgatory	8, 703/ 34
people, bid us now	believe	that to break the	8, 704/ 14
with all those that	believe	them, be plain, undoubted	8, 706/ 13
far forth as they	believe	the Church, in so	8, 707/ 33
far forth as they	believe	not the Church, they	8, 707/ 35
so know thereby and	believe	that the same church	8, 708/ 22
him, he could not	believe	the Church neither in	8, 708/ 26
for his malice he	believe	neither nother. I pray	8, 708/ 29

once the grace to	believe	both; and when he	8, 708/ 30
wrought with him to	believe	it; and after to	8, 708/ 35
thereupon be deceived and	believe	them. First he railleth	8, 709/ 9
reason to bid us	believe	that one before the	8, 715/ 10
for Tyndale's sake, to	believe	that one against all	8, 717/ 2
he saith we will	believe	no holy doctor. And	8, 717/ 9
under hypocrites. Did John	believe	that the scribes, Pharisees	8, 717/ 32
but in that ye	believe	us; and then if	8, 721/ 20
and then if ye	believe	us in that we	8, 721/ 20
you not as well	believe	us when we tell	8, 721/ 21
And also, since ye	believe	us that God hath	8, 721/ 24
will, and I will	believe	him till Antichrist come	8, 722/ 32
read their books? To	believe	himself better than them	8, 724/ 19
if he list to	believe	himself in things being	8, 724/ 22
doubt yet must he	believe	them better in things	8, 724/ 24
of his elects, that	believe	it lawful for friars	8, 728/ 31
and stirred him to	believe	that it was no	8, 730/ 20
conversation of them that	believe	. As Peter warneth Christian	8, 730/ 23
not hear or cannot	believe	. And that is the	8, 730/ 30
if we shall not	believe	till the living of	8, 730/ 31
saith Tyndale, "should not	believe	till the living of	8, 731/ 18
did (as Tyndale saith)	believe	it... and would not	8, 731/ 35
unconverted, so receive and	believe	the Scripture by the	8, 731/ 37
him no more but	believe	Saint Augustine... and then	8, 733/ 8
and then shall he	believe	the sacraments... and go	8, 733/ 9
calleth sin... and shall	believe	the known Catholic church	8, 733/ 12
out thereof, and shall	believe	surely the determination thereof	8, 733/ 14
why Saint Augustine did	believe	the Church was because	8, 734/ 6
Church caused him to	believe	it, nor nothing in	8, 734/ 14
made him know and	believe	the Catholic Church of	8, 735/ 13
him, neither, that doth	believe	the Scripture. And therefore	8, 736/ 18
sufficient to make him	believe	the Catholic Church beside	8, 736/ 20
almost all that ye	believe	. When that same epistle	8, 736/ 27
shall ask you. I	believe	not this man to	8, 736/ 34
determined nothing rashly to	believe	that ye bring forth	8, 736/ 36
apostle of Christ." I	believe	it not. Now have	8, 737/ 1
ye would make me	believe	the thing that I	8, 737/ 3
say unto you, "I	believe	not the Gospel"? Now	8, 737/ 8
me, I would not	believe	the Gospel but if	8, 737/ 8
that they bade me	believe	the Gospel... why should	8, 737/ 10
why should I not	believe	them in that they	8, 737/ 11
that they bid me	believe	not Manichaeus? Will ye	8, 737/ 11
ye now that I	believe	the Catholic Church or	8, 737/ 12
If ye bid me	believe	the Catholic Church, they	8, 737/ 13
can in no wise	believe	you. "Then, on the	8, 737/ 16
would say to me, "	Believe	not the Catholic Church	8, 737/ 17
by the Gospel to	believe	Manichaeus, since I had	8, 737/ 19
Thou didst well to	believe	the Catholic Church in	8, 737/ 21
dost not well to	believe	them in that they	8, 737/ 23
cause wherefore, I should	believe	whatsoever ye bid me	8, 737/ 24

ye bid me, and	believe	in no wise what	8, 737/ 25
bid and command me	believe	, but openly and clearly	8, 737/ 29
reason would I should	believe	. Wherefore, if ye will	8, 737/ 30
must in no wise	believe	you. "Now, if it	8, 737/ 34
thereupon (if I should	believe	you therefore) that I	8, 738/ 1
I must then not	believe	the Catholic Church, which	8, 738/ 2
Church, which biddeth me	believe	not you. And then	8, 738/ 3
then again, if I	believe	not the Church, then	8, 738/ 3
then can I not	believe	the Gospel, since I	8, 738/ 4
the Gospel, since I	believe	the Gospel for the	8, 738/ 4
apostle, I must rather	believe	the Catholic Church than	8, 738/ 7
then could I neither	believe	the Church nor you	8, 738/ 10
I ought not to	believe	, because they prove themselves	8, 738/ 14
that I should not	believe	the Gospel; for, believing	8, 738/ 16
find how I should	believe	you. For among all	8, 738/ 17
saith he would not	believe	the Gospel itself saving	8, 738/ 20
persecution, led him to	believe	them in teaching which	8, 738/ 23
Augustine saith, they that	believe	not be first commonly	8, 739/ 6
expressly, "How can we	believe	by the scripture of	8, 740/ 10
and known, if we	believe	not thereby that the	8, 740/ 12
that we would not	believe	Saint Augustine nor any	8, 740/ 20
whom if Tyndale will	believe	, all our question is	8, 740/ 23
if he will not	believe	him... then let him	8, 740/ 25
cause have you to	believe	this lewd fellow in	8, 741/ 3
they ask whether we	believe	not that it is	8, 741/ 14
That man should so	believe	that all the world	8, 742/ 12
historical faith, as we	believe	the stories of the	8, 742/ 16
historical faith I may	believe	that the Scripture is	8, 742/ 22
they would make me	believe	the fire were cold	8, 742/ 36
woman and said, "We	believe	not now because of	8, 743/ 7
no other why to	believe	than that I so	8, 743/ 16
besides): that when we	believe	the Church, either in	8, 743/ 28
good reason follow and	believe	alike. And in these	8, 744/ 5
us, never shall we	believe	it without his holy	8, 746/ 29
that list not to	believe	the truth. But our	8, 749/ 15
consent and agree to	believe	; but that albeit of	8, 749/ 22
why he should not	believe	and give credence unto	8, 749/ 30
pretty babe, her son,	believe	that the fire was	8, 750/ 12
thereby making the baby	believe	what she list. And	8, 750/ 31
mine advice, even him	believe	best. But now doth	8, 750/ 36
doth Tyndale, he saith,	believe	the truth, that not	8, 751/ 1
so strange a matter	believe	his bare word. For	8, 751/ 17
other trial that we	believe	his own word... considering	8, 751/ 21
may be led to	believe	him by the long	8, 751/ 22
that we should therein	believe	him without proof? Namely	8, 751/ 25
they would make me	believe	that the fire were	8, 752/ 13
more than make him	believe	that the fire were	8, 752/ 21
after, at any time,	believe	the contrary; no, nor	8, 754/ 8
woman and said, "We	believe	not now because of	8, 759/ 22
he will none other	believe	but that it is	8, 761/ 26

can bind us to	believe	that they have the	8, 762/ 31
no other why to	believe	than that I so	8, 763/ 9
a tale. For they	believe	not with their arm	8, 763/ 28
Tyndale, that disdaineth to	believe	the church, he is	8, 763/ 30
miracles inclineth us to	believe	his church therein and	8, 764/ 3
the men whom we	believe	... but we put our	8, 764/ 9
and by whom we	believe	the men. And yet	8, 764/ 10
acknowledge one God, and	believe	many things of God	8, 767/ 16
years. And the Jews	believe	this day as much	8, 767/ 19
of all that we	believe	were made." And yet	8, 767/ 23
we of like blindness	believe	only by the authority	8, 767/ 25
doctrine: that if we	believe	the doctrine of the	8, 767/ 32
them... they will not	believe	us, or peradventure tell	8, 768/ 32
Turks to make us	believe	that we may be	8, 769/ 2
them first perceive and	believe	which books be the	8, 770/ 11
scriptures since they would	believe	, of likelihood, no one	8, 770/ 12
credence unto me, and	believe	me that these books	8, 770/ 31
scripture of God... but	believe	it never the rather	8, 770/ 32
therefore why should you	believe	the Catholic Church for	8, 771/ 1
you whom ye shall	believe	. I say ye shall	8, 771/ 3
I say ye shall	believe	me; and I shall	8, 771/ 3
cause wherefore ye should	believe	me." Lo, when Tyndale	8, 771/ 7
none of them that	believe	with their mouths moved	8, 773/ 19
none of them that	believe	with Master More's faith	8, 773/ 20
none of them that	believe	with their mouths moved	8, 777/ 31
none of them that	believe	with Master More's faith	8, 777/ 32
said never that men	believe	"moved with the authority	8, 778/ 5
me, that men may	believe	with their mouth; nor	8, 779/ 6
have us bound to	believe	. "Yet," saith Tyndale, "this	8, 780/ 14
thereon, too rather than	believe	the contrary. I say	8, 781/ 15
he get it... and	believe	some one point and	8, 781/ 29
as he verily knoweth,	believe	some such articles as	8, 782/ 1
damned if he will	believe	," nor "no sin can	8, 784/ 8
people, and make them	believe	that Luther meant well	8, 784/ 35
The devils do both	believe	and tremble also for	8, 785/ 18
him, neither, than to	believe	that there is God	8, 787/ 23
such as do not	believe	might if they would	8, 788/ 15
or miracles persuaded to	believe	in Christ... forasmuch as	8, 792/ 13
miracles were induced to	believe	in God, six hundred	8, 792/ 14
or miracles induced to	believe	in Christ shall leave	8, 792/ 18
not be persuaded to	believe	his words... and also	8, 792/ 25
that they did not	believe	them that had seen	8, 792/ 26
were such as to	believe	, were induced by men	8, 794/ 29
in all those that	believe	worketh evermore. For Tyndale	8, 794/ 34
we endeavor ourselves to	believe	the articles of Christ's	8, 797/ 22
yet clear aboard and	believe	nothing at all. If	8, 798/ 1
but if he first	believe	that his duty is	8, 798/ 8
his duty is to	believe	it? and hard it	8, 798/ 8
that a man may	believe	that such a point	8, 798/ 9
every man ought to	believe	, but if he first	8, 798/ 10

but if he first	believe	that point himself. And	8, 798/ 11
God may make him	believe	is some endeavor of	8, 798/ 37
upon so sufficient causes	believe	... since that if there	8, 799/ 20
saith, "I would not	believe	the Gospel... but if	8, 800/ 19
or twain more: "Wherefore	believe	you that no good	8, 802/ 28
Saint Augustine's was, but	believe	in his own mind	8, 804/ 6
he doth not now	believe	the Scripture still for	8, 804/ 9
said, "I would not	believe	the Gospel but if	8, 804/ 12
reason he had to	believe	them... seeing that they	8, 805/ 14
have taught men to	believe	the contrary. To this	8, 805/ 21
hear it taught must	believe	it... and yet is	8, 809/ 4
we be bound to	believe	nothing but if it	8, 809/ 6
and not bound to	believe	it... himself hath in	8, 809/ 28
others like, if he	believe	not the Church... he	8, 809/ 30
he could not but	believe	Saint Paul, because God	8, 809/ 32
same reason must he	believe	the Catholic Church, forasmuch	8, 809/ 33
he not as well	believe	the Church when it	8, 810/ 7
why should they not	believe	the same church as	8, 810/ 14
man follow Tyndale and	believe	what he list, and	8, 812/ 27
would I should never	believe	him in anything, nor	8, 814/ 25
could not make me	believe	that he had forgotten	8, 814/ 32
one more... then never	believe	me while ye live	8, 815/ 5
for his part but	believe	well and do well	8, 818/ 35
if he will not	believe	. For nothing, he saith	8, 821/ 19
of penance, or to	believe	that any good work	8, 826/ 21
other than only to	believe	that it is a	8, 826/ 23
that he would not	believe	the Gospel but for	8, 827/ 6
in that point to	believe	the Catholic Church still	8, 827/ 9
Saint Augustine did then	believe	as well as Tyndale	8, 827/ 13
be! But they that	believe	that Christ hath washed	8, 838/ 4
or miller, if they	believe	in Christ's words, and	8, 838/ 11
election. Also, they that	believe	that Christ hath washed	8, 844/ 14
to the church and	believe	it, and lean thereunto	8, 847/ 17
of her. Wherefore, we	believe	that article by faith	8, 861/ 2
err, and therefore then	believe	her not." And to	8, 869/ 37
they may make men	believe	them... and when they	8, 877/ 21
had before been, to	believe	every priest's tale that	8, 884/ 19
so great occasion to	believe	, and to take for	8, 889/ 12
forthwith, unadvisedly, list to	believe	, is the unction of	8, 889/ 31
nor by and by "	believe	every spirit," but "prove	8, 890/ 1
therefore he saith not, "	Believe	at adventure," but biddeth	8, 890/ 7
men, and make men	believe	that dumb sacraments, and	8, 890/ 16
that... then dare I	believe	him well; and else	8, 891/ 2
and be wary and	believe	not till I surely	8, 895/ 1
why should I better	believe	the one than the	8, 895/ 16
since she may boldly	believe	that church in that	8, 896/ 10
that I can never	believe	you therein. "Yet methinketh	8, 898/ 16
good that I cannot	believe	that he will so	8, 899/ 5
by the true teaching	believe	and perceive the things	8, 899/ 9
damned but if we	believe	right, and then tell	8, 900/ 6

the Church, make men	believe	that the whole church	8, 911/ 25
I that not only	believe	right, but also be	8, 913/ 13
therefore will not Barnes	believe	it. Now, as for	8, 922/ 16
undoubted credence thereunto, and	believe	that such a general	8, 922/ 23
Friar Barnes will not	believe	any general council but	8, 922/ 25
hitherto why should we	believe	that you few see	8, 928/ 15
you see that you	believe	nothing, nor do nothing	8, 931/ 32
both... and I verily	believe	that against his own	8, 933/ 10
because it taught to	believe	the equal Godhead of	8, 934/ 11
labor to make him	believe	that neither theft nor	8, 949/ 11
she compelleth men to	believe	her which was exiled	8, 954/ 7
he saith that we	believe	the very church of	8, 956/ 14
and ask mercy, and	believe	every article of the	8, 957/ 25
in earth, and may	believe	in him, and trust	8, 957/ 32
thing needed, but only	believe	, and trust, and acknowledge	8, 958/ 32
and ask mercy, and	believe	only, and trust surely	8, 958/ 33
because he will but	believe	it, and not in	8, 971/ 34
and confess what they	believe	... and meaneth not to	8, 973/ 10
of her. Wherefore, we	believe	this article by faith	8, 974/ 17
preached in Jerusalem: "To	believe	Christ must be an	8, 974/ 23
and mercers and we	believe	the Spirit of God	8, 975/ 6
of hell. And we	believe	that it is but	8, 975/ 10
at the Mass, "we	believe	one holy and apostolic	8, 975/ 14
agree it. And we	believe	that the communion and	8, 975/ 17
of Christ. Also we	believe	the communion of saints	8, 975/ 21
is to wit, we	believe	that such as live	8, 975/ 23
that we ought to	believe	the Church, and not	8, 975/ 35
the Church, and not	believe	in the Church... for	8, 975/ 36
see that if he	believe	Saint Augustine as he	8, 978/ 27
he would make men	believe	that the Church cannot	8, 979/ 14
same manner as you	believe	in God believe in	8, 982/ 2
you believe in God	believe	in the catholic, holy	8, 982/ 3
intent that ye should	believe	in the Church as	8, 982/ 5
Church as ye should	believe	in God; but understand	8, 982/ 6
catholic church, you should	believe	in God, and that	8, 982/ 8
and that you should	believe	also the resurrection of	8, 982/ 8
by these words "I	believe	in the holy, catholic	8, 982/ 17
meant that we shall	believe	therein as we believe	8, 982/ 18
believe therein as we	believe	in God... but that	8, 982/ 19
know and bound to	believe	. But of this say	8, 996/ 23
their bare word to	believe	them. But God they	8, 996/ 34
that any man shall	believe	without writing. But this	8, 996/ 35
and since they will	believe	but the Scripture, we	8, 997/ 1
of them assoiled, and	believe	them therein: that is	8, 999/ 28
whoso do, if they	believe	him as a private	8, 1004/ 23
think themselves bound to	believe	. He cannot say, "By	8, 1005/ 9
contrary. Now, since they	believe	that article not for	8, 1005/ 15
they themselves bound to	believe	it? Not for any	8, 1005/ 16
the church that they	believe	therein, and which they	8, 1005/ 22
think themselves bound to	believe	therein, is a known	8, 1005/ 23

think themselves bound to	believe	no church but the	8, 1005/ 24
they know that they	believe	all the same things	8, 1005/ 29
no damnable error to	believe	that rather Tyndale lieth	8, 1031/ 35
might ween that he	believed	well, biddeth us in	8, 582/ 33
Christian people so plainly	believed	and so commonly known	8, 606/ 30
by holy men and	believed	by the people before	8, 621/ 9
part he should have	believed	, though the thing had	8, 621/ 31
much more to be	believed	than those fathers!"" Here	8, 624/ 22
were more to be	believed	than Christ and his	8, 624/ 27
be better to be	believed	in the construction and	8, 624/ 30
been better to be	believed	than they... methinketh that	8, 642/ 34
look to be better	believed	in the construction of	8, 643/ 15
ought more to be	believed	therein than they all	8, 643/ 18
days both taught and	believed	the same, and all	8, 644/ 9
good men have ever	believed	: that such "marriage" is	8, 645/ 25
special, those that be	believed	but of some special	8, 646/ 23
which yet, before John,	believed	after fleshly understanding in	8, 648/ 15
wisdom of them that	believed	in God to be	8, 648/ 25
Luther should be better	believed	than he, but if	8, 658/ 2
give credence except I	believed	that the man were	8, 675/ 20
himself should not have	believed	the Gospel but if	8, 676/ 20
church have they all	believed	it; as Tyndale cannot	8, 678/ 30
that he would have	believed	and done whereof he	8, 682/ 13
will have done or	believed	beside the Scripture. Which	8, 682/ 27
is better to be	believed	than Luther, or Tyndale	8, 690/ 4
by which they that	believed	were justified. But the	8, 692/ 18
For all they have	believed	in the same sacraments	8, 703/ 17
were, of them all,	believed	! But what great harm	8, 712/ 8
and controlled and be	believed	the less. But our	8, 713/ 10
know what the people	believed	a thousand years ago	8, 715/ 7
therefore should not have	believed	the Gospel save for	8, 718/ 32
and therefore had not	believed	the Gospel, save for	8, 720/ 27
had not known nor	believed	the Gospel but by	8, 723/ 27
For he might have	believed	himself and let them	8, 724/ 21
saith, "I had not	believed	the Gospel except the	8, 730/ 9
did, and that he	believed	"the Church" but for	8, 730/ 36
Augustine's mind, that he	believed	the Church because they	8, 731/ 6
still, that he first	believed	the Catholic, known church	8, 731/ 7
knew and acknowledged and	believed	it, and then of	8, 731/ 8
knew and acknowledged and	believed	the Scripture to be	8, 731/ 9
evasion that Saint Augustine	believed	not the Church in	8, 735/ 7
the authority thereof, he	believed	the Gospel at the	8, 735/ 37
the Manichaeans because they	believed	not the Catholic Church	8, 736/ 15
some man that yet	believed	not the Gospel, what	8, 737/ 6
since I had not	believed	the Gospel itself but	8, 737/ 19
which I have once	believed	, and translate myself to	8, 737/ 28
by whose commandment I	believed	the Gospel; and then	8, 737/ 33
were not to be	believed	, nor you, because ye	8, 738/ 12
scripture which scripture I	believed	not but through believing	8, 738/ 13
he before perceived and	believed	that the Catholic Church	8, 739/ 26

Augustine, that saith he	believed	not the Scripture itself	8, 740/ 32
to prove that he	believed	it not to be	8, 741/ 21
a city, and I	believed	it moved with the	8, 742/ 6
me... I should have	believed	her with a historical	8, 742/ 15
fire, I should have	believed	... not by the reason	8, 742/ 19
many of the Samaritans	believed	because of the saying	8, 743/ 1
we should not have	believed	without some such outward	8, 744/ 20
help of God he	believed	not the Catholic Church	8, 744/ 23
of God knew and	believed	the Scripture by the	8, 744/ 24
he saith that he	believed	the Church for therein	8, 744/ 28
be they that have	believed	and have not seen	8, 748/ 19
that he would have	believed	her no less if	8, 750/ 13
like wise as he	believed	the Church that the	8, 750/ 15
so should he have	believed	them if they had	8, 750/ 16
the Church. Saint Augustine	believed	the Church in teaching	8, 750/ 22
church, that thereby he	believed	that the doctrine thereof	8, 750/ 25
and ought to be	believed	to be the very	8, 753/ 36
men of the city	believed	for that she told	8, 758/ 32
Many of the Samaritans	believed	in him for the	8, 760/ 4
plain words saith they	believed	and himself sheweth nothing	8, 760/ 7
they feelingly and faithfully	believed	his false heresies also	8, 760/ 25
through their froward will	believed	never a whit... as	8, 761/ 19
and Pharisees. And some	believed	at the first full	8, 761/ 21
of Samaria yea, and	believed	as well, too, sometime	8, 761/ 28
saith Tyndale, "Judas never	believed	." How proveth Tyndale that	8, 761/ 30
more fastly confirmed and	believed	of the same. And	8, 764/ 7
man by their preaching	believed	that any vice were	8, 765/ 16
sort of them ever	believed	, moved also by the	8, 767/ 20
of reason to be	believed	before any of theirs	8, 769/ 27
have heard them nor	believed	them as folk of	8, 772/ 29
Scripture testifieth that they	believed	moved by the miracles	8, 773/ 32
Moses... as Simon Magus	believed	by the reason of	8, 773/ 33
Scripture testifieth that they	believed	moved by the miracles	8, 791/ 36
Moses... as Simon Magus	believed	by the reason of	8, 792/ 1
in like wise, that	believed	by the means of	8, 794/ 25
with as many as	believed	, God wrought himself with	8, 795/ 7
else they had not	believed	neither men nor miracles	8, 795/ 8
true. For if he	believed	the Church because they	8, 796/ 10
to Simon Magus, that	believed	for the miracles which	8, 796/ 26
sore, that ever we	believed	either the Scripture the	8, 797/ 2
or preaching, and first	believed	them for that writing	8, 803/ 19
Saint Augustine and he	believed	both, lest every man	8, 804/ 3
moved me thereto." He	believed	it for the authority	8, 804/ 13
tale, till he first	believed	the same things with	8, 805/ 11
and say that he	believed	them because they lay	8, 805/ 23
of the Altar he	believed	his master... and his	8, 806/ 5
that God will have	believed	, whereof his word was	8, 808/ 27
as well not have	believed	Saint Paul. If he	8, 809/ 31
cause wherefore he first	believed	it with a story	8, 812/ 14
myself as though I	believed	them, then he began	8, 814/ 8

and yet must be	believed	of them that will	8, 850/ 28
unto nor surely be	believed	... but that every man	8, 870/ 34
him, and anon Eunuchus	believed	him and was christened	8, 888/ 17
and ought to be	believed	that, God inwardly working	8, 889/ 3
and laboreth to be	believed	... and out of one	8, 892/ 26
whole Church hath firmly	believed	it to be his	8, 895/ 19
in truths to be	believed	. For in diverse times	8, 923/ 13
necessary articles to be	believed	, Friar Barnes shall never	8, 923/ 24
with all men so	believed	... then what time soever	8, 942/ 7
carnal eye, but only	believed	by faith, and not	8, 974/ 25
was both by faith	believed	and yet was also	8, 974/ 34
and therewith by faith	believed	his Godhood: even so	8, 975/ 4
the both known and	believed	holy, catholic church of	8, 975/ 20
as are to be	believed	upon the loss of	8, 996/ 2
things only to be	believed	, but in many things	8, 996/ 5
things necessary to be	believed	beside the Scripture, then	8, 999/ 33
and delivereth to be	believed	. But he that teacheth	8, 1004/ 27
truth, and to be	believed	when it is taught	8, 1005/ 4
the Scripture to be	believed	to this answer ye	8, 1005/ 30
have in this article	believed	some known church; and	8, 1006/ 32
but must only be	believed	... and have always laid	8, 1013/ 4
whole known catholic church	believed	... forthwith it was thereby	8, 1025/ 15
that the catholic church	believed	, he would have esteemed	8, 1027/ 31
eight hundred years hath	believed	, concerning purgatory, and holy	8, 1033/ 2
all they that have	believed	thus all this eight	8, 1033/ 8
fifteen hundred years, hath	believed	that good works wrought	8, 1033/ 33
an unbeliever, but a	believer	." And that he then	8, 615/ 11
confounded... and the true	believer	able always to declare	8, 749/ 26
church, and the true-faithful	believers	. Now, since Tyndale hath	8, 662/ 32
were ever after faithful	believers	, but also good, virtuous	8, 760/ 20
hundred thousand of those	believers	perished through unbelief and	8, 774/ 1
hundred thousand of those	believers	perished through unbelief and	8, 792/ 3
but that the true	believers	were yet the stronger	8, 793/ 33
but that the true	believers	shall be still the	8, 794/ 2
were there of those	believers	, in like wise, that	8, 794/ 24
by miracles. And such	believers	were all the believers	8, 794/ 30
believers were all the	believers	that afterward came thither	8, 794/ 30
further, that of those	believers	which were induced by	8, 795/ 10
were not only true	believers	, but also such as	8, 914/ 6
christened again, and be	believers	of the common, Catholic	8, 962/ 25
art asked why thou	believest	that thou shalt be	8, 774/ 11
he ask whether thou	believest	it not because it	8, 774/ 19
woman... yet now thou	believest	it not therefore any	8, 774/ 24
art asked why thou	believest	that thou shalt be	8, 801/ 21
this wise: "Say thou	believest	it because thou feelest	8, 802/ 26
he ask whether thou	believest	it not because it	8, 803/ 4
woman... yet now thou	believest	it not therefore any	8, 803/ 10
asked each of you, "	Believest	thou in Holy Church	8, 981/ 36
Christ's church. The pope	believeth	not to be saved	8, 579/ 21
us that the pope "	believeth	not to be saved	8, 580/ 21

heaven saving that he	believeth	that they be not	8, 582/ 31
us that no pope	believeth	in God... for none	8, 584/ 31
all which never one	believeth	other; but the pope	8, 597/ 16
wine and cakebread. Tyndale	believeth	it is lawful (if	8, 645/ 23
that the general church	believeth	... and special, those that	8, 646/ 22
known Catholic church... and	believeth	not as we do	8, 666/ 24
change, and say he	believeth	otherwise than he doth	8, 667/ 27
him, like as he	believeth	the Church that the	8, 708/ 20
in that point he	believeth	, is here in earth	8, 708/ 24
own default, he now	believeth	not the one point	8, 708/ 28
man, as Luther saith,	believeth	for himself, and if	8, 729/ 18
like as he that	believeth	the Catholic Church hath	8, 736/ 12
Church, and likewise whosoever	believeth	it not, can never	8, 736/ 16
neither to him that	believeth	not the Scripture nor	8, 736/ 17
nor to him that	believeth	it. And therein, lo	8, 736/ 24
he both knoweth and	believeth	the Scripture by the	8, 741/ 7
neither knoweth it nor	believeth	it by the Church	8, 741/ 30
accursed is he that	believeth	only because the pope	8, 743/ 17
else knoweth it and	believeth	it first through the	8, 745/ 25
he now knoweth and	believeth	the Scripture (as he	8, 745/ 27
with this "feeling faith"	believeth	he the battle that	8, 750/ 2
therein. Nor no man	believeth	with the "feeling" faith	8, 750/ 5
accursed is he that	believeth	only because the pope	8, 763/ 10
not every man that	believeth	another in telling of	8, 763/ 27
said that any man	believeth	with his mouth which	8, 777/ 37
with which a man	believeth	, no more than his	8, 778/ 3
heresy; lest he that	believeth	right in all the	8, 780/ 24
the contrary that whoso	believeth	him shall leave them	8, 785/ 35
the devil, which both	believeth	and trembleth also for	8, 787/ 34
in that the devil	believeth	that the very body	8, 787/ 36
devil, I dare say,	believeth	, and so layeth to	8, 788/ 14
which at one time	believeth	very well may, for	8, 793/ 26
as for Tyndale's faith	believeth	itself that himself and	8, 796/ 15
himself, as why he	believeth	that he shall be	8, 802/ 8
of his faith, he	believeth	because he feeleth them	8, 803/ 16
words, yet now he	believeth	him not therefore, but	8, 803/ 21
scripture of God, he	believeth	it not now the	8, 803/ 29
we ask wherefore he	believeth	either this or that	8, 812/ 10
him, say that he	believeth	it only because he	8, 812/ 13
doth, unto him that	believeth	once with a story	8, 819/ 4
the points that he	believeth	than only an undoubted	8, 825/ 19
hand... and that he	believeth	it no longer now	8, 827/ 1
as he saith he	believeth	not now, no longer	8, 827/ 24
in like wise he	believeth	not now, no longer	8, 827/ 26
that he saith he	believeth	no longer, now, the	8, 827/ 35
of the Scripture, nor	believeth	the Scripture to be	8, 827/ 36
her uncleanness; for she	believeth	steadfastly that she hath	8, 861/ 20
Church holy because she	believeth	rightwisely in God," etc	8, 861/ 31
is holy? "Because she	believeth	rightwisely in God"; that	8, 861/ 32
God"; that is, she	believeth	in nothing but in	8, 861/ 33

in him... and she	believeth	nor heareth no word	8, 861/ 34
with Christ's learning and	believeth	that Christ hath sufficiently	8, 875/ 22
lo! Not everybody that	believeth	right... but we that	8, 913/ 12
of himself that he	believeth	right and hath the	8, 913/ 30
with Christ's learning, and	believeth	that Christ hath sufficiently	8, 929/ 35
his dying day, and	believeth	her true doctrine yet	8, 971/ 33
Church holy because she	believeth	righteously in God." And	8, 980/ 20
is holy? "Because she	believeth	righteously in God"; that	8, 980/ 24
God"; that is, she	believeth	nothing but in him	8, 980/ 24
in him, and she	believeth	nor heareth no word	8, 980/ 25
and catholic because it	believeth	right in God and	8, 982/ 4
and catholic because it	believeth	right in God because	8, 982/ 12
received of God and	believeth	and delivereth to be	8, 1004/ 27
what the church unknown	believeth	; ergo, the credence of	8, 1004/ 32
what the unknown church	believeth	; ergo, the church that	8, 1005/ 22
what the unknown church	believeth	, for they know that	8, 1005/ 28
that the unknown church	believeth	that article that they	8, 1005/ 33
what their unknown church	believeth	therein: this will nothing	8, 1006/ 25
which the Church now	believeth	, and, as Tyndale saith	8, 1033/ 1
long been led awry,	believing	always to be saved	8, 650/ 32
the Catholic Church, for	believing	that the sacraments be	8, 703/ 12
credence unto you. Wherefore,	believing	them, I can in	8, 737/ 15
believed not but through	believing	them whom I ought	8, 738/ 14
believe the Gospel; for,	believing	the Gospel, I cannot	8, 738/ 16
by the Church, in	believing	the Church... but that	8, 741/ 28
outward causes of his	believing	the Church which were	8, 744/ 36
thou be unbelieving, but	believing	." And where he blameth	8, 747/ 20
his disciples for not	believing	those that had seen	8, 747/ 21
alleged Saint Augustine in	believing	the Gospel for the	8, 763/ 18
that Saint Augustine, in	believing	the Scripture because of	8, 763/ 35
same. And therefore in	believing	the Church, we put	8, 764/ 8
any other feeling than	believing	only, for as far	8, 764/ 14
as well deceived in	believing	the Catholic Church (since	8, 769/ 3
are deceived in the	believing	of their elders is	8, 769/ 6
is to wit, the	believing	for miracles and by	8, 796/ 33
he repent the not	believing	of any article, but	8, 798/ 7
us that concerning the	believing	, the elect can nothing	8, 798/ 12
putteth to be a	believing	(of a necessary truth	8, 818/ 2
it be not actual	believing	and thinking upon the	8, 823/ 31
first came to the	believing	of the faith, is	8, 828/ 3
first came into the	believing	of the Scripture, and	8, 828/ 5
list for lack of	believing	that there is one	8, 850/ 34
only faithful in the	believing	the necessary points of	8, 913/ 6
the meinie at once,	believing	many false records, and	8, 950/ 14
that that we must,	believing	one, holy, catholic church	8, 982/ 19
holy, catholic church... and,	believing	in God, continue in	8, 982/ 21
going in pilgrimages, and	believing	in the Sacrament of	8, 1033/ 4
of the Altar, and	believing	that it were not	8, 1033/ 5
have made their own	bellies	the door. For through	8, 634/ 25
door. For through their	bellies	must thou creep, and	8, 634/ 25

his creeping through folks'	bellies	, whereof he so sore	8, 634/ 30
apostles, for through their	bellies	must thou creep, and	8, 635/ 10
worms in the babes'	bellies	. But now soon after	8, 641/ 10
upon and fill their	bellies	thereof. But when the	8, 714/ 2
holiness is in Books,	bells	, candles, chalices, oil, cream	8, 930/ 22
the known Catholic church	bells	, Books, candles, vestments, chalices	8, 932/ 6
things despise and reprove	bells	for calling folk to	8, 932/ 22
book next before) Books,	bells	, candles, chalices, oil, chrism	8, 988/ 21
and with a full	belly	, before they be ahungred	8, 631/ 24
he lay in the	belly	, and how he got	8, 634/ 32
him... and for the	belly	grease that he left	8, 634/ 35
gnaw out their mother's	belly	, and those scribes and	8, 672/ 8
gnaw out the very	belly	of their mother the	8, 672/ 14
being in her holy	belly	very flesh, very soul	8, 1009/ 12
ye Jews, nothing now	belong	unto you, since ye	8, 682/ 28
for as far as	belongeth	to the only faith	8, 780/ 12
they to whom it	belongeth	as well as to	8, 928/ 16
by jesting, railing, and	belying	all those that are	8, 911/ 18
him up upon a	bench	and made a proclamation	8, 900/ 22
the fruits from the	benefice	, or else I will	8, 629/ 33
sometimes, that hath divers	benefices	doth abuse the fruits	8, 596/ 11
offices, deprived of their	benefices	, and degraded of their	8, 596/ 34
will not, take the	benefit	thereof... but some will	8, 848/ 30
he thought it a	benefit	to the heretics themselves	8, 955/ 22
sect of schismatics and	bent	away from the church	8, 671/ 13
heretic of old, called	Berengarius	, and another of new	8, 661/ 12
new, called William Hutchins.	Berengarius	fell first into that	8, 661/ 13
therewith. And thus in	Berengarius	may Tyndale well perceive	8, 661/ 23
whereas the old heretic,	Berengarius	, began at the worst	8, 662/ 1
God he may. For	Berengarius	yet, after all this	8, 662/ 5
Thomas, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	Bernard	, Saint Anselm, and all	8, 679/ 33
he meant but Saint	Bernard	, Saint Bonaventure, Saint Anselm	8, 714/ 8
Saint Bonaventure, or Saint	Bernard	, or a thousand suchlike	8, 716/ 10
Pope, Saint Bede, Saint	Bernard	, Saint Thomas, Saint Bonaventure	8, 727/ 23
how he handleth Saint	Bernard	, and therewith finish this	8, 983/ 16
us see what Saint	Bernard	saith on you: "They	8, 983/ 19
think you by Saint	Bernard	? It is time to	8, 984/ 6
these words of Saint	Bernard	... you would not stick	8, 984/ 9
to call him "sweet	Bernard	." But methinketh that he	8, 984/ 11
hath ended with Saint	Bernard	. By whose words Barnes	8, 984/ 18
should seem that Saint	Bernard	were of his opinion	8, 984/ 19
wrinkle. Howbeit, though Saint	Bernard	should not prove Barnes'	8, 984/ 25
Friar Barnes that Saint	Bernard	should seem to prove	8, 984/ 26
Barnes farther, that Saint	Bernard	should seem to despise	8, 984/ 32
readers, first that Saint	Bernard	proveth nothing for Friar	8, 985/ 1
Barnes playeth with Saint	Bernard	here as ye have	8, 985/ 6
show you that Saint	Bernard	not in this heresy	8, 985/ 10
first point, if Saint	Bernard	said here all as	8, 985/ 13
prove us by Saint	Bernard	, he must show where	8, 985/ 22
must show where Saint	Bernard	saith that such as	8, 985/ 22

And yet might Saint	Bernard	, and many another holy	8, 985/ 24
And therefore though Saint	Bernard	say that they serve	8, 986/ 13
readers, that although Saint	Bernard	had said indeed as	8, 986/ 23
the mind of Saint	Bernard	, that wrote it. For	8, 986/ 32
first beginning, where Saint	Bernard	saith thus "Ministri Christi	8, 986/ 33
So that whereas Saint	Bernard	saith that though they	8, 987/ 1
maketh as though Saint	Bernard	said not that they	8, 987/ 4
the end, whereas Saint	Bernard	saith, "Pro huiusmodi volunt	8, 987/ 6
out, as though Saint	Bernard	said not that they	8, 987/ 11
wise falsely translated Saint	Bernard	to make him seem	8, 987/ 14
them himself, "Lo, Saint	Bernard	saith that you be	8, 987/ 15
as ye see, Saint	Bernard	saith by plain words	8, 987/ 16
plain words of Saint	Bernard	Friar Barnes hath, as	8, 987/ 18
same sermon of Saint	Bernard	shall there evidently see	8, 987/ 20
evidently see that Saint	Bernard	calleth the very church	8, 987/ 21
of the Church, Saint	Bernard	there bringeth in upon	8, 987/ 35
plainly see that Saint	Bernard	whom Barnes here bringeth	8, 988/ 8
also saith that Saint	Bernard	calleth all the holy	8, 988/ 14
disguising," as though Saint	Bernard	did as himself doth	8, 988/ 16
make as though Saint	Bernard	said the same, it	8, 988/ 23
know how far Saint	Bernard	was from the favoring	8, 988/ 25
example or twain. Saint	Bernard	liketh apostates unto the	8, 988/ 28
which words of Saint	Bernard	ye may, good readers	8, 989/ 1
in the face. Saint	Bernard	also, detesting such apostasy	8, 989/ 9
the goodness of Saint	Bernard	in this matter, and	8, 989/ 15
the life of Saint	Bernard	. "In the parts of	8, 989/ 22
our reverend father Saint	Bernard	, writing of him to	8, 989/ 32
in those places Saint	Bernard	instructed and strengthened them	8, 990/ 19
this journey of Saint	Bernard	, God was in his	8, 990/ 29
faith." But then Saint	Bernard	, nothing doubting of the	8, 991/ 10
perceive that holy Saint	Bernard	with whose words Friar	8, 991/ 21
Barnes, as though Saint	Bernard	were his special patron	8, 991/ 21
very words of Saint	Bernard	which Barnes bringeth new-framed	8, 991/ 26
farther, here, that Saint	Bernard	also was very enemy	8, 991/ 29
see that holy Saint	Bernard	, whom Barnes so specially	8, 991/ 34
showed you that Saint	Bernard	, in the selfsame process	8, 992/ 1
untruly translated you Saint	Bernard's	words. For letting pass	8, 986/ 26
was had in Saint	Bernard's	time among all Christian	8, 989/ 3
apostle of Christ. I	beseech	you be not angry	8, 736/ 34
of men let us	beseech	Tyndale, being so special	8, 796/ 22
Dimmingsdale... yet let us	beseech	him of his comfortable	8, 797/ 35
good fellow would now	beseech	Tyndale to teach him	8, 798/ 3
the very church. I	beseech	you, therefore, do no	8, 885/ 8
and his paths so	beset	, that scant he could	8, 990/ 26
for their continual new	bespotting	and wrinkling, he never	8, 972/ 8
own part, lest his	best	be bad. I would	8, 580/ 31
minds everything to the	best	, and say to their	8, 592/ 12
men might follow the	best	doctrine if they would	8, 612/ 13
were desirous of the	best	, very well discern them	8, 612/ 15
the Scripture, as the	best	of all them be	8, 620/ 27

man one of the	best	learned that ever wrote	8, 657/ 27
which of them say	best	for their faith of	8, 668/ 12
him, and reckoned it	best	to acknowledge and confess	8, 730/ 5
look whom ye find	best	, and, by mine advice	8, 750/ 36
advice, even him believe	best	. But now doth Tyndale	8, 750/ 36
Friar Barnes thought it	best	, therefore, to take a	8, 864/ 5
fain would take the	best	. And being thus brought	8, 884/ 5
doubt to deem the	best	, yet hypocrisy may deceive	8, 893/ 40
taking it after the	best	fashion for it, saith	8, 915/ 29
that shall be the	best	either precisely the best	8, 923/ 1
best either precisely the	best	, or the best at	8, 923/ 1
the best, or the	best	at the leastwise for	8, 923/ 1
no, not the very	best	) prayeth, in the Pater	8, 965/ 1
even in the very	best	men thereof pure and	8, 972/ 10
say: that if the	best	Christian man within the	8, 984/ 8
many blessed, holy men	bestow	so much time about	8, 637/ 36
left that ye may	bestow	your money upon... go	8, 700/ 27
in God's name, and	bestow	the remnant whereon ye	8, 700/ 28
enough, before a man	bestow	his money upon such	8, 701/ 8
besides that, before he	bestow	any money otherwise, seek	8, 701/ 11
before we should anything	bestow	upon such kinds of	8, 701/ 26
poor men enough to	bestow	that money upon, in	8, 702/ 10
proof of this point	bestowed	already his whole chapter	8, 600/ 26
would she should, have	bestowed	it so in case	8, 699/ 24
further bound, before we	bestowed	aught upon "voluntary," to	8, 701/ 19
his saints, or money	bestowed	about those good works	8, 703/ 2
allowed of Christ for	bestowing	that costly ointment upon	8, 699/ 12
of her born in	Bethlehem	without pain, as he	8, 1009/ 14
hath at the last	bethought	him, and reckoned it	8, 730/ 5
lies, call them again	betimes	, and I will then	8, 815/ 3
and get him thence	betimes	, when he gave him	8, 901/ 4
mystery therein, that did	betoken	his burying. But God	8, 699/ 20
Hymenaeus and Alexander, and	betook	them to the devil	8, 920/ 12
when he went to	betray	the Head of that	8, 672/ 3
to them, and after	betray	them and destroy them	8, 877/ 26
went about secretly to	betray	him all the while	8, 907/ 12
think other men much	better	than himself, and therefore	8, 582/ 9
earth... I may much	better	pray the saints pray	8, 582/ 30
this matter somewhat the	better	to the show... he	8, 586/ 22
that one reason somewhat	better	than all his whole	8, 601/ 14
or not. For the	better	perceiving whereof, ye shall	8, 602/ 33
very paynim"; and "In	better	case shall Sodom and	8, 616/ 26
a greater and a	better	... and the true from	8, 621/ 25
from the false much	better	known, too." I doubt	8, 621/ 25
call the "fathers" be	better	to be believed in	8, 624/ 30
whereby they might the	better	believe in works of	8, 631/ 2
we were never the	better	... and that to take	8, 633/ 24
looked to have been	better	to be believed than	8, 642/ 34
whether he have any	better	answers to make the	8, 643/ 13
would look to be	better	believed in the construction	8, 643/ 15

to make them the	better	perceive it... he could	8, 643/ 29
him and give the	better	ear unto him. And	8, 650/ 25
doctrine might be the	better	liked by that his	8, 650/ 29
prove his authority the	better	, either by prophecy or	8, 651/ 23
why Luther should be	better	believed than he, but	8, 658/ 2
together. But afterward he	better	remembered himself, and revoked	8, 661/ 17
their malice be the	better	repressed, to make other	8, 664/ 34
Luther's lecherous church be	better	than the Catholic church	8, 672/ 36
devils in hell be	better	than the church of	8, 672/ 37
that it was no	better	for the Church against	8, 681/ 9
lo, with yet many	better	things more than either	8, 682/ 35
fifteen hundred years is	better	to be believed than	8, 690/ 4
excused. For it is	better	to offer to God	8, 691/ 30
them and believe them	better	. And therefore if Tyndale	8, 694/ 24
unto God, they did	better	than if they helped	8, 697/ 33
rehearse... that it is	better	"to offer to God	8, 698/ 17
where the one is	better	and where the other	8, 698/ 32
saith that virginity is	better	than the work of	8, 699/ 7
taught that it was	better	to offer the money	8, 700/ 7
may, good readers, the	better	perceive while they teach	8, 701/ 1
and maketh them no	better	than draff. But this	8, 713/ 33
words of Saint Paul, "	Better	it is to wed	8, 716/ 7
could have made no	better	answer to them for	8, 721/ 32
books? To believe himself	better	than them all? If	8, 724/ 19
must he believe them	better	in things so plain	8, 724/ 24
honest, or that hath	better	persuasions that it is	8, 742/ 8
honest, or that hath	better	persuasions," then he thinketh	8, 746/ 20
till he prove it	better	, shall never serve him	8, 746/ 24
or one that hath	better	persuasions to the contrary	8, 748/ 6
remove him to the	better	: how much it is	8, 748/ 25
cause but that some	better	might be made against	8, 749/ 2
as might appear the	better	. But I say that	8, 749/ 4
men's ears, it were	better	burn it than rehearse	8, 764/ 30
let the people the	better	behold his faults, and	8, 766/ 1
Church in that point	better	than all the whole	8, 770/ 13
I can wish no	better	for my purpose than	8, 777/ 21
of purpose to the	better	, be by and by	8, 789/ 32
if she were the	better	fellow." Thus would, I	8, 790/ 15
either the Scripture the	better	for the Church, or	8, 797/ 3
or the Church the	better	for the miracles that	8, 797/ 3
it not now the	better	of a point because	8, 803/ 29
that he hath a	better	faith and a more	8, 803/ 32
prove his scholar's faith	better	than Saint Augustine's... his	8, 804/ 21
own, we may much	better	call them proud, presumptuous	8, 811/ 18
And yet for the	better	perceiving of Tyndale's doctrine	8, 817/ 32
For except he feel	better	than Saint Augustine felt	8, 827/ 5
that himself feebleth a	better	faith than Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 11
world beside fareth the	better	for their holy living	8, 832/ 27
because he could no	better	answer for his heresies	8, 845/ 35
whereby they may wax	better	... and in many of	8, 852/ 33

he will now say	better	upon this better advisement	8, 859/ 32
say better upon this	better	advisement. For now will	8, 859/ 32
well in part, and	better	than Tyndale. For by	8, 870/ 8
for Friar Barnes a	better	example and more meet	8, 878/ 33
that would be the	better	for it... yet should	8, 882/ 25
little consider his lesson	better	. Let us suppose that	8, 883/ 31
mother tongue, for the	better	edifying of their seely	8, 886/ 15
For why should I	better	believe the one than	8, 895/ 16
Barnes can give her	better	knowledge of his holy	8, 896/ 22
but if she be	better	amended, halteth both in	8, 896/ 32
shall be never the	better	, nor shall not discern	8, 897/ 19
whom you dispraise say	better	. For they tell us	8, 898/ 18
he could have taught	better	. "And some sorrow," would	8, 902/ 33
that I was little	better	than a bawd, because	8, 902/ 36
doctor, can say no	better	for it... by our	8, 903/ 10
new... and as he	better	could! saith them far	8, 918/ 6
could! saith them far	better	than ever I shall	8, 918/ 7
used by folk somewhat	better	than thieves and murderers	8, 919/ 33
matter be of a	better	mind at the first	8, 922/ 31
whensoever it shall be	better	at any other time	8, 923/ 2
turn it into the	better	. But when the council	8, 923/ 5
that can a little	better	skill thereof than I	8, 933/ 10
that they might the	better	bring their heresy forth	8, 933/ 32
he said, somewhat a	better	change to see a	8, 947/ 33
afterward considering the matter	better	, he perceived the contrary	8, 955/ 12
to be so much	better	, and so much harm	8, 955/ 13
going about some far	better	thing. And this process	8, 987/ 34
that ye may the	better	and the more fully	8, 989/ 15
be necessary, for the	better	perceiving, that we consider	8, 995/ 31
will be a little	better	proved than he proveth	8, 1003/ 23
What were he the	better	else for the receiving	8, 1021/ 24
uncertain till it be	better	considered, but that in	8, 1032/ 32
nor railing upon their	bettors	none envy, nor manslaughter	8, 726/ 24
no shrift nor penance,	beware	of chastity and bless	8, 583/ 33
warneth his disciples to	beware	of the "leaven" of	8, 609/ 34
come into Christendom, "Brother,	beware	of the apostles, for	8, 635/ 10
them and biddeth them	beware	of waxing worse, and	8, 852/ 32
off, and biddeth them	beware	they do not. But	8, 870/ 27
us take heed and	beware	. For the very, true	8, 891/ 11
why would he not	beware	then and get him	8, 901/ 3
Davy my man was	bewrayed	by my wife's letter	8, 816/ 25
and as Webbe was	bewrayed	by Robert Necton: so	8, 816/ 26
Tyndale much more clearly	bewrayed	, and his counsel uttered	8, 816/ 27
debate, and strife, by	bibbing	and sipping and sopping	8, 729/ 33
word of all his	bibble-babble	true, that ever the	8, 632/ 8
cut off all his	bibble-babble	that he maketh in	8, 871/ 22
this time Friar Barnes'	bibble-babble	against the general councils	8, 872/ 34
thou seest in the	Bible	. And God, when he	8, 609/ 17
the process of the	Bible	appeareth. But, now, if	8, 793/ 23
the place in the	Bible	, he shall see that	8, 881/ 11

holy doctor and saint	bid	every man put himself	8, 581/ 31
his holy living, and	bid	him pray not for	8, 582/ 17
in a friar's coat,	bid	him pray not for	8, 582/ 18
living, no Franciscan friar	bid	any bead for us	8, 583/ 34
am to blame to	bid	him rehearse them again	8, 631/ 8
thou do as I	bid	thee." "What is that	8, 654/ 29
and purify the people,	bid	us now believe that	8, 704/ 14
were no reason to	bid	us believe that one	8, 715/ 10
them in that they	bid	me believe not Manichaeus	8, 737/ 11
ye will. If ye	bid	me believe the Catholic	8, 737/ 13
they be those that	bid	me that I should	8, 737/ 14
should believe whatsoever ye	bid	me, and believe in	8, 737/ 25
ye can first, not	bid	and command me believe	8, 737/ 29
false church, and then	bid	the true church go	8, 745/ 15
would by other words	bid	men to do them	8, 785/ 34
words. First will we	bid	him prove that all	8, 792/ 36
he saw Philip work,	bid	us therefore do as	8, 796/ 27
it, what will he	bid	us more? Fasting, praying	8, 797/ 7
unto him? Will he	bid	him repent his unbelief	8, 798/ 5
unbelief? If he so	bid	him, the man will	8, 798/ 6
a beetle-blind counsel to	bid	him go pray therefor	8, 798/ 35
his leave honestly and	bid	Barnes, "Farewell, fool!" Now	8, 878/ 5
a little warm, and	bid	them sit still and	8, 902/ 21
so would Friar Barnes	bid	those wives do with	8, 902/ 28
her, saving that ye	bid	me go seek her	8, 905/ 7
then would Saint Gregory	bid	him go scrape that	8, 936/ 3
which church will Barnes	bid	him go? Whether to	8, 949/ 18
Now, where Christ did	bid	him that was offended	8, 950/ 30
whether Christ did there	bid	the man so offended	8, 951/ 3
understand you that we	bid	you, and did bid	8, 982/ 6
bid you, and did	bid	you, that being conversant	8, 982/ 7
unknown, how should he	bid	them, by that exposition	8, 982/ 27
without any proof, and	bid	us be bold upon	8, 996/ 33
And did he not	bid	Saint Peter feed his	8, 998/ 29
church did the Apostle	bid	them put him? Was	8, 1021/ 19
out, if he would	bid	us seek out the	8, 1023/ 23
as have vouchsafed to	bid	him once good morrow	8, 1027/ 34
if they amended, to	bid	them once Godspeed. Therefore	8, 1032/ 34
the body. The Scripture	biddeth	us watch and fast	8, 581/ 4
that he believed well,	biddeth	us in another place	8, 582/ 34
readers, that where Tyndale	biddeth	us look upon the	8, 697/ 12
overturn his heresies: now	biddeth	Tyndale his disciples that	8, 708/ 13
to the purpose? Who	biddeth	him give the thank	8, 708/ 19
the Catholic Church, which	biddeth	me believe not you	8, 738/ 3
not." And where he	biddeth	Saint Thomas of India	8, 747/ 19
come thereto... and therefore	biddeth	us never look thereafter	8, 797/ 25
come, embrace, therefore, he	biddeth	us, and hold fast	8, 797/ 29
of belief, and then	biddeth	him go and repent	8, 798/ 15
Now, since his master	biddeth	him tell us, I	8, 805/ 3
feareth for them and	biddeth	them beware of waxing	8, 852/ 32

many faults, too, and	biddeth	them amend them, and	8, 852/ 34
for ourselves. For he	biddeth	and teacheth us also	8, 867/ 18
may fall off, and	biddeth	them beware they do	8, 870/ 26
of it," but he	biddeth	us go and telleth	8, 876/ 20
of the church... but	biddeth	us go take the	8, 878/ 9
of God. For God	biddeth	us that we should	8, 889/ 33
Believe at adventure," but	biddeth	us take heed and	8, 890/ 7
Paul himself, where he	biddeth	the Thessalonians keep "the	8, 931/ 1
And therefore, likewise, he	biddeth	him complain not to	8, 943/ 9
certain man, therefore God	biddeth	him in like wise	8, 943/ 29
is wronged, and specially	biddeth	him go complain to	8, 946/ 10
the text that Christ	biddeth	him at the second	8, 948/ 7
certain man," therefore God	biddeth	him, in like wise	8, 949/ 6
When Saint Paul also	biddeth	the Corinthians that, rather	8, 1022/ 18
by "the church," Christ	biddeth	that he shall be	8, 1026/ 6
would, as Saint Peter	biddeth	, that every man should	8, 1032/ 22
of the Sphere, and	bidding	her consider well what	8, 604/ 18
study and learning... and	bidding	him that he shall	8, 619/ 30
God by his own	bidding	bindeth thee. And therefore	8, 700/ 25
needs perceive that in	bidding	him to pray for	8, 799/ 6
driven according to the	bidding	of Christ to "complain	8, 1025/ 35
beginning, according to the	bidding	of Saint Paul, "Let	8, 1032/ 16
their abominations, though they	bide	not always secret. More	8, 584/ 29
we be like to	bide	long enough in unbelief	8, 730/ 32
in a stone no	bigger	than an egg... I	8, 605/ 34
that chapter he brawleth	bigly	, and scoldeth strongly, and	8, 764/ 25
railing, or by slanderous	bills	blow abroad an evil	8, 591/ 19
Deuteronomy, "Thou shall not	bind	the mouth of the	8, 636/ 16
also doth not precisely	bind	any man to the	8, 711/ 26
understand that we never	bind	him to anything of	8, 714/ 33
the Church... I will	bind	him to none other	8, 733/ 6
ye not of reason	bind	me by the Gospel	8, 737/ 18
Huessgen, nor Zwingli, can	bind	us to believe that	8, 762/ 30
inward cause... we cannot	bind	the heathen by. For	8, 768/ 31
vows of chastity could	bind	no man, for no	8, 925/ 33
truth: Whatsoever thing ye	bind	upon earth shall be	8, 1018/ 7
by his own bidding	bindeth	thee. And therefore first	8, 700/ 25
here could be no	binding	nor loosing in "the	8, 1018/ 13
the church." For the	binding	and loosing is of	8, 1018/ 14
knoweth which beast or	bird	is meet for his	8, 719/ 10
of a very goodly	bird	and king of all	8, 723/ 12
since that such a	bird	can spy his prey	8, 723/ 13
nest this young eagle	bird	was hatched, lacked that	8, 723/ 35
shift this fair eagle	bird	foully defile his nest	8, 724/ 29
and to the young	birds	of the crows that	8, 636/ 33
Look ye upon the	birds	of the air; they	8, 636/ 35
royal king of all	birds	, is above a poor	8, 723/ 19
the beginning unto the	birth	of Christ? as Saint	8, 610/ 15
of old, before the	birth	of Christ, and them	8, 612/ 26
four years before the	birth	of Christ, by the	8, 619/ 11

then again at his	birth	, and the old prophets	8, 722/ 15
of Mahomet unto Tyndale's	birth	. If Tyndale would now	8, 810/ 24
christened shortly upon their	birth	... they be in effect	8, 848/ 23
pope... not as the	bishop	of Rome, but as	8, 576/ 30
Saint Cyprian, that blessed	bishop	and very glorious martyr	8, 657/ 26
translation of the cunning	bishop	Theophylactus upon Saint John's	8, 685/ 12
when he was after	bishop	, at the time of	8, 827/ 8
or cardinal, butcher or	bishop	, tankard-bearer or cannel-raker, free	8, 838/ 9
nor cardinal, archbishop nor	bishop	, abbot nor prior, deacon	8, 838/ 21
or cardinal," "butcher or	bishop	," "monk or miller," "friar	8, 839/ 14
no more than the	Bishop	of London is the	8, 910/ 36
father in God Albericus,	bishop	of Ostia and legate	8, 990/ 8
and brought to the	bishop	. "In this journey of	8, 990/ 28
the reverend father the	bishop	of Carnotensis, that great	8, 991/ 5
that great, famous man	Bishop	Galfred (for he was	8, 991/ 6
away their whores... the	bishop's	officers mock them, poll	8, 584/ 25
been informed of a	bishop's	fault, hath, as by	8, 586/ 28
and "wagging" of the	bishop's	hand... and Saint Paul's	8, 704/ 26
bishops out of their	bishoprics	, and the false heretics	8, 1027/ 9
at large upon all	bishops	, archdeacons, and other spiritual	8, 586/ 23
tribute yearly... and his	bishops	, with all other disciples	8, 765/ 6
long gowns, and that	bishops	wear white rochets. And	8, 831/ 22
Church... as deacons, archdeacons,	bishops	and archbishops," etc. My	8, 983/ 30
speak when he saith "	bishops	and archbishops"? What holiness	8, 983/ 34
to drive the good-faithful	bishops	out of their bishoprics	8, 1027/ 9
nor cross-staffs," nor by	bishops'	"blessings," nor by their	8, 839/ 21
lechery and plain abominable	bitchery	. What are we, then	8, 645/ 26
shamefully with their vow-breaking	bitchery	, that never was there	8, 653/ 7
sects more, would one	bite	off another's nose. And	8, 817/ 23
escaped the teeth for	biting	, and how long he	8, 634/ 32
the merits of Christ's	bitter	Passion... and that yet	8, 580/ 29
he had made his	bitter	prayers at her grave	8, 815/ 35
us... although it be	bitter	and sour in taste	8, 892/ 38
Master, and at his	bitter	weeping had his sin	8, 1018/ 34
and good evil, white	black	and black white... and	8, 653/ 18
evil, white black and	black	white... and teach men	8, 653/ 19
as are white and	black	. Now shall ye well	8, 697/ 17
sure, never half so	black	as is Friar Barnes'	8, 863/ 15
white part in a	black	body... and in a	8, 907/ 3
the Canticles: "I am	black	, but yet am I	8, 907/ 30
of India is called	black	, for all his white	8, 907/ 34
that I am to	blame	to bid him rehearse	8, 631/ 8
but was much to	blame	. For I am very	8, 701/ 35
the same fault, and	blame	himself and such others	8, 766/ 4
the first point, the	blame	be theirs that have	8, 783/ 34
their damnation all the	blame	in God. Which blasphemous	8, 788/ 19
she were yet to	blame	too; yea, and worthy	8, 790/ 13
be holy and without	blame	." Here have you the	8, 837/ 11
be holy and without	blame	." What thing findeth Friar	8, 851/ 29
him. Howbeit, peradventure I	blame	his wit causeless. For	8, 863/ 35

naughty parts to the	blame	of the whole body	8, 932/ 17
be holy and without	blame	. " Upon which words Barnes	8, 971/ 12
ointment was worth. Christ	blamed	not those that offered	8, 702/ 4
were not to be	blamed	for falling in thereto	8, 900/ 5
saints in heaven. He	blameth	us and belieth us	8, 583/ 5
believing. " And where he	blameth	his disciples for not	8, 747/ 20
all the miracles they	blaspheme	, and say the devil	8, 626/ 10
made them fall to	blaspheme	against God's saints and	8, 626/ 15
Zwingli... which not only	blaspheme	among them the old	8, 628/ 2
devilish drunken soul abominably	blaspheme	, and calleth them liars	8, 713/ 32
say nay thereto... they	blaspheme	all holy living. And	8, 766/ 14
then so beastly to	blaspheme	him. And whereas Tyndale	8, 787/ 24
of truth" shall be	blasphemed	is very manifest and	8, 627/ 37
the beast hath thus	blasphemed	them all... then would	8, 714/ 3
Savior himself, whom they	blasphemed	, and said, "Why eateth	8, 835/ 25
that abominable heresy that	blasphemeth	the Blessed Sacrament this	8, 587/ 18
because his heresy further	blasphemeth	the Blessed Sacrament... was	8, 608/ 26
be not, as he	blasphemeth	and scoffeth, to be	8, 671/ 1
apostolic spirit. And yet	blasphemeth	farther and saith that	8, 688/ 25
that they fall to	blaspheming	of saints, to take	8, 659/ 14
a heresy, so sore	blaspheming	the high majesty of	8, 787/ 19
suffering oppressions and persecutions,	blasphemings	, and all other things	8, 875/ 26
suffering oppressions and persecutions,	blasphemings	, and all other things	8, 929/ 38
suffering oppressions and persecutions,	blasphemings	, and all other things	8, 952/ 26
men's ears, spitefully spoken,	blasphemous	, and abominable. And where	8, 589/ 35
heretics make, and these	blasphemous	follies they preach unto	8, 641/ 17
than plain words: with	blasphemous	mockery, knavish derision, and	8, 702/ 30
finally, so false and	blasphemous	as scantily the devil	8, 775/ 31
blame in God. Which	blasphemous	heresy is such a	8, 788/ 19
to them, in his	blasphemous	book, among all the	8, 833/ 2
the cross... though these	blasphemous	wretches rail against the	8, 953/ 30
deny the Gospel, and	blasphemously	to impute and ascribe	8, 1024/ 6
might well and without	blasphemy	be answered with the	8, 639/ 34
and disputeth, in his	blasphemy	, that it should be	8, 661/ 36
good with such abominable	blasphemy	as now Tyndale doth	8, 705/ 16
now, to color his	blasphemy	... those would he should	8, 714/ 14
kind of abominable, outrageous	blasphemy	that I verily suppose	8, 788/ 21
teach them leave their	blasphemy	... then Tyndale maketh him	8, 789/ 17
nuns, and in his	blasphemy	against the Blessed Body	8, 806/ 4
is a very perilous	blasphemy	! "And yet abide I	8, 901/ 17
them to leave their	blasphemy	, such as these heretics	8, 920/ 14
and with the mighty	blast	of his own blessed	8, 794/ 12
this church. Boast, crake,	blast	, bless, accurse till your	8, 838/ 17
sprung, and as withered,	blasted	branches be fallen off	8, 1030/ 19
point though Tyndale, to	blear	our eyes with, use	8, 656/ 4
and goeth about to	blear	the reader's eye with	8, 950/ 25
subtle shifting he so	bleareth	our eyes, that he	8, 644/ 15
and rather beautify than	blemish	the goodness of the	8, 907/ 20
beware of chastity and	bless	us well therefrom; let	8, 583/ 33
savior to come and	bless	them and save them	8, 691/ 36

church. Boast, crake, blast,	bless	, accurse till your holy	8, 838/ 17
hath sent him to	bless	you, that every man	8, 840/ 27
doth itself, and our	blessed	Savior himself. They teach	8, 582/ 4
and mows at the	blessed	saints in heaven. He	8, 583/ 4
very blood and his	blessed	body both! Both which	8, 583/ 23
of Christ in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 583/ 26
heresy that blasphemeth the	Blessed	Sacrament this second reason	8, 587/ 18
and signs, and Christ's	Blessed	Body at the Mass	8, 589/ 32
the words of the	blessed	, holy martyr Saint Boniface	8, 593/ 24
tokens instead of the	Blessed	Sacrament I ween a	8, 594/ 28
hath by his holy,	blessed	Spirit in fifteen hundred	8, 597/ 33
mocking of Christ's own	Blessed	Body. But now, because	8, 601/ 9
heresy further blasphemeth the	Blessed	Sacrament... was taken, slain	8, 608/ 26
all the remnant, our	Blessed	Lady and all that	8, 625/ 20
Christ himself, in the	Blessed	Sacrament... which is, as	8, 628/ 5
false heresies against the	blessed	sacraments. And as for	8, 628/ 9
sins, nor honor the	Blessed	Body of Christ in	8, 630/ 16
of Christ in the	Blessed	Sacrament, nor set by	8, 630/ 17
to think that the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 633/ 25
as it seemeth, that	blessed	, holy saint that God	8, 637/ 25
have suffered so many	blessed	, holy men bestow so	8, 637/ 35
sweet kernel within the	Blessed	Body of Christ and	8, 639/ 5
he said of the	Blessed	Sacrament, "This is my	8, 640/ 21
Altar is the very	Blessed	Body of Christ; Tyndale	8, 646/ 10
of Christ in the	Blessed	Sacrament, and that there	8, 656/ 23
holy Saint Cyprian, that	blessed	bishop and very glorious	8, 657/ 26
it himself. And this	blessed	saint Cyprian thought himself	8, 657/ 33
false heresy against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 661/ 14
there is in the	Blessed	Sacrament nothing else but	8, 661/ 34
then, finally, that our	blessed	Savior Christ was but	8, 664/ 16
the time of the	blessed	apostles after... as were	8, 672/ 19
to be true: that	blessed	doctor, among many other	8, 676/ 18
the mouth of his	blessed	apostle Saint James, he	8, 688/ 2
whole epistle of Christ's	blessed	apostle... saying that wise	8, 688/ 23
own head. In the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 689/ 3
in pleasure upon the	blessed	body of Christ. And	8, 700/ 1
Holy Body in the	Blessed	Sacrament, and keep the	8, 703/ 36
boy's forehead. The holy,	blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 704/ 32
reverence, and especially the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 709/ 17
doctors, but also the	blessed	apostles themselves, and our	8, 709/ 26
would take his own	Blessed	Body out of the	8, 709/ 36
and to honor the	Blessed	Sacrament, and that it	8, 712/ 25
merit, as Christ said, "	Blessed	be they that have	8, 748/ 18
Zwingli, and of this	blessed	apostle of these apostates	8, 766/ 35
faith feeleth that the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 772/ 37
his calling of Christ's	Blessed	Body bare cakebread or	8, 786/ 5
Christ is in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 787/ 36
mock the Sacrament, the	Blessed	Body of God, and	8, 788/ 11
and worthy, by our	Blessed	Lady, to be well	8, 790/ 13
blast of his own	blessed	mouth shall overthrow and	8, 794/ 12

nuns, and that the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 802/ 30
faith, that in the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 804/ 31
his blasphemy against the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 806/ 4
of Christ in the	Blessed	Sacrament, and observe their	8, 806/ 21
good that in the	Blessed	Sacrament is neither flesh	8, 807/ 34
fasting, and for the	Blessed	Sacrament, and for vows	8, 809/ 15
Christ's death and his	blessed	apostles' unto our own	8, 810/ 35
no less happy or	blessed	, but less meritorious, than	8, 825/ 22
any honor unto the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	8, 826/ 22
turned his face and	blessed	the whole congregation" or	8, 833/ 29
which the king there	blessed	... but, as the very	8, 834/ 34
also cleansed by Christ's	blessed	blood, and not by	8, 837/ 27
stick fast to his	blessed	promises, and trust only	8, 838/ 12
the merits of his	blessed	blood, they be the	8, 838/ 12
be washed in his	blessed	blood. For the holy	8, 838/ 28
the merits of Christ's	blessed	Passion: this point this	8, 839/ 32
of the holy and	blessed	apostle Saint James, "Be	8, 842/ 16
Aneling thus writeth the	blessed	apostle Saint James in	8, 843/ 10
God and to his	blessed	word." Now, good reader	8, 846/ 28
grace again by the	blessed	sacrament of Penance of	8, 855/ 11
Christ and of his	blessed	verity. More In all	8, 858/ 8
of Christ and his	blessed	verity; and no man	8, 858/ 21
heresies instead of Christ's	blessed	verity. Now, in telling	8, 858/ 23
the merits of her	blessed	husband, Christ Jesus, and	8, 860/ 15
sweet blood of his	blessed	Son, Jesus Christ, in	8, 861/ 17
Holy Spirit, taught his	blessed	apostles, and by them	8, 885/ 4
Christ and of his	blessed	verity." Barnes would here	8, 910/ 24
of Christ and his	blessed	verity," what saith he	8, 911/ 4
be said nor the	Blessed	Sacrament in the Mass	8, 932/ 25
by heart, and the	Blessed	Blood of Christ without	8, 932/ 27
excommunicateth him that is	blessed	of God, as it	8, 943/ 15
the merits of her	blessed	husband, Christ Jesus, and	8, 956/ 31
the words of the	blessed	Apostle as though he	8, 958/ 11
his spots with the	blessed	sacraments and stretching out	8, 966/ 25
here also that the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 969/ 21
the companies of the	blessed	martyrs, to render unto	8, 978/ 21
the name of God	blessed	them with the Sign	8, 990/ 37
perpetual virginity of our	Blessed	Lady is a plain	8, 1005/ 31
pure womb of our	Blessed	Lady, and being in	8, 1009/ 11
such as, by the	blessed	sacrament of Holy Orders	8, 1011/ 9
the receiving of the	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 1017/ 26
Thirdly, we lay the	blessed	apostle and prince of	8, 1018/ 32
such other things that	blessed	apostle well foresaw that	8, 1022/ 34
and that the very	Blessed	Body and Blood of	8, 1034/ 1
yet; whereas Tyndale calleth	blessing	and crossing but wagging	8, 788/ 6
upon him for his	blessing	and his help. Yet	8, 990/ 15
devil fleeth from folks'	blessings	as men flee from	8, 788/ 9
and not by your	blessings	, not by your spiritual	8, 837/ 23
the which all your "	blessings	," all your "holiness," cannot	8, 838/ 16
cross-staffs," nor by bishops' "	blessings	," nor by their "spiritual	8, 839/ 21

saith that all the	 blessings	and all the holy	8, 842/ 18
is in all the	 blessings	, and all the holy	8, 842/ 25
martyris." But Tyndale, to	 blind	and beguile the readers	8, 593/ 28
of truth, if their	 blind	reason be good, then	8, 601/ 30
any man were so	 blind	of wit as to	8, 604/ 4
as were not willingly	 blind	, was known for the	8, 613/ 18
and so the one	 blind	with malice leadeth the	8, 618/ 37
malice leadeth the other	 blind	with folly into the	8, 619/ 1
Christ... Tyndale And such	 blind	reasons as ours make	8, 641/ 28
his fellows are such "	 blind	reasons" as the Jews	8, 642/ 5
himself answer unto the "	 blind	reasons" that the Jews	8, 643/ 34
for himself to our "	 blind	reasons" that we make	8, 643/ 37
and make us all	 blind	indeed. But Tyndale cannot	8, 644/ 3
else doth Tyndale play	 Blind	Hob about the house	8, 644/ 20
words in themselves so	 blind	that if he said	8, 645/ 1
we be still as	 blind	as we were, and	8, 645/ 5
he is then very	 blind	... the other telleth him	8, 646/ 2
calleth them hypocrites, dissemblers,	 blind	guides, and painted sepulchres	8, 648/ 12
his process to a	 blind	conclusion, and then hath	8, 649/ 29
Reason Tyndale Another like	 blind	reason they have wherein	8, 675/ 12
this reason doth chiefly	 blind	them, and hold them	8, 681/ 5
wherewith he would fain	 blind	us shall nothing serve	8, 712/ 15
to see that the	 blind	leaders of the blind	8, 718/ 15
blind leaders of the	 blind	cannot see... and a	8, 718/ 15
to see that the	 blind	leaders of the blind	8, 727/ 1
blind leaders of the	 blind	cannot see... and a	8, 727/ 1
once again, like a	 blind	harper that harpeth all	8, 727/ 31
to see that the	 blind	leaders of the blind	8, 728/ 24
blind leaders of the	 blind	cannot see, and a	8, 728/ 24
wolves" and "hypocrites" and "	 blind	leaders" he meaneth the	8, 728/ 27
Church... and by the "	 blind	" that are misled into	8, 728/ 28
And he disputed with	 blind	reasons of worldly wisdom	8, 730/ 16
all the Scripture, to	 blind	and beguile the people	8, 733/ 32
that Tyndale here, to	 blind	us with, deviseth of	8, 735/ 6
would with his lies	 blind	us... and what firm	8, 736/ 5
say the man were	 blind	; and each walketh a	8, 829/ 1
made Barnes himself so	 blind	that the more blind	8, 959/ 9
blind that the more	 blind	he goeth about to	8, 959/ 9
and giveth to the	 blind	their sight again, and	8, 976/ 11
Sodomites were so struck	 blind	, by the stroke of	8, 994/ 19
corrupted the Scripture, and	 blinded	the right way, with	8, 630/ 35
corrupted the Scripture" and "	 blinded	the right way." Howbeit	8, 631/ 7
that "the clergy" hath "	 blinded	the right way" with	8, 631/ 36
he shall perceive how	 blindly	the devil hath led	8, 665/ 22
he convert from their	 blindness	unto the wisdom of	8, 648/ 24
And we of like	 blindness	believe only by the	8, 767/ 25
is a very frantic	 blindness	. For since among all	8, 769/ 7
and entered into the	 bliss	of heaven." Now it	8, 578/ 34
no man reward and	 bliss	for his faith and	8, 625/ 26
him in the glorious	 bliss	of heaven. And thus	8, 673/ 2

raise and resuscitate to	bliss	: therefore are we debtors	8, 756/ 7
should forthwith fly into	bliss	, before his body were	8, 782/ 28
only, but in the	bliss	, too; and so be	8, 796/ 13
therefore leap short of	bliss	and life too, till	8, 796/ 17
made inheritable unto the	bliss	of heaven. Now ask	8, 822/ 13
wives to the glorious	bliss	of heaven, should here	8, 851/ 37
in joy and glorious	bliss	with God eternal. And	8, 852/ 22
as blunt as a	block	, and too great for	8, 719/ 27
the denying of Christ's	blood	. More Some man would	8, 579/ 33
the "denying of Christ's	blood	." How should they now	8, 583/ 19
the denying of Christ's	blood	, when the Church teacheth	8, 583/ 20
their strength by Christ's	blood	, and that in the	8, 583/ 22
is Christ's own very	blood	and his blessed body	8, 583/ 23
the Precious Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 583/ 25
without the Body or	Blood	of Christ, with bare	8, 594/ 27
the very Body and	Blood	of Christ, or anything	8, 633/ 26
and "This is my	blood	," I meant no more	8, 641/ 13
my body and my	blood	, and is nothing else	8, 641/ 14
the very body and	blood	of Christ; Tyndale saith	8, 645/ 22
worship the Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 656/ 22
his Very Body and	Blood	in the Sacrament of	8, 671/ 28
very, precious body and	blood	of our Savior himself	8, 704/ 33
the Precious Body and	Blood	of Christ himself, and	8, 709/ 18
of his body and	blood	, that should be both	8, 761/ 23
the Precious Body nor	Blood	of Christ, but only	8, 804/ 32
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 806/ 4
the Precious Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 806/ 21
is neither flesh nor	blood	, but only bare bread	8, 807/ 35
cleansed by Christ's blessed	blood	, and not by outward	8, 837/ 27
merits of his blessed	blood	, they be the holy	8, 838/ 12
washed in his blessed	blood	. For the holy church	8, 838/ 28
spirit, redeemed with Christ's	blood	, and sticketh fast and	8, 838/ 30
pardon, and his precious	blood	, and not by their	8, 839/ 18
spirit, redeemed with Christ's	blood	, and sticketh fast and	8, 844/ 20
and redeemed with Christ's	blood	, and stick all fast	8, 844/ 28
be redeemed by Christ's	blood	; fourthly, that they stick	8, 848/ 1
promises made in Christ's	blood	; sixthly, that they be	8, 848/ 3
are redeemed in Christ's	blood	both good and bad	8, 848/ 26
she hath in his	blood	... then is she without	8, 860/ 16
Father through the sweet	blood	of his blessed Son	8, 861/ 17
least drop of his	blood	for the satisfaction of	8, 867/ 8
his pate, that the	blood	ran about his ears	8, 901/ 2
heart, and the Blessed	Blood	of Christ without chalice	8, 932/ 27
she hath in his	blood	... then is she without	8, 956/ 32
he shed out his	blood	for us. And ye	8, 960/ 27
ye bear unto the	blood	which ye have received	8, 960/ 28
know what thing the	blood	is which was shed	8, 960/ 29
in the communion and	blood	of Christ at the	8, 967/ 18
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ in the	8, 969/ 22
the Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ, for which	8, 1017/ 27

very Blessed Body and	Blood	of Christ is in	8, 1034/ 1
the heart through Christ's	blood-shedding	, put to, "Thou must	8, 692/ 2
many spots, and many	blots	, and many writen wrinkles	8, 914/ 15
or by slanderous bills	blow	abroad an evil, naughty	8, 591/ 20
branches soever the devil	blow	off, to be brought	8, 617/ 6
but like Tyndale's mother	blowing	upon her finger... and	8, 750/ 11
like his own mother	blowing	upon her finger and	8, 750/ 31
if my mother had	blown	on her finger and	8, 742/ 14
you before, breathed and	blown	into the brothels' breasts	8, 817/ 30
aglet of a good	blue	point. For I have	8, 705/ 32
But first consider what	blunt	subtleties and what foolish	8, 719/ 19
of Tyndale is as	blunt	as a block, and	8, 719/ 27
your assembly to God's	board	, ye show yourselves not	8, 854/ 21
also, like abominable beasts,	boast	it. Howbeit, I am	8, 836/ 26
you into this church.	Boast	, crake, blast, bless, accurse	8, 838/ 17
laws. Why doth he	boast	that he will prove	8, 917/ 8
only defend but also	boast	his beastly marriage, and	8, 925/ 32
thereon crake you; thereon	boast	you; thereupon build you	8, 930/ 24
how Barnes, after this	boast	in that place, endeth	8, 972/ 16
courage and boldness he	boasteth	and rejoiceth, and what	8, 918/ 26
Augustine's words here Barnes	boasteth	himself to prove by	8, 972/ 12
down were setting up,	boasteth	as much thereof, too	8, 972/ 21
Barnes. First Friar Barnes	boasteth	and saith, "Here have	8, 972/ 37
of which church he	boasteth	, when he saith, "Here	8, 973/ 13
his foul sleeve and	boasteth	what a cleanly coat	8, 974/ 2
and make such great	boasts	of the plainness of	8, 916/ 29
may make more bragging	boasts	, nor run out in	8, 919/ 13
came... for they never	bode	any space in the	8, 609/ 21
of their own beastly	bodies	with incestuous lechery. Finally	8, 666/ 19
Alexander, and gave their	bodies	to the devil to	8, 789/ 16
lands and in their	bodies	, too. But yet saith	8, 953/ 36
the Apostle, "exhibit our	bodies	a lively host, holy	8, 978/ 15
diverse diseases of their	bodies	. "There is a place	8, 990/ 32
did him yet no	bodily	harm. He repented and	8, 595/ 18
as God useth the	bodily	senses, which we call	8, 744/ 6
the reason and the	bodily	senses some debate and	8, 744/ 9
the service of the	bodily	senses and of the	8, 744/ 10
God hath ordered the	bodily	wits as ways toward	8, 778/ 10
he hath ordained the	bodily	wits and reason, both	8, 778/ 12
must be confessed by	bodily	presence, and not be	8, 868/ 4
pleasant conversation of his	bodily	presence. And therefore she	8, 884/ 34
as for the absence	bodily	, he would recompense, upon	8, 886/ 4
should have had no	bodily	harm, insomuch that holy	8, 955/ 10
no imprisonment, none other	bodily	torments, nor no persecution	8, 978/ 3
churches, the sparing from	bodily	work on the holy	8, 990/ 3
name of the whole	body	. And whether he be	8, 577/ 21
in calling all the	body	a "sect"! Which he	8, 578/ 8
the whole corps and	body	of spiritual and temporal	8, 578/ 22
kill and destroy the	body	. The Scripture biddeth us	8, 581/ 3
blood and his blessed	body	both! Both which this	8, 583/ 23

scoffeth upon the Precious	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 583/ 25
Mass and at Christ's	Body	, and take it for	8, 584/ 2
signs, and Christ's Blessed	Body	at the Mass no	8, 589/ 32
without Sacrifice, without the	Body	or Blood of Christ	8, 594/ 27
shame in his whole	body	, it would set his	8, 601/ 4
of Christ's own Blessed	Body	. But now, because he	8, 601/ 10
vine of Christ's Mystical	Body	, the known Catholic church	8, 603/ 5
little and little, the	body	to be diminished and	8, 617/ 2
at all, neither in	body	nor soul. And lest	8, 625/ 22
utterly die with the	body	... they say for the	8, 626/ 1
nor honor the Blessed	Body	of Christ in the	8, 630/ 16
Altar were the very	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 633/ 26
kernel within the Blessed	Body	of Christ and leave	8, 639/ 5
Sacrament, "This is my	body	," Martin Luther, Tyndale's old	8, 640/ 22
is bread and my	body	." Then Friar Huessgen and	8, 640/ 23
fashion: ""This is my	body	" is as much to	8, 640/ 26
as "This signifieth my	body	."" And so make they	8, 640/ 26
that this is my	body	, and so I made	8, 640/ 28
was both my very	body	and very bread therewith	8, 641/ 8
said "This is my	body	" and "This is my	8, 641/ 12
that it signifieth my	body	and my blood, and	8, 641/ 13
Altar is the very	body	and blood of Christ	8, 645/ 22
is the very Blessed	Body	of Christ; Tyndale will	8, 646/ 10
very deed, the whole	body	of the Church is	8, 656/ 8
wrong to worship the	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 656/ 22
in it the very	body	of Christ, nor nothing	8, 661/ 15
to be the very	body	of Christ, yet he	8, 661/ 21
is both the very	body	of Christ and very	8, 661/ 29
but only for the	body	, they shall at the	8, 664/ 32
alive is ever the	body	of this church, for	8, 669/ 29
and out of the	body	of this known, continued	8, 669/ 30
there is in the	body	of any other church	8, 669/ 31
faith of his Very	Body	and Blood in the	8, 671/ 28
utterly to dissolve the	body	. And likewise do all	8, 672/ 4
works of his own	body	, according as he hath	8, 687/ 6
himself "This is my	body	"... there glosseth Luther his	8, 689/ 5
is bread with my	body	." And Friar Huessgen, Tyndale	8, 689/ 6
words "This is my	body	" be as much to	8, 689/ 8
but only signifieth my	body	, and is not my	8, 689/ 9
and is not my	body	at all." And as	8, 689/ 9
pleasure upon the blessed	body	of Christ. And yet	8, 700/ 1
and worship Christ's Holy	Body	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 703/ 35
Altar, the very, precious	body	and blood of our	8, 704/ 32
the Altar, the Precious	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 709/ 18
take his own Blessed	Body	out of the sacrament	8, 709/ 36
the shadow and the	body	... as by many manner	8, 719/ 37
any man, when the	body	passeth from it; but	8, 725/ 21
that hereafter every lewd	body	should be bold to	8, 729/ 23
that perfection which the	body	should have had if	8, 755/ 3
shall have when the	body	shall arise again and	8, 755/ 6

members of Christ's Mystical	Body	, than might of old	8, 755/ 33
soul, and after in	body	... which the Father of	8, 756/ 5
told them of his	body	and blood, that should	8, 761/ 23
the Altar, the Sacred	Body	of our Savior himself	8, 773/ 1
into bliss, before his	body	were cold yet when	8, 782/ 29
calling of Christ's Blessed	Body	bare cakebread or starch	8, 786/ 5
believeth that the very	body	of Christ is in	8, 787/ 36
the Sacrament, the Blessed	Body	of God, and (full	8, 788/ 11
is neither the Precious	Body	nor Blood of Christ	8, 804/ 32
blasphemy against the Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 806/ 4
and honor the Precious	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 806/ 21
members of his Mystical	Body	, the Catholic Church, in	8, 822/ 12
and botches upon the	body	. And thus ye see	8, 825/ 7
wit, faculty, free will,	body	, soul, and all. For	8, 841/ 27
soul and after in	body	too... where they shall	8, 852/ 18
of corruption in the	body	, nor wrinkle of displeasure	8, 852/ 20
not to regard the	Body	of our Lord no	8, 854/ 21
Savior himself, whose Mystical	Body	is the whole known	8, 855/ 4
rotten joint of his	body	yea, and many rotten	8, 856/ 22
depart out of this	body	, all such things be	8, 860/ 31
the death of his	body	, and that with desire	8, 868/ 11
all the while, the	body	never gone, nor the	8, 871/ 7
no soul in his	body	. I let pass that	8, 876/ 14
to be in the	body	by the signs and	8, 878/ 34
such things as the	body	cannot do but when	8, 878/ 35
amended, halteth both in	body	and soul, were in	8, 896/ 32
and hurt none other	body	but his enemies. For	8, 900/ 27
part in a strong	body	, and some sore part	8, 907/ 1
part in a whole	body	, and some dead part	8, 907/ 1
part in a quick	body	, and some foul part	8, 907/ 2
part in a fair	body	, and some white part	8, 907/ 2
part in a black	body	... and in a good	8, 907/ 3
temperature of the whole	body	. For which cause the	8, 907/ 28
the whole corps and	body	of the Catholic Church	8, 914/ 11
the whole corps or	body	of his church to	8, 915/ 36
shame left in his	body	, he might not well	8, 918/ 24
I, being absent in	body	but yet present in	8, 920/ 20
blame of the whole	body	... in which be many	8, 932/ 17
parts representing the whole	body	should have the full	8, 940/ 34
authority of the whole	body	... is a thing by	8, 940/ 34
neither harm thereby in	body	nor goods nor good	8, 944/ 12
not only kill the	body	, but cast also the	8, 955/ 31
member of his Mystical	Body	, his Catholic Church, here	8, 957/ 31
depart out of this	body	, all such things be	8, 959/ 22
departeth out of his	body	is forgiven of his	8, 960/ 13
departed out of the	body	without faith working with	8, 967/ 29
also that the Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 969/ 21
sunbeam from the whole	body	of the sun the	8, 977/ 12
labor to chastise our	body	and make it subject	8, 978/ 5
fall away from her	body	by the incurable canker	8, 979/ 20

sore persecuted both in	body	and goods by these	8, 979/ 21
calleth also there "the	body	of Christ"; whereby ye	8, 987/ 24
he calleth there "the	body	of Christ" is the	8, 988/ 11
of Christ, his Mystical	Body	here in earth, is	8, 992/ 5
head unto an unknown	body	, and made a shepherd	8, 1010/ 6
both known and unknown	body	, the head known to	8, 1010/ 29
head known to the	body	by its voice, and	8, 1010/ 30
its voice, and the	body	known to that head	8, 1010/ 30
part of his Mystical	Body	. And then if that	8, 1015/ 31
receiving of the Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 1017/ 26
members of Christ's Mystical	Body	the Church, in which	8, 1017/ 33
the Church, in which	body	every part beareth other	8, 1017/ 34
that the very Blessed	Body	and Blood of Christ	8, 1034/ 1
wise, and well-learned man	Boethius	a very simple and	8, 939/ 1
which are sprung in	Bohemia	, and in Saxony, and	8, 662/ 30
agree? For first in	Bohemia	what a sort of	8, 663/ 18
point I dare be	bold	to say for Tyndale	8, 582/ 27
though this man be	bold	to jest and rail	8, 583/ 2
somewhat over temerarious and	bold	, either to judge so	8, 588/ 15
Church scantily teacheth so	bold	trust in abstinence, almsdeed	8, 639/ 8
the example of their	bold	, open, defended lechery, so	8, 653/ 5
time be now so	bold	as in his railing	8, 685/ 26
lewd body should be	bold	to say that himself	8, 729/ 23
that he may be	bold	because no man can	8, 785/ 6
for unbelief... and be	bold	to tell him that	8, 793/ 1
then, dare I be	bold	to warrant them, for	8, 796/ 18
then dare I be	bold	to say that every	8, 827/ 13
himself may be so	bold	to find any fault	8, 844/ 25
nor do put no	bold	trust in their own	8, 849/ 4
may not be so	bold	to call them so	8, 866/ 32
that we may be	bold	to take the food	8, 894/ 18
that dare be so	bold	as to use any	8, 919/ 26
his fellows be so	bold	as to tell us	8, 940/ 10
therefore I dare be	bold	... and, as I trust	8, 940/ 21
a man may be	bold	if he thus do	8, 958/ 5
and bid us be	bold	upon their bare word	8, 996/ 34
theirs. For I dare	boldly	say that except some	8, 588/ 31
they, where they list,	boldly	deny the text... and	8, 639/ 12
unto the people, as	boldly	and as solemnly as	8, 641/ 18
whereof, this dare I	boldly	say: that as sick	8, 642/ 7
it is, I dare	boldly	say, well and plainly	8, 673/ 9
us, and well and	boldly	dare... nothing afraid of	8, 786/ 29
there... then came he	boldly	to me. But now	8, 813/ 34
and avow their lechery	boldly	, and have whole towns	8, 836/ 14
upon a particular they	boldly	conclude a universal. Now	8, 880/ 26
may percase the more	boldly	, and with the less	8, 894/ 35
then, since she may	boldly	believe that church in	8, 896/ 10
to see him so	boldly	say thereupon, "These words	8, 916/ 5
laws? May he so	boldly	set them all at	8, 919/ 10
sure that they may	boldly	break both their vows	8, 926/ 9

habit." And I dare	boldly	say that all that	8, 926/ 27
this... then may they	boldly	bear us in hand	8, 940/ 11
in such fashion, so	boldly	and so careless... that	8, 952/ 17
he would answer so	boldly	yea... he wist well	8, 1028/ 12
should have courage and	boldness	to scoff, jest, and	8, 590/ 18
letteth not upon the	boldness	and authority of his	8, 688/ 21
what a courage and	boldness	he boasteth and rejoiceth	8, 918/ 26
and their full cellars,	bolking	from this unto that	8, 983/ 27
by Saint Thomas, Saint	Bonaventure	, Saint Bernard, Saint Anselm	8, 679/ 33
but Saint Bernard, Saint	Bonaventure	, Saint Anselm, and such	8, 714/ 8
Saint Anselm, or Saint	Bonaventure	, or Saint Bernard, or	8, 716/ 10
Bernard, Saint Thomas, Saint	Bonaventure	, Saint Anselm, and many	8, 727/ 23
at riot without any	bond	or bridle, and then	8, 585/ 28
dispensed and undone the	bond	; so that in that	8, 586/ 10
them with a strong	bond	of charity, that keep	8, 976/ 33
the cause of the	bond	they must lay to	8, 1005/ 19
lay to be the	bond	whereby we be bound	8, 1005/ 19
but in fear and	bondage	therefore saith Saint Paul	8, 756/ 20
again the spirit of	bondage	, in dread, but the	8, 756/ 22
no such thing no	bonds	, no stripes, no imprisonment	8, 978/ 2
in Scripture that the	bondservant	which knoweth not the	8, 899/ 13
still therein and abide	bondslaves	in Christian countries upon	8, 781/ 14
his carcass and his	bones	in the wilderness... and	8, 795/ 32
blessed, holy martyr Saint	Boniface	, which brought the faith	8, 593/ 24
the rubric, "Ex dictis	Bonifacii	martyris." But Tyndale, to	8, 593/ 27
with a red Milanese	bonnet	, and not knowing that	8, 876/ 31
The Fifth	Book	Of the Confutation of	8, 575/ 1
with all his whole	book	to answer) have in	8, 576/ 25
Saint Augustine, in his	book	of penance... he shall	8, 581/ 30
another place of his	book	that when we meet	8, 582/ 34
as in my First	Book	I showed you, both	8, 583/ 24
another place of his	book	he saith that the	8, 586/ 32
indeed incorporated in the	book	of the decrees, in	8, 593/ 5
there be in that	book	of the decrees many	8, 593/ 8
are there in that	book	many things besides, that	8, 593/ 10
compiled and gathered that	book	... which is therefore called	8, 593/ 14
Gratian, as another like	book	is called the decrees	8, 593/ 15
read in the Mass	book	, "Te igitur clementissime Pater	8, 593/ 33
here end I this	book	... in which if Tyndale	8, 598/ 19
Here endeth the Fifth	Book	... and beginneth the Sixth	8, 598/ 22
Catholic Church. The Sixth	Book	The Defense of the	8, 599/ 1
answered in the next	book	before. Tyndale One of	8, 601/ 15
then in the Second	Book	did after prove that	8, 603/ 1
cometh to my Second	Book	, goeth from the first	8, 603/ 23
that reason in my	book	... lest men should look	8, 603/ 29
goodly process, in his	book	of the City of	8, 610/ 16
to steal an evangelical	book	out of a poor	8, 628/ 20
brought out yet either	book	, leaf, or line to	8, 632/ 7
man that made the	book	of Rationale divinorum... with	8, 632/ 12
cometh forth in his	book	of disobedience in such	8, 632/ 13

Lord saith in the	Book	of Deuteronomy, "Thou shall	8, 636/ 15
in his most famous	book	, among many other great	8, 639/ 20
beginning of his whole	book	: that is to wit	8, 654/ 6
one place in his	book	of Babylonica, speaking of	8, 659/ 8
great many by the	book	of M. William Barlowe	8, 663/ 25
good Christian reader, this	book	... in which every child	8, 673/ 3
Thus endeth the Sixth	Book	. The Seventh Book Here	8, 673/ 20
Sixth Book. The Seventh	Book	Here beginneth the Seventh	8, 675/ 1
Here beginneth the Seventh	Book	, in defense of the	8, 675/ 2
in his most famous	book	of the Assertion of	8, 675/ 30
we know never a	book	of Scripture by your	8, 682/ 2
but mistrust, rather, every	book	of Scripture that cometh	8, 682/ 3
their own into a	book	which is ascribed unto	8, 685/ 9
he said that his	book	lacked somewhat in that	8, 685/ 16
Thomas allegeth in his	book	called Catena aurea the	8, 685/ 18
assoiled, in my last	book	before. Tyndale Notwithstanding, as	8, 690/ 21
him in my Sixth	Book	, that ere he prove	8, 696/ 26
have in my Third	Book	of his confutation laid	8, 703/ 20
have in my Sixth	Book	, answering his solution to	8, 705/ 33
have set up a	book	of traditions, called Talmud	8, 707/ 4
I have, in the	book	of my Dialogue, proved	8, 710/ 18
Saint Jerome concerning the	Book	of the Infancy of	8, 711/ 2
it sometimes happed the	book	of one good, holy	8, 712/ 10
to be named the	book	of another... as a	8, 712/ 11
of another... as a	book	of Saint Augustine to	8, 712/ 11
be taken for a	book	of Saint Ambrose? There	8, 712/ 12
for the meanwhile, the	book	in which Saint Augustine	8, 712/ 29
to be the very	book	of Saint Augustine. And	8, 712/ 31
had "set up" a	book	, of their Talmud, "to	8, 713/ 2
had then any such	book	. And I doubt not	8, 713/ 7
you in my Sixth	Book	. And finally, if they	8, 722/ 7
thus call "Scripture" what	book	him list, and refuse	8, 729/ 28
refuse for Scripture what	book	it please him. And	8, 729/ 29
is, good readers, a	book	which Saint Augustine writeth	8, 732/ 16
him read over that	book	, when he will, in	8, 732/ 34
it in all the	book	commended for any great	8, 733/ 3
And that in this	book	written against Cresconius, he	8, 734/ 18
to wit, in his	book	against the epistle of	8, 735/ 10
chapter of his said	book	against the epistle of	8, 736/ 9
us consider the selfsame	book	that ye call the	8, 736/ 26
well in his fore-remembered	book	as in the work	8, 739/ 30
which is, in his	book	of epistles, 148). In	8, 739/ 32
also, in his third	book	against the epistle of	8, 740/ 1
would fill a whole	book	. But my purpose is	8, 740/ 30
church a law without	book	, and shed out his	8, 753/ 11
all that whole pestilent	book	in which William Tyndale	8, 758/ 6
the title of his	book	that is to wit	8, 775/ 6
seen (in my Fourth	Book	) before. And then that	8, 779/ 1
chapter of my Third	Book	. And for his purpose	8, 808/ 35
heard (in my Fourth	Book	) that the perpetual virginity	8, 809/ 2

seen in my Fourth	Book	. And also in all	8, 809/ 29
Luther, and in his	book	that he maketh against	8, 824/ 9
an end of this	book	... here ye clearly see	8, 828/ 11
Thus endeth the Seventh	Book	. The Eighth Book In	8, 829/ 7
Seventh Book. The Eighth	Book	In which is confuted	8, 831/ 1
them, in his blasphemous	book	, among all the clergy	8, 833/ 2
it is in the	Book	of Numbers: "Why have	8, 833/ 26
Scripture or any good	book	else should ever come	8, 863/ 2
since he made his	book	; take out, I say	8, 863/ 16
had read in Tyndale's	book	, of "sinning and yet	8, 863/ 22
in the other man's	book	before him yet had	8, 863/ 24
Tyndale had in his	book	showed it him. Howbeit	8, 863/ 34
great length, in his	book	De vera et falsa	8, 867/ 34
unto her Friar Barnes'	book	. After which secretly read	8, 884/ 8
she had read his	book	, wherein she found divers	8, 884/ 22
his printing of his	book	and his coming hither	8, 885/ 34
somewhat muttereth in his	book	... but then should he	8, 897/ 11
the margin of his	book	. But that he doth	8, 917/ 6
confuted (in my Fourth	Book	), holy Saint Jerome doth	8, 917/ 36
they had never a	book	written of the apostles	8, 931/ 34
with which in his	book	here he railleth on	8, 932/ 4
I in the last	book	of this work by	8, 935/ 16
authority out of his	book	again and say no	8, 936/ 4
rehearseth them in his	book	... and then to compare	8, 969/ 29
you, here in this	book	against Barnes, of Saint	8, 971/ 5
and therewith finish this	book	... Barnes But let us	8, 983/ 17
the leaf of his	book	next before) Books, bells	8, 988/ 21
here end I this	book	against Friar Barnes' evil	8, 992/ 14
Thus endeth the Eighth	Book	. The Ninth Book Which	8, 992/ 19
Eighth Book. The Ninth	Book	Which is a recapitulation	8, 993/ 1
now in this last	book	shortly gather together, and	8, 995/ 8
will in this one	book	bring you forth but	8, 995/ 12
readers, in this last	book	besides, that shall have	8, 995/ 24
shall in this last	book	bring you, clearly confute	8, 995/ 28
chapter of my Third	Book	. But then go we	8, 996/ 38
rough, with turning the	Book	so often to and	8, 997/ 18
have so turned the	Book	to seek for it	8, 997/ 21
some turning the same	Book	and searching therefor also	8, 997/ 22
hath so turned the	Book	himself, may be sure	8, 997/ 27
to this that the	book	of Scripture hath such	8, 997/ 33
the Apocalypse called the	book	"clasped with seven clasps	8, 997/ 38
the reader in this	book	with the more manifold	8, 1016/ 22
before (in mine Eighth	Book	) answered and avoided, is	8, 1026/ 17
Augustine saith, in his	book	against the Manichaeans, that	8, 1026/ 35
you in my Sixth	Book	. Whereby ye may perceive	8, 1030/ 25
before, in my Sixth	Book	. But this shall I	8, 1031/ 24
found of this Ninth	Book	written by Sir Thomas	8, 1034/ 7
them, neither. But Tyndale's	books	and their own malice	8, 590/ 2
put forth any railing	books	... which malicious manner is	8, 592/ 29
and inserted in the	books	of those decrees, of	8, 593/ 17

and sent his erroneous	books	about, calling every Christian	8, 594/ 34
it in other men's	books	besides mine; for else	8, 601/ 36
reader have taken the	books	of their scriptures into	8, 619/ 23
ages past in whose	books	we find written expositions	8, 620/ 37
And in their old	books	find we that in	8, 621/ 3
age left any such	books	behind them: whensoever he	8, 621/ 36
prophets we have the	books	of every age, some	8, 623/ 7
it, then, by their	books	be perceived that these	8, 623/ 9
and by their own	books	severally made against them	8, 625/ 5
here bring over their	books	grasp about a halfpenny	8, 628/ 13
the sacraments in the	books	of the eldest of	8, 632/ 23
find him in the	books	of every age now	8, 632/ 24
the old holy saints'	books	appeareth. All which will	8, 637/ 12
not fully agreed which	books	be the true Scripture	8, 646/ 30
have out quite the	Books	of the Maccabees, because	8, 658/ 23
all the holy doctors'	books	of every age before	8, 660/ 12
which Tyndale in his	books	hath taught us, they	8, 664/ 20
beginning (as by the	books	of holy saints of	8, 670/ 2
the same saints' holy	books	appeareth) always continued therein	8, 670/ 5
well, by the old	books	, that we have the	8, 672/ 28
expositions, as by their	books	appeareth, openly reprove such	8, 678/ 4
apostles wrote; nor some	books	, neither, which were taken	8, 682/ 1
true text of those	books	that themselves take and	8, 684/ 3
of malicious corrupting the	books	of the Holy Scripture	8, 684/ 12
good example in the	books	that they have put	8, 684/ 22
Such purpensed falsifying of	books	use always these heretics	8, 684/ 28
do they falsify the	books	of the old holy	8, 684/ 30
place whereas other men's	books	lack it not. And	8, 685/ 16
churches, buying of copes,	Books	, surplice, and chalice, be	8, 700/ 22
churches, and buying of	Books	, and copes, and crosses	8, 700/ 31
have men buy both	Books	and chalices and other	8, 702/ 22
They have feigned false	books	, and put them forth	8, 706/ 37
means of his own	books	. As Bainham the Jangler	8, 710/ 2
They have feigned false	books	and put them forth	8, 712/ 2
let him take the	books	of which himself nothing	8, 712/ 16
some of their true	books	which he doubteth not	8, 712/ 19
them, that all those	books	be falsely put out	8, 712/ 20
their names... in which	books	he findeth if they	8, 712/ 21
us in their true	books	... or else let him	8, 712/ 27
the old holy saints'	books	that they were of	8, 715/ 6
For otherwise than by	books	can we not know	8, 715/ 7
did Tyndale read their	books	?To believe himself better	8, 724/ 19
Church in taking the	books	of the four evangelists	8, 750/ 10
Robin Hood, but the	books	of the four evangelists	8, 751/ 2
a law written in	books	either of stone or	8, 753/ 8
days hitherto!) that the	books	of the New Testament	8, 769/ 4
perceive and believe which	books	be the very scriptures	8, 770/ 11
believe me that these	books	be the very scripture	8, 770/ 31
it is by their	books	proved, the doctrine of	8, 771/ 27
whether by reading of	books	or hearing it preached	8, 774/ 16

it is written in	books	, or because the priests	8, 774/ 19
at this day, which	books	be the true scripture	8, 778/ 9
you know that the	books	of the four evangelists	8, 802/ 23
whether by reading of	books	or hearing it preached	8, 803/ 2
it is written in	books	, or because the priests	8, 803/ 5
his heart that the	books	of the four evangelists	8, 803/ 28
were by reading in	books	or hearing it preached	8, 805/ 2
preaching or reading in	books	. To this he will	8, 805/ 4
not though all the	books	in the world should	8, 807/ 20
prove by old authentic	books	of old holy doctors	8, 808/ 30
like wise for the	books	of the written words	8, 810/ 10
And as concerning the	books	of Scripture which they	8, 810/ 15
by divers of their	books	which be daily brought	8, 811/ 27
many of these heretics'	books	forbidden by the King's	8, 813/ 14
were of those pestilent	books	some thrown in the	8, 813/ 17
uttering of such poisoned	books	(of which I had	8, 813/ 23
the same dosser and	books	of Webbe, and afterward	8, 813/ 26
had uttered of his	books	before... and fell in	8, 813/ 31
never sold any such	books	, but that the priest	8, 814/ 20
said, offered him such	books	to sell, but he	8, 814/ 21
findeth it in the	Books	, but because he feeleth	8, 827/ 27
or reading of the	books	of the Scripture... so	8, 827/ 32
his faith for the	books	of the Scripture, nor	8, 827/ 36
or twain in his	books	lashed out by letter	8, 839/ 25
be burned, and his	books	with him. Which safe-conduct	8, 885/ 26
them over some new	books	of the evangelical doctrine	8, 886/ 14
Tyndale's translation, and other	books	of his, and of	8, 886/ 19
adventure to keep these	books	, because of the King's	8, 886/ 22
her plainly, that the	books	of the Scripture she	8, 886/ 24
as for the other	books	, he layeth not expressly	8, 886/ 26
which be the very	books	of Scripture? For you	8, 895/ 11
of; and that such	books	as have been always	8, 895/ 32
your holiness is in	Books	, bells, candles, chalices, oil	8, 930/ 21
known Catholic church bells,	Books	, candles, vestments, chalices, holy	8, 932/ 6
Service... nor vestments, candles,	Books	, and chalices, without which	8, 932/ 23
like wise commanded the	books	of those heretics to	8, 955/ 7
his book next before)	Books	, bells, candles, chalices, oil	8, 988/ 21
readers, by my seven	books	before, heard at great	8, 993/ 6
said in these eight	books	of this whole work	8, 995/ 11
in mine eight former	books	of this work, wherein	8, 995/ 19
and Friar Barnes; which	books	if they can, between	8, 995/ 21
all my former eight	books	, yet shall the rest	8, 995/ 27
therefore had they their	boon	granted them, and their	8, 793/ 9
with all the holy	boots	of holy monks... and	8, 861/ 11
Christian countries upon the	borders	of Turkey yea, and	8, 781/ 14
Baptist, as our Christ	bore	witness of the other	8, 696/ 35
devout mind that she	bore	toward him. And yet	8, 699/ 23
there were a hole	bored	even through the whole	8, 605/ 5
to imagine a hole	bored	through, for it hath	8, 605/ 27
it hath a hole	bored	through indeed. But yet	8, 605/ 27

Tyndale, as he was	born	heathen and christened in	8, 619/ 9
England, so had been	born	a paynim... and circumcised	8, 619/ 10
years before Luther was	born	, that the water must	8, 657/ 29
ever that man was	born	. Then forth he goeth	8, 710/ 29
Tyndale were a Turk	born	(because he layeth so	8, 810/ 18
hath it is so	born	of God, and so	8, 824/ 26
of the Church was	born	in sin... and that	8, 906/ 18
they which be once	born	of God can never	8, 917/ 30
year since Christ was	born	, and every year since	8, 940/ 30
together, was of her	born	in Bethlehem without pain	8, 1009/ 13
might have sustained and	borne	it. And also, if	8, 761/ 36
of a church is	borne	up from ruin and	8, 847/ 4
so hard to be	borne	out and defended. But	8, 902/ 19
no part should be	borne	out of the doors	8, 976/ 27
a certain spiritual generation,	borne	inheritable to those rooms	8, 1011/ 11
head again into the	bosom	... and yet he mumbled	8, 815/ 26
put apace into his	bosom	, and then stood him	8, 900/ 22
our charge, their own	bosoms	full. For their archheretics	8, 638/ 10
thereon, as scabs and	botches	upon the body. And	8, 825/ 6
of the Bottle at	Botolph's	Wharf, and finding him	8, 876/ 30
of the Bottle of	Botolph's	Wharf, that, but if	8, 896/ 31
the Sign of the	Bottle	at Botolph's Wharf, and	8, 876/ 30
the goodwife of the	Bottle	of Botolph's Wharf, that	8, 896/ 31
the wife of the	Bottle	have answered him again	8, 902/ 31
them in bags and	bottles	, every man for three	8, 922/ 18
showed even the very	bottom	of my stomach... and	8, 641/ 6
devise, these be the	bottom	of the draff tub	8, 767/ 9
brink but from the	bottom	. And so, likewise, God	8, 782/ 14
that Tyndale in the	bottom	of his heart, with	8, 785/ 13
kept, but unto the	bottomless	mercy of God. For	8, 706/ 28
receive thereof, but the	bottomless	mercy of God" and	8, 708/ 16
neck upon the next	bough	!" But when she was	8, 790/ 9
them away, all that	bought	and sold within the	8, 789/ 22
would with money have	bought	the gift of the	8, 796/ 34
him. And Sir Thomas	Boulde	reported here their liberality	8, 628/ 15
they claim to be	bound	or compelled to nothing	8, 585/ 24
for all that, still	bound	both to love and	8, 590/ 36
apostles' place... Tyndale is	bound	by Christ's word to	8, 616/ 14
yet must Tyndale be	bound	to obey them, pardie	8, 618/ 23
that they should be	bound	to keep fasting days	8, 631/ 11
and the Jews were	bound	by the letter of	8, 636/ 21
Scripture that men are	bound	to keep their holy	8, 646/ 14
one, that we be	bound	to believe the perpetual	8, 657/ 7
saint Cyprian thought himself	bound	both so to believe	8, 657/ 33
I am not like	bound	to help every stranger	8, 698/ 8
but that I were	bound	for the time to	8, 698/ 26
she neither thought herself	bound	nor no more she	8, 699/ 33
that we be first	bound	to seek and search	8, 701/ 13
but we were further	bound	, before we bestowed aught	8, 701/ 19
needy men, we were	bound	to help them all	8, 701/ 25

which a man is	bound	to confess his faith	8, 778/ 1
Christ will have us	bound	to believe. "Yet," saith	8, 780/ 14
which his master hath	bound	him to make answer	8, 804/ 34
hold, that we be	bound	to believe nothing but	8, 809/ 6
at liberty and not	bound	to believe it... himself	8, 809/ 28
fathers' souls, nor be	bound	to keep their vows	8, 826/ 28
but that folk be	bound	to do good works	8, 831/ 34
or cannel-raker, free or	bound	, friar or fiddler, monk	8, 838/ 10
our Lord be he	bound	or free." The same	8, 850/ 3
world... and is neither	bound	to person by reason	8, 857/ 18
and "the church" is	bound	to no man, because	8, 858/ 12
because himself would be	bound	to no priors... nor	8, 858/ 12
nor "the church" is	bound	to no place, because	8, 858/ 13
such apostates would be	bound	to no cloister, but	8, 858/ 14
the people is therefore	bound	to obey them, and	8, 911/ 13
acknowledge and confess themselves	bound	to keep. And that	8, 914/ 17
or happening, anything precisely	bound	to the one part	8, 939/ 4
that men be not	bound	to fast the Lent	8, 952/ 37
people be no more	bound	to come to God's	8, 953/ 2
day though they be	bound	to leave undone some	8, 953/ 4
they not so specially	bound	to spend that day	8, 953/ 5
them... and men neither	bound	to go seek it	8, 979/ 25
last taken and fast	bound	, and brought to the	8, 990/ 28
church farther know and	bound	to believe. But of	8, 996/ 23
wherefore they think themselves	bound	to believe. He cannot	8, 1005/ 9
wherefore think they themselves	bound	to believe it? Not	8, 1005/ 16
bond whereby we be	bound	to give credence to	8, 1005/ 20
which they think themselves	bound	to believe therein, is	8, 1005/ 23
they will think themselves	bound	to believe no church	8, 1005/ 24
upon earth shall be	bound	in heavens, and whatsoever	8, 1018/ 7
excommunicated, he thought himself	bound	in that point to	8, 1028/ 20
and it is our	bounden	duty to follow... not	8, 756/ 8
He will neither be	bounden	to pope nor cardinal	8, 838/ 21
within the limits and	bounds	of good and honorable	8, 591/ 31
we were wont to	bow	down and say "Amen	8, 736/ 29
his hand upon a	boy's	head when he calleth	8, 688/ 35
hand laid on a	boy's	head and call him	8, 704/ 28
and "buttering" of the	boy's	forehead. The holy, blessed	8, 704/ 31
up a stews of	boys	. We have had many	8, 586/ 33
up a stews of	boys	also, against nature . . . More	8, 765/ 8
he maketh all this	brabbling	upon "dumb ceremonies" appeareth	8, 632/ 17
be out of all	brabbling	with Barnes, we would	8, 924/ 23
to raise a new	brabbling	... good princes remembering the	8, 955/ 2
hare that had twenty	brace	of greyhounds after her	8, 801/ 33
play may make more	bragging	boasts, nor run out	8, 919/ 13
you, either is my	brain	stark-blind indeed or else	8, 644/ 19
some of their own	brain	some of such excellent	8, 729/ 31
so mad in the	brain	that he hath uttered	8, 785/ 9
seemeth of his own	brain	to feign it as	8, 859/ 27
some impostume in his	brain	, to poll his head	8, 921/ 11

break your fond, feeble	brains	about it, against your	8, 1004/ 7
but all very musty	bran	not worthy so much	8, 649/ 34
once good and a	branch	of that vine can	8, 870/ 19
to be a lively	branch	of that very vine	8, 870/ 21
division. Break off a	branch	from a tree... and	8, 977/ 13
Church. And that the	branch	broken off from the	8, 977/ 19
all they be but	branches	cut off or broken	8, 603/ 4
that remaineth, how many	branches	soever the devil blow	8, 617/ 5
and remained... and the	branches	so cut off have	8, 669/ 20
shall be but withered	branches	and churches of heretics	8, 671/ 34
Holy Church to the	branches	... that as the branches	8, 861/ 27
branches... that as the	branches	can bring forth no	8, 861/ 27
and ye be the	branches	. And like as the	8, 870/ 4
And like as the	branches	can bring forth no	8, 870/ 5
at one time very	branches	of that very vine	8, 870/ 10
spoken one of the	branches	of that vine. And	8, 870/ 14
the vine left without	branches	); since Barnes, I say	8, 871/ 8
all the manifold withered	branches	of so many sundry	8, 992/ 11
and as withered, blasted	branches	be fallen off; but	8, 1030/ 19
gold and silver, copper,	brass	, and pewter, and any	8, 1003/ 27
an abominable whore to	brawl	, chide, and scold; nor	8, 833/ 12
in that chapter he	brawleth	bigly, and scoldeth strongly	8, 764/ 25
heresies have found him	brawling	enough for all his	8, 918/ 13
religious persons to the	breach	and contempt of their	8, 696/ 17
most shameless... avowing the	breach	of their vows, and	8, 767/ 2
sufficient proof of the	breach	thereof these things set	8, 1006/ 5
both, I say, in	breach	of God's commandment, but	8, 1007/ 35
supper again, with neither	bread	nor drink, flesh, fish	8, 600/ 32
it thus: "This is	bread	and my body." Then	8, 640/ 23
very body and very	bread	therewith, because they should	8, 641/ 8
not eat flesh without	bread	, for fear of breeding	8, 641/ 9
overmuch watering turned from	bread	to starch." These goodly	8, 641/ 16
therein but very bare	bread	and wine, or starch	8, 656/ 24
or starch instead of	bread	; and that friars may	8, 656/ 24
nothing but only very	bread	, and gathered his church	8, 661/ 16
and abode still very	bread	too, therewith. And thus	8, 661/ 22
of Christ and very	bread	. But now, either because	8, 661/ 30
Sacrament nothing else but	bread	... and jesteth and scoffeth	8, 661/ 35
rotten egg, without either	bread	or salt... for there	8, 687/ 34
say as "This is	bread	with my body." And	8, 689/ 6
also himself, leavened the	bread	of their doctrine which	8, 709/ 27
himself put in our	bread	; such as (for the	8, 709/ 35
souls nothing but unsavory	bread	, or as Tyndale argueth	8, 709/ 37
it, starch instead of	bread	. I would he would	8, 710/ 1
but either for bare	bread	or starch. But now	8, 773/ 3
the Altar nothing but	bread	or starch. And the	8, 775/ 13
or starch instead of	bread	: I shall ask him	8, 804/ 33
blood, but only bare	bread	and wine? And by	8, 807/ 35
therein but only bare	bread	and wine, and starch	8, 826/ 24
and starch instead of	bread	; and whereas his "feeling	8, 826/ 25

holy water, and holy	bread	, and so forth in	8, 842/ 26
also. For... that holy	bread	is far another manner	8, 843/ 2
brought many loaves of	bread	to the servant of	8, 990/ 34
hallowed; which loaves of	bread	he lifted up his	8, 990/ 37
have tasted of this	bread	be cured." Then the	8, 991/ 4
should eat of that	bread	, said unto the people	8, 991/ 8
that eat of this	bread	with a good faith	8, 991/ 9
tasting of that same	bread	, recovered, that the tidings	8, 991/ 16
so much as the	breadth	of one hair. To	8, 1011/ 37
may without deadly sin	break	all the laws that	8, 585/ 19
the tender mother doth:	break	the rod in pieces	8, 609/ 5
them so beastly to	break	their vows and "wed	8, 635/ 21
have vowed chastity and	break	their vow, and will	8, 641/ 1
virtue, and avow the	break	of their vow for	8, 653/ 17
with his dosser, and	break	all his eggs, and	8, 665/ 24
faith, but if he	break	all these promises; which	8, 693/ 33
now believe that to	break	the vow of chastity	8, 704/ 14
shall see the mist	break	up so far that	8, 742/ 1
do, teach folk to	break	their vows, and friars	8, 771/ 34
to frush and to	break	those earthly, wretched heretics	8, 794/ 16
osculo caritatis, she would	break	her mind unto him	8, 884/ 15
that they may boldly	break	both their vows, and	8, 926/ 10
own sensual, frantic fantasy,	break	his promise made unto	8, 940/ 20
but that whoso doth	break	it committeth a horrible	8, 941/ 35
may wed nuns, and	break	their vows, and run	8, 953/ 8
light receiveth no division.	Break	off a branch from	8, 977/ 13
you so mad to	break	your fond, feeble brains	8, 1004/ 6
thereof, because friars that	break	their vows and wed	8, 1006/ 11
cankered knave, that would	break	not only all religion	8, 1026/ 8
Savior would so far	break	his promise that he	8, 1031/ 36
for his pleasure lawfully	break	his vow and wed	8, 1034/ 4
Tyndale maketh God a	breaker	of the promises which	8, 1031/ 26
that a monk that	breaketh	his obedience, or any	8, 985/ 27
that a woman that	breaketh	her obedience to her	8, 985/ 31
no fast else... saving	breakfast	, and eat fast, and	8, 653/ 34
God himself that friars	breaking	their vows and "wedded	8, 610/ 34
remaining in them and	breaking	out at their frail	8, 778/ 32
in their flesh and	breaking	out at their frail	8, 797/ 20
in his flesh and	breaking	out at his frail	8, 818/ 16
Friar Huessgen, both, for	breaking	of their vows with	8, 851/ 16
of religion to apostasy,	breaking	of vows, and friars	8, 951/ 27
God imprisoned in his	breast	, and so fast fettered	8, 575/ 16
himself in his own	breast	, and thereupon take his	8, 751/ 19
a cross upon his	breast	and prayeth Christ keep	8, 783/ 6
can come into his	breast	to see what manner	8, 785/ 6
not look into his	breast	to see whether he	8, 815/ 27
not look into his	breast	to see whether he	8, 816/ 18
look into his own	breast	but himself, and find	8, 816/ 23
blown into the brothels'	breasts	by the spirit of	8, 817/ 30
it with the warm	breath	of his Holy Spirit	8, 885/ 16

I told you before,	breathed	and blown into the	8, 817/ 30
bread, for fear of	breeding	worms in the babes'	8, 641/ 9
fury, for fear of	breeding	some impostume in his	8, 921/ 11
persecuted of his carnal	brethren	... as we do in	8, 773/ 29
persecuted of his carnal	brethren	" what wise conclusion will	8, 788/ 31
persecuted of his carnal	brethren	, then was he a	8, 789/ 13
elects, and his evangelical	brethren	, and fellows of his	8, 790/ 20
that all his evangelical	brethren	of his hundred sects	8, 832/ 36
both the archheretics and	brethren	of his many sundry	8, 842/ 30
desires of the other	brethren	and sisters of the	8, 884/ 30
saith, as our own	brethren	report, in his Answer	8, 899/ 19
of all our evangelical	brethren	, concerning purgatory. For I	8, 899/ 26
once one of our	brethren	answer and say: that	8, 899/ 31
of love between the	brethren	and the sistren of	8, 903/ 8
this wise: "O my	brethren	, I trust to God	8, 920/ 2
charity between all Christian	brethren	, he cannot but be	8, 944/ 18
thus, my most well-beloved	brethren	... for the fire of	8, 968/ 35
And therefore, my dearest	brethren	, although we suffer no	8, 978/ 1
nation, and of your	brethren	, like unto me, shall	8, 1016/ 19
marriage now forbidden between	brethren's	and sisters' children that	8, 585/ 35
without any bond or	bridle	, and then exhort every	8, 585/ 28
evil, and sometimes wholesomely	bridle	and contain them within	8, 591/ 30
cometh gold in their	bridles	, in their saddles, and	8, 983/ 24
golden spurs, saddles, and	bridles	? If there were a	8, 983/ 36
together, and in a	brief	sum ponder and consider	8, 995/ 9
to nun nor friar.	Briefly	, come, all the whole	8, 838/ 23
that psalms without devotion.	Briefly	, all your holiness is	8, 930/ 21
a torch lighted and	bright	burning in his own	8, 765/ 35
an evident conclusion, as	bright	as the sun shining	8, 774/ 9
an evident conclusion, as	bright	as the sun shining	8, 799/ 35
Tyndale bringeth in his	bright	, clear conclusion not for	8, 801/ 7
it to his Father	bright	and smooth, without any	8, 855/ 15
behold and see the	bright	sun of his verity	8, 885/ 17
that their spurs be	brighter	than the altars. Of	8, 983/ 25
namely, as Tyndale's fellow	Brightwell	saith (whom some folk	8, 631/ 12
Gomorrah burned up with	brimstone	for the foul sin	8, 610/ 30
unto as many as	bring	money. As through all	8, 584/ 17
to as many as	bring	money"; and in another	8, 586/ 31
of very purpose to	bring	in his heresies against	8, 589/ 12
abroad ere any man	bring	him word... while many	8, 592/ 7
large that he might	bring	first in doubt and	8, 597/ 30
out thy spindle and	bring	me hither the whorl	8, 605/ 24
in that house do	bring	and have brought a	8, 627/ 28
peddling knaves that here	bring	over their books grasp	8, 628/ 12
had stolen it, then	bring	it into Almaine to	8, 628/ 21
them is able to	bring	the despiser to damnation	8, 633/ 15
Scripture, but if thou	bring	the true faith thither	8, 668/ 15
do these holy folk	bring	the Scripture to light	8, 689/ 15
way that is, to	bring	men unto the knowledge	8, 691/ 13
it also, could they	bring	it about, rather than	8, 706/ 32

fain, good Christian readers,	bring	us all in doubt	8, 712/ 6
shall be able to	bring	forth for the confirmation	8, 715/ 26
side, if he cannot	bring	so much as one	8, 717/ 5
we can against him	bring	so many as himself	8, 717/ 6
this answer. He would	bring	us from the point	8, 719/ 20
and all that they	bring	for them even in	8, 730/ 12
that durst, for shame,	bring	him to any church	8, 735/ 33
to believe that ye	bring	forth. "I ask you	8, 736/ 36
you that ye should	bring	of the Gospel. And	8, 738/ 5
And therefore if ye	bring	no clear thing out	8, 738/ 6
can be able to	bring	the like for themselves	8, 745/ 1
law that he should	bring	, and of the great	8, 752/ 33
show us if he	bring	an example of his	8, 760/ 23
feeling faith till they	bring	us forth good proof	8, 762/ 31
be weak and feeble...	bring	in the Turks and	8, 767/ 12
it not sufficient to	bring	a man to heaven	8, 779/ 23
theft and adultery would	bring	him to manslaughter also	8, 783/ 13
thereto fain would he	bring	it. But let us	8, 791/ 3
hold his Doomsday, and	bring	thereto, and from it	8, 794/ 18
finally fall therefrom, should	bring	to the glory from	8, 799/ 24
so do they now	bring	up the old, true	8, 806/ 10
sense of them to	bring	them forth in place	8, 808/ 37
or murder so he	bring	with him belief, his	8, 821/ 8
church which Barnes must	bring	us must be a	8, 836/ 35
cannot cleanse you nor	bring	you into this church	8, 838/ 17
their own merits cannot	bring	them to heaven without	8, 849/ 2
the mind that to	bring	them to heaven they	8, 851/ 33
the Christian people to	bring	them to heaven... and	8, 851/ 35
intent that they may	bring	their wives to the	8, 851/ 36
of heaven, should here	bring	them well up in	8, 851/ 37
might after this world	bring	them to his glory	8, 852/ 17
shaken into the fire)	bring	forth and make perfect	8, 855/ 14
the plainer, I will	bring	you Saint Augustine's words	8, 860/ 23
as the branches can	bring	forth no fruit of	8, 861/ 27
Holy Church of herself	bring	forth no goodness except	8, 861/ 28
as the branches can	bring	forth no fruit but	8, 870/ 5
the vine and so	bring	forth no good fruit	8, 870/ 12
empty. For he shall	bring	with him the fathers	8, 881/ 20
and me, and shall	bring	hither also a glorious	8, 881/ 29
be so fond to	bring	it forth. And thus	8, 883/ 15
this tale of yours,	bring	with me to him	8, 887/ 31
Father Barnes, here ye	bring	me now even to	8, 890/ 23
by their false handling,	bring	us and offer us	8, 892/ 30
then would she soon	bring	him to the bay	8, 896/ 5
with him, till he	bring	her to heaven... and	8, 898/ 7
say; "that if ye	bring	all to this point	8, 901/ 19
were yet ready to	bring	in some other fault	8, 902/ 14
Augustine which I shall	bring	you forth after, ye	8, 908/ 14
other heretics do now	bring	forth certain words of	8, 909/ 17
may please God to	bring	them to heaven, all	8, 914/ 32

Friar Barnes would here	bring	it to. Also the	8, 915/ 16
instead of the laws,	bring	us forth but glosses	8, 917/ 9
for his purpose to	bring	in... but instead of	8, 917/ 24
law durst he not	bring	forth for fear of	8, 917/ 27
durst not Friar Barnes	bring	in for fear of	8, 918/ 11
had no cause to	bring	in any of both	8, 918/ 15
Christ without him. You	bring	not his voice... but	8, 918/ 38
provide at home and	bring	with them in bags	8, 922/ 17
in this world and	bring	forth holy fruit to	8, 926/ 13
see how you can	bring	yourselves into the church	8, 930/ 8
he would as fain	bring	the very church in	8, 933/ 17
they might the better	bring	their heresy forth still	8, 933/ 32
that ever he may	bring	forth besides. But letting	8, 945/ 8
the plainer, I will	bring	you Saint Augustine's words	8, 959/ 15
so done, then to	bring	us to the shops	8, 961/ 9
may please God to	bring	him into the shops	8, 966/ 30
beginning that he would	bring	in Saint Augustine to	8, 973/ 33
he seemeth rather to	bring	Saint Augustine in... with	8, 973/ 35
in this one book	bring	you forth but the	8, 995/ 12
in this last book	bring	you, clearly confute all	8, 995/ 29
what cause these heretics	bring	in question and in	8, 995/ 34
forbear those matters, and	bring	them a little into	8, 998/ 20
Turks and Saracens, to	bring	them into the church	8, 1002/ 32
that they have to	bring	all out of order	8, 1011/ 14
of which though all	bring	the lamps of faith	8, 1016/ 30
contentious heretics arise, and	bring	all such good ceremonies	8, 1022/ 35
the very faith, and	bring	up the false heresies	8, 1027/ 13
masters shall be the	bringers-in	of damnable sects. Whereby	8, 627/ 21
this wise reason he	bringeth	in the first... Tyndale	8, 579/ 16
the words which Tyndale	bringeth	forth, and saith that	8, 593/ 22
in like manner he	bringeth	forth now for his	8, 651/ 29
what foolish fallacies he	bringeth	in this answer. He	8, 719/ 20
occasion of railing, Tyndale	bringeth	in here to very	8, 726/ 16
matter, for which he	bringeth	in all these words	8, 728/ 33
God. And thus he	bringeth	all his painted process	8, 729/ 11
without God working within,	bringeth	us into the belief	8, 747/ 34
the texts that he	bringeth	forth, that God teacheth	8, 754/ 5
prophecy that he now	bringeth	in for his purpose	8, 754/ 17
of Scripture which he	bringeth	for him do nothing	8, 758/ 23
of Scripture that he	bringeth	to us, of the	8, 758/ 30
sun shining, that Tyndale	bringeth	in his bright, clear	8, 801/ 7
the sea gathereth and	bringeth	to land both good	8, 834/ 9
place that Friar Barnes	bringeth	in here himself, in	8, 834/ 12
of Scripture that himself	bringeth	forth for his purpose	8, 834/ 32
of Scripture that he	bringeth	forth, and of Saint	8, 839/ 4
Saint Paul that he	bringeth	, plainly proveth against him	8, 847/ 31
Augustine which Friar Barnes	bringeth	forth... and consider whether	8, 851/ 20
which Friar Barnes here	bringeth	forth his authorities. And	8, 854/ 27
scriptures that Friar Barnes	bringeth	make even plain against	8, 856/ 35
wrinkle" and now he	bringeth	us a church "pure	8, 864/ 25

spot or wrinkle, he	bringeth	one not so clean	8, 866/ 3
sin and error, he	bringeth	in the parable of	8, 870/ 3
the texts that he	bringeth	forth of Saint Augustine	8, 873/ 1
the Scripture that he	bringeth	, there is not one	8, 883/ 22
both our very mother	bringeth	and offereth us wholesome	8, 892/ 28
the Church that he	bringeth	in for the proof	8, 906/ 1
Augustine which Friar Barnes	bringeth	in himself. The next	8, 908/ 20
Saint Augustine that he	bringeth	in is this... Barnes	8, 908/ 21
the more unsure... Barnes	bringeth	the church here in	8, 911/ 34
Saint Augustine, whom Barnes	bringeth	for him, saith plain	8, 911/ 37
Augustine's words as Barnes	bringeth	them in himself. Lo	8, 913/ 1
other gloss that Barnes	bringeth	forth (De paene., Dis	8, 915/ 17
this gloss that Barnes	bringeth	saith clear against him	8, 915/ 22
plain against Barnes, that	bringeth	it forth. For it	8, 915/ 37
whom Friar Barnes here	bringeth	(whose work was, as	8, 933/ 22
the words which himself	bringeth	out of that work	8, 934/ 19
the words which Barnes	bringeth	forth (whom he calleth	8, 934/ 23
few words which Barnes	bringeth	forth for him, doth	8, 936/ 8
all the remnant, and	bringeth	forth only this one	8, 942/ 29
This place Friar Barnes	bringeth	forth and assoileth in	8, 942/ 37
all that ever he	bringeth	for it, nor all	8, 945/ 7
other cannot... and then	bringeth	us in those laws	8, 950/ 21
Saint Augustine, whom he	bringeth	for him, very fully	8, 953/ 11
Saint Augustine, whom he	bringeth	for him, did after	8, 953/ 21
when he so holily	bringeth	in the words of	8, 958/ 11
taketh it up and	bringeth	it so forth, and	8, 959/ 11
same heresy that Barnes	bringeth	forth now... that is	8, 964/ 13
which Barnes himself here	bringeth	for himself, laboring to	8, 964/ 27
etc." And then he	bringeth	in upon them, after	8, 972/ 25
or wrinkle of sin,	bringeth	in for him Saint	8, 973/ 28
Saint Augustine which himself	bringeth	here forth for his	8, 980/ 14
Church, Saint Bernard there	bringeth	in upon these words	8, 987/ 35
Bernard whom Barnes here	bringeth	in to prove that	8, 988/ 8
Saint Bernard which Barnes	bringeth	new-framed by himself, and	8, 991/ 26
his purpose that he	bringeth	them for. And now	8, 991/ 28
whom Barnes so specially	bringeth	in for his part	8, 991/ 35
few words that he	bringeth	... doth plainly, to Friar	8, 992/ 3
means and minister in	bringing	that grace unto him	8, 708/ 36
of his "feeling faith,"	bringing	no proof for his	8, 764/ 19
to ween that the	bringing	in any of them	8, 768/ 7
open that Tyndale in	bringing	forth for his part	8, 769/ 1
Paul, of Barnes' own	bringing	forth, destroyeth utterly Barnes'	8, 835/ 34
Augustine which of Barnes'	bringing	in I last rehearsed	8, 912/ 4
enough of Barnes in	bringing	forth these glosses for	8, 916/ 3
not drawn from the	brink	but from the bottom	8, 782/ 14
men informed that in	Bristol	, where he then dwelled	8, 813/ 17
good, worshipful folk at	Bristol	to attach Richard Webbe	8, 813/ 27
saw him was at	Bristol	. And when he still	8, 814/ 23
I asked him whether	Bristol	were in Holborn, and	8, 814/ 26
he with you at	Bristol	, or that ye met	8, 815/ 17

so freely that she	broke	the glass and all	8, 699/ 13
damnation, because they therein	broke	their former faith. Tyndale	8, 716/ 5
a Burgundian's head and	broke	his pate, that the	8, 901/ 1
that he hath almost	broken	his horse's back and	8, 579/ 4
branches cut off or	broken	off from this vine	8, 603/ 4
him, then hath Christ	broken	all his promises by	8, 679/ 15
therewith all Christ's promises	broken	by which he hath	8, 693/ 19
is but a bare	broken	patch. Now the other	8, 748/ 4
a nun, and both	broken	their holy, sacred vows	8, 932/ 34
pleasure that made it,	broken	and set at naught	8, 941/ 34
as it is once	broken	off, it cannot anymore	8, 977/ 14
And that the branch	broken	off from the tree	8, 977/ 19
done if she had	broken	her vow, whereof we	8, 1006/ 3
he, by Tyndale's tale,	broken	, if he had suffered	8, 1031/ 31
and blown into the	brothels'	breasts by the spirit	8, 817/ 30
and not as a	brother	exhorting them to keep	8, 584/ 16
not only as a	brother	exhort Christ's law, but	8, 585/ 7
he that is a	brother	be a whorekeeper, a	8, 595/ 35
hang up his evangelical	brother	as lose a penny	8, 628/ 14
to come into Christendom, "	Brother	, beware of the apostles	8, 635/ 10
now telleth us "Nay,	brother	, I can tell thee	8, 877/ 29
being by some good	brother	and sister brought together	8, 884/ 12
the doctrine of our	brother	Tyndale, that saith, as	8, 899/ 18
maketh much against our	brother	Tyndale and our brother	8, 899/ 25
brother Tyndale and our	brother	Frith, and against the	8, 899/ 25
of angering his evangelical	brother	Tyndale. For that law	8, 917/ 27
Christ, commandeth if my	brother	offend me that I	8, 943/ 3
to complain upon his	brother	for it. And therefore	8, 944/ 8
that secretly findeth his	brother	(that is to wit	8, 944/ 10
thou won again thy	brother	." He saith not, "Then	8, 944/ 29
with here: "If thy	brother	offend thee, complain unto	8, 945/ 11
the Gospel, "If thy	brother	offend thee, complain unto	8, 945/ 21
of Christ, "If thy	brother	offend thee and will	8, 948/ 1
of Christ, "If thy	brother	offend thee," etc., "complain	8, 949/ 1
was offended by his	brother	complain to "the church	8, 950/ 31
Henry, Friar Barnes' double	brother	... that is to wit	8, 989/ 19
that is named a	brother	among you be a	8, 1017/ 14
also saith, "If thy	brother	offend thee, thou shouldst	8, 1018/ 1
should not utter his	brother's	fault unto any one	8, 948/ 15
he shall for his	brother's	amendment, though himself be	8, 949/ 16
is offended by his	brother's	false doctrine or other	8, 1025/ 33
grieved with his Christian	brothers	evil. For as Saint	8, 944/ 19
instead of feeling-faithful folk,	brought	us forth such a	8, 575/ 25
not... if it be	brought	in question, were a	8, 577/ 22
or governor to be	brought	in slander among the	8, 590/ 33
them it may be	brought	unto him and not	8, 591/ 18
martyr Saint Boniface, which	brought	the faith into Almaine	8, 593/ 25
is, as I say,	brought	unto examination, to wit	8, 597/ 26
then, all things once	brought	in that "evangelical liberty	8, 597/ 35
work and oft interrupting,	brought	at last his tale	8, 605/ 20

stirred up Moses, and	brought	them unto the right	8, 609/ 12
the heathen yet they	brought	them into a worse	8, 609/ 28
blow off, to be	brought	unto the scarcity either	8, 617/ 6
of the other side	brought	in this new doctrine	8, 621/ 7
saints of every age	brought	out on every side	8, 623/ 36
do bring and have	brought	a hundred sundry sects	8, 627/ 29
themselves. And Tyndale never	brought	out yet either book	8, 632/ 7
behind him, whether he	brought	out any gut grease	8, 634/ 36
understood" have they not	brought	that point in question	8, 645/ 7
if those articles be	brought	in as much doubt	8, 645/ 28
since he hath first	brought	his process to a	8, 649/ 29
thus, and hath finally	brought	all unto this pass	8, 649/ 31
hath not Tyndale now	brought	us even into the	8, 654/ 16
drop. And when she	brought	the sieve to the	8, 654/ 34
Now, since Tyndale hath	brought	it unto this, I	8, 662/ 33
And since he hath	brought	it unto this... how	8, 663/ 1
as ye now perceive,	brought	all to a known	8, 665/ 13
now begun to be	brought	up again among the	8, 672/ 25
We must all be	brought	before the judgment seat	8, 687/ 4
the reasons be first	brought	forth by very spiritual	8, 690/ 28
goodly pass hath Tyndale	brought	this process, and showed	8, 717/ 23
the proof whereof he	brought	in the words of	8, 728/ 34
true; but he was	brought	into the belief of	8, 731/ 12
have lasted or have	brought	out fruit; but when	8, 743/ 5
the Pharisees (which he	brought	in disguised of divers	8, 745/ 20
it keepeth as it	brought	... but principally keepeth us	8, 748/ 1
therein he that principally	brought	us thereto that is	8, 748/ 2
have lasted or have	brought	out fruit." Now, ere	8, 758/ 36
have lasted nor have	brought	out fruit? How proveth	8, 759/ 3
have continued nor have	brought	forth fruit? Because it	8, 759/ 29
then were Tyndale yet	brought	unto the worst point	8, 762/ 28
of his "feeling faith,"	brought	them to a goodly	8, 771/ 13
stories which they had	brought	asleep, wherewith we confound	8, 774/ 29
even in the beginning	brought	in by Tyndale himself	8, 777/ 26
that with his flesh	brought	his will to theft	8, 783/ 12
this good point wisely	brought	his own. And now	8, 788/ 26
patch hath Tyndale here	brought	in but for the	8, 791/ 18
feel that Tyndale hath	brought	in this point like	8, 796/ 3
stories which they had	brought	asleep, wherewith we confound	8, 805/ 28
therewith, as men have	brought	up now the true	8, 806/ 9
they now restored and	brought	up again by antiquities	8, 806/ 28
master of Paul's School,	brought	up in London the	8, 806/ 31
saith the Church "had	brought	asleep," wherewith he saith	8, 807/ 24
books which be daily	brought	forth and alleged by	8, 811/ 27
gracious proclamation to be	brought	into the realm. And	8, 813/ 15
what point Tyndale is	brought	. And now consider that	8, 820/ 5
his "feeling faith" suddenly	brought	his church, so clean	8, 825/ 9
church can never be	brought	into any damnable error	8, 828/ 27
Numbers: "Why have you	brought	the congregation" or "church	8, 833/ 27
And the others are	brought	in to no purpose	8, 839/ 2

that Friar Barnes hath	brought	us forth meaneth no	8, 855/ 21
there never one word	brought	out. For yet hath	8, 858/ 28
For yet hath he	brought	us no proof of	8, 858/ 28
point hath he yet	brought	us no proof... but	8, 858/ 32
that he hath yet	brought	, part proveth nothing for	8, 858/ 33
the scriptures that he	brought	forth, yet himself perceived	8, 858/ 36
anything that he hath	brought	forth to prove it	8, 859/ 26
that Tyndale, when he	brought	them in, did thereby	8, 864/ 2
point Friar Barnes is	brought	with his signs and	8, 883/ 17
shrewd gossips of hers	brought	in acquaintance with some	8, 883/ 33
best. And being thus	brought	into this doubt, had	8, 884/ 6
the evangelical fraternity, secretly	brought	unto her Friar Barnes'	8, 884/ 7
good brother and sister	brought	together where there were	8, 884/ 12
to his hope that	brought	him hither, have his	8, 885/ 21
be truly and faithfully	brought	up. And therefore, if	8, 892/ 6
night, that John Burt	brought	me (otherwise called Adrian	8, 902/ 37
was christened and hitherto	brought	up... and though I	8, 903/ 21
holy men have been	brought	up with her as	8, 904/ 7
Scripture that he hath	brought	in for that purpose	8, 905/ 33
the texts that he	brought	of the scriptures, which	8, 906/ 10
time... I would have	brought	them in in the	8, 918/ 2
that Friar Barnes hath	brought	in for the proof	8, 923/ 32
would allow them, were	brought	forth to be heard	8, 925/ 28
For thereto have we	brought	all, both the good	8, 927/ 9
sprung up therein, be	brought	in doubt and question	8, 934/ 26
three-days' victual that they	brought	from home is more	8, 937/ 17
same Spirit of God	brought	into a full agreement	8, 941/ 33
and after the probations	brought	before her. Nevertheless, oftentimes	8, 943/ 13
and after the probations	brought	before her. The fourth	8, 943/ 34
and after the probations	brought	before her. Who would	8, 949/ 35
lightly could have been	brought	forth against Friar Barnes	8, 954/ 20
such heretics as had	brought	up sects and schisms	8, 955/ 4
two sects, between them,	brought	up and held the	8, 964/ 12
Paul's words that Barnes	brought	in for him, "You	8, 971/ 7
Barnes had spied and	brought	us forth that; for	8, 988/ 30
his journey persuaded and	brought	thereunto by the most	8, 990/ 7
and fast bound, and	brought	to the bishop. "In	8, 990/ 28
his sermon finished, they	brought	many loaves of bread	8, 990/ 34
wit was when he	brought	him in. For first	8, 991/ 25
church he called and	brought	thence into desert under	8, 1008/ 13
And he that first	brought	it up, and those	8, 1025/ 16
frantic heretic could be	brought	unto. For this were	8, 1030/ 5
waited upon me at	Bruges	in the King's business	8, 815/ 36
the Emperor's court at	Bruges	, and was there soon	8, 900/ 16
abominable false belief and	brutish	, beastly living, all the	8, 665/ 15
the kinds of unreasonable,	brutish	beasts, and then is	8, 823/ 16
of these false, foolish,	brutish	, beastly folk in Holy	8, 994/ 17
off, it cannot anymore	bud	. Cut away a river	8, 977/ 14
tree can no longer	bud	... we understand it of	8, 977/ 20
understand it of the	budding	of the everlasting life	8, 977/ 20

he hath had such	buffets	that he hath almost	8, 579/ 4
won little ground to	build	his purpose upon... but	8, 613/ 27
he went about to	build	up... which was, as	8, 665/ 11
calleth upon folk to	build	churches thereas it seemed	8, 702/ 17
thereon boast you; thereupon	build	you. Is this the	8, 930/ 25
a goodly castle Tyndale	buildeth	in the air on	8, 724/ 31
built thereupon the selfsame	building	that the Catholic Church	8, 680/ 2
up now... and which	building	these heretics would now	8, 680/ 3
to saints, and likewise	building	of churches, buying of	8, 700/ 21
and upon offerings, and	building	of churches, and buying	8, 700/ 30
God... or saint or	building	of church or garnishing	8, 701/ 31
of very truth the	building	of Tenterden Steeple and	8, 776/ 2
of faithful folk, the	building	of churches, the sparing	8, 990/ 2
they that were in	building	have reproved, here is	8, 1009/ 22
foundation whereon they have	built	all their lies and	8, 675/ 25
foundation... whereupon they have	built	all their lies and	8, 679/ 6
the Catholic Church hath	built	so many lies and	8, 679/ 11
the same holy man	built	thereupon the selfsame building	8, 680/ 1
same, saying, "You are	built	upon the foundation of	8, 875/ 13
are in a manner	built	, would, under color of	8, 911/ 23
a well-known church so	built	upon that high mountain	8, 915/ 6
same, saying, "You are	built	upon the foundation of	8, 929/ 25
people were edified and	built	only upon the writings	8, 930/ 31
they were edified and	built	"upon the foundation of	8, 931/ 6
that Christendom were only	built	upon the apostles and	8, 931/ 13
it is most especially	built	upon our Savior himself	8, 931/ 14
mean, saying, "Ye be	built	upon the foundation of	8, 931/ 16
to say, ye be	built	upon the same foundation	8, 931/ 17
foundation that they be	built	on that is to	8, 931/ 18
upon which ye be	built	and they, both, is	8, 931/ 21
foundation that ye be	built	upon is the writing	8, 931/ 30
of all which hath	built	themselves ¹⁰ an unknown church	8, 993/ 17
and would not be	built	upon it... and yet	8, 1009/ 19
thing a mad wild	bull	to run out at	8, 833/ 9
and all his busy	bulling	, and all his abominable	8, 833/ 15
hath likened them to	bulls	, asses, and apes, and	8, 831/ 23
heretics, and call them	bulls	, apes, and asses, and	8, 832/ 21
thing whereabouts he hath	bumbled	all this while that	8, 741/ 20
hath all this while	bumbled	about to assoil... abideth	8, 828/ 22
sure of a new-baked	bun	, and for the other	8, 896/ 37
more constitutions and more	burdensome	to the people, more	8, 638/ 23
but lighted upon a	Burgundian's	head and broke his	8, 901/ 1
else with Judas be	buried	and burn in hell	8, 673/ 18
wife was dead, and	buried	at Worcester two years	8, 815/ 32
heretics of them and	burn	them. And besides that	8, 587/ 27
heretics of them and	burn	them," meaning Hitton, peradventure	8, 589/ 38
worthy, the temporalty doth	burn	them. And after the	8, 590/ 5
them... where the wretches	burn	forever. But then he	8, 590/ 6
cause faithful people to	burn	him. But then is	8, 597/ 22
Judas be buried and	burn	in hell. Thus endeth	8, 673/ 18

cast damask water and	burn	pleasant perfumes. Albeit unawares	8, 699/ 19
to wed than to	burn	. " We say he construeth	8, 716/ 8
that the fire would	burn	me... I should have	8, 742/ 15
they feel when they	burn	their fingers. This is	8, 751/ 13
ears, it were better	burn	it than rehearse it	8, 764/ 30
great marvel that you	burn	him not. It is	8, 858/ 3
great marvel that you	burn	him not. It is	8, 910/ 20
with Lyra, neither to	burn	him nor to be	8, 911/ 15
be angry and to	burn	up, too, such pestilent	8, 911/ 17
if any man's work	burn	, he shall suffer the	8, 968/ 12
or right little to	burn	. But then if we	8, 968/ 29
and straw he shall	burn	up with inextinguishable fire	8, 1019/ 34
of late some been	burned	in Smithfield, as Bayfield	8, 589/ 39
was taken, slain, and	burned	... and many by that	8, 608/ 27
and Sodom and Gomorrah	burned	up with brimstone for	8, 610/ 29
stark, wretched heretic lately	burned	at Maidstone and now	8, 684/ 25
that have now been	burned	here in England by	8, 710/ 2
those that have been	burned	here, choose which he	8, 710/ 11
and would not have	burned	. But as soon as	8, 742/ 18
have at the leastwise	burned	his finger in it	8, 750/ 6
was hot and had	burned	her... and that he	8, 750/ 13
in which he had	burned	his finger. First, ye	8, 752/ 21
in him that hath	burned	his finger. For where	8, 760/ 18
in peril to be	burned	, and his books with	8, 885/ 26
except he would be	burned	, go get him over	8, 885/ 36
those heretics to be	burned	. And albeit that some	8, 955/ 8
remain shall be clean	burned	out by the hot	8, 966/ 37
them not heretics, nor	burneth	them, neither. But Tyndale's	8, 590/ 2
at Maidstone and now	burning	in hell, called Thomas	8, 684/ 25
fire hot by the	burning	of his finger. And	8, 751/ 8
in the battle, and	burning	his finger in the	8, 754/ 7
torch lighted and bright	burning	in his own hand	8, 765/ 35
by night, that John	Burt	brought me (otherwise called	8, 902/ 37
Let the dead men	bury	their dead men, and	8, 780/ 7
that did betoken his	burying	. But God, as I	8, 699/ 21
the dead corpse to	burying	. "Yea," saith Tyndale, "but	8, 780/ 10
sign, as a taverner's	bush	or tapster's ale stake	8, 633/ 28
man is so sore	busied	about his rhetoric that	8, 846/ 11
all this while so	busily	gone about to set	8, 665/ 21
his going, and his	business	of tilling and sowing	8, 628/ 22
with us in spiritual	business	should have of us	8, 637/ 8
Bruges in the King's	business	, to marry there an	8, 816/ 1
were a great, long	business	. For surely it seemeth	8, 909/ 3
be occupied in honorable	business	, and some in dishonest	8, 1021/ 7
themselves of both the	businesses	at once, and of	8, 688/ 15
works, but were very	busy	with them by reason	8, 640/ 33
Dathan, and Korah... a	busy	swarm of rebellious company	8, 793/ 16
in this world and	busy	about the gates of	8, 807/ 11
exclamations, and all his	busy	bulling, and all his	8, 833/ 15
subject, carter or cardinal,	butcher	or bishop, tankard-bearer or	8, 838/ 9

cobbler, "carter or cardinal," "	butcher	or bishop, " "monk or	8, 839/ 14
house steward, caterer, panter,	butler	, or cook. For among	8, 580/ 6
that same master/doctor was	butler	in the same house	8, 947/ 28
change to see a	butler	changed into a doctor	8, 947/ 34
the child's face, and "	buttering	" of the boy's forehead	8, 704/ 31
the spirit of the	buttery	that the goose was	8, 993/ 22
as hell)... except thou	buy	it out of the	8, 692/ 8
purgatory, save thou must	buy	it out of the	8, 692/ 13
he would have men	buy	both Books and chalices	8, 702/ 22
but he would none	buy	... and that he had	8, 814/ 22
in our tribulation nor	buy	out our sins with	8, 968/ 30
likewise building of churches,	buying	of copes, Books, surplice	8, 700/ 21
building of churches, and	buying	of Books, and copes	8, 700/ 30
or garnishing thereof, or	buying	of any ornament therefor	8, 701/ 31
and hath never a	cable	to fasten her to	8, 883/ 4
thou, heretic Pelagian or	Caelestial	?"). And thus ye see	8, 964/ 3
tu, haeretice Pelagiane vel	Caelestiane	?" ("Where art thou, heretic	8, 964/ 2
the Pelagians and the	Caelestians	. And to prove you	8, 963/ 29
the Pelagians and the	Caelestians	, as I said before	8, 963/ 36
the Pelagians and the	Caelestians	, as his own express	8, 964/ 6
Heretic, Pelagius Heretic, and	Caelestius	Heretic; and of every	8, 728/ 7
he will. And then	Caelestius	added unto it that	8, 964/ 18
Christ, the scribes, Pharisees,	Caiaphas	, Annas, and the elders	8, 609/ 22
the scribes and Pharisees,	Caiaphas	, Annas, and the "elders	8, 611/ 32
And likewise also as	Cain	was by God put	8, 671/ 10
church when God expelled	Cain	and his generation, yet	8, 1008/ 3
bean in a Christmas	cake	. For now he calleth	8, 918/ 28
it for nothing but	cakebread	or starch. And when	8, 584/ 2
wine and starch or	cakebread	be very false, devilish	8, 589/ 34
else than wine and	cakebread	set up for a	8, 633/ 27
wine and therewith good	cakebread	, alone... but if it	8, 641/ 15
is but wine and	cakebread	. Tyndale believeth it is	8, 645/ 23
is nothing there but	cakebread	. We think we find	8, 646/ 12
else but wine and "	cakebread	," except it be peradventure	8, 704/ 36
that it is only	cakebread	and wine? And had	8, 761/ 26
Christ's Blessed Body bare	cakebread	or starch, with his	8, 786/ 5
stretch-hemp!) call it but	cakebread	or starch. And, finally	8, 788/ 12
Altar is nothing but	cakebread	or starch?" To all	8, 802/ 31
of Christ, but only	cakebread	and wine, or starch	8, 804/ 32
Joshua, Eleazar, Phinehas, and	Caleb	. But as soon as	8, 609/ 15
forth, and in the	calendar	of the saints have	8, 684/ 22
they call in their	calendar	"Saint Thomas of Kent	8, 684/ 26
more man than a	calf	. Also, if the habitual	8, 823/ 17
plainly declared that I	call	the church of Christ	8, 576/ 26
do not only we	call	him, but Tyndale's own	8, 576/ 32
he might as well	call	a "schism," for both	8, 578/ 9
doth he soon after,	call	the heretics the "church	8, 578/ 11
whole loaf, and then	call	the cantle a "loaf	8, 578/ 13
In which except he	call	"spirits" in mock and	8, 578/ 16
should cope. For I	call	ever the church which	8, 578/ 20

him a quean and	call	her his wife? Then	8, 582/ 20
at all if they	call	it matrimony, but shall	8, 589/ 4
Christ... and that they	call	the whole Catholic Church	8, 600/ 12
them which they now	call	"heretics" and "Lutherans," and	8, 601/ 19
a prophet evermore, to	call	them unto his testament	8, 609/ 19
so many prophets to	call	the people home... what	8, 611/ 1
and himself, that to	call	men from lechery become	8, 611/ 4
abide thereby, and to	call	men from error become	8, 611/ 5
such others as we	call	"heretics" as wrongfully as	8, 611/ 18
to say, they did	call	upon the people, and	8, 611/ 19
his companions whom we	call	"heretics" be any such	8, 611/ 23
those which (though he	call	it "creeping") be by	8, 614/ 9
can know where to	call	another, nor how to	8, 617/ 26
came others that would	call	men home from their	8, 623/ 18
old holy saints, and	call	them "fathers"; but we	8, 624/ 18
and saints whom we	call	the "fathers" be better	8, 624/ 29
content that these men	call	grandfathers, and great-grandfathers too	8, 624/ 32
Christ telleth himself they	call	it but a parable	8, 626/ 7
that when their masters	call	them home, they give	8, 628/ 32
no sacrament else, but	call	incestuous lechery good and	8, 630/ 18
saith (whom some folk	call	Frith), the "foolish fast	8, 631/ 12
of the crows that	call	upon him. And our	8, 636/ 34
us they mock and	call	them "dumb" Martin Luther	8, 638/ 27
likewise as that we	call	"truly," he calleth "falsely	8, 645/ 10
so, look, whom we	call	"heretics," he calleth "the	8, 645/ 11
church," and whom we	call	"the church," he calleth	8, 645/ 12
general articles"; for we	call	general articles those that	8, 646/ 21
then these that we	call	heretics be gone out	8, 649/ 27
sent at last to	call	the world to the	8, 650/ 19
to Mahomet's Koran, and	call	that the true scripture	8, 652/ 3
own sins themselves, and	call	them virtue, and avow	8, 653/ 16
lechery for matrimony, and	call	evil good and good	8, 653/ 18
known Catholic church we	call	the true church, be	8, 656/ 2
scripture he seemeth to	call	the "true" scripture... and	8, 658/ 28
the church which we	call	the very church that	8, 662/ 22
God... but if Tyndale	call	(as indeed he doth	8, 666/ 15
Thomas Hitton, whom they	call	in their calendar "Saint	8, 684/ 26
Moses and Christ to	call	again the Israelites being	8, 693/ 15
years, sent hither to	call	home his church from	8, 694/ 28
in shorter season, to	call	home again the Jews	8, 694/ 30
God hath sent to	call	home his church so	8, 695/ 18
be now sent to	call	the Catholic Church to	8, 695/ 24
John his foregoer, to	call	home the synagogue... then	8, 695/ 26
the right faith, and	call	home the people from	8, 695/ 36
thing, as these men	call	it, "voluntary." Howbeit, I	8, 702/ 12
marvel why they should	call	it all "voluntary"; for	8, 702/ 13
other things that they	call	"voluntary" should be by	8, 702/ 27
works that these folk	call	all "voluntary," the Church	8, 703/ 2
a boy's head and	call	him "good son." The	8, 704/ 28
one that he will	call	a "true" preacher... and	8, 710/ 12

whom he dare not	call	but holy, as these	8, 713/ 14
hundred years... Tyndale would	call	it our Talmud, and	8, 716/ 12
him not, and thou	call	the world pride, wrath	8, 718/ 4
him not, and thou	call	the world pride, wrath	8, 726/ 11
then shall he thus	call	"Scripture" what book him	8, 729/ 28
selfsame book that ye	call	the "Epistle of the	8, 736/ 26
bodily senses, which we	call	the "five wits," as	8, 744/ 7
thereto. Now, if Tyndale	call	this a "feeling faith	8, 748/ 32
himself taught us to	call	God our Father; so	8, 756/ 19
giveth us instruction to	call	God our Father... and	8, 757/ 6
hath taught us to	call	God our Father, and	8, 757/ 20
say the truth, and	call	the sin sin, be	8, 766/ 29
a little flock to	call	the others back again	8, 767/ 28
a little flock to	call	them back again, and	8, 771/ 16
such rascally ribalds as	call	themselves apostles, and prove	8, 771/ 31
that God reserved to	call	the great multitude back	8, 772/ 26
will be likely to	call	his proper scoff but	8, 779/ 16
often and so earnestly	call	and cry upon us	8, 787/ 6
full like a stretch-hemp!)	call	it but cakebread or	8, 788/ 12
man, what can men	call	them by right but	8, 789/ 2
do? What will Tyndale	call	them then? Will he	8, 790/ 1
them then? Will he	call	them by their right	8, 790/ 2
rabble, rather than to	call	the persecution that heretics	8, 790/ 35
we may much better	call	them proud, presumptuous fools	8, 811/ 18
be any more lies,	call	them again betimes, and	8, 815/ 3
troth, I cannot now	call	to mind well where	8, 815/ 21
friars wed whores and	call	them wives. But yet	8, 831/ 20
be none heretics, and	call	them bulls, apes, and	8, 832/ 21
doth Saint Paul there	call	"the church." For himself	8, 835/ 9
of you together, that	call	yourselves the holy church	8, 838/ 24
many sundry sects, which	call	the sacraments but only	8, 842/ 31
the Apostle, though he	call	them washed and sanctified	8, 853/ 5
God, and though he	call	them the church of	8, 853/ 7
say true, and to	call	a spot a spot	8, 865/ 5
Saint Peter afeard to	call	her spots spots, or	8, 866/ 5
be so bold to	call	them so... because themselves	8, 866/ 32
argument doth Friar Barnes	call	this: "Faith cometh by	8, 883/ 6
church that they falsely	call	the "Catholic" church, which	8, 890/ 14
our mother, as ye	call	her yourself... and therefore	8, 892/ 3
other token, that ye	call	the perfect token that	8, 894/ 6
not because God will	call	all, and then of	8, 898/ 28
evil master that would	call	many children to school	8, 898/ 31
error. And since they	call	that time the time	8, 925/ 4
faith and goodness, ye	call	"the church," cannot be	8, 927/ 21
he doth, dispraise and	call	evil the things that	8, 932/ 19
against the cross and	call	it idolatry to creep	8, 953/ 30
Donatists," so these heretics	call	the Catholic, Christian people	8, 962/ 33
saith on you: "They	call	themselves the ministers of	8, 983/ 19
you were wont to	call	him "sweet Bernard." But	8, 984/ 10
all holy ornaments, and	call	them "harlots' decking"... and	8, 984/ 33

translated it thus: "They	call	themselves the ministers of	8, 986/ 36
said only that they	call	themselves so. And in	8, 987/ 4
holy folk, since some	call	them only elects, and	8, 1013/ 1
letted Saint Paul to	call	these particular churches holy	8, 1014/ 29
be in it, to	call	that same company and	8, 1019/ 24
holy name can he	call	it? So that thus	8, 1020/ 14
all those holy saints	call	the "holy, catholic church	8, 1028/ 33
soever the thing were	called	: what authority and what	8, 577/ 15
book... which is therefore	called	the decrees of Gratian	8, 593/ 15
another like book is	called	the decrees of Ivo	8, 593/ 15
maketh as though men	called	the whole Catholic Church	8, 599/ 12
indeed, as they be	called	. Well, I will likewise	8, 601/ 22
wrongfully as if we	called	a ewe a sheep	8, 611/ 19
have all the temporalty	called	"youngers," as he will	8, 612/ 5
have all the clergy	called	"elders" were not even	8, 612/ 6
Old Law, that was	called	the law written, because	8, 615/ 26
him such as were	called	cunning, twain at once	8, 620/ 13
unto him to be	called	his wife, and get	8, 638/ 17
painted sepulchres. And John	called	them the generation of	8, 648/ 12
respect of the remnant,	called	"the church." Now, that	8, 661/ 7
one heretic of old,	called	Berengarius, and another of	8, 661/ 11
and another of new,	called	William Hutchins. Berengarius fell	8, 661/ 12
be all the false	called	the church of the	8, 662/ 16
3:7 Saint John	called	the "generation of vipers	8, 672/ 6
now burning in hell,	called	Thomas Hitton, whom they	8, 684/ 25
allegeth in his book	called	Catena aurea the words	8, 685/ 18
between Moses and Christ	called	the people home from	8, 694/ 10
prophets a hundred times	called	home the Jews. And	8, 695/ 20
that none of these	called	us to Tyndale's faith	8, 696/ 12
some one that ever	called	religious persons to the	8, 696/ 17
holy William Tyndale, otherwise	called	Hutchins, scholar to Friar	8, 705/ 3
a book of traditions,	called	Talmud, to destroy the	8, 707/ 4
days, have esteemed and	called	him the very flower	8, 713/ 24
old holy fathers commonly	called	the mother of all	8, 725/ 4
that cause is it	called	Holy Church not for	8, 735/ 1
toward sin, and thereby	called	sin, for the lack	8, 755/ 2
hate so to be	called	. And hereby ye see	8, 774/ 7
with man's will, and	called	him, by prevention of	8, 782/ 21
they hate to be	called	so. More The effect	8, 792/ 9
false sect God had	called	him. Peradventure this question	8, 803/ 34
seek him. Whereupon I	called	him before me and	8, 816/ 5
therefore despised not, but	called	it "the church of	8, 834/ 21
the known Catholic church	called	"Holy Church," because there	8, 836/ 29
foot of the pillar (	called	in Latin basis, which	8, 847/ 9
that Saint Paul himself	called	the congregations to which	8, 852/ 28
church and congregation be	called	good and holy, because	8, 854/ 32
though that all be	called	... yet only those that	8, 897/ 25
chosen though many be	called	... and not because God	8, 898/ 27
Burt brought me (otherwise	called	Adrian); especially because I	8, 902/ 37
Holy Church is not	called	holy because every piece	8, 906/ 32

beside... nor is not	called	fair because every part	8, 906/ 35
be of some folk	called	foul, for those persons	8, 907/ 21
use, it might be	called	foul and not fair	8, 907/ 33
man of India is	called	black, for all his	8, 907/ 34
in living, it is	called	holy for that it	8, 907/ 37
heretics held which were	called	the Donatists, which said	8, 909/ 13
part; and are all	called	the "faithful" people of	8, 912/ 16
And therefore are they	called	all by that name	8, 912/ 19
rehearsed you, that he	called	himself such a perfect	8, 913/ 27
one general council orderly	called	together impugned and reproved	8, 923/ 25
then also another friar,	called	Robert Barnes, that misliked	8, 925/ 18
the work which is	called	Opus imperfectum, the "Imperfect	8, 933/ 3
and the Catholics they	called	heretics. And when that	8, 933/ 28
the whole people be	called	again together... but out	8, 937/ 25
some convenient number conveniently	called	together. And that such	8, 937/ 26
council of Christendom lawfully	called	and assembled together, that	8, 941/ 4
kept at Jerusalem, they	called	not all the whole	8, 941/ 11
universal church which is	called	the communion and the	8, 943/ 20
the second time being	called	thereto... would fain follow	8, 949/ 14
yet will you be	called	Christ's children! I lay	8, 954/ 16
same faith, which is	called	the Catholic faith because	8, 962/ 11
as those heretics were	called	"Donatists," so these heretics	8, 962/ 33
that. For Saint Augustine	called	the successor of Saint	8, 962/ 35
other sects of heretics,	called	the Pelagians and the	8, 963/ 29
be divers, are not	called	catholic or universal churches	8, 976/ 3
universal church which is	called	the communion and fellowship	8, 978/ 33
many miracles, while he	called	back the hearts of	8, 990/ 30
in the same country,	called	Sarlat, where, after his	8, 990/ 33
is in the Apocalypse	called	the book "clasped with	8, 997/ 38
every one company is	called	a church. But the	8, 1001/ 9
church, which is therefore	called	the Catholic church (that	8, 1001/ 10
his succession, and after	called	that known church in	8, 1008/ 10
that known church he	called	and brought thence into	8, 1008/ 12
church, that was then	called	the synagogue of Moses	8, 1008/ 29
my sheep." Lo, Christ	called	the flock upon which	8, 1012/ 19
universal church to be	called	holy than the unholy	8, 1014/ 26
the mouth of Moses	called	holy, saying, "Thou art	8, 1019/ 26
the catholic church is	called	Catholic because all the	8, 1025/ 27
the whole catholic church,	called	Catholic. And therefore Friar	8, 1026/ 14
signifieth universal, is yet	called	Catholic, ye perceive by	8, 1026/ 20
holy" and "faithful" and "	callers	upon the name of	8, 1014/ 14
those people which Tyndale	calleth	the pope's sect (by	8, 578/ 4
the "church"... and therein	calleth	he both twain as	8, 578/ 11
and for the laws	calleth	the makers tyrants... so	8, 587/ 16
All holy consecrations Tyndale	calleth	foolish ceremonies... forgetting that	8, 595/ 6
that the clergy so	calleth	the right church of	8, 600/ 11
which later days himself	calleth	yet eight hundred years	8, 602/ 5
that Tyndale in scorn	calleth	a "high" reason... was	8, 602/ 12
answer here, which he	calleth	his "solution," nor afterward	8, 603/ 20
nor "elders," as he	calleth	them no, nor "youngers	8, 612/ 4

the ceremonies that he	calleth	now "dumb" spoke ever	8, 632/ 8
things which the Church	calleth	good works were anything	8, 633/ 31
glorious apostle Saint Paul	calleth	it a great sacrament	8, 639/ 23
we call "truly," he	calleth	"falsely"... so, look, whom	8, 645/ 11
we call "heretics," he	calleth	"the church," and whom	8, 645/ 11
call "the church," he	calleth	"heretics." "After the plain	8, 645/ 12
that the one part	calleth	plain, the other calleth	8, 645/ 14
calleth plain, the other	calleth	crooked; and those that	8, 645/ 14
those that the one	calleth	dark, the other calleth	8, 645/ 15
calleth dark, the other	calleth	open and plain. And	8, 645/ 15
cannot tell which he	calleth	general articles. For the	8, 646/ 25
For the general church	calleth	those "part of the	8, 646/ 26
those places that he	calleth	plain himself... and by	8, 647/ 18
those articles that he	calleth	general himself; and that	8, 647/ 19
himself; and that he	calleth	"found in Scripture" all	8, 647/ 19
thou seest how Christ	calleth	them hypocrites, dissemblers, blind	8, 648/ 11
Catholic Church, which he	calleth	the pope's disciples, as	8, 649/ 7
in close, which he	calleth	here the true scripture	8, 652/ 4
now, and which he	calleth	the "true" scripture we	8, 652/ 19
at, and that he	calleth	the heretics. For of	8, 656/ 9
be, as he also	calleth	it, a "false, feigned	8, 662/ 24
that each of them	calleth	other false shrews, and	8, 662/ 35
of ours which Tyndale	calleth	false and feigned... whereas	8, 663/ 15
Catholic) church which he	calleth	"the heretics" be the	8, 666/ 4
of heretics" (which he	calleth	the common known Catholic	8, 666/ 9
of heretics which he	calleth	us, of the Catholic	8, 667/ 6
of which every one	calleth	itself the right church	8, 670/ 13
Almaine... which sects Tyndale	calleth	the very, true church	8, 672/ 27
he is, while he	calleth	the Epistle of Saint	8, 678/ 12
boy's head when he	calleth	him "good son." In	8, 688/ 35
But holy Saint Chrysostom	calleth	upon folk to build	8, 702/ 17
Tyndale in which he	calleth	the saints that are	8, 702/ 31
Saint John the Baptist	calleth	"Pharisees" be all those	8, 703/ 15
you plainly that Tyndale	calleth	them all "Pharisees" therefore	8, 703/ 25
of Extreme Unction he	calleth	but "greasing" the sick	8, 704/ 29
Sacrament of Confirmation he	calleth	but "smearing" of the	8, 704/ 30
this worthy wild goose	calleth	"draff," do consent and	8, 713/ 12
other thousand whom he	calleth	draff, draw by one	8, 713/ 15
soul abominably blaspheme, and	calleth	them liars and falsifiers	8, 713/ 32
against him. And yet	calleth	he the new, the	8, 714/ 23
for which the Church	calleth	him heretic. Let us	8, 715/ 33
hypocrites" and "wolves" he	calleth	the Catholics... and the	8, 727/ 10
and lambs, those he	calleth	the heretics; in this	8, 727/ 11
shriff, which he now	calleth	the devil's invention... and	8, 733/ 9
absolution, which he now	calleth	whistling... and shall gladly	8, 733/ 11
penance, that he now	calleth	sin... and shall believe	8, 733/ 12
the beginning thereof he	calleth	the "historical faith" a	8, 746/ 15
and now, lo, he	calleth	him accursed for putting	8, 763/ 19
by God's help, that	calleth	upon every man, enter	8, 781/ 27
faith alone, which he	calleth	the devil's faith and	8, 785/ 16

him. And whereas Tyndale	calleth	faith alone, the faith	8, 787/ 25
appeareth yet; whereas Tyndale	calleth	blessing and crossing but	8, 788/ 5
as faithless as he	calleth	it, than against the	8, 796/ 1
reproveth in me, and	calleth	it "faithless," because men	8, 796/ 5
faith of Christ, and	calleth	it a "beetle-blind" reason	8, 798/ 33
faithless as false Tyndale	calleth	it. But now concludeth	8, 799/ 31
things are that he	calleth	the falsehood that he	8, 806/ 15
and each of them	calleth	other false, fumbling heretics	8, 817/ 19
and this faith he	calleth	faint and feeble, unable	8, 818/ 5
which only faith Tyndale	calleth	the right faith than	8, 819/ 10
other sins, as Luther	calleth	them, or his horrible	8, 821/ 23
horrible deeds, as Tyndale	calleth	them, which he is	8, 821/ 24
shall see what he	calleth	"the church"... and after	8, 833/ 19
writing to the Corinthians,	calleth	the church in which	8, 834/ 13
Saint Paul, I say,	calleth	"the church of God	8, 834/ 15
that Saint Paul himself	calleth	"the church of God	8, 835/ 32
saith that "Saint Paul	calleth	her the pillar and	8, 846/ 25
as Barnes himself rehearseth,	calleth	"the pillar and ground	8, 847/ 30
churches of Christ, and	calleth	them sanctified in spirit	8, 852/ 29
of God, as he	calleth	them in the beginning	8, 853/ 7
God, as the Scripture	calleth	the priest "sanctified unto	8, 853/ 17
the congregation which he	calleth	"the church" ever hath	8, 864/ 17
the church." Howbeit, he	calleth	them always-repentants... and yet	8, 869/ 10
and each of them	calleth	herself our mother, and	8, 892/ 26
very mother, as yourself	calleth	her. And therefore we	8, 894/ 17
Father Barnes, when God	calleth	upon us all, and	8, 897/ 36
means or other he	calleth	all, but he chooseth	8, 898/ 22
and as the law	calleth	it there, the mother	8, 917/ 20
cake. For now he	calleth	his lords about him	8, 918/ 29
and praying (which Barnes	calleth	pattering, and mumbling of	8, 932/ 8
bringeth forth (whom he	calleth	Saint Chrysostom) saith no	8, 934/ 23
catholic" church the Creed	calleth	the church that is	8, 976/ 1
holy ornaments. For he	calleth	you the servants of	8, 984/ 2
see that Saint Bernard	calleth	the very church of	8, 987/ 21
the church which he	calleth	also there "the body	8, 987/ 23
of Christ which he	calleth	there "the body of	8, 988/ 10
saith that Saint Bernard	calleth	all the holy ornaments	8, 988/ 14
to known churches and	calleth	them "holy" and "faithful	8, 1014/ 13
speaketh of that mingling...	calleth	it either his flour	8, 1019/ 29
Saint John the Baptist	calleth	it in the third	8, 1019/ 30
readers, that Saint John	calleth	the church that is	8, 1019/ 36
these parables our Savior	calleth	his church mingled of	8, 1020/ 12
so holy that he	calleth	it "the kingdom of	8, 1020/ 27
but that he there	calleth	"the church" the whole	8, 1022/ 29
useth his terms, in	calling	all the body a	8, 578/ 8
his erroneous books about,	calling	every Christian woman a	8, 594/ 34
church of God by	calling	men from the synagogue	8, 693/ 5
went with them in	calling	him home again to	8, 709/ 1
a camel danceth, in	calling	it my faith, and	8, 779/ 15
the other sacraments, his	calling	of Christ's Blessed Body	8, 786/ 4

thus... then the man,	calling	to mind Tyndale's former	8, 798/ 22
beguile us with... but,	calling	them both good and	8, 855/ 23
come together at his	calling	, and my neighbor and	8, 897/ 37
I have at his	calling	followed him so far	8, 898/ 4
in his words before-rehearsed,	calling	all "faithful" folk all	8, 914/ 10
and reprove bells for	calling	folk to God's Service	8, 932/ 22
and yet, through God's	calling	on them, turn again	8, 957/ 21
him daily and nightly,	calling	upon him for his	8, 990/ 15
on the Mount of	Calvary	. But let that pass	8, 726/ 7
chapter before, wherein he	came	forth, pardie, with his	8, 600/ 27
heretics, and the heretics	came	ever out of the	8, 601/ 18
Lutherans," and the Lutherans	came	out of them, etc	8, 601/ 20
Christ and his apostles	came	out of them and	8, 601/ 25
I suppose, ere Christ	came	... for they never bode	8, 609/ 21
know another if they	came	together by hap. And	8, 617/ 27
agreed in circumcision, and	came	of old all of	8, 619/ 18
did, and that there	came	others that would call	8, 623/ 17
and that such ceremonies	came	from the apostles themselves	8, 632/ 6
when every man that	came	into Christendom did give	8, 635/ 3
Saint John the Baptist	came	, he was prophesied of	8, 650/ 23
Saint John the foregoer,	came	to begin again the	8, 693/ 4
heretics, like as they	came	out of this whole	8, 707/ 26
since these devilish heresies	came	up. And this dare	8, 732/ 32
them feel. Whereupon they	came	unto the woman and	8, 743/ 6
I said before, he	came	to the faith by	8, 748/ 9
fruitful that forthwith they	came	joyfully unto him and	8, 759/ 12
them feel. Whereupon they	came	unto the woman and	8, 759/ 22
end. What a multitude	came	out of Egypt under	8, 773/ 31
the Latin tongue? How	came	we, then, by the	8, 774/ 32
Tyndale What a multitude	came	out of Egypt under	8, 791/ 35
the wilderness, and never	came	into the land that	8, 792/ 4
the wilderness, and never	came	to the Land of	8, 792/ 15
many a thousand that	came	in conclusion to the	8, 794/ 26
the selfsame persons that	came	out of Egypt with	8, 794/ 28
the believers that afterward	came	thither. And therefore Tyndale's	8, 794/ 30
that as many as	came	to the Land of	8, 795/ 1
the desert, and never	came	in the Land of	8, 795/ 36
second, that though he	came	first unto them by	8, 803/ 18
means by which he	came	thereto, which means he	8, 803/ 24
to wit, how he	came	first by this faith	8, 804/ 35
by whose preaching he	came	to it. To this	8, 805/ 6
the Latin tongue? How	came	we, then, by the	8, 805/ 32
of late appeared and	came	to controlment the selfsame	8, 813/ 10
the day before he	came	at me, got him	8, 813/ 30
and sure there... then	came	he boldly to me	8, 813/ 34
for yet ere he	came	at me, Necton, fearing	8, 813/ 35
he was when he	came	home and found her	8, 815/ 34
but that as he	came	first to the knowledge	8, 827/ 30
of the Scripture... so	came	he first to the	8, 827/ 32
reading whereof he first	came	to the believing of	8, 828/ 3

by which he first	came	into the believing of	8, 828/ 5
Friar Barnes when he	came	last into the land	8, 845/ 30
every congregation where he	came	, and every man taught	8, 846/ 18
known Catholic church that	came	duly to Christendom. For	8, 848/ 20
error... but, as Christ	came	himself to begin it	8, 855/ 35
the children of Israel	came	in conclusion to the	8, 865/ 20
therefore followed that all	came	thither, but many died	8, 865/ 22
gargoyle face that ye	came	disguised with at your	8, 866/ 14
as soon as he	came	out at door... and	8, 877/ 14
monstrous apparel that he	came	in with, and shaved	8, 885/ 29
preacher every man that	came	first to hand, might	8, 888/ 25
the motion, when it	came	of the suggestion of	8, 888/ 27
rought ne'er though there	came	never none of them	8, 903/ 13
of which ye all	came	and then that each	8, 904/ 20
turned to God and	came	to the Church had	8, 906/ 20
would determine if they	came	to one assembly together	8, 941/ 29
without spot. He that	came	without spot and wrinkle	8, 961/ 5
Apostolic. And when he	came	thither, he was received	8, 990/ 9
multitude of them that	came	to him daily and	8, 990/ 14
of the true doctrine,	came	himself down, the Second	8, 1009/ 7
as properly as a	camel	danceth, in calling it	8, 779/ 14
were in when thou	camest	thither. For as the	8, 668/ 17
he ask how thou	camest	first by it... tell	8, 774/ 16
he ask how thou	camest	first by it... tell	8, 803/ 1
shall light him a	candle	and let you see	8, 686/ 20
is in Books, bells,	candles	, chalices, oil, cream, water	8, 930/ 22
Catholic church bells, Books,	candles	, vestments, chalices, holy chrism	8, 932/ 6
God's Service... nor vestments,	candles	, Books, and chalices, without	8, 932/ 23
next before) Books, bells,	candles	, chalices, oil, chrism, and	8, 988/ 21
body by the incurable	canker	of these false, festered	8, 979/ 20
our Savior (the sore,	cankered	members that will not	8, 855/ 12
as a very false,	cankered	knave, that would break	8, 1026/ 8
or bishop, tankard-bearer or	cannel-raker	, free or bound, friar	8, 838/ 10
powers... but, by the	canon	laws of the Church	8, 594/ 17
have said without the	Canon	, without the Secrets, without	8, 594/ 25
he holdeth against the	Canon	of the Mass. And	8, 626/ 27
Babylonica, speaking of the	Canon	of the Mass, wherein	8, 659/ 9
is that priests, friars,	canons	, monks, and nuns may	8, 586/ 18
art unlearned? Thou that	canst	scantly read it, or	8, 668/ 9
it, or thou that	canst	not read it at	8, 668/ 9
or the Archbishop of	Canterbury	the whole church of	8, 911/ 1
you Saint Thomas of	Canterbury's	holy shoe, with all	8, 861/ 11
she speaketh in the	Canticles	: "I am black, but	8, 907/ 30
would cut off a	cantle	or a gobbet from	8, 578/ 12
and then call the	cantle	a "loaf" and the	8, 578/ 13
and the loaf a "	cantle	." But whereas before, in	8, 578/ 13
which untruly, passeth my	capacity	to perceive. But then	8, 903/ 32
saith, "Woe be thou,	Capernaum	! For if in Tyre	8, 747/ 11
And Zwingli, their chief	captain	, unto whom Tyndale swerved	8, 608/ 24
in that their head	captain	, Luther, proudly rejecteth and	8, 659/ 6

and destroy the strong	captain	of all these heretics	8, 794/ 14
had delivered them into	captivity	for to chastise their	8, 609/ 18
God, but even in	captivity	to make merchandise of	8, 609/ 25
the Scripture was in	captivity	under hypocrites. Did John	8, 717/ 32
for all that, his	carcass	and his bones in	8, 795/ 31
unbelief and left their	carcasses	in the wilderness, and	8, 774/ 2
unbelief and left their	carcasses	in the wilderness, and	8, 792/ 4
hundred thousand left their	carcasses	in the wilderness, and	8, 792/ 15
that there left their	carcasses	, in wilderness, for divers	8, 793/ 21
all that left their	carcasses	in desert had there	8, 793/ 24
them that "left their	carcasses	in the wilderness" shall	8, 794/ 31
those which "left their	carcasses	in the wilderness" perished	8, 795/ 23
of salvation, left their	carcasses	in the desert, and	8, 795/ 35
that there left their	carcasses	nothing maketh more against	8, 795/ 37
or subject, carter or	cardinal	, butcher or bishop, tankard-bearer	8, 838/ 9
bounden to pope nor	cardinal	, archbishop nor bishop, abbot	8, 838/ 21
or cobbler, "carter or	cardinal	, "butcher or bishop," "monk	8, 839/ 14
that neither pope nor	cardinal	be no more of	8, 909/ 29
the pope, and the	cardinals	, and the whole clergy	8, 824/ 21
that the pope, and	cardinals	, and the clergy, and	8, 825/ 1
pope nor yet his	cardinals	be more this church	8, 857/ 29
thought to have added "	cardinals	and legates, abbots and	8, 983/ 31
rather wax wroth than	care	... especially since he may	8, 592/ 14
the significations for any	care	that he careth for	8, 633/ 18
of the Altar? What	care	they how they gloss	8, 640/ 17
the Apostle, when they	care	not how shameless they	8, 640/ 18
may get heaven, we	care	for none other land	8, 795/ 17
look thereafter nor never	care	therefor, but let it	8, 797/ 26
that folk should not	care	for holy days nor	8, 826/ 26
what need they to	care	whether any of the	8, 901/ 33
this for that I	care	much for his change	8, 916/ 27
church that is... they	care	not greatly for the	8, 984/ 30
thereof, and will not	care	for Saint Paul: then	8, 1012/ 15
and wrote that he	cared	not for ten Augustines	8, 624/ 2
that God so much	cared	for the priest's living	8, 637/ 3
with the other, God	cared	not for the ox	8, 637/ 5
so boldly and so	careless	... that he seemeth to	8, 952/ 17
any care that he	careth	for the significations... but	8, 633/ 18
understanding therein... he saith, "	Careth	God aught for the	8, 636/ 29
And yet indeed God	careth	and provideth for the	8, 636/ 30
it appeareth that God	careth	for the feeding of	8, 637/ 1
living above that he	careth	for the ox's living	8, 637/ 4
the congregation in osculo	caritatis	, she would break her	8, 884/ 15
reap none of our	carnal	corn... nor not only	8, 630/ 25
as much as the	carnal	sort of them ever	8, 767/ 20
God. There is a	carnal	Israel and a spiritual	8, 773/ 26
time, persecuted of his	carnal	brethren... as we do	8, 773/ 29
that there is a	carnal	Israel and a spiritual	8, 776/ 34
that "there is a	carnal	Israel and a spiritual	8, 788/ 28
was "persecuted of his	carnal	brethren" what wise conclusion	8, 788/ 31

and reprobates, and very	carnal	flesh flies? And by	8, 789/ 3
was persecuted of his	carnal	brethren, then was he	8, 789/ 13
Esau and but a	carnal	reprobate. And our Savior	8, 789/ 18
plain Ishmaels, Esaus, and	carnal	... and the thieves, heretics	8, 789/ 31
Ishmaels, Esaus, and very	carnal	reprobates. But forthwith after	8, 791/ 30
thing, but invisible from	carnal	eyes, as faith is	8, 845/ 5
world than is a	carnal	... and therefore the spiritual	8, 846/ 6
be, though that the	carnal	eye cannot see her	8, 861/ 1
common preachers of this	carnal	church that they falsely	8, 890/ 14
preachers, with all their	carnal	church that hath now	8, 890/ 18
be, though that the	carnal	eye cannot see her	8, 974/ 15
be perceived by the	carnal	eye, but only believed	8, 974/ 25
sanctorum communionem," some wholly	carnal	fathers. Well, be it	8, 979/ 7
father the bishop of	Carnotensis	, that great, famous man	8, 991/ 5
first, while they be	carried	forth in the "rage	8, 588/ 3
the man is going,	carried	forth in his frailty	8, 819/ 15
suffer himself to be	carried	away with the fellow's	8, 862/ 30
repent not, but be	carried	forth in their sin	8, 869/ 12
water of Noah's flood	carried	the ark up to	8, 976/ 34
stink of the fleshly	carrion	that hath cast its	8, 610/ 33
after find them to	carry	them thence. Now, since	8, 795/ 33
good reason that Tyndale	carry	us not away with	8, 802/ 6
forasmuch as he must	carry	money with him, he	8, 876/ 34
apostles that they should	carry	nothing with them as	8, 919/ 36
how he laboreth to	carry	the reader away from	8, 959/ 7
Greek, king or subject,	carter	or cardinal, butcher or	8, 838/ 9
peddler, king or cobbler, "	carter	or cardinal," "butcher or	8, 839/ 14
paynim"; and "In better	case	shall Sodom and Gomorrah	8, 616/ 26
have done in this	case	? Would he without any	8, 619/ 22
bestowed it so in	case	it had happened that	8, 699/ 24
when and in what	case	the one is more	8, 700/ 13
left us in such	case	that all the relics	8, 754/ 36
of our merit, in	case	that we resist those	8, 755/ 8
stand in more hard	case	than the sinful Sodomites	8, 759/ 17
alter and change the	case	, and make him somewhat	8, 790/ 4
the rather saved in	case	he died, as many	8, 822/ 21
teach" with its accusative	case	set out, as "Richard	8, 846/ 20
all times in such	case	and so taught of	8, 869/ 29
Barnes putteth in this	case	... not every singular member	8, 871/ 4
thing standing in such	case	, our Father in heaven	8, 893/ 4
leave us in such	case	, but that he will	8, 893/ 9
he did put the	case	that God had not	8, 939/ 6
and orderly put the	case	, and suppose, that the	8, 939/ 23
council. And then, in	case	it so were... if	8, 939/ 24
therefore in every such	case	doth Christ there send	8, 944/ 21
himself might in that	case	be the other. And	8, 948/ 33
that in all such	cases	, God doth, unto him	8, 819/ 3
rod in pieces and	cast	it in the fire	8, 609/ 6
fleshly carrion that hath	cast	its contagious corruption so	8, 610/ 33
into that darkness have	cast	a meetly good light	8, 621/ 34

too, that they might	cast	in and cast up	8, 631/ 23
might cast in and	cast	up gorge upon gorge	8, 631/ 23
the seven sacraments and	cast	them clean away? which	8, 634/ 10
or the Church hath	cast	them out; and the	8, 669/ 18
church, gone out or	cast	out of this for	8, 669/ 32
both gone out and	cast	out of this church	8, 670/ 15
understood falsely... must needs	cast	the people into a	8, 677/ 29
suffer shipwreck then they	cast	out this anchor: They	8, 685/ 33
apostasy to reject and	cast	out as no Scripture	8, 688/ 22
as folk do now	cast	damask water and burn	8, 699/ 18
he can... let him	cast	before our eyes what	8, 740/ 14
a man ready to	cast	his gorge to hear	8, 743/ 12
a man ready to	cast	his gorge to hear	8, 760/ 31
their hands because they	cast	them not off. But	8, 763/ 29
saved and the bad	cast	away. And the field	8, 777/ 14
barn, and the weed	cast	into the fire. Yea	8, 777/ 18
weeks before... then he	cast	down the head and	8, 814/ 29
churches are departed and	cast	out; into some of	8, 836/ 8
of the prophet Ezekiel, "	Cast	off from you all	8, 840/ 10
he be fain to	cast	out... with which when	8, 897/ 31
are gone out or	cast	out of the known	8, 924/ 29
never so true. You	cast	every man in prison	8, 930/ 14
Oftentimes he that is	cast	out is within, and	8, 943/ 16
places forbear not to	cast	the very filthy mire	8, 953/ 31
which was exiled and	cast	in prison. Now hangeth	8, 954/ 7
kill the body, but	cast	also the soul into	8, 955/ 31
an incurable rotten member	cast	out in conclusion upon	8, 972/ 1
only those apostates that	cast	off their habits and	8, 988/ 32
of their cloister and	cast	off their habit, for	8, 988/ 36
church unto "a net	cast	into the sea, that	8, 1020/ 6
and rejecteth them and	casteth	them all back again	8, 627/ 12
from the beginning, and	casteth	down the cord of	8, 782/ 15
hear what a goodly	castle	Tyndale buildeth in the	8, 724/ 30
as stark-blind as a	cat	... and so amazeth us	8, 644/ 16
of his order, and	catch	him a quean and	8, 582/ 20
folk be glad to	catch	a patch of an	8, 624/ 6
them as ye can	catch	in your hands, ye	8, 682/ 30
that is, his church	catcheth	and keepeth both good	8, 777/ 10
himself again, and so	catcheth	ever some wrinkles, that	8, 965/ 18
her name had been	Cate	; and that this fond	8, 925/ 13
Friar Frap and Kit	Cate	his make, and those	8, 925/ 27
thus "Friar Luther, one;	Cate	his nun, twain; Tyndale	8, 936/ 25
in his book called	Catena	aurea the words which	8, 685/ 18
his own house steward,	caterer	, panter, butler, or cook	8, 580/ 6
got him to St.	Catherine's	, to Robert Necton, to	8, 813/ 30
with him at St.	Catherine's	, or he with you	8, 815/ 16
with him at St.	Catherine's	? Are ye not now	8, 815/ 24
Prove That the Known	Catholic	Church Is Not the	8, 575/ 4
Church Whether the Known	Catholic	Church Can Be the	8, 575/ 5
company than the known	Catholic	company of all Christian	8, 575/ 8

than this common known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 575/ 32
of which common known	Catholic	church, all the good	8, 575/ 34
prove that the known	Catholic	church is not the	8, 576/ 7
proved that the known	Catholic	church is the church	8, 576/ 11
church of Christ the	Catholic	, known church of all	8, 576/ 26
proved this common known	Catholic	congregation of all Christian	8, 577/ 4
whether over all that	Catholic	church the pope must	8, 577/ 7
that profess the common	Catholic	faith) be all the	8, 578/ 6
themselves together for the	Catholic	Church... that there is	8, 578/ 25
Tyndale rebuketh the common	Catholic	church... ye cannot but	8, 583/ 29
so bad of the	Catholic	Church but he will	8, 588/ 33
and all the whole	Catholic	church of Christ, and	8, 589/ 28
every point of Christ's	Catholic	faith that God hath	8, 597/ 32
hundred years taught his	Catholic	church. And then, all	8, 597/ 34
wit, that the known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 598/ 6
wit, that the known	Catholic	church is not the	8, 598/ 11
proving that the known	Catholic	church is the true	8, 598/ 24
come out of the	Catholic	Church. The Sixth Book	8, 598/ 26
instead of the whole	Catholic	Church he descended to	8, 599/ 10
men called the whole	Catholic	Church no more but	8, 599/ 13
we speak of the	Catholic	Church... and then here	8, 600/ 10
they call the whole	Catholic	Church not themselves alone	8, 600/ 12
prove that the known	Catholic	church is that same	8, 603/ 1
Mystical Body, the known	Catholic	church; and that since	8, 603/ 5
out of this known	Catholic	church be and always	8, 603/ 11
gone out of the	Catholic	church of Christ, which	8, 607/ 2
their departing from the	Catholic	church to be lawful	8, 608/ 16
perpetual safeguard of his	Catholic	church (which he hath	8, 608/ 32
faithful children of his	Catholic	church, when he hath	8, 609/ 4
those heretics whom the	Catholic	Church hath from the	8, 611/ 14
it unto the known	Catholic	church of Christ though	8, 613/ 29
but into his whole	Catholic	church; nor to be	8, 614/ 37
also with his whole	Catholic	church; nor to lead	8, 614/ 38
every sort of his	Catholic	church, as well the	8, 615/ 35
must be that known	Catholic	church... of which from	8, 617/ 20
purpose sufficiently resemble the	Catholic	church of Christ unto	8, 617/ 30
God had suffered the	Catholic	church of his own	8, 618/ 4
of all the known	Catholic	church to scorn: if	8, 619/ 5
that in the known	Catholic	church of Christ, though	8, 622/ 16
say, come in the	Catholic	church even unto this	8, 622/ 29
up in his known	Catholic	church, I dare well	8, 623/ 4
saints is with the	Catholic	Church, plain against their	8, 624/ 11
councils, and against the	Catholic	Church; and many another	8, 625/ 9
his resembling of the	Catholic	Church unto the synagogue	8, 626/ 29
the clergy of the	Catholic	Church to the scribes	8, 626/ 31
holy doctors of the	Catholic	Church condemning the heresies	8, 627/ 2
which against the one,	Catholic	church which in the	8, 627/ 23
the clergy of the	Catholic	Church what merchandise these	8, 628/ 27
here jesteth against the	Catholic	Church were by Saint	8, 628/ 34
Being done as the	Catholic	Church teacheth us to	8, 633/ 36

clergy" laid against the	Catholic	Church "creeping up" into	8, 638/ 4
trust in works... the	Catholic	Church scantly teacheth so	8, 639/ 7
parts which the whole	Catholic	Church doth receive; and	8, 639/ 14
clergy, and the whole	Catholic	church of Christ... Tyndale	8, 641/ 25
hath, hitherto, likened the	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 641/ 35
speak against the whole	Catholic	Church, and then turn	8, 644/ 5
the faith of the	Catholic	Church that were well	8, 644/ 11
for Scripture that the	Catholic	Church doth. Now, where	8, 646/ 34
believe the common known	Catholic	church, show else no	8, 647/ 5
out of the known	Catholic	church not only diverse	8, 647/ 11
fellows depart from the	Catholic	Church, which he calleth	8, 649/ 7
therefore go from the	Catholic	Church unto the "true	8, 649/ 10
and do rebuke the	Catholic	Church and the clergy	8, 649/ 11
likewise as the known	Catholic	church is departed (as	8, 649/ 14
they depart from the	Catholic	Church, which he saith	8, 649/ 16
else that the known	Catholic	church is gone first	8, 649/ 26
out of the known	Catholic	church in such wise	8, 649/ 27
his resembling of the	Catholic	Church to the synagogue	8, 649/ 37
prove us that the	Catholic	Church that now is	8, 650/ 8
too. For the known	Catholic	church have still the	8, 650/ 11
to be with the	Catholic	Church... and which, as	8, 652/ 22
like wise rebuke the	Catholic	Church as Saint John	8, 652/ 28
apostles and that the	Catholic	Church that now is	8, 655/ 18
known, do show the	Catholic	Church, that now is	8, 655/ 22
and heresies, this known	Catholic	church of heretics... it	8, 655/ 26
but that the known	Catholic	church, from which Tyndale	8, 655/ 36
heretics, and which known	Catholic	church we call the	8, 656/ 1
and of the whole	Catholic	Church hath from the	8, 656/ 10
he saith that the	Catholic	Church now is fallen	8, 656/ 12
ever wrote in Christ's	Catholic	Church, writeth plainly, thirteen	8, 657/ 28
I say, of the	Catholic	Church and the faith	8, 658/ 7
saith that from the	Catholic	Church, which himself confesseth	8, 658/ 29
age before... that the	Catholic	Church hath now the	8, 660/ 12
heretics, and the known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 660/ 15
be true that the	Catholic	, known church be, as	8, 662/ 23
are departed from the	Catholic	Church be the true	8, 663/ 10
go out of the	Catholic	Church be the true	8, 665/ 6
departed out of this	Catholic	church be companies known	8, 665/ 8
go out of the (	Catholic	) church which he calleth	8, 666/ 3
calleth the common known	Catholic	church) be the true	8, 666/ 10
to wit, the known	Catholic	church... and believeth not	8, 666/ 23
calleth us, of the	Catholic	Church be the very	8, 667/ 6
neither be of the	Catholic	Church nor of any	8, 668/ 30
gone out of the	Catholic	some immediately and part	8, 669/ 4
wit, in the known	Catholic	church the truth doth	8, 669/ 7
at length, when the	Catholic	Church shall abide and	8, 669/ 22
of this known, continued	Catholic	church there is in	8, 669/ 31
by which the known	Catholic	church is proved to	8, 669/ 38
gone out of the	Catholic	Church, and it continueth	8, 670/ 28
but that only this	Catholic	church is the very	8, 670/ 30

gone out of the	Catholic	Church in like manner	8, 671/ 2
put out of this	Catholic	church of Christ as	8, 671/ 7
gone out of the	Catholic	Church in like manner	8, 671/ 25
depart also from the	Catholic	Church in such wise	8, 671/ 36
their mother the Holy	Catholic	Church. And therefore will	8, 672/ 14
be better than the	Catholic	church of Christ... but	8, 672/ 36
proved that this known	Catholic	church, which Tyndale would	8, 673/ 10
they return to the	Catholic	Church again, will else	8, 673/ 17
reason proving the known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 675/ 4
but by the known	Catholic	church. The Defense of	8, 675/ 9
denying the common known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 676/ 17
the authority of the	Catholic	Church compelled him thereunto	8, 676/ 21
agree that the whole	Catholic	Church gathered together in	8, 676/ 24
the faith of the	Catholic	Church, in diverse places	8, 676/ 35
in proving the known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 678/ 17
spoke of the known	Catholic	church, and not of	8, 678/ 22
agree that the known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 678/ 25
come out of the	Catholic	Church, so have of	8, 678/ 28
so have of the	Catholic	Church received the Scripture	8, 678/ 29
eight hundred years" the	Catholic	Church hath built so	8, 679/ 11
years, if the whole	Catholic	Church have been in	8, 679/ 13
is to wit, the	Catholic	Church of this eight	8, 679/ 27
selfsame building that the	Catholic	Church repaireth and keepeth	8, 680/ 2
very church, and the	Catholic	Church were a church	8, 680/ 16
and only the known	Catholic	church the very, true	8, 680/ 33
his church this known	Catholic	church, gathered of Jews	8, 682/ 7
ever shall teach, his	Catholic	church to know as	8, 682/ 15
the intent that his	Catholic	church may be, to	8, 682/ 21
Christ, and for the	Catholic	faith taught by himself	8, 682/ 32
Holy Spirit unto his	Catholic	church." Thus, lo, with	8, 682/ 33
church but the known	Catholic	church, unto which God	8, 683/ 16
heretics to prove the	Catholic	Church the very church	8, 683/ 22
departing out of the	Catholic	Church have used ever	8, 683/ 34
Holy Scripture that the	Catholic	Church refuseth. He cannot	8, 684/ 5
what one word, the	Catholic	Church hath gone about	8, 684/ 8
his railing against the	Catholic	Church to name once	8, 685/ 26
of Scripture which the	Catholic	Church, or the doctors	8, 686/ 10
Tyndale say that the	Catholic	Church juggle from their	8, 687/ 16
the "juggling" of the	Catholic	Church, that would juggle	8, 689/ 17
salvation or damnation, the	Catholic	Church to say but	8, 689/ 35
he will have the	Catholic	Church to be, to	8, 690/ 1
conclude that the whole	Catholic	Church of fifteen hundred	8, 690/ 3
ought to believe the	Catholic	Church, that by the	8, 690/ 6
well that for the	Catholic	Church both the reasons	8, 690/ 27
agree thereto. And the	Catholic	Church hath also for	8, 690/ 31
God, that in this	Catholic	church, from the beginning	8, 690/ 33
clergy and to the	Catholic	Church... and himself, and	8, 692/ 37
going out of the	Catholic	Church... in like manner	8, 693/ 3
since Christ's days the	Catholic	Church hath once so	8, 693/ 17
wit, the known, continued	Catholic	church; to the only	8, 694/ 2

sent to call the	Catholic	Church to the right	8, 695/ 24
doth go from the	Catholic	Church and rebuke the	8, 696/ 24
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church in like manner	8, 697/ 3
his demeanor against the	Catholic	Church unto Saint John	8, 697/ 15
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church. Howbeit, Tyndale, to	8, 697/ 23
such. And therefore the	Catholic	Church teacheth that both	8, 698/ 29
the doctors of the	Catholic	Church, for believing that	8, 703/ 11
for themselves against the	Catholic	Church. And yet more	8, 706/ 3
reason being by the	Catholic	Church made against Tyndale	8, 706/ 10
must needs prove the	Catholic	Church to be the	8, 706/ 12
perceive that this known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 707/ 18
up to this whole	Catholic	church... unto which without	8, 707/ 30
they know, by the	Catholic	Church they know. For	8, 708/ 2
answer thereto that "the	Catholic	Church is not to	8, 708/ 14
the doctors of the	Catholic	Church, and saith that	8, 709/ 10
the doctors of the	Catholic	Church. But every man	8, 709/ 21
died out of the	Catholic	Church. Now confesseth Tyndale	8, 711/ 33
talk of for the	Catholic	Church... Tyndale doth himself	8, 712/ 30
perfectly prove this known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 712/ 33
faith of the whole	Catholic	Church grown (as it	8, 714/ 35
common belief of the	Catholic	Church secretly grown to	8, 715/ 12
the consent of the	Catholic	Church defining that point	8, 715/ 13
the determination of the	Catholic	Church, and bade every	8, 715/ 20
the authority of the	Catholic	Church above any one	8, 715/ 24
opinions against the known	Catholic	church, need not to	8, 718/ 26
and acknowledge the known	Catholic	church for the very	8, 718/ 27
that saving for this	Catholic	church, they should not	8, 718/ 29
Gospel save for this	Catholic	church. "This reason," saith	8, 718/ 32
not know by the	Catholic	Church which is the	8, 718/ 35
with likening the whole	Catholic	church of Christ that	8, 719/ 21
of Moses and the	Catholic	church of Christ between	8, 719/ 33
Luther saith that this	Catholic	, known church hath that	8, 720/ 23
that gift but the	Catholic	Church... since every man	8, 720/ 25
Gospel, save for the	Catholic	Church. And as that	8, 720/ 28
himself: that by the	Catholic	Church he knoweth the	8, 720/ 30
saith he, "of the	Catholic	Church to know which	8, 720/ 37
any teaching of the	Catholic	Church: therefore if Tyndale	8, 722/ 27
far above all the	Catholic	Church as an eagle	8, 723/ 18
Gospel but by the	Catholic	Church. Howbeit, it is	8, 723/ 27
showed it by the	Catholic	Church but if Tyndale	8, 724/ 2
his mother this known	Catholic	church... of whom, when	8, 724/ 11
church. And the known	Catholic	church, which is the	8, 725/ 3
special gospel. For the	Catholic	Church in all the	8, 726/ 2
the clergy of the	Catholic	Church, so if it	8, 726/ 17
holy words against the	Catholic	church of Christ... which	8, 727/ 7
the flock of the	Catholic	Church hath been always	8, 727/ 17
seed in the known	Catholic	church... which known Catholic	8, 727/ 25
Catholic church... which known	Catholic	church they ever acknowledged	8, 727/ 26
and Tyndale as the	Catholic	Church doth now. Wherein	8, 727/ 29
seed unto his known	Catholic	church, and gathered and	8, 728/ 15

and teachers of the	Catholic	Church... and by the	8, 728/ 27
the teaching of the	Catholic	Church, but by God	8, 729/ 3
but also for the	Catholic	Church the contrary; that	8, 729/ 8
to say, that the	Catholic	Church neither can hear	8, 729/ 9
exposition of the whole	Catholic	Church... but since God	8, 729/ 15
meant of, the known	Catholic	church, and not an	8, 731/ 2
he first believed the	Catholic	, known church, and first	8, 731/ 7
Tyndale speaketh of... the	Catholic	Church had not in	8, 731/ 27
be converted by the	Catholic	church, were likely to	8, 732/ 4
Christian people of the	Catholic	Church, extolling the holy	8, 732/ 18
good folk of the	Catholic	Church. And what virtues	8, 732/ 27
same that the known	Catholic	church teacheth now, and	8, 732/ 29
which virtues in this	Catholic	church many a good	8, 732/ 29
shall believe the known	Catholic	church and acknowledge it	8, 733/ 12
only this common known	Catholic	church. But now, good	8, 733/ 28
same vices in the	Catholic	Church that are now	8, 734/ 10
other than the known	Catholic	church... and knew that	8, 734/ 31
know and believe the	Catholic	Church of his days	8, 735/ 13
the consent of the	Catholic	, Christian nations... and that	8, 735/ 14
that he had the	Catholic	Church in authority, first	8, 735/ 15
and credence to the	Catholic	Church, this thing also	8, 735/ 21
name, he saith, of "	Catholic	, " that is to say	8, 735/ 26
of his credence the	Catholic	Church great authority; which	8, 735/ 27
ask where were any	Catholic	church that he might	8, 735/ 32
causes are in the	Catholic	Church still these he	8, 735/ 35
the authority of the	Catholic	Church, for which, he	8, 735/ 36
gave to the known	Catholic	church without mention of	8, 736/ 6
he that believeth the	Catholic	Church hath good surety	8, 736/ 12
they believed not the	Catholic	Church, and likewise whosoever	8, 736/ 15
make him believe the	Catholic	Church beside the Scripture	8, 736/ 20
the faith of the	Catholic	Church, can never prove	8, 736/ 22
the authority of the	Catholic	Church moved me thereto	8, 737/ 9
that I believe the	Catholic	Church or not? Choose	8, 737/ 12
bid me believe the	Catholic	Church, they be those	8, 737/ 14
me, "Believe not the	Catholic	Church" then can ye	8, 737/ 18
itself but for the	Catholic	Church. "Now, if ye	8, 737/ 20
well to believe the	Catholic	Church in that they	8, 737/ 22
depart not from the	Catholic	Church, which I have	8, 737/ 27
then not believe the	Catholic	Church, which biddeth me	8, 738/ 2
must rather believe the	Catholic	Church than you. "And	8, 738/ 8
the living of the	Catholic	Church... but in such	8, 738/ 28
serve for the known	Catholic	church against all kinds	8, 738/ 30
credence the common known	Catholic	church never lacketh, nor	8, 739/ 7
and believed that the	Catholic	Church is the very	8, 739/ 26
showeth that the known	Catholic	church is plainly by	8, 739/ 33
but only the known	Catholic	church. Saint Augustine also	8, 740/ 8
other than this common	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 740/ 19
say: that the common	Catholic	church is the very	8, 740/ 24
church that the known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 740/ 29
the Scripture by the	Catholic	Church. For now cometh	8, 741/ 7

he believed not the	Catholic	Church, nor without help	8, 744/ 23
the Scripture by the	Catholic	Church... yet he alleged	8, 744/ 25
knowledge that the known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 745/ 8
it first through the	Catholic	Church. But then flieth	8, 745/ 25
credence of the whole	Catholic	Church the mother of	8, 750/ 29
the teaching of the	Catholic	Church moveth him nothing	8, 751/ 5
the Scripture by the	Catholic	Church, but by their	8, 751/ 11
to wit, the known	Catholic	church hath that gift	8, 751/ 31
have continued in the	Catholic	Church, although never word	8, 753/ 18
And that the known	Catholic	church is it that	8, 761/ 4
that only the known	Catholic	church hath in it	8, 761/ 5
question from the whole	Catholic	Church to the clergy	8, 765/ 18
them... yet in the	Catholic	Church he may find	8, 766/ 16
wherein himself and the	Catholic	Church vary, we agree	8, 766/ 20
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church (for of the	8, 766/ 26
credence given unto the	Catholic	Church must needs be	8, 767/ 12
the doctrine of the	Catholic	church of Christ then	8, 767/ 32
paynims passed both the	Catholic	, Christian church and the	8, 768/ 3
giving credence unto the	Catholic	Church two manner of	8, 768/ 10
they give unto Christ's	Catholic	Church, according to his	8, 768/ 25
deceived in believing the	Catholic	Church (since Christ's days	8, 769/ 3
to lay wherefore the	Catholic	church ought of reason	8, 769/ 27
agree that for the	Catholic	Church we could lay	8, 770/ 5
one man of the	Catholic	Church in that point	8, 770/ 12
the Scripture by the	Catholic	Church, because the Church	8, 770/ 22
though all the known	Catholic	church say so; for	8, 770/ 32
should you believe the	Catholic	Church for anything that	8, 771/ 1
the avoiding of the	Catholic	Church, and proving of	8, 771/ 12
heretics, to teach the	Catholic	Church the right way	8, 771/ 19
such falling of his	Catholic	church from the right	8, 771/ 23
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church against all these	8, 771/ 27
Jews, against the true,	Catholic	church of Christ he	8, 773/ 5
argument made for the	Catholic	Church, and for the	8, 773/ 9
church but only the	Catholic	, known church; and therewith	8, 776/ 27
church... and that the	Catholic	, known church is not	8, 776/ 32
since that in the	Catholic	Church be both good	8, 777/ 23
and out of the	Catholic	Church be none good	8, 777/ 24
proving that only the	Catholic	church is the very	8, 777/ 28
authority of the known	Catholic	church, Tyndale himself had	8, 778/ 7
And that the whole	Catholic	Church, be it never	8, 778/ 18
worketh daily in his	Catholic	Church to cause it	8, 792/ 29
to it by the	Catholic	Church. And that I	8, 800/ 14
teaching of the known	Catholic	church or not by	8, 801/ 5
give credence to the	Catholic	Church, no more than	8, 801/ 13
we prove the known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 801/ 27
the Scripture by the	Catholic	Church, he must needs	8, 801/ 36
very scripture by the	Catholic	Church, but by his	8, 802/ 5
not by the known	Catholic	church, as Saint Augustine	8, 802/ 20
a point because the	Catholic	Church saith so: I	8, 803/ 29
some principles of the	Catholic	Church at the beginning	8, 806/ 11

and raileth against the	Catholic	Church: the teaching that	8, 806/ 18
more than can the	Catholic	Church... against which our	8, 807/ 5
sects, as against the	Catholic	Church. Besides this, whereas	8, 808/ 23
the authority of the	Catholic	Church and by the	8, 808/ 31
must he believe the	Catholic	Church, forasmuch as God	8, 809/ 33
in it for the	Catholic	Church, and withdraweth his	8, 809/ 35
beginning, saving for the	Catholic	Church, they neither knew	8, 810/ 12
his apostles and the	Catholic	Church teach the Jews	8, 810/ 36
his apostles, and the	Catholic	Church ever since, have	8, 811/ 4
his apostles and his	Catholic	Church, continually to this	8, 811/ 8
the like against the	Catholic	Church... and then let	8, 811/ 11
among them and the	Catholic	Church loseth them... if	8, 811/ 14
and consequently of the	Catholic	Church, continually, against the	8, 811/ 24
written, agreeth with the	Catholic	Church against him his	8, 812/ 7
the faith of the	Catholic	Church is but a	8, 817/ 6
gone out from the	Catholic	Church feel not all	8, 817/ 16
together against the true,	Catholic	church, yet their contrary	8, 817/ 20
his Mystical Body, the	Catholic	Church, in earth, and	8, 822/ 12
the doctrine of the	Catholic	church of Christ, but	8, 824/ 32
that since all the	Catholic	Church have, by his	8, 824/ 35
to say, the known	Catholic	church, is the very	8, 825/ 2
the folk of the	Catholic	Church, and in none	8, 825/ 13
heart is in the	Catholic	Church, and nowhere else	8, 825/ 17
true members of his	Catholic	Church, and not repugnant	8, 825/ 28
not repugnant unto the	Catholic	faith. If he mean	8, 825/ 29
charity, is in the	Catholic	Church, and in none	8, 825/ 37
good members of the	Catholic	Church hath, and no	8, 826/ 10
such others like, the	Catholic	Church feeleth nothing; nor	8, 826/ 30
the teaching of the	Catholic	Church, of whom he	8, 827/ 1
point to believe the	Catholic	Church still, as Saint	8, 827/ 9
proved that the known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 827/ 18
teaching of the known	Catholic	church. Now say I	8, 827/ 33
the teaching of the	Catholic	Church... yet followeth it	8, 828/ 1
so is the known	Catholic	church, by which he	8, 828/ 4
that clearly proveth the	Catholic	, known church to be	8, 828/ 14
you the common known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 828/ 17
by which the known	Catholic	church is proved the	8, 828/ 20
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church to be true	8, 828/ 31
going from the known	Catholic	church to seek out	8, 828/ 37
wit, from the whole	Catholic	Church unto the clergy	8, 831/ 10
priest in all the	Catholic	Church, till they leave	8, 831/ 18
till they leave the	Catholic	faith and fall to	8, 831/ 18
part of the whole	catholic	church gathered in like	8, 835/ 7
this same common known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 835/ 30
highly disdain the known	Catholic	church because there be	8, 836/ 1
he doth upon the	catholic	church... out of which	8, 836/ 7
solemnly look over the	Catholic	Church and set it	8, 836/ 18
to have the known	Catholic	church called "Holy Church	8, 836/ 28
and that the known	Catholic	church is not the	8, 836/ 32
the doctrine of the	Catholic	Church teacheth him... he	8, 838/ 36

earth is the known	Catholic	church of good and	8, 839/ 10
knoweth well that the	Catholic	Church, whose doctrine he	8, 839/ 27
learned of the known,	Catholic	church which he now	8, 839/ 33
own merits the known	Catholic	church taught him all	8, 841/ 2
in us." And the	Catholic	Church teacheth that men	8, 841/ 14
lo, doth the known	Catholic	church teach, and in	8, 841/ 31
he of the known	Catholic	church, as far forth	8, 842/ 20
used in the known	Catholic	church, none efficacy at	8, 842/ 27
sacraments, used in the	Catholic	Church. And that the	8, 842/ 34
appeareth both by the	Catholic	faith of all Christian	8, 842/ 36
teaching of the known	Catholic	church: let us examine	8, 844/ 7
of the common known	Catholic	church that came duly	8, 848/ 20
learned of the known	Catholic	church. And if he	8, 849/ 8
learned of the known	Catholic	church. But to say	8, 850/ 20
man of the known	Catholic	church that is christened	8, 851/ 1
man of the known	Catholic	church so the continual	8, 851/ 7
is the whole known	Catholic	church... in which, for	8, 855/ 5
only the common known	Catholic	church... of which those	8, 855/ 26
so is the whole	Catholic	church a congregation not	8, 855/ 31
together... for which whole	Catholic	church God hath and	8, 855/ 33
people of his known	Catholic	church to the consenting	8, 856/ 11
doctrine... so that the	Catholic	church is the house	8, 856/ 12
doctrine of the whole	Catholic	church, and so depart	8, 856/ 17
still the very, full	Catholic	church, and is the	8, 856/ 19
him out, as the	Catholic	church of Christ putteth	8, 856/ 32
plainly prove the known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 856/ 36
between the common known	Catholic	church and his: that	8, 866/ 26
and his: that the	Catholic	church of Christ, here	8, 866/ 27
matter... but whether the	Catholic	, known church be the	8, 872/ 13
the points of the	Catholic	faith wherein Friar Barnes	8, 872/ 14
part of the common	Catholic	faith by the faithful	8, 872/ 25
writings and by the	catholic	consent of all Christian	8, 872/ 28
departed out of the	Catholic	Church for them... some	8, 872/ 30
himself had taught his	Catholic	Church and that they	8, 879/ 22
they falsely call the "	Catholic	" church, which do teach	8, 890/ 15
doctrine of the whole	catholic	, very, true church, with	8, 890/ 34
church... but the known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 896/ 8
to leave the known	Catholic	church, whom I have	8, 905/ 2
purpose against the known	Catholic	church. For Saint Augustine	8, 909/ 10
the church is the	Catholic	church; that is to	8, 909/ 19
church against the known	Catholic	church? Well he wotteth	8, 909/ 23
himself that the known	Catholic	church doth not say	8, 909/ 24
that by the known	Catholic	church that false heresy	8, 909/ 26
than all the whole	Catholic	Church agreeth not only	8, 911/ 5
to say, the common,	Catholic	faith wherein the known	8, 912/ 11
faith wherein the known	Catholic	church agreeth be the	8, 912/ 12
them the common known	Catholic	church... of which the	8, 912/ 15
severance between that one	catholic	church of one belief	8, 912/ 21
faith of the known	Catholic	church... in which and	8, 912/ 25
and body of the	Catholic	Church, that against paynims	8, 914/ 11

meaneth of our known	Catholic	church, as I say	8, 914/ 18
to wit, the known	Catholic	church) cannot all err	8, 915/ 33
remaineth in the known	Catholic	church; for of the	8, 916/ 1
and all the whole	Catholic	Church is not there	8, 921/ 18
of all the whole	Catholic	Church though the Church	8, 921/ 36
he given his known	Catholic	church ever hitherto, whatsoever	8, 923/ 27
be not the whole	Catholic	Church but only by	8, 924/ 1
some in the known	Catholic	church always... but also	8, 924/ 27
out of the known	Catholic	church, and are known	8, 924/ 29
and all the known	Catholic	church, in contempt of	8, 925/ 21
of all the whole	Catholic	church of all faithful	8, 926/ 28
there were the whole	catholic	church in which number	8, 927/ 3
used in the known	Catholic	church bells, Books, candles	8, 932/ 6
the least, the very	Catholic	Church might seem uncertain	8, 933/ 30
the credence of the	Catholic	Church both concerning the	8, 934/ 6
the knowledge of the	catholic	church... but also inveigheth	8, 934/ 9
teacheth that the very	Catholic	Church is in this	8, 934/ 21
perceive that this known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 935/ 17
condemned by the whole	Catholic	church... which is also	8, 936/ 36
or questions of the	Catholic	faith to be declared	8, 937/ 30
were not the whole	Catholic	Church indeed, but, as	8, 938/ 20
proof of the known	Catholic	church, and the reproof	8, 938/ 26
the reproof of their "	catholic	church unknown"... I have	8, 938/ 27
difference between the whole	Catholic	Church indeed and the	8, 939/ 21
against all the known	Catholic	church by their own	8, 939/ 32
doth... to disprove the	Catholic	known church too. But	8, 942/ 27
avoid that the very	Catholic	Church should be no	8, 945/ 23
get all the known	Catholic	church together upon a	8, 951/ 1
of the whole known	Catholic	church. Let Friar Barnes	8, 951/ 6
part of the known	Catholic	church to have all	8, 951/ 29
departed from the known	Catholic	church there should he	8, 951/ 33
heresies judged for true	Catholic	faith. And therefore is	8, 951/ 34
parts of his true	catholic	church well and openly	8, 952/ 1
Barnes that this known	Catholic	church cannot be the	8, 952/ 23
be suffered by the	Catholic	Church, it sufficeth that	8, 953/ 12
words appeareth that the	Catholic	Church did never persecute	8, 954/ 21
Hilary's days the true	Catholic	Church did it not	8, 954/ 24
all which the good	Catholic	people suffered and used	8, 954/ 29
and disturbing of the	Catholic	faith, with the peril	8, 955/ 18
his Mystical Body, his	Catholic	Church, here in earth	8, 957/ 32
which is called the	Catholic	faith because it is	8, 962/ 11
of the same whole	catholic	church. And therefore this	8, 962/ 12
believers of the common,	Catholic	faith, and so become	8, 962/ 25
of the common known	Catholic	church... then say we	8, 962/ 26
these heretics call the	Catholic	, Christian people "papists" yet	8, 962/ 34
earth of the whole	Catholic	Church, as well as	8, 962/ 36
seem that the known	Catholic	Church were now of	8, 963/ 17
now: that the very	Catholic	Church were an unknown	8, 963/ 19
old fathers, the whole	Catholic	Church observeth: that is	8, 967/ 17
and custom of the	Catholic	Church, is for the	8, 969/ 25

together in the known	Catholic	belief, is the both	8, 975/ 19
known and believed holy,	catholic	church of Christ. Also	8, 975/ 20
also die, in the	Catholic	faith and in the	8, 975/ 24
in this same known	Catholic	church, and died in	8, 975/ 27
in the same known	Catholic	faith. Now, if Friar	8, 975/ 28
understood of the known	Catholic	church: I will prove	8, 975/ 31
house of God. The "	catholic	" church the Creed calleth	8, 976/ 1
divers, are not called	catholic	or universal churches; for	8, 976/ 3
own province. But this	catholic	church is spread abroad	8, 976/ 5
world, than is the	Catholic	faith, which saveth sinful	8, 976/ 10
up in the one	Catholic	church only. Of whose	8, 976/ 26
only out of the	Catholic	Church... therefore saith our	8, 977/ 6
ecclesiam catholicam" (the holy	catholic	church) and also "sanctorum	8, 978/ 25
charitable works with the	Catholic	faith as himself rehearseth	8, 979/ 31
ween that the holy,	catholic	church were a secret	8, 980/ 5
be this common known	Catholic	church. But now that	8, 980/ 8
himself to his true	Catholic	preachers, "He that heareth	8, 981/ 9
the household of Christ's	Catholic	Church, and which do	8, 981/ 12
and strangely declare Christ's	Catholic	scripture against the known	8, 981/ 13
scripture against the known	Catholic	doctrine of Christ's known	8, 981/ 14
doctrine of Christ's known	Catholic	church by the voice	8, 981/ 14
God believe in the	catholic	, holy church. Which church	8, 982/ 3
is therefore holy and	catholic	because it believeth right	8, 982/ 4
conversant in the holy,	catholic	church, you should believe	8, 982/ 7
Church is holy and	catholic	because it believeth right	8, 982/ 11
can be holy nor	catholic	, that is to say	8, 982/ 13
believe in the holy,	catholic	church" is not meant	8, 982/ 18
must, believing one, holy,	catholic	church, abide and be	8, 982/ 19
the same one, holy,	catholic	church... and, believing in	8, 982/ 20
in that one, holy,	catholic	church, and not go	8, 982/ 22
there declareth the holy,	catholic	church, of the right	8, 982/ 24
instituted by the same	catholic	church? For if it	8, 982/ 31
impugn the common known	Catholic	church of Christ, nor	8, 983/ 8
prove that the known	Catholic	church were not the	8, 984/ 28
or against the known	Catholic	church, though his words	8, 985/ 2
Christ the common known	Catholic	church, and none unknown	8, 987/ 22
the faith of the	Catholic	Church true, by manifold	8, 991/ 32
this one, common, well-known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 992/ 8
unity of the known	Catholic	faith, distinct and divided	8, 992/ 9
that the common known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 993/ 3
our own common known	Catholic	church. For there is	8, 993/ 33
found in this known	Catholic	church. But while they	8, 993/ 36
of the common known	Catholic	church to be the	8, 995/ 13
subtlety, this common known	Catholic	church of all Christian	8, 1000/ 25
is therefore called the	Catholic	church (that is to	8, 1001/ 11
be this common known	Catholic	church of ours, or	8, 1001/ 22
church is this known	Catholic	church of ours. Thirdly	8, 1001/ 28
but this common known	Catholic	church which all they	8, 1001/ 36
therefore that the known	Catholic	church is his church	8, 1013/ 21
here two or three	catholic	or universal churches of	8, 1013/ 29

that Christ hath two	catholic	churches (that is to	8, 1013/ 36
his, but the holy	catholic	church is his very	8, 1014/ 1
unknown, and the unholy	catholic	church is his church	8, 1014/ 2
the Creed "one holy	catholic	church" speaketh of the	8, 1014/ 4
which of this holy	catholic	unknown church cannot be	8, 1014/ 9
theirs of their two	catholic	churches of Christ, the	8, 1014/ 11
the parts of the	catholic	or universal known church	8, 1014/ 19
that the whole known	catholic	or universal church that	8, 1014/ 21
do affirm that the	catholic	holy church which only	8, 1014/ 31
again that the very,	catholic	, true church of Christ	8, 1015/ 24
yet still in the	catholic	church as long as	8, 1015/ 38
they abide in the	catholic	church, not being put	8, 1015/ 38
against the common known	Catholic	faith; that is to	8, 1025/ 12
of the common known	Catholic	church. For evermore from	8, 1025/ 13
that the whole known	catholic	church believed... forthwith it	8, 1025/ 15
put out of the	catholic	church as Lucifer and	8, 1025/ 18
of all the whole	catholic	or universal church. For	8, 1025/ 25
particular person of the	catholic	church is called Catholic	8, 1025/ 27
catholic church is called	Catholic	because all the particular	8, 1025/ 27
together make but one	catholic	or universal church. And	8, 1025/ 28
out of the whole	catholic	church, because that same	8, 1025/ 30
minister of the whole	catholic	church in that it	8, 1025/ 32
church, complaineth to the	catholic	church. For the officers	8, 1026/ 11
be officers of the	catholic	church, since every particular	8, 1026/ 12
person, also of the	catholic	church is, as I	8, 1026/ 13
unity of the whole	catholic	church, called Catholic. And	8, 1026/ 14
whole catholic church, called	Catholic	. And therefore Friar Barnes'	8, 1026/ 15
faithful person of the	catholic	church, though this word	8, 1026/ 19
church, though this word "	catholic	" signifieth universal, is yet	8, 1026/ 19
universal, is yet called	Catholic	, ye perceive by the	8, 1026/ 20
This man is no	Catholic	man." And of him	8, 1026/ 22
good zeal to the	catholic	faith and doctrine, they	8, 1026/ 24
This is a good	Catholic	man." But yet, because	8, 1026/ 25
unity of the whole	catholic	church, and that all	8, 1026/ 28
out of the whole	catholic	church; and that ye	8, 1026/ 29
perceive that the very	Catholic	Church hath ever been	8, 1026/ 30
the very name of	Catholic	, by which name the	8, 1027/ 1
that evermore this word "	Catholic	" was the common known	8, 1027/ 16
man of the true,	catholic	church, if he met	8, 1027/ 20
first, "Art thou a	Catholic	man?" By which confessed	8, 1027/ 24
question whether he were	Catholic	... would a very holy	8, 1027/ 26
any point of the	catholic	faith that the catholic	8, 1027/ 31
catholic faith that the	catholic	church believed, he would	8, 1027/ 31
asked another, "Art thou	Catholic	?" what meant he by	8, 1027/ 36
is, saith Tyndale, the	catholic	church)? Or whether he	8, 1028/ 3
is, saith Barnes, the	catholic	church)? I suppose nay	8, 1028/ 6
him whether he were "	Catholic	" or not, he would	8, 1028/ 12
he were of the	catholic	church, not fallen therefrom	8, 1028/ 14
see that though the	catholic	church be holy, yet	8, 1028/ 22
take it: that every	catholic	man or woman that	8, 1028/ 23

every member of the	catholic	church is holy in	8, 1028/ 24
who be they, the	catholic	church should be a	8, 1028/ 26
out of the "holy,	catholic	church" can never have	8, 1028/ 30
they return unto the "	catholic	church" again: every child	8, 1028/ 32
saints call the "holy,	catholic	church" of Christ, in	8, 1028/ 33
but the common known	catholic	church out of which	8, 1028/ 35
Scripture that the very "	catholic	church" of Christ is	8, 1028/ 39
only this common known	catholic	church of ours. The	8, 1029/ 11
that this common known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 1030/ 9
is the common known	Catholic	church; ergo, the common	8, 1030/ 22
ergo, the common known	Catholic	church is the very	8, 1030/ 22
that this common known	Catholic	church is, by continual	8, 1030/ 30
perpetual custom of the	Catholic	Church from the beginning	8, 1032/ 15
the Creed "sanctam ecclesiam	catholicam	" be understood of the	8, 975/ 30
expoundeth both "sanctam ecclesiam	catholicam	" (the holy catholic church	8, 978/ 24
these words "sanctam ecclesiam	catholicam	," by which Friar Barnes	8, 980/ 4
the Creed, "sanctam ecclesiam	catholicam	." Of which we sing	8, 1013/ 6
wolves" he calleth the	Catholics	... and the "sheep" and	8, 727/ 10
fain be taken for	catholics	, yet if a stranger	8, 735/ 30
greater multitude, and the	Catholics	the little flock there	8, 772/ 8
of the flock) the	Catholics	become the faithful folk	8, 772/ 10
now, when true men,	Catholics	, and good men do	8, 789/ 28
all true men, all	Catholics	, and all good men	8, 789/ 30
the true men, the	Catholics	and innocents, as in	8, 789/ 37
as all pursue the	Catholics	, so every sect pursueth	8, 790/ 28
to be, and the	Catholics	they called heretics. And	8, 933/ 28
their authority against the	Catholics	in banishments and imprisonment	8, 954/ 27
he would not be	caught	. For he telleth not	8, 848/ 8
the common sort... they	caught	a sport in angering	8, 900/ 18
each man hath good	cause	to fear for his	8, 580/ 30
the Scripture. For which	cause	Wycliffe saith that such	8, 585/ 36
and laid for a	cause	of the reverent using	8, 595/ 8
example... good Christian princes	cause	faithful people to burn	8, 597/ 22
should appear, and the	cause	also wherefore they bear	8, 625/ 17
all the world hath	cause	to weep that it	8, 627/ 34
to abhor without good	cause	either to pine them	8, 636/ 19
have showed, the very	cause	wherefore these heretics cannot	8, 650/ 14
asked for none other	cause	than only to know	8, 654/ 20
err, and for that	cause	will not suffer it	8, 680/ 7
consequently, for the same	cause	, for such mistaking of	8, 680/ 9
either do translate or	cause	to be put in	8, 684/ 31
the people might have	cause	to reckon him, for	8, 695/ 8
have we surely great	cause	to thank God. For	8, 705/ 11
from the false, great	cause	to give thank to	8, 708/ 33
grace unto him... and	cause	also to be glad	8, 708/ 36
have been the only	cause	for which the Scripture	8, 710/ 21
by him, have great	cause	to lament that ever	8, 710/ 28
Tyndale saith that the	cause	why Saint Augustine did	8, 734/ 5
again. And for that	cause	is it called Holy	8, 735/ 1
that, telling me no	cause	wherefore, I should believe	8, 737/ 24

and himself lieth, good	cause	have you to believe	8, 741/ 3
that the inward, secret	cause	working with us is	8, 743/ 37
give a reason and	cause	of his own faith	8, 744/ 3
Manichaeans not that inward	cause	, the secret help of	8, 744/ 26
them not that inward	cause	, but the outward causes	8, 744/ 36
for the outward, open	cause	of the knowledge and	8, 745/ 3
being by that outward	cause	(that is to wit	8, 745/ 5
and is another outward	cause	of the more sure	8, 745/ 7
confesseth that same outward	cause	of faith unto the	8, 745/ 23
such faith the inward	cause	moving our will toward	8, 747/ 29
still to the inward	cause	of their faith. For	8, 748/ 22
so good an outward	cause	but that some better	8, 749/ 2
and faithless an outward	cause	sufficient of his faith	8, 749/ 27
he tell us some	cause	reasonable wherefore we should	8, 751/ 16
faith, for this only	cause	that is to wit	8, 761/ 15
since, for the selfsame	cause	because he will none	8, 761/ 25
could have any other	cause	of his faith but	8, 763/ 15
as for this inward	cause	... we cannot bind the	8, 768/ 31
tell you a good	cause	why. For I have	8, 771/ 4
a plain, evident, open	cause	wherefore ye should believe	8, 771/ 6
time, and that by	cause	thereof, all those "horrible	8, 778/ 35
this was the very	cause	for which both Saint	8, 780/ 27
alone" for the selfsame	cause	for which Saint Paul	8, 784/ 1
First, there is yet	cause	to speak of "faith	8, 784/ 24
before. Also there is	cause	because of Tyndale specially	8, 784/ 27
Tyndale is also a	cause	why that I speak	8, 785/ 3
the damned souls the	cause	of their own damnation	8, 788/ 17
his Catholic Church to	cause	it thereby to be	8, 792/ 29
cannot pray God to	cause	his grandfather to beget	8, 799/ 5
sufficient for the just	cause	of damnation of all	8, 799/ 18
sects... not without a	cause	, ye see well. For	8, 806/ 7
help him for another	cause	. For the old expositors	8, 811/ 22
without any reasonable outward	cause	wherefore he first believed	8, 812/ 14
without any good outward	cause	, he must defend his	8, 812/ 18
said that for that	cause	he had himself showed	8, 814/ 12
or for some other	cause	seen unto his high	8, 822/ 31
heresies drowned: for this	cause	, lo, being driven to	8, 828/ 32
Verity." And "for this	cause	" he saith that "Saint	8, 846/ 25
sure. And for this	cause	doth the holy doctors	8, 847/ 13
Hear you not the	cause	wherefore the church is	8, 861/ 32
have it seem. The	cause	, he saith, why this	8, 866/ 18
he bade them do),	cause	them to be apprehended	8, 879/ 25
be rejected. For which	cause	our Savior said also	8, 882/ 29
they have all great	cause	to joy and rejoyce	8, 885/ 12
almost past; for which	cause	he changed his notable	8, 885/ 28
but that he will	cause	our very mother to	8, 893/ 9
without any difference of	cause	between her and me	8, 898/ 2
hell, for none other	cause	but only for he	8, 898/ 9
because himself would not	cause	me to perceive the	8, 898/ 13
the truth... and no	cause	why he would not	8, 898/ 13

choose me, and no	cause	why he would not	8, 898/ 14
willing to learn, will	cause	some to be taught	8, 898/ 29
some not, without other	cause	or difference but because	8, 898/ 29
be fain for this	cause	to send us to	8, 904/ 24
whole body. For which	cause	the Church may well	8, 907/ 29
of it. The third	cause	is for that the	8, 908/ 2
good man hath good	cause	both to be angry	8, 911/ 16
soon see that the	cause	why he did not	8, 917/ 17
that he had no	cause	to bring in any	8, 918/ 15
Barnes saith that the	cause	why the councils may	8, 923/ 37
if he have any	cause	of complaint, go complain	8, 949/ 26
the way. For which	cause	also, our Lord commanded	8, 976/ 22
her. And for this	cause	, truly, the water of	8, 976/ 34
Hear you not the	cause	wherefore the church is	8, 980/ 23
the midst... for no	cause	that I can see	8, 986/ 27
too abominable! For which	cause	, to the intent ye	8, 988/ 24
ye see for what	cause	these heretics bring in	8, 995/ 33
that there were no	cause	why they should preach	8, 999/ 6
plainly also that the	cause	for which they and	8, 1001/ 13
to wit, at the	cause	for which we be	8, 1002/ 2
have made you, the	cause	that driveth us to	8, 1002/ 5
and say that the	cause	why the church is	8, 1002/ 15
assign us some other	cause	. For when each of	8, 1002/ 17
say cannot err, some	cause	they think there is	8, 1002/ 19
them, then, assign that	cause	. Ye see well, good	8, 1002/ 20
nor Barnes assigneth any	cause	. And I shall tell	8, 1002/ 21
before them, assigneth a	cause	, and saith that though	8, 1002/ 23
yet assign they no	cause	wherefore, nor what they	8, 1002/ 36
both, by the foolish	cause	that their master Luther	8, 1003/ 1
laid, that the very	cause	must be, not to	8, 1003/ 1
truth. And of this	cause	assigned, they see well	8, 1003/ 6
hath himself for that	cause	made it unknown, and	8, 1004/ 5
no doubt but the	cause	of the bond they	8, 1005/ 19
not before lay that	cause	of their belief, all	8, 1006/ 27
church well-known also: what	cause	have these folk now	8, 1009/ 35
a known head: what	cause	have they to say	8, 1010/ 3
other had not such	cause	to be by and	8, 1028/ 16
people together. As he	caused	Moses to convey his	8, 611/ 12
which Tyndale hath here	caused	to be found out	8, 627/ 10
holy saint that God	caused	that story to be	8, 637/ 25
much resistance surely God	caused	him to be prophesied	8, 651/ 11
that "these things God	caused	his apostles to write	8, 677/ 10
him, "These things God	caused	his apostles to tell	8, 677/ 12
and done whereof he	caused	no part to be	8, 682/ 14
living of the Church	caused	him to believe it	8, 734/ 13
sin that the devil	caused	Adam to commit against	8, 755/ 18
sin that the devil	caused	the Jews to commit	8, 755/ 19
them in his heart,	caused	him there both to	8, 804/ 37
so malicious that they	caused	evil, perverted princes to	8, 1027/ 8
the governors might often	causeless	and falsely be defamed	8, 590/ 27

I blame his wit	causeless	. For I ween the	8, 863/ 35
some whom he favored	causeless	... to be taught right	8, 898/ 34
whom he hated as	causeless	, to be taught wrong	8, 898/ 35
divers parishes and good	causes	why he so should	8, 596/ 16
is one of the	causes	why they put that	8, 625/ 24
without great and urgent	causes	manifestly arising upon the	8, 710/ 24
Church assembled for such	causes	in the general councils	8, 715/ 3
house, of theirs. These	causes	, lo, laid Saint Augustine	8, 735/ 34
Saint Augustine, all which	causes	are in the Catholic	8, 735/ 34
teaching thereof. And these	causes	he laid unto the	8, 736/ 1
unto the heretics as	causes	that he thought should	8, 736/ 2
able to show good	causes	of his belief, although	8, 736/ 13
for some of the	causes	considered shall every day	8, 738/ 35
for one of the	causes	that moved him, the	8, 739/ 1
by good and substantial	causes	helpeth them that are	8, 739/ 13
that for the same	causes	the man to whom	8, 744/ 4
credence of those outward	causes	and motives which without	8, 744/ 17
some such outward, sensible	causes	, neither, as is preaching	8, 744/ 20
credence to those outward	causes	for which he saith	8, 744/ 28
cause, but the outward	causes	of his believing the	8, 744/ 36
Augustine, with such outward	causes	as might of reason	8, 745/ 17
one kind of outward	causes	, such as might, if	8, 768/ 12
first for the inward	causes	of our faith and	8, 769/ 20
faith and theirs... which	causes	are, between us and	8, 769/ 20
as for the outward	causes	of our faith, Tyndale	8, 769/ 22
we would have outward	causes	enough to lay wherefore	8, 769/ 26
and yet more good	causes	have we for that	8, 769/ 28
not, yet had they	causes	enough showed them why	8, 770/ 3
we could lay any	causes	unto the Jews or	8, 770/ 6
will, notwithstanding many sufficient	causes	wherefore of reason they	8, 781/ 12
wilderness, for divers other	causes	besides unbelief, as by	8, 793/ 22
not upon so sufficient	causes	believe... since that if	8, 799/ 20
persecuted themselves. For these	causes	, lo, he saith they	8, 832/ 1
this congregation. But the	causes	why... be because they	8, 844/ 26
elected them, for such	causes	as his own infinite	8, 848/ 13
for the other special	causes	. The one, for that	8, 907/ 35
wrong, both for the	causes	fore-remembered and also for	8, 948/ 6
the heretics themselves the	causes	wherefore it is well	8, 956/ 2
living. And for these	causes	may the member of	8, 965/ 35
will work with him,	causeth	us to kill and	8, 757/ 12
threatening of persecutors; she	causeth	priests to fly that	8, 954/ 10
last forever... but to	cease	and give place unto	8, 606/ 21
the matter, and shortly	cease	all the strife, if	8, 647/ 25
there that I cannot	cease	to marvel of: Since	8, 723/ 31
of his dwelling then	cease	we to be the	8, 757/ 29
and thereby never can	cease	both to hope well	8, 781/ 4
and not that they	cease	to be Christ's church	8, 953/ 15
present day, never hath	ceased	yet, nor never shall	8, 690/ 34
saith that the judgment "	ceaseth	not," but is ready	8, 629/ 1
marvelous strange turning never	ceaseth	, nor never shall, while	8, 1020/ 33

pray, and that without	ceasing	and fainting. Nor he	8, 867/ 19
know not whereabouts the	cellar	is; or else that	8, 878/ 25
winepresses and their full	cellars	, bolking from this unto	8, 983/ 27
crosses, and ships, and	censers	hardily too, for me	8, 700/ 31
of God, and the	censures	of the Church which	8, 954/ 31
provided Saint Peter for	Centurio	, " she might tell him	8, 888/ 3
might tell him that	Centurio	was warned by God	8, 888/ 3
leastwise as Cornelius the	Centurion	, the paynim, did without	8, 818/ 27
the deeds of the	ceremonies	, and of the sacraments	8, 579/ 27
the last with the	ceremonies	of the Church, and	8, 583/ 13
naught, and all holy	ceremonies	used in God's Service	8, 583/ 37
consecrations Tyndale calleth foolish	ceremonies	... forgetting that in the	8, 595/ 6
laws and sacraments and	ceremonies	an end... and that	8, 606/ 25
significations of all the	ceremonies	and sacraments of the	8, 609/ 31
the meaning of the	ceremonies	and sacrifices, and teaching	8, 610/ 4
with traditions of dumb	ceremonies	, with the taking away	8, 630/ 37
right way" with "dumb	ceremonies	." Yet ask I Tyndale	8, 631/ 37
which clergy, and which	ceremonies	? I say that in	8, 631/ 38
great part of the	ceremonies	which the Church useth	8, 632/ 3
too... and that such	ceremonies	came from the apostles	8, 632/ 6
true, that ever the	ceremonies	that he calleth now	8, 632/ 8
this brabbling upon "dumb	ceremonies	" appeareth well upon the	8, 632/ 18
of constitutions, using of	ceremonies	, taking away the significations	8, 638/ 7
the true Christian faith.	Ceremonies	, also, which among us	8, 638/ 27
tale, but only "dumb	ceremonies	" that neither say nor	8, 656/ 21
the deeds of the	ceremonies	, which God ordained not	8, 692/ 17
images, pilgrimage, sacraments, and	ceremonies	. In all which long	8, 775/ 27
forth in all the	ceremonies	, and almost all the	8, 842/ 26
the holy rites and	ceremonies	, and many of the	8, 842/ 34
upon the clergy and	ceremonies	and sacraments of the	8, 876/ 3
that dumb sacraments, and	ceremonies	, and good works, should	8, 890/ 17
law, say that the	ceremonies	used in the baptism	8, 982/ 30
despise all other holy	ceremonies	of the Church. But	8, 984/ 35
bring all such good	ceremonies	in debate and question	8, 1022/ 36
down the good, virtuous	ceremonies	of the Church, he	8, 1023/ 1
fasting, lo. For that	ceremony	Friar Luther will none	8, 638/ 31
name us? Nicolaus and	Cerinthus	, Vigilantius Dormitantius, Manichaeus	8, 694/ 33
is to wit, a	certain	secret, scattered congregation unknown	8, 575/ 9
is in himself very	certain	and sure that he	8, 575/ 14
of them, trusting upon	certain	suggestion that the man	8, 596/ 13
and teacheth men a	certain	reason and justice: to	8, 636/ 18
And then showeth he	certain	marks by which every	8, 649/ 18
may be, by a	certain	special preeminence in respect	8, 661/ 6
For the Lutherans put	certain	words of their own	8, 685/ 8
writing, under any such	certain	rules but that sometimes	8, 699/ 1
begin to give a	certain	rule that (as they	8, 700/ 18
time present in a	certain	assembly of personages, both	8, 701/ 4
them though we learned	certain	rules and principles of	8, 774/ 33
them though we learned	certain	rules and principles of	8, 805/ 33
out a commission to	certain	good, worshipful folk at	8, 813/ 27

I knew of a	certain	assembly of theirs in	8, 814/ 28
that place there be	certain	members of this holy	8, 873/ 15
nevertheless, we may have	certain	tokens of her spiritual	8, 873/ 18
in that place be	certain	of her members. As	8, 873/ 19
send him to a	certain	place which he would	8, 877/ 9
do now bring forth	certain	words of Scripture construed	8, 909/ 17
the law, but of	certain	glosses that other men	8, 917/ 4
there should be no	certain	, known church by which	8, 933/ 35
rovers and nothing be	certain	or sure. I doubt	8, 938/ 14
the due assembly of	certain	parts representing the whole	8, 940/ 33
a particular and a	certain	man. And therefore, likewise	8, 943/ 8
declare the presumption of	certain	men and of certain	8, 943/ 23
certain men and of	certain	congregations that reckoned themselves	8, 943/ 23
a particular and a	certain	man, therefore God biddeth	8, 943/ 29
for the reproving of	certain	crimes... except he be	8, 945/ 30
a particular and a	certain	man," therefore God biddeth	8, 949/ 5
forbid those heresies upon	certain	pains, and in like	8, 955/ 7
declare the presumption of	certain	men and of certain	8, 978/ 36
certain men and of	certain	congregations that reckoned themselves	8, 978/ 36
which he made unto	certain	persons forthwith upon their	8, 981/ 32
the Apostle foresaid of	certain	folk, he lived in	8, 989/ 27
help. Yet preached he	certain	days in the city	8, 990/ 16
as himself by a	certain	order and form from	8, 998/ 26
must be a church	certain	and known, to the	8, 1002/ 24
consecration, as by a	certain	spiritual generation, borne inheritable	8, 1011/ 10
Also, where he giveth	certain	orders to be observed	8, 1022/ 31
of God's eternal elects	certainly	predestinated to glory (which	8, 1028/ 2
church, show else no	certainty	of any church at	8, 647/ 5
he granteth that the	certainty	by which we know	8, 676/ 26
say I that the	certainty	of this thing, every	8, 800/ 13
fain to seek the	certainty	of Revelation. Now, they	8, 996/ 7
Church, is for the	certification	of a truth a	8, 969/ 26
the garners, and the	chaff	and straw he shall	8, 1019/ 34
world both corn and	chaff	and straw, and in	8, 1020/ 23
and uttering of my	chaffer	to get a penny	8, 903/ 12
to link a whole	chain	of new, such as	8, 626/ 18
copes, Books, surplice, and	chalice	, be things voluntary, to	8, 700/ 22
Blood of Christ without	chalice	laid and licked up	8, 932/ 27
buy both Books and	chalices	and other ornaments thereto	8, 702/ 22
holy vestments, your holy	chalices	, and your holy golden	8, 861/ 9
and upon vestments... and	chalices	, and mocking of Saint	8, 863/ 13
in Books, bells, candles,	chalices	, oil, cream, water, horses	8, 930/ 22
bells, Books, candles, vestments,	chalices	, holy chrism, oil, and	8, 932/ 6
vestments, candles, Books, and	chalices	, without which, or at	8, 932/ 23
of copes, vestments, and	chalices	, and such other ornaments	8, 988/ 17
before) Books, bells, candles,	chalices	, oil, chrism, and holy	8, 988/ 21
like together than is	chalk	to coals. Now is	8, 703/ 9
mark perceive him and	challenge	him for his own	8, 634/ 19
for the preachers, and	challenge	the apostles' place, not	8, 638/ 12
the strong and mighty	champion	, the invincible martyr, Saint	8, 673/ 8

that ye met by	chance	together anywhere else, within	8, 815/ 17
very glad of his	chance	in meeting with this	8, 877/ 11
find the place by	chance	in reading of Saint	8, 909/ 7
Webbe, while I was	Chancellor	to the King's Highness	8, 813/ 12
too. And my Lord	Chancellor	told me that I	8, 902/ 35
therefore it might by	chances	and occasions of battle	8, 807/ 2
then began he to	change	his tale and swerve	8, 624/ 1
may both lie and	change	, and say he believeth	8, 667/ 27
miswrite and corrupt, and	change	the very text in	8, 682/ 31
their false heresies to	change	, corrupt, and of purpose	8, 684/ 1
about to corrupt or	change	to make the text	8, 684/ 9
our Lord, not to	change	their faith, but to	8, 760/ 1
the false, without any	change	of belief on either	8, 772/ 11
and murderers, without any	change	of purpose to the	8, 789/ 32
side will alter and	change	the case, and make	8, 790/ 4
More be glad to	change	his faith for Tyndale's	8, 799/ 30
himself made a plain	change	of one word in	8, 916/ 11
care much for his	change	; but I mean that	8, 916/ 27
hath himself made a	change	in them to make	8, 916/ 30
for all his plain	change	, make yet so plain	8, 916/ 31
any other time to	change	, the same Spirit of	8, 923/ 3
said, somewhat a better	change	to see a butler	8, 947/ 33
made this false, foolish	change	in which he may	8, 964/ 9
rehearse him false and	change	some words, and keep	8, 985/ 8
though they would after	change	... to confess yet, for	8, 1006/ 31
farther not so great	change	in the matter for	8, 1007/ 25
making and at every	change	since, made his church	8, 1009/ 33
amendment finally deposed and	changed	. But that every lewd	8, 590/ 15
be left off and	changed	. And therefore Luther, Tyndale	8, 607/ 6
Tyndale's holy elected sort	changed	the Latin text of	8, 684/ 36
that their faith was	changed	in kind, because it	8, 759/ 32
for which cause he	changed	his notable, monstrous apparel	8, 885/ 28
by another like authority	changed	. But these changes that	8, 923/ 11
to see a butler	changed	into a doctor than	8, 947/ 34
word or twain, so	changed	of malice... that he	8, 986/ 31
malice manifestly and falsely	changed	. And whosoever that is	8, 987/ 19
of part of them	changed	and amended the remnant	8, 1008/ 17
authority changed. But these	changes	that I speak of	8, 923/ 12
hundred years as great	changes	as that, and not	8, 947/ 31
The Answer unto the	Chapter	of Tyndale in Which	8, 575/ 3
order. First, in one	chapter	he taketh upon him	8, 576/ 7
point in his first	chapter	how falsely he handleth	8, 576/ 17
the title before his	chapter	in this wise... Tyndale	8, 576/ 19
the title of his	chapter	"Whether the Pope and	8, 577/ 26
the title of his	chapter	so sinisterly written and	8, 577/ 29
the beginning of his	chapter	itself is much worse	8, 577/ 30
Lazarus, in the sixteenth	chapter	of Luke. Then cometh	8, 583/ 12
the title of his	chapter	, wherein he descendeth by	8, 599/ 8
bestowed already his whole	chapter	before, wherein he came	8, 600/ 27
through all the second	chapter	, that such as go	8, 603/ 10

particular answers unto every	chapter	in order, he never	8, 603/ 21
goeth from the first	chapter	to the third, as	8, 603/ 23
have wrestled with that	chapter	, out of which he	8, 603/ 33
the remnant of this	chapter	at once... Tyndale Though	8, 648/ 3
thus finisheth he this	chapter	of his solution unto	8, 649/ 19
the end of this	chapter	, even in a few	8, 654/ 4
I might of his	chapter	make an end. But	8, 660/ 17
thus he endeth this	chapter	... Tyndale Which thou shalt	8, 663/ 3
conclusion of all this	chapter	that is to wit	8, 665/ 5
I have in this	chapter	left never a word	8, 665/ 29
before confessed, in the	chapter	of the order of	8, 666/ 34
at last this long	chapter	of his solution... it	8, 669/ 36
exposition of the twenty-first	chapter	not a few lines	8, 685/ 14
again in the twenty-second	chapter	, "Behold, I come shortly	8, 687/ 10
Isaiah in his first	chapter	. And even so said	8, 718/ 11
Isaiah in his first	chapter	. And even so said	8, 726/ 34
written in the fifth	chapter	of his said book	8, 736/ 9
doth now in this	chapter	dispute with them and	8, 736/ 21
end of his whole	chapter	, which hoveryly looked on	8, 743/ 21
Paul in the eighth	chapter	of his epistle to	8, 754/ 25
had in the seventh	chapter	of that epistle touched	8, 754/ 33
touched in the seventh	chapter	, then pursueth he still	8, 755/ 10
same in the eighth	chapter	... declaring the excellence of	8, 755/ 11
therefore is all this	chapter	of his "feeling faith	8, 764/ 19
he spendeth another peevish	chapter	after... in which, because	8, 764/ 21
saving that in that	chapter	he brawleth bigly, and	8, 764/ 25
feeble and weak. This	chapter	he spendeth all upon	8, 764/ 28
thus he beginneth his	chapter	... Tyndale If I have	8, 764/ 36
the end of his	chapter	, and showeth us that	8, 771/ 14
cometh forth with another	chapter	... and therein, for the	8, 773/ 6
taught us in this	chapter	. To make us clearly	8, 776/ 30
Tyndale in the last	chapter	of my Third Book	8, 808/ 35
appeareth in the second	chapter	of the Acts, and	8, 820/ 25
again, in the twenty-second	chapter	: "Mark, I come shortly	8, 850/ 13
Paul in the second	chapter	of his epistle to	8, 851/ 24
out of the sixth	chapter	of which epistle Friar	8, 853/ 2
length through almost every	chapter	of that epistle, and	8, 853/ 31
after, in the fifteenth	chapter	: "Let every man put	8, 868/ 6
exposition upon the nineteenth	chapter	of Saint Matthew. But	8, 910/ 11
Lyra upon all that	chapter	... and there find I	8, 910/ 12
places to a general	chapter	? And as for robbing	8, 922/ 8
Scripture, in the nineteenth	chapter	of Genesis. For like	8, 994/ 17
especially in the last	chapter	of my Third Book	8, 996/ 37
Lord, in the selfsame	chapter	of Saint Matthew, by	8, 1016/ 35
saith in the twentieth	chapter	of Saint John: "Of	8, 1018/ 15
it in the third	chapter	of Matthew, where Saint	8, 1019/ 30
Savior, in the thirteenth	chapter	of Saint Matthew, where	8, 1020/ 5
Afterward, in his other	chapters	following, he pretendeth to	8, 576/ 9
us, in his other	chapters	before, that the elects	8, 725/ 31
by his other four	chapters	immediately before, that the	8, 739/ 11

pertain to sundry diverse	chapters	of my Dialogue: I	8, 776/ 20
and with the indelible	character	and badge of Baptism	8, 853/ 13
layeth here to his	charge	were indeed as evil	8, 580/ 11
lay to the prince's	charge	if any officer under	8, 597/ 5
falsely lay to our	charge	, their own bosoms full	8, 638/ 9
own sins to the	charge	of God's inevitable prescience	8, 640/ 1
laying to the other's	charge	false glossing of the	8, 658/ 35
Jews lay unto our	charge	this day. And this	8, 681/ 4
be laid to his	charge	... he said that his	8, 685/ 15
so layeth to men's	charge	, that such as do	8, 788/ 15
laid it unto the	charge	of them that with	8, 792/ 23
layeth earnestly to their	charge	is that they give	8, 831/ 29
special lay to their	charge	the vicious living that	8, 833/ 1
layeth nothing to her	charge	; yea, and if any	8, 860/ 8
nothing laid to her	charge	... but allthing is forgiven	8, 860/ 19
of them to her	charge	. Consider now, for God's	8, 864/ 21
her wrinkles to her	charge	, but is always washing	8, 864/ 32
her wrinkles to her	charge	, then is Christ, saith	8, 865/ 12
expressly so sore a	charge	upon them.) Wherefore he	8, 886/ 26
laid to the Arians'	charge	?Your own friends yea	8, 954/ 14
layeth nothing to her	charge	. Yea, and if any	8, 956/ 24
nothing laid to her	charge	, but allthing is forgiven	8, 956/ 35
nothing laid unto her	charge	, but all that thing	8, 957/ 7
Tyndale layeth to our	charge	. And therefore I ween	8, 1031/ 33
Reason Tyndale And Paul	chargeth	(1 Corinthians 5), "If	8, 595/ 35
horses and some in	chariots	. These kinds of people	8, 763/ 25
to have, such good,	charitable	works with the Catholic	8, 979/ 31
they amended not upon	charitable	warning, put out of	8, 1025/ 17
true faith, hope, nor	charity	... he can, when he	8, 575/ 31
and propagation of Christian	charity	, forbidden marriage to be	8, 586/ 6
his own devotion and	charity	... which yet such heretics	8, 635/ 19
were sore decayed and	charity	greatly cooled, rear up	8, 651/ 20
hope, and the very	charity	still continueth therein... and	8, 669/ 26
priest," and "church," with "	charity	, " "grace," and all... turning	8, 684/ 18
into faith, hope, and	charity	. But perceiving that foolish	8, 688/ 10
But reason ruled by	charity	and devotion shall not	8, 699/ 2
the man, ruled with	charity	and devotion that cometh	8, 700/ 16
without good works of	charity	and of penance, and	8, 709/ 14
with hope, increased with	charity	, and confirmed with antiquity	8, 735/ 19
good hope, and well-working	charity	... graciously written in them	8, 753/ 17
saith to the Galatians,	charity	, gladness, peace, patience, long-suffering	8, 757/ 9
seem, with hope and	charity	both. These things being	8, 779/ 13
yet if he lack	charity	therewith, he were nothing	8, 780/ 1
it both hope and	charity	. "What needeth Tyndale to	8, 780/ 15
be faith, hope, and	charity	three diverse and distinct	8, 780/ 17
saith, "faith, hope, and	charity	... the greater of these	8, 780/ 19
greater of these is	charity	. " "Yet," saith Tyndale, "those	8, 780/ 19
therefore he lacked not	charity	, and so were safe	8, 780/ 25
yet both hope and	charity	. "Yea," saith Tyndale, "but	8, 780/ 31
never without hope and	charity	, wrought and written within	8, 781/ 1

here of bare belief,	charity	not yet joined with	8, 781/ 19
leave off and lack	charity	. For though the devil	8, 781/ 34
to wit, hope and	charity	) yet never can he	8, 782/ 8
and with hope and	charity	put him in state	8, 782/ 24
alone, but hope and	charity	too, and standing in	8, 782/ 27
or adultery, he loseth	charity	always, and by custom	8, 782/ 30
if they have his	charity	too, and thereby work	8, 783/ 21
lacketh both hope and	charity	wherefore doth Master More	8, 783/ 30
meant faith, hope, and	charity	... and that it could	8, 784/ 30
hath both hope and	charity	therewith; and by this	8, 784/ 32
in faith, hope, and	charity	, that but if the	8, 799/ 23
in faith, hope, and	charity	, be naught worth, nor	8, 807/ 28
they would of their	charity	poison men for naught	8, 813/ 20
of faith, hope, and	charity	, wherewith they be made	8, 822/ 10
fervor and heat of	charity	, this feeling is the	8, 825/ 30
without either hope or	charity	, as by the words	8, 825/ 34
both concerning hope and	charity	, is in the Catholic	8, 825/ 36
love" instead of Christian	charity	. And such hopers and	8, 826/ 3
faith, in hope, and	charity	, and in good works	8, 852/ 1
in faith, hope, and	charity	, sanctified them in spirit	8, 852/ 11
in good works of	charity	and worthy fruits of	8, 852/ 15
of faith, hope, and	charity	with the Sacrament of	8, 853/ 11
wrought in faith and	charity	, and not in faith	8, 867/ 2
outward works. But nevertheless,	charity	judgeth well of all	8, 874/ 11
is no jeopardy though	charity	be deceived, for it	8, 874/ 13
people that have true	charity	with their faith. But	8, 912/ 26
for the unity of	charity	between all Christian brethren	8, 944/ 17
whereas the order of	charity	would rather that a	8, 946/ 2
be moved only of	charity	. Also, what crimes be	8, 946/ 6
only faith, without well-working	charity	... nor a good hope	8, 965/ 33
without faith working with	charity	, and without the sacraments	8, 967/ 30
a strong bond of	charity	, that keep themselves within	8, 976/ 33
our faith nor our	charity	be letted or hindered	8, 1020/ 36
in faith, hope, and	charity	shall be rewarded in	8, 1033/ 33
was increased by the	chasing	away of priests; she	8, 954/ 10
be religious and continue	chaste	, keepeth all their living	8, 638/ 16
into captivity for to	chastise	their wickedness... stirred them	8, 609/ 18
if we labor to	chastise	our body and make	8, 978/ 5
vows, in pilgrimage, in	chastity	, in other men's prayers	8, 579/ 24
in vows and in	chastity	... for that is a	8, 581/ 36
nor penance, beware of	chastity	and bless us well	8, 583/ 33
of Matrimony and vowed	chastity	both, to pollute them	8, 630/ 19
abstinence, almsdeed, prayer, and	chastity	, as their archheretics teach	8, 639/ 9
against holy vows of	chastity	, to corrupt so many	8, 640/ 12
of them did vow	chastity	and kept it. But	8, 640/ 35
men, that have vowed	chastity	and break their vow	8, 640/ 36
man professing once vowed	chastity	was, for all that	8, 659/ 20
to fall from the	chastity	of their profession... and	8, 666/ 16
to serve God in	chastity	, so to profess themselves	8, 666/ 17
vows, and said that	chastity	was an unlawful vow	8, 696/ 18

Sacrament, and keep the	chastity	that they have vowed	8, 703/ 36
break the vow of	chastity	is a good work	8, 704/ 14
widows which after their	chastity	vowed unto God would	8, 716/ 2
folk that had vowed	chastity	... I say that in	8, 734/ 11
dispraise lechery and commend	chastity	... or the proud preach	8, 765/ 27
and for vows of	chastity	, if they would stand	8, 809/ 16
and that they vow	chastity	... and for that they	8, 831/ 32
instead of their vowed	chastity	, keep their open, avowed	8, 832/ 7
spiritual cleanness and vowed	chastity	. He knoweth well enough	8, 832/ 10
friars, that have professed	chastity	... and yet make harlots	8, 836/ 13
for the vow of	chastity	and some against it	8, 887/ 17
say that vows of	chastity	could bind no man	8, 925/ 33
that no vow of	chastity	should let them, but	8, 927/ 17
prove the vow of	chastity	unlawful, and our wedding	8, 928/ 9
that any man vowing	chastity	should have wedded a	8, 940/ 18
that the vow of	chastity	may not be, by	8, 941/ 34
Lady had vowed perpetual	chastity	; and then, considering that	8, 1006/ 1
our Lady did vow	chastity	. And of very truth	8, 1006/ 12
and nuns once vowing	chastity	afterward to wed together	8, 1033/ 6
person professing and vowing	chastity	may for his pleasure	8, 1034/ 3
household, till his master	checked	him and bade him	8, 856/ 30
straight out of his	checker	roll... nor Judas himself	8, 856/ 28
king had in his	checker	roll, attending daily upon	8, 907/ 10
guests to make them	cheer	with... as folk do	8, 699/ 18
much of them and	cherish	them because they say	8, 899/ 2
above a poor penny	chicken	must needs, I say	8, 723/ 19
but a seely poor	chicken	. For he confeseth plainly	8, 723/ 25
familiar with such simple	chickens	as with his gay	8, 723/ 30
poor fowls, the poor	chickens	of his mother this	8, 724/ 11
hen gathereth together her	chickens	... and thou wouldst not	8, 747/ 18
angry, nor begin to	chide	; ye know well that	8, 736/ 35
abominable whore to brawl,	chide	, and scold; nor no	8, 833/ 12
been wrong taught, allto	chide	them and beat them	8, 899/ 3
Peter... to be their	chief	spiritual governor under God	8, 576/ 31
needs be head and	chief	governor or chief spiritual	8, 577/ 8
and chief governor or	chief	spiritual shepherd... or else	8, 577/ 8
might have their own	chief	spiritual governor over itself	8, 577/ 10
rightfully ought to be	chief	governor over the Christian	8, 594/ 9
heads. And Zwingli, their	chief	captain, unto whom Tyndale	8, 608/ 24
of them, and the	chief	prophet, and the truest	8, 643/ 21
refuge in flight, and	chief	stone in their foundation	8, 675/ 24
their whole refuge, and	chief	stone in their foundation	8, 679/ 6
whose steps, as their	chief	elect, other lewd elects	8, 726/ 6
answer in the very	chief	point of all, but	8, 804/ 20
their sects, are the	chief	whoremasters, being priests, monks	8, 836/ 12
surely methinketh that the	chief	commodity that I can	8, 891/ 35
holiness of the very	chief	and principal head thereof	8, 908/ 6
falsely with pulling the	chief	part away, to make	8, 959/ 33
of Saint Peter the	chief	head in earth of	8, 962/ 35
the way the very	chief	point of all, by	8, 970/ 1

truth, and Christ, the	chief	head thereof, assisting it	8, 975/ 8
successor, and head and	chief	shepherd to feed and	8, 1010/ 19
Saint Peter for the	chief	shepherd over all his	8, 1011/ 5
above all others the	chief	. This knoweth every man	8, 1015/ 9
He that will be	chief	among you, let him	8, 1024/ 21
church, and for his	chief	shepherd of his whole	8, 1024/ 24
that should be the	chief	of his apostles. For	8, 1024/ 24
them should be the	chief	. And it clearly appeareth	8, 1024/ 26
there should be one	chief	, he meant thereby that	8, 1024/ 27
can there be none	chief	. And then, since he	8, 1024/ 29
since he would the	chief	ruler or minister should	8, 1024/ 29
which he should be	chief	, and unto which he	8, 1024/ 31
the thing which they	chiefly	signify: that is to	8, 638/ 36
And this reason doth	chiefly	blind them, and hold	8, 681/ 5
they deserved to be	chiefly	honored among the patriarchs	8, 977/ 35
and open that every	child	may see how loath	8, 579/ 1
pilgrims, nurses, women with	child	, and poor folk, and	8, 631/ 20
those words. For every	child	may see, pardie, that	8, 660/ 30
book... in which every	child	, almost, that advisedly readeth	8, 673/ 4
priest speaketh to the	child	in Latin, a language	8, 704/ 17
a language that the	child	understandeth not as he	8, 704/ 17
more do than the	child	can to the begetting	8, 785/ 27
faith than can the	child	in the begetting of	8, 799/ 3
well wotteth that the	child	cannot pray God to	8, 799/ 4
do than can the	child	in begetting of his	8, 818/ 38
right faith than the	child	can do to the	8, 819/ 10
faith be that the	child	receiveth in the baptism	8, 822/ 20
for else were the	child	never the rather saved	8, 822/ 21
like grace to every	child	. But unto this I	8, 822/ 28
or godfathers of the	child	, or for some other	8, 822/ 31
God giveth unto every	child	in the baptism the	8, 823/ 2
God infoundeth into every	child	in the baptism. But	8, 823/ 5
proved that if the	child	have any faith, he	8, 823/ 6
actual faith, which the	child	hath not, for lack	8, 823/ 9
reason say that the	child	hath no reasonable soul	8, 823/ 13
and then is the	child	no more man than	8, 823/ 16
faith... then is the	child	, for all the baptism	8, 823/ 18
belief is, in the	child	, very belief, though it	8, 823/ 30
reason is in the	child	very reason though it	8, 823/ 32
of Baptism into every	child	, and so that every	8, 824/ 3
and so that every	child	hath thereby the feeling	8, 824/ 3
of faith than the	child	to the begetting of	8, 826/ 19
to make almost every	child	perceive that Friar Barnes	8, 872/ 3
to feed her own	child	. "But now be we	8, 892/ 17
meinie man, woman, and	child	who shall tarry behind	8, 922/ 11
there, man, woman, and	child	... since it were very	8, 937/ 32
catholic church" again: every	child	may soon see that	8, 1028/ 32
against Tyndale that every	child	may perceive them for	8, 1030/ 12
but "smearing" of the	child's	face, and "buttering" of	8, 704/ 30
people being baptized in	childhood	must have the feeling	8, 827/ 21

is christened in his	childhood	. But Barnes seemeth to	8, 851/ 1
between brethren's and sisters'	children	that was not before	8, 585/ 35
face of his faithful	children	of his Catholic church	8, 609/ 3
providing for sick men,	children	, old men, laborers, pilgrims	8, 631/ 20
him from begetting of	children	, and hinder his harlot	8, 638/ 32
turn many of the	children	of Israel unto their	8, 648/ 14
the fathers unto their	children	." That is, he shall	8, 648/ 18
spiritual heart in the	children	as was in their	8, 648/ 20
shall he give the	children	eagle eyes to spy	8, 648/ 26
saith, over all the	children	of pride; which pride	8, 662/ 18
say the baptizing of	children	is void, and they	8, 664/ 9
one of God's good	children	, even while he lieth	8, 666/ 36
the fathers unto the	children	, with making the world	8, 704/ 3
the hearts of the	children	and the fathers all	8, 704/ 6
Surely by teaching the	children	, as well in faith	8, 704/ 7
prey? Even so, the	children	of God spy out	8, 717/ 35
saith, "Even so, the	children	of God spy out	8, 724/ 34
I have gathered thy	children	together, as the hen	8, 747/ 16
the synagogue of the	children	of Israel, and gave	8, 753/ 7
it was in the	children	of Israel before, whose	8, 755/ 28
before Christ's coming, the	children	of the synagogue. And	8, 755/ 34
Abraham's seed, and the	children	of them to whom	8, 767/ 22
are they all Abraham's	children	"... but they only that	8, 773/ 17
even so shall the	children	of Master More's faithless	8, 774/ 4
as they do whose	children	they are though they	8, 774/ 7
seed are not Abraham's	children	all... but they only	8, 783/ 18
all be not Abraham's	children	that have Abraham's faith	8, 783/ 20
If ye be the	children	of Abraham, work ye	8, 783/ 22
be," saith he, "the	children	of the devil, and	8, 783/ 24
as men flee from	children	, feigning themselves afraid of	8, 788/ 9
even so shall the	children	of Master More's faithless	8, 792/ 5
as they do whose	children	they are though they	8, 792/ 8
Even so shall the	children	of Master More's faithless	8, 795/ 25
maketh more against the	children	of Master M's faith	8, 796/ 1
it, than against the	children	of Tyndale's own "feeling	8, 796/ 2
and so be many	children	of the same faith	8, 796/ 14
master and all their	children	shall lie still and	8, 796/ 16
manner let. When the	children	are baptized, which kind	8, 822/ 1
I trow. For the	children	have not yet neither	8, 822/ 16
he died, as many	children	do, in the chrism	8, 822/ 22
faith is in the	children	sufficient... yet cometh Tyndale's	8, 824/ 8
process, that the young	children	have infounded the very	8, 824/ 11
deny but that christened	children	have very faith... and	8, 824/ 12
by his words, the	children	in their baptism have	8, 824/ 16
christened while they were	children	... and that they can	8, 824/ 24
more than, though the	children	of Israel came in	8, 865/ 20
as be all the	children	that after Baptism die	8, 867/ 10
so tenderly loving his	children	as he doth, perceiving	8, 893/ 6
that would call many	children	to school, and when	8, 898/ 32
them comfortless, nor like	children	fatherless, but would himself	8, 938/ 5

you be called Christ's	children	! I lay nothing to	8, 954/ 16
give thanks as good	children	unto God, which as	8, 968/ 24
Huessgen is, that beget	children	by nuns. But this	8, 979/ 10
pardie, that all her	children	shall be pigs. The	8, 985/ 34
be God's good, holy	children	living in the law	8, 1011/ 33
is fire in the	chimney	. If he mean of	8, 878/ 28
the toe to the	chin	, turned all into fish	8, 651/ 5
assemble about election and	choice	, nor can have any	8, 668/ 27
not err in the	choice	of the scripture, nor	8, 719/ 30
put Friar Barnes in	choice	whether he will have	8, 936/ 1
therewith. For they were	choked	therewith; and so will	8, 793/ 11
great a matter to	choose	out specially and send	8, 695/ 9
have been burned here,	choose	which he list... and	8, 710/ 11
Catholic Church or not?	Choose	now yourselves whither part	8, 737/ 13
for he list to	choose	her and leave me	8, 898/ 9
because he would not	choose	me, and no cause	8, 898/ 14
why he would not	choose	me but only because	8, 898/ 15
because himself list to	choose	the one and refuse	8, 898/ 30
thing, the will cannot	choose	but follow. For that	8, 899/ 21
because he would not	choose	them. Now, when they	8, 998/ 16
by faith and baptism	chooseth	and adopteth us into	8, 757/ 5
help you; for Christ	chooseth	his church at his	8, 838/ 19
we agree that God	chooseth	by prevention of grace	8, 866/ 35
calleth all, but he	chooseth	only those that will	8, 898/ 22
which Christ elected and	chose	them into his church	8, 848/ 15
world, into which he	chose	and took both final	8, 848/ 16
and therefore even then	chose	them. "But, for because	8, 898/ 24
and keep that specially	chosen	creature that he suffer	8, 575/ 19
those elect and specially	chosen	heretics, which writings be	8, 722/ 26
some such other specially	chosen	elects, such as nowhere	8, 723/ 3
ween, God could have	chosen	worse Tyndale must of	8, 723/ 4
perceive for elect and	chosen	saints, by railing, and	8, 729/ 32
ye be adopted and	chosen	into the sons of	8, 756/ 24
not washed you and	chosen	you, then be you	8, 837/ 34
of her merits, hath	chosen	her for to be	8, 861/ 23
Because that Christ hath	chosen	her... and because she	8, 862/ 4
who shall accuse the	chosen	of God?" (as who	8, 865/ 27
saith, because God hath	chosen	it without any merits	8, 866/ 21
and because he hath	chosen	her, is cleansed pure	8, 869/ 18
whom God hath not	chosen	, though they hear it	8, 897/ 18
therefore there are few	chosen	though many be called	8, 898/ 26
say, because he hath	chosen	them, and the other	8, 998/ 15
children do, in the	chrism	cloth or in the	8, 822/ 22
candles, vestments, chalices, holy	chrism	, oil, and holy water	8, 932/ 7
bells, candles, chalices, oil,	chrism	, and holy water, with	8, 988/ 22
consecrating of the holy	chrism	and oil, and, finally	8, 990/ 4
that the church of	Christ	is another company than	8, 575/ 8
the very church of	Christ	here in earth, which	8, 575/ 28
not the church of	Christ	. Afterward, in his other	8, 576/ 8
is the church of	Christ	, and that none of	8, 576/ 11

call the church of	Christ	the Catholic, known church	8, 576/ 26
to be saved through	Christ	, is not of Christ's	8, 579/ 20
to be saved through	Christ	. For he teacheth to	8, 579/ 22
before us instead of	Christ	to believe in neither	8, 579/ 30
to believe in neither	Christ	nor God's word, neither	8, 579/ 30
to be saved through	Christ	" because he "teacheth to	8, 580/ 22
by the story that	Christ	also telleth of Abraham	8, 583/ 10
be set "instead of	Christ	" and are (as they	8, 583/ 18
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 583/ 25
to be saved through	Christ	. And I say meseemeth	8, 584/ 6
I be saved through	Christ	, if Tyndale lay mad	8, 584/ 7
is, whosoever believe in	Christ	consenteth that God's law	8, 584/ 12
whole Catholic church of	Christ	, and by his Holy	8, 589/ 28
Body or Blood of	Christ	, with bare signs and	8, 594/ 27
not the church of	Christ	in earth he hath	8, 598/ 7
the true church of	Christ	. Which first reason is	8, 598/ 25
and the living of	Christ	, and of all his	8, 599/ 34
the right church of	Christ	... and that they call	8, 600/ 12
and the living of	Christ	and all his apostles	8, 600/ 21
in the time of	Christ	; and they were before	8, 601/ 24
and they were before	Christ	; and Christ and his	8, 601/ 25
were before Christ; and	Christ	and his apostles came	8, 601/ 25
the right church, and	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 601/ 27
that the church of	Christ	here in earth shall	8, 602/ 35
that the church of	Christ	must, as I have	8, 604/ 7
any new church of	Christ	; but those, therefore, that	8, 604/ 10
to the church of	Christ	in perpetuity of lasting	8, 604/ 14
to the church of	Christ	, for the point that	8, 606/ 12
of the church of	Christ	as the whorl was	8, 606/ 14
and give place unto	Christ	at his coming.. and	8, 606/ 21
that the church of	Christ	, as long as the	8, 606/ 26
that the church of	Christ	can be but one	8, 606/ 28
also be both one.	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 606/ 35
the Catholic church of	Christ	, which while the world	8, 607/ 2
have none end. Also,	Christ	and his apostles went	8, 607/ 4
no new begun. Also,	Christ	and his apostles went	8, 607/ 10
man with other. Finally,	Christ	went with his apostles	8, 607/ 16
are all prophesied by	Christ	and his apostles to	8, 607/ 21
in power. Now did	Christ	, therefore, and his apostles	8, 608/ 11
times, I suppose, ere	Christ	came... for they never	8, 609/ 21
against the coming of	Christ	, the scribes, Pharisees, Caiaphas	8, 609/ 22
in the Gospel, how	Christ	warneth his disciples to	8, 609/ 34
a great while after	Christ	. Now, it is no	8, 610/ 11
unto the birth of	Christ	? as Saint Augustine orderly	8, 610/ 15
against the coming of	Christ	... and whom Christ for	8, 611/ 35
of Christ... and whom	Christ	for their false doctrine	8, 611/ 35
before the birth of	Christ	, and them that expounded	8, 612/ 26
and the coming of	Christ	... God stirred up a	8, 612/ 28
for the church of	Christ	... as in which he	8, 612/ 34
at the coming of	Christ	... Tyndale hath here won	8, 613/ 26

known Catholic church of	Christ	though they were like	8, 613/ 30
into the seat of	Christ	and his apostles by	8, 613/ 35
do the deeds of	Christ	and his apostles, but	8, 613/ 36
to do according as	Christ	and all his apostles	8, 614/ 4
into the seat of	Christ	and his apostles. Now	8, 614/ 10
nay but that while	Christ	intended not that himself	8, 614/ 12
very church to whom	Christ	specially spoke, speaketh, and	8, 614/ 21
his own good endeavor,	Christ	saith, "Be thou not	8, 615/ 10
of the church of	Christ	, "Every man shall not	8, 615/ 15
the New Law, whereof	Christ	neither received nor delivered	8, 615/ 28
be the successors of	Christ	and his apostles... and	8, 616/ 13
to the truth that	Christ	hath by his Holy	8, 616/ 19
malediction and curse of	Christ	, that hath ordained them	8, 616/ 21
that fearful word of	Christ	, "He that heareth you	8, 616/ 23
the Catholic church of	Christ	unto the synagogue of	8, 617/ 31
was not like unto	Christ	, the beginner and lawyer	8, 617/ 34
synagogue sundry prophets, and	Christ	hastened to come because	8, 618/ 3
at the least, as	Christ	commanded the Jews to	8, 618/ 24
before the birth of	Christ	, by the reason that	8, 619/ 11
known Catholic church of	Christ	, though we leave off	8, 622/ 16
against the coming of	Christ	infected by many false	8, 622/ 21
into the place of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 622/ 24
since the death of	Christ	and his apostles, stirred	8, 623/ 3
place and "seat of	Christ	and his apostles" as	8, 623/ 10
evangelists, and apostles, and	Christ	himself and these be	8, 624/ 19
to be believed than	Christ	and his apostles themselves	8, 624/ 27
and the understanding of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 624/ 31
flame, the story that	Christ	telleth himself they call	8, 626/ 7
at the coming of	Christ	... and the clergy of	8, 626/ 30
the truth... but also	Christ	himself, in the Blessed	8, 628/ 4
into the seat of	Christ	and his apostles by	8, 629/ 5
the Blessed Body of	Christ	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 630/ 17
Body and Blood of	Christ	, or anything else than	8, 633/ 26
the true knowledge of	Christ	, and have made their	8, 634/ 24
the Blessed Body of	Christ	and leave the people	8, 639/ 5
when they would expel	Christ	out of the Sacrament	8, 640/ 16
words of our Savior	Christ	himself? For where he	8, 640/ 20
And so make they	Christ	to declare himself as	8, 640/ 27
whole Catholic church of	Christ	... Tyndale And such blind	8, 641/ 26
us, made they against	Christ	, saying, "Abraham is our	8, 641/ 29
the Jews made against	Christ	. For answer whereof, this	8, 642/ 6
yet if our Savior	Christ	, to whom he resembleth	8, 642/ 11
able to say as	Christ	said: "Which of you	8, 642/ 24
and confute them as	Christ	did. For unto Tyndale	8, 642/ 27
and let our Savior	Christ	alone with them... and	8, 643/ 12
here to make us.	Christ	, if they would look	8, 643/ 15
All this, lo, could	Christ	for himself answer unto	8, 643/ 34
old holy saints from	Christ	unto our days both	8, 644/ 8
body and blood of	Christ	; Tyndale saith it is	8, 645/ 22
very Blessed Body of	Christ	; Tyndale will, if need	8, 646/ 10

and their living. And	Christ	and his disciples and	8, 648/ 7
As thou seest how	Christ	calleth them hypocrites, dissemblers	8, 648/ 11
eyes to spy out	Christ	and his righteousness, and	8, 648/ 27
our popish hypocrites succeed	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 648/ 30
faith and living of	Christ	and his apostles. And	8, 649/ 9
and his fellows to	Christ	and his apostles. And	8, 650/ 2
lost the faith of	Christ	. Whereof I have showed	8, 650/ 9
have the scripture of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 651/ 32
have, the scripture of "	Christ	and his apostles": whither	8, 651/ 35
he the scripture of	Christ	and his apostles for	8, 651/ 37
and the scriptures of	Christ	, and get him into	8, 652/ 2
for the scripture of	Christ	and his apostles, he	8, 652/ 8
confesseth, the scripture of	Christ	and his apostles), and	8, 652/ 15
than the scripture of	Christ	and his apostles, which	8, 652/ 21
that is to wit,	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 655/ 17
say, the church of	Christ	and his apostles, that	8, 655/ 21
the true faith of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 656/ 2
the old church, of	Christ	and his apostles we	8, 656/ 13
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 656/ 22
the selfsame faith that	Christ	and his apostles had	8, 656/ 29
thereof by that that	Christ	and his apostles did	8, 656/ 32
and only delivered by	Christ	to his apostles, and	8, 656/ 36
Spirit of God that	Christ	, according to his promise	8, 657/ 2
needs in, and that	Christ	put water into it	8, 657/ 31
have the scripture of "	Christ	and his apostles," himself	8, 658/ 30
an "old" church, of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 660/ 2
this that he confesseth	Christ	and his apostles to	8, 660/ 10
the very church of	Christ	. And here, ye see	8, 660/ 16
the true church of	Christ	, and the going out	8, 660/ 31
the true church of	Christ	is but one; and	8, 660/ 32
one true church of	Christ	, must needs be a	8, 660/ 35
the true church of	Christ	by the true faith	8, 661/ 1
the true church of	Christ	... Tyndale may well perceive	8, 661/ 9
the very body of	Christ	, nor nothing but only	8, 661/ 15
the very body of	Christ	, yet he held that	8, 661/ 21
the true church of	Christ	. Tyndale may also perceive	8, 661/ 25
the very body of	Christ	and very bread. But	8, 661/ 30
as the church of	Christ	is but one, so	8, 662/ 13
the true church of	Christ	and his apostles, is	8, 662/ 27
very, true church of	Christ	, because they can be	8, 664/ 2
that our blessed Savior	Christ	was but only man	8, 664/ 16
faith which was with	Christ	and his apostles hath	8, 669/ 9
the very church of	Christ	... in that that from	8, 669/ 39
succeed the church of	Christ	in this world, as	8, 670/ 10
that the church of	Christ	should succeed and put	8, 670/ 11
very, true church of	Christ	... and all the churches	8, 670/ 31
to be resembled unto	Christ	and his apostles... as	8, 671/ 2
this Catholic church of	Christ	as Lucifer and his	8, 671/ 7
from the church of	Christ	at the Maundy Supper	8, 672/ 2
the Ebionites, that said	Christ	was but only man	8, 672/ 20

very, true church of	Christ	, because they depart only	8, 672/ 27
the Catholic church of	Christ	... but also Lucifer's church	8, 672/ 36
very, true church of	Christ	, which all the devils	8, 673/ 12
the very church of	Christ	be very false heretics	8, 673/ 14
the very church of	Christ	. Which second reason is	8, 675/ 6
before him, then hath	Christ	broken all his promises	8, 679/ 15
eight hundred years hath	Christ	had none other church	8, 679/ 17
very, true church of	Christ	. And now, since this	8, 680/ 34
longer; but our Savior	Christ	hath begun and continued	8, 682/ 6
maketh for our Savior	Christ	, and for the Catholic	8, 682/ 32
men and falsely profess	Christ	, which falling from his	8, 683/ 6
that the church of	Christ	is at an end	8, 683/ 12
of the testament of	Christ	, and putteth out both	8, 684/ 17
the judgment seat of	Christ	, that every man may	8, 687/ 5
examples between Moses and	Christ	, where the Israelites fell	8, 691/ 11
Baptist. John went before	Christ	to prepare his way	8, 691/ 13
the only way unto	Christ	. For except a man	8, 691/ 16
have no part in	Christ	. Of John, Christ saith	8, 691/ 17
in Christ. Of John,	Christ	saith (Matthew 17) that	8, 691/ 17
of the merits of	Christ	." And thus at the	8, 692/ 9
grant against themselves that	Christ	hath not only deserved	8, 692/ 10
did; yea, and unto	Christ	himself and his apostles	8, 692/ 26
John the Baptist, and	Christ	, and his apostles... with	8, 692/ 35
in like manner as	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 693/ 4
days of Moses and	Christ	to call again the	8, 693/ 15
the meanwhile fallen from	Christ	unto idolatry he can	8, 693/ 16
like the church of	Christ	that is to wit	8, 694/ 1
meantime between Moses and	Christ	called the people home	8, 694/ 10
since the death of	Christ	, in this fifteen hundred	8, 694/ 27
now be resembled to	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 695/ 22
was fallen before, as	Christ	was and his apostles	8, 695/ 26
apostles, and which unto	Christ	himself. And if he	8, 695/ 29
he liken Luther to	Christ	, then who was Luther's	8, 695/ 29
the other did to	Christ	? I ween, in good	8, 695/ 32
into the church of	Christ	more than a hundred	8, 695/ 35
since the death of	Christ	to keep in the	8, 695/ 36
prophets between Moses and	Christ	, Tyndale leaveth off fourscore	8, 696/ 22
foregoer of some new	Christ	as good as ever	8, 696/ 29
us that his new	Christ	, to whom himself is	8, 696/ 33
miracles as our old	Christ	did... and then bear	8, 696/ 34
holy Baptist, as our	Christ	bore witness of the	8, 696/ 35
John the Baptist and	Christ	did rebuke the doctrine	8, 697/ 4
was more allowed of	Christ	for bestowing that costly	8, 699/ 12
the blessed body of	Christ	. And yet was he	8, 700/ 1
that ointment was worth.	Christ	blamed not those that	8, 702/ 4
of the Pharisees which	Christ	reproved, the Church reproveth	8, 703/ 5
while in Christendom, from	Christ	himself hitherto... the truth	8, 703/ 30
did; yea, and unto	Christ	himself and his apostles	8, 705/ 24
that Saint John, and	Christ	, and his apostles, and	8, 705/ 34
against Saint John and	Christ	and his apostles, shall	8, 706/ 8

the very church of	Christ	... and that Luther and	8, 706/ 12
sects. And then what	Christ	can say more for	8, 706/ 17
the true Gospel of	Christ	, so know thereby and	8, 708/ 22
the very church of	Christ	; and then let him	8, 708/ 24
Body and Blood of	Christ	himself, and other such	8, 709/ 18
the woman of whom	Christ	speaketh in the Gospel	8, 709/ 23
themselves, and our Savior	Christ	also himself, leavened the	8, 709/ 27
now rehearsed you, which	Christ	hath himself put in	8, 709/ 34
the very church of	Christ	... and consequently thereby proveth	8, 712/ 34
at the coming of	Christ	, if they had then	8, 713/ 7
that the church of	Christ	hath had since his	8, 713/ 23
hear the voice of	Christ	(John 10), whereas the	8, 718/ 7
whole Catholic church of	Christ	that is to wit	8, 719/ 21
the Catholic church of	Christ	between which twain, albeit	8, 719/ 34
for the promises that	Christ	hath made unto the	8, 720/ 7
unto the church of	Christ	by him that is	8, 720/ 13
that the church of	Christ	hath that gift of	8, 720/ 18
in some places with	Christ	himself also. But this	8, 721/ 10
afterward in debate between	Christ	and the Pharisees), and	8, 722/ 2
and the witness of	Christ	testified for him, and	8, 722/ 16
after the steps of	Christ	in the liquid water	8, 725/ 16
the very steps of	Christ	even foot for foot	8, 725/ 30
of the steps of	Christ	, but if Tyndale's elect	8, 725/ 36
evangelists spieth not that	Christ	stepped any such one	8, 726/ 3
from the steps that	Christ	stepped on the Mount	8, 726/ 7
clergy nor lay knoweth	Christ	... but if rebellion be	8, 726/ 23
hear the voice of	Christ	(John 10), whereas the	8, 726/ 29
the Catholic church of	Christ	... which words they spoke	8, 727/ 8
the very church of	Christ	, and took always for	8, 727/ 27
in the words of	Christ	that Christ's own sheep	8, 728/ 35
know, the voice of	Christ	that is to wit	8, 729/ 10
and the apostles of	Christ	, and as the eagle	8, 729/ 27
whom the preaching of	Christ	is but foolishness, saith	8, 730/ 15
for the church of	Christ	, and shall take them	8, 733/ 13
field of God whereof	Christ	speaketh in the Gospel	8, 734/ 23
the apostle of Jesus	Christ	through the providence of	8, 736/ 30
be the apostle of	Christ	. I beseech you be	8, 736/ 34
me, "The apostle of	Christ	." I believe it not	8, 737/ 1
the Church shall, as	Christ	promised, never fail... the	8, 738/ 33
for the church of	Christ	but only the known	8, 740/ 8
scripture of God that	Christ	is come into the	8, 740/ 11
will tell us that	Christ	neither verily died nor	8, 740/ 16
did; is he not	Christ	?" and many of the	8, 743/ 1
when they had heard	Christ	, the Spirit wrought and	8, 743/ 5
know that he is	Christ	, the Savior of the	8, 743/ 8
the very apostle of	Christ	, and that Saint Augustine	8, 744/ 32
very, true church of	Christ	here in earth, and	8, 745/ 8
order to be true,	Christ	witnesseth, where he saith	8, 746/ 33
much more merit, as	Christ	said, "Blessed be they	8, 748/ 18
for the faith of	Christ	there could not be	8, 749/ 1

against the faith of	Christ	as shall be laid	8, 749/ 7
the very gospels of	Christ	... was altogether but like	8, 750/ 10
be the gospel of	Christ	. Now, Tyndale, as ye	8, 750/ 28
the true gospel of	Christ	, because our Lord hath	8, 751/ 3
is the teaching whereof	Christ	speaketh in the words	8, 752/ 28
taught the old, and	Christ	, that should come and	8, 752/ 34
received and learned of	Christ	... which was not our	8, 753/ 3
is the writing that	Christ	so often promised unto	8, 753/ 25
in those words of	Christ	rehearsing the prophecy "They	8, 754/ 10
time from Adam unto	Christ	. And this prophecy that	8, 754/ 16
of the church of	Christ	that should be after	8, 754/ 18
death of our Savior	Christ	delivered in the baptism	8, 754/ 34
of God, coheirs of	Christ	; howbeit, that is to	8, 756/ 30
Spirit we dwell in	Christ	and have the Spirit	8, 757/ 22
she told them that	Christ	had told her all	8, 758/ 33
they "went out unto"	Christ	, and "desired him to	8, 758/ 34
till they spoke with	Christ	himself. For then the	8, 759/ 20
know that he is	Christ	, the Savior of the	8, 759/ 24
the communication had with	Christ	, more strong and more	8, 760/ 9
because the preaching of	Christ	was with power and	8, 760/ 34
well he wotteth that	Christ	promised and sent the	8, 760/ 36
none other church of	Christ	is there in which	8, 761/ 7
him to remember that	Christ	preached to many men	8, 761/ 18
likelihood he did, since	Christ	took him and made	8, 761/ 32
good consent together. Had	Christ	been of one mind	8, 762/ 8
because they spoke with	Christ	, and could not have	8, 762/ 13
till they spoke with	Christ	... if Christ spoke with	8, 762/ 14
spoke with Christ... if	Christ	spoke with Judas much	8, 762/ 14
because they spoke with	Christ	mouth to mouth, and	8, 762/ 26
the Catholic church of	Christ	then have we no	8, 767/ 33
that the church of	Christ	is governed by the	8, 769/ 9
Then must our Savior	Christ	have held his peace	8, 769/ 35
true, Catholic church of	Christ	he cometh forth with	8, 773/ 5
the right faith of	Christ	or are of his	8, 773/ 23
shalt be saved through	Christ	, and of suchlike principles	8, 774/ 11
saith, the faith of	Christ	, by which they know	8, 775/ 9
the right faith of	Christ	or of his church	8, 777/ 34
the right faith of	Christ	nor of his church	8, 778/ 24
the right faith of	Christ	." I say yes... for	8, 780/ 11
points and articles that	Christ	will have us bound	8, 780/ 13
his breast and prayeth	Christ	keep him from it	8, 783/ 6
could turn without God,	Christ	would not say, "Without	8, 787/ 1
the very body of	Christ	is in the Blessed	8, 787/ 36
persuaded to believe in	Christ	... forasmuch as of such	8, 792/ 13
induced to believe in	Christ	shall leave their souls	8, 792/ 18
come to the extremity,	Christ	shall come down from	8, 794/ 10
of that rest that	Christ	is risen to, but	8, 796/ 12
of the faith of	Christ	, and calleth it a	8, 798/ 33
not... the church of	Christ	alone, but Turks, and	8, 800/ 30
shalt be saved through	Christ	, and of suchlike principles	8, 801/ 22

the very church of	Christ	... because by that church	8, 801/ 28
the true scripture of	Christ	. Whereupon we conclude that	8, 801/ 29
shall be saved through	Christ	. For both is that	8, 802/ 8
Body nor Blood of	Christ	, but only cakebread and	8, 804/ 32
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Sacrament of	8, 806/ 4
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Blessed Sacrament	8, 806/ 21
the Christian folk... and	Christ	quit him thereafter, and	8, 808/ 12
the Old Testament, which	Christ	and his apostles taught	8, 810/ 27
that the church of	Christ	doth even the same	8, 810/ 29
teach the church of	Christ	in like wise to	8, 810/ 32
our own days, as	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 810/ 36
for this time) that	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 811/ 3
thereof, to show by	Christ	and his apostles and	8, 811/ 8
construe the scripture of	Christ	contrary to all the	8, 811/ 13
construe the scripture of	Christ	contrary to the continual	8, 811/ 16
upon the part of	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 811/ 23
that the scripture of	Christ	approveth it for lawful	8, 811/ 34
as the works of	Christ	himself... but faith, he	8, 822/ 37
the Catholic church of	Christ	, but of his own	8, 824/ 32
the very church of	Christ	... and that himself and	8, 825/ 3
the very church of	Christ	. First, in that I	8, 827/ 19
the very church of	Christ	by that the true	8, 828/ 15
the very church of	Christ	... by the very words	8, 828/ 18
ways that be in	Christ	Jesus, as I do	8, 833/ 32
only the parables of	Christ	, where he likeneth the	8, 834/ 6
by the church of	Christ	as did his fellows	8, 835/ 24
not the church of	Christ	, and except Christ be	8, 835/ 35
of Christ, and except	Christ	be not God. It	8, 835/ 35
love your wives as	Christ	hath loved the church	8, 837/ 7
very, true church of	Christ	, that is so pure	8, 837/ 12
But whereby, then? By	Christ	only, which hath given	8, 837/ 17
the name of Jesus	Christ	and in the Spirit	8, 837/ 22
church is washed: by	Christ	and by his Holy	8, 837/ 23
well prove, saying, "Of	Christ	is the church made	8, 837/ 28
Saint Augustine saith that	Christ	hath made his church	8, 837/ 31
by yours. And if	Christ	have not washed you	8, 837/ 34
they that believe that	Christ	hath washed them from	8, 838/ 4
not help you; for	Christ	chooseth his church at	8, 838/ 19
have the Spirit of	Christ	and be washed in	8, 838/ 27
the holy church of	Christ	is nothing else but	8, 838/ 28
the very church of	Christ	here in earth is	8, 839/ 9
by grace. For as	Christ	saith, no man "cometh	8, 841/ 6
man to say as	Christ	saith in the Gospel	8, 841/ 22
but I say in	Christ	and in the church	8, 843/ 28
they that believe that	Christ	hath washed them from	8, 844/ 14
the holy church of	Christ	is nothing else but	8, 844/ 18
and pureness is before	Christ	only, and not before	8, 845/ 6
ways that be in	Christ	Jesus, as I do	8, 846/ 16
the manifold promise of	Christ	; and therefore we need	8, 846/ 31
the election by which	Christ	elected and chose them	8, 848/ 14

good and bad. For	Christ	hath by his death	8, 848/ 27
of the church of	Christ	do put their trust	8, 849/ 1
in the merits of	Christ	only: if he mean	8, 849/ 1
without the merits of	Christ	, nor that they could	8, 849/ 3
of the church of	Christ	. For he said, "I	8, 849/ 13
the very church of	Christ	that will with help	8, 849/ 22
unto the merits of	Christ	: then meaneth he very	8, 849/ 23
in heaven therefor. For	Christ	saith in the Gospel	8, 849/ 29
to the promises of	Christ	, I would well hold	8, 850/ 19
the very church of	Christ	that sticketh fast unto	8, 850/ 21
we stick fastly to	Christ	in the belief of	8, 850/ 32
love your wives as	Christ	hath loved the church	8, 851/ 26
die for them, as	Christ	hath died for the	8, 851/ 34
of the church of	Christ	in earth. For this	8, 852/ 27
wrote the churches of	Christ	, and calleth them sanctified	8, 852/ 29
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	, and in the Spirit	8, 853/ 4
be rich in Jesus	Christ	in all things, in	8, 854/ 1
as the witness of	Christ	is confirmed in you	8, 854/ 2
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	, which shall confirm you	8, 854/ 4
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	" now, like as he	8, 854/ 5
damnable error... but, as	Christ	came himself to begin	8, 855/ 35
of the church of	Christ	in earth, till he	8, 856/ 26
the Catholic church of	Christ	putteth out such heretics	8, 856/ 32
the very church of	Christ	, and in this world	8, 857/ 1
the spiritual faith of	Christ	Jesus, and not in	8, 857/ 31
but in confession of	Christ	and of his blessed	8, 858/ 8
but in confession of	Christ	and his blessed verity	8, 858/ 20
Mark Saint Paul's words: "	Christ	hath given himself for	8, 860/ 5
God toward her through	Christ	, for whose sake he	8, 860/ 8
of her blessed husband,	Christ	Jesus, and to the	8, 860/ 15
fast unto her husband,	Christ	, and doth abide in	8, 860/ 18
them that be in	Christ	Jesus." And that this	8, 860/ 22
cleansed and purified by	Christ	for acknowledging of her	8, 860/ 36
his blessed Son, Jesus	Christ	, in whom is all	8, 861/ 17
of heaven... which is	Christ	Jesus. And he is	8, 861/ 21
John, where our Master,	Christ	, is compared to the	8, 861/ 25
except she remain in	Christ	by perfect faith. This	8, 861/ 29
his... as our Master,	Christ	, beareth witness: "My sheep	8, 861/ 34
knoweth the voice of	Christ	from other voices, and	8, 862/ 2
her judgment? Because that	Christ	hath chosen her... and	8, 862/ 4
God, as our Master,	Christ	, saith... and because she	8, 862/ 5
her charge, then is	Christ	, saith Friar Barnes, ready	8, 865/ 12
the Catholic church of	Christ	, here in earth, hath	8, 866/ 27
of satisfaction, and that	Christ	is our satisfaction... the	8, 867/ 6
that satisfaction by which	Christ	with his Passion satisfied	8, 867/ 13
than he would, though	Christ	be our advocate and	8, 867/ 16
of Penance... and because	Christ	is our satisfaction, will	8, 868/ 19
in the parable of	Christ	where he said, "I	8, 870/ 3
church" may fall from	Christ	at any time, Friar	8, 870/ 30
was the church of	Christ	, and which was the	8, 874/ 25

very, true church of	Christ	, but only by scriptures	8, 874/ 28
was the church of	Christ	known, when the conversation	8, 874/ 29
the very church of	Christ	... how shall he know	8, 874/ 34
learning and believeth that	Christ	hath sufficiently taught her	8, 875/ 23
to heaven, but followeth	Christ	only... in suffering oppressions	8, 875/ 25
learned of our Master,	Christ	. Our holy mother the	8, 875/ 28
in her true head,	Christ	Jesus, taught... hath learned	8, 875/ 29
to be discovered. But	Christ	meant not that the	8, 879/ 27
Eunuchus had heard of	Christ	, and of his living	8, 888/ 29
make it open that	Christ	was he that was	8, 889/ 1
of the great Master,	Christ	. And therefore should I	8, 889/ 12
professing the faith of	Christ	as he doth will	8, 889/ 15
that the apostles of	Christ	be gone, that learned	8, 890/ 24
false church, of whom	Christ	bade us take heed	8, 891/ 10
our Lord, saying, "Of	Christ	is the Church made	8, 906/ 14
in the church of	Christ	, himself seeth how the	8, 907/ 18
both by reason of	Christ	her glorious head, and	8, 907/ 26
it is dedicated unto	Christ	. The second, that there	8, 907/ 38
head thereof, our Savior	Christ	himself. And therefore, as	8, 908/ 7
but in confession of	Christ	and of his blessed	8, 910/ 24
in the confession of	Christ	and his blessed verity	8, 911/ 4
the true faith of	Christ	that is to say	8, 912/ 11
very holy church of	Christ	here in earth, and	8, 912/ 14
the "faithful" people of	Christ	, because of the unity	8, 912/ 16
the true faith of	Christ	. In which as for	8, 912/ 17
is to wit, upon	Christ	, that it shall always	8, 915/ 7
thieves and murderers, as	Christ	saith. For you come	8, 918/ 37
into the fold of	Christ	without him. You bring	8, 918/ 38
thieves, and not of	Christ	. Therefore you cannot but	8, 919/ 4
thieves, and not of	Christ	. " This fellow cometh forth	8, 919/ 22
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	, in virtue of our	8, 920/ 23
of our Lord Jesus	Christ	. " God also did accurse	8, 920/ 25
cannot err because that	Christ	did pray for his	8, 921/ 24
Head and Spouse is	Christ	Jesus; and the pope	8, 921/ 29
but the vicar of	Christ	, and not the very	8, 921/ 30
Head and Spouse is	Christ	Jesus," and the pope	8, 924/ 5
the pope "vicar" under	Christ	, and confeseth and saith	8, 924/ 5
name and faith of	Christ	with intent to be	8, 924/ 22
was the church of	Christ	, and which was the	8, 928/ 35
very, true church of	Christ	, but only by scriptures	8, 929/ 2
was the church of	Christ	known, when the conversation	8, 929/ 3
the very church of	Christ	... how shall he know	8, 929/ 8
learning, and believeth that	Christ	hath sufficiently taught her	8, 929/ 35
to heaven, but followeth	Christ	only... in suffering oppressions	8, 929/ 37
learned of our Master,	Christ	. Our holy mother the	8, 930/ 2
in her true head,	Christ	Jesus, taught... hath learned	8, 930/ 4
will live devoutly in	Christ	must suffer persecution") and	8, 930/ 10
not once say as	Christ	saith. And as for	8, 930/ 17
that is to wit,	Christ	, that is and was	8, 931/ 18
is to wit, Jesus	Christ	himself." Whereas Friar Barnes	8, 931/ 27

the Blessed Blood of	Christ	without chalice laid and	8, 932/ 27
against the Godhead of	Christ	was condemned, did as	8, 933/ 25
very, true church of	Christ	. Also Saint Gregory would	8, 935/ 18
very, true church of	Christ	: then would Saint Gregory	8, 936/ 12
be doubted but that	Christ	which promised and performed	8, 937/ 37
in every year since	Christ	was born, and every	8, 940/ 30
very, true church of	Christ	; and wheresoever the same	8, 942/ 16
objected that our Master,	Christ	, commandeth if my brother	8, 943/ 2
I answer: Our Master,	Christ	, doth plainly speak of	8, 943/ 7
The first is that	Christ	doth there plainly speak	8, 943/ 27
Barnes here saith that	Christ	spoke there of him	8, 944/ 1
to himself; as though	Christ	meant of no more	8, 944/ 2
I say that though	Christ	doth not so forbid	8, 944/ 5
therefore I say that	Christ	here plainly speaketh of	8, 944/ 9
every such case doth	Christ	there send him that	8, 944/ 22
him, I say, sendeth	Christ	unto "the church" to	8, 944/ 24
by the words of	Christ	where he saith, "If	8, 944/ 27
he saith here that	Christ	plainly meant... he seemeth	8, 944/ 32
pain that our Master,	Christ	, assigneth there, the which	8, 945/ 17
not reprove? Moreover, if	Christ	here speak specially of	8, 946/ 9
restrain those words of	Christ	, "If thy brother offend	8, 948/ 1
by the text that	Christ	biddeth him at the	8, 948/ 7
no fewer. Now, when	Christ	would he should take	8, 948/ 14
need should require if	Christ	had spoken those words	8, 948/ 16
himself. And so if	Christ	had meant no more	8, 948/ 23
of those words of	Christ	, "If thy brother offend	8, 948/ 36
follow the counsel of	Christ	, and therefore asketh Barnes	8, 949/ 15
doth Barnes say that	Christ	speaketh plainly of him	8, 949/ 22
virtuous living. Now, where	Christ	did bid him that	8, 950/ 30
would have went that	Christ	had bade him complain	8, 950/ 34
ask Friar Barnes whether	Christ	did there bid the	8, 951/ 3
Friar Barnes answer this.	Christ	neither bade him seek	8, 951/ 7
at once. But because	Christ	would provide that all	8, 951/ 13
is it plain that	Christ	sending him so plainly	8, 951/ 35
churches of paynims. For	Christ	would not send him	8, 952/ 3
known particular churches of	Christ	be known parts, is	8, 952/ 9
answereth those words of	Christ	which plainly prove the	8, 952/ 15
the very church of	Christ	to be a known	8, 952/ 16
to heaven, but followeth	Christ	only... in suffering oppressions	8, 952/ 25
learned of our Master,	Christ	. Our holy mother the	8, 952/ 28
in her true head,	Christ	Jesus, taught... hath learned	8, 952/ 29
this known church of	Christ	hath many times suffered	8, 953/ 34
the very church of	Christ	... because it persecuteth heretics	8, 954/ 2
in the church of	Christ	before... did of their	8, 955/ 5
the very church of	Christ	cannot be a known	8, 956/ 13
the very church of	Christ	by faith, and it	8, 956/ 14
Mark Saint Paul's words: "	Christ	hath given himself for	8, 956/ 21
God toward her through	Christ	, for whose sake he	8, 956/ 23
of her blessed husband,	Christ	Jesus, and to the	8, 956/ 31
fast unto her husband,	Christ	, and doth abide in	8, 956/ 33

them that be in	Christ	Jesus." More I have	8, 956/ 37
fast unto her husband,	Christ	, in faith, and abideth	8, 957/ 5
them that be in	Christ	Jesus." I have said	8, 957/ 10
say again, that though	Christ	hath, as Saint Paul	8, 957/ 12
every man for whom	Christ	hath given himself to	8, 957/ 14
them that "be in	Christ	Jesus." But by holy	8, 958/ 8
Saint Paul and holy	Christ	Jesus too, it is	8, 958/ 9
to make men love	Christ	Jesus, and then maliciously	8, 958/ 12
them that are in	Christ	Jesus, but he saith	8, 958/ 21
them that are in	Christ	Jesus, that walk not	8, 958/ 22
though they be in	Christ	Jesus after such a	8, 958/ 24
alone we stick to	Christ	, as Barnes would have	8, 958/ 34
in such wise in	Christ	Jesus, howsoever they live	8, 959/ 2
Upon the cross of	Christ	! For even upon the	8, 960/ 25
is the vicar of	Christ	here upon earth. Finally	8, 963/ 4
same church, too, which	Christ	hath given himself for	8, 965/ 28
great, strong trust in	Christ	to be saved by	8, 965/ 31
to be saved by	Christ	... and yet not a	8, 965/ 31
communion and blood of	Christ	at the time of	8, 967/ 19
for though we love	Christ	above that substance, so	8, 968/ 19
that substance than deny	Christ	, yet because, as I	8, 968/ 21
Body and Blood of	Christ	in the Mass is	8, 969/ 22
love your wives as	Christ	loved the Church, and	8, 971/ 8
very, true church of	Christ	that is so pure	8, 971/ 13
saith there but that	Christ	gave himself to make	8, 971/ 16
very, true church of	Christ	, that is so pure	8, 972/ 14
cleansed and purified by	Christ	for acknowledging of her	8, 972/ 27
the whole church of	Christ	here passeth hence without	8, 972/ 29
cleansed and purified by	Christ	, for acknowledging of its	8, 973/ 1
of the church of	Christ	here in earth, or	8, 973/ 3
of the church of	Christ	in heaven? To this	8, 973/ 3
of the church of	Christ	here in earth. Then	8, 973/ 5
that the church of	Christ	living here in earth	8, 973/ 26
that the church of	Christ	while it liveth in	8, 973/ 30
in Jerusalem: "To believe	Christ	must be an article	8, 974/ 23
of the faith; ergo,	Christ	must be a person	8, 974/ 24
Jew have argued that	Christ	had not been very	8, 974/ 27
had not been very	Christ	, because he was a	8, 974/ 28
he is; but when	Christ	cometh, no man shall	8, 974/ 31
answered them that as	Christ	was both by faith	8, 974/ 33
into all truth, and	Christ	, the chief head thereof	8, 975/ 8
holy, catholic church of	Christ	. Also we believe the	8, 975/ 20
in the church of	Christ	. For truly she is	8, 976/ 18
his as our Master,	Christ	, beareth witness: "My sheep	8, 980/ 26
words of our Savior	Christ	, rehearse them not in	8, 980/ 33
that the sheep of	Christ	"do not know the	8, 980/ 35
that the sheep of	Christ	"do not follow any	8, 981/ 1
and telleth us that	Christ	said that his sheep	8, 981/ 3
than only those that	Christ	spoke in his own	8, 981/ 5
his own person. But	Christ	said not they should	8, 981/ 6

hear their own Shepherd,	Christ	. And therefore they flee	8, 981/ 17
interpreteth the words of	Christ	in the Gospel of	8, 981/ 24
that would say that	Christ	was not a man	8, 983/ 2
saith the church of	Christ	is not a church	8, 983/ 3
known Catholic church of	Christ	, nor prove his own	8, 983/ 8
themselves the ministers of	Christ	, but they serve Antichrist	8, 983/ 20
serve Antichrist and not	Christ	. And who saith nay	8, 985/ 18
be no servants of	Christ	, nor be no Christian	8, 986/ 15
be the ministers of	Christ	, and they serve Antichrist	8, 986/ 35
themselves the ministers of	Christ	, but they serve Antichrist	8, 986/ 36
be the ministers of	Christ	in his church here	8, 987/ 2
the very church of	Christ	the common known Catholic	8, 987/ 21
there "the body of	Christ	"; whereby ye may see	8, 987/ 24
the very church of	Christ	in earth. Now, then	8, 987/ 25
the very church of	Christ	, but only good, holy	8, 988/ 9
the very church of	Christ	which he calleth there	8, 988/ 10
there "the body of	Christ	" is the whole number	8, 988/ 11
finally, Christian men without	Christ	. " "The life of Christ	8, 989/ 35
Christ. " "The life of	Christ	was shut from the	8, 989/ 36
very, true church of	Christ	, his Mystical Body here	8, 992/ 5
against the promise of	Christ	, the devil and he	8, 992/ 16
very, true church of	Christ	Ye have, good Christian	8, 993/ 5
the very church of	Christ	in earth, that in	8, 995/ 14
evangelists and apostles of	Christ	unto the Church, and	8, 996/ 20
and that over that,	Christ	himself and his Holy	8, 996/ 20
unto the church of	Christ	he did give all	8, 996/ 25
we them farther, whether	Christ	meant all this but	8, 998/ 37
have the assistance of	Christ	and his Holy Spirit	8, 999/ 11
company these words of	Christ	be always verified: "I	8, 999/ 13
as they with whom	Christ	is perpetually assistant, and	8, 999/ 19
that perpetual assistance of	Christ	and his Holy Spirit	8, 999/ 26
For they with whom	Christ	and his Holy Spirit	8, 999/ 30
whether they with whom	Christ	hath promised to be	8, 999/ 37
To this yet because	Christ	abideth here in earth	8, 1000/ 3
the very church of	Christ	, and that all the	8, 1000/ 9
whole, universal church of	Christ	through the whole world	8, 1000/ 11
a very church of	Christ	there is and ever	8, 1000/ 30
be in earth, till	Christ	come again unto Judgment	8, 1000/ 31
the very church of	Christ	here in earth is	8, 1001/ 6
the very church of	Christ	, that we both seek	8, 1001/ 21
the very church of	Christ	here in earth neither	8, 1001/ 34
the very church of	Christ	in earth is and	8, 1001/ 38
the true faith of	Christ	unto Turks and Saracens	8, 1002/ 31
a very church of	Christ	in earth, that cannot	8, 1002/ 34
because in it only	Christ	and his Holy Spirit	8, 1003/ 5
yet not church," and "	Christ	and yet not Christ	8, 1004/ 13
Christ and yet not	Christ	," and "God and yet	8, 1004/ 14
the very church of	Christ	hath hitherto been openly	8, 1006/ 33
person of our Savior	Christ	, God and man together	8, 1009/ 13
this world ended, when	Christ	shall deliver the kingdom	8, 1009/ 28

will say, none but	Christ	. To their first answer	8, 1010/ 14
time from Adam to	Christ	, Christ was himself a	8, 1010/ 16
from Adam to Christ,	Christ	was himself a known	8, 1010/ 16
they will grant that	Christ	was head of his	8, 1010/ 22
as yet. For if	Christ	did not appoint Saint	8, 1011/ 4
second, and say that	Christ	did ordain those known	8, 1011/ 25
unknown church whereof only	Christ	is head, and no	8, 1011/ 29
flock of sheep whereupon	Christ	did set the known	8, 1012/ 2
thou my sheep." Lo,	Christ	called the flock upon	8, 1012/ 19
the known church whether	Christ	have of his any	8, 1012/ 26
that the church of	Christ	could not be known	8, 1013/ 4
must needs agree that	Christ	neither hath nor never	8, 1013/ 9
shift, and say that	Christ	hath in earth more	8, 1013/ 19
they will say that	Christ	hath here two or	8, 1013/ 29
them to say that	Christ	hath two catholic churches	8, 1013/ 36
the very church of	Christ	, that is holy and	8, 1014/ 5
only the church of	Christ	that cannot err remember	8, 1014/ 6
two catholic churches of	Christ	, the one holy, the	8, 1014/ 11
the very church of	Christ	in earth, all the	8, 1015/ 3
either had our Savior	Christ	none holy church in	8, 1015/ 11
member known. Now, that	Christ	in his time had	8, 1015/ 15
is accursed that saith	Christ	was not known, so	8, 1015/ 22
catholic, true church of	Christ	here in earth must	8, 1015/ 25
that the church of	Christ	is that number of	8, 1015/ 36
sending of our Savior	Christ	, of whom Moses prophesied	8, 1016/ 17
of the church of	Christ	and yet fall to	8, 1017/ 23
Body and Blood of	Christ	, for which he showeth	8, 1017/ 27
in the church of	Christ	since: so may we	8, 1018/ 38
but the church of	Christ	here in earth? And	8, 1019/ 12
in earth? And hath	Christ	any more churches here	8, 1019/ 12
for the church of	Christ	being mingled of both	8, 1019/ 28
Saint John speaketh of	Christ	, saying that "he hath	8, 1019/ 31
that the church of	Christ	is a company mixed	8, 1021/ 11
that the church of	Christ	is a church known	8, 1021/ 14
of the church of	Christ	? What were he the	8, 1021/ 20
into the church of	Christ	? What were he the	8, 1021/ 23
that the church of	Christ	must be a known	8, 1022/ 7
of the church of	Christ	, what question is there	8, 1022/ 15
that the church of	Christ	must be a church	8, 1022/ 16
have the church of	Christ	unknown. When Saint Paul	8, 1022/ 25
could thus think of	Christ	, which is the very	8, 1023/ 18
means, the way of	Christ	yea, that way that	8, 1023/ 19
way that is very	Christ	himself should not set	8, 1023/ 20
impute and ascribe unto	Christ	that he would illude	8, 1024/ 7
to those words of	Christ	"dic ecclesiae"; that is	8, 1024/ 10
to the bidding of	Christ	to "complain to the	8, 1025/ 35
reformed by "the church,"	Christ	biddeth that he shall	8, 1026/ 6
holy, catholic church" of	Christ	, in only which the	8, 1028/ 33
very "catholic church" of	Christ	is and must needs	8, 1028/ 39
the very church of	Christ	here in earth is	8, 1029/ 20

clearly about to leave	Christ	here in earth no	8, 1030/ 3
The very church of	Christ	must needs be that	8, 1030/ 14
had its beginning with	Christ	and his apostles, and	8, 1030/ 15
very, true church of	Christ	. This argument hath Tyndale	8, 1030/ 23
that was begun by	Christ	and by his apostles	8, 1030/ 31
and the church of	Christ	. For he saith that	8, 1031/ 12
saith that like as	Christ	and his apostles departed	8, 1031/ 12
known universal church of	Christ	hath been this eight	8, 1031/ 17
from the church of	Christ	into the church of	8, 1032/ 11
Body and Blood of	Christ	is in the Sacrament	8, 1034/ 1
and His Sect Be	Christ's	Church or No More	8, 576/ 21
governor under God, and	Christ's	vicar in earth and	8, 576/ 31
and His Sect Be	Christ's	Church or No," laboreth	8, 577/ 26
Christ, is not of	Christ's	church. The pope believeth	8, 579/ 21
are the denying of	Christ's	blood. More Some man	8, 579/ 33
through the merits of	Christ's	bitter Passion... and that	8, 580/ 29
saints for dead, against	Christ's	own words declaring the	8, 583/ 7
taught) the "denying of	Christ's	blood." How should they	8, 583/ 19
be the denying of	Christ's	blood, when the Church	8, 583/ 20
have their strength by	Christ's	blood, and that in	8, 583/ 22
one of them is	Christ's	own very blood and	8, 583/ 22
the Mass and at	Christ's	Body, and take it	8, 584/ 2
exhorting them to keep	Christ's	. And he hath granted	8, 584/ 16
as a brother exhort	Christ's	law, but also like	8, 585/ 7
tokens and signs, and	Christ's	Blessed Body at the	8, 589/ 32
There are orders in	Christ's	church by which a	8, 590/ 13
the pope, contrary unto	Christ's	doctrine. More To begin	8, 596/ 8
question, every point of	Christ's	Catholic faith that God	8, 597/ 32
how far fallen from	Christ's	holy teaching with his	8, 601/ 7
his abominable mocking of	Christ's	own Blessed Body. But	8, 601/ 9
from this vine of	Christ's	Mystical Body, the known	8, 603/ 4
and continue forever, and	Christ's	church can be but	8, 604/ 9
from Abraham's days unto	Christ's	, showing that ever in	8, 610/ 8
church except only into	Christ's	... had gone wrong. And	8, 613/ 23
there been had since	Christ's	days and his apostles'	8, 614/ 18
been that part of	Christ's	very church to whom	8, 614/ 21
and the preachers by	Christ's	order must be (or	8, 616/ 3
for the governance of	Christ's	church now in his	8, 616/ 13
Tyndale is bound by	Christ's	word to receive them	8, 616/ 15
scribes and Pharisees in	Christ's	time... and that as	8, 616/ 31
the Jews was at	Christ's	coming. Though there never	8, 617/ 8
be, but that in	Christ's	church, as long as	8, 617/ 9
resemble the clergy of	Christ's	church to the scribes	8, 618/ 15
from the death of	Christ's	apostles even unto our	8, 623/ 8
and Pharisees were at	Christ's	coming "crept up into	8, 623/ 11
of God which by	Christ's	promise leadeth it into	8, 627/ 26
Friday for compassion of	Christ's	Passion. And with this	8, 631/ 14
from heaven instead of	Christ's	apostles and of our	8, 641/ 21
Scripture itself, and by	Christ's	own doctrine, too. For	8, 642/ 15
old holy saints from	Christ's	time to ours have	8, 643/ 6

holy saints, too, from	Christ's	days hitherto, that ever	8, 646/ 17
his words, none of	Christ's	scripture nor of his	8, 652/ 13
that ever wrote in	Christ's	Catholic Church, writeth plainly	8, 657/ 27
some other scripture than	Christ's	and his apostles'... which	8, 658/ 27
the great company of	Christ's	disciples went from him	8, 671/ 26
nothing that any of	Christ's	apostles wrote; nor some	8, 681/ 34
that whole epistle of	Christ's	blessed apostle... saying that	8, 688/ 22
of the heart through	Christ's	blood-shedding, put to, "Thou	8, 692/ 2
never prove that since	Christ's	days the Catholic Church	8, 693/ 17
he prove therewith all	Christ's	promises broken by which	8, 693/ 18
Saint John, which to	Christ's	apostles, and which unto	8, 695/ 28
his faith is not	Christ's	faith, nor Tyndale's doctrine	8, 696/ 14
of every age since	Christ's	days to their own	8, 697/ 11
men should kneel to	Christ's	cross and kiss it	8, 703/ 35
kiss it, and worship	Christ's	Holy Body in the	8, 703/ 35
souls, and should have	Christ's	holy sacraments in reverence	8, 709/ 17
read of some of	Christ's	own apostles, reported in	8, 711/ 25
the devil out of	Christ's	church for a heretic	8, 713/ 16
the special doctors of	Christ's	church; and besides them	8, 716/ 32
out their father... and	Christ's	elects spy out their	8, 717/ 36
spirituality know him not.	Christ's	sheep hear the voice	8, 718/ 6
whole synagogue was until	Christ's	coming the very church	8, 719/ 31
old prophets and with	Christ's	apostles, and in some	8, 721/ 9
and thereby did all	Christ's	miracles bear witness with	8, 722/ 16
on this fashion: "And	Christ's	elect spy out their	8, 725/ 9
therewith, and saith... Tyndale	Christ's	sheep hear the voice	8, 726/ 29
words of Christ that	Christ's	own sheep hear his	8, 728/ 35
heretics that they hear	Christ's	voice... but also for	8, 729/ 8
himself is one of	Christ's	sheep, and therefore understandeth	8, 729/ 24
prove Manichaeus to be	Christ's	apostle... then must it	8, 737/ 36
Gospel to prove Manichaeus	Christ's	apostle, I must rather	8, 738/ 7
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church that the known	8, 740/ 28
of the world." For	Christ's	preaching was with power	8, 743/ 9
and thereby were after	Christ's	Passion saved: yet was	8, 755/ 25
help of grace by	Christ's	own coming, when by	8, 755/ 26
quick, lively members of	Christ's	Mystical Body, than might	8, 755/ 33
of old time, before	Christ's	coming, the children of	8, 755/ 33
others that preach them	Christ's	words, but, as the	8, 762/ 33
face to face with	Christ's	own person present. Now	8, 762/ 34
matrimony. Which thing from	Christ's	death unto their own	8, 767/ 4
which they give unto	Christ's	Catholic Church, according to	8, 768/ 25
the Catholic Church (since	Christ's	days hitherto!) that the	8, 769/ 3
sacraments, his calling of	Christ's	Blessed Body bare cakebread	8, 786/ 5
unto the image of	Christ's	cross also... as hath	8, 788/ 2
believe the articles of	Christ's	faith by miracles and	8, 797/ 22
of God, according to	Christ's	promise, perpetually taught unto	8, 807/ 18
since the time of	Christ's	death and his blessed	8, 810/ 35
is a memorial of	Christ's	Passion, and nothing else	8, 826/ 24
old holy doctors of	Christ's	church in the interpretation	8, 831/ 30
in the interpretation of	Christ's	word... and that they	8, 831/ 31

main a multitude, while	Christ's	own only twelve were	8, 832/ 25
is also cleansed by	Christ's	blessed blood, and not	8, 837/ 27
this church standeth by	Christ's	election, and not by	8, 837/ 33
if they believe in	Christ's	words, and stick fast	8, 838/ 11
in spirit, redeemed with	Christ's	blood, and sticketh fast	8, 838/ 29
by the merits of	Christ's	blessed Passion: this point	8, 839/ 32
in spirit, redeemed with	Christ's	blood, and sticketh fast	8, 844/ 20
spirit, and redeemed with	Christ's	blood, and stick all	8, 844/ 28
of the church of	Christ's	elects, putteth only these	8, 847/ 35
they be redeemed by	Christ's	blood; fourthly, that they	8, 848/ 1
God's promises made in	Christ's	blood; sixthly, that they	8, 848/ 3
church are redeemed in	Christ's	blood both good and	8, 848/ 26
bad among them... as	Christ's	company was a good	8, 854/ 34
he were out of	Christ's	favor, was not yet	8, 856/ 29
false heresies instead of	Christ's	blessed verity. Now, in	8, 858/ 23
that be gathered in	Christ's	name, which have Christ's	8, 862/ 19
Christ's name, which have	Christ's	spirit, which have the	8, 862/ 20
which abide fast by	Christ's	word, and hear none	8, 862/ 21
good and true; for	Christ's	death is able and	8, 867/ 7
and the hearing of	Christ's	voice, and cleaving to	8, 869/ 17
taketh it according to	Christ's	meaning, that by this	8, 870/ 25
be some men of	Christ's	church this may be	8, 874/ 17
be some men of	Christ's	church. But, now, as	8, 875/ 17
she is content with	Christ's	learning and believeth that	8, 875/ 22
company some men of	Christ's	holy church. And this	8, 880/ 16
highly the meeting with	Christ's	disciple that had so	8, 889/ 4
while they were both	Christ's	approved apostles? For though	8, 895/ 16
strength, and virtue of	Christ's	Passion. But he findeth	8, 906/ 27
acknowledge and confess for	Christ's	vicar in "the church	8, 910/ 2
any other voice than	Christ's	... then are you not	8, 918/ 35
be some men of	Christ's	church. But, now, as	8, 929/ 29
she is content with	Christ's	learning, and believeth that	8, 929/ 34
will judge righteously, after	Christ's	word and after the	8, 943/ 12
will judge righteously, after	Christ's	word and after the	8, 943/ 33
saith here he did...	Christ's	counsel had been insufficient	8, 948/ 24
soul! And then if	Christ's	particular churches to which	8, 952/ 6
then it followeth that	Christ's	whole church, whereof all	8, 952/ 8
handle this matter, of	Christ's	own holy words, in	8, 952/ 22
they cease to be	Christ's	church but if they	8, 953/ 15
which could never be	Christ's	except the world did	8, 954/ 12
will you be called	Christ's	children! I lay nothing	8, 954/ 16
he may be of	Christ's	church here many years	8, 957/ 23
was not one of	Christ's	elects... yet was he	8, 957/ 31
and pure... for then	Christ's	pureness is ours, he	8, 958/ 36
preserved and continued from	Christ's	days unto our own	8, 962/ 10
mercy, too, go from	Christ's	very church in earth	8, 966/ 1
in the virtue of	Christ's	Passion, by faithful prayer	8, 970/ 13
might have said in	Christ's	days while he preached	8, 974/ 22
from the household of	Christ's	Catholic Church, and which	8, 981/ 12
rehearse and strangely declare	Christ's	Catholic scripture against the	8, 981/ 13

known Catholic doctrine of	Christ's	known Catholic church by	8, 981/ 14
voice of such heretics)	Christ's	sheep cannot hear their	8, 981/ 16
Saint Paul whose voice	Christ's	sheep do hear, because	8, 981/ 18
a stranger saith unto	Christ's	flock, "That man that	8, 981/ 19
no Christian men, but	Christ's	enemies and very antichrists	8, 986/ 15
vain to pull down	Christ's	church. Thus endeth the	8, 992/ 17
after the profession of	Christ's	faith and doctrine of	8, 999/ 10
new, naughty doctrine against	Christ's	coming was sprung up	8, 1008/ 27
known heads thereof, from	Christ's	days to their own	8, 1010/ 34
this hath ever since	Christ's	own day been the	8, 1011/ 16
they ever said that	Christ's	very church neither is	8, 1012/ 33
truth they must, that	Christ's	church can be but	8, 1013/ 11
church, they say, is	Christ's	very church... is such	8, 1014/ 32
was the figure of	Christ's	church: every man knoweth	8, 1016/ 8
And yet, continually to	Christ's	time, he gave his	8, 1016/ 13
and sacraments, members of	Christ's	Mystical Body the Church	8, 1017/ 33
and bad together be	Christ's	church, then is it	8, 1019/ 14
and bad together is	Christ's	church appeareth by all	8, 1019/ 17
is here in earth	Christ's	"flour"; for only in	8, 1019/ 36
the holy church... except	Christ's	church in his own	8, 1020/ 16
that affirmeth now that	Christ's	church of so many	8, 1020/ 20
as I say, in	Christ's	flour there shall ever	8, 1020/ 22
and straw, and in	Christ's	net in the sea	8, 1020/ 23
the good, and in	Christ's	field here upon earth	8, 1020/ 25
shall it still be	Christ's	holy church, and his	8, 1020/ 26
suffered much martyrdom for	Christ's	sake. For yet if	8, 1027/ 29
church in earth is	Christ's	church but only this	8, 1029/ 10
since everything that proveth	Christ's	church to be this	8, 1029/ 13
yet the guise of	Christ's	church hath ever been	8, 1032/ 4
old time (soon upon	Christendom	well spread abroad), for	8, 586/ 5
and his apostles', in	Christendom	, but the clergy, by	8, 614/ 19
confession, indeed be) through	Christendom	none but the clergy	8, 616/ 4
man that came into	Christendom	did give all that	8, 635/ 3
willing to come into	Christendom	, "Brother, beware of the	8, 635/ 9
drive God out of	Christendom	, when they would expel	8, 640/ 16
of every age since	Christendom	first began unto Friar	8, 659/ 3
rulers at all in	Christendom	, neither spiritual nor temporal	8, 664/ 10
for the Jews against	Christendom	... but even the selfsame	8, 681/ 11
and keepeth them from	Christendom	! But surely Saint Augustine	8, 681/ 12
all this while in	Christendom	, from Christ himself hitherto	8, 703/ 29
poor a village in	Christendom	, in which there is	8, 705/ 13
their unchristian husbands unto	Christendom	. But if we," saith	8, 731/ 17
mother of every man's	Christendom	like his own mother	8, 750/ 30
that whoso after his	Christendom	do purposely commit any	8, 758/ 12
in many countries of	Christendom	full fast, and in	8, 772/ 4
in sundry places of	Christendom	, and daily appeareth yet	8, 788/ 4
by God's grace, in	Christendom	, that never shall there	8, 794/ 1
good man in all	Christendom	but he feeleth and	8, 816/ 33
martyrs died before their	Christendom	should he be saved	8, 818/ 21
all the clergy of	Christendom	that will be none	8, 832/ 20

that came duly to	Christendom	. For every such man	8, 848/ 20
they that be in	Christendom	, let them give themselves	8, 874/ 19
no true probation of	Christendom	, nor no other refuge	8, 874/ 23
men which be in	Christendom	willing to reserve the	8, 874/ 37
the whole corps of	Christendom	, but only such as	8, 913/ 24
the whole corps of	Christendom	together than in the	8, 914/ 23
they that be in	Christendom	, let them give themselves	8, 928/ 28
no true probation of	Christendom	, nor no other refuge	8, 928/ 32
men which be in	Christendom	willing to reserve the	8, 929/ 12
hand he said: that	Christendom	were only built upon	8, 931/ 13
every general council of	Christendom	lawfully called and assembled	8, 941/ 3
not well be after	Christendom	so greatly increased the	8, 941/ 5
and taught, and through	Christendom	with all men so	8, 942/ 6
for the weal of	Christendom	, all Christian nations fully	8, 956/ 6
of great princes of	Christendom	, and corrupted also no	8, 1027/ 6
be all the nations	christened	, except a few lately	8, 578/ 6
was born heathen and	christened	in England, so had	8, 619/ 10
Paul farther unto the	christened	that were among the	8, 756/ 21
Acts, and thereupon were	christened	what took they by	8, 820/ 26
not deny but that	christened	children have very faith	8, 824/ 12
many as ever were	christened	while they were children	8, 824/ 23
that almost all be	christened	shortly upon their birth	8, 848/ 22
Catholic church that is	christened	in his childhood. But	8, 851/ 1
as be here faithful	christened	men in this church	8, 857/ 23
commandeth he that all	christened	men in that time	8, 874/ 20
believed him and was	christened	. And how did Eunuchus	8, 888/ 17
with whom I was	christened	and hitherto brought up	8, 903/ 21
as be here faithful,	christened	men in this church	8, 908/ 25
such as be newly	christened	or very young and	8, 911/ 35
with intent to be	christened	. And yet, because I	8, 924/ 23
commandeth he that all	christened	men in that time	8, 928/ 29
the world that is	christened	, or longeth to be	8, 942/ 18
or longeth to be	christened	, and consenteth with that	8, 942/ 19
once they shall, become	christened	again, and be believers	8, 962/ 25
professed "faith" of faithless	christened	heretics. We may perceive	8, 1027/ 3
the sick; which also	christeneth	those that are newly	8, 976/ 12
Bernard saith thus "Ministri	Christi	sunt, et serviunt Antichristo	8, 986/ 34
Ye have already, good	Christian	readers, well seen and	8, 575/ 6
Catholic company of all	Christian	regions: that is to	8, 575/ 9
Catholic church of all	Christian	people, neither of malice	8, 575/ 33
Well ye wot, good	Christian	readers, that I (whose	8, 576/ 23
known church of all	Christian	nations, neither gone out	8, 576/ 27
known congregation of all	Christian	nations under one head	8, 576/ 36
Catholic congregation of all	Christian	nations, abiding together in	8, 577/ 4
therefore may ye, good	Christian	readers, see that Tyndale	8, 577/ 24
mock and scorn... all	Christian	nations besides those corners	8, 578/ 17
whole multitude of all	Christian	nations, spiritual and temporal	8, 579/ 9
that ye see, good	Christian	readers, for what doctrine	8, 583/ 28
could not to good	Christian	men tell a more	8, 584/ 8
that they reign over	Christian	people like temporal tyrants	8, 585/ 3

a law, upon any	Christian	man without his own	8, 585/ 17
honesty and propagation of	Christian	charity, forbidden marriage to	8, 586/ 6
Reason Tyndale Thereto, all	Christian	men, if they have	8, 587/ 23
repentants. And then all	Christian	men, he saith, repent	8, 587/ 35
as all other good	Christian	people do. Now, if	8, 588/ 21
and, in all good	Christian	men's ears, spitefully spoken	8, 589/ 35
chief governor over the	Christian	flock... and if he	8, 594/ 9
books about, calling every	Christian	woman a priest... there	8, 594/ 34
of that example... good	Christian	princes cause faithful people	8, 597/ 22
preach. And now, good	Christian	readers, here have ye	8, 598/ 4
Catholic church of all	Christian	people is not the	8, 598/ 6
afire to speak among	Christian	men that other folk	8, 601/ 4
thing. More Now, good	Christian	reader, this reason that	8, 601/ 33
and then you, good	Christian	readers, shall after discern	8, 602/ 29
of the Jews, and	Christian	people going out of	8, 606/ 14
but also among all	Christian	people so plainly believed	8, 606/ 30
being thus... consider, good	Christian	reader, how like these	8, 606/ 32
have I now, good	Christian	readers, showed you so	8, 607/ 29
the clergy and the	Christian	people: I have already	8, 616/ 33
This "truth" is, good	Christian	reader, a very false	8, 630/ 12
ye shall find, good	Christian	readers, of all these	8, 638/ 8
keep up the true	Christian	faith. Ceremonies, also, which	8, 638/ 26
Catholic church of all	Christian	people unto the synagogue	8, 641/ 36
same, and all the	Christian	people besides. And thus	8, 644/ 9
God. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here hath Tyndale	8, 649/ 2
of likelihood leave the	Christian	countries and the scriptures	8, 652/ 1
church. . . . More Lo, good	Christian	readers, after long work	8, 654/ 13
that point: consider, good	Christian	reader, that we prove	8, 659/ 1
all. Then consider, good	Christian	reader, that since we	8, 659/ 28
in faith the common	Christian	people by all these	8, 659/ 31
the men? Finally, good	Christian	readers, upon these things	8, 659/ 36
that he hath, good	Christian	reader, all this while	8, 665/ 20
devil. And thus, good	Christian	readers, have I plainly	8, 670/ 34
thus end I, good	Christian	reader, this book... in	8, 673/ 3
Scripture too. Now, good	Christian	readers, consider well, I	8, 678/ 34
the same to the	Christian	people... "You know not	8, 681/ 26
have said again that	Christian	people might answer the	8, 681/ 30
again, ye that are	Christian	men and falsely profess	8, 683/ 5
And thus, lo, good	Christian	readers, here ye clearly	8, 683/ 20
may Tyndale now, good	Christian	readers considering this false	8, 685/ 23
can nothing damn a	Christian	man as long as	8, 687/ 29
And thus, lo, good	Christian	readers, do these holy	8, 689/ 15
good. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have I	8, 692/ 30
priests apostate from the	Christian	faith, as Pomerane, Zwingli	8, 695/ 1
alone. And thus, good	Christian	readers, for conclusion of	8, 702/ 39
into starch." Lo, good	Christian	readers, here is the	8, 705/ 1
teach his own godly,	Christian	heresies, such as ye	8, 705/ 10
Tyndale doth, if any	Christian	man's ears can abide	8, 705/ 17
determined." More Now, good	Christian	readers, here have you	8, 707/ 15
men learn. Now, good	Christian	reader, this being the	8, 708/ 10

wed nuns, and that	Christian	men should pray for	8, 709/ 16
should pray for all	Christian	souls, and should have	8, 709/ 16
they taught unto the	Christian	flock. All which leaven	8, 709/ 29
would he fain, good	Christian	readers, bring us all	8, 712/ 6
to pray for all	Christian	souls, and to honor	8, 712/ 24
true, perfect faith and	Christian	living thereto, that God	8, 713/ 25
determined." More Lo, good	Christian	reader, this false pageant	8, 714/ 21
know. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here may ye	8, 718/ 19
Here is, lo, good	Christian	reader, all his answer	8, 719/ 14
multitude of all true	Christian	people, of which our	8, 719/ 22
to me and all	Christian	men that none other	8, 720/ 24
the mother of all	Christian	people, he will not	8, 725/ 5
know. More Now, good	Christian	readers, here hath Tyndale	8, 727/ 5
believe. As Peter warneth	Christian	wives that had heathen	8, 730/ 24
saith, "How knowest thou,	Christian	wife, whether thou shalt	8, 730/ 27
unbelief. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have you	8, 730/ 34
Saint Peter counseled the	Christian	wives with Christian living	8, 731/ 14
the Christian wives with	Christian	living and virtuous conversation	8, 731/ 15
ween as many good	Christian	men have constantly suffered	8, 731/ 29
the living of the	Christian	people of the Catholic	8, 732/ 18
with nuns. Hitherto, good	Christian	reader, have I so	8, 733/ 20
consent of the Catholic,	Christian	nations... and that he	8, 735/ 15
not found." Lo, good	Christian	readers, here see ye	8, 738/ 19
Catholic church of all	Christian	nations." Lo, good reader	8, 740/ 19
to other folk. Good	Christian	readers, if my purpose	8, 740/ 27
world. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have I	8, 743/ 20
the false. Now, good	Christian	readers, this way went	8, 745/ 16
ye consider well, good	Christian	readers, ye shall find	8, 746/ 22
the things of the	Christian	faith depend upon the	8, 747/ 26
faith before. Now, good	Christian	readers, by this tale	8, 750/ 8
finger therein. Now, good	Christian	readers, here have ye	8, 752/ 15
come to gather his	Christian	church, and teach in	8, 753/ 9
God." These words, good	Christian	reader, which Tyndale here	8, 754/ 27
that would be good	Christian	people, from all the	8, 754/ 35
but for love... since	Christian	people receive the spirit	8, 756/ 17
with him." Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have I	8, 756/ 32
Spirit." This is, good	Christian	readers, the mind of	8, 757/ 33
were once a good	Christian	man could never after	8, 758/ 9
see ye well, good	Christian	readers, that of all	8, 762/ 35
paynim." But, now, good	Christian	readers, I have declared	8, 763/ 34
way. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, in these words	8, 767/ 31
passed both the Catholic,	Christian	church and the false	8, 768/ 3
well ye wot, good	Christian	readers, that, as I	8, 768/ 8
side, unto all good	Christian	men, this thing must	8, 768/ 35
For since among all	Christian	men this is a	8, 769/ 8
now is to good	Christian	people Tyndale's argument none	8, 769/ 11
truth. More Now, good	Christian	readers, here have I	8, 775/ 2
right faith nor no	Christian	faith. For the right	8, 780/ 35
and abide bondslaves in	Christian	countries upon the borders	8, 781/ 14
the articles of the	Christian	faith getteth that belief	8, 781/ 17

saith expressly that a	Christian	man "can never be	8, 784/ 7
Is not here, good	Christian	readers, a good lesson	8, 797/ 31
I think that every	Christian	man that knoweth which	8, 800/ 15
feeling faith" that good	Christian	men's good works shall	8, 806/ 2
Church... ye know, good	Christian	readers, well enough, those	8, 806/ 16
and pray for all	Christian	souls, and honor the	8, 806/ 20
he show us that	Christian	women be priests and	8, 807/ 32
paynim, and persecuted the	Christian	folk... and Christ quit	8, 808/ 12
continually, in every good	Christian	country, worketh miracles in	8, 809/ 34
common faith of all	Christian	nations since the time	8, 810/ 34
continued faith of all	Christian	nations, but also all	8, 812/ 6
same space to all	Christian	people besides, that now	8, 816/ 32
saith expressly that no	Christian	man can be damned	8, 821/ 19
clergy, and all the	Christian	people besides, be the	8, 824/ 22
clergy, and the whole	Christian	people, that is to	8, 825/ 1
before. And surely, good	Christian	reader, as for "feeling	8, 825/ 11
false trust instead of	Christian	hope, and Tyndale's false-translated	8, 826/ 2
false-translated "love" instead of	Christian	charity. And such hopers	8, 826/ 3
hell. And now, good	Christian	readers, ye see to	8, 826/ 33
needs follow that all	Christian	people being baptized in	8, 827/ 21
scripture. And thus, good	Christian	readers, to make an	8, 828/ 11
that city... but the	Christian	people only, that were	8, 835/ 6
Jews and Saracens, as	Christian	folk. But yet will	8, 835/ 14
therein. More Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have ye	8, 838/ 33
Catholic faith of all	Christian	people this fifteen hundred	8, 842/ 36
a congregation of good	Christian	men and good Christian	8, 845/ 15
Christian men and good	Christian	women, of which every	8, 845/ 15
to the diminishing of	Christian	men's minds toward the	8, 849/ 25
hath died for the	Christian	people to bring them	8, 851/ 35
his church of all	Christian	people, and hath cleansed	8, 852/ 2
his church of all	Christian	people, to the intent	8, 852/ 6
his church of all	Christian	people... and by the	8, 852/ 10
that all those whole	Christian	people, as they were	8, 853/ 22
continued profession of the	Christian	faith, were also just	8, 853/ 23
favor by very, true	Christian	living.. and that so	8, 853/ 25
to wit, to the	Christian	people of Corinthians, "Ye	8, 853/ 35
well. And therefore, good	Christian	readers, here may ye	8, 855/ 20
sent into every good	Christian	country good and holy	8, 856/ 4
now. And thus, good	Christian	readers, here have ye	8, 856/ 34
church beside. Now, good	Christian	readers, whereas Friar Barnes	8, 857/ 3
church" is not the	Christian	people of any one	8, 858/ 17
and belief of all	Christian	nations... and the contrary	8, 872/ 26
catholic consent of all	Christian	people, before that these	8, 872/ 29
no other refuge unto	Christian	men willing to know	8, 874/ 23
when the conversation of	Christian	men, either of all	8, 874/ 29
wicked men; but now	Christian	men be as evil	8, 874/ 31
among them than among	Christian	men. Wherefore, he that	8, 874/ 33
therefore commandeth he that	Christian	men which be in	8, 874/ 37
forth. And thus, good	Christian	readers, here ye see	8, 883/ 16
profit. But now, good	Christian	readers, to the intent	8, 883/ 28

Catholic church of all	Christian	nations remaining in the	8, 896/ 8
multitude of all true	Christian	people and all faithful	8, 909/ 20
people and all faithful	Christian	nations, wheresoever they be	8, 909/ 21
faith and infect good	Christian	people with false, poisoned	8, 911/ 21
was not only the	Christian	people present at his	8, 912/ 5
sermon, nor only those	Christian	people that were in	8, 912/ 6
also all the faithful	Christian	people that were in	8, 912/ 8
thing myself: that all	Christian	nations professing the true	8, 912/ 10
many as be faithful	Christian	men in this church	8, 913/ 3
here mean by "faithful	Christian	" no more but only	8, 913/ 5
necessary points of the	Christian	faith, but that were	8, 913/ 7
Will ye know, good	Christian	people, who be true	8, 913/ 11
in this word "faithful	Christian	folk making the whole	8, 913/ 22
he meant not all	Christian	people that agree in	8, 913/ 23
For there is no	Christian	man but he may	8, 913/ 29
that this word "faithful	Christian	folk" is not always	8, 913/ 34
all "faithful" folk all	Christian	people, all the Christian	8, 914/ 10
Christian people, all the	Christian	nations... all the whole	8, 914/ 10
profession of the common	Christian	faith, both in the	8, 914/ 13
in a council of	Christian	men, the Spirit of	8, 922/ 33
it that all the	Christian	nations were from all	8, 924/ 12
in here all the	Christian	nations, but also whosoever	8, 924/ 19
nations, but also whosoever	Christian	man or woman were	8, 924/ 20
such place had a	Christian	purpose, and favored the	8, 924/ 22
heretics openly professing the	Christian	faith and secretly muttering	8, 924/ 25
and of all good	Christian	people upon earth, and	8, 925/ 23
no other refuge unto	Christian	men willing to know	8, 928/ 33
when the conversation of	Christian	men, either of all	8, 929/ 4
wicked men; but now	Christian	men be as evil	8, 929/ 5
among them than among	Christian	men. Wherefore, he that	8, 929/ 7
therefore commandeth he that	Christian	men which be in	8, 929/ 11
have said that the	Christian	people were edified and	8, 930/ 31
unto the edification of	Christian	people, that were by	8, 930/ 34
whole flock of all	Christian	people, together upon that	8, 937/ 22
that the very whole	Christian	people should have if	8, 937/ 30
whole number of all	Christian	people, but of some	8, 938/ 17
it all the whole	Christian	people. And thus ye	8, 938/ 23
of all the whole	Christian	people assembled at a	8, 938/ 28
than all the whole	Christian	people... or if there	8, 940/ 5
world good and bad,	Christian	and heathen would have	8, 940/ 17
of the whole world,	Christian	and heathen, so fully	8, 941/ 1
of all the whole	Christian	people, yet should their	8, 941/ 6
the whole congregation of	Christian	people to it, and	8, 941/ 11
it, and yet all	Christian	people obeyed it. And	8, 941/ 12
say that whatsoever all	Christian	people would determine if	8, 941/ 28
therefor. For when all	Christian	people be by the	8, 941/ 32
of charity between all	Christian	brethren, he cannot but	8, 944/ 18
be grieved with his	Christian	brothers evil. For as	8, 944/ 18
devotion, and faith in	Christian	people." Surely if Barnes'	8, 945/ 3
excommunicated out of the	Christian	company, and taken as	8, 946/ 24

pain is, among good	Christian	people, more dangerous and	8, 946/ 26
in any court of	Christian	people, be it spiritual	8, 947/ 9
known. And thus, good	Christian	readers, it is more	8, 952/ 14
and quiet grown among	Christian	people, and that yet	8, 955/ 1
weal of Christendom, all	Christian	nations fully and wholly	8, 956/ 6
too, it is, good	Christian	readers, a right heavy	8, 958/ 9
be heard speak among	Christian	people... when he so	8, 958/ 10
may ye see, good	Christian	people, how shamefully this	8, 959/ 4
how shamefully this evil	Christian	man falsifieth Saint Paul's	8, 959/ 4
etc. More Now, good	Christian	readers, here have you	8, 959/ 28
deeds doth not a	Christian	man that hath a	8, 961/ 27
prayer overwiped." Now, good	Christian	readers, ye shall first	8, 961/ 30
whole number of all	Christian	nations not being by	8, 962/ 5
heretics call the Catholic,	Christian	people "papists" yet can	8, 962/ 34
a known church of	Christian	people good and bad	8, 963/ 8
stroke." For such sins	Christian	men, he saith, that	8, 965/ 24
man may be a	Christian	man, and of the	8, 965/ 27
felt," etc. Lo, good	Christian	readers, ye may clearly	8, 969/ 1
undoubted authority. Now, good	Christian	readers, if ye like	8, 969/ 27
without sin. Lo, good	Christian	readers, where saw you	8, 973/ 24
are newly come to	Christian	religion, and justifieth the	8, 976/ 12
be... he is no	Christian	man that is not	8, 976/ 18
have ye heard, good	Christian	readers, how Saint Augustine	8, 978/ 23
nor be a true	Christian	man, but if he	8, 979/ 16
we may be good	Christian	men and members... not	8, 979/ 32
in heaven. Moreover, good	Christian	readers, ye see that	8, 979/ 36
ye shall understand, good	Christian	readers, that Saint John	8, 980/ 31
to come." Lo, good	Christian	readers, here have you	8, 982/ 10
are we now, good	Christian	readers, come unto an	8, 983/ 5
that if the best	Christian	man within the realm	8, 984/ 8
man agree that evil	Christian	people do by their	8, 985/ 20
is neither monk nor	Christian	man, but much worse	8, 985/ 28
Christ, nor be no	Christian	men, but Christ's enemies	8, 986/ 15
Bernard's time among all	Christian	people for a thing	8, 989/ 3
God and profit of	Christian	people, and by God	8, 989/ 17
due reverence, and, finally,	Christian	men without Christ." "The	8, 989/ 35
from the babies of	Christian	folk, while the grace	8, 989/ 36
instantly required by the	Christian	folk of that country	8, 990/ 6
go thither." Now, good	Christian	readers, here may ye	8, 991/ 20
Catholic church of all	Christian	nations, as I before	8, 992/ 8
in this wise, good	Christian	readers, here end I	8, 992/ 14
Christ Ye have, good	Christian	readers, by my seven	8, 993/ 6
the frost? Surely, good	Christian	readers, there is a	8, 994/ 16
still unknown. Wherefore, good	Christian	readers, letting those fond	8, 995/ 5
Catholic church of all	Christian	people abiding in the	8, 1000/ 26
their profession. Now, good	Christian	readers, in conclusion, it	8, 1000/ 29
churches holy. Moreover, good	Christian	readers, ye perceive very	8, 1014/ 30
ye may see, good	Christian	readers, that Saint John	8, 1019/ 35
ye may see, good	Christian	readers, that the church	8, 1020/ 15
silver." And so, good	Christian	readers, ye see that	8, 1021/ 10

Lo, Saint Paul, good	Christian	readers, saith that heresies	8, 1025/ 3
or his good, virtuous,	Christian	works, a good zeal	8, 1026/ 23
name the very, right-faithful,	Christian	church was universally known	8, 1027/ 1
he met with another	Christian	man whom he had	8, 1027/ 21
that ye may, good	Christian	readers, well and clearly	8, 1028/ 21
since I have, good	Christian	readers, well and plainly	8, 1028/ 37
to pray for all	Christian	souls, and that the	8, 1033/ 36
and almsdeed of good	Christian	folk here doth help	8, 1033/ 38
known church of these	Christian-continued	nations in faith... all	8, 962/ 21
go to, then, good	Christians	, in God's name, and	8, 700/ 28
first; and iwis, good	Christians	, ye wot well yourselves	8, 700/ 34
worldly wisdom against the	Christians	. Nevertheless, the earnest living	8, 730/ 17
earnest living of the	Christians	according unto their doctrine	8, 730/ 17
Turks or Saracens any	Christians	, or men that long	8, 962/ 20
that long to be	Christians	, which agree with the	8, 962/ 20
a bean in a	Christmas	cake. For now he	8, 918/ 28
foregoer of these new	Christs	, that is to wit	8, 650/ 21
foregoer of these new	Christs	, and all their new	8, 651/ 8
Cyprian, Saint Basil, Saint	Chrysostom	, and all the old	8, 589/ 27
is ascribed unto Saint	Chrysostom	, to make it seem	8, 685/ 9
Cyprian, Saint Basil, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Leo, Saint Hilary	8, 696/ 9
nay. But holy Saint	Chrysostom	calleth upon folk to	8, 702/ 17
and among others, Saint	Chrysostom	writing that the apostles	8, 703/ 22
Dionysius, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Basil, Saint Gregory	8, 727/ 19
Basil, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Gregory, Saint Ambrose	8, 805/ 17
and defend them against	Chrysostom	. Moreover, if Chrysostom complain	8, 875/ 7
against Chrysostom. Moreover, if	Chrysostom	complain of the incontinence	8, 875/ 7
the words of Saint	Chrysostom	, which be these... Barnes	8, 928/ 25
and defend them against	Chrysostom	. Moreover, if Chrysostom complain	8, 929/ 19
against Chrysostom. Moreover, if	Chrysostom	complain of the incontinence	8, 929/ 19
the words of Saint	Chrysostom	Saint Gregory would, I	8, 933/ 1
writers entitled unto Saint	Chrysostom	, and the same title	8, 933/ 6
that work to Saint	Chrysostom	. For albeit the man	8, 933/ 12
would himself. But Saint	Chrysostom	himself, in his own	8, 933/ 19
the name of Saint	Chrysostom	), forasmuch as by the	8, 933/ 23
it was not Saint	Chrysostom	, but some man that	8, 934/ 13
whom he calleth Saint	Chrysostom	) saith no more but	8, 934/ 23
these words of Saint	Chrysostom	, if they were his	8, 934/ 33
in those words Saint	Chrysostom	(if those words and	8, 935/ 3
Barnes that since Saint	Chrysostom	sendeth us to the	8, 935/ 6
Barnes that when Saint	Chrysostom	(if those words were	8, 935/ 20
these words of Saint	Chrysostom	if they were his	8, 935/ 36
same words, that Saint	Chrysostom	, in the selfsame few	8, 936/ 7
be far from Saint	Chrysostom's	mind. For ye may	8, 702/ 24
may be proved by	Chrysostom's	words, ""They that be	8, 874/ 17
it taken for Saint	Chrysostom's	then would Saint Gregory	8, 934/ 18
words taken for Saint	Chrysostom's	or no. If he	8, 936/ 2
will have them Saint	Chrysostom's	words, then appeareth it	8, 936/ 6
That the Known Catholic	Church	Is Not the Church	8, 575/ 4
Church Is Not the	Church	Whether the Known Catholic	8, 575/ 4

Whether the Known Catholic	Church	Can Be the Church	8, 575/ 5
Church Can Be the	Church	Ye have already, good	8, 575/ 5
prove you that the	church	of Christ is another	8, 575/ 8
that for the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 575/ 28
the faith of which	church	shall neither be true	8, 575/ 30
this common known Catholic	church	of all Christian people	8, 575/ 32
which common known Catholic	church	, all the good and	8, 575/ 34
can prove none other	church	he now goeth about	8, 576/ 2
about to disprove that	church	too; whereby we may	8, 576/ 3
to find out the	church	, but rather to make	8, 576/ 4
that there were no	church	at all. About this	8, 576/ 5
that the known Catholic	church	is not the church	8, 576/ 8
church is not the	church	of Christ. Afterward, in	8, 576/ 8
that the known Catholic	church	is the church of	8, 576/ 11
Catholic church is the	church	of Christ, and that	8, 576/ 11
His Sect Be Christ's	Church	or No More Well	8, 576/ 21
that I call the	church	of Christ the Catholic	8, 576/ 26
Christ the Catholic, known	church	of all Christian nations	8, 576/ 26
the definition of "the	church	," defining "the church" to	8, 576/ 35
the church," defining "the	church	" to be "the common	8, 576/ 35
I never define "the	church	"... but purposely declined therefrom	8, 577/ 1
very well that "the	church	" being proved this common	8, 577/ 3
over all that Catholic	church	the pope must needs	8, 577/ 7
the definition of "the	church	," as a thing that	8, 577/ 19
His Sect Be Christ's	Church	or No," laboreth to	8, 577/ 26
spirits be not the	church	may thiswise be proved	8, 577/ 33
off from the whole	church	; and then as well	8, 578/ 10
call the heretics the "	church	"... and therein calleth he	8, 578/ 11
I call ever the	church	which his part is	8, 578/ 21
together for the Catholic	Church	... that there is not	8, 578/ 25
to pray for the	Church	, he saith not, "Ye	8, 578/ 27
three estates of Holy	Church	that is to wit	8, 578/ 29
and flitting from the	church	that is to wit	8, 579/ 8
spirits be not the	church	may thiswise be proved	8, 579/ 19
is not of Christ's	church	. The pope believeth not	8, 579/ 21
so taught as the	Church	teacheth it: that no	8, 580/ 25
specially touch that the	Church	teacheth to put trust	8, 581/ 35
most abominable. But the	Church	teacheth none other trust	8, 582/ 2
the ceremonies of the	Church	, and the sacraments... against	8, 583/ 14
Christ's blood, when the	Church	teacheth us as God	8, 583/ 21
rebuketh the common Catholic	church	... ye cannot but thereby	8, 583/ 29
shall they be the	church	. But for lack of	8, 584/ 4
forbidden; with which the	Church	hath since, for our	8, 586/ 9
be not of the	church	... for none is of	8, 587/ 34
none is of the	church	but repentants. And then	8, 587/ 35
into Luther's and Tyndale's	church	... there is else no	8, 588/ 32
bad of the Catholic	Church	but he will confess	8, 588/ 33
usual English words of "	church	," "priest," and "penance" to	8, 589/ 11
all the whole Catholic	church	of Christ, and by	8, 589/ 28
holy doctors of his	church	and ever abiding therein	8, 589/ 29

are orders in Christ's	church	by which a pope	8, 590/ 13
canon laws of the	Church	, commandeth every of them	8, 594/ 17
in her own parish	church	... I say not hear	8, 594/ 38
the laws of the	Church	be that for their	8, 596/ 31
years taught his Catholic	church	. And then, all things	8, 597/ 34
that the known Catholic	church	of all Christian people	8, 598/ 6
people is not the	church	of Christ in earth	8, 598/ 7
spirituality, be not the	church	. And of that which	8, 598/ 10
that the known Catholic	church	is not the church	8, 598/ 11
church is not the	church	he hath not spoken	8, 598/ 11
that the known Catholic	church	is the true church	8, 598/ 24
church is the true	church	of Christ. Which first	8, 598/ 25
out of the Catholic	Church	. The Sixth Book The	8, 598/ 26
Would Prove Himself the	Church	Are Solved. More This	8, 599/ 6
of the whole Catholic	Church	he descended to the	8, 599/ 10
called the whole Catholic	Church	no more but the	8, 599/ 13
nor woman of the	Church	. Wherein I would have	8, 599/ 21
they be the right	church	... and cannot err though	8, 599/ 31
they be the right	church	! Now, when Tyndale knoweth	8, 600/ 9
speak of the Catholic	Church	... and then here dissembleth	8, 600/ 10
so calleth the right	church	of Christ... and that	8, 600/ 11
call the whole Catholic	Church	not themselves alone, but	8, 600/ 12
high reasons is, The	Church	(say they) was before	8, 601/ 17
ever out of the	Church	and left it; and	8, 601/ 18
they be the right	church	, and the others heretics	8, 601/ 21
dispute. First the right	church	was under Moses and	8, 601/ 22
priests were the right	church	, and Christ and his	8, 601/ 27
proved first that the	church	of Christ here in	8, 602/ 34
that the known Catholic	church	is that same church	8, 603/ 2
church is that same	church	... and none of all	8, 603/ 2
Body, the known Catholic	church	; and that since they	8, 603/ 5
of this known Catholic	church	be and always have	8, 603/ 11
good reader, that the	church	of Christ must, as	8, 604/ 7
continue forever, and Christ's	church	can be but one	8, 604/ 9
to begin any new	church	of Christ; but those	8, 604/ 10
Jews like to the	church	of Christ in perpetuity	8, 604/ 14
as like to the	church	of Christ, for the	8, 606/ 11
going out of the	church	of Christ as the	8, 606/ 14
it proved that the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 606/ 20
begin and continue his	church	both of Jews and	8, 606/ 23
of the Jews' peculiar	church	and peculiar laws and	8, 606/ 24
end... and that the	church	of Christ, as long	8, 606/ 25
it proved that the	church	of Christ can be	8, 606/ 27
went out of the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 606/ 36
own ordinance, the Jews'	church	or synagogue should have	8, 606/ 37
out of the Catholic	church	of Christ, which while	8, 607/ 2
out of the old	church	to begin a new	8, 607/ 5
out of the old	church	to begin a new	8, 607/ 7
new... because the old	church	, by God's ordinance, shall	8, 607/ 8
out of the old	church	to begin one new	8, 607/ 10

to begin one new	church	of all people agreeing	8, 607/ 11
out of the old	church	to begin a great	8, 607/ 13
out of the old	church	to begin a new	8, 607/ 16
to be a perpetual	church	without end, against which	8, 607/ 17
out of the old	church	to begin a great	8, 607/ 20
be lawful from the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 608/ 12
departing from the Catholic	church	to be lawful by	8, 608/ 16
safeguard of his Catholic	church	(which he hath promised	8, 608/ 32
children of his Catholic	church	, when he hath beaten	8, 609/ 4
and Jacob was the	church	great in faith and	8, 609/ 9
Moses left a glorious	church	, and in faith and	8, 609/ 13
company was still the	church	continued on from the	8, 610/ 14
heretics whom the Catholic	Church	hath from the beginning	8, 611/ 14
as far as the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 611/ 30
so fully for the	church	of the Jews as	8, 612/ 33
Jews as for the	church	of Christ... as in	8, 612/ 34
to begin a new	church	of a new fashion	8, 613/ 10
would not believe his	church	; and he would make	8, 613/ 14
he would make his	church	so open and so	8, 613/ 14
did set up his	church	the synagogue was the	8, 613/ 17
synagogue was the very	church	... and, with such as	8, 613/ 17
known for the very	church	of God, divided from	8, 613/ 18
gone out of that	church	except only into Christ's	8, 613/ 23
that time, the very	church	and a church also	8, 613/ 28
very church and a	church	also known. And therefore	8, 613/ 28
unto the known Catholic	church	of Christ though they	8, 613/ 30
yet intended that his	church	here in earth should	8, 614/ 15
he intended that his	church	should, as Tyndale agreeth	8, 614/ 16
part of Christ's very	church	to whom Christ specially	8, 614/ 21
that part of his	church	to which part these	8, 614/ 31
into his whole Catholic	church	; nor to be with	8, 614/ 37
with his whole Catholic	church	; nor to lead his	8, 614/ 38
the laypeople of his	church	also: yet since he	8, 615/ 1
saith, speaking of the	church	of Christ, "Every man	8, 615/ 15
sort of his Catholic	church	, as well the laypeople	8, 615/ 35
said unto his whole	church	, yet ever he said	8, 616/ 11
the governance of Christ's	church	now in his and	8, 616/ 14
that heareth not the	church	, take him for a	8, 616/ 25
Holy Spirit in his	church	, perpetually to keep it	8, 616/ 36
but that in Christ's	church	, as long as it	8, 617/ 9
the doctrine of his	church	with which himself hath	8, 617/ 11
to say that "the	church	" is, as Saint Paul	8, 617/ 17
the truth." And this	church	must be that known	8, 617/ 19
be that known Catholic	church	... of which from age	8, 617/ 20
taught; and not a	church	unknown, of only good	8, 617/ 22
minister of that unknown	church	, nor people of an	8, 617/ 24
people of an unknown	church	to administer them unto	8, 617/ 25
stand by his unknown	church	nor for his purpose	8, 617/ 30
sufficiently resemble the Catholic	church	of Christ unto the	8, 617/ 31
like in the one	church	and the other. And	8, 617/ 36

had suffered the Catholic	church	of his own only-begotten	8, 618/ 4
the clergy of Christ's	church	to the scribes and	8, 618/ 15
Pharisees of the Jews'	church	. But yet if Tyndale	8, 618/ 16
shall tell all the	Church	this tale, seeth plainly	8, 619/ 3
all the known Catholic	church	to scorn: if Tyndale	8, 619/ 5
For out of the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 619/ 33
and in none other	church	. And then could he	8, 620/ 7
give knowledge that the	church	or synagogue of the	8, 621/ 21
the Jews is the	church	of God here in	8, 621/ 21
shall make a new	church	, a greater and a	8, 621/ 24
then, of the very	church	there, which part he	8, 621/ 30
in Jerusalem, concerning the	church	of the Jews: he	8, 622/ 14
in the known Catholic	church	of Christ, though we	8, 622/ 16
God made unto this	church	, by which promises it	8, 622/ 17
point like unto the	church	that the Jews had	8, 622/ 20
come in the Catholic	church	even unto this point	8, 622/ 29
in his known Catholic	church	, I dare well say	8, 623/ 4
discern and know the	Church	now for the true	8, 623/ 28
is with the Catholic	Church	, plain against their devilish	8, 624/ 11
and against the Catholic	Church	; and many another abominable	8, 625/ 9
and doctors of the	Church	: they let not to	8, 625/ 19
resembling of the Catholic	Church	unto the synagogue of	8, 626/ 29
clergy of the Catholic	Church	to the scribes and	8, 626/ 31
still dwell with the	Church	, and neither departed away	8, 626/ 34
away themselves nor the	Church	did vomit and spew	8, 626/ 35
doctors of the Catholic	Church	condemning the heresies of	8, 627/ 2
here raileth upon the	Church	... were by Saint Peter	8, 627/ 16
taught opinions against the	Church	as plainly appeareth by	8, 627/ 18
old doctors of the	Church	. And also, the very	8, 627/ 19
against the one, Catholic	church	which in the necessary	8, 627/ 23
clergy of the Catholic	Church	what merchandise these heretics	8, 628/ 27
jesteth against the Catholic	Church	were by Saint Peter	8, 628/ 34
marketh him from the	Church	for a plain heretic	8, 630/ 30
of their own the	Church	hath "corrupted the Scripture	8, 631/ 6
wroth... as though the	Church	ordained that folk should	8, 631/ 16
the laws of the	Church	mitigated and made easy	8, 631/ 18
be angry that the	Church	had not provided for	8, 631/ 22
the ceremonies which the	Church	useth now were of	8, 632/ 4
he saith that "the	church	" hath taken away "the	8, 632/ 19
ask Tyndale again, which	church	, and which significations? Let	8, 632/ 20
God given to his	church	as things by God's	8, 633/ 12
the things which the	Church	calleth good works were	8, 633/ 31
done as the Catholic	Church	teacheth us to do	8, 633/ 36
laid against the Catholic	Church	"creeping up" into the	8, 638/ 4
heresies with, than the	Church	hath made in many	8, 638/ 25
whereof they say the	Church	hath taken away the	8, 638/ 34
in works... the Catholic	Church	scantly teacheth so bold	8, 639/ 7
which the whole Catholic	Church	doth receive; and so	8, 639/ 14
lust to tell my	church	the truth, because there	8, 640/ 30
and the whole Catholic	church	of Christ... Tyndale And	8, 641/ 25

hitherto, likened the Catholic	church	of all Christian people	8, 641/ 35
of faith, as the	Church	now doth, contrary to	8, 643/ 8
against the whole Catholic	Church	, and then turn it	8, 644/ 5
the faith of the	Church	now, and make us	8, 644/ 7
faith of the Catholic	Church	that were well laid	8, 644/ 11
who is the right	church	. More Who heard ever	8, 644/ 30
which is now the	church	? He that seeth it	8, 644/ 35
to find out "the	church	" as we did. For	8, 645/ 6
truly" understood as the	Church	understandeth it, or as	8, 645/ 8
heretics," he calleth "the	church	," and whom we call	8, 645/ 12
whom we call "the	church	," he calleth "heretics." "After	8, 645/ 12
the knowledge of "the	church	" by the articles of	8, 645/ 27
much doubt as "the	church	"? We seem to have	8, 645/ 29
out well the true	church	, to be sure of	8, 645/ 30
Paul saith that "the	church	" is the "pillar and	8, 645/ 31
those that the general	church	believeth... and special, those	8, 646/ 22
articles. For the general	church	calleth those "part of	8, 646/ 26
thou." For between the	Church	and his sects it	8, 646/ 30
Scripture that the Catholic	Church	doth. Now, where he	8, 646/ 34
the common known Catholic	church	, show else no certainty	8, 647/ 5
no certainty of any	church	at all... but one	8, 647/ 5
at all... but one	church	to one sort, and	8, 647/ 6
one sort, and another	church	to another, and finally	8, 647/ 6
of the known Catholic	church	not only diverse sects	8, 647/ 12
which is the very	church	? Surely the very church	8, 647/ 29
church? Surely the very	church	is even whichsoever church	8, 647/ 29
church is even whichsoever	church	myself list to tell	8, 647/ 30
faith of the true	church	are heretics... even so	8, 648/ 35
that depart from the	church	of heretics and false	8, 648/ 36
hypocrites, are the true	church	... which thou shalt always	8, 648/ 37
depart from the Catholic	Church	, which he calleth the	8, 649/ 7
go from the Catholic	Church	unto the "true scripture	8, 649/ 10
do rebuke the Catholic	Church	and the clergy thereof	8, 649/ 11
as the known Catholic	church	is departed (as he	8, 649/ 14
saith) from the true	church	, and therefore is a	8, 649/ 15
and therefore is a	church	of heretics: even so	8, 649/ 15
depart from the Catholic	Church	, which he saith be	8, 649/ 17
are the very, true	church	. And then sheweth he	8, 649/ 18
not be the very	church	, because they go out	8, 649/ 21
but that the very	church	is always that company	8, 649/ 22
gone out be the	church	, and they that abide	8, 649/ 25
that the known Catholic	church	is gone first out	8, 649/ 26
of the known Catholic	church	in such wise that	8, 649/ 28
they be the very	church	. And therefore, since he	8, 649/ 28
resembling of the Catholic	Church	to the synagogue, and	8, 649/ 37
us that the Catholic	Church	that now is hath	8, 650/ 8
For the known Catholic	church	have still the belief	8, 650/ 11
and rail upon the	Church	that now is, but	8, 650/ 16
but upon all the	Church	that hath been this	8, 650/ 17
be with the Catholic	Church	... and which, as it	8, 652/ 22

wise rebuke the Catholic	Church	as Saint John the	8, 652/ 28
which is the very	church	. For lo, sir, thus	8, 654/ 6
faith of the true	church	are heretics... even so	8, 654/ 9
which depart from the	church	of heretics and false	8, 654/ 10
hypocrites, are the true	church	. . . . More Lo, good Christian	8, 654/ 11
is the very, true	church	: that is to say	8, 654/ 14
depart out of the	church	of heretics. But hath	8, 654/ 15
Which is the true	church	?" In which question is	8, 654/ 18
always which is the	church	, he telleth us that	8, 655/ 9
that they be the	church	that "come from heretics	8, 655/ 10
whereas, the very, true	church	standing in question, "heretics	8, 655/ 10
say, the counterfeit, false	church	must needs stand in	8, 655/ 12
was once the right	church	that is to wit	8, 655/ 17
and that the Catholic	Church	that now is, is	8, 655/ 18
and belief of that	church	that then was, and	8, 655/ 19
heretics; and therefore the	church	that was, showeth the	8, 655/ 20
is to say, the	church	of Christ and his	8, 655/ 21
apostles, that was the	church	well known, do show	8, 655/ 21
do show the Catholic	Church	, that now is, for	8, 655/ 22
heresies, this known Catholic	church	of heretics... it must	8, 655/ 26
company, be the very	church	; and so this question	8, 655/ 28
that the known Catholic	church	, from which Tyndale confesseth	8, 655/ 37
and which known Catholic	church	we call the true	8, 656/ 1
we call the true	church	, be fallen from the	8, 656/ 2
whole body of the	Church	is the thing that	8, 656/ 8
of the whole Catholic	Church	hath from the beginning	8, 656/ 10
saith that the Catholic	Church	now is fallen from	8, 656/ 13
faith of the old	church	, of Christ and his	8, 656/ 13
his apostles to the	Church	, and therein perpetually kept	8, 657/ 1
promise, sent unto his	church	to lead it into	8, 657/ 3
and presence with his	church	forever, as himself promised	8, 657/ 4
put in as the	Church	list to order... and	8, 657/ 20
wrote in Christ's Catholic	Church	, writeth plainly, thirteen hundred	8, 657/ 28
say, of the Catholic	Church	and the faith which	8, 658/ 7
that from the Catholic	Church	, which himself confesseth to	8, 658/ 29
is not an "old"	church	, of Christ and his	8, 660/ 1
apostles, and another, "new"	church	now... but one, whole	8, 660/ 2
now... but one, whole	church	from that time to	8, 660/ 3
us which is the	church	leaveth us, as I	8, 660/ 7
and his company the	church	, they prove now clearly	8, 660/ 9
to have been the	church	and then this, that	8, 660/ 11
before... that the Catholic	Church	hath now the same	8, 660/ 12
and the known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 660/ 15
to be the very	church	of Christ. And here	8, 660/ 16
faith of the true	church	are heretics... even so	8, 660/ 23
that depart from the	church	of heretics and false	8, 660/ 24
hypocrites, are the true	church	. More I have, in	8, 660/ 25
out of the true	church	of Christ, and the	8, 660/ 31
out of the false	church	of heretics. For the	8, 660/ 32
heretics. For the true	church	of Christ is but	8, 660/ 32

of that one true	church	of Christ, must needs	8, 660/ 35
goeth out of "the	church	of heretics" goeth into	8, 660/ 37
goeth into the true	church	of Christ by the	8, 661/ 1
when he saith "the	church	of heretics." For they	8, 661/ 4
neither be any one	church	nor have any one	8, 661/ 4
nor have any one	church	over them all, so	8, 661/ 5
the remnant, called "the	church	." Now, that a man	8, 661/ 7
out of a false	church	of heretics and yet	8, 661/ 8
not into the true	church	of Christ... Tyndale may	8, 661/ 9
bread, and gathered his	church	of his heresy together	8, 661/ 16
go from a false	church	of heretics, and yet	8, 661/ 24
straight into the true	church	of Christ. Tyndale may	8, 661/ 25
straight out of a	church	of heretics, yet it	8, 662/ 9
go into the true	church	... since he may by	8, 662/ 10
step into another false	church	, of which there be	8, 662/ 11
not gathered into one	church	... but as the church	8, 662/ 12
church... but as the	church	of Christ is but	8, 662/ 13
comprehended under any one	church	, saving only that as	8, 662/ 14
that as the true	church	is the church of	8, 662/ 15
true church is the	church	of God, so be	8, 662/ 15
the false called the	church	of the devil, which	8, 662/ 16
here saith, that the	church	which we call the	8, 662/ 21
we call the very	church	that is to say	8, 662/ 22
that the Catholic, known	church	be, as Tyndale here	8, 662/ 23
here taketh it, "the	church	of heretics"... and the	8, 662/ 24
therefore, like as this	church	, because it is (as	8, 662/ 25
away from the true	church	of Christ and his	8, 662/ 26
his apostles, is the	church	of false heretics, so	8, 662/ 27
come away from this "	church	of heretics" and this	8, 662/ 28
hypocrites" be the true	church	then must it needs	8, 662/ 29
be the very, true	church	, and the true-faithful believers	8, 662/ 31
sects be the true	church	and very-faithful folk how	8, 662/ 34
departed from the Catholic	Church	be the true church	8, 663/ 10
Church be the true	church	. How can their faith	8, 663/ 11
they be the true	church	because they come from	8, 663/ 14
they be the true	church	every one, and the	8, 663/ 29
be the very, true	church	of Christ, because they	8, 664/ 2
now be the true	church	with him, and agree	8, 664/ 7
out of the Catholic	Church	be the true church	8, 665/ 7
Church be the true	church	then, since the sects	8, 665/ 7
out of this Catholic	church	be companies known well	8, 665/ 8
and pulled down the	church	that all this while	8, 665/ 10
ye have heard, a	church	of unknown elects. For	8, 665/ 12
all to a known	church	or, rather, to twenty	8, 665/ 13
down to ground the "	church	unknown" of his only	8, 665/ 20
out of the (Catholic)	church	which he calleth "the	8, 666/ 3
heretics" be the true	church	... but some one of	8, 666/ 4
depart out of "the	church	of heretics" (which he	8, 666/ 9
the common known Catholic	church	) be the true church	8, 666/ 10
church) be the true	church	. And therefore he cannot	8, 666/ 10

gone out of our	church	, that is to wit	8, 666/ 23
wit, the known Catholic	church	... and believeth not as	8, 666/ 23
these be the very	church	and the very elects	8, 666/ 29
that go from the	church	of heretics which he	8, 667/ 6
us, of the Catholic	Church	be the very church	8, 667/ 6
Church be the very	church	" this general manner of	8, 667/ 7
of his own unknown	church	; that is to wit	8, 667/ 19
taketh for the very	church	. "Yes," saith Tyndale. "Thou	8, 667/ 22
that of reason the	church	must be a church	8, 667/ 32
church must be a	church	known... and that it	8, 667/ 32
to have the very	church	unknown. And in this	8, 667/ 33
that would have the	church	a congregation unknown... and	8, 667/ 36
they may, whereby their "	church	unknown" might seem to	8, 668/ 1
to rest unto the	church	... which is, as Saint	8, 668/ 22
can be none unknown	church	, which can neither learn	8, 668/ 25
be of the Catholic	Church	nor of any known	8, 668/ 30
they of some known	church	. And if they be	8, 668/ 32
be scattered among the	Church	and the divers sects	8, 668/ 33
but they neither be	church	nor have church, nor	8, 668/ 36
be church nor have	church	, nor priest, nor preacher	8, 668/ 36
and a false known	church	, of heretics, because they	8, 669/ 3
in the known Catholic	church	the truth doth only	8, 669/ 7
ever hath been one	church	still continued from the	8, 669/ 10
departed out of this	church	have ever been known	8, 669/ 13
departed out or the	Church	hath cast them out	8, 669/ 18
them out; and the	Church	evermore hath as the	8, 669/ 19
length, when the Catholic	Church	shall abide and remain	8, 669/ 22
the body of this	church	, for in it is	8, 669/ 29
this known, continued Catholic	church	there is in the	8, 669/ 31
body of any other	church	, gone out or cast	8, 669/ 31
which the known Catholic	church	is proved to be	8, 669/ 38
to be the very	church	of Christ... in that	8, 669/ 39
without any other, new	church	of God to succeed	8, 670/ 9
God to succeed the	church	of Christ in this	8, 670/ 10
and prophesied that the	church	of Christ should succeed	8, 670/ 11
calleth itself the right	church	, be, some at one	8, 670/ 13
reared themselves against this	church	, and therefore both gone	8, 670/ 14
cast out of this	church	, and their so many	8, 670/ 15
thus that the very	church	can be but one	8, 670/ 24
world have no new	church	to succeed it, as	8, 670/ 26
out of the Catholic	Church	, and it continueth still	8, 670/ 28
that only this Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 670/ 30
is the very, true	church	of Christ... and all	8, 670/ 31
out of the Catholic	Church	in like manner as	8, 671/ 2
have end, nor any	church	be true save itself	8, 671/ 5
out of this Catholic	church	of Christ as Lucifer	8, 671/ 7
put out, of the	church	of God in heaven	8, 671/ 8
put out of the	church	of good folk, for	8, 671/ 10
bent away from the	church	of Moses and Aaron	8, 671/ 13
them... and his very	church	most specially then remained	8, 671/ 22

out of the Catholic	Church	in like manner as	8, 671/ 25
yet as the very	church	remained in these few	8, 671/ 30
so shall the very	church	ever abide and continue	8, 671/ 31
also from the Catholic	Church	in such wise as	8, 671/ 36
Judas departed from the	church	of Christ at the	8, 672/ 1
the Head of that	church	, and utterly to dissolve	8, 672/ 3
mother the Holy Catholic	Church	. And therefore will they	8, 672/ 14
departed from the true	church	before, and with such	8, 672/ 18
departed also from the	Church	in the time of	8, 672/ 19
calleth the very, true	church	of Christ, because they	8, 672/ 27
out of the one	church	the naughty out of	8, 672/ 32
not only Luther's lecherous	church	be better than the	8, 672/ 36
better than the Catholic	church	of Christ... but also	8, 672/ 36
Christ... but also Lucifer's	church	of devils in hell	8, 672/ 37
be better than the	church	of God and his	8, 672/ 37
that this known Catholic	church	, which Tyndale would impugn	8, 673/ 10
alone the very, true	church	of Christ, which all	8, 673/ 12
taken for the very	church	of Christ be very	8, 673/ 14
return to the Catholic	Church	again, will else with	8, 673/ 17
proving the known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 675/ 4
to be the very	church	of Christ. Which second	8, 675/ 5
by the known Catholic	church	. The Defense of the	8, 675/ 9
that they be the	church	and cannot err in	8, 675/ 16
they be the right	church	, that cannot err, or	8, 675/ 22
the common known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 676/ 17
to be the very	church	of God, and the	8, 676/ 17
authority of the Catholic	Church	compelled him thereunto. This	8, 676/ 21
that the whole Catholic	Church	gathered together in a	8, 676/ 24
that point by the	church	of God, for "the	8, 676/ 29
of God, for "the	Church	hath," saith Luther, "according	8, 676/ 30
faith of the Catholic	Church	, in diverse places diverse	8, 676/ 36
Luther confessed that the	Church	hath that gift of	8, 676/ 37
those things which the	Church	saith is the word	8, 677/ 2
he must believe the	Church	when it telleth him	8, 677/ 10
God hath given the	Church	that gift that it	8, 677/ 15
hath he given the	Church	that gift, but because	8, 677/ 17
will not suffer his	church	to fall into such	8, 677/ 18
permit and suffer his	church	to fall in any	8, 677/ 32
Scripture is in the	Church	and the holy doctors	8, 678/ 2
Luther confesseth, given the	Church	that gift that it	8, 678/ 10
of man, which the	Church	hath so long discerned	8, 678/ 13
proving the known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 678/ 17
to be the very	church	; which is now, as	8, 678/ 17
also confesseth, that "the	Church	" hath "this gift of	8, 678/ 20
of the known Catholic	church	, and not of an	8, 678/ 22
not of an unknown	church	it appeareth plainly that	8, 678/ 23
that the known Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 678/ 25
church is the very	church	... and not that any	8, 678/ 25
and not that any	church	of heretics is the	8, 678/ 25
of heretics is the	church	... for to none of	8, 678/ 26

out of the Catholic	Church	, so have of the	8, 678/ 29
have of the Catholic	Church	received the Scripture... and	8, 678/ 29
the credence of that	church	have they all believed	8, 678/ 30
hundred years" the Catholic	Church	hath built so many	8, 679/ 11
if the whole Catholic	Church	have been in errors	8, 679/ 13
to be with his	church	all days to the	8, 679/ 16
Christ had none other	church	continuing, that any man	8, 679/ 18
to wit, the Catholic	Church	of this eight hundred	8, 679/ 27
have written in the	Church	this eight hundred years	8, 679/ 34
building that the Catholic	Church	repaireth and keepeth up	8, 680/ 2
that God teacheth his	church	the truth, and leadeth	8, 680/ 5
folk believe that their	church	of heretics were the	8, 680/ 16
heretics were the very	church	, and the Catholic Church	8, 680/ 16
church, and the Catholic	Church	were a church of	8, 680/ 17
Catholic Church were a	church	of heretics. Against those	8, 680/ 17
clearly proved that their "	church	" be all the many	8, 680/ 32
only the known Catholic	church	the very, true church	8, 680/ 33
church the very, true	church	of Christ. And now	8, 680/ 34
no better for the	Church	against heretics than for	8, 681/ 10
we be the very	church	of God... and us	8, 681/ 27
while it lasted, the	church	of God, is now	8, 682/ 5
ended and is his	church	no longer; but our	8, 682/ 5
begun and continued his	church	this known Catholic church	8, 682/ 6
church this known Catholic	church	, gathered of Jews and	8, 682/ 7
delivered unto us, that	church	, both those old and	8, 682/ 11
shall teach, his Catholic	church	to know as well	8, 682/ 15
this he teacheth his	church	by himself and his	8, 682/ 18
intent that his Catholic	church	may be, to every	8, 682/ 21
be no longer the	church	for whom they serve	8, 682/ 29
Spirit unto his Catholic	church	." Thus, lo, with yet	8, 682/ 34
cannot say that the	church	of Christ is at	8, 683/ 12
the Scripture of the	church	, and learned to know	8, 683/ 14
the teaching of the	church	and that, none other	8, 683/ 15
and that, none other	church	but the known Catholic	8, 683/ 16
but the known Catholic	church	, unto which God hath	8, 683/ 16
to prove the Catholic	Church	the very church, is	8, 683/ 23
Catholic Church the very	church	, is well and clearly	8, 683/ 23
out of the Catholic	Church	have used ever that	8, 683/ 34
Scripture that the Catholic	Church	refuseth. He cannot, for	8, 684/ 5
one word, the Catholic	Church	hath gone about to	8, 684/ 9
both "penance," "priest," and "	church	," with "charity," "grace," and	8, 684/ 18
railing against the Catholic	Church	to name once the	8, 685/ 26
anchor: They be the	Church	and cannot err, their	8, 685/ 33
Scripture which the Catholic	Church	, or the doctors thereof	8, 686/ 10
us after what the	Church	saith therein, and prove	8, 686/ 16
say that the Catholic	Church	juggle from their true	8, 687/ 16
juggling" of the Catholic	Church	, that would juggle away	8, 689/ 17
the authority of the	Church	"is greater than the	8, 689/ 20
true but because the	Church	saith so and admit	8, 689/ 21
we say: that the	Church	hath the gift of	8, 689/ 25

nay, that the same	church	is the very church	8, 689/ 30
church is the very	church	. And so we say	8, 689/ 31
that everything that the	Church	saith "is of as	8, 689/ 33
or damnation, the Catholic	Church	to say but the	8, 689/ 36
will have the Catholic	Church	to be, to such	8, 690/ 1
that the whole Catholic	Church	of fifteen hundred years	8, 690/ 4
to believe the Catholic	Church	, that by the understanding	8, 690/ 6
that for the Catholic	Church	both the reasons be	8, 690/ 27
thereto. And the Catholic	Church	hath also for her	8, 690/ 32
that in this Catholic	church	, from the beginning unto	8, 690/ 33
and to the Catholic	Church	... and himself, and his	8, 692/ 37
to begin the true	church	of God again by	8, 693/ 2
out of the Catholic	Church	... in like manner as	8, 693/ 3
begin again the true	church	of God by calling	8, 693/ 5
Christ's days the Catholic	Church	hath once so done	8, 693/ 17
promised to keep his	church	therefrom... as when he	8, 693/ 19
never prevail against his	church	... and that himself had	8, 693/ 22
put out of his	church	... and that he would	8, 693/ 24
which fall from this	church	(that is to wit	8, 693/ 30
to idolatry, yet the	Church	itself (that is to	8, 693/ 31
of Moses like the	church	of Christ that is	8, 694/ 1
the known, continued Catholic	church	; to the only which	8, 694/ 2
to call home his	church	from idolatry... as those	8, 694/ 28
to call home his	church	so often from idolatry	8, 695/ 18
to call the Catholic	Church	to the right faith	8, 695/ 25
God and into the	church	of Christ more than	8, 695/ 35
go from the Catholic	Church	and rebuke the doctrine	8, 696/ 24
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	in like manner as	8, 697/ 3
demeanor against the Catholic	Church	unto Saint John and	8, 697/ 15
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	. Howbeit, Tyndale, to make	8, 697/ 23
the doctrine of the	Church	thereto, and saith, "As	8, 697/ 35
Tyndale saith here the	Church	teacheth to be more	8, 698/ 4
the doctrine of the	Church	is, as himself can	8, 698/ 19
And therefore the Catholic	Church	teacheth that both to	8, 698/ 29
contemning the one. The	Church	saith as Saint Paul	8, 699/ 6
Yet meaneth neither the	Church	nor Saint Paul that	8, 699/ 8
so great: yet the	Church	teacheth right. For it	8, 700/ 9
than the other, the	Church	teacheth many good and	8, 700/ 14
saint or building of	church	or garnishing thereof, or	8, 701/ 31
call all "voluntary," the	Church	teacheth right... as appeareth	8, 703/ 3
which Christ reproveth, the	Church	reproveth also and thereof	8, 703/ 5
the doctrine of the	Church	and the doctrine of	8, 703/ 6
doctors of the Catholic	Church	, for believing that the	8, 703/ 12
themselves against the Catholic	Church	. And yet more shall	8, 706/ 3
being by the Catholic	Church	made against Tyndale and	8, 706/ 10
needs prove the Catholic	Church	to be the very	8, 706/ 12
to be the very	church	of Christ... and that	8, 706/ 12
the heads of that	church	that the Scripture was	8, 706/ 22
hear; or say, "The	Church	hath otherwise determined." More	8, 707/ 12
that this known Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 707/ 18

church is the very	church	, in that that God	8, 707/ 18
God hath unto this	church	given his gift of	8, 707/ 19
that grace unto this	church	only, that no man	8, 707/ 22
the tradition of this	church	and credence given thereunto	8, 707/ 24
out of this whole	church	, and their authors and	8, 707/ 26
and then, of this	church	, received the Scripture, before	8, 707/ 27
to this whole Catholic	church	... unto which without credence	8, 707/ 31
as they believe the	Church	, in so far forth	8, 707/ 34
they believe not the	Church	, they perceive not which	8, 707/ 35
know, by the Catholic	Church	they know. For to	8, 708/ 2
For to this only	church	, as Tyndale's master confesseth	8, 708/ 3
gift only to the	Church	, which gift is a	8, 708/ 6
willfully wink, that this	church	is the very church	8, 708/ 8
church is the very	church	, of which God will	8, 708/ 8
thereto that "the Catholic	Church	is not to be	8, 708/ 15
but railing against the	Church	. Now what goeth this	8, 708/ 18
the thank to the	Church	? Let him, like as	8, 708/ 20
as he believeth the	Church	that the gospels of	8, 708/ 21
believe that the same	church	by which he knoweth	8, 708/ 22
in earth the very	church	of Christ; and then	8, 708/ 24
could not believe the	Church	neither in the one	8, 708/ 26
that gift unto his	church	, and wrought with him	8, 708/ 34
and after to the	Church	, that was a means	8, 708/ 35
not God and his	church	, but followed and went	8, 708/ 37
of God and his	church	, from the damnable ways	8, 709/ 2
doctors of the Catholic	Church	, and saith that they	8, 709/ 10
doctors of the Catholic	Church	. But every man well	8, 709/ 21
one story that the	Church	hath put away... and	8, 710/ 34
and fables... which the	Church	by the Spirit of	8, 710/ 36
lieth again against the	Church	and saith, "They have	8, 711/ 9
of whose lives the	Church	none other knoweth but	8, 711/ 15
of any saint, the	Church	discerneth if anything were	8, 711/ 22
very Gospel. And the	Church	also doth not precisely	8, 711/ 26
out of the Catholic	Church	. Now confesseth Tyndale that	8, 711/ 33
he further against the	Church	and saith, "They have	8, 712/ 1
of for the Catholic	Church	... Tyndale doth himself confess	8, 712/ 30
prove this known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 712/ 33
to be the very	church	of Christ... and consequently	8, 712/ 33
the Scripture," so the	Church	hath "set up," he	8, 713/ 3
devil out of Christ's	church	for a heretic; or	8, 713/ 17
cunning men that the	church	of Christ hath had	8, 713/ 23
honored here in his	church	in earth, as he	8, 713/ 27
hear; or say, "The	Church	hath otherwise determined." More	8, 714/ 18
him, or say, "The	Church	hath otherwise determined." Here	8, 714/ 32
of the whole Catholic	Church	grown (as it ever	8, 714/ 35
one mind in his	church	or by the determination	8, 715/ 2
the determination of the	Church	assembled for such causes	8, 715/ 3
belief of the Catholic	Church	secretly grown to consent	8, 715/ 12
consent of the Catholic	Church	defining that point in	8, 715/ 14
determination of the Catholic	Church	, and bade every man	8, 715/ 20

authority of the Catholic	Church	above any one holy	8, 715/ 24
his, for which the	Church	calleth him heretic. Let	8, 715/ 32
will say that "the	Church	hath otherwise determined." Lo	8, 716/ 15
out nor say the	Church	hath determined otherwise. For	8, 716/ 20
doubtful that ever the	Church	should have needed. But	8, 716/ 22
will not say, "The	Church	hath otherwise determined it	8, 716/ 24
special doctors of Christ's	church	; and besides them, a	8, 716/ 32
that he belieth the	Church	when he saith we	8, 717/ 8
priests were the true	church	of God and had	8, 717/ 33
against the known Catholic	church	, need not to recognize	8, 718/ 26
acknowledge the known Catholic	church	for the very church	8, 718/ 27
church for the very	church	... and that the reason	8, 718/ 28
saving for this Catholic	church	, they should not have	8, 718/ 30
save for this Catholic	church	. "This reason," saith Tyndale	8, 718/ 32
therefore are the very	church	, do not know by	8, 718/ 34
know by the Catholic	Church	which is the very	8, 718/ 35
acknowledge for the true	church	, nor for those that	8, 719/ 2
and therefore the very	church	, do know, he saith	8, 719/ 4
likening the whole Catholic	church	of Christ that is	8, 719/ 21
had been the whole	church	of the Jews... or	8, 719/ 24
Christ's coming the very	church	of God, neither; nor	8, 719/ 31
Moses and the Catholic	church	of Christ between which	8, 719/ 34
that while the very	church	indeed, there is yet	8, 719/ 35
the synagogue and the	Church	... for the promises that	8, 720/ 6
hath made unto the	Church	to send his Holy	8, 720/ 7
been made unto the	church	of Christ by him	8, 720/ 13
that were a false	church	and were deceived, and	8, 720/ 17
to me that the	church	of Christ hath that	8, 720/ 18
that this Catholic, known	church	hath that gift. And	8, 720/ 23
men that none other	church	hath that gift but	8, 720/ 24
gift but the Catholic	Church	... since every man seeth	8, 720/ 25
save for the Catholic	Church	. And as that holy	8, 720/ 28
that by the Catholic	Church	he knoweth the Scripture	8, 720/ 30
be the very, true	church	and the messenger of	8, 720/ 33
he, "of the Catholic	Church	to know which is	8, 720/ 37
teaching of the Catholic	Church	: therefore if Tyndale or	8, 722/ 27
scripture not by the	Church	, but by special inspiration	8, 723/ 2
above all the Catholic	Church	as an eagle, the	8, 723/ 18
the means of the	Church	, was but a seely	8, 723/ 25
but by the Catholic	Church	. Howbeit, it is no	8, 723/ 28
it by the Catholic	Church	but if Tyndale say	8, 724/ 2
mother this known Catholic	church	... of whom, when he	8, 724/ 11
had learned of the	Church	which was the Scripture	8, 724/ 15
the father. But what	church	meaneth he for his	8, 725/ 1
spy out the unknown	church	. And the known Catholic	8, 725/ 3
And the known Catholic	church	, which is the spouse	8, 725/ 3
Mother Maud, some bawdy	church	of heretics. But then	8, 725/ 7
but if Tyndale's elect	church	have spied out any	8, 726/ 1
gospel. For the Catholic	Church	in all the four	8, 726/ 2
clergy of the Catholic	Church	, so if it like	8, 726/ 17

words against the Catholic	church	of Christ... which words	8, 727/ 8
flock of the Catholic	Church	hath been always fed	8, 727/ 17
in the known Catholic	church	... which known Catholic church	8, 727/ 25
church... which known Catholic	church	they ever acknowledged for	8, 727/ 26
acknowledged for the very	church	of Christ, and took	8, 727/ 27
Tyndale as the Catholic	Church	doth now. Wherein if	8, 727/ 29
unto his known Catholic	church	, and gathered and kept	8, 728/ 15
teachers of the Catholic	Church	... and by the "blind	8, 728/ 28
laypeople of the same	church	... and by the other	8, 728/ 29
flock of his "unknown"	church	of his elects, that	8, 728/ 30
to show that Tyndale's	church	of elects doth not	8, 729/ 2
teaching of the Catholic	Church	, but by God himself	8, 729/ 3
also for the Catholic	Church	the contrary; that is	8, 729/ 8
say, that the Catholic	Church	neither can hear, see	8, 729/ 9
of the whole Catholic	Church	... but since God (as	8, 729/ 15
the authority of the	Church	had moved me," I	8, 730/ 10
that he believed "the	Church	" but for the good	8, 730/ 37
at the leastwise the	church	that he meant of	8, 731/ 1
of, the known Catholic	church	, and not an unknown	8, 731/ 2
and not an unknown	church	of elects. And so	8, 731/ 3
that he believed the	Church	because they were then	8, 731/ 6
believed the Catholic, known	church	, and first knew and	8, 731/ 8
the belief of the	Church	that then was, by	8, 731/ 13
so flowered in the	Church	that was in Saint	8, 731/ 25
speakech of... the Catholic	Church	had not in his	8, 731/ 27
then were in the	Church	, for which Saint Augustine	8, 731/ 35
the Scripture by the	Church	: now would God that	8, 731/ 37
converted by the Catholic	church	, were likely to be	8, 732/ 4
wot well, a known	church	. For of an unknown	8, 732/ 9
For of an unknown	church	could he not be	8, 732/ 9
and so were Tyndale's	church	of his unknown elects	8, 732/ 10
doctor of the true	church	. There is, good readers	8, 732/ 15
people of the Catholic	Church	, extolling the holy, virtuous	8, 732/ 18
but that in the	Church	there were as well	8, 732/ 23
folk of the Catholic	Church	. And what virtues be	8, 732/ 27
that the known Catholic	church	teacheth now, and which	8, 732/ 29
virtues in this Catholic	church	many a good man	8, 732/ 30
he praiseth in the	Church	... and when he hath	8, 732/ 35
then were in the	Church	... I will bind him	8, 733/ 6
believe the known Catholic	church	and acknowledge it for	8, 733/ 12
acknowledge it for the	church	of Christ, and shall	8, 733/ 13
you, that the very	church	must needs be a	8, 733/ 25
needs be a known	church	, and neither any church	8, 733/ 26
church, and neither any	church	of unknown heretics nor	8, 733/ 26
heretics nor any known	church	of all these heretics	8, 733/ 27
this common known Catholic	church	. But now, good reader	8, 733/ 28
Tyndale saith that the	Church	doth falsely take Saint	8, 733/ 30
for example how the	Church	useth itself in the	8, 733/ 34
and judge whether the	Church	or Tyndale expoundeth here	8, 733/ 37
have you, both the	Church	and him in the	8, 734/ 2

Augustine did believe the	Church	was because they were	8, 734/ 6
vices in the Catholic	Church	that are now, all	8, 734/ 10
virtuous living of the	Church	caused him to believe	8, 734/ 13
virtuous living of the	Church	, nor of the persecution	8, 734/ 15
he confesseth that the	Church	then was as we	8, 734/ 16
may not leave the	Church	because of the evil	8, 734/ 21
therein: "For in the	Church	there be both good	8, 734/ 22
too did take the	church	for none other than	8, 734/ 30
than the known Catholic	church	... and knew that church	8, 734/ 31
church... and knew that	church	right well, not for	8, 734/ 31
depart out of this	church	, there is not one	8, 734/ 35
is it called Holy	Church	not for that every	8, 735/ 1
Augustine believed not the	Church	in his days but	8, 735/ 7
and believe the Catholic	Church	of his days; that	8, 735/ 14
he had the Catholic	Church	in authority, first for	8, 735/ 15
credence to the Catholic	Church	, this thing also: that	8, 735/ 22
his credence the Catholic	Church	great authority; which name	8, 735/ 28
of "universal" the same	church	alone, among so many	8, 735/ 28
where were any Catholic	church	that he might go	8, 735/ 32
bring him to any	church	, or any house, of	8, 735/ 33
are in the Catholic	Church	still these he laid	8, 735/ 35
authority of the Catholic	Church	, for which, he said	8, 735/ 36
to the known Catholic	church	without mention of either	8, 736/ 6
that believeth the Catholic	Church	hath good surety of	8, 736/ 12
believed not the Catholic	Church	, and likewise whosoever believeth	8, 736/ 15
him believe the Catholic	Church	beside the Scripture... doth	8, 736/ 20
faith of the Catholic	Church	, can never prove their	8, 736/ 22
authority of the Catholic	Church	moved me thereto. Then	8, 737/ 9
I believe the Catholic	Church	or not? Choose now	8, 737/ 12
me believe the Catholic	Church	, they be those that	8, 737/ 14
Believe not the Catholic	Church	" then can ye not	8, 737/ 18
but for the Catholic	Church	. "Now, if ye would	8, 737/ 20
to believe the Catholic	Church	in that they commended	8, 737/ 22
not from the Catholic	Church	, which I have once	8, 737/ 27
take me to the	church	by whose commandment I	8, 737/ 32
commandment of the same	church	, I must in no	8, 737/ 34
not believe the Catholic	Church	, which biddeth me believe	8, 738/ 2
I believe not the	Church	, then can I not	8, 738/ 4
the Gospel for the	Church	... and so could nothing	8, 738/ 5
rather believe the Catholic	Church	than you. "And on	8, 738/ 8
I neither believe the	Church	nor you; not the	8, 738/ 10
nor you; not the	Church	, because they lied to	8, 738/ 11
the authority of the	Church	, did mean therein nothing	8, 738/ 21
then was in the	Church	, and their constancy in	8, 738/ 23
own words, that the	Church	truly taketh his words	8, 738/ 25
living of the Catholic	Church	... but in such wise	8, 738/ 28
for the known Catholic	church	against all kinds of	8, 738/ 30
it; and since the	Church	shall, as Christ promised	8, 738/ 33
be stronger for the	Church	than others, as long	8, 738/ 36
the continuance of the	Church	, which then had continued	8, 739/ 2

the common known Catholic	church	never lacketh, nor no	8, 739/ 7
never lacketh, nor no	church	of heretics never hath	8, 739/ 8
to know the true	church	, of which every true	8, 739/ 14
which is his very	church	: so doth he after	8, 739/ 17
after use the same	church	for a means by	8, 739/ 18
the knowledge of the	church	to make a man	8, 739/ 22
and belief of the	church	, he shall so surely	8, 739/ 25
believed that the Catholic	Church	is the very church	8, 739/ 26
Church is the very	church	. And this is the	8, 739/ 27
that the known Catholic	church	is plainly by Scripture	8, 739/ 33
Scripture proved the very	church	... and that in all	8, 739/ 34
either by the same	church	determined or by the	8, 739/ 37
custom of the same	church	approved. Saint Augustine also	8, 739/ 38
unity but if the	church	be declared and known	8, 740/ 3
needs be that the	church	is through the world	8, 740/ 6
world known for the	church	of Christ but only	8, 740/ 8
only the known Catholic	church	. Saint Augustine also in	8, 740/ 8
not thereby that the	church	is also manifest and	8, 740/ 12
us for the very	church	any other than this	8, 740/ 18
than this common Catholic	church	of all Christian nations	8, 740/ 19
that the common Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 740/ 24
church is the very	church	. And if he will	8, 740/ 24
holy doctors of Christ's	church	that the known Catholic	8, 740/ 28
that the known Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 740/ 29
church is the very	church	the number of those	8, 740/ 29
the authority of the	Church	. Wherein I have plainly	8, 740/ 33
layeth falsely to the	Church	that the Church doth	8, 740/ 36
the Church that the	Church	doth abuse the saying	8, 740/ 36
for the example, the	Church	saith true and himself	8, 741/ 2
Scripture by the Catholic	Church	. For now cometh he	8, 741/ 8
the Scripture by the	Church	, and to prove that	8, 741/ 21
of God because the	Church	so told him perceiving	8, 741/ 22
the Scripture by the	Church	, in believing the Church	8, 741/ 28
Church, in believing the	Church	... but that was but	8, 741/ 28
believeth it by the	Church	, but by the inward	8, 741/ 30
the doctors of the	Church	for using of true	8, 741/ 33
when we believe the	Church	, either in knowing which	8, 743/ 28
believed not the Catholic	Church	, nor without help of	8, 744/ 23
Scripture by the Catholic	Church	... yet he alleged unto	8, 744/ 25
that he believed the	Church	for therein might the	8, 744/ 29
of his believing the	Church	which were so good	8, 744/ 37
layeth he the same	church	by those outward reasons	8, 745/ 2
to wit, by the	Church	) well perceived and known	8, 745/ 5
that the known Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 745/ 8
is the very, true	church	of Christ here in	8, 745/ 8
true scripture to a	church	, and unto none but	8, 745/ 13
prerogative unto any false	church	, and then bid the	8, 745/ 14
then bid the true	church	go learn the truth	8, 745/ 15
first through the Catholic	Church	. But then flieth he	8, 745/ 25
the faith of the	Church	unto his "feeling faith	8, 745/ 26

no longer by the	Church	. And therein he playeth	8, 745/ 28
he gave unto the	Church	in taking the books	8, 750/ 9
as he believed the	Church	that the Gospels were	8, 750/ 15
credence given unto the	Church	. Saint Augustine believed the	8, 750/ 22
Saint Augustine believed the	Church	in teaching him which	8, 750/ 22
perceived well the same	church	to be so declared	8, 750/ 24
to be the true	church	, that thereby he believed	8, 750/ 25
of the whole Catholic	Church	the mother of every	8, 750/ 30
teaching of the Catholic	Church	moveth him nothing at	8, 751/ 5
members of his true	church	, and that therefore of	8, 751/ 10
Scripture by the Catholic	Church	, but by their own	8, 751/ 12
confesseth himself that the	church	that Saint Augustine spoke	8, 751/ 30
wit, the known Catholic	church	hath that gift given	8, 751/ 31
to gather his Christian	church	, and teach in his	8, 753/ 9
own mouth, give his	church	a law without book	8, 753/ 10
continued in the Catholic	Church	, although never word of	8, 753/ 19
written in the same	church	, by the same Spirit	8, 753/ 21
by God, teaching the	Church	to interpret and understand	8, 753/ 22
the hearts of his	church	is the writing that	8, 753/ 25
often promised unto his	church	; that is to wit	8, 753/ 25
world's end. Now, what	church	this is, there needeth	8, 753/ 29
we doubt not which	church	it is that hath	8, 753/ 30
of the faith. That	church	that hath the gift	8, 753/ 33
depend... and none other	church	hath it but by	8, 753/ 35
but by it that	church	, I say, may soon	8, 753/ 36
to be the very	church	. Now, what this teaching	8, 753/ 37
knoweth, spoken of the	church	of Christ that should	8, 754/ 18
Corinthian again unto the	Church	which had abominably misused	8, 758/ 19
his restitution to the	Church	after his great penance	8, 758/ 21
same Spirit to his	Church	, to teach it and	8, 761/ 1
that the known Catholic	church	is it that only	8, 761/ 4
only the known Catholic	church	hath in it declared	8, 761/ 5
power. For none other	church	of Christ is there	8, 761/ 6
feeling faith in any	church	... then must it be	8, 761/ 8
it be in this	church	; and then were this	8, 761/ 9
and then were this	church	the church of Tyndale's	8, 761/ 9
were this church the	church	of Tyndale's elects, and	8, 761/ 10
the Gospel for the	Church	... and now, lo, he	8, 763/ 19
disdaineth to believe the	church	, he is by God's	8, 763/ 30
accursed out of the	church	. For "whoso," saith our	8, 763/ 31
will not hear the	church	, take him for a	8, 763/ 32
the authority of the	Church	, and all we that	8, 764/ 1
us to believe his	church	therein and yet by	8, 764/ 3
made unto the same	church	and of which we	8, 764/ 5
therefore in believing the	Church	, we put not, I	8, 764/ 8
from the whole Catholic	Church	to the clergy alone	8, 765/ 19
yet in the Catholic	Church	he may find them	8, 766/ 16
himself and the Catholic	Church	vary, we agree... and	8, 766/ 20
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	(for of the doctrine	8, 766/ 26
given unto the Catholic	Church	must needs be weak	8, 767/ 12

doctrine of the Catholic	church	of Christ then have	8, 767/ 33
both the Catholic, Christian	church	and the false Jews	8, 768/ 3
credence unto the Catholic	Church	two manner of motions	8, 768/ 10
give unto Christ's Catholic	Church	, according to his own	8, 768/ 25
preaching of the same	church	... in the reasons which	8, 768/ 26
reasons which the same	church	by God's good ordinances	8, 768/ 27
in believing the Catholic	Church	(since Christ's days hitherto	8, 769/ 3
plain belief that the	church	of Christ is governed	8, 769/ 9
and err; ergo, the	church	that is governed in	8, 769/ 14
lay wherefore the Catholic	church	ought of reason to	8, 769/ 27
that for the Catholic	Church	we could lay any	8, 770/ 6
man of the Catholic	Church	in that point better	8, 770/ 12
Scripture by the Catholic	Church	, because the Church hath	8, 770/ 22
Catholic Church, because the	Church	hath, he saith, the	8, 770/ 23
all the known Catholic	church	say so; for they	8, 770/ 33
you believe the Catholic	Church	for anything that they	8, 771/ 1
avoiding of the Catholic	Church	, and proving of his	8, 771/ 12
to teach the Catholic	Church	the right way. But	8, 771/ 19
Holy Spirit into this	church	, to teach it all	8, 771/ 21
perpetually, to guide his	church	from such falling of	8, 771/ 22
falling of his Catholic	church	from the right faith	8, 771/ 23
are, to teach his	church	the faith; as it	8, 771/ 25
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	against all these heretics	8, 771/ 27
that yet the true	church	must be a known	8, 772/ 32
must be a known	church	, and not an unknown	8, 772/ 33
against the true, Catholic	church	of Christ he cometh	8, 773/ 5
knowledge of the very	church	, and for the final	8, 773/ 8
made for the Catholic	Church	, and for the final	8, 773/ 9
Tyndale How This Word "	Church	" Hath a Double Interpretation	8, 773/ 13
or are of his	church	; but they only that	8, 773/ 23
scripture elder than any	church	that was this fourteen	8, 774/ 28
and not of our	church	, though we received many	8, 774/ 36
many principles of our	church	at the beginning but	8, 774/ 37
knowledge of the very	church	. For now, after all	8, 775/ 4
wit, which is the	church	? unto the two great	8, 775/ 7
which is the very	church	... which one thing found	8, 776/ 17
can be the very	church	but only the Catholic	8, 776/ 27
only the Catholic, known	church	; and therewith will I	8, 776/ 27
sin, be the very	church	... and that the Catholic	8, 776/ 31
that the Catholic, known	church	is not the church	8, 776/ 32
church is not the	church	: he telleth us here	8, 776/ 32
proof that this word "	church	" hath a double interpretation	8, 776/ 33
is it in "the	church	." What a great, high	8, 776/ 35
fingers that in the	Church	there be both good	8, 777/ 3
all that, the very	church	! as the ark of	8, 777/ 4
net that is, his	church	catcheth and keepeth both	8, 777/ 10
that in the Catholic	Church	be both good and	8, 777/ 23
out of the Catholic	Church	be none good but	8, 777/ 24
that only the Catholic	church	is the very true	8, 777/ 28
Christ or of his	church	": every man here well	8, 777/ 35

of the known Catholic	church	, Tyndale himself had not	8, 778/ 7
that the whole Catholic	Church	, be it never so	8, 778/ 18
Christ nor of his	church	, but is (as he	8, 778/ 24
daily in his Catholic	Church	to cause it thereby	8, 792/ 29
perceived for his very	church	, and thereupon to be	8, 792/ 30
Spirit teach unto his	church	besides, unto the world's	8, 792/ 33
if he believed the	Church	because they were then	8, 796/ 10
the better for the	Church	, or the Church the	8, 797/ 3
the Church, or the	Church	the better for the	8, 797/ 3
it by the Catholic	Church	. And that I say	8, 800/ 14
the authority of the	Church	moved me thereto." Which	8, 800/ 20
were true because "the	church	" saith that God's word	8, 800/ 29
so saith not... the	church	of Christ alone, but	8, 800/ 30
of the known Catholic	church	or not by it	8, 801/ 5
but by some other	church	or congregation unknown: ye	8, 801/ 5
credence to the Catholic	Church	, no more than the	8, 801/ 13
prove the known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 801/ 28
to be the very	church	of Christ... because by	8, 801/ 28
Christ... because by that	church	and none other we	8, 801/ 28
conclude that the same	church	, therefore, and none other	8, 801/ 30
is the very, true	church	, by which we know	8, 801/ 31
Scripture by the Catholic	Church	, he must needs then	8, 801/ 36
also that the same	church	is the very church	8, 802/ 1
church is the very	church	he shifteth in and	8, 802/ 1
scripture by the Catholic	Church	, but by his "feeling	8, 802/ 5
by the known Catholic	church	, as Saint Augustine said	8, 802/ 21
point because the Catholic	Church	saith so: I will	8, 803/ 30
the authority of the	Church	, as well as Saint	8, 804/ 10
the authority of the	Church	moved me thereto." He	8, 804/ 13
the authority of the	Church	always still; and yet	8, 804/ 14
scripture elder than any	church	that was this fourteen	8, 805/ 27
and not of our	church	, though we received many	8, 805/ 36
many principles of our	church	at the beginning but	8, 805/ 37
principles of the Catholic	Church	at the beginning, yet	8, 806/ 11
they took of the	Church	... ye know, good Christian	8, 806/ 16
raileth against the Catholic	Church	: the teaching that good	8, 806/ 18
he saith that the	Church	had taught him false	8, 806/ 24
than can the Catholic	Church	... against which our Savior	8, 807/ 5
it out of his	church	, should be preserved and	8, 807/ 14
perpetually taught unto his	church	, and therefore can never	8, 807/ 19
which he saith the	Church	"had brought asleep," wherewith	8, 807/ 24
scripture elder than any	church	that was these fourteen	8, 808/ 17
as against the Catholic	Church	. Besides this, whereas Tyndale	8, 808/ 24
was delivered unto his	church	without writing, and in	8, 808/ 27
writing, and in his	church	without writing preserved, by	8, 808/ 28
authority of the Catholic	Church	and by the manifold	8, 808/ 31
in only the same	church	, for the comprobation of	8, 808/ 32
these heretics and the	Church	, the question is not	8, 809/ 10
God hath taught his	church	without Scripture, as the	8, 809/ 24
he believe not the	Church	... he might as well	8, 809/ 30

he believe the Catholic	Church	, forasmuch as God continually	8, 809/ 33
it for the Catholic	Church	, and withdraweth his miracles	8, 809/ 35
but because that the	Church	taught him that God	8, 810/ 1
as well believe the	Church	when it said "This	8, 810/ 7
saving for the Catholic	Church	, they neither knew the	8, 810/ 13
not believe the same	church	as well in the	8, 810/ 14
the debate between the	Church	and these heretics standeth	8, 810/ 16
own, and that the	church	of Christ doth even	8, 810/ 29
and Zwingli, teach the	church	of Christ in like	8, 810/ 31
apostles and the Catholic	Church	teach the Jews to	8, 810/ 36
apostles, and the Catholic	Church	ever since, have proved	8, 811/ 4
apostles and his Catholic	Church	, continually to this day	8, 811/ 8
like against the Catholic	Church	... and then let them	8, 811/ 12
them and the Catholic	Church	loseth them... if Tyndale	8, 811/ 14
about to teach the	Church	to construe the scripture	8, 811/ 16
consequently of the Catholic	Church	, continually, against the false	8, 811/ 24
allege, "elder than any	church	this fourteen hundred years	8, 812/ 3
agreeth with the Catholic	Church	against him his alleging	8, 812/ 7
faith of the Catholic	Church	is but a historical	8, 817/ 6
therefore it is the	church	of heretics, as he	8, 817/ 8
there saith) the very	church	; and then, since all	8, 817/ 11
by him, the very	church	, all they must, by	8, 817/ 11
definition of the very	church	, be needs very elects	8, 817/ 12
out from the Catholic	Church	feel not all one	8, 817/ 16
against the true, Catholic	church	, yet their contrary sects	8, 817/ 21
and of the whole	church	that offereth them yet	8, 822/ 9
Mystical Body, the Catholic	Church	, in earth, and thereby	8, 822/ 12
by doctors of the	Church	that God giveth in	8, 822/ 27
understand that though the	Church	teacheth that the habitual	8, 824/ 7
doctrine of the Catholic	church	of Christ, but of	8, 824/ 32
since all the Catholic	Church	have, by his tale	8, 824/ 35
faith, be the very	church	it clearly followeth, I	8, 824/ 37
say, the known Catholic	church	, is the very church	8, 825/ 2
church, is the very	church	of Christ... and that	8, 825/ 2
thereof as from the "	church	of heretics," are not	8, 825/ 4
faith" suddenly brought his	church	, so clean to the	8, 825/ 9
folk of the Catholic	Church	, and in none other	8, 825/ 14
is in the Catholic	Church	, and nowhere else. If	8, 825/ 17
members of his Catholic	Church	, and not repugnant unto	8, 825/ 28
is in the Catholic	Church	, and in none other	8, 825/ 37
members of the Catholic	Church	hath, and no sect	8, 826/ 10
others like, the Catholic	Church	feeeth nothing; nor no	8, 826/ 30
teaching of the Catholic	Church	, of whom he learned	8, 827/ 1
the authority of the	Church	and found no fault	8, 827/ 7
to believe the Catholic	Church	still, as Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 10
that the known Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 827/ 18
church is the very	church	of Christ. First, in	8, 827/ 19
own definition, the very	church	. Secondly, now, consider well	8, 827/ 22
true scripture because the	Church	so teacheth him, but	8, 827/ 25
of the known Catholic	church	. Now say I, therefore	8, 827/ 33

teaching of the Catholic	Church	... yet followeth it, for	8, 828/ 1
is the known Catholic	church	, by which he first	8, 828/ 4
very scripture the same	church	is in like wise	8, 828/ 7
say, the very, true	church	, since that originally the	8, 828/ 8
confesseth, by none other	church	... as the faith is	8, 828/ 9
proveth the Catholic, known	church	to be the very	8, 828/ 15
to be the very	church	of Christ by that	8, 828/ 15
known by the same	church	, and none other but	8, 828/ 16
the common known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 828/ 18
to be the very	church	of Christ... by the	8, 828/ 18
which the known Catholic	church	is proved the very	8, 828/ 20
is proved the very	church	... which argument Tyndale hath	8, 828/ 21
in the Gospel, his	church	can never be brought	8, 828/ 27
doctrine of the Catholic	Church	to be true, then	8, 828/ 31
to confess that the	church	cannot fall into damnable	8, 828/ 33
about for some other	church	, because the sure truth	8, 828/ 34
sure truth of the	church	damneth and destroyeth their	8, 828/ 35
from the known Catholic	church	to seek out another	8, 828/ 37
and assigneth a diverse	church	, never one like another	8, 829/ 2
Tyndale for one, whose	church	ye have heard already	8, 829/ 4
Friar Barnes, of whose	church	I will somewhat show	8, 829/ 5
is confuted Doctor Barnes'	church	Friar Barnes maketh the	8, 831/ 4
his process concerning "the	church	" in this wise: "What	8, 831/ 6
wise: "What Is Holy	Church	, and Who Be Thereof	8, 831/ 6
from the whole Catholic	Church	unto the clergy alone	8, 831/ 10
in all the Catholic	Church	, till they leave the	8, 831/ 18
holy doctors of Christ's	church	in the interpretation of	8, 831/ 30
far unlike unto the	church	as God is to	8, 832/ 1
what he calleth "the	church	"... and after shall I	8, 833/ 20
brought the congregation" or "	church	" "of God into wilderness	8, 833/ 27
the whole congregation" or "	church	" "of Israel, and all	8, 833/ 29
Israel, and all the	church	of Israel stood." Likewise	8, 833/ 30
this is not the	church	that we will greatly	8, 834/ 2
But this is the	church	, good readers, that he	8, 834/ 4
in earth the very	church	of God, though it	8, 834/ 5
and bad (as the	Church	here out this whole	8, 834/ 9
the Corinthians, calleth the	church	in which were indeed	8, 834/ 13
I say, calleth "the	church	of God," saying, "Despise	8, 834/ 15
saying, "Despise you the	church	of God, and make	8, 834/ 16
are bad, despise this	church	in which there be	8, 834/ 19
very good, and which	church	Saint Paul therefore despised	8, 834/ 20
but called it "the	church	of God"? and rebuked	8, 834/ 21
for naught, as the	church	that he will not	8, 834/ 23
Barnes For in this	church	are there Jews and	8, 834/ 27
any part of the	church	which the king there	8, 834/ 34
himself rehearsed, only the	church	of Israel; nor, also	8, 835/ 2
Israel; nor, also, the	church	which Saint Paul wrote	8, 835/ 2
gathered together into one	church	a member and part	8, 835/ 7
of the whole catholic	church	gathered in like wise	8, 835/ 8
Paul there call "the	church	." For himself saith, "Of	8, 835/ 9

be out of the	church	, what have we to	8, 835/ 10
that is to say, "	church	" in English) doth, as	8, 835/ 11
be not of this	church	... yet in this church	8, 835/ 17
church... yet in this	church	are there murderers and	8, 835/ 17
this is not the	church	that he will greatly	8, 835/ 19
and fareth by the	church	of Christ as did	8, 835/ 24
same common known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 835/ 30
to be the very	church	when he hath all	8, 835/ 30
rehearsed you, this common	church	of good and bad	8, 835/ 31
and bad is the	church	that Saint Paul himself	8, 835/ 32
Paul himself calleth "the	church	of God." Which one	8, 835/ 33
purpose, but if the	church	of God be not	8, 835/ 35
God be not the	church	of Christ, and except	8, 835/ 35
disdain the known Catholic	church	because there be murderers	8, 836/ 1
there is neither Luther's	church	nor Huessgen's church, nor	8, 836/ 3
Luther's church nor Huessgen's	church	, nor Zwingli's church, but	8, 836/ 4
Huessgen's church, nor Zwingli's	church	, but that they have	8, 836/ 4
doth upon the catholic	church	... out of which all	8, 836/ 7
look over the Catholic	Church	and set it at	8, 836/ 18
have the known Catholic	church	called "Holy Church," because	8, 836/ 28
Catholic church called "Holy	Church	," because there be not	8, 836/ 29
find us out another	church	here in earth that	8, 836/ 31
that is the very	church	, and that the known	8, 836/ 32
that the known Catholic	church	is not the very	8, 836/ 33
is not the very	church	, nor worthy that he	8, 836/ 33
this point that the	church	which Barnes must bring	8, 836/ 34
us must be a	church	that hath therein neither	8, 836/ 35
thus he described his	church	... Barnes But there is	8, 837/ 4
But there is another	church	of the which Saint	8, 837/ 6
Christ hath loved the	church	, and hath given himself	8, 837/ 7
to himself a glorious	church	without spot or wrinkle	8, 837/ 10
you the very, true	church	of Christ, that is	8, 837/ 12
to himself a glorious	church	." And also, in another	8, 837/ 20
my lords, how the	church	is washed: by Christ	8, 837/ 22
cannot help the holy	church	... for she is holy	8, 837/ 25
Of Christ is the	church	made fair. First was	8, 837/ 28
Christ hath made his	church	fair and that by	8, 837/ 31
your grace. For this	church	standeth by Christ's election	8, 837/ 33
you none of this	church	, though you ride with	8, 837/ 35
and tokens make the	church	of God to follow	8, 838/ 2
assign out where the	church	shall be? Nay, nay	8, 838/ 3
only... they be the	church	of God, and so	8, 838/ 6
they be the holy	church	of God yea, and	8, 838/ 13
and the very, true	church	before God and you	8, 838/ 13
bring you into this	church	. Boast, crake, blast, bless	8, 838/ 17
for Christ chooseth his	church	at his judgment, and	8, 838/ 19
call yourselves the holy	church	(and exclude all others	8, 838/ 24
not be of Holy	Church	, except that you have	8, 838/ 26
blood. For the holy	church	of Christ is nothing	8, 838/ 28
defineth and describeth his	church	, with all his jesting	8, 838/ 34

doctrine of the Catholic	Church	teacheth him... he hath	8, 838/ 36
of be the very	church	here in earth but	8, 839/ 7
declare that the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 839/ 9
is the known Catholic	church	of good and bad	8, 839/ 10
well that the Catholic	Church	, whose doctrine he now	8, 839/ 27
of the known, Catholic	church	which he now despiseth	8, 839/ 33
ran out of the	Church	. For he would make	8, 839/ 36
merits the known Catholic	church	taught him all this	8, 841/ 2
us." And the Catholic	Church	teacheth that men should	8, 841/ 14
God." And therefore the	Church	teacheth every man to	8, 841/ 21
doth the known Catholic	church	teach, and in this	8, 841/ 31
of the known Catholic	church	, as far forth as	8, 842/ 20
in the known Catholic	church	, none efficacy at all	8, 842/ 27
used in the Catholic	Church	. And that the devil	8, 842/ 35
the priests of the	church	, and let them pray	8, 843/ 13
Christ and in the	church	." And as for Holy	8, 843/ 28
of the known Catholic	church	: let us examine and	8, 844/ 7
and consider now the	church	that he defineth us	8, 844/ 8
do prove us the	church	that he promiseth. The	8, 844/ 10
promiseth. The very, true	church	is, saith he, pure	8, 844/ 11
wrinkle. Also, the very	church	is of God's election	8, 844/ 13
only they be the	church	of God, and so	8, 844/ 16
unclean. Also, the holy	church	of Christ is nothing	8, 844/ 18
good readers, that the	church	which Barnes here assigneth	8, 844/ 22
man in the very	church	but only at such	8, 844/ 31
is peradventure of "the	church	" and not of "the	8, 844/ 35
and not of "the	church	" seven times in a	8, 844/ 35
again." And therefore this	church	can no man know	8, 845/ 1
of because this holy	church	teacheth it him. But	8, 845/ 3
Barnes, and saith, "This	church	is a spiritual thing	8, 845/ 4
somewhat strange, that this	church	should be invisible, when	8, 845/ 8
that be of the	church	, but that Holy Church	8, 845/ 11
church, but that Holy	Church	is herself invisible." Then	8, 845/ 11
him what is Holy	Church	herself... and to that	8, 845/ 13
nothing but that Holy	Church	herself is a congregation	8, 845/ 14
us that of Paul's	Church	we may well see	8, 845/ 21
we cannot see the	church	. And then we may	8, 845/ 22
and therefore the spiritual	church	may be seen, though	8, 846/ 7
saith after that this	church	"cannot err... she cleaveth	8, 846/ 24
man saith that the	Church	hath its surety of	8, 846/ 29
granting that the very	church	cannot err, but is	8, 846/ 34
the roof of a	church	is borne up from	8, 847/ 4
not only that the	church	cannot in itself fall	8, 847/ 6
sure... so is the	church	the pillar and the	8, 847/ 11
not only that the	church	cannot damnably err in	8, 847/ 15
give credence to the	church	and believe it, and	8, 847/ 17
readers, if the very	church	, which cannot err, be	8, 847/ 21
I cannot know that	church	I cannot lean to	8, 847/ 24
cannot lean to that	church	as to a sure	8, 847/ 24
it for the very	church	though I should happen	8, 847/ 25

that Friar Barnes' unknown	church	cannot be the pillar	8, 847/ 27
upon... but that the	church	which Saint Paul, as	8, 847/ 29
must be a known	church	. And therefore this text	8, 847/ 30
and definition of the	church	of Christ's elects, putteth	8, 847/ 35
chose them into his	church	here in this world	8, 848/ 15
the common known Catholic	church	that came duly to	8, 848/ 20
of the common known	church	are redeemed in Christ's	8, 848/ 26
that are of the	church	of Christ do put	8, 848/ 37
of the known Catholic	church	. And if he mean	8, 849/ 8
man is of the	church	, nor may be saved	8, 849/ 9
Paul out of the	church	of Christ. For he	8, 849/ 12
is of the very	church	of Christ that will	8, 849/ 22
are of the very	church	do stick to the	8, 850/ 17
of the known Catholic	church	. But to say that	8, 850/ 21
is of the very	church	of Christ that sticketh	8, 850/ 21
man of the very	church	is sanctified in spirit	8, 850/ 37
of the known Catholic	church	that is christened in	8, 851/ 1
no longer of the	church	than while they be	8, 851/ 2
requisite unto the very	church	be verified upon every	8, 851/ 6
of the known Catholic	church	so the continual being	8, 851/ 7
be of the very	church	but they that have	8, 851/ 11
Luther out of the	church	... and Friar Huesngen, both	8, 851/ 15
all prove any such	church	at all here in	8, 851/ 22
Christ hath loved the	church	, and hath given himself	8, 851/ 26
to himself a glorious	church	without spot or wrinkle	8, 851/ 28
God hath washed his	church	of all Christian people	8, 852/ 2
the death for his	church	of all Christian people	8, 852/ 5
of Baptism cleansed his	church	of all Christian people	8, 852/ 10
to himself a glorious	church	without spot or wrinkle	8, 852/ 13
have them a glorious	church	, first in soul and	8, 852/ 18
Paul; not that "the	church	" shall here in this	8, 852/ 23
by none of the	church	of Christ in earth	8, 852/ 27
he call them the	church	of God, as he	8, 853/ 7
his holy household "the	church	" doth Saint Paul, I	8, 853/ 14
all still of "the	church	," and by that respect	8, 853/ 16
were indeed of "the	church	" by their continued profession	8, 853/ 23
saith there to the "	church	of God," that is	8, 853/ 34
saith there unto the	church	, "Ye be such"... so	8, 854/ 6
also, to the same	church	, "Ye be fallen into	8, 854/ 7
thus ye despise the	church	of God, and shame	8, 854/ 18
Paul write unto "the	church	" in the selfsame epistles	8, 854/ 26
writeth unto one self	church	and one self congregation	8, 854/ 28
of the same one	church	and one company, some	8, 854/ 30
naught... though the whole	church	and congregation be called	8, 854/ 31
the whole known Catholic	church	... in which, for all	8, 855/ 5
make perfect his glorious	church	, and present it to	8, 855/ 14
but never shall his	church	be clearly without spot	8, 855/ 16
wretched world. And the	church	in earth here must	8, 855/ 18
forth meaneth no such	church	as Friar Barnes would	8, 855/ 22
wrinkle, meant none other	church	of any other manner	8, 855/ 25

the common known Catholic	church	... of which those churches	8, 855/ 26
manner of the whole	church	. For as those particular	8, 855/ 28
so is the whole	church	a known church. And	8, 855/ 29
whole church a known	church	. And as they were	8, 855/ 30
is the whole Catholic	church	a congregation not of	8, 855/ 31
for which whole Catholic	church	God hath and ever	8, 855/ 33
of his known Catholic	church	to the consenting and	8, 856/ 11
so that the Catholic	church	is the house of	8, 856/ 12
the faith of this	church	, or that any particular	8, 856/ 16
or that any particular	church	fall from the doctrine	8, 856/ 17
of the whole Catholic	church	, and so depart therefrom	8, 856/ 18
the very, full Catholic	church	, and is the same	8, 856/ 19
forthwith out of the	church	of Christ in earth	8, 856/ 26
out, as the Catholic	church	of Christ putteth out	8, 856/ 32
prove the known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 856/ 36
to be the very	church	of Christ, and in	8, 857/ 1
this world none holy	church	beside. Now, good Christian	8, 857/ 1
tell you where this	church	is that he assigneth	8, 857/ 13
is the very, true	church	, that is scattered through	8, 857/ 17
these words: "The Holy	Church	are we; but I	8, 857/ 21
christened men in this	church	that is to say	8, 857/ 23
so is the Holy	Church	our mother," etc. Here	8, 857/ 26
plainly... that the holy	church	is the congregation of	8, 857/ 27
cardinals be more this	church	, or of this church	8, 857/ 29
church, or of this	church	, than the poorest man	8, 857/ 30
in earth; for this	church	standeth alonely in the	8, 857/ 30
in these words: "The	Church	doth not stand in	8, 857/ 33
the faith. Wherefore, that	church	doth stand in those	8, 857/ 36
suffereth not the Rome	church	for to err... and	8, 858/ 5
And also that the	church	standeth not in dignity	8, 858/ 7
no more but "the	church	" is free, because himself	8, 858/ 11
loveth liberty... and "the	church	" is bound to no	8, 858/ 12
no priors... nor "the	church	" is bound to no	8, 858/ 13
Saint Augustine that "the	church	" is not the Christian	8, 858/ 16
that Lyra saith "the	church	" standeth not in spiritual	8, 858/ 19
telling us where "the	church	" is... he telleth us	8, 858/ 24
it is, the very	church	is in the world	8, 858/ 25
yet that his own	church	is in the world	8, 858/ 26
he proveth no such	church	at all. For consider	8, 858/ 26
no proof of any	church	here in earth whereof	8, 858/ 29
I feign such a	church	as our logicians do	8, 859/ 6
a man find a	church	that is so pure	8, 859/ 8
there is such a	church	... and for all the	8, 859/ 17
such a fair, pure	church	and a clean, and	8, 859/ 19
in earth any such	church	remaineth still so far	8, 859/ 23
such pure and clean	church	in earth... but that	8, 859/ 26
answer that this holy	church	hath sin in her	8, 860/ 4
cleanness of this holy	church	is the mercy of	8, 860/ 7
So that if the	church	look on her own	8, 860/ 12
be these: "The whole	Church	saith "Forgive us our	8, 860/ 25

are washed away. The	Church	abideth in prayer, that	8, 860/ 28
by this means, the	church	of God is in	8, 860/ 32
you clearly that the	church	of God is cleansed	8, 860/ 35
pureness. Wherefore, such a	church	there must needs be	8, 860/ 37
by faith that Holy	Church	is a communion or	8, 861/ 2
may be within this	church	. For if these things	8, 861/ 13
to be of the	church	of God. But our	8, 861/ 15
our holy mother the	church	hath another holiness, that	8, 861/ 15
the members of Holy	Church	to the branches... that	8, 861/ 26
themselves... so can Holy	Church	of herself bring forth	8, 861/ 28
these: "Therefore is the	Church	holy because she believeth	8, 861/ 30
the cause wherefore the	church	is holy? "Because she	8, 861/ 32
cometh this, that the	church	of God hath so	8, 862/ 1
be these: "The whole	Church	cannot err." Also, in	8, 862/ 16
words be plain what	church	it is that cannot	8, 862/ 18
must needs be a	church	and a congregation of	8, 863/ 6
be in earth a	church	and congregation of people	8, 863/ 19
in earth here a	church	and a company that	8, 864/ 11
which he calleth "the	church	" ever hath spots and	8, 864/ 17
to prove us a	church	"pure and clean . . . without	8, 864/ 24
he bringeth us a	church	"pure and clean," as	8, 864/ 26
to prove us a	church	not pure and clean	8, 864/ 35
where he said "the	church	" is so without spot	8, 864/ 37
unto which though the	Church	shall in conclusion come	8, 865/ 18
or member of the	Church	, no more than, though	8, 865/ 20
Barnes proveth nothing the	church	that he promised, but	8, 866/ 2
was of that very	church	here in earth... and	8, 866/ 7
is glorified in the	church	in heaven... and all	8, 866/ 10
he saith, why this	church	is here so holy	8, 866/ 18
that he putteth "the	church	" to be all of	8, 866/ 23
the common known Catholic	church	and his: that the	8, 866/ 26
his: that the Catholic	church	of Christ, here in	8, 866/ 27
bad... and Friar Barnes'	church	hath none in it	8, 866/ 28
he saith that "the	church	" is made clean and	8, 867/ 27
And then may "the	church	" be soon a great	8, 868/ 25
be not of "the	church	"; and again, in all	8, 869/ 3
be, forthwith, of "the	church	." So that by Barnes	8, 869/ 4
man is of "the	church	" and not of "the	8, 869/ 5
and not of "the	church	," not only many times	8, 869/ 5
is peradventure of "the	church	" and not of "the	8, 869/ 6
and not of "the	church	" divers times in one	8, 869/ 7
is plain against Tyndale's	church	. For he putteth "the	8, 869/ 8
For he putteth "the	church	" to be a company	8, 869/ 9
never out of "the	church	." Howbeit, he calleth them	8, 869/ 10
must be such a	church	that by the faith	8, 869/ 16
were sometimes no such	church	at all. For he	8, 869/ 21
and then be no	church	of his. And therefore	8, 869/ 23
one member of "the	church	" may fall from Christ	8, 870/ 30
here that the whole	church	may fall from him	8, 870/ 31
singular member of "the	church	" (of whom some may	8, 871/ 5

say, the whole entire	church	, may so depart and	8, 871/ 11
which represent the whole	Church	, may err, but also	8, 871/ 28
also that the whole	church	which he putteth himself	8, 871/ 29
whether the Catholic, known	church	be the very church	8, 872/ 13
church be the very	church	, and then whether "the	8, 872/ 13
then whether "the whole	church	" may err; and since	8, 872/ 14
out of the Catholic	Church	for them... some sect	8, 872/ 30
were taken for "the	church	"... and neither of both	8, 872/ 32
to know his unknown	church	, if we happen to	8, 873/ 4
members of this holy	church	. For though she be	8, 873/ 16
some men of Holy	Church	. As to the first	8, 873/ 27
be made of Holy	Church	, though that men do	8, 874/ 1
be men of the	church	, though that we (hypocrisy	8, 874/ 9
some men of Christ's	church	this may be proved	8, 874/ 17
have obtained into the	Church	... there can be no	8, 874/ 22
showed which was the	church	of Christ, and which	8, 874/ 25
is the very, true	church	of Christ, but only	8, 874/ 28
works first was the	church	of Christ known, when	8, 874/ 29
which is the very	church	of Christ... how shall	8, 874/ 34
which is the true	church	," etc. These words need	8, 875/ 3
that is in the	Church	? Also, he sendeth men	8, 875/ 10
will know the holy	church	... and not unto the	8, 875/ 11
not unto the "Holy	Church	," for in the Church	8, 875/ 11
Church," for in the	Church	were heresies, but not	8, 875/ 11
that the very, true	church	is grounded yea, and	8, 875/ 15
some men of Christ's	church	. But, now, as to	8, 875/ 18
and works of this	church	... she doth only fetch	8, 875/ 18
Our holy mother the	church	throughout all the world	8, 875/ 28
be some of "the	church	," though ye cannot know	8, 875/ 36
that be of "the	church	." And in both these	8, 875/ 37
and sacraments of the	Church	, therewith he finisheth and	8, 876/ 3
two tokens of "the	church	." But now is this	8, 876/ 7
man may know the	church	," and then he telleth	8, 876/ 16
find any of the	church	... but biddeth us go	8, 878/ 9
some men of Holy	Church	there." First would I	8, 878/ 20
that some of the	church	be there though we	8, 878/ 23
company some of the	church	, and yet peradventure there	8, 879/ 1
nearer, neither, by Barnes'	church	though there be some	8, 879/ 3
be some of the	church	in that company why	8, 879/ 9
had taught his Catholic	Church	and that they should	8, 879/ 22
that "some" of the	church	be there, but I	8, 879/ 31
that some of his	church	without spot or wrinkle	8, 879/ 36
that clean and pure	church	of Friar Barnes there	8, 880/ 2
that of his holy	church	some in that company	8, 880/ 6
men of Christ's holy	church	. And this he proveth	8, 880/ 16
pagans, and make one	church	of both, and shall	8, 881/ 23
hither also a glorious	church	out of earth, to	8, 881/ 29
very members of the	church	pure and clean, without	8, 882/ 8
his holy, pure, clean	church	, wherein he confesseth himself	8, 883/ 19
where some of "the	church	" be, without the knowledge	8, 883/ 25

to know his unknown	church	... let us yet a	8, 883/ 30
before learned of the	Church	, concerning the seven sacraments	8, 883/ 35
member of the very	church	, of whom I may	8, 885/ 2
teacheth his very, holy	church	still, as ye show	8, 885/ 6
which is the very	church	. I beseech you, therefore	8, 885/ 7
say, taking an unknown	church	, as he doth. For	8, 887/ 36
preachers of this carnal	church	that they falsely call	8, 890/ 14
falsely call the "Catholic"	church	, which do teach besides	8, 890/ 15
with all their carnal	church	that hath now been	8, 890/ 18
of the very, true	church	, which is spiritual, do	8, 890/ 20
but in his whole	church	. And therefore, that man	8, 890/ 28
doctrine with the very	church	, I may reckon sure	8, 890/ 29
whole catholic, very, true	church	, with which his teaching	8, 890/ 34
there no sure, true	church	at all; and that	8, 890/ 36
And therefore this true	church	being known, if you	8, 890/ 37
which is the very	church	, because we should not	8, 891/ 9
prophets of the false	church	, of whom Christ bade	8, 891/ 10
For the very, true	church	once known... we shall	8, 891/ 11
the very, true Holy	Church	, it is then very	8, 891/ 16
prophets of some false	church	, and, for all their	8, 891/ 17
the very, true Holy	Church	which ye do assign	8, 891/ 22
some knowledge of this	church	, ye perceived well that	8, 891/ 30
spiritual food. For Holy	Church	is our mother, as	8, 892/ 2
only our mother Holy	Church	is only she that	8, 892/ 19
thereas is the very	church	. For ye show for	8, 893/ 15
token of the true	church	that thereas is the	8, 893/ 16
some of the true	church	. And ye write that	8, 893/ 17
some of the very	church	... it must needs follow	8, 893/ 19
none of the very	church	, there is no true	8, 893/ 21
some of the very	church	... ye see what need	8, 893/ 22
is that the very	church	be known, to the	8, 893/ 23
some of the very	church	be." But unto that	8, 893/ 31
of the very Holy	Church	, some false, feigning hypocrite	8, 894/ 2
member of some false	church	, and a limb of	8, 894/ 3
knowledge of the very	church	(that is to wit	8, 894/ 5
of the very Holy	Church	both these tokens serve	8, 894/ 11
to know the very	church	. But none of these	8, 894/ 14
to know the very	church	to learn of her	8, 894/ 16
of the very, true	church	yet since I cannot	8, 894/ 27
members of the very	church	in that company... I	8, 894/ 31
heresy of his unknown	church	what hath he to	8, 895/ 6
I shall know the	church	by the true declaration	8, 895/ 10
doubt moved, the whole	Church	hath firmly believed it	8, 895/ 19
of the very, true	church	how will ye first	8, 895/ 28
always by the whole	church	taken and accepted for	8, 895/ 32
for "God giveth his	church	that gift, that it	8, 895/ 34
tell him that the	church	by which she knoweth	8, 896/ 6
is not any unknown	church	... but the known Catholic	8, 896/ 7
but the known Catholic	church	of all Christian nations	8, 896/ 8
may boldly believe that	church	in that great point	8, 896/ 10

lesson of none other	church	but that... which is	8, 896/ 12
she say) take that	church	for the teacher of	8, 896/ 16
faith agreeth with that	church	; and those folk whose	8, 896/ 17
is contrary to that	church	which shall soon be	8, 896/ 18
of his holy true	church	unknown, whereof she is	8, 896/ 22
which is the very	church	. Howbeit, to confound him	8, 896/ 27
of the very, true	church	will not stand me	8, 896/ 35
tokens of your "holy	church	," I cannot be sure	8, 897/ 2
members of your "holy	church	," in only whom ye	8, 897/ 4
I come both to	church	with one purpose, to	8, 897/ 37
any of the very	church	be in that congregation	8, 901/ 33
many of the very	church	therein they, lo, to	8, 902/ 1
your secret, unknown, spiritual	church	... ye might spare all	8, 902/ 3
therefore, if ever any	church	here in earth shall	8, 902/ 6
any wise, some such	church	as needs must be	8, 902/ 9
and teach in the	church	, nor so much as	8, 902/ 25
an unknown thing which	church	is my mother Holy	8, 903/ 20
is my mother Holy	Church	, and then one there	8, 903/ 20
also that in our	church	, as bad as we	8, 904/ 12
to be the true	church	... for each of yours	8, 904/ 15
truth, and the true	church	is it which only	8, 904/ 17
is it which only	church	hath the truth. And	8, 904/ 17
that, since no one	church	of all yours may	8, 904/ 19
be match to our	church	out of which ye	8, 904/ 20
and then that each	church	of yours, or all	8, 904/ 21
should be the true	church	, were, ye wot well	8, 904/ 22
us to an unknown	church	. By which sending, while	8, 904/ 24
were you the true	church	and the sure teachers	8, 904/ 27
ye say the true	church	is unknown, and each	8, 904/ 28
churches is the true	church	. And if it be	8, 904/ 30
be not the true	church	, then hath it not	8, 904/ 31
were indeed that our	church	were not the true	8, 904/ 33
were not the true	church	, nor were not my	8, 904/ 33
but that the very	church	and my very mother	8, 904/ 34
to say, some unknown	church	: yet, Father Barnes, by	8, 904/ 36
leave the known Catholic	church	, whom I have hitherto	8, 905/ 2
is not the true	church	, and therefore not my	8, 905/ 4
may so know his	church	as we be never	8, 905/ 22
not proved us his	church	at all... then is	8, 905/ 24
ye well that the	church	which he took upon	8, 905/ 28
prove, must be a	church	so clean and so	8, 905/ 29
the doctors of the	Church	I have already proved	8, 905/ 32
the doctors of the	Church	that he bringeth in	8, 906/ 1
holy doctors of the	Church	, to make it seem	8, 906/ 6
Of Christ is the	Church	made fair. First was	8, 906/ 14
that is in the	Church	, and in any man	8, 906/ 17
any man of the	Church	, cometh of God... and	8, 906/ 17
that is of the	Church	was born in sin	8, 906/ 18
and came to the	Church	had before lived in	8, 906/ 20
their entry into the	Church	, they were purged and	8, 906/ 22

no part of Holy	Church	. For Holy Church is	8, 906/ 31
Holy Church. For Holy	Church	is not called holy	8, 906/ 31
of that fair, holy	church	. Like as if a	8, 907/ 9
whole... so in the	church	of Christ, himself seeth	8, 907/ 18
whole. And though the	Church	be of some folk	8, 907/ 21
For which cause the	Church	may well say of	8, 907/ 29
goeth to any other	church	out of it, or	8, 908/ 1
world for Friar Barnes'	church	, that is (as he	8, 908/ 10
this... Barnes "The Holy	Church	are we; but I	8, 908/ 23
christened men in this	church	that is to say	8, 908/ 25
so is the Holy	Church	our mother." More Now	8, 908/ 29
against the known Catholic	church	. For Saint Augustine doth	8, 909/ 10
but show that the	church	is not restrained unto	8, 909/ 11
which said the very	church	was only in Africa	8, 909/ 14
those words that the	church	is the Catholic church	8, 909/ 19
church is the Catholic	church	; that is to say	8, 909/ 19
proof of his unknown	church	against the known Catholic	8, 909/ 23
against the known Catholic	church	? Well he wotteth himself	8, 909/ 23
that the known Catholic	church	doth not say that	8, 909/ 24
not say that the	church	is, nor can be	8, 909/ 25
by the known Catholic	church	that false heresy of	8, 909/ 26
no more of this	church	than the poorest man	8, 909/ 30
as well of the	Church	as is the pope	8, 909/ 32
every man in the	Church	bear as much rule	8, 909/ 36
same process of "the	church	," acknowledge and confess for	8, 910/ 2
Christ's vicar in "the	church	." And therefore it is	8, 910/ 3
words of Lyra: "The	Church	doth not stand in	8, 910/ 6
the faith. Wherefore, that	church	doth stand in those	8, 910/ 8
suffereth not the Rome	church	to err... and Lyra	8, 910/ 22
and also that the	church	standeth not in dignity	8, 910/ 24
God suffereth not the	church	of Rome to err	8, 910/ 32
saith not that the	church	of Rome hath erred	8, 910/ 34
Rome is the whole	church	of Rome... no more	8, 910/ 35
London is the whole	church	of London, or the	8, 910/ 36
of Canterbury the whole	church	of the province. Now	8, 911/ 1
Lyra saith that "the	church	standeth not in the	8, 911/ 3
all the whole Catholic	Church	agreeth not only the	8, 911/ 5
it in the whole	Church	also. And therefore no	8, 911/ 14
that are in the	Church	, make men believe that	8, 911/ 25
believe that the whole	church	whereof those good men	8, 911/ 25
part, were not "the	church	" indeed, because they would	8, 911/ 26
himself list, and no	church	provided of God to	8, 911/ 30
wrong, and by which	church	men might be sure	8, 911/ 31
unsure... Barnes bringeth the	church	here in earth to	8, 911/ 34
more but that the	Church	was not only the	8, 912/ 5
wherein the known Catholic	church	agreeth be the very	8, 912/ 13
be the very holy	church	of Christ here in	8, 912/ 13
the common known Catholic	church	... of which the very	8, 912/ 15
between that one catholic	church	of one belief and	8, 912/ 21
of the known Catholic	church	... in which and of	8, 912/ 25

like as all the	Church	be faithful that is	8, 912/ 28
he beginneth: "The Holy	Church	are we; but I	8, 913/ 2
Christian men in this	church	," etc. How think you	8, 913/ 3
true members of Holy	Church	?That shall I shortly	8, 913/ 11
say "we" be the	Church	, I mean not you	8, 913/ 15
no more of the	Church	but myself and such	8, 913/ 16
folk making the whole	Church	," he meant not all	8, 913/ 22
which saith that the	church	which cannot err is	8, 914/ 3
is to say, the	church	of all faithful folk	8, 914/ 4
body of the Catholic	Church	, that against paynims, Jews	8, 914/ 11
of our known Catholic	church	, as I say, and	8, 914/ 18
not of any unknown	church	, as Barnes would have	8, 914/ 19
consent of the whole	Church	that is to wit	8, 914/ 22
together than in the	church	of Rome alone. And	8, 914/ 23
needs be such a	church	so say I too	8, 915/ 1
say plainly that the	church	must needs be. For	8, 915/ 1
remnant always be the	church	, and a well-known church	8, 915/ 6
church, and a well-known	church	so built upon that	8, 915/ 6
hidden" meaning that his	church	should be well seen	8, 915/ 10
and not that his	church	in which his faith	8, 915/ 12
that saith, "The whole	Church	cannot err" what maketh	8, 915/ 18
saith that his own	church	which himself assigneth, though	8, 915/ 20
he saith of his	church	that she may fall	8, 915/ 24
needs be such a	church	as cannot err; which	8, 915/ 27
that saith, "The whole	Church	cannot err." And yet	8, 915/ 28
saith that the very	church	is no more but	8, 915/ 30
saith that "the whole	Church	" (that is to wit	8, 915/ 33
wit, the known Catholic	church	) cannot all err; but	8, 915/ 33
or members of his	church	to err, yet he	8, 915/ 35
or body of his	church	to err. This maketh	8, 915/ 36
in the known Catholic	church	; for of the known	8, 916/ 1
for of the known	church	it speaketh there. I	8, 916/ 2
words be plain what	church	it is that cannot	8, 916/ 5
he saith: that the	church	which cannot err is	8, 916/ 7
is only the unknown	church	of folk pure and	8, 916/ 7
these words "The whole	Church	cannot err" this word	8, 916/ 13
words be, "The whole	Church	cannot fail." Then be	8, 916/ 15
be these: "The whole	Church	cannot err." Also, in	8, 916/ 35
these words "The whole	Church	cannot err." And then	8, 917/ 11
of all churches, the	church	of Rome. And therefore	8, 917/ 22
devise, and cry, "The	Church	! The Church! And the	8, 918/ 32
cry, "The Church! The	Church	! And the councils! The	8, 918/ 32
you not of the	church	but of the devil	8, 918/ 36
doth but represent the	Church	, and all the whole	8, 921/ 18
all the whole Catholic	Church	is not there indeed	8, 921/ 19
ye not make Holy	Church	. But peradventure there may	8, 921/ 20
men, and of Holy	Church	! But they and you	8, 921/ 21
not the universal holy	church	that cannot err." And	8, 921/ 22
did pray for his	church	that her faith should	8, 921/ 24
represent the whole universal	church	, nevertheless in very deed	8, 921/ 26

not the very universal	church	but representative. For the	8, 921/ 27
representative. For the universal	church	standeth in the election	8, 921/ 27
world make the universal	church	, whose Head and Spouse	8, 921/ 29
very head of the	church	. This is the church	8, 921/ 30
church. This is the	church	that cannot err," etc	8, 921/ 30
all the whole Catholic	Church	though the Church were	8, 922/ 1
Catholic Church though the	Church	were now all the	8, 922/ 1
council of the whole	Church	, and then may it	8, 922/ 15
if all the whole	Church	were at the council	8, 922/ 21
but if the whole	Church	be there yet he	8, 922/ 26
of God inclineth his	Church	, either at a new	8, 923/ 3
given his known Catholic	church	ever hitherto, whatsoever Friar	8, 923/ 27
not the whole Catholic	Church	but only by way	8, 924/ 1
that the whole universal	church	"standeth in the election	8, 924/ 3
world make the universal	church	, whose Head and Spouse	8, 924/ 4
and saith that this	church	cannot err: letting now	8, 924/ 6
saith of this same	church	that by falling from	8, 924/ 8
imagine that this same	church	that he speaketh of	8, 924/ 10
part of this universal	church	... and we will not	8, 924/ 19
in the known Catholic	church	always... but also all	8, 924/ 27
of the known Catholic	church	, and are known for	8, 924/ 30
were of the very	church	... we will take in	8, 924/ 32
assembly of the whole	Church	, and rather more, too	8, 924/ 33
these folk say the	Church	was led into error	8, 925/ 4
all the known Catholic	church	, in contempt of his	8, 925/ 22
of the whole universal	church	assembled, this matter were	8, 925/ 26
council of the whole	church	have said unto that	8, 926/ 15
all the whole Catholic	church	of all faithful folk	8, 926/ 28
were the whole catholic	church	in which number were	8, 927/ 3
number were both the	church	of all elect, repentant	8, 927/ 4
Tyndale deviseth, and the	church	of all faithful people	8, 927/ 5
said that the very	church	did not condemn them	8, 927/ 12
them... for the very	church	was not that great	8, 927/ 13
heresy... but the very	church	was themselves that there	8, 927/ 14
goodness, ye call "the	church	," cannot be dissemblers of	8, 927/ 21
they not your secret	church	of good men; or	8, 927/ 28
none of your secret	church	of good men are	8, 927/ 30
none of your secret	church	of good men, and	8, 927/ 32
us be the very	church	, or some part of	8, 927/ 34
of us is the	church	and whither of the	8, 927/ 35
condemned by the whole	church	, which ye confess cannot	8, 927/ 36
selves be the very	church	, and no more persons	8, 928/ 2
nun be the whole	church	. For we have the	8, 928/ 7
we be the very	church	." Saint Gregory would have	8, 928/ 11
us be the very	church	or no it must	8, 928/ 22
must know the very	church	; which may be proved	8, 928/ 24
have obtained into the	Church	... there can be no	8, 928/ 31
showed which was the	church	of Christ, and which	8, 928/ 35
is the very, true	church	of Christ, but only	8, 929/ 2
works first was the	church	of Christ known, when	8, 929/ 3

which is the very	church	of Christ... how shall	8, 929/ 8
which is the true	church	, " etc. These words need	8, 929/ 15
that is in the	Church	? Also, he sendeth men	8, 929/ 22
will know the holy	church	... and not unto the	8, 929/ 23
not unto the "Holy	Church	, " for in the Church	8, 929/ 23
Church, " for in the	Church	were heresies, but not	8, 929/ 23
that the very, true	church	is grounded yea, and	8, 929/ 27
some men of Christ's	church	. But, now, as to	8, 929/ 30
and works of this	church	, she doth only fetch	8, 929/ 30
Our holy mother the	church	throughout all the world	8, 930/ 2
bring yourselves into the	church	, or else to prove	8, 930/ 8
to be holy. The	church	suffereth persecutions (for as	8, 930/ 9
the natures of the	church	? Is this holiness? Of	8, 930/ 25
in the known Catholic	church	bells, Books, candles, vestments	8, 932/ 6
fain bring the very	church	in question, and out	8, 933/ 17
the authority of the	Church	, his heresy against the	8, 933/ 24
taken for the very	church	. For so would the	8, 933/ 27
least, the very Catholic	Church	might seem uncertain, and	8, 933/ 30
be taken for a	church	unknown... and hang upon	8, 933/ 31
be no certain, known	church	by which the true	8, 933/ 36
credence of the Catholic	Church	both concerning the virtuous	8, 934/ 6
knowledge of the catholic	church	... but also inveigheth against	8, 934/ 9
that the very Catholic	Church	is in this world	8, 934/ 21
in this world a	church	ever unknown. And he	8, 934/ 22
in some times the	church	may, by reason of	8, 934/ 24
great, were the very	church	; and yet in all	8, 934/ 27
meaneth he which known	church	of the great, or	8, 934/ 28
confess that the very	church	was once known... and	8, 934/ 34
heresy is that the	church	is such a spiritual	8, 934/ 36
know which is the	church	we must fly to	8, 935/ 5
time... is the very	church	... he meaneth that by	8, 935/ 8
the Scripture the same	church	may be known; whereof	8, 935/ 9
prove us that the	church	cannot be known, do	8, 935/ 11
and say that the	church	may be known. And	8, 935/ 12
that this known Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 935/ 17
is the very, true	church	of Christ. Also Saint	8, 935/ 17
us to seek the	church	by the Scripture, he	8, 935/ 21
it necessary that the	church	were found. For else	8, 935/ 21
himself, and leave the	church	unsought. But it appeareth	8, 935/ 24
them by the same	church	, as well in any	8, 935/ 29
Spirit taught the same	church	... as also, in things	8, 935/ 30
find out the true	church	to learn of it	8, 935/ 33
and of an unknown	church	no man can learn	8, 935/ 34
as to the true	church	: thereupon would Saint Gregory	8, 935/ 35
be the very, true	church	of Christ: then would	8, 936/ 12
themselves for the very	church	but ever they found	8, 936/ 15
say that the very	church	was a secret church	8, 936/ 17
church was a secret	church	unknown, whereof some of	8, 936/ 17
you cannot be the	church	of true, good men	8, 936/ 31
by the whole Catholic	church	... which is also well-known	8, 937/ 1

proved to be the	church	that cannot err... and	8, 937/ 3
be not the very	church	after their own doctrine	8, 937/ 6
maketh it the true	church	, nor is the substance	8, 937/ 8
to be the true	church	, were always a false	8, 937/ 11
were always a false	church	before they were made	8, 937/ 11
Holy Spirit unto his	church	to teach it and	8, 938/ 2
or three of that	church	, not scattered out thereof	8, 938/ 8
not the whole Catholic	Church	indeed, but, as Friar	8, 938/ 20
of the known Catholic	church	, and the reproof of	8, 938/ 27
reproof of their "catholic	church	unknown"... I have even	8, 938/ 27
between the whole Catholic	Church	indeed and the general	8, 939/ 21
is not the whole	Church	but by way of	8, 939/ 22
all the known Catholic	church	by their own imagination	8, 939/ 32
a secret, scattered, unknown	church	, and yet each of	8, 939/ 33
of them a diverse	church	, not one agreeing with	8, 939/ 34
leave the true known	church	behind... which, wax it	8, 942/ 13
be, the very, true	church	of Christ; and wheresoever	8, 942/ 16
wheresoever the same known	church	remain, every person in	8, 942/ 17
and consenteth with that	church	in faith, is a	8, 942/ 19
babble, the very, true	church	, with which the Spirit	8, 942/ 21
proving his own secret	church	... and therefore he goeth	8, 942/ 26
disprove the Catholic known	church	too. But of so	8, 942/ 27
upon him to "the	church	, " and "the church" shall	8, 942/ 34
the church," and "the	church	" shall order him... and	8, 942/ 34
will not obey "the	church	, " he shall be taken	8, 942/ 35
should complain to "the	church	"; now is this church	8, 943/ 4
church"; now is this	church	, that I have set	8, 943/ 4
man complain to that	church	? I answer: Our Master	8, 943/ 6
not to the universal	church	, but to the particular	8, 943/ 10
but to the particular	church	. Now, this particular church	8, 943/ 10
church. Now, this particular	church	, if she be of	8, 943/ 11
member of the universal	church	, she will judge righteously	8, 943/ 11
it that this particular	church	doth fully and wholly	8, 943/ 14
plainly that the particular	church	may err; wherefore, that	8, 943/ 18
may err; wherefore, that	church	that cannot err is	8, 943/ 19
is alonely the universal	church	which is called the	8, 943/ 19
to be the Holy	Church	. More Here saith Friar	8, 943/ 24
not to the universal	church	, but to the particular	8, 943/ 30
but to the particular	church	. The third is that	8, 943/ 31
is that this particular	church	, if she be of	8, 943/ 31
member of the universal	church	, then she will judge	8, 943/ 32
is that this particular	church	doth sometimes wholly err	8, 943/ 34
to complain to "the	church	" for his recompense. But	8, 944/ 3
sendeth Christ unto "the	church	" to complain, and not	8, 944/ 24
thee, complain unto the	church	." And thereto saith Barnes	8, 945/ 12
he hear not the	church	, take him as a	8, 945/ 16
thee, complain unto the	church	"... and then consider therewith	8, 945/ 21
that the very Catholic	Church	should be no unknown	8, 945/ 24
should be no unknown	church	. First, it is not	8, 945/ 24
he would that "the	church	" as he meaneth here	8, 945/ 27

anything complain unto "the	church	" but only of his	8, 946/ 1
and complain to "the	church	" upon other men's wrongs	8, 946/ 5
be wronged, that the	church	of God doth not	8, 946/ 8
go complain to "the	church	"... he seemeth to send	8, 946/ 10
the reproving that the	Church	reproveth if the party	8, 946/ 22
the sentence of the	Church	in earth shall be	8, 946/ 30
finally complain unto the	church	" if he restrain them	8, 948/ 3
etc., "complain to the	church	": ye see that Friar	8, 949/ 1
not unto the universal	church	, but to the particular	8, 949/ 7
but to the particular	church	." By this it appeareth	8, 949/ 7
sent to the particular	church	. Let us now suppose	8, 949/ 9
wronged, complain to "the	church	" or not it will	8, 949/ 17
nay. Then to which	church	will Barnes bid him	8, 949/ 18
Whether to the particular	church	, or to the universal	8, 949/ 19
complain to a particular	church	as well as he	8, 949/ 21
himself to the universal	church	that Barnes describeth us	8, 949/ 27
is that the particular	church	, if she be of	8, 949/ 31
member of the universal	church	that Barnes assigneth that	8, 949/ 32
is that this particular	church	may all, wholly, err	8, 950/ 1
may the whole universal	church	do too, in such	8, 950/ 7
proveth that the particular	church	may err. And I	8, 950/ 8
of his own universal	church	of all holy, virtuous	8, 950/ 9
difference between the particular	church	and the universal church	8, 950/ 20
church and the universal	church	, in that the one	8, 950/ 20
brother complain to "the	church	," Friar Barnes saith that	8, 950/ 31
that was a particular	church	who would have went	8, 950/ 32
complain to no particular	church	... but go seek that	8, 950/ 34
go seek that universal	church	which he could not	8, 950/ 35
all the known Catholic	church	together upon a green	8, 951/ 1
to an unknown particular	church	, or to any other	8, 951/ 4
to any other particular	church	than unto such a	8, 951/ 5
unto such a particular	church	as were a part	8, 951/ 5
the whole known Catholic	church	. Let Friar Barnes answer	8, 951/ 6
him seek an unknown	church	nor an unknown part	8, 951/ 8
unknown part of a	church	, nor a known part	8, 951/ 8
part of an unknown	church	... but bade him well	8, 951/ 9
go complain to "the	church	"... as a thing that	8, 951/ 10
neither complain to a	church	unknown nor to all	8, 951/ 12
to all the whole	church	at once. But because	8, 951/ 13
that all the whole	church	should have one faith	8, 951/ 14
him go to the	church	... whereof every known part	8, 951/ 17
with the whole universal	church	both the known church	8, 951/ 19
church both the known	church	of good and bad	8, 951/ 19
with the secret, unknown	church	of only good men	8, 951/ 20
other and therefore that	church	that he should go	8, 951/ 21
fail in any particular	church	part of the known	8, 951/ 29
of the known Catholic	church	to have all this	8, 951/ 29
from the known Catholic	church	there should he have	8, 951/ 33
to complain to "the	church	," and meaning no false	8, 951/ 35
and meaning no false	church	, but his own true	8, 951/ 36

but his own true	church	... and then making no	8, 951/ 36
of his true catholic	church	well and openly known	8, 952/ 1
followeth that Christ's whole	church	, whereof all the known	8, 952/ 8
needs be a known	church	too... but if Barnes	8, 952/ 10
plainly prove the very	church	of Christ to be	8, 952/ 16
to be a known	church	. In avoiding whereof Barnes	8, 952/ 16
that this known Catholic	church	cannot be the very	8, 952/ 23
cannot be the very	church	, because it is not	8, 952/ 24
persecuted. For "the very	church	, " saith Barnes, "inventeth none	8, 952/ 24
Our holy mother the	church	throughout all the world	8, 952/ 28
holy fellows be the	church	because they be run	8, 952/ 34
saith not that the	church	is strengthened in suffering	8, 952/ 36
his abjuration. Nor the	church	did not suffer persecution	8, 953/ 7
suffered by the Catholic	Church	, it sufficeth that men	8, 953/ 12
cease to be Christ's	church	but if they suffer	8, 953/ 15
besides all this, the	Church	doth indeed abide and	8, 953/ 27
of Almaine this known	church	of Christ hath many	8, 953/ 33
Barnes that this known	church	can in no wise	8, 954/ 1
wise be the very	church	of Christ... because it	8, 954/ 2
are these... Barnes "The	church	doth threaten with banishments	8, 954/ 6
appeareth that the Catholic	Church	did never persecute heretics	8, 954/ 21
days the true Catholic	Church	did it not. But	8, 954/ 24
the censures of the	Church	which that holy clergy	8, 954/ 31
and schisms in the	church	of Christ before... did	8, 955/ 5
prove that the very	church	of Christ cannot be	8, 956/ 12
cannot be a known	church	in no wise. For	8, 956/ 13
we believe the very	church	of Christ by faith	8, 956/ 14
it is no known	church	, nor can be no	8, 956/ 15
can be no known	church	; but that it must	8, 956/ 16
must needs be a	church	unknown, of only holy	8, 956/ 16
And that the very	church	must needs be such	8, 956/ 18
cleanness of this holy	church	is the mercy of	8, 956/ 23
So that if the	church	look on her own	8, 956/ 27
he saith that this	church	hath always sins in	8, 957/ 3
may be of Christ's	church	here many years in	8, 957/ 23
Mystical Body, his Catholic	Church	, here in earth, and	8, 957/ 32
tale of a glorious	church	that hath all her	8, 958/ 2
these words that "the	church	" doth. For he speaketh	8, 958/ 29
be these: "The whole	Church	saith "Forgive us our	8, 959/ 18
are washed away. The	Church	abideth in prayer, that	8, 959/ 20
by this means, the	church	of God is in	8, 959/ 23
Augustine, lo... "The whole	Church	, lo, saith "Forgive us	8, 960/ 7
is washed out. The	Church	continueth in prayer to	8, 960/ 11
hence cleansed, and the	Church	is laid up pure	8, 960/ 17
by this means the	Church	is in the treasures	8, 960/ 19
Mark, lo, how the	Church	is made without spot	8, 960/ 31
the cross, as a	church	well washed and cleansed	8, 960/ 33
unto himself a glorious	church	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 960/ 35
then, here in the	Church	, which saith "Forgive us	8, 961/ 12
they affirmed the very	church	to be only in	8, 962/ 1

be of the very	church	but if he were	8, 962/ 2
we say that the	church	is the whole number	8, 962/ 4
in the same known	church	that hath been by	8, 962/ 8
the same whole catholic	church	. And therefore this thing	8, 962/ 12
because we assign "the	church	" to be in these	8, 962/ 16
agree with the known	church	of these Christian-continued nations	8, 962/ 21
are of this known	church	also. And over that	8, 962/ 22
the common known Catholic	church	... then say we that	8, 962/ 26
that there shall "the	church	" be too. But the	8, 962/ 27
Scripture, too, that "the	church	" should not remain but	8, 962/ 29
of the whole Catholic	Church	, as well as any	8, 962/ 36
is whether the very	church	be a known church	8, 963/ 7
church be a known	church	of Christian people good	8, 963/ 8
both... or an unknown	church	of only good, holy	8, 963/ 9
agreed: that the very	church	was a church known	8, 963/ 11
very church was a	church	known. And thus, good	8, 963/ 12
that the known Catholic	Church	were now of the	8, 963/ 17
that the very Catholic	Church	were an unknown church	8, 963/ 19
Church were an unknown	church	, of only good folk	8, 963/ 20
them that the very	church	here in earth were	8, 963/ 23
earth were an unknown	church	of only such holy	8, 963/ 24
to say, that "the	church	" in this world is	8, 964/ 14
and that the very	church	hath none but only	8, 964/ 20
well, be an unknown	church	. And that their heresy	8, 964/ 22
said that the very	church	had none in it	8, 964/ 32
sort of the very	church	, but also all "the	8, 964/ 35
also all "the whole	Church	" (no number thereof except	8, 965/ 1
say the whole very	church	here in earth hath	8, 965/ 3
as be in "the	Church	," and therefore live not	8, 965/ 7
of the very same	church	, too, which Christ hath	8, 965/ 28
member of the very	church	here, when he dieth	8, 965/ 36
go from Christ's very	church	in earth to the	8, 966/ 1
to the devil's very	church	in hell. For Saint	8, 966/ 2
is of the very	church	, nor that every man	8, 966/ 17
other suffrages of the	Church	done for him, be	8, 967/ 1
with prayers of the	Church	, and with the wholesome	8, 967/ 11
fathers, the whole Catholic	Church	observeth: that is to	8, 967/ 17
custom of the Catholic	Church	, is for the certification	8, 969/ 25
such man of the	Church	as dieth out of	8, 970/ 11
man of the very	church	, without any exception, should	8, 970/ 18
no man of this	church	could die in deadly	8, 970/ 20
by this means, the	church	of God is in	8, 970/ 23
read them, that "the	church	" is in the treasures	8, 970/ 26
as many of "the	church	" as be forgiven though	8, 970/ 29
as Christ loved the	Church	, and hath given himself	8, 971/ 8
lo, the very, true	church	of Christ that is	8, 971/ 13
given himself for his	Church	to make her glorious	8, 971/ 24
be part of his	Church	and in her to	8, 971/ 26
those members of the	Church	that will work well	8, 972/ 2
so that the very	church	is, here in earth	8, 972/ 9

lo, the very, true	church	of Christ, that is	8, 972/ 14
utterly destroyeth his own	church	... and, weening that pulling	8, 972/ 20
you clearly that the	church	of God is cleansed	8, 972/ 27
not that the whole	church	of Christ here passeth	8, 972/ 29
once is of his	church	here, shall after be	8, 972/ 30
after be of his	church	in heaven, let us	8, 972/ 30
you clearly that the	church	of God is cleansed	8, 973/ 1
Friar Barnes of which	church	is our question of	8, 973/ 2
our question of the	church	of Christ here in	8, 973/ 3
earth, or of the	church	of Christ in heaven	8, 973/ 3
our matter of "the	church	, " between him and us	8, 973/ 5
us, is of the	church	of Christ here in	8, 973/ 5
we speak of "the	church	" for the doctrine of	8, 973/ 7
the doctrine of "the	church	, " I suppose that Friar	8, 973/ 8
he speaketh of "the	church	" as the men be	8, 973/ 9
saith, and of which	church	he boasteth, when he	8, 973/ 13
cleanseth and purifieth his	church	for acknowledging of her	8, 973/ 14
her sins." And which	church	it is that he	8, 973/ 15
he meaneth the very	church	here in earth living	8, 973/ 17
because that the very	church	is it, he saith	8, 973/ 18
wot well, that "the	church	" shall pass hence without	8, 973/ 21
prove us that the	church	of Christ living here	8, 973/ 26
and show that the	church	of Christ while it	8, 973/ 30
shamefully lost his own	church	of only good, holy	8, 974/ 5
yet that the very	church	must needs be an	8, 974/ 7
needs be an unknown	church	of only good, holy	8, 974/ 8
wise be any known	church	this will Friar Barnes	8, 974/ 10
saith... Barnes Such a	church	must there needs be	8, 974/ 15
by faith that Holy	Church	is a communion or	8, 974/ 17
so, we know "the	church	" by sight, hearing, and	8, 975/ 5
it is but one	church	, by profession of Baptism	8, 975/ 11
one holy and apostolic	church	. " Which word "apostolic," wherefore	8, 975/ 14
and believed holy, catholic	church	of Christ. Also we	8, 975/ 20
live here in this	church	, and in this church	8, 975/ 23
church, and in this	church	also die, in the	8, 975/ 24
this same known Catholic	church	, and died in the	8, 975/ 27
of the known Catholic	church	: I will prove it	8, 975/ 31
ought to believe the	Church	, and not believe in	8, 975/ 36
not believe in the	Church	... for the Church is	8, 975/ 36
the Church... for the	Church	is not God, but	8, 975/ 37
of God. The "catholic"	church	the Creed calleth the	8, 976/ 1
the Creed calleth the	church	that is spread abroad	8, 976/ 1
province. But this catholic	church	is spread abroad with	8, 976/ 5
is not in the	church	of Christ. For truly	8, 976/ 18
she is that only	church	of which our Lord	8, 976/ 19
in the one Catholic	church	only. Of whose flesh	8, 976/ 26
to dogs. In this	church	only is a good	8, 976/ 29
She is only that	church	in which we may	8, 977/ 1
out of the Catholic	Church	... therefore saith our Lord	8, 977/ 6
be divided from the	Church	. And that the branch	8, 977/ 19

catholicam" (the holy catholic	church	) and also "sanctorum communionem	8, 978/ 25
this manner... Barnes That	church	that cannot err is	8, 978/ 32
all only the universal	church	which is called the	8, 978/ 32
themselves to be Holy	Church	. Wherefore, my lords, see	8, 978/ 37
made yourselves the Holy	Church	yea, and that without	8, 979/ 2
men believe that the	Church	cannot be the church	8, 979/ 14
Church cannot be the	church	but if it suffer	8, 979/ 15
great persecution unto the	Church	, and a right great	8, 979/ 18
only of the very	church	here in earth (which	8, 979/ 33
also of the very	church	in heaven. Moreover, good	8, 979/ 34
that the holy, catholic	church	were a secret, unknown	8, 980/ 6
were a secret, unknown	church	scattered about the world	8, 980/ 6
this common known Catholic	church	. But now that I	8, 980/ 8
of his unknown holy	church	, to prove it a	8, 980/ 15
these: "Therefore is the	Church	holy because she believeth	8, 980/ 19
the cause wherefore the	church	is holy? "Because she	8, 980/ 23
man"... as though the	Church	should refuse all other	8, 981/ 4
household of Christ's Catholic	Church	, and which do strangely	8, 981/ 12
of Christ's known Catholic	church	by the voice of	8, 981/ 15
Believest thou in Holy	Church	, remission of sins, and	8, 981/ 36
in the catholic, holy	church	. Which church is therefore	8, 982/ 3
catholic, holy church. Which	church	is therefore holy and	8, 982/ 3
should believe in the	Church	as ye should believe	8, 982/ 5
in the holy, catholic	church	, you should believe in	8, 982/ 7
Augustine saith that the	Church	is holy and catholic	8, 982/ 11
out of the right	church	, nor God shall suffer	8, 982/ 14
he spread the universal	church	in the selfsame place	8, 982/ 16
in the holy, catholic	church	" is not meant that	8, 982/ 18
believing one, holy, catholic	church	, abide and be conversant	8, 982/ 20
same one, holy, catholic	church	... and, believing in God	8, 982/ 21
that one, holy, catholic	church	, and not go out	8, 982/ 22
declareth the holy, catholic	church	, of the right belief	8, 982/ 24
common one, universal, known	church	distinct and divided from	8, 982/ 25
by the same catholic	church	? For if it were	8, 982/ 31
the Creed, that the	church	should be an unknown	8, 982/ 35
should be an unknown	church	... Saint Augustine saith plainly	8, 982/ 35
he that saith the	church	of Christ is not	8, 983/ 3
Christ is not a	church	known. Lo, thus are	8, 983/ 3
end of Friar Barnes'	church	, in which ye plainly	8, 983/ 6
agree with Tyndale's unknown	church	of "repentant sinners" nor	8, 983/ 7
the common known Catholic	church	of Christ, nor prove	8, 983/ 8
prove his own secret	church	of only saints unknown	8, 983/ 9
be rulers of the	Church	... as deacons, archdeacons, bishops	8, 983/ 29
you are neither the	church	nor of the church	8, 984/ 5
church nor of the	church	, but the servants of	8, 984/ 5
he speaketh against Holy	Church	, and all holy ornaments	8, 984/ 7
may come into the	church	and not with me	8, 984/ 13
Barnes' process concerning "the	church	"... which process he hath	8, 984/ 17
are not of the	church	. And then were the	8, 984/ 20
And then were the	church	an unknown church of	8, 984/ 20

the church an unknown	church	of only good folk	8, 984/ 21
not yet precisely his	church	... for his church is	8, 984/ 22
his church... for his	church	is, ye wot well	8, 984/ 22
ye wot well, a	church	of folk not meanly	8, 984/ 22
should not prove Barnes'	church	... yet would Friar Barnes	8, 984/ 26
seem to prove the	church	to be at the	8, 984/ 27
the least an unknown	church	of only good folk	8, 984/ 27
that the known Catholic	church	were not the church	8, 984/ 28
church were not the	church	. For as for Barnes	8, 984/ 29
disprove and destroy this	church	that is... they care	8, 984/ 30
holy ceremonies of the	Church	. But I shall show	8, 984/ 35
against the known Catholic	church	, though his words were	8, 985/ 3
question "Which is the	church	?)", but also in all	8, 985/ 11
Friar Barnes concerning the	church	? Do all those words	8, 985/ 15
of ministers of the	church	some that are naught	8, 985/ 16
are not of the	church	! He showeth us no	8, 985/ 23
this out of the	church	, and none of it	8, 986/ 17
know which were the	church	. Thus have I showed	8, 986/ 21
of Christ in his	church	here... Friar Barnes turneth	8, 987/ 2
be rulers of the	Church	deacons, archdeacons," etc.; and	8, 987/ 9
any rulers in the	Church	, but only saith that	8, 987/ 11
you be neither the	church	nor of the church	8, 987/ 16
church nor of the	church	." Whereof, as ye see	8, 987/ 16
Bernard calleth the very	church	of Christ the common	8, 987/ 21
the common known Catholic	church	, and none unknown church	8, 987/ 22
church, and none unknown	church	. For he lamenteth there	8, 987/ 22
the estate of the	church	which he calleth also	8, 987/ 23
speaketh of the very	church	of Christ in earth	8, 987/ 25
he there that this	church	hath been in diverse	8, 987/ 26
four vexations of the	Church	, Saint Bernard there bringeth	8, 987/ 35
heresy concerning the very	church	very fully and plainly	8, 988/ 6
none of the very	church	of Christ, but only	8, 988/ 9
expressly that the very	church	of Christ which he	8, 988/ 10
out of which one	church	all the churches of	8, 988/ 12
are used in the	church	about the Divine Service	8, 988/ 18
manifest enemy of the	Church	, derogating unreverently both the	8, 989/ 29
manner ordinances of the	Church	, were set at naught	8, 990/ 5
faith of the Catholic	Church	true, by manifold open	8, 991/ 32
whereas Barnes reproveth the	Church	for persecuting of heretics	8, 991/ 34
principal purpose of "the	church	," declare and make open	8, 992/ 4
that the very, true	church	of Christ, his Mystical	8, 992/ 5
is no secret, unknown	church	, as Friar Barnes goeth	8, 992/ 6
one, common, well-known Catholic	church	of all Christian nations	8, 992/ 8
to pull down Christ's	church	. Thus endeth the Eighth	8, 992/ 18
the common known Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 993/ 4
is the very, true	church	of Christ Ye have	8, 993/ 5
length the secret, unknown	church	devised by William Tyndale	8, 993/ 7
heard the secret, unknown	church	framed and set up	8, 993/ 8
them proveth his own	church	, yet ye shall, I	8, 993/ 11
showed you both Luther's	church	and Hus's church, and	8, 993/ 15

Luther's church and Hus's	church	, and Huessgen's church, and	8, 993/ 16
Hus's church, and Huessgen's	church	, and yet some other	8, 993/ 16
built themselves ¹⁰ an unknown	church	, in the devising whereof	8, 993/ 18
the people of their	church	nor in the signs	8, 993/ 24
and tokens whereby their	church	should be known for	8, 993/ 25
of them have his	church	, and yet they will	8, 993/ 26
them would have his	church	by some signs and	8, 993/ 28
own common known Catholic	church	. For there is not	8, 993/ 34
devised to know the	church	by, but it is	8, 993/ 35
in this known Catholic	church	. But while they be	8, 993/ 36
to acknowledge this known	church	for the very church	8, 994/ 1
church for the very	church	notwithstanding that they see	8, 994/ 2
tokens of the very	church	that they devise for	8, 994/ 3
out of this known	church	, in which they find	8, 994/ 5
marks, to seek a	church	unknown which neither by	8, 994/ 5
a very truth, "very	church	" such as any of	8, 994/ 9
their own mother Holy	Church	... whereas if they tarried	8, 994/ 24
that out of the	church	there can none health	8, 994/ 28
wander about seeking the	church	, each a sundry way	8, 994/ 30
each always leaving the	church	upon his back as	8, 994/ 31
the meinie, that the	church	which they seek is	8, 994/ 39
leaving them seeking the	church	, which while they go	8, 995/ 6
the common known Catholic	church	to be the very	8, 995/ 13
to be the very	church	of Christ in earth	8, 995/ 13
this question of the	church	. For when ye see	8, 995/ 33
questionless and clear, undoubted	church	, then shall ye thereby	8, 995/ 35
his revelation to his	church	partly by writing, partly	8, 996/ 17
and continue in his	church	, in Scripture and traditions	8, 996/ 19
of Christ unto the	Church	, and that over that	8, 996/ 20
and open unto his	church	every necessary truth that	8, 996/ 22
he will have his	church	farther know and bound	8, 996/ 23
albeit that unto the	church	of Christ he did	8, 996/ 25
perceived, he gave his	church	in the beginning without	8, 996/ 28
Spirit, is the very	church	of Christ, and that	8, 1000/ 9
make one, whole, universal	church	of Christ through the	8, 1000/ 11
they say that this	church	is a company of	8, 1000/ 14
women unknown, which unknown	church	diverse of them frameth	8, 1000/ 15
one, prove the true	church	unknown. For if the	8, 1000/ 20
unknown. For if the	church	be known, then be	8, 1000/ 21
that the very, true	church	is known, and that	8, 1000/ 24
this common known Catholic	church	of all Christian people	8, 1000/ 26
us that a very	church	of Christ there is	8, 1000/ 30
plain also that the	church	which they and we	8, 1000/ 33
question is not the	church	in heaven, toward which	8, 1000/ 34
be walking, but the	church	in earth, in which	8, 1000/ 35
churches as of a	church	of good men, a	8, 1000/ 37
of good men, a	church	of evil men, a	8, 1000/ 37
of evil men, a	church	of both, a church	8, 1001/ 1
church of both, a	church	of elects into Baptism	8, 1001/ 1
elects into Baptism, a	church	of eternal elects, a	8, 1001/ 1

of eternal elects, a	church	of repentants, a church	8, 1001/ 2
church of repentants, a	church	of impenitents, a church	8, 1001/ 2
church of impenitents, a	church	of those that stand	8, 1001/ 3
state of grace, a	church	of those that are	8, 1001/ 4
may use that word "	church	, " plain it is that	8, 1001/ 5
it is that the	church	which is the very	8, 1001/ 6
which is the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 1001/ 6
all that, but one	church	, though the same have	8, 1001/ 7
agreement with the whole	church	, every one company is	8, 1001/ 9
company is called a	church	. But the whole very	8, 1001/ 10
But the whole very	church	, which is therefore called	8, 1001/ 10
therefore called the Catholic	church	(that is to wit	8, 1001/ 11
to wit, the universal	church	) this can be but	8, 1001/ 11
seek out the very	church	is because we might	8, 1001/ 14
but whether the very	church	of Christ, that we	8, 1001/ 21
this common known Catholic	church	of ours, or some	8, 1001/ 22
ours, or some unknown	church	of theirs. In which	8, 1001/ 23
needs be a known	church	and none unknown. Which	8, 1001/ 25
you that the very	church	is this known Catholic	8, 1001/ 27
is this known Catholic	church	of ours. Thirdly will	8, 1001/ 28
it be an unknown	church	, yet is it a	8, 1001/ 29
part of this known	church	, and none unknown church	8, 1001/ 30
church, and none unknown	church	of any of all	8, 1001/ 30
see that the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 1001/ 34
can be no manner	church	of theirs, nor, finally	8, 1001/ 35
this common known Catholic	church	which all they refuse	8, 1001/ 36
you that the very	church	of Christ in earth	8, 1001/ 38
needs be a known	church	, and no church unknown	8, 1001/ 38
known church, and no	church	unknown. For the first	8, 1001/ 39
driven to seek the	church	. Ye see well that	8, 1002/ 3
us to seek the	church	is to learn of	8, 1002/ 6
to learn of the	church	the sure, necessary truths	8, 1002/ 6
then of an unknown	church	no man can learn	8, 1002/ 9
thereto as to the	church	, nor reckoning himself the	8, 1002/ 10
thereof as of the	church	(for who can give	8, 1002/ 11
it credence as the	church	that cannot know it	8, 1002/ 12
know it for the	church	?): therefore it must needs	8, 1002/ 13
needs follow that the	church	must be a known	8, 1002/ 13
must be a known	church	. Now, if they deny	8, 1002/ 14
the cause why the	church	is sought for is	8, 1002/ 15
to learn of the	church	: they must first avoid	8, 1002/ 15
them go seek the	church	, which church themselves say	8, 1002/ 18
seek the church, which	church	themselves say cannot err	8, 1002/ 18
that though the very	church	be not a known	8, 1002/ 23
be not a known	church	, yet there must be	8, 1002/ 24
there must be a	church	certain and known, to	8, 1002/ 24
spiritual governance of the	church	ought to preach unto	8, 1002/ 29
no part of the	church	, nor none of the	8, 1002/ 30
nor none of the	church	therein. For he may	8, 1002/ 30
bring them into the	church	. And therefore Tyndale and	8, 1002/ 32

there is a very	church	of Christ in earth	8, 1002/ 34
sure of an unknown	church	, it must needs follow	8, 1003/ 7
follow that the very	church	, the which cannot err	8, 1003/ 8
needs be a known	church	. And thus have I	8, 1003/ 9
you that the very	church	must needs be a	8, 1003/ 10
needs be a known	church	. Another reason to prove	8, 1003/ 11
prove that the very	church	is a known church	8, 1003/ 12
church is a known	church	is this. That there	8, 1003/ 12
there is a known	church	, every man seeth and	8, 1003/ 13
that the same known	church	is not the very	8, 1003/ 15
is not the very	church	, but that an unknown	8, 1003/ 15
but that an unknown	church	is the very church	8, 1003/ 15
church is the very	church	, never one could hitherto	8, 1003/ 16
hath assigned a diverse	church	from all his own	8, 1003/ 19
device of an unknown	church	is but a very	8, 1003/ 21
he proveth his unknown	church	, but like unto lapis	8, 1003/ 23
prove that the very	church	must needs be a	8, 1003/ 29
needs be a known	church	. For all they which	8, 1003/ 30
them, their own fantastical	church	unknown, there is not	8, 1003/ 33
by which his unknown	church	and which he saith	8, 1003/ 34
necessary that the very	church	should be known, God	8, 1004/ 1
which can make a	church	as well as any	8, 1004/ 1
likelihood made his very	church	a church already known	8, 1004/ 2
his very church a	church	already known. And if	8, 1004/ 2
necessary that his very	church	should be known, but	8, 1004/ 4
yet not known" and "	church	and yet not church	8, 1004/ 13
church and yet not	church	, " and "Christ and yet	8, 1004/ 13
is one of the	church	, and teacheth and giveth	8, 1004/ 26
giveth that the whole	church	hath received of God	8, 1004/ 26
a minister, of a	church	unknown; nor they that	8, 1004/ 29
him know what the	church	unknown believeth; ergo, the	8, 1004/ 32
dependeth upon a known	church	. And no church can	8, 1004/ 34
known church. And no	church	can have credence in	8, 1004/ 34
but the very, true	church	; ergo, a known church	8, 1004/ 35
church; ergo, a known	church	is the very, true	8, 1004/ 35
is the very, true	church	, and then is the	8, 1004/ 36
is the very, true	church	a known church. Moreover	8, 1004/ 36
true church a known	church	. Moreover, it is now	8, 1004/ 37
yet say the very	church	is unknown. But then	8, 1005/ 8
credence to the whole	church	. And this church can	8, 1005/ 20
whole church. And this	church	can be none unknown	8, 1005/ 20
can be none unknown	church	. For we cannot know	8, 1005/ 21
know what the unknown	church	believeth; ergo, the church	8, 1005/ 22
church believeth; ergo, the	church	that they believe therein	8, 1005/ 22
therein, is a known	church	. But they will think	8, 1005/ 24
bound to believe no	church	but the very, true	8, 1005/ 25
but the very, true	church	; ergo, by their own	8, 1005/ 25
reason, the very, true	church	is a known church	8, 1005/ 26
church is a known	church	. If they will answer	8, 1005/ 26
know what the unknown	church	believeth, for they know	8, 1005/ 28

Scripture that the unknown	church	believeth that article that	8, 1005/ 32
God into his whole	church	, and, with credence giving	8, 1006/ 18
but of a known	church	. But, as now I	8, 1006/ 21
Scripture what their unknown	church	believeth therein: this will	8, 1006/ 25
article believed some known	church	; and consequently shall they	8, 1006/ 32
grant that the very	church	of Christ hath hitherto	8, 1006/ 33
reason that the very	church	must be a known	8, 1006/ 35
must be a known	church	is this: God hath	8, 1006/ 35
the beginning had his	church	a known church, in	8, 1006/ 36
his church a known	church	, in the place where	8, 1006/ 37
it. For first the	church	was increate; that is	8, 1006/ 38
is to wit, the	church	or congregation of the	8, 1006/ 38
other. Second was his	church	of the whole number	8, 1007/ 1
of angels... a known	church	, each to other, all	8, 1007/ 2
would out of that	church	, as Luther and his	8, 1007/ 4
gone out of this	church	... yet after their sin	8, 1007/ 5
were still in one	church	, were the time long	8, 1007/ 6
in heaven one known	church	, for the while, of	8, 1007/ 7
is now in this	church	. But as soon as	8, 1007/ 8
of heaven, as the	Church	hath expelled these heretics	8, 1007/ 10
in heaven a known	church	of only good, and	8, 1007/ 13
hell a known only	church	of only naught, and	8, 1007/ 14
Moreover, God began his	church	of mankind... a known	8, 1007/ 33
of mankind... a known	church	in Paradise. And when	8, 1007/ 34
kept it a known	church	of folk, sometimes good	8, 1008/ 1
For out of this	church	when God expelled Cain	8, 1008/ 2
kept he the known	church	of the good and	8, 1008/ 4
of Noah the known	church	of a few folk	8, 1008/ 6
and continued his known	church	of faithful generations to	8, 1008/ 8
after called that known	church	in Egypt though it	8, 1008/ 10
folk and that known	church	he called and brought	8, 1008/ 12
kept it a known	church	. And when they waxed	8, 1008/ 14
he continued his known	church	under judges, priests, prophets	8, 1008/ 18
Cyprian saith, the very	church	in Judea, and in	8, 1008/ 23
he kept his known	church	. Very truth it is	8, 1008/ 24
little, the same known	church	decayed, and waxed weak	8, 1008/ 25
he kept his known	church	, that was then called	8, 1008/ 29
was that his known	church	his church, and the	8, 1008/ 30
his known church his	church	, and the truth of	8, 1008/ 31
the synagogue, the known	church	of God, there was	8, 1009/ 1
began his own, new	church	of Jews and Gentiles	8, 1009/ 17
Here began he his	church	a known church and	8, 1009/ 25
his church a known	church	and a notable and	8, 1009/ 25
of that same known	church	, so begun, there hath	8, 1009/ 26
by succession continued a	church	this fifteen hundred years	8, 1009/ 27
God have his universal	church	a known church forever	8, 1009/ 29
universal church a known	church	forever. Wherefore, since God	8, 1009/ 30
last without end, his	church	ever known in heaven	8, 1009/ 32
change since, made his	church	in earth a church	8, 1009/ 34
church in earth a	church	well-known also: what cause	8, 1009/ 34

he will have his	church	in earth unknown? Moreover	8, 1009/ 35
the head of the	church	is, and from the	8, 1009/ 37
been head of the	church	, and a known head	8, 1010/ 3
a member of the	church	though he be an	8, 1010/ 5
hath made over his	church	evermore a known head	8, 1010/ 10
but upon the known	church	, and that the unknown	8, 1010/ 12
and that the unknown	church	... which is the very	8, 1010/ 12
which is the very	church	... hath an unknown head	8, 1010/ 13
known head upon his	church	of his twelve apostles	8, 1010/ 17
head of his very	church	; "that is to wit	8, 1010/ 23
say, "of the unknown	church	and yet his known	8, 1010/ 23
and yet his known	church	, that is to wit	8, 1010/ 24
is to wit, the	church	that was known to	8, 1010/ 24
of the same unknown	church	he is the head	8, 1010/ 26
against all the known	church	, and all the known	8, 1010/ 33
for head of the	church	, and so forth down	8, 1011/ 1
to wit, upon his	church	, his flock must be	8, 1011/ 20
flock and a known	church	. For he would as	8, 1011/ 21
to wit, the known	church	, which they deny not	8, 1011/ 27
not to be a	church	. But they deny it	8, 1011/ 27
it to be the	church	that is to wit	8, 1011/ 28
to wit, the very	church	. For that is (will	8, 1011/ 28
say) the secret, unknown	church	whereof only Christ is	8, 1011/ 29
but himself, and which	church	is therefore free and	8, 1011/ 30
his flock and his	church	, or not. This can	8, 1012/ 3
folk but that the	church	(that is to say	8, 1012/ 23
is to say, his	church	), we must ask these	8, 1012/ 24
enemies to the known	church	whether Christ have of	8, 1012/ 26
said that this word "	church	" is diversely taken, and	8, 1012/ 28
that the name of "	church	" is used in Scripture	8, 1012/ 29
sometimes for every particular	church	of the same; yet	8, 1012/ 32
said that Christ's very	church	neither is nor never	8, 1012/ 33
against us that the	church	of Christ could not	8, 1013/ 3
shall have, but one	church	in earth. Then if	8, 1013/ 10
they must, that Christ's	church	can be but one	8, 1013/ 12
known shepherds be his	church	: it followeth of necessity	8, 1013/ 14
not only that his	church	in earth is a	8, 1013/ 14
earth is a known	church	, but also, since he	8, 1013/ 15
say, farther, that his	church	can be none unknown	8, 1013/ 16
that the known Catholic	church	is his church, but	8, 1013/ 21
Catholic church is his	church	, but yet, for all	8, 1013/ 21
is not his very	church	, for his very church	8, 1013/ 22
church, for his very	church	, that is but one	8, 1013/ 22
is only his secret	church	unknown when they shall	8, 1013/ 23
this shift between "his	church	" and "his very church	8, 1013/ 24
church" and "his very	church	," as though all were	8, 1013/ 24
for of his universal	church	speak we, ye wot	8, 1013/ 30
not of any particular	church	but as a member	8, 1013/ 31
out of his universal	church	what church of his	8, 1013/ 33
his universal church what	church	of his can there	8, 1013/ 33

but the holy catholic	church	is his very church	8, 1014/ 1
church is his very	church	, unknown, and the unholy	8, 1014/ 1
and the unholy catholic	church	is his church also	8, 1014/ 2
catholic church is his	church	also, but not his	8, 1014/ 2
but not his very	church	, and therefore it is	8, 1014/ 3
Creed "one holy catholic	church	" speaketh of the very	8, 1014/ 4
speaketh of the very	church	of Christ, that is	8, 1014/ 5
that is only the	church	of Christ that cannot	8, 1014/ 6
this holy catholic unknown	church	cannot be had. But	8, 1014/ 9
holy is the very	church	and unknown I lay	8, 1014/ 12
as he doth the	church	of the Romans, and	8, 1014/ 14
Friar Barnes' unknown holy	church	. Whereby it appeareth that	8, 1014/ 18
catholic or universal known	church	, be those that are	8, 1014/ 20
known catholic or universal	church	that is made of	8, 1014/ 21
those parts is the	church	that is holy, though	8, 1014/ 22
let the whole universal	church	to be called holy	8, 1014/ 26
thereof that was the	church	of the Romans, or	8, 1014/ 27
that the catholic holy	church	which only church, they	8, 1014/ 31
holy church which only	church	, they say, is Christ's	8, 1014/ 31
say, is Christ's very	church	... is such a spiritual	8, 1014/ 32
nature that neither that	church	nor any member thereof	8, 1014/ 33
member of the same	church	. This saith Friar Barnes	8, 1014/ 35
he were of the	church	or not, because that	8, 1014/ 38
that of the very	church	of Christ in earth	8, 1015/ 3
member of the same	church	; and then that of	8, 1015/ 7
Savior Christ none holy	church	in earth here in	8, 1015/ 11
none of his very	church	either head or member	8, 1015/ 13
his time had no	church	in earth were a	8, 1015/ 15
head of his own	church	were more than mad	8, 1015/ 16
accursed that saith the	church	is not known. And	8, 1015/ 23
the very, catholic, true	church	of Christ here in	8, 1015/ 25
earth must be a	church	known and no church	8, 1015/ 25
church known and no	church	unknown. Consider now, good	8, 1015/ 26
invention in devising the	church	to be unknown lest	8, 1015/ 28
authority of the known	church	should damn their heresies	8, 1015/ 29
men must be the	church	, and since we cannot	8, 1015/ 32
which be they, the	church	must needs be unknown	8, 1015/ 33
Scripture itself that the	church	of Christ is that	8, 1015/ 36
still in the catholic	church	as long as they	8, 1015/ 38
abide in the catholic	church	, not being put out	8, 1016/ 1
evident than that the	church	is, here in earth	8, 1016/ 5
the figure of Christ's	church	: every man knoweth, that	8, 1016/ 8
him here in his	church	? Where our Savior saith	8, 1016/ 37
lived were of his	church	here? For of those	8, 1017/ 4
be not of his	church	, but be infidels, they	8, 1017/ 4
that be of the	church	of Christ and yet	8, 1017/ 23
that were of the	church	? Which albeit that they	8, 1017/ 30
Christ's Mystical Body the	Church	, in which body every	8, 1017/ 33
our Savior, "tell the	church	. And if he will	8, 1018/ 4
will not hear the	church	, then let him be	8, 1018/ 5

evil men in "the	church	," that do such things	8, 1018/ 11
put out of "the	church	," and to be accounted	8, 1018/ 12
nor loosing in "the	church	" if there were no	8, 1018/ 13
no sin in "the	church	." For the binding and	8, 1018/ 14
see that in "the	church	" are sins remitted, which	8, 1018/ 18
coming in of "the	church	" by penance and Baptism	8, 1018/ 21
first receiving into "the	church	," they that deadly sin	8, 1018/ 22
be not of "the	church	" till they be good	8, 1018/ 23
never were of "the	church	," for if they had	8, 1018/ 24
them that in God's	church	have grievously sinned, both	8, 1018/ 37
synagogue and in the	church	of Christ since: so	8, 1018/ 38
may see that the	church	is a congregation of	8, 1019/ 1
but there is a	church	of good and bad	8, 1019/ 6
this is not the	church	that they speak of	8, 1019/ 9
ask them again: the	church	that they speak of	8, 1019/ 10
any other but the	church	of Christ here in	8, 1019/ 11
and then that that	church	of good and bad	8, 1019/ 14
bad together be Christ's	church	, then is it the	8, 1019/ 15
then is it the	church	that they must speak	8, 1019/ 15
bad together is Christ's	church	appeareth by all the	8, 1019/ 18
And as for the	church	of Christ being mingled	8, 1019/ 28
Saint John calleth the	church	that is here in	8, 1019/ 36
for only in the	church	is the wheat mingled	8, 1020/ 1
and out of the	church	is there no wheat	8, 1020/ 2
our Savior likeneth the	church	unto "a net cast	8, 1020/ 6
our Savior likeneth his	church	unto a field in	8, 1020/ 9
our Savior calleth his	church	mingled of good and	8, 1020/ 12
Christian readers, that the	church	mingled of both good	8, 1020/ 15
bad is the holy	church	... except Christ's church in	8, 1020/ 16
holy church... except Christ's	church	in his own days	8, 1020/ 17
And surely, when the	church	of our Savior's own	8, 1020/ 18
affirmeth now that Christ's	church	of so many a	8, 1020/ 20
still be Christ's holy	church	, and his holy field	8, 1020/ 26
see cockle in the	Church	, yet should neither our	8, 1020/ 35
see cockle in the	Church	we would ourselves therefore	8, 1020/ 37
therefore go from the	Church	. Let us no more	8, 1021/ 1
ye see that the	church	of Christ is a	8, 1021/ 10
it is a known	church	. And therefore, whatsoever they	8, 1021/ 12
plainly appeareth that the	church	of Christ is a	8, 1021/ 14
of Christ is a	church	known. Moreover, when the	8, 1021/ 14
person "out of the	church	" which defiled his own	8, 1021/ 16
Absalom out of what	church	did the Apostle bid	8, 1021/ 18
not out of the	church	of Christ? What were	8, 1021/ 19
out of any unknown	church	? And when he commanded	8, 1021/ 21
his penance "into the	church	" again, into what church	8, 1021/ 22
church" again, into what	church	commanded he to receive	8, 1021/ 22
it not into the	church	of Christ? What were	8, 1021/ 23
was it an unknown	church	that he was received	8, 1021/ 25
out of an unknown	church	, and received into an	8, 1021/ 26
received into an unknown	church	again: then shall they	8, 1021/ 27

hath ordained in his	church	diverse manner of orders	8, 1021/ 35
it followeth that the	church	of Christ must be	8, 1022/ 7
must be a known	church	. Saint Paul saith also	8, 1022/ 8
there speaketh of the	church	of Christ, what question	8, 1022/ 15
us well that the	church	of Christ must be	8, 1022/ 16
Christ must be a	church	known? When Saint Paul	8, 1022/ 17
were "contemptible in the	church	, " he meant not that	8, 1022/ 21
now would have the	church	of Christ unknown. When	8, 1022/ 24
Do ye condemn the	church	of God, and make	8, 1022/ 27
he there calleth "the	church	" the whole known company	8, 1022/ 29
be observed in "the	church	" especially at the Divine	8, 1022/ 32
virtuous ceremonies of the	Church	, he said, "If any	8, 1023/ 2
such custom, nor the	church	of God." Now is	8, 1023/ 3
meaneth not an unknown	church	. If they regard not	8, 1023/ 5
finally complain "unto the	church	" he meant not, pardie	8, 1023/ 10
complain unto an unknown	church	, but either he meant	8, 1023/ 11
to an openly known	church	to complain... a church	8, 1023/ 12
church to complain... a	church	that they might soon	8, 1023/ 13
send them to a	church	unknown... such one as	8, 1023/ 15
us seek out the	church	of elects, or the	8, 1023/ 23
of elects, or the	church	of only good folk	8, 1023/ 24
seek the secret, unknown	church	of elects to complain	8, 1024/ 4
wot, since the universal	church	is one whole church	8, 1024/ 14
church is one whole	church	gathered and made of	8, 1024/ 14
possible that every particular	church	were a church known	8, 1024/ 16
particular church were a	church	known, and the whole	8, 1024/ 16
and the whole universal	church	being made of particular	8, 1024/ 17
churches should be a	church	unknown? And yet, because	8, 1024/ 18
specially of any particular	church	of any one place	8, 1024/ 23
it of his whole	church	, and for his chief	8, 1024/ 23
should be a known	church	; for of an unknown	8, 1024/ 28
it be that the	church	over which he should	8, 1024/ 30
the common known Catholic	church	. For evermore from the	8, 1025/ 13
the whole known catholic	church	believed... forthwith it was	8, 1025/ 15
out of the catholic	church	as Lucifer and his	8, 1025/ 18
away by any particular	church	, he is put quite	8, 1025/ 24
whole catholic or universal	church	. For not only every	8, 1025/ 25
person of the catholic	church	is called Catholic because	8, 1025/ 27
one catholic or universal	church	. And therefore, like as	8, 1025/ 29
out of a particular	church	is accursed out of	8, 1025/ 30
of the whole catholic	church	, because that same particular	8, 1025/ 31
because that same particular	church	doth it as a	8, 1025/ 31
of the whole catholic	church	in that it lawfully	8, 1025/ 32
to "complain to the	church	, " and that "if he	8, 1025/ 35
hear and obey the	church	, " he shall be taken	8, 1026/ 1
put out of "the	church	" as one of the	8, 1026/ 3
be reformed by "the	church	, " Christ biddeth that he	8, 1026/ 6
shall be voided "the	church	"... and reputed and taken	8, 1026/ 6
and taken of "the	church	" not only as a	8, 1026/ 7
complaineth to the particular	church	, complaineth to the catholic	8, 1026/ 10

complaineth to the catholic	church	. For the officers of	8, 1026/ 11
officers of the particular	church	be officers of the	8, 1026/ 11
officers of the catholic	church	, since every particular church	8, 1026/ 12
church, since every particular	church	and every particular person	8, 1026/ 12
also of the catholic	church	is, as I have	8, 1026/ 13
of the whole catholic	church	, called Catholic. And therefore	8, 1026/ 14
person of the catholic	church	, though this word "catholic	8, 1026/ 19
of the whole catholic	church	, and that all those	8, 1026/ 28
lawfully out of any	church	are accursed out of	8, 1026/ 29
of the whole catholic	church	; and that ye may	8, 1026/ 29
that the very Catholic	Church	hath ever been a	8, 1026/ 30
been a true, known	church	against all heretics, as	8, 1026/ 31
in the common known	church	from all the sects	8, 1026/ 37
the very, right-faithful, Christian	church	was universally known from	8, 1027/ 2
difference between the true	church	and theirs, and between	8, 1027/ 18
person of the true	church	and every person of	8, 1027/ 19
of the true, catholic	church	, if he met with	8, 1027/ 20
faith that the catholic	church	believed, he would have	8, 1027/ 31
saith Tyndale, the catholic	church	)? Or whether he were	8, 1028/ 4
saith Barnes, the catholic	church	)? I suppose nay, neither	8, 1028/ 6
were of the catholic	church	, not fallen therefrom, nor	8, 1028/ 14
that though the catholic	church	be holy, yet never	8, 1028/ 22
member of the catholic	church	is holy in holy	8, 1028/ 24
be they, the catholic	church	should be a church	8, 1028/ 26
church should be a	church	unknown. For whereas all	8, 1028/ 26
of the "holy, catholic	church	" can never have remission	8, 1028/ 30
return unto the "catholic	church	" again: every child may	8, 1028/ 32
call the "holy, catholic	church	" of Christ, in only	8, 1028/ 33
is had, no other	church	but the common known	8, 1028/ 34
the common known catholic	church	out of which all	8, 1028/ 35
that the very "catholic	church	" of Christ is and	8, 1028/ 39
needs be a known	church	, and cannot be hidden	8, 1029/ 1
of his own very	church	, "That city cannot be	8, 1029/ 5
his own city, the	church	first and principally set	8, 1029/ 7
wit, that none other	church	in earth is Christ's	8, 1029/ 10
in earth is Christ's	church	but only this common	8, 1029/ 10
this common known catholic	church	of ours. The proof	8, 1029/ 11
everything that proveth Christ's	church	to be this known	8, 1029/ 13
to be this known	church	proveth it also to	8, 1029/ 13
to be a known	church	. For though it might	8, 1029/ 14
might be a known	church	and yet not this	8, 1029/ 15
yet not this known	church	, but some other known	8, 1029/ 15
but some other known	church	than this yet can	8, 1029/ 16
means be this known	church	but if it be	8, 1029/ 17
it be a known	church	. The Second Point: that	8, 1029/ 17
wit, that the very	church	of Christ here in	8, 1029/ 19
is this common known	church	of ours To the	8, 1029/ 22
proved that the very	church	is a church known	8, 1029/ 26
very church is a	church	known. And then will	8, 1029/ 26
affirming that the very	church	cannot be known, do	8, 1029/ 28

churches is the very	church	, nor none other, besides	8, 1029/ 29
they deny our known	church	and all others, they	8, 1029/ 30
them thus: "The very	church	is a known church	8, 1029/ 31
church is a known	church	. But ye confess your	8, 1029/ 32
nor any other known	church	that might be assigned	8, 1029/ 33
it is a known	church	(which is impossible for	8, 1029/ 34
confess that the very	church	is this known church	8, 1030/ 1
church is this known	church	of ours... or else	8, 1030/ 1
in earth no very	church	at all. Wherein ye	8, 1030/ 3
this common known Catholic	church	is the very church	8, 1030/ 9
church is the very	church	(which proveth, as I	8, 1030/ 9
also: that the very	church	is a known church	8, 1030/ 10
church is a known	church	), I shall here again	8, 1030/ 10
is this: The very	church	of Christ must needs	8, 1030/ 14
must needs be that	church	that had its beginning	8, 1030/ 15
all heresies, and which	church	is the tree and	8, 1030/ 17
fallen off; but the	church	continued from the beginning	8, 1030/ 20
the common known Catholic	church	; ergo, the common known	8, 1030/ 22
the common known Catholic	church	is the very, true	8, 1030/ 23
is the very, true	church	of Christ. This argument	8, 1030/ 23
I say that the	church	that was before all	8, 1030/ 27
come, is the very	church	... he denieth not that	8, 1030/ 28
this common known Catholic	church	is, by continual succession	8, 1030/ 30
continual succession, the same	church	that was begun by	8, 1030/ 31
out of the same	church	; but he denieth that	8, 1030/ 32
out of the same	church	be heretics. For he	8, 1030/ 33
out of the same	church	not only false heretics	8, 1030/ 34
departing out of the	Church	, "They be gone out	8, 1031/ 3
go out of the	Church	(which thing Tyndale confesseth	8, 1031/ 6
go out of the	Church	be not of the	8, 1031/ 7
be not of the	church	which thing Tyndale denieth	8, 1031/ 7
the Jews and the	church	of Christ. For he	8, 1031/ 12
departed out of the	church	of the Jews because	8, 1031/ 13
themselves become the very	church	: so, saith Tyndale, since	8, 1031/ 16
this common known universal	church	of Christ hath been	8, 1031/ 17
we be the very	church	, because we go from	8, 1031/ 20
we go from the	church	of them that now	8, 1031/ 21
hath made unto his	church	in Scripture to be	8, 1031/ 27
himself to teach his	church	and to lead it	8, 1031/ 30
that doctrine of his	church	to be false, and	8, 1031/ 32
the guise of Christ's	church	hath ever been, from	8, 1032/ 4
first began them, the	Church	hath put them out	8, 1032/ 8
themselves out of the	Church	and departed, having no	8, 1032/ 9
out openly from the	church	of Christ into the	8, 1032/ 11
of Christ into the	church	of hell (as the	8, 1032/ 11
custom of the Catholic	Church	from the beginning, according	8, 1032/ 15
common-believed points of the	Church	begin a contrary doctrine	8, 1032/ 27
the beginning of the	Church	the perpetual guise and	8, 1032/ 36
good readers, that the	Church	could not this eight	8, 1032/ 38
these things which the	Church	now believeth, and, as	8, 1033/ 1

departed out of the	Church	, as all other heretics	8, 1033/ 10
now, but also the	Church	, that was good and	8, 1033/ 11
obtained over the good	church	so far as to	8, 1033/ 17
as to be "the	church	," or to be taken	8, 1033/ 18
be taken for "the	church	," and eight hundred years	8, 1033/ 18
continually, to succeed "the	church	"... and the very church	8, 1033/ 19
church"... and the very	church	, that was before, suffered	8, 1033/ 20
not than only this	church	... but if all the	8, 1033/ 22
successor of that old	church	. Also, these sects resuscitate	8, 1033/ 25
heresies which the old	church	of nine hundred years	8, 1033/ 27
successor of the old	church	, but be gone as	8, 1033/ 29
as out of the	church	of this eight hundred	8, 1033/ 30
Finally, all the whole	Church	from the beginning, this	8, 1033/ 32
thereof must needs be	churches	of heretics. Then must	8, 604/ 11
great many new, diverse	churches	, of which never one	8, 607/ 14
than hath done the	churches	of Arius, Helvidius, Pelagius	8, 607/ 23
God gave these two	churches	not like beginning... nor	8, 617/ 33
in gluttony, despoiling of	churches	, despite of all hallows	8, 639/ 10
finally as many sundry	churches	as there be sundry	8, 647/ 7
almost as many diverse	churches	as there are gone	8, 647/ 11
that are the counterfeited	churches	. And now giveth Tyndale	8, 654/ 21
one; and the false	churches	of heretics be many	8, 660/ 33
forasmuch as of many	churches	, he may go out	8, 661/ 2
rather, to twenty known	churches	... of which every one	8, 665/ 13
any of those other	churches	and sects neither, because	8, 666/ 26
and that all other	churches	and sects, of which	8, 670/ 12
then that all these	churches	of these sects be	8, 670/ 27
Christ... and all the	churches	of sects at sundry	8, 670/ 31
gone out thereof be	churches	of heretics and schismatics	8, 670/ 32
and schismatics and very	churches	of the devil. And	8, 670/ 33
but withered branches and	churches	of heretics and schismatics	8, 671/ 34
of Satan, and very	churches	of the devil, already	8, 673/ 16
any of all the	churches	of so many sects	8, 691/ 2
and likewise building of	churches	, buying of copes, Books	8, 700/ 21
offerings, and building of	churches	, and buying of Books	8, 700/ 30
needs be done. For	churches	, at the leastwise, must	8, 702/ 14
upon folk to build	churches	thereas it seemed necessary	8, 702/ 17
which of all his	churches	, which of his false	8, 732/ 13
that all those other	churches	are governed by the	8, 769/ 10
than even this: The	churches	that are governed in	8, 769/ 12
and other steeples and	churches	in the realm have	8, 776/ 3
pull down all the	churches	in the realm, and	8, 776/ 11
his miracles from all	churches	of heretics, and thereby	8, 809/ 36
enough. And yet those	churches	he neither jesteth nor	8, 836/ 6
of which all these	churches	are departed and cast	8, 836/ 7
into some of which	churches	Barnes is himself come	8, 836/ 8
Barnes disdaineth not those	churches	, but rather doth himself	8, 836/ 16
which he wrote the	churches	of Christ, and calleth	8, 852/ 29
church... of which those	churches	to whom Saint Paul	8, 855/ 26
For as those particular	churches	were known churches: even	8, 855/ 28

particular churches were known	churches	: even so is the	8, 855/ 29
prophets of all other	churches	. For I am sure	8, 891/ 28
truth, all you other	churches	vary with her, and	8, 903/ 25
and among all your	churches	I never heard of	8, 904/ 9
and among all your	churches	that be gone from	8, 904/ 13
that each of your	churches	would fain seem to	8, 904/ 15
yours, or all your	churches	together, being each to	8, 904/ 21
and each of your	churches	is known... it appeareth	8, 904/ 29
none of all your	churches	is the true church	8, 904/ 30
one of the false	churches	and hath the false	8, 904/ 32
none of all your	churches	. And therefore I were	8, 905/ 1
the mother of all	churches	, the church of Rome	8, 917/ 21
of all those divers	churches	... being together all at	8, 935/ 7
well that of known	churches	, there was never none	8, 936/ 14
of those known particular	churches	that are in some	8, 951/ 31
make his true particular	churches	that is to wit	8, 952/ 1
well from all the	churches	of heretics as from	8, 952/ 2
as from all the	churches	of paynims. For Christ	8, 952/ 3
then if Christ's particular	churches	to which he sendeth	8, 952/ 6
by false doctrine be	churches	known... then it followeth	8, 952/ 7
all the known particular	churches	of Christ be known	8, 952/ 9
whole world. For the	churches	of heretics, which be	8, 976/ 2
called catholic or universal	churches	; for they be contained	8, 976/ 4
from all the known	churches	of heretics. For if	8, 982/ 26
they be rulers of	churches	, and so they be	8, 987/ 7
one church all the	churches	of heretics be departed	8, 988/ 13
men might find the	churches	without people, people without	8, 989/ 34
folk, the building of	churches	, the sparing from bodily	8, 990/ 3
Barnes. Of which two	churches	ye shall, if ye	8, 993/ 9
that neither of their	churches	can stand and agree	8, 993/ 12
and yet some other	churches	of more men's making	8, 993/ 16
and set up their	churches	so far above the	8, 993/ 19
all have all their	churches	unknown not one of	8, 993/ 27
all have all their	churches	unknown. And in conclusion	8, 993/ 29
may speak of diverse	churches	as of a church	8, 1000/ 37
and each of these	churches	forever. Now, if any	8, 1007/ 14
heads of their own	churches	the friars that run	8, 1010/ 35
of his any more	churches	in earth than one	8, 1012/ 26
in earth no more	churches	but one, it followeth	8, 1013/ 16
hath in earth more	churches	of his own than	8, 1013/ 19
earth no more very	churches	of his own but	8, 1013/ 20
three catholic or universal	churches	of his own (for	8, 1013/ 30
Christ hath two catholic	churches	(that is to wit	8, 1013/ 36
to wit, two universal	churches	), the one holy, the	8, 1013/ 37
of their two catholic	churches	of Christ, the one	8, 1014/ 11
which writeth to known	churches	and calleth them "holy	8, 1014/ 13
same "sanctified," "holy," "faithful"	churches	findeth he many unsaintly	8, 1014/ 16
appeareth that known particular	churches	, the parts of the	8, 1014/ 19
unholy in the particular	churches	that are the parts	8, 1014/ 24
to call these particular	churches	holy. Moreover, good Christian	8, 1014/ 29

hath Christ any more	churches	here in earth than	8, 1019/ 12
be not in unknown	churches	, for these be things	8, 1022/ 4
these be but particular	churches	. Whereunto I have answered	8, 1024/ 11
made of the particular	churches	, as of its members	8, 1024/ 15
made of particular known	churches	should be a church	8, 1024/ 17
meant but of particular	churches	... he may see that	8, 1024/ 19
been ever known false	churches	, departed and put out	8, 1026/ 32
of all their known	churches	is the very church	8, 1029/ 29
of all your known	churches	, nor any other known	8, 1029/ 33
born a paynim... and	circumcised	in Jerusalem, four years	8, 619/ 10
lately as ye were	circumcised	, yet this wot ye	8, 620/ 32
whereupon, yet, after his	circumcision	, considering that there were	8, 619/ 15
Jews and agreed in	circumcision	, and came of old	8, 619/ 18
that point to be	circumspect	. So that ye may	8, 1028/ 21
more reasonably and more	circumspectly	do now I in	8, 737/ 26
meritorious, dependeth upon the	circumstances	of the deed and	8, 698/ 21
persons, and many other	circumstances	more than well can	8, 698/ 34
with all other good	circumstances	that man by possibility	8, 819/ 27
showeth, upon all the	circumstances	, that the prophet there	8, 881/ 16
after the qualities and	circumstances	of his own mind	8, 947/ 2
there be none evil	circumstances	therein, that engender occasion	8, 947/ 14
before, with such other	circumstances	as I have before	8, 966/ 22
toward them yet, many	circumstances	considered, it shall well	8, 1006/ 15
consider them and the	circumstances	. Ye shall also well	8, 1019/ 19
been fain in some	cities	of Almaine, as lately	8, 638/ 22
tell you truth, the	cities	Sodom and Gomorrah shall	8, 882/ 33
the sinful Sodomites and	citizens	of Gomorrah both. "Yea	8, 759/ 18
his book of the	City	of God. Now, that	8, 610/ 16
receiveth me; and whatsoever	city	receive you not, Sodom	8, 614/ 27
dealt with than that	city	in the Day of	8, 614/ 29
Turk had won a	city	, and I believed it	8, 742/ 6
and went into the	city	and said, "Come and	8, 742/ 39
Turk had won a	city	"; and that therefore "if	8, 746/ 18
many men of the	city	believed for that she	8, 758/ 32
standing yet without the	city	in his manhood, was	8, 759/ 8
manhood, was within the	city	both with her and	8, 759/ 9
invited him into the	city	? Which doing of theirs	8, 759/ 13
that time in that	city	... but the Christian people	8, 835/ 5
to say, in this	city	, as many as be	8, 857/ 23
preached unto a whole	city	and take none hold	8, 882/ 28
to preach, "If any	city	refuse you and will	8, 882/ 30
to say, in this	city	, as many as be	8, 908/ 26
thing? Like as a	city	and a realm standeth	8, 911/ 7
would fail in a	city	and in a realm	8, 911/ 10
that were in that	city	, nor only those that	8, 912/ 7
our Savior saith, "The	city	that is set upon	8, 915/ 8
the place of the	city	above... and among the	8, 978/ 20
certain days in the	city	of Toulouse, and in	8, 990/ 16
own very church, "That	city	cannot be hidden that	8, 1029/ 5
meaning that his own	city	, the church first and	8, 1029/ 7

liberty" by which they	claim	to be bound or	8, 585/ 24
let her by faith	claim	of right his pureness	8, 860/ 10
let her by faith	claim	of right his pureness	8, 865/ 13
let her by faith	claim	of right his pureness	8, 956/ 26
his own see, that	claimeth	any power or jurisdiction	8, 594/ 14
Apocalypse called the book "	clasped	with seven clasps" which	8, 997/ 38
book "clasped with seven	clasps	" which the Lamb shutteth	8, 998/ 1
it would make you	claw	your head, and yet	8, 605/ 36
study a little and	claw	his head and rub	8, 815/ 19
by the crooked, cloven	claws	of the devil. But	8, 817/ 3
wise all the clergy	clean	, and let Tyndale send	8, 598/ 2
sacraments and cast them	clean	away? which he saith	8, 634/ 10
is plain for the	clean	contrary. The "general articles	8, 645/ 17
lo, be all things	clean	unto you." And where	8, 686/ 27
and understanding that they	clean	destroy them, and construe	8, 687/ 20
them, and construe them	clean	contrary both to the	8, 687/ 21
as living, the very	clean	contrary of all that	8, 704/ 7
many things help us,	clean	out of the way	8, 706/ 35
many things help us,	clean	out of the way	8, 710/ 31
solution, with which he	clean	destroyeth all the other	8, 741/ 9
were his distinction then	clean	vanished and gone. For	8, 748/ 33
that had therein both	clean	and unclean... and of	8, 777/ 5
brought his church, so	clean	to the contrary of	8, 825/ 9
so pure and so	clean	, without spot. But whereby	8, 837/ 12
is she pure and	clean	? Not by her own	8, 837/ 13
he would make her	clean	. And therefore saith Saint	8, 837/ 18
so pure and so	clean	that it shall not	8, 838/ 7
say, that only such	clean	, pure people as he	8, 839/ 6
be washed and made	clean	of their sins by	8, 839/ 17
Be ye washed, be	clean	, and take away out	8, 840/ 8
near to you. Make	clean	your hands, O ye	8, 840/ 35
the stars are not	clean	in the sight of	8, 841/ 20
saith he, pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 844/ 11
so pure and so	clean	that it shall not	8, 844/ 17
is all pure and	clean	... and not only hath	8, 844/ 23
as he is so	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 844/ 32
seventh, that they be	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 848/ 5
Spirit of God washed	clean	in Baptism. And considering	8, 848/ 21
in effect all washed	clean	by God with the	8, 848/ 23
that so holy, so	clean	, and so pure, without	8, 851/ 3
that they be so	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 851/ 13
wrinkle of sin, so	clean	and pure that Saint	8, 852/ 25
reckoneth them not so	clean	and pure but that	8, 852/ 31
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 853/ 26
apostles, "Now be you	clean	... but yet all you	8, 855/ 1
all you be not	clean	." And especially is it	8, 855/ 2
only so pure and	clean	persons, without spot or	8, 857/ 13
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 858/ 30
so pure and so	clean	, that hath neither spot	8, 859/ 8
pure church and a	clean	, and also that Saint	8, 859/ 19

no such pure and	clean	church in earth... but	8, 859/ 26
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 859/ 34
is she pure and	clean	. Mark Saint Paul's words	8, 860/ 5
therefore must she be	clean	so long as she	8, 861/ 24
congregation of people so	clean	and so pure, without	8, 863/ 7
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 863/ 19
a company that be	clean	without any spot or	8, 864/ 11
sin, and that so	clean	that Saint Peter may	8, 864/ 12
that, very pure and	clean	, because that for her	8, 864/ 19
a church "pure and	clean	. . . without spot or wrinkle	8, 864/ 25
a church "pure and	clean	," as he saith, with	8, 864/ 26
church not pure and	clean	with them, but pure	8, 864/ 36
them, but pure and	clean	without them. Now, where	8, 864/ 36
not yet pure and	clean	without spot or wrinkle	8, 865/ 35
of one pure and	clean	without spot or wrinkle	8, 866/ 3
bringeth one not so	clean	but that she is	8, 866/ 4
all his spots washed	clean	out, and all his	8, 866/ 11
and all his wrinkles	clean	stretched out... he is	8, 866/ 12
so holy, pure, and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 866/ 19
but so good, so	clean	, and so pure that	8, 866/ 28
the church" is made	clean	and pure by acknowledging	8, 867/ 27
those that were made	clean	of their leprosy, that	8, 868/ 2
is cleansed pure and	clean	and cannot err. And	8, 869/ 19
he saith she is	clean	"so long as she	8, 869/ 21
himself, of people so	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 871/ 30
them, yet of that	clean	and pure church of	8, 880/ 2
the church pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 882/ 8
of his holy, pure,	clean	church, wherein he confesseth	8, 883/ 19
do many things even	clean	the contrary. And therefore	8, 899/ 11
be a church so	clean	and so pure, without	8, 905/ 29
he said, "You be	clean	" not that they were	8, 907/ 5
that they were all	clean	; for he forthwith added	8, 907/ 5
ye be not all	clean	," meaning by Judas, the	8, 907/ 6
Barnes appointeth: pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 912/ 31
so thoroughly pure and	clean	that they had not	8, 913/ 8
be holy, pure, and	clean	, without either spot or	8, 913/ 14
be so pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 913/ 18
so holy, pure, and	clean	that they neither have	8, 913/ 25
be holy, pure, and	clean	and especially without spot	8, 913/ 32
for only pure and	clean	holy men. And so	8, 913/ 35
were so pure and	clean	that they neither had	8, 914/ 7
words "omnium fidelium" men	clean	and pure without any	8, 914/ 28
that be pure and	clean	without spot or wrinkle	8, 915/ 32
of folk pure and	clean	, without any spot or	8, 916/ 8
only men pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 949/ 33
all holy, virtuous men,	clean	without spot or wrinkle	8, 950/ 10
holy people, pure and	clean	without spot or wrinkle	8, 956/ 17
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 956/ 19
be we without sin,	clean	and pure... for then	8, 958/ 35
had washed and made	clean	without spot. He that	8, 961/ 5

virtuous people, pure and	clean	without either spot or	8, 963/ 10
good folk pure and	clean	without either spot or	8, 963/ 20
such as were so	clean	and so pure that	8, 964/ 33
man liveth here so	clean	but that as long	8, 965/ 16
shall go hence so	clean	and so pure, without	8, 966/ 19
then remain shall be	clean	burned out by the	8, 966/ 37
which be forgiven so	clean	at their death... must	8, 970/ 4
be so soon so	clean	forgiven, that yet dieth	8, 970/ 6
pass hence pure and	clean	and forthwith go to	8, 970/ 19
predestination always pure and	clean	; whereas Saint Augustine saith	8, 970/ 27
is so pure and	clean	that she neither hath	8, 971/ 13
men thereof pure and	clean	always, without either spot	8, 972/ 10
so pure and so	clean	that it neither hath	8, 972/ 14
Augustine's words with the	clean	contrary sentence... against his	8, 972/ 17
that he saith is	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 973/ 16
all holy, pure, and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 973/ 27
is never pure and	clean	, without spots or wrinkles	8, 973/ 31
so pure and so	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 974/ 3
good, holy people unknown,	clean	and pure, without spot	8, 974/ 6
so pure, and so	clean	that there be not	8, 984/ 23
sentence, for his purpose,	clean	against the mind of	8, 986/ 32
hand, and shall make	clean	his flour, and the	8, 1019/ 33
sendeth it pure and	clean	unto heaven, and in	8, 1020/ 30
man, so pure and	clean	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 1028/ 5
and boasteth what a	cleanly	coat he hath, so	8, 974/ 2
to teach every man	cleanness	and honesty, and not	8, 771/ 33
serve God in spiritual	cleanness	and vowed chastity. He	8, 832/ 10
hath more honesty and	cleanness	of living, and more	8, 833/ 6
with all your exterior	cleanness	, remain in your filthiness	8, 838/ 15
faith is; and her	cleanness	and pureness is before	8, 845/ 6
man. And the precise	cleanness	and purity "without spot	8, 851/ 9
glorious"; so that the	cleanness	of this holy church	8, 860/ 7
to give her his	cleanness	, and to let her	8, 860/ 9
Jesus, and to the	cleanness	that she hath in	8, 860/ 16
to give her his	cleanness	, and to let her	8, 865/ 13
fully given her his	cleanness	and his pureness that	8, 865/ 24
of virtuous living and	cleanness	they should secretly sow	8, 879/ 20
glorious." So that the	cleanness	of this holy church	8, 956/ 22
to give her his	cleanness	, and to let her	8, 956/ 25
Jesus, and to the	cleanness	that she hath in	8, 956/ 31
promiseth that good works	cleanse	our souls. As where	8, 686/ 25
might sanctify her, and	cleanse	her in the fountain	8, 837/ 8
her; that he might	cleanse	her and make her	8, 837/ 19
all your "holiness," cannot	cleanse	you nor bring you	8, 838/ 16
the holy water cannot	cleanse	a man nor give	8, 842/ 19
might sanctify her and	cleanse	her in the fountain	8, 851/ 27
wash them all and	cleanse	them from all their	8, 852/ 7
had any efficacy to	cleanse	them. But why hath	8, 852/ 8
us our sins, and	cleanse	us from all wickedness	8, 961/ 23
might sanctify her and	cleanse	her in the fountain	8, 971/ 9

field, with his fan,	cleanse	from the cockle good	8, 1020/ 29
hypocrisy; she is also	cleansed	by Christ's blessed blood	8, 837/ 26
no man can be	cleansed	of his sins but	8, 839/ 31
Christian people, and hath	cleansed	them, "by the water	8, 852/ 2
the Sacrament of Baptism	cleansed	his church of all	8, 852/ 9
washed, and ye be	cleansed	, and ye be sanctified	8, 853/ 35
that she might be	cleansed	by acknowledging of her	8, 860/ 29
church of God is	cleansed	and purified by Christ	8, 860/ 35
hath chosen her, is	cleansed	pure and clean and	8, 869/ 18
they were purged and	cleansed	from their sin by	8, 906/ 22
sin, they be again	cleansed	, purged, and made fair	8, 906/ 24
that whosoever is once	cleansed	and made fair is	8, 906/ 29
that she might be	cleansed	by acknowledging of her	8, 959/ 20
in prayer to be	cleansed	through confession... and as	8, 960/ 11
and he departeth hence	cleansed	, and the Church is	8, 960/ 17
church well washed and	cleansed	. Now, here may ever	8, 960/ 33
him, be depured and	cleansed	before that he shall	8, 967/ 2
church of God is	cleansed	and purified by Christ	8, 972/ 27
church of God is	cleansed	and purified by Christ	8, 973/ 1
see clearly that God	cleanseth	and purifieth his church	8, 973/ 14
and goeth about the	cleansing	of our spots, and	8, 970/ 36
and set their authority	clear	at naught, and wrote	8, 624/ 1
said, was plain and	clear	for him. And thus	8, 624/ 5
us those questions more	clear	, either they or we	8, 645/ 4
contrary to Luther's doctrine	clear	. But I can let	8, 657/ 36
And it is a	clear	thing to me and	8, 720/ 24
things so plain and	clear	that he seeth them	8, 724/ 24
of his unknown elects	clear	gone again, for any	8, 732/ 11
if ye bring no	clear	thing out of the	8, 738/ 6
will, appeareth plainly by	clear	texts of Scripture, I	8, 747/ 10
after, they make so	clear	against him that a	8, 754/ 30
miracles, they stand yet	clear	aboard and believe nothing	8, 798/ 1
that it is as	clear	as the sun shining	8, 800/ 25
see, good readers, as	clear	as the sun shining	8, 800/ 27
may see yourselves, as	clear	as the sun shining	8, 801/ 6
bringeth in his bright,	clear	conclusion not for to	8, 801/ 7
that the scriptures be	clear	for our part against	8, 809/ 18
the more part proveth	clear	against him. And now	8, 858/ 34
in his life, so	clear	to make it open	8, 889/ 1
him... but also prove	clear	against him. And all	8, 905/ 36
that Barnes bringeth saith	clear	against him; howbeit, no	8, 915/ 23
him, that make so	clear	against him... and then	8, 916/ 4
1, A recta, speaketh	clear	against him. For that	8, 917/ 18
doubt this questionless and	clear	, undoubted church, then shall	8, 995/ 34
And this is a	clear	thing also: that albeit	8, 1000/ 36
Saint Paul maketh a	clear	difference between the fornicators	8, 1017/ 20
and against your own	clear	agreement evermore granted before	8, 1030/ 7
may perceive them for	clear	. Of which two the	8, 1030/ 13
and that for the	clearing	of all doubts and	8, 617/ 15
singular person, in the	clearing	of all doubts concerning	8, 856/ 14

by their evil doctrine	clearly	prove themselves messengers sent	8, 611/ 28
which promises it appeareth	clearly	that he will never	8, 622/ 18
them yet may ye	clearly	perceive by their master	8, 624/ 8
this point themselves so	clearly	perceive to be perceived	8, 624/ 12
all their other sects,	clearly	would give a light	8, 627/ 3
abominations that is so	clearly	verified in these heretics	8, 627/ 33
apostles also themselves, ever	clearly	taught the contrary as	8, 630/ 14
damnation. But it appeareth	clearly	what holy purpose Tyndale	8, 633/ 16
by which they be	clearly	declared for things specially	8, 640/ 6
church, they prove now	clearly	with this that he	8, 660/ 10
repugnant faiths, well and	clearly	know, saith Tyndale, that	8, 664/ 1
And in this he	clearly	declareth the madness as	8, 667/ 34
it may well and	clearly	perceive that Tyndale's solution	8, 673/ 4
be hereafter, well and	clearly	proved that their "church	8, 680/ 32
Christian readers, here ye	clearly	see that Tyndale's example	8, 683/ 20
church, is well and	clearly	voided and proved far	8, 683/ 23
appear, and may be	clearly	proved. And lately have	8, 684/ 32
of grace or glory,	clearly	destitute and dead when	8, 688/ 6
there answered it and	clearly	proved it naught, so	8, 693/ 8
this point, ye may	clearly	see that concerning offerings	8, 703/ 1
that ye see so	clearly	that those whom this	8, 703/ 14
ye shall well and	clearly	perceive that for Tyndale's	8, 706/ 6
it thereby well and	clearly	appeareth, to any man	8, 708/ 7
readers, here may ye	clearly	see what a strength	8, 718/ 19
ye may the more	clearly	perceive that Tyndale here	8, 735/ 5
ye shall the more	clearly	see how Tyndale would	8, 736/ 4
believe, but openly and	clearly	somewhat make me know	8, 737/ 29
Gospel somewhat that could	clearly	prove Manichaeus to be	8, 737/ 36
shifts before, he shall	clearly	confess himself that he	8, 741/ 6
now ye see, pardie,	clearly	, that in those words	8, 754/ 10
over utterly and destroy	clearly	Tyndale's whole ghostly purpose	8, 754/ 31
Paul, as ye may	clearly	perceive. And therefore may	8, 757/ 34
may ye well and	clearly	see that these words	8, 757/ 34
going before them, they	clearly	subvert and destroy all	8, 757/ 37
latter of the twain	clearly	make against him, being	8, 758/ 25
the same Spirit appeareth	clearly	by this: that only	8, 761/ 5
chapter. To make us	clearly	perceive that only elects	8, 776/ 30
him, as a thing	clearly	proving that only the	8, 777/ 27
feeling faith," himself here	clearly	declareth that it is	8, 787/ 28
too... as I have	clearly	proved unto Tyndale in	8, 808/ 34
is Tyndale much more	clearly	bewrayed, and his counsel	8, 816/ 27
upon this must it	clearly	follow by Tyndale's tale	8, 824/ 20
the very church it	clearly	followeth, I say, by	8, 824/ 37
this book... here ye	clearly	see that I have	8, 828/ 12
not only reprov'd you	clearly	Tyndale's false "feeling faith	8, 828/ 12
avoid that argument that	clearly	proveth the Catholic, known	8, 828/ 14
also yet once again	clearly	proved you the common	8, 828/ 17
of our Savior himself	clearly	contained in the Gospel	8, 828/ 27
was therein confuted so	clearly	and so plainly that	8, 832/ 35
plain against him... and	clearly	do they declare that	8, 839/ 9

shall his church be	clearly	without spot or wrinkle	8, 855/ 16
readers, here may ye	clearly	see that himself perceiveth	8, 859/ 14
etc. Here have you	clearly	that the church of	8, 860/ 35
invention may the more	clearly	appear concerning his tokens	8, 883/ 29
I have proved you,	clearly	prove against him. His	8, 906/ 10
neither, as I have	clearly	declared you. And yet	8, 918/ 21
they were his... do	clearly	confound Friar Barnes. And	8, 935/ 37
four or five times	clearly	and plainly confound him	8, 936/ 9
And thus ye see	clearly	that Saint Augustine wrote	8, 964/ 4
Christian readers, ye may	clearly	see, by Saint Augustine's	8, 969/ 1
as though he had	clearly	proved it, saith, "Here	8, 972/ 13
following: "Here have you	clearly	that the church of	8, 972/ 26
saith, "Here have you	clearly	that the church of	8, 972/ 37
saith, "Here you see	clearly	that God cleanseth and	8, 973/ 14
showeth here well and	clearly	that without persecution, if	8, 979/ 29
him, but in conclusion	clearly	proved against him. And	8, 983/ 13
ye may the more	clearly	know how far Saint	8, 988/ 25
last book bring you,	clearly	confute all that ever	8, 995/ 29
their parts both, and	clearly	prove you mine. First	8, 995/ 30
such things as may	clearly	prove the article as	8, 1005/ 35
before, as ye may	clearly	perceive if ye well	8, 1019/ 19
the chief. And it	clearly	appeareth that since he	8, 1024/ 26
Christian readers, well and	clearly	see that though the	8, 1028/ 22
schisms and heresies, and	clearly	declare that they which	8, 1028/ 29
froward heresy, ye go	clearly	about to leave Christ	8, 1030/ 3
at length, and refuted	clearly	, this proper, feat invention	8, 1031/ 23
his will did willingly	cleave	thereto... and as it	8, 748/ 29
church "cannot err... she	cleaveth	so fast to the	8, 846/ 24
of truth because it	cleaveth	to God... ought here	8, 846/ 36
cannot err while she	cleaveth	to God and heareth	8, 871/ 32
cannot err while she	cleaveth	to her Spouse... yet	8, 915/ 21
and in faith and	cleaving	unto the word of	8, 609/ 13
still with God in	cleaving	to the faith as	8, 748/ 15
God, by inclining and	cleaving	unto grace, there can	8, 748/ 26
of Christ's voice, and	cleaving	to his word... and	8, 869/ 17
Te igitur" was Saint	Clement's	father. The Fourth Reason	8, 593/ 34
Mass book, "Te igitur	clementissime	Pater," preached unto the	8, 593/ 33
starch. And when the	clergy	teacheth this once then	8, 584/ 3
whole company of the	clergy	, which usually declare themselves	8, 588/ 19
as for repenting... our	clergy	, pardie, may well appear	8, 588/ 30
other side, their own	clergy	, and the very great	8, 588/ 35
great clerics of their	clergy	(as the great cleric	8, 588/ 35
same reason excuse our	clergy	from malice in persecuting	8, 589/ 24
he saith that the	clergy	doth rebuke them by	8, 589/ 36
Bainham, and Tewkesbury the	clergy	maketh them not heretics	8, 590/ 1
as they be... the	clergy	doth denounce them. And	8, 590/ 4
And as for the	clergy	besides, Tyndale here, as	8, 594/ 15
any wise all the	clergy	clean, and let Tyndale	8, 598/ 2
he descended to the	clergy	alone, which is but	8, 599/ 11
whole company of the	clergy	... dissembling always still the	8, 599/ 19

heresy, that in the	clergy	were all together contained	8, 599/ 23
likewise as all the	clergy	be shaven, so they	8, 600/ 2
be all the shaven	clergy	shameless, saith Tyndale? Because	8, 600/ 8
here dissembleth that the	clergy	so calleth the right	8, 600/ 11
that of the whole	clergy	, being "all shaven," there	8, 600/ 18
will have all the	clergy	called "elders" were not	8, 612/ 6
like manner is the	clergy	crept up into the	8, 613/ 35
confesseth himself that the	clergy	be those which (though	8, 614/ 9
in Christendom, but the	clergy	, by continual succession then	8, 614/ 19
then hath ever the	clergy	of every age been	8, 614/ 20
Spirit, not into the	clergy	only, but into his	8, 614/ 37
to be with his	clergy	only, but also with	8, 614/ 38
nor to lead his	clergy	only, into every truth	8, 614/ 39
he provided specially the	clergy	to be the preachers	8, 615/ 1
the laypeople as the	clergy	, as well women as	8, 615/ 36
Christendom none but the	clergy	; nor, of truth, hitherto	8, 616/ 5
hitherto none but the	clergy	have been, nor (as	8, 616/ 5
Scripture) none but the	clergy	may be, the ordinary	8, 616/ 7
it principally to the	clergy	; and so, by Tyndale's	8, 616/ 11
confession, since that the	clergy	be the successors of	8, 616/ 12
it is in the	clergy	now as it was	8, 616/ 30
so be now the	clergy	and the Christian people	8, 616/ 33
the Jews, nor the	clergy	of the one to	8, 617/ 31
Tyndale cannot resemble the	clergy	of Christ's church to	8, 618/ 15
true by the whole	clergy	assembled together... yea, and	8, 618/ 32
one... and all the	clergy	falsely construeth the Scripture	8, 618/ 35
and ween that the	clergy	would have them think	8, 624/ 26
of Christ... and the	clergy	of the Catholic Church	8, 626/ 31
here layeth against the	clergy	of the Catholic Church	8, 628/ 27
Tyndale saith, that the	clergy	, creeping into the seat	8, 629/ 4
he saith that the	clergy	do enter for only	8, 629/ 29
therefore God suffereth the	clergy	to lead them out	8, 630/ 11
whereof not only the	clergy	now, but the apostles	8, 630/ 13
he complaineth that the	clergy	will not preach. Which	8, 630/ 23
not begun by the	clergy	that now is, nor	8, 631/ 28
is, nor by the	clergy	of this eight hundred	8, 631/ 28
saith he that "the	clergy	" hath "blinded the right	8, 631/ 36
Tyndale here again, which	clergy	, and which ceremonies? I	8, 631/ 37
appeareth, pardie, that the	clergy	that now is hath	8, 632/ 28
he saith that the	clergy	hath taken away the	8, 632/ 30
maketh here upon the	clergy	might any knave have	8, 635/ 1
great cost with the	clergy	. Such as have of	8, 635/ 16
he saith that the	clergy	useth to "destroy the	8, 635/ 22
the name of "the	clergy	" laid against the Catholic	8, 638/ 4
the priests and the	clergy	, and the whole Catholic	8, 641/ 25
the preachers and the	clergy	that are now so	8, 642/ 2
resembleth all the whole	clergy	now, without any one	8, 642/ 10
turn it to the	clergy	alone, and sometimes to	8, 644/ 6
Catholic Church and the	clergy	thereof, in like manner	8, 649/ 11
the synagogue, and the	clergy	to the scribes and	8, 649/ 37

railing words against the	clergy	yet in very deed	8, 656/ 7
and synagogue to the	clergy	and to the Catholic	8, 692/ 36
point falsely belie the	clergy	... and that of truth	8, 710/ 19
to rail upon the	clergy	of the Catholic Church	8, 726/ 17
among all them, neither	clergy	nor lay knoweth Christ	8, 726/ 22
and all the whole	clergy	be such, in every	8, 765/ 13
Catholic Church to the	clergy	alone, and sometimes to	8, 765/ 19
nother. Howbeit, in the	clergy	as there be bad	8, 766/ 11
cardinals, and the whole	clergy	, and all the Christian	8, 824/ 21
and cardinals, and the	clergy	, and the whole Christian	8, 825/ 1
Catholic Church unto the	clergy	alone and after in	8, 831/ 10
warrant you, that the	clergy	can never lack persecution	8, 832/ 11
heretic upon all the	clergy	of Christendom that will	8, 832/ 20
be many among the	clergy	full bad (as hard	8, 832/ 23
book, among all the	clergy	in general... all honest	8, 833/ 3
in railing upon the	clergy	and ceremonies and sacraments	8, 876/ 2
well, touch not the	clergy	only, and yet maketh	8, 952/ 32
Church which that holy	clergy	pronounced and declared against	8, 954/ 31
giveth Orders to the	clergy	, consecrateth priests, prepareth us	8, 976/ 14
do sharply prick the	clergy	, as he saith after	8, 978/ 30
little part of the	clergy	, and therewith were waxen	8, 1027/ 7
clergy (as the great	cleric	Luther, and the great	8, 588/ 35
Luther, and the great	cleric	Tyndale, and the great	8, 588/ 36
Tyndale, and the great	cleric	Huessgen), if they be	8, 588/ 36
and the very great	clerics	of their clergy (as	8, 588/ 35
mind full well and	clerkly	in your goodly process	8, 885/ 6
he should never fall,	climbed	he never so high	8, 655/ 3
doctrine that under a	cloak	of virtuous living and	8, 879/ 20
be bound to no	cloister	, but have all the	8, 858/ 14
habit and in their	cloister	because they cannot run	8, 988/ 35
run out of their	cloister	and cast off their	8, 988/ 35
some other scripture in	close	, which he calleth here	8, 652/ 4
because I kept them	close	in a high garret	8, 903/ 1
do, in the chrism	cloth	or in the cradle	8, 822/ 22
up upon the altar	cloth	. But then would Saint	8, 932/ 28
his gray garments and	clothe	himself comely in gay	8, 583/ 36
meat and drink and	clothing	... yet said he that	8, 630/ 2
For it standeth in	clothing	and in decking; in	8, 930/ 18
them, also in the	clouds	, to meet our Lord	8, 794/ 21
like a foul spotted	clout	," and that "the stars	8, 841/ 20
as another man's old	clouted	shoes. And yet the	8, 630/ 28
heart by the crooked,	cloven	claws of the devil	8, 817/ 3
much at once, for	cloying	of the stomach no	8, 580/ 32
than is chalk to	coals	. Now is all the	8, 703/ 9
go in a friar's	coat	, bid him pray not	8, 582/ 18
put off his friar's	coat	and put on a	8, 582/ 19
put on a frieze	coat	, and run out of	8, 582/ 19
us in his friar's	coat	, till he doff his	8, 583/ 35
and such a new	coat	I would he got	8, 714/ 24
put off his knave's	coat	and wax an honest	8, 733/ 18

boasteth what a cleanly	coat	he hath, so pure	8, 974/ 2
in friars and friars'	coats	, in saints' merits. And	8, 579/ 25
in friars and friars'	coats	." Is not here an	8, 582/ 7
or peddler, king or	cobbler	, "carter or cardinal," "butcher	8, 839/ 14
such darnel seed and	cockle	to feed them. But	8, 728/ 20
both good corn and	cockle	; and in a great	8, 734/ 24
devil doth after sow	cockle	, or darnel, and maketh	8, 1020/ 11
there shall never lack	cockle	among the corn. And	8, 1020/ 26
there never so much	cockle	in that field, yet	8, 1020/ 28
fan, cleanse from the	cockle	good corn, and sendeth	8, 1020/ 29
turneth the corn into	cockle	, so God turneth again	8, 1020/ 31
God turneth again much	cockle	into corn. And this	8, 1020/ 32
saith, "if we see	cockle	in the Church, yet	8, 1020/ 35
that because we see	cockle	in the Church we	8, 1020/ 37
heirs heirs of God,	coheirs	of Christ; howbeit, that	8, 756/ 30
ear till the very "	cold	fear of death" come	8, 588/ 6
come so near the	cold	fear of death that	8, 588/ 12
when he waxed very	cold	for age, took to	8, 637/ 18
wife lie, and take	cold	in, a bed alone	8, 637/ 30
the fire had been	cold	and would not have	8, 742/ 18
believe the fire were	cold	... after that I had	8, 742/ 37
by a cup of	cold	water. And that in	8, 750/ 14
that the fire were	cold	... after that I had	8, 752/ 14
that the fire were	cold	in which he had	8, 752/ 21
scoff but a very	cold	conceit of my goff	8, 779/ 17
before his body were	cold	yet when he doth	8, 782/ 29
to send any such	cole-prophets	as these heretics are	8, 771/ 24
goeth forth with his	collation	of a great length	8, 775/ 25
of this his holy	collation	; and for this time	8, 776/ 23
man might by such	collation	of every place with	8, 997/ 14
doth. But now, to	color	his blasphemy... those would	8, 714/ 14
manner built, would, under	color	of bearing favor to	8, 911/ 24
councils! What ground, or	color	of ground, hath he	8, 919/ 9
as far out of	color	as that. "And since	8, 928/ 10
newfangled people with the	color	of their false expounding	8, 933/ 34
most wily devil, under	color	of going about some	8, 987/ 33
that they have no	color	to bear their wily-foolish	8, 1015/ 27
that they take a	color	by reason that evil	8, 1015/ 30
writeth also, to the	Colossians	, in this wise: "Mortify	8, 840/ 29
Galatians, the Ephesians, the	Colossians	... and yet in the	8, 1014/ 16
loath he is to	come	near and cope. But	8, 579/ 2
heretic more loath to	come	to the stake than	8, 579/ 6
stake than Tyndale to	come	near the tilt. And	8, 579/ 7
have had many pardons	come	hither, and many dispensations	8, 586/ 34
cold fear of death"	come	. And now if he	8, 588/ 6
or else till they	come	so near the cold	8, 588/ 11
warrant you, when they	come	there. But all their	8, 589/ 6
that all their faults	come	but of frailty... and	8, 589/ 7
common people... whereof can	come	none other effect or	8, 590/ 34
great men cannot otherwise	come	to the knowledge of	8, 591/ 2

their mouths before it	come	at the prince's ear	8, 591/ 6
well enough when we	come	once to the proper	8, 596/ 24
sects of heretics do	come	out of the Catholic	8, 598/ 26
the savor); now to	come	forth again with the	8, 600/ 31
because all they be	come	out of it; and	8, 603/ 3
roundness of the world	come	hither, thou, girl; take	8, 605/ 23
because the time was	come	in which, by God's	8, 606/ 36
I ween he will	come	short of his whole	8, 612/ 31
succession here in earth	come	into the seat of	8, 614/ 10
that they cannot ordinarily	come	to the faith) is	8, 615/ 21
whereof any fruit can	come	... but if God therewith	8, 615/ 21
and Christ hastened to	come	because they should not	8, 618/ 3
that the man were	come	from God... but one	8, 618/ 9
to scorn: if Tyndale	come	to this point, he	8, 619/ 6
while together, till Messiah	come	, that shall make a	8, 621/ 24
never suffer it to	come	to such a confusion	8, 622/ 19
it were, I say,	come	in the Catholic church	8, 622/ 29
indeed and will hereafter	come	forth with if they	8, 625/ 34
since he saith they	come	into the place by	8, 629/ 8
Howbeit, indeed such as	come	thence... unasked say they	8, 629/ 27
sufficient proof that they	come	thereto for nothing else	8, 629/ 31
above that, till he	come	to the old time	8, 632/ 26
be to have him	come	once to some reason	8, 634/ 29
that were willing to	come	into Christendom, "Brother, beware	8, 635/ 9
before. Let us now	come	, then, to this new	8, 650/ 18
their lechery, and then	come	forth and rail fast	8, 653/ 35
any haste, he never	come	down faster than he	8, 655/ 7
be the church that "	come	from heretics"; whereas, the	8, 655/ 10
is (as he saith)	come	away from the true	8, 662/ 26
heretics, so they that	come	away from this "church	8, 662/ 28
true church because they	come	from the faith of	8, 663/ 14
forasmuch as they be	come	away from the "feigned	8, 664/ 3
mean, as those that	come	together departing out of	8, 669/ 5
the many sects are	come	out of the one	8, 672/ 31
their trust: As we	come	out of them, and	8, 675/ 13
they, as they have	come	out of the Catholic	8, 678/ 28
the stile ere he	come	at it. For ere	8, 686/ 6
mile's walking ere he	come	at the hedge, in	8, 686/ 9
Son of Man shall	come	in his Father's glory	8, 687/ 1
twenty-second chapter, "Behold, I	come	shortly, and my reward	8, 687/ 11
still with him or	come	again unto him, his	8, 687/ 31
effect Tyndale's solution is	come	... wherewith he would answer	8, 690/ 13
was Elijah, that should "	come	and restore allthing." That	8, 691/ 18
people a savior to	come	and bless them and	8, 691/ 36
that thou shalt not	come	into hell; but thou	8, 692/ 6
as prophets now newly	come	to begin the true	8, 693/ 2
of such as cannot	come	forth, but lie still	8, 701/ 14
Pharisees" therefore... and is	come	as a new Saint	8, 703/ 26
the people should have	come	unto the right understanding	8, 706/ 25
rather than we should	come	by the true understanding	8, 706/ 33

readers, here are we	come	together, Tyndale and we	8, 716/ 17
believe him till Antichrist	come	. For until that time	8, 722/ 32
yet full-feathered, but scantly	come	out of the shell	8, 724/ 7
but was content to	come	down here and walk	8, 724/ 9
if a stranger should	come	among them and ask	8, 735/ 31
God that Christ is	come	into the world and	8, 740/ 11
answer that they which	come	after, receive the Scripture	8, 741/ 13
man. Now, if there	come	another that seemeth more	8, 742/ 7
the city and said, "	Come	and see a man	8, 742/ 40
and desired him to	come	in; which faith was	8, 743/ 3
God... we can never	come	at it without the	8, 746/ 27
saith, "No man can	come	to me but if	8, 746/ 34
saith that if there	come	a more honest man	8, 748/ 5
and Christ, that should	come	and teach the second	8, 752/ 34
when he would after	come	to gather his Christian	8, 753/ 9
he vouchsafed himself to	come	into the world in	8, 755/ 15
Savior that after should	come	, and were by virtue	8, 755/ 23
and "desired him to	come	in." But this "faith	8, 758/ 34
grace and good will	come	to the man again	8, 764/ 17
in any wise have	come	and grown to the	8, 776/ 6
and bad, till it	come	out of the waves	8, 777/ 11
corn, till the harvest	come	that both be reaped	8, 777/ 16
he list, ere he	come	at any of the	8, 782/ 7
saith, "No man can	come	to me but if	8, 782/ 12
may the more easily	come	to the remnant that	8, 783/ 1
saith that all which	come	of Abraham's seed are	8, 783/ 17
either abide still or	come	again, suppeth them all	8, 784/ 11
because no man can	come	into his breast to	8, 785/ 6
could he ever have	come	into the feeling of	8, 786/ 2
in hell, and never	come	to heaven. For that	8, 792/ 18
And when it shall	come	to the extremity, Christ	8, 794/ 10
the extremity, Christ shall	come	down from his high	8, 794/ 10
we may do to	come	to heaven. What will	8, 796/ 24
plainly we shall never	come	thereto... and therefore biddeth	8, 797/ 25
in the world to	come	, embrace, therefore, he biddeth	8, 797/ 28
how he may first	come	to the very feeling	8, 798/ 16
but written only: I	come	nearer unto him therein	8, 800/ 10
since he is now	come	to that high point	8, 803/ 26
the world standeth. Now	come	we, then, to the	8, 808/ 15
and then let them	come	and teach it to	8, 811/ 12
Then, since he is	come	to that point that	8, 812/ 17
thereby all they that	come	duly to baptism, by	8, 821/ 4
it, that if he	come	to baptism unduly that	8, 821/ 6
belief. And therefore whoso	come	to baptism with only	8, 821/ 22
of age and discretion	come	unto baptism, and say	8, 821/ 33
matter in them that	come	to baptism without any	8, 821/ 36
have. For though they	come	to the baptism, and	8, 822/ 7
Tyndale's "feeling faith" is	come	... with which divided from	8, 826/ 34
churches Barnes is himself	come	now. And as for	8, 836/ 9
nun nor friar. Briefly,	come	, all the whole rabble	8, 838/ 23

glory that is to	come	that shall be showed	8, 841/ 13
before the next sessions,	come	sit as fast there	8, 848/ 35
the time shall be	come	, we shall reap without	8, 850/ 9
twenty-second chapter: "Mark, I	come	shortly, and my reward	8, 850/ 14
thereof; and when ye	come	together to your housel	8, 854/ 14
nor abide till you	come	all together, nor the	8, 854/ 15
book else should ever	come	in such a false	8, 863/ 3
all this, till she	come	thereas she shall be	8, 865/ 16
Church shall in conclusion	come	, yet shall not every	8, 865/ 18
shall not every man	come	that is at any	8, 865/ 19
after... because he cannot	come	into it to be	8, 870/ 20
at another, and some	come	in again, and some	8, 871/ 6
yet also, till I	come	farther in this matter	8, 872/ 35
if we happen to	come	where it is. For	8, 873/ 4
confusion of things should	come	in these latter days	8, 874/ 36
of any that shall	come	, then were I satisfied	8, 888/ 5
was he that was	come	to save the world	8, 889/ 1
false prophets that will	come	to us in such	8, 890/ 9
she know us, and	come	and give us good	8, 892/ 12
he that taketh it	come	to his death by	8, 892/ 32
so may there another	come	and say by another	8, 895/ 22
say) that when they	come	to the preaching, all	8, 897/ 12
us all, and we	come	together at his calling	8, 897/ 36
my neighbor and I	come	both to church with	8, 897/ 37
should be saved and	come	to the knowledge of	8, 898/ 20
only those that will	come	and hear and learn	8, 898/ 22
then of those that	come	and are willing to	8, 898/ 28
taught wrong... and after	come	and hear all their	8, 898/ 35
sure if they will	come	to it; and also	8, 899/ 7
that of such as	come	and learn well indeed	8, 899/ 8
her, and so be	come	from her for anger	8, 904/ 1
envy, since ye be	come	from her ye misreport	8, 904/ 3
my very mother, and	come	from her to yours	8, 905/ 3
if I happed to	come	in her company, ye	8, 905/ 12
no man may assoil,	come	to a point of	8, 905/ 21
would not have him	come	forth and make such	8, 916/ 28
Christ saith. For you	come	before him; that is	8, 918/ 37
him; that is, you	come	into the fold of	8, 918/ 37
his voice... but you	come	with your own voice	8, 919/ 1
For while they must	come	all the meinie man	8, 922/ 10
sick and may not	come	this were but finding	8, 922/ 13
in a rush. For	come	they must, whether they	8, 922/ 14
upon one fair day	come	into some one fair	8, 924/ 13
must it needs have	come	, ye see well, good	8, 928/ 3
when it were once	come	unto that... then were	8, 928/ 4
confusion of things should	come	in the latter days	8, 929/ 10
were at that time	come	to their hands, as	8, 931/ 35
when this officer had	come	with his stick and	8, 936/ 23
assembly, that they were	come	thither together from all	8, 937/ 15
parts of the world	come	whole always together to	8, 937/ 36

imagination that never could	come	to pass: I answer	8, 938/ 33
any such thing to	come	any foresight at all	8, 939/ 6
supposed, but were so	come	to pass and so	8, 939/ 28
determine when they were	come	together as they all	8, 940/ 13
no decree thereof, nor	come	not together therefor. For	8, 941/ 32
all the whole company,	come	to a council together	8, 942/ 2
can of none other	come	any more hurt, I	8, 945/ 5
no more bound to	come	to God's Service on	8, 953/ 2
in the world to	come	the fire of purgatory	8, 968/ 28
leaveth off before he	come	to the point, lest	8, 970/ 3
leaveth off ere he	come	at them) do plainly	8, 971/ 4
would have every man	come	and be part of	8, 971/ 25
should be saved and	come	to the knowledge of	8, 971/ 28
many men will never	come	into her (as Jews	8, 971/ 29
and many that have	come	into her have again	8, 971/ 30
those that are newly	come	to Christian religion, and	8, 976/ 12
that no man might	come	to heaven, nor be	8, 979/ 16
flesh that is to	come	. " Lo, good Christian readers	8, 982/ 9
now, good Christian readers,	come	unto an end of	8, 983/ 5
him that you may	come	into the church and	8, 984/ 12
though an angel had	come	down unto them from	8, 990/ 11
and what wise we	come	to this question of	8, 995/ 32
they be loath to	come	near the point. For	8, 997/ 6
or not elect, to	come	to Baptism and to	8, 998/ 24
be they fain to	come	and agree. Well, say	8, 998/ 33
whether that company which	come	together to learn and	8, 999/ 8
in earth, till Christ	come	again unto Judgment and	8, 1000/ 31
error," so will they	come	at last with "known	8, 1004/ 12
hereafter, in time to	come	, that this article is	8, 1006/ 23
thus avoided, they will	come	in with the second	8, 1011/ 24
such as would not	come	into that flock Saint	8, 1012/ 10
unknown when they shall	come	to this shift between	8, 1013/ 23
the spouse that should	come	to the marriage? Meant	8, 1016/ 28
time; until our Lord	come	, which shall illumine the	8, 1023/ 36
sects of heretics be	come	, and from which they	8, 1030/ 21
which all they be	come	, is the very church	8, 1030/ 28
garments and clothe himself	comely	in gay Kendal green	8, 583/ 36
by Tyndale well and	comely	devised? And yet forthwith	8, 599/ 16
worshipful wild goose so	comely	scoffeth and scorneth... by	8, 680/ 23
the goodly composition and	comely	temperature of the whole	8, 907/ 28
that he hath done	cometh	of an anger and	8, 581/ 22
of his ghostly father	cometh	of great humility given	8, 581/ 26
chapter of Luke. Then	cometh	Tyndale in at the	8, 583/ 13
and the spirituality... he	cometh	forth, as ye see	8, 598/ 14
further constancy, when he	cometh	to the matter itself	8, 599/ 18
upon that point. Now	cometh	Tyndale and barely rehearseth	8, 603/ 17
nor afterward when he	cometh	to the place in	8, 603/ 20
mention... but when he	cometh	to my Second Book	8, 603/ 22
saints against their heresies	cometh	this envy and hatred	8, 625/ 12
kind of allegories Tyndale	cometh	forth in his book	8, 632/ 13

ween that the good	cometh	ever out of the	8, 672/ 34
book of Scripture that	cometh	out of your hands	8, 682/ 3
And when the Scripture	cometh	to light, and is	8, 685/ 31
charity and devotion that	cometh	and worketh with grace	8, 700/ 17
Catholic Church. For now	cometh	he to his fourth	8, 741/ 8
with him. But now	cometh	Tyndale and, seeing that	8, 745/ 18
proved plain false) he	cometh	now and confesseth that	8, 745/ 23
that therefore "if there	cometh	another that seemeth more	8, 746/ 19
means whereof a man	cometh	thereto yet is there	8, 747/ 28
goodly purpose? But then	cometh	he forth in the	8, 771/ 14
church of Christ he	cometh	forth with another chapter	8, 773/ 6
this end at last	cometh	all his holy heresy	8, 799/ 28
that ordinarily hath it	cometh	to it by the	8, 800/ 14
and the "feeling faith"	cometh	after. Therefore, at the	8, 810/ 6
and discretion which duly	cometh	to baptism hath the	8, 820/ 37
to do when he	cometh	home from the font	8, 821/ 25
which with historical faith	cometh	to baptism is sure	8, 821/ 30
the children sufficient... yet	cometh	Tyndale's master Martin Luther	8, 824/ 8
Christ saith, no man "	cometh	to me but if	8, 841/ 7
greatness of that reward	cometh	of God's mere liberal	8, 841/ 9
of all these things	cometh	of God." But Friar	8, 842/ 24
hath another holiness, that	cometh	from God the Father	8, 861/ 16
words of God." How	cometh	this, that the church	8, 862/ 1
Saint Paul saith, "Faith	cometh	by hearing, and hearing	8, 873/ 33
by hearing, and hearing	cometh	by the word of	8, 873/ 34
where he saith, "Faith	cometh	by hearing, and hearing	8, 883/ 2
by hearing, and hearing	cometh	by the word of	8, 883/ 3
Barnes call this: "Faith	cometh	by hearing, and hearing	8, 883/ 7
by hearing, and hearing	cometh	by the word of	8, 883/ 7
Whensoever the true preacher	cometh	, ye shall know him	8, 888/ 6
man of the Church,	cometh	of God... and that	8, 906/ 17
of Christ." This fellow	cometh	forth with a proud	8, 919/ 23
before her. Nevertheless, oftentimes	cometh	it that this particular	8, 943/ 13
is; but when Christ	cometh	, no man shall know	8, 974/ 31
of strangers." And now	cometh	Barnes and telleth us	8, 981/ 2
And of these goods	cometh	the harlots' decking that	8, 983/ 22
kings' apparel. Of this	cometh	gold in their bridles	8, 983/ 24
the altars. Of this	cometh	their plenteous winepresses and	8, 983/ 26
unto that. Of this	cometh	their tuns of sweet	8, 983/ 27
into every man that	cometh	thereto and learneth thereof	8, 1006/ 19
giveth our spirit the	comfort	of good hope, as	8, 757/ 25
faith" any pleasure or	comfort	of hope, or any	8, 825/ 30
that full fruit and	comfort	of his person, she	8, 884/ 27
he say for the	comfort	of the whole fraternity-and-sorority	8, 886/ 16
beseech him of his	comfortable	counsel for some other	8, 797/ 35
one longed to be	comforted	with his ghostly communication	8, 884/ 31
will send you another	Comforter	, that shall teach you	8, 999/ 14
would never leave them	comfortless	, nor like children fatherless	8, 938/ 4
unto Christ at his	coming	... and that he should	8, 606/ 21
faith. And against the	coming	of Christ, the scribes	8, 609/ 22

and patriarchs" against the	coming	of Christ... and whom	8, 611/ 35
of Moses and the	coming	of Christ... God stirred	8, 612/ 28
synagogue even at the	coming	of Christ... Tyndale hath	8, 613/ 26
hearts... which order of	coming	to the faith appeareth	8, 615/ 4
Jews was at Christ's	coming	. Though there never was	8, 617/ 8
Jews had against the	coming	of Christ infected by	8, 622/ 21
Pharisees were at Christ's	coming	"crept up into the	8, 623/ 11
that was at the	coming	of Christ... and the	8, 626/ 30
intrusion, or other unlawful	coming	, thereinto. And as for	8, 629/ 10
they were at the	coming	of Saint John... God	8, 650/ 27
world warning before his	coming	, that his doctrine might	8, 650/ 29
will, by his holy	coming	into it to preach	8, 705/ 8
late thing at the	coming	of Christ, if they	8, 713/ 6
synagogue was until Christ's	coming	the very church of	8, 719/ 31
following him in the	coming	to it. And therefore	8, 748/ 16
be after his own	coming	. And how can he	8, 754/ 19
grace by Christ's own	coming	, when by the Passion	8, 755/ 26
old time, before Christ's	coming	, the children of the	8, 755/ 34
abundance, by his own	coming	, to give out his	8, 755/ 36
example, but by their	coming	to the Land of	8, 795/ 19
preserved from such ungodly	coming	into the faith, and	8, 797/ 37
went at large... and,	coming	up to London the	8, 813/ 29
the day of the	coming	of our Lord Jesus	8, 854/ 5
his book and his	coming	hither and going over	8, 885/ 34
none. For as for	coming	together from all countries	8, 922/ 6
naughty doctrine against Christ's	coming	was sprung up therein	8, 1008/ 27
that, until his own	coming	, there he kept his	8, 1008/ 29
but at the first	coming	in of "the church	8, 1018/ 21
first, not bid and	command	me believe, but openly	8, 737/ 29
thus he saith: "I	command	thee before God," etc	8, 920/ 5
do not, I say,	command	all folk, elect or	8, 998/ 24
the least, as Christ	commanded	the Jews to obey	8, 618/ 24
things that we be	commanded	to do, and which	8, 632/ 35
that therefore Moses had	commanded	them to hear him	8, 643/ 23
of heaven himself, had	commanded	them to hear him	8, 643/ 25
when the faithful folk,	commanded	thereto by Moses, arose	8, 793/ 34
shrift. For our Lord	commanded	those that were made	8, 868/ 1
him... in which he	commanded	every man, upon their	8, 900/ 24
our Savior thus: "He	commanded	his apostles that they	8, 919/ 35
things that I have	commanded	you." And again, to	8, 920/ 3
be. Saint Paul also	commanded	the Corinthians that they	8, 920/ 16
and in like wise	commanded	the books of those	8, 955/ 7
cause also, our Lord	commanded	of the sacrifice of	8, 976/ 22
Of whose flesh God	commanded	and forbade, that no	8, 976/ 26
church? And when he	commanded	to receive the man	8, 1021/ 21
again, into what church	commanded	he to receive him	8, 1021/ 23
then, when our Savior	commanded	himself that, upon him	8, 1023/ 8
decree in which he	commandeth	saying, "Though the pope	8, 587/ 28
decree in which he	commandeth	saying, "Though the pope	8, 590/ 9
laws of the Church,	commandeth	every of them to	8, 594/ 17

credence thereunto, as himself	commandeth	every man to do	8, 682/ 23
themselves to scriptures. Wherefore	commandeth	he that all christened	8, 874/ 20
these latter days therefore	commandeth	he that Christian men	8, 874/ 37
themselves to scriptures. Wherefore	commandeth	he that all christened	8, 928/ 29
the latter days therefore	commandeth	he that Christian men	8, 929/ 11
by which our Savior	commandeth	that whoso find himself	8, 942/ 30
that our Master, Christ,	commandeth	if my brother offend	8, 943/ 2
that these words of	commanding	have been used by	8, 919/ 32
that the words of	commanding	be not always the	8, 920/ 6
them, falsely construing God's	commandment	of honoring their father	8, 697/ 31
the doing whereof no	commandment	of God constraineth thee	8, 700/ 23
the church by whose	commandment	I believed the Gospel	8, 737/ 33
and then, by the	commandment	of the same church	8, 737/ 34
according to his own	commandment	, upon the preaching of	8, 768/ 25
ready at the priest's	commandment	to do for the	8, 868/ 9
in breach of God's	commandment	, but not both against	8, 1007/ 35
everlasting life, keep the	commandments	." And again in the	8, 849/ 31
Manichaeans nor extol and	commend	the living of the	8, 738/ 28
lecher dispraise lechery and	commend	chastity... or the proud	8, 765/ 27
a thing so little	commendable	that every well-ordered region	8, 590/ 20
mercy are done in	commendation	and favor of them	8, 967/ 23
so meant, have specially	commended	some one. And also	8, 666/ 12
in all the book	commended	for any great virtue	8, 733/ 4
Church in that they	commended	the Gospel, but thou	8, 737/ 22
their mouth; nor never	commended	faith alone for sufficient	8, 779/ 6
well allowed and much	commended	therein? We be very	8, 808/ 3
good works that are	commended	in Scripture because that	8, 893/ 38
because the Scripture so	commendeth	the prayer of a	8, 582/ 15
he now praiseth and	commendeth	himself. Let him no	8, 733/ 7
be naught. And he	commendeth	Sarah for persecuting and	8, 791/ 10
which epistles as he	commendeth	them for many things	8, 853/ 32
find written expositions and	commentaries	upon our scriptures; and	8, 621/ 1
either by some convenient	commentary	devised upon the truth	8, 677/ 24
that he read some	commentators	and holy doctors that	8, 724/ 17
further, as some good	commentators	expound these verses, saith	8, 761/ 34
I gave out a	commission	to certain good, worshipful	8, 813/ 27
devil caused Adam to	commit	against God; to damn	8, 755/ 18
caused the Jews to	commit	in putting our Savior	8, 755/ 20
his Christendom do purposely	commit	any crime... never was	8, 758/ 12
to their sins, but	commit	them all of frailty	8, 790/ 23
feebleness and frailty to	commit	after. Howbeit, if Tyndale	8, 821/ 31
sin... we may not	commit	manslaughter or do adultery	8, 961/ 25
good hope," will not	commit	. Whereby Saint Augustine teacheth	8, 965/ 25
had "after his resurrection	committed	the feeding of his	8, 735/ 24
or after deadly sins	committed	, be finally restored unto	8, 855/ 10
whoso doth break it	committeth	a horrible sin... and	8, 941/ 35
methinketh that the chief	commodity	that I can have	8, 891/ 35
none other than this	common	known Catholic church of	8, 575/ 32
put out; of which	common	known Catholic church, all	8, 575/ 34
church" to be "the	common	known congregation of all	8, 576/ 35

church" being proved this	common	known Catholic congregation of	8, 577/ 4
all that profess the	common	Catholic faith) be all	8, 578/ 5
doctrine Tyndale rebuketh the	common	Catholic church... ye cannot	8, 583/ 29
in slander among the	common	people... whereof can come	8, 590/ 33
not only by the	common	laws of this realm	8, 592/ 21
we spoke of, the	common	consent of the old	8, 634/ 13
if we believe the	common	known Catholic church, show	8, 647/ 4
that in faith the	common	Christian people by all	8, 659/ 31
be all men's in	common	, and that all women	8, 664/ 13
women ought to be	common	to all men, as	8, 664/ 14
which he calleth the	common	known Catholic church) be	8, 666/ 10
have all women in	common	, against whom God speaketh	8, 672/ 23
do now, denying the	common	known Catholic church to	8, 676/ 16
but either by the	common	, fast faith of the	8, 714/ 35
councils. And then the	common	faith of old times	8, 715/ 4
many, nor against the	common	belief of the Catholic	8, 715/ 11
other but only this	common	known Catholic church. But	8, 733/ 28
faith and credence the	common	known Catholic church never	8, 739/ 7
any other than this	common	Catholic church of all	8, 740/ 19
we say: that the	common	Catholic church is the	8, 740/ 24
teller, or of the	common	fame and consent of	8, 742/ 5
teller, or of the	common	fame and consent of	8, 746/ 17
honesty of men, or	common	fame, alone. For albeit	8, 747/ 27
true point of belief	common	unto them both had	8, 804/ 8
old expositors and the	common	faith of all Christian	8, 810/ 34
wherein not only the	common	, continued faith of all	8, 812/ 5
clearly proved you the	common	known Catholic church to	8, 828/ 17
at length this same	common	known Catholic church to	8, 835/ 29
here rehearsed you, this	common	church of good and	8, 835/ 31
learned of the plain,	common	teaching of the known	8, 844/ 6
every man of the	common	known Catholic church that	8, 848/ 19
that be of the	common	known church are redeemed	8, 848/ 25
their dishes together in	common	, but the rich man	8, 854/ 17
than ye do the	common	material meat; for which	8, 854/ 22
manner than only the	common	known Catholic church... of	8, 855/ 26
between them all is	common	, as between man and	8, 860/ 11
wit, that both by	common	experience of the people	8, 864/ 14
the difference between the	common	known Catholic church and	8, 866/ 26
as part of the	common	Catholic faith by the	8, 872/ 25
priests, that be the	common	preachers of this carnal	8, 890/ 14
nations remaining in the	common	, well-known faith. And then	8, 896/ 9
Yet methinketh that these	common	preachers whom you dispraise	8, 898/ 17
but rather as these	common	preachers say: that God	8, 899/ 6
you, methinketh that these	common	preachers say well in	8, 900/ 1
himself, and unlike the	common	sort... they caught a	8, 900/ 18
reason whereof, after the	common	use, it might be	8, 907/ 33
is to say, the	common	, Catholic faith wherein the	8, 912/ 11
make among them the	common	known Catholic church... of	8, 912/ 14
the profession of the	common	Christian faith, both in	8, 914/ 13
a thing by the	common	assent and experience of	8, 940/ 35

between them all is	common	, as between man and	8, 956/ 27
as all things be	common	, he saith, among friends	8, 959/ 1
be believers of the	common	, Catholic faith, and so	8, 962/ 25
become members of the	common	known Catholic church... then	8, 962/ 26
the fathers, and the	common	observance and custom of	8, 969/ 25
of heretics. As the	common	Creed saith, that is	8, 975/ 13
must needs be this	common	known Catholic church. But	8, 980/ 8
belief, to be the	common	one, universal, known church	8, 982/ 25
sinners" nor impugn the	common	known Catholic church of	8, 983/ 8
church of Christ the	common	known Catholic church, and	8, 987/ 21
all question, this one,	common	, well-known Catholic church of	8, 992/ 7
summary proof that the	common	known Catholic church is	8, 993/ 3
plain unto our own	common	known Catholic church. For	8, 993/ 33
the proof of the	common	known Catholic church to	8, 995/ 13
any farther subtlety, this	common	known Catholic church of	8, 1000/ 25
seek for, be this	common	known Catholic church of	8, 1001/ 22
none other but this	common	known Catholic church which	8, 1001/ 36
that is a plain,	common	practice. For there are	8, 1003/ 26
reason is this: the	common	articles of the faith	8, 1004/ 15
Scripture sometimes for the	common	known multitude of good	8, 1012/ 30
point held against the	common	known Catholic faith; that	8, 1025/ 11
the faith of the	common	known Catholic church. For	8, 1025/ 12
perceive by the very	common	manner of every man's	8, 1026/ 20
held him in the	common	known church from all	8, 1026/ 36
word "Catholic" was the	common	known word running in	8, 1027/ 16
other church but the	common	known catholic church out	8, 1028/ 35
church but only this	common	known catholic church of	8, 1029/ 10
in earth is this	common	known church of ours	8, 1029/ 21
the proof that this	common	known Catholic church is	8, 1030/ 8
be fallen, is the	common	known Catholic church; ergo	8, 1030/ 22
Catholic church; ergo, the	common	known Catholic church is	8, 1030/ 22
expressly confesseth! that this	common	known Catholic church is	8, 1030/ 30
saith Tyndale, since this	common	known universal church of	8, 1031/ 16
would against the well-known,	common-believed	points of the Church	8, 1032/ 26
govern or rule the	commoners	, nor yet any man	8, 580/ 5
plainly believed and so	commonly	known, that I shall	8, 606/ 30
say they do, and	commonly	can do none other	8, 629/ 28
mysteries and allegories... as	commonly	all his parables be	8, 635/ 37
the old holy fathers	commonly	called the mother of	8, 725/ 4
believe not be first	commonly	moved to give faith	8, 739/ 6
such as is so	commonly	known already that a	8, 775/ 29
into which such apostates	commonly	do fall, writeth unto	8, 989/ 10
punished them and divided	commonly	the faulty from the	8, 1008/ 15
and increased after their	communication	had with our Savior	8, 759/ 26
was after, by the	communication	had with Christ, more	8, 760/ 9
and of all the	communication	that had been between	8, 814/ 1
comforted with his ghostly	communication	at that time especially	8, 884/ 32
perceive, by his faithful	communication	or his good, virtuous	8, 1026/ 23
congregation present at this	communing	... and then would himp	8, 896/ 33
Holy Church is a	communion	or fellowship of holy	8, 861/ 3

which is called the	communion	and the fellowship of	8, 943/ 20
that deceased in the	communion	and blood of Christ	8, 967/ 18
Holy Church is a	communion	or fellowship of holy	8, 974/ 17
we believe that the	communion	and fellowship of all	8, 975/ 17
Also we believe the	communion	of saints in another	8, 975/ 21
this life have the	communion	and fellowship of the	8, 975/ 25
hold ourselves in the	communion	and fellowship of hope	8, 977/ 25
also "sanctorum communionem" (the	communion	, or fellowship, of saints	8, 978/ 25
which is called the	communion	and fellowship of saints	8, 978/ 33
we may be by	communion	of faith though good	8, 979/ 33
lived here were, by	communion	of faith and sacraments	8, 1017/ 32
church) and also "sanctorum	communionem	" (the communion, or fellowship	8, 978/ 25
that these words "sanctorum	communionem	" do sharply prick the	8, 978/ 29
in the Creed "sanctorum	communionem	," some wholly carnal fathers	8, 979/ 7
this Catholic church be	companies	known well enough, ye	8, 665/ 8
above... and among the	companies	of the blessed martyrs	8, 978/ 21
women as the particular	companies	, make one, whole, universal	8, 1000/ 10
neither himself nor any	companion	of his durst ever	8, 676/ 1
cannot Tyndale and his	companions	whom we call "heretics	8, 611/ 22
fellow, and all his	companions	fellows with the old	8, 721/ 8
of Christ is another	company	than the known Catholic	8, 575/ 8
than the known Catholic	company	of all Christian regions	8, 575/ 9
departed out of our	company	, yet them account we	8, 578/ 31
wretches to the whole	company	of the clergy, which	8, 588/ 19
and not in unthrifty	company	fall to railing, or	8, 591/ 19
to eat in his	company	." But the pope with	8, 596/ 2
Paul forbiddeth us the	company	, "the pope with violence	8, 596/ 27
alone to the whole	company	of the clergy... dissembling	8, 599/ 19
but that yet that	company	was still the church	8, 610/ 14
church is always that	company	that still remaineth in	8, 649/ 23
since they be a	company	well-known to have gone	8, 655/ 24
and Zwingli, and their	company	, be the very church	8, 655/ 28
prove him and his	company	the church, they prove	8, 660/ 9
remained in the smaller	company	, the two tribes only	8, 671/ 23
manner as the great	company	of Christ's disciples went	8, 671/ 25
been conversant and in	company	with them (as the	8, 688/ 19
for himself and his	company	, we shall see somewhat	8, 706/ 17
took it of a	company	of heretics, yet evermore	8, 707/ 25
is a congregation and	company	of both good and	8, 734/ 17
well, not for a	company	of only good men	8, 734/ 32
ever yet a known	company	. For if men might	8, 772/ 28
idolaters of his own	company	, then was he a	8, 789/ 11
busy swarm of rebellious	company	(as these schismatical heretics	8, 793/ 17
at naught the whole	company	where many virtuous people	8, 835/ 23
congregation invisible, and a	company	unknown though every one	8, 847/ 22
they there for good	company	tarry loose with their	8, 848/ 34
righteous, all the whole	company	, in heart, and still	8, 853/ 24
one church and one	company	, some be good and	8, 854/ 30
there is none holy	company	in earth but it	8, 854/ 32
among them... as Christ's	company	was a good company	8, 854/ 34

company was a good	company	, and yet was there	8, 854/ 35
a church and a	company	that be clean without	8, 864/ 11
church" to be a	company	of only such as	8, 869/ 9
may know in which	company	there be some of	8, 875/ 36
that were fallen in	company	with Friar Barnes in	8, 876/ 28
fain find some good	company	that were going thither	8, 876/ 35
credence and taken into	company	, then used to lead	8, 877/ 4
be sure of good	company	in his journey, should	8, 877/ 12
be once gotten in	company	, then lead them wrong	8, 877/ 22
there be in that	company	some of the church	8, 879/ 1
the church in that	company	why should Barnes say	8, 879/ 9
so small, and the	company	so few, that I	8, 879/ 37
church some in that	company	there be. In the	8, 880/ 7
so that in that	company	wheresoever we see that	8, 880/ 14
there be in that	company	some men of Christ's	8, 880/ 16
wit, that in what	company	soever I hear the	8, 894/ 7
that in such a	company	be some of the	8, 894/ 27
which persons of that	company	they be, as ye	8, 894/ 28
very church in that	company	... I would be the	8, 894/ 32
faith, be present in	company	, when your tokens be	8, 897/ 5
in English, and the	company	that heard him were	8, 900/ 31
to come in her	company	, ye tell me no	8, 905/ 12
us know in what	company	some of her parts	8, 905/ 27
and in a good	company	some naughty folk. And	8, 907/ 3
accurse out of their	company	that incestuous lecher that	8, 920/ 18
were unknown among that	company	and secretly agreed with	8, 927/ 16
had, all the whole	company	, come to a council	8, 942/ 2
out of the Christian	company	, and taken as a	8, 946/ 24
be such a holy	company	so pure and so	8, 956/ 18
made glorious. And that	company	that shall be glorious	8, 957/ 16
this world is a	company	of only good folk	8, 964/ 14
in earth is a	company	all holy, pure, and	8, 973/ 27
to prove it a	company	of unknown faithful folk	8, 980/ 15
to have made the	company	more holy. But I	8, 983/ 32
we them whether that	company	which come together to	8, 999/ 8
and whether of that	company	or, at the least	8, 999/ 12
some part of that	company	these words of Christ	8, 999/ 13
or a congregation and	company	. To this yet because	8, 1000/ 2
this church is a	company	of men and women	8, 1000/ 14
whole church, every one	company	is called a church	8, 1001/ 9
man preach to that	company	that is no part	8, 1002/ 30
not plainly the whole	company	present here in this	8, 1016/ 29
ye should keep no	company	with fornicators; but I	8, 1017/ 9
tongues. Now, that the	company	of good and bad	8, 1019/ 17
speak of that same	company	in which be both	8, 1019/ 22
to call that same	company	and congregation good and	8, 1019/ 24
of Christ is a	company	mixed of good and	8, 1021/ 11
bad... and that mixed	company	, these heretics cannot say	8, 1021/ 12
not that an unknown	company	should appoint unknown judges	8, 1022/ 22
church" the whole known	company	. Also, where he giveth	8, 1022/ 30

for of an unknown	company	can there be none	8, 1024/ 28
every particular congregation or	company	, but also every particular	8, 1025/ 26
suffering. Now, my lords,	compare	yourselves to this rule	8, 930/ 7
book... and then to	compare	them with his very	8, 969/ 29
respect of the one	compared	with the other, God	8, 637/ 5
the scripture of God,	compared	with all their beastly	8, 663/ 35
our Master, Christ, is	compared	to the vine, and	8, 861/ 26
that by conferring and	comparing	one place with another	8, 997/ 11
a small flock in	comparison	, till his pleasure shall	8, 617/ 2
now; of late in	comparison	of the long time	8, 621/ 8
each in a round	compass	over other... the earth	8, 604/ 26
on Good Friday for	compassion	of Christ's Passion. And	8, 631/ 14
to pay them, to	compel	them thereby to leave	8, 587/ 8
not his voice, but	compel	the Scripture to hear	8, 718/ 8
not his voice, but	compel	the Scripture to hear	8, 726/ 31
shall be accursed. You	compel	every man to say	8, 930/ 16
to be bound or	compelled	to nothing, but exhorted	8, 585/ 25
God, which no man	compelled	them to make. Is	8, 586/ 20
their heads, and they	compelled	to pay them, to	8, 587/ 8
believe that priest... nor	compelled	not Tyndale, neither, against	8, 597/ 12
greatly see who is	compelled	to be at so	8, 635/ 15
yet is no man	compelled	to give them aught	8, 635/ 18
of the Catholic Church	compelled	him thereunto. This saying	8, 676/ 21
lost... and the countries	compelled	to leave it and	8, 807/ 3
fearful than to be	compelled	to make the party	8, 946/ 27
also like a tyrant	compelleth	them to keep his	8, 585/ 8
the pope with violence	compelleth	us to have such	8, 596/ 2
or no. And he	compelleth	ten parishes to pay	8, 596/ 5
the pope with violence	compelleth	us to have in	8, 596/ 27
And therefore the pope	compelleth	him not with violence	8, 596/ 35
saith that the pope	compelleth	him to believe all	8, 597/ 7
wed nuns: the pope	compelleth	no man with violence	8, 597/ 11
and imprisonments, and she	compelleth	men to believe her	8, 954/ 7
or be it temporal,	competent	for the matter according	8, 947/ 10
by the law two	competent	witnesses sufficient for a	8, 948/ 12
virtuous, and well-learned man,	compiled	and gathered that book	8, 593/ 14
out of like authorities	compiled	a like work. Now	8, 593/ 16
letteth you not to	complain	upon them... and the	8, 596/ 30
nose. And whereas they	complain	that heretics be punished	8, 817/ 24
Chrysostom. Moreover, if Chrysostom	complain	of the incontinence that	8, 875/ 7
days... how would he	complain	if he now lived	8, 875/ 8
Chrysostom. Moreover, if Chrysostom	complain	of the incontinence that	8, 929/ 19
days... how would he	complain	if he now lived	8, 929/ 20
or two, he shall	complain	upon him to "the	8, 942/ 34
me that I should	complain	to "the church"; now	8, 943/ 3
how can a man	complain	to that church? I	8, 943/ 6
likewise, he biddeth him	complain	not to the universal	8, 943/ 9
in like wise go	complain	not to the universal	8, 943/ 30
that had wrong to	complain	to "the church" for	8, 944/ 3
that is wronged to	complain	... that it were always	8, 944/ 6

sin for him to	complain	, yet he rather counseleth	8, 944/ 6
suffer it than to	complain	upon his brother for	8, 944/ 8
unto "the church" to	complain	, and not him specially	8, 944/ 25
thy brother offend thee,	complain	unto the church." And	8, 945/ 12
thy brother offend thee,	complain	unto the church"... and	8, 945/ 21
no man shall anything	complain	unto "the church" but	8, 946/ 1
anger or avarice... and	complain	to "the church" upon	8, 946/ 4
specially biddeth him go	complain	to "the church"... he	8, 946/ 10
another, he may lawfully	complain	to the spiritual court	8, 946/ 14
on the other side,	complain	and sue of good	8, 947/ 4
say, of good affection	complain	and sue for his	8, 947/ 8
two witnesses, then finally	complain	unto the church" if	8, 948/ 3
brother offend thee," etc., "	complain	to the church": ye	8, 949/ 1
like wise, go and	complain	"not unto the universal	8, 949/ 6
himself be not wronged,	complain	to "the church" or	8, 949/ 16
wronged, and therefore must	complain	to a particular church	8, 949/ 20
cause of complaint, go	complain	himself to the universal	8, 949/ 26
offended by his brother	complain	to "the church," Friar	8, 950/ 31
Christ had bade him	complain	to no particular church	8, 950/ 34
the man so offended	complain	to an unknown particular	8, 951/ 4
well and plainly go	complain	to "the church"... as	8, 951/ 9
that he might neither	complain	to a church unknown	8, 951/ 12
that he should so	complain	unto... he should not	8, 951/ 17
Howbeit, if he should	complain	to some of those	8, 951/ 31
him so plainly to	complain	to "the church," and	8, 951/ 35
sendeth the man to	complain	that is offended by	8, 952/ 7
witnesses, we should finally	complain	"unto the church" he	8, 1023/ 10
pardie, that they should	complain	unto an unknown church	8, 1023/ 11
openly known church to	complain	... a church that they	8, 1023/ 13
church of elects to	complain	unto upon him that	8, 1024/ 4
bidding of Christ to "	complain	to the church," and	8, 1025/ 35
offense with which the	complainant	was wronged or offended	8, 951/ 23
the spiritual. Whereof Paul	complained	in his time, persecuted	8, 773/ 29
and that Saint Paul "	complained	" that he was "persecuted	8, 788/ 30
spiritual" things which he	complaineth	that the clergy will	8, 630/ 23
whose taking away Tyndale	complaineth	being necessary for salvation	8, 633/ 3
whereof he so sore	complaineth	, I would he had	8, 634/ 30
Lutherans, as Luther himself	complaineth	; and the Lutherans, them	8, 790/ 30
the country where he	complaineth	... offendeth not God therein	8, 947/ 12
I say, that so	complaineth	to the particular church	8, 1026/ 10
to the particular church,	complaineth	to the catholic church	8, 1026/ 10
it only to the	complaint	of him that is	8, 945/ 34
own wrongs, in the	complaint	whereof may be suspicion	8, 946/ 3
trow, that upon every	complaint	made and proved in	8, 946/ 19
take twain, lest his	complaint	should be frustrate for	8, 948/ 31
have any cause of	complaint	, go complain himself to	8, 949/ 26
reason of the goodly	composition	and comely temperature of	8, 907/ 28
many... and be not	comprehended	under any one church	8, 662/ 14
than well can be	comprehended	and given men in	8, 698/ 34
same church, for the	comprobation	of the doctrine of	8, 808/ 32

your own law De	con	. Di. 4.c., "Prima	8, 980/ 18
but a very cold	conceit	of my goff that	8, 779/ 17
hard it is to	conceive	or imagine that a	8, 798/ 9
man hath gotten and	conceived	in his heart by	8, 749/ 33
upon the woman's words	conceived	... which was so strong	8, 759/ 11
Judas himself after his	conceived	treason, though he were	8, 856/ 29
yet after their sin	conceived	till the vengeance taken	8, 1007/ 5
was in them the	conceiving	of pride the loss	8, 1007/ 21
his father before his	conception	, and then again at	8, 722/ 14
for as far as	concerneth	only faith. And the	8, 764/ 15
as far forth as	concerneth	sight... a spiritual man	8, 846/ 5
handleth them, fully do	conclude	Luther and Tyndale both	8, 678/ 16
gloss it that they	conclude	that every friar may	8, 689/ 13
thereupon we very truly	conclude	that the whole Catholic	8, 690/ 3
of Christ. Whereupon we	conclude	that the same church	8, 801/ 30
a particular they boldly	conclude	a universal. Now, as	8, 880/ 26
And then would she	conclude	, "If it be, Father	8, 903/ 19
Saint Gregory yet again	conclude	that these words of	8, 935/ 36
shame say nay. Then	conclude	I yet again as	8, 1011/ 18
again that Tyndale is	concluded	in the principal point	8, 689/ 31
whole sermon with... he	concluded	against me that of	8, 776/ 1
that shall be there	concluded	, if any one man	8, 921/ 35
this wise he suddenly	concludeth	, with as many doubts	8, 644/ 25
Pharisees. And therefore he	concludeth	that likewise as the	8, 649/ 13
reason, his solution here	concludeth	either that they which	8, 649/ 24
end he not only	concludeth	for his heretics that	8, 729/ 7
For lo, thus he	concludeth	: "And thus do we	8, 788/ 33
faith"... and therefore he	concludeth	, "Even so shall the	8, 795/ 24
calleth it. But now	concludeth	Tyndale all his conclusion	8, 799/ 32
the contrary. Barnes also	concludeth	, "Wherefore, by this means	8, 970/ 23
his own part... and	concludeth	all the whole matter	8, 972/ 18
little farther besides, that	concludeth	all this whole matter	8, 1015/ 20
and defineth the matter,	concluding	that faith may be	8, 780/ 3
us... and hath in	conclusion	not only nothing proved	8, 575/ 23
seven years. But in	conclusion	, because there is no	8, 606/ 4
shall not fail in	conclusion	both to provide for	8, 608/ 31
Mass. And so for	conclusion	of this point, that	8, 626/ 28
falleth suddenly upon a	conclusion	... toward the proof whereof	8, 644/ 21
the words of his	conclusion	he leaveth us in	8, 644/ 23
were a very godly	conclusion	. But now goeth he	8, 647/ 32
and declaring of his	conclusion	, he addeth one thing	8, 647/ 35
process to a blind	conclusion	, and then hath at	8, 649/ 30
at last declared his	conclusion	thus, and hath finally	8, 649/ 30
also stand with this	conclusion	, with which words he	8, 663/ 2
seem to prove his	conclusion	true? For thus he	8, 663/ 3
us for the final	conclusion	of all this chapter	8, 665/ 5
quail thus all his	conclusion	, would for shame seek	8, 665/ 24
good Christian readers, for	conclusion	of this point, ye	8, 702/ 39
readers, that in the	conclusion	of all that tale	8, 705/ 19
to this point in	conclusion	: that, like as herebefore	8, 729/ 12

here, lo, the goodly	conclusion	of Tyndale's third answer	8, 729/ 35
that of all his	conclusion	of "historical faith" and	8, 762/ 35
whereof the effect and	conclusion	is that since the	8, 765/ 12
therein, for the final	conclusion	of all his matter	8, 773/ 7
is therefore a sure	conclusion	. As Paul saith (Romans	8, 773/ 15
plain and an evident	conclusion	, as bright as the	8, 774/ 8
starch. And the second	conclusion	is the love of	8, 775/ 14
carnal brethren" what wise	conclusion	will Tyndale make of	8, 788/ 31
of Behest; whereupon his	conclusion	is, and his intent	8, 792/ 16
thousand that came in	conclusion	to the Land of	8, 794/ 26
concludeth Tyndale all his	conclusion	thus... Tyndale And hereby	8, 799/ 32
plain and an evident	conclusion	, as bright as the	8, 799/ 34
therefore as for Tyndale's	conclusion	, we will with good	8, 800/ 24
in his bright, clear	conclusion	not for to show	8, 801/ 7
whereas he cannot in	conclusion	avoid it, yet he	8, 802/ 2
yet I think in	conclusion	that his master will	8, 803/ 37
as well written that	conclusion	in his heart as	8, 804/ 16
a nun. Therefore, in	conclusion	as concerning the Scripture	8, 809/ 23
work well, and, for	conclusion	, the devil's faith. The	8, 818/ 6
to assoil... abideth in	conclusion	so strong and inevitable	8, 828/ 22
that will not in	conclusion	be cured, left unto	8, 855/ 13
true he answereth in	conclusion	thereunto that the congregation	8, 864/ 16
Barnes now confesseth in	conclusion	, all the while she	8, 865/ 7
the Church shall in	conclusion	come, yet shall not	8, 865/ 18
of Israel came in	conclusion	to the Land of	8, 865/ 21
here this anchor in	conclusion	shall he be fain	8, 897/ 30
to this point in	conclusion	that there is no	8, 901/ 19
they were fain in	conclusion	to say that the	8, 936/ 17
ye wot well, in	conclusion	to be excommunicated out	8, 946/ 23
member cast out in	conclusion	upon the devil's dunghill	8, 972/ 1
for him, but in	conclusion	clearly proved against him	8, 983/ 13
churches unknown. And in	conclusion	so they be indeed	8, 993/ 30
man of another. This	conclusion	they grant also, not	8, 999/ 3
world." To this in	conclusion	they consent also. Then	8, 999/ 18
I perceive, driven in	conclusion	to condescend. Then say	8, 999/ 24
good Christian readers, in	conclusion	, it appeareth plainly between	8, 1000/ 29
they would avoid this	conclusion	with some fond shift	8, 1013/ 18
unto the two great	conclusions	that God hath, he	8, 775/ 7
hath himself written these	conclusions	so fully in their	8, 775/ 21
the inspirer of unity,	concord	, and peace but is	8, 817/ 29
and fully restored, and	concord	, rest, and quiet grown	8, 954/ 35
was for the intolerable	concourse	of people fain to	8, 991/ 18
by the rage of	concupiscence	reigning and ruling his	8, 819/ 16
and intercessions fight against	concupiscences	. For neither Abraham nor	8, 977/ 33
of Scripture as utterly	condemn	to the devil their	8, 640/ 13
whose faithful, holy writings	condemn	his faithless heresies, that	8, 679/ 30
as he doth, and	condemn	these expositions that the	8, 714/ 28
say nay but they	condemn	him all; and then	8, 724/ 27
is high time to	condemn	him for a heretic	8, 858/ 3
only nothing, but also	condemn	me to perpetual fire	8, 898/ 12

is high time to	condemn	him for a heretic	8, 910/ 20
very church did not	condemn	them... for the very	8, 927/ 12
yourselves... all this people	condemn	your faith for heresy	8, 927/ 23
and also do rightfully	condemn	you in that they	8, 927/ 32
this council that here	condemn	us be the very	8, 928/ 22
It is time to	condemn	him! For he speaketh	8, 984/ 6
would not stick to	condemn	him for a heretic	8, 984/ 10
reverence to their own	condemnation	, as our Savior saith	8, 694/ 20
hath from the beginning	condemned	, that ever so did	8, 611/ 15
full consent and agreement	condemned	, both in great assembled	8, 625/ 4
holy doctors, that ever	condemned	those heresies, and against	8, 626/ 12
of them, but openly	condemned	for false. And as	8, 695/ 13
contrary part not only	condemned	and abhorred by holy	8, 872/ 27
Donatists is as fully	condemned	as are these other	8, 909/ 27
excommunicamus, excommunicamus, have	condemned	that abominable heresy to	8, 926/ 33
great multitude that there	condemned	them of heresy... but	8, 927/ 14
themselves that there were	condemned	and persecuted for the	8, 927/ 15
and then be you	condemned	by good men; or	8, 927/ 25
be, ye be then	condemned	by the whole church	8, 927/ 36
they find so fully	condemned	and abhorred in Scripture	8, 932/ 36
Godhead of Christ was	condemned	, did as evermore such	8, 933/ 25
babbled, well and justly	condemned	by the whole Catholic	8, 936/ 36
would not have been	condemned	, but, rather, approved and	8, 940/ 1
they should have been	condemned	by that one general	8, 940/ 24
sect would have been	condemned	for abominable. And also	8, 940/ 32
this doctrine judged and	condemned	for heresy. Howbeit, if	8, 951/ 30
ye wot well, have	condemned	and avoided for heretics	8, 1033/ 13
a thousand years ago,	condemned	. And therefore they cannot	8, 1033/ 28
First he saith Lyra	condemneth	the law... and then	8, 910/ 27
of the Catholic Church	condemning	the heresies of Tyndale	8, 627/ 2
passeth me sore in	condemning	of your holy ornaments	8, 984/ 2
driven in conclusion to	condescend	. Then say we farther	8, 999/ 25
ascribe the manner and	condition	of some impenitent wretches	8, 588/ 18
many sundry states, manners,	conditions	, and kinds, no more	8, 599/ 15
heretics of two contrary	conditions	: that is to wit	8, 661/ 10
elect. And all these	conditions	, ye wot well, must	8, 667/ 21
hath yet honest worldly	conditions	; but he that will	8, 1026/ 5
cut off from the	conduit	head, in this wise	8, 977/ 21
thereupon but that by	conferring	and comparing one place	8, 997/ 11
Church but he will	confess	and agree that his	8, 588/ 33
heretics, but that will	confess	upon his conscience that	8, 600/ 24
heathen." And Tyndale must	confess	further that neither scribes	8, 612/ 3
man can say and	confess	our Lord Jesus but	8, 615/ 32
should be driven to	confess	that they believe the	8, 625/ 32
say, be driven to	confess	that they believe the	8, 625/ 36
Augustine and Luther affirm,	confess	, and agree that the	8, 678/ 24
yet, for shame, but	confess	. And thus, lo, good	8, 683/ 19
that themselves take and	confess	for the very scripture	8, 684/ 3
Church... Tyndale doth himself	confess	to be the very	8, 712/ 31
then for very shame	confess	that he belieth the	8, 717/ 8

also for very shame	confess	that in this one	8, 717/ 10
best to acknowledge and	confess	it. And now, therefore	8, 730/ 5
before, he shall clearly	confess	himself that he both	8, 741/ 6
very very shame to	confess	some part of the	8, 741/ 25
which he will not	confess	, for hope that it	8, 745/ 31
man is bound to	confess	his faith, yet is	8, 778/ 2
may stand, as I	confess	, with all manner of	8, 778/ 23
to defend it, but	confess	it for such and	8, 797/ 1
other side, if he	confess	that he feel not	8, 804/ 5
lo, being driven to	confess	that the church cannot	8, 828/ 32
after, in this wise: "	Confess	ye your sins one	8, 843/ 17
that that she doth	confess	her uncleanness; for she	8, 861/ 19
they be, as ye	confess	I cannot... what should	8, 894/ 29
with her as yourselves	confess	for saints... and among	8, 904/ 8
from ours... yet ye	confess	the contrary of all	8, 904/ 25
the church," acknowledge and	confess	for Christ's vicar in	8, 910/ 2
which they acknowledge and	confess	themselves bound to keep	8, 914/ 16
whole church, which ye	confess	cannot err or else	8, 927/ 36
they were his, do	confess	that the very church	8, 934/ 34
for fools... or else	confess	that upon Friar Barnes'	8, 939/ 19
not in writing to	confess	his own oversight and	8, 955/ 15
be forgiven. They that	confess	not the same, it	8, 961/ 13
sins; but because they	confess	them not... their sins	8, 961/ 15
John saith: "If we	confess	our sins, God is	8, 961/ 22
we with very humility	confess	that we suffer less	8, 968/ 26
speak and talk and	confess	what they believe... and	8, 973/ 10
seemeth, not let to	confess	, though Tyndale will not	8, 975/ 16
a frantic head, they	confess	, every one, that they	8, 994/ 36
or not. For they	confess	, all the meinie, that	8, 994/ 38
would after change... to	confess	yet, for all this	8, 1006/ 31
Then if they will	confess	, as of truth they	8, 1013/ 11
that they cannot but	confess	it. But what say	8, 1019/ 4
known church. But ye	confess	your own selves it	8, 1029/ 32
be driven either to	confess	that the very church	8, 1029/ 35
ours... or else to	confess	, at the leastwise, that	8, 1030/ 1
out of which they	confess	themselves gone. Finally, all	8, 1033/ 31
which himself hath plainly	confessed	that he turned the	8, 589/ 10
the Sacrament though he	confessed	to be the very	8, 661/ 20
Tyndale himself hath before	confessed	, in the chapter of	8, 666/ 34
ways. For since Luther	confessed	that the Church hath	8, 676/ 36
his faith which he	confessed	should never fail nor	8, 693/ 23
Lady, he hath himself	confessed	that whosoever hear it	8, 809/ 3
hath in that article	confessed	the contrary before, as	8, 809/ 28
else while Saint Augustine	confessed	against the Manichaeans that	8, 827/ 5
the sins must be	confessed	by bodily presence, and	8, 868/ 4
Saint Paul as be	confessed	hard by Saint Peter	8, 997/ 35
Catholic man?" By which	confessed	... was included the detesting	8, 1027/ 25
doctrine did rebuke: yet	confesseth	Tyndale himself that they	8, 611/ 36
here, good reader, plainly	confesseth	himself that the clergy	8, 614/ 8
friars and nuns, Luther	confesseth	himself, in his Babylonica	8, 626/ 25

as Tyndale himself here	confesseth	us to have, the	8, 651/ 35
scripture, which himself here	confesseth	for the scripture of	8, 652/ 7
that is, as he	confesseth	, the scripture of Christ	8, 652/ 15
his apostles, which himself	confesseth	to be with the	8, 652/ 22
church, from which Tyndale	confesseth	himself that they be	8, 655/ 37
Catholic Church, which himself	confesseth	to have the scripture	8, 658/ 29
the Mass, wherein he	confesseth	that they stand all	8, 659/ 9
with this that he	confesseth	Christ and his apostles	8, 660/ 10
himself, thiswise... Luther himself	confesseth	that God hath given	8, 677/ 15
God hath, as Luther	confesseth	, given the Church that	8, 678/ 10
saith, and Luther also	confesseth	, that "the Church" hath	8, 678/ 19
was, as himself after	confesseth	, made by Saint Augustine	8, 680/ 36
Augustine saith and Luther	confesseth	, and Tyndale cannot say	8, 694/ 3
church, as Tyndale's master	confesseth	, hath God given that	8, 708/ 4
God (whose gift Luther	confesseth	it to have in	8, 710/ 37
the Catholic Church. Now	confesseth	Tyndale that all the	8, 711/ 34
poor chicken. For he	confesseth	plainly, against such high-eagle	8, 723/ 26
many other places he	confesseth	that the Church then	8, 734/ 16
he cometh now and	confesseth	that same outward cause	8, 745/ 23
Saint Augustine... and plainly	confesseth	himself that the church	8, 751/ 30
stand, as Master More	confesseth	, with all manner abominations	8, 773/ 22
stand, as Master More	confesseth	, with all manner abominations	8, 777/ 33
thereof, being, as himself	confesseth	, but insufficient... and not	8, 783/ 31
say I that thereby	confesseth	he that the man's	8, 819/ 6
known, as Tyndale himself	confesseth	, by none other church	8, 828/ 9
and so Friar Barnes	confesseth	, both good people and	8, 834/ 14
this, Friar Barnes here	confesseth	now that all this	8, 859/ 22
her wrinkles yet he	confesseth	that, for all the	8, 864/ 33
is, as Barnes now	confesseth	in conclusion, all the	8, 865/ 7
clean church, wherein he	confesseth	himself that some of	8, 883/ 19
tokens, the one yourself	confesseth	to be but faint	8, 893/ 36
yours, which, as yourself	confesseth	, is not the true	8, 905/ 4
law. And this himself	confesseth	in the margin of	8, 917/ 5
vicar" under Christ, and	confesseth	and saith that this	8, 924/ 6
us our sins"? She	confesseth	that she hath still	8, 961/ 13
himself, ye wot well,	confesseth	that the pope is	8, 963/ 3
denieth not but expressly	confesseth	! that this common known	8, 1030/ 29
Church (which thing Tyndale	confesseth	), but also that all	8, 1031/ 6
thereto, notwithstanding that the	confessing	thereof must needs overturn	8, 708/ 12
repentant by shrift and	confession	of their sins and	8, 588/ 20
this fashion a plain	confession	of his ignorance, and	8, 603/ 25
leastwise, by Tyndale's own	confession	, indeed be) through Christendom	8, 616/ 4
I say, upon Tyndale's	confession	needs follow that of	8, 616/ 9
so, by Tyndale's own	confession	, since that the clergy	8, 616/ 12
pursuing upon his own	confession	. Now if Tyndale will	8, 616/ 29
and make men abhor	confession	and think that little	8, 653/ 20
of penance, exhorting to	confession	and hearty contrition. And	8, 653/ 24
the plain persuasion and	confession	of our own ignorance	8, 677/ 25
teacheth he us that	confession	is the devil's invention	8, 704/ 20
forgiven him." And of	confession	he writeth in the	8, 843/ 16

the true knowledge and	confession	of faith and of	8, 858/ 1
in dignity, but in	confession	of Christ and of	8, 858/ 7
secular dignity, but in	confession	of Christ and his	8, 858/ 20
and doth abide in	confession	of her sins, and	8, 860/ 18
sins by shrift and	confession	, and do satisfaction and	8, 867/ 32
the true knowledge and	confession	of faith and verity	8, 910/ 9
in dignity, but in	confession	of Christ and of	8, 910/ 24
dignity, but in the	confession	of Christ and his	8, 911/ 4
and doth abide in	confession	of her sins, and	8, 956/ 34
faith, and abideth in	confession	of her sins, and	8, 957/ 5
and wrinkles; but by	confession	of them the wrinkle	8, 960/ 9
stretched out, and by	confession	the spot is washed	8, 960/ 10
to be cleansed through	confession	... and as long as	8, 960/ 11
not be forgiven them.	Confession	healeth us, and a	8, 961/ 16
may be forgiven us.	Confession	, I say, maketh us	8, 961/ 20
is to say, in	confession	and acknowledging of his	8, 966/ 10
I join thereto the	confession	of our adversaries the	8, 1029/ 26
the work of his	Confessions	, in the order of	8, 739/ 30
himself wholly in his	confessor's	hand and humbly receive	8, 581/ 32
such haps serve their	confessors	and counselors... and every	8, 591/ 15
whom is all her	confidence	and trust. Unto whom	8, 861/ 17
very sure means to	confirm	him the faster and	8, 739/ 24
with which they should	confirm	it. In which words	8, 749/ 20
the more strongly to	confirm	them in the truth	8, 765/ 26
Jesus Christ, which shall	confirm	you unto the end	8, 854/ 4
in the Scripture that	Confirmation	, Holy Orders, and Aneling	8, 646/ 6
man. The Sacrament of	Confirmation	he calleth but "smearing	8, 704/ 30
bring forth for the	confirmation	of his heresies. But	8, 715/ 26
and for the final	confirmation	of his false feeling	8, 773/ 9
For the Sacrament of	Confirmation	it is written in	8, 843/ 21
men's hearts fastly first	confirmed	lest they should before	8, 625/ 35
increased with charity, and	confirmed	with antiquity. There held	8, 735/ 20
strong and more fastly	confirmed	. And yet findeth he	8, 760/ 10
thereby the more fastly	confirmed	and believed of the	8, 764/ 7
it, Tyndale hath doubly	confirmed	it. And surely this	8, 828/ 24
witness of Christ is	confirmed	in you, so that	8, 854/ 2
in earth shall be	confirmed	in heaven. And therefore	8, 946/ 31
the same scripture also	confirmeth	the same belief by	8, 764/ 4
free." The same thing	confirmeth	he also in another	8, 850/ 4
only followeth, but also	confirmeth	, ye wot well, the	8, 1029/ 12
they from him, must	conform	their wills on all	8, 886/ 3
not without our own	conformable	will, appeareth plainly by	8, 747/ 9
and working with their	conformable	wills into the consent	8, 768/ 17
in the dark, and	confound	the matter with two	8, 577/ 28
brought asleep, wherewith we	confound	their lies. Remember ye	8, 774/ 30
brought asleep, wherewith we	confound	their lies. Remember ye	8, 805/ 28
and Huessgen, and Zwingli, "	confound	" our "lies": I would	8, 807/ 26
read English rebuke and	confound	Friar Barnes upon the	8, 896/ 25
very church. Howbeit, to	confound	him we shall not	8, 896/ 28
that they do utterly	confound	Friar Barnes' heresy. For	8, 934/ 35

be known, do plainly	confound	Friar Barnes... and say	8, 935/ 11
were his... do clearly	confound	Friar Barnes. And therefore	8, 935/ 37
times clearly and plainly	confound	him. Now, if these	8, 936/ 9
then all his solution	confounded	. But this piece is	8, 748/ 35
outward proofs be substantially	confounded	... and the true believer	8, 749/ 26
by Saint Paul openly	confounded	and damned all that	8, 758/ 5
come to such a	confusion	or difficulty... yet if	8, 622/ 19
this, for his final	confusion	in that point, ye	8, 809/ 1
railing to make such	confusion	in the matter that	8, 857/ 8
considering that so great	confusion	of things should come	8, 874/ 36
considering that so great	confusion	of things should come	8, 929/ 10
plainly, to Friar Barnes'	confusion	in his principal purpose	8, 992/ 4
was grown so great	confusion	that albeit there were	8, 1009/ 2
suffer therein no such	confusion	of contrary beliefs in	8, 1032/ 6
Fifth Book Of the	Confutation	of Tyndale's Answer The	8, 575/ 2
needeth it none other	confutation	but even mine answer	8, 693/ 11
Third Book of his	confutation	laid him plain words	8, 703/ 20
before declared in the	confutation	of Friar Barnes' unknown	8, 1014/ 18
answered them further and	confute	them as Christ did	8, 642/ 27
to answer Tyndale and	confute	his solution with which	8, 740/ 31
at good length openly	confute	in the words which	8, 917/ 37
Friar Barnes' further worship,	confute	him by the selfsame	8, 980/ 13
book bring you, clearly	confute	all that ever they	8, 995/ 29
with which he plainly	confuted	that foolish heresy, said	8, 676/ 19
the King's Highness utterly	confuted	Luther upon Luther's own	8, 677/ 38
by the very scripture	confuted	and reprov'd, so they	8, 711/ 5
Book In which is	confuted	Doctor Barnes' church Friar	8, 831/ 2
he would, was therein	confuted	so clearly and so	8, 832/ 35
his I have before	confuted	(in my Fourth Book	8, 917/ 36
a general council, plainly	confuted	them all. But, now	8, 938/ 29
and his as well	confuted	, as if the matter	8, 939/ 26
that I have plainly	confuted	Friar Barnes by Saint	8, 980/ 9
work, wherein I have	confuted	the contrary follies of	8, 995/ 20
theirs I have fully	confuted	, both in divers other	8, 996/ 36
Saint Jerome... wherein he	confuteth	, at great length, those	8, 917/ 28
likelihood make her great	congratulation	, and tell all the	8, 885/ 11
a certain secret, scattered	congregation	unknown to all the	8, 575/ 10
be "the common known	congregation	of all Christian nations	8, 576/ 36
this common known Catholic	congregation	of all Christian nations	8, 577/ 4
priest," and "penance" to "	congregation	, "senior," and "repentance," of	8, 589/ 11
of all. For what	congregation	were that which never	8, 667/ 13
have the church a	congregation	unknown... and yet labor	8, 667/ 36
it now is a	congregation	and company of both	8, 734/ 17
the truth of the	Congregation	. And therefore when thou	8, 774/ 10
the truth of the	Congregation	. More Who ever said	8, 799/ 36
the truth of the	Congregation	. But since ye see	8, 800/ 26
some other church or	congregation	unknown: ye may see	8, 801/ 6
oftentimes for the whole	congregation	, and the whole multitude	8, 833/ 25
have you brought the	congregation	" or "church" "of God	8, 833/ 27
and blessed the whole	congregation	" or "church" "of Israel	8, 833/ 29

Do you despise the	congregation	of God, and shame	8, 833/ 34
taken for the whole	congregation	, both of good and	8, 834/ 1
which himself allegeth, the	congregation	and flock of as	8, 835/ 13
nothing else but that	congregation	that is sanctified in	8, 838/ 29
nothing else but that	congregation	that is sanctified in	8, 844/ 19
any man of this	congregation	. But the causes why	8, 844/ 26
Church herself is a	congregation	of good Christian men	8, 845/ 14
is visible, but the	congregation	of them is invisible	8, 845/ 16
had learned in every	congregation	where he came, and	8, 846/ 18
cannot err, be a	congregation	invisible, and a company	8, 847/ 22
church and one self	congregation	, "Ye be very good	8, 854/ 29
the whole church and	congregation	be called good and	8, 854/ 31
whole Catholic church a	congregation	not of only good	8, 855/ 32
holy church is the	congregation	of faithful men wheresoever	8, 857/ 28
in another place: "The	congregation	of faithful men must	8, 862/ 16
err, that is the	congregation	of faithful men that	8, 862/ 19
a church and a	congregation	of people so clean	8, 863/ 7
earth a church and	congregation	of people so pure	8, 863/ 19
conclusion thereunto that the	congregation	which he calleth "the	8, 864/ 17
and which was the	congregation	of Gentiles. But now	8, 874/ 26
ghostly greetings of the	congregation	in osculo caritatis, she	8, 884/ 15
and sisters of the	congregation	, whereof every one longed	8, 884/ 31
and tell all the	congregation	that they have all	8, 885/ 12
safe-conduct and visiting the	congregation	, without whose liberal aid	8, 885/ 31
and all the holy	congregation	, and himself also, which	8, 886/ 1
sure that in that	congregation	be some of the	8, 894/ 11
soul, were in the	congregation	present at this communing	8, 896/ 33
church be in that	congregation	or not? And on	8, 901/ 34
the truth in the	congregation	be there never so	8, 901/ 36
a question among the	congregation	... but if they doubted	8, 902/ 26
begin once in the	congregation	to fall in disputing	8, 902/ 29
in another place: "The	congregation	of faithful folk must	8, 916/ 36
words that is, "The	congregation	of faithful men must	8, 917/ 12
mind, and inclineth the	congregation	to consent and agree	8, 922/ 35
the council and the	congregation	agreeth and consenteth upon	8, 923/ 6
and which was the	congregation	of Gentiles. But now	8, 928/ 35
so greatly increased the	congregation	of all the whole	8, 941/ 5
not all the whole	congregation	of Christian people to	8, 941/ 11
be reproved by the	congregation	, and not of the	8, 945/ 14
person alone, or a	congregation	and company. To this	8, 1000/ 1
speaketh it of a	congregation	. And finally they will	8, 1000/ 6
agree that the same	congregation	in which that assistance	8, 1000/ 6
wit, the church or	congregation	of the three eternal	8, 1006/ 38
the church is a	congregation	of both good and	8, 1019/ 1
that same company and	congregation	good and holy. For	8, 1019/ 24
not only every particular	congregation	or company, but also	8, 1025/ 26
learn everywhere in all	congregations	." Also, in another place	8, 833/ 33
learn everywhere in all	congregations	." As though Saint Paul	8, 846/ 17
Paul himself called the	congregations	to which he wrote	8, 852/ 28
And as they were	congregations	not of only good	8, 855/ 30

men and of certain	congregations	that reckoned themselves to	8, 943/ 23
men and of certain	congregations	that reckoned themselves to	8, 978/ 36
not let, of good	congruence	, any more to infound	8, 819/ 13
himself, supplying by the	congruence	of his own goodness	8, 819/ 29
God could not, of	congruence	, for any lack upon	8, 820/ 2
signs whereby we may	conjecture	that some of the	8, 878/ 22
an unsure guess and	conjecture	, for there is peradventure	8, 878/ 29
tokens whereby we may	conjecture	and deem well, but	8, 880/ 12
strength, and able to	conquer	and win up the	8, 763/ 23
will confess upon his	conscience	that Tyndale here lieth	8, 600/ 24
cannot indeed with his	conscience	. For since they be	8, 790/ 19
that against his own	conscience	he ascribeth that work	8, 933/ 11
of every good man's	conscience	, to affirm in this	8, 940/ 22
friends yea, your own	conscience	must needs accuse you	8, 954/ 14
know nothing in my	conscience	, but yet by that	8, 1023/ 30
saith, sing Mass and	consecrate	with only wine alone	8, 657/ 24
Holy Orders taken and	consecrated	into that office: yet	8, 594/ 32
which King Saul was	consecrated	, that albeit he was	8, 595/ 12
own Maundy, when he	consecrated	and ordained it himself	8, 657/ 31
Sacrament in the Mass	consecrated	and received... but if	8, 932/ 25
fellowship the which was	consecrated	by the threatening of	8, 954/ 9
Orders to the clergy,	consecrateth	priests, prepareth us to	8, 976/ 14
the holy days, the	consecrating	of the holy chrism	8, 990/ 4
rush for their holy	consecration	. But as he would	8, 595/ 25
ointment used in the	consecration	of anointed persons, and	8, 863/ 12
Orders, were by special	consecration	, as by a certain	8, 1011/ 10
other swear. All holy	consecrations	Tyndale calleth foolish ceremonies	8, 595/ 6
and would have all	consecrations	set at naught and	8, 595/ 23
He proveth that they	consent	not that God's law	8, 584/ 33
that they not only	consent	not that God's law	8, 585/ 2
of very lust and	consent	to sin persecute both	8, 587/ 25
him into the full	consent	and belief thereof. Now	8, 622/ 10
prophets upon Scripture") did	consent	and agree: by this	8, 623/ 22
themselves but that the	consent	of the old holy	8, 624/ 10
doctors by their full	consent	and agreement condemned, both	8, 625/ 4
heresy besides. Of this	consent	of the holy doctors	8, 625/ 11
spoke of, the common	consent	of the old holy	8, 634/ 13
by their profession and	consent	to live according unto	8, 648/ 39
we prove that the	consent	of all the old	8, 659/ 2
by their profession and	consent	to live according unto	8, 663/ 6
of living any wise	consent	or agree? For first	8, 663/ 17
by their profession and	consent	to live according unto	8, 667/ 24
by their profession and	consent	to live after the	8, 668/ 4
Tyndale's own master, to	consent	and agree thereto. And	8, 690/ 31
therein varied from the	consent	of their old expositors	8, 713/ 8
goose calleth "draff," do	consent	and agree with the	8, 713/ 12
that one before the	consent	of many, nor against	8, 715/ 11
Church secretly grown to	consent	by the Holy Spirit	8, 715/ 12
God, nor against the	consent	of the Catholic Church	8, 715/ 13
is to wit, the	consent	of the Catholic, Christian	8, 735/ 14

prove you by the	consent	of the old holy	8, 740/ 28
the common fame and	consent	of many. As if	8, 742/ 5
the perfecting of our	consent	and belief... as he	8, 743/ 32
the common fame and	consent	of many" ... as if	8, 746/ 17
faith toward the inward	consent	thereof, since no man	8, 747/ 4
our will toward the	consent	thereof: the special aid	8, 747/ 30
many other things besides	consent	and agree to believe	8, 749/ 22
leading him into the	consent	of belief; which leading	8, 752/ 27
of God with good	consent	together. Had Christ been	8, 762/ 7
of one mind and	consent	with Judas at any	8, 762/ 8
the full agreement and	consent	thereof... and that the	8, 768/ 13
conformable wills into the	consent	of that godly truth	8, 768/ 17
pretty penance, because they	consent	not to their sins	8, 790/ 23
their faith, against the	consent	and agreement of all	8, 810/ 22
faith, contrary to the	consent	of all the old	8, 810/ 33
think upon, nor actually	consent	unto, any point of	8, 823/ 10
man's will into the	consent	, or the faith by	8, 825/ 16
faith by the faithful	consent	and belief of all	8, 872/ 26
and by the catholic	consent	of all Christian people	8, 872/ 29
give ourselves to the	consent	of the one side	8, 889/ 29
of doctrine in the	consent	of the whole Church	8, 914/ 22
inclineth the congregation to	consent	and agree, upon that	8, 922/ 35
as full and whole	consent	as any council can	8, 923/ 4
I trust, with the	consent	and agreement of every	8, 940/ 21
a full agreement and	consent	that the vow of	8, 941/ 33
this in conclusion they	consent	also. Then say we	8, 999/ 18
in effect they do,	consent	and agree with us	8, 1001/ 19
every age agreed and	consented	in, against the sects	8, 650/ 13
the later agreed and	consented	with the doctrine of	8, 694/ 12
whosoever believe in Christ	consenteth	that God's law is	8, 584/ 12
is good. The pope	consenteth	not that God's law	8, 584/ 13
for none of them "	consenteth	that God's law is	8, 584/ 32
the law of God	consenteth	not that God's law	8, 585/ 5
whereof neither any one	consenteth	with another nor, among	8, 627/ 30
the congregation agreeth and	consenteth	upon a point... if	8, 923/ 6
to be christened, and	consenteth	with that church in	8, 942/ 19
Tyndale's doctrine agreeable and	consenting	to theirs. For if	8, 696/ 15
Catholic church to the	consenting	and agreement of the	8, 856/ 11
in reward, as things	consequent	and well following upon	8, 968/ 2
the very scripture, nor,	consequently	, for the same cause	8, 680/ 8
church of Christ... and	consequently	thereby proveth Tyndale, that	8, 712/ 34
and his apostles, and	consequently	of the Catholic Church	8, 811/ 24
no, not though he	consequently	recover his own good	8, 947/ 12
some known church; and	consequently	shall they thereby be	8, 1006/ 32
men besides, that whoso	consider	the one sort and	8, 586/ 12
never amend thereby. And	consider	that his second reason	8, 587/ 14
our "sophistry," let us	consider	how substantially the man	8, 601/ 11
Sphere, and bidding her	consider	well what he should	8, 604/ 18
nothing went about to	consider	his words... but, as	8, 605/ 17
these things being thus...	consider	, good Christian reader, how	8, 606/ 32

let us, I say,	consider	but this mark alone	8, 623/ 26
examine his words and	consider	them well... and ye	8, 649/ 32
fall though he would...	Consider	now, good reader, that	8, 655/ 32
if he make this	consider	well, then, that the	8, 655/ 35
been our matter. Then	consider	, I say, now, that	8, 656/ 12
resteth upon that point:	consider	, good Christian reader, that	8, 659/ 1
among them all. Then	consider	, good Christian reader, that	8, 659/ 28
God's sake once again	consider	his words well... Tyndale	8, 660/ 20
of God. More Now	consider	, good reader, whether these	8, 663/ 9
again. Besides all this,	consider	well, good reader, that	8, 665/ 4
every wise reader will	consider	well what he will	8, 665/ 27
doth now? But yet	consider	well here, good reader	8, 667/ 30
Now, good Christian readers,	consider	well, I require you	8, 678/ 34
the true sense thereof,	consider	some one heresy of	8, 715/ 32
the way. But first	consider	what blunt subtleties and	8, 719/ 19
himself with musing, but	consider	what he readeth and	8, 725/ 25
know, many well-known knaves.	Consider	, now, that our present	8, 728/ 33
secret instinct of nature.	Consider	then how far he	8, 729/ 6
and specially let us	consider	the selfsame book that	8, 736/ 26
very gay. But whoso	consider	it and advise it	8, 743/ 23
faith again: if ye	consider	well, good Christian readers	8, 746/ 21
needs have been one.	Consider	by the way, good	8, 750/ 20
two so diverse tales...	consider	well with yourself the	8, 750/ 33
as I said, now	consider	that the purpose of	8, 754/ 3
over that, if we	consider	them well with some	8, 754/ 29
purpose: let us now	consider	the third place of	8, 758/ 30
that listeth well to,	consider	therein the great strength	8, 765/ 32
Let us therefore now	consider	what great thing this	8, 776/ 29
his heart: he must	consider	that I speak of	8, 810/ 3
Tyndale's doctrine concerning faith,	consider	once again, good readers	8, 817/ 33
is brought. And now	consider	that I speak here	8, 820/ 6
or malice let us	consider	and weigh well this	8, 821/ 36
very church. Secondly, now,	consider	well this, good readers	8, 827/ 23
for example ye may	consider	twain... Tyndale for one	8, 829/ 3
let us examine and	consider	now the church that	8, 844/ 7
word." Now, good reader,	consider	that no man saith	8, 846/ 29
us this tale. But	consider	now well, again, that	8, 846/ 33
proveth against him. Now	consider	also, good readers, that	8, 847/ 33
Barnes bringeth forth... and	consider	whether that any of	8, 851/ 21
that this is true?	Consider	well the First Epistle	8, 853/ 1
And first ye shall	consider	that he will now	8, 857/ 12
church at all. For	consider	, good readers, that yet	8, 858/ 27
them to her charge.	Consider	now, for God's sake	8, 864/ 22
But now let us	consider	somewhat of Friar Barnes'	8, 866/ 16
faults. Here must we	consider	always, good readers, that	8, 866/ 22
us yet a little	consider	his lesson better. Let	8, 883/ 31
things therein. But now	consider	no more, for our	8, 912/ 35
that can and will	consider	well the place. For	8, 914/ 20
But yet must he	consider	that Saint Paul himself	8, 920/ 10
had given to God	consider	how great jeopardy thou	8, 926/ 23

put and admitted, to	consider	thereby what would follow	8, 938/ 35
will of man. Whoso	consider	well this argument of	8, 939/ 17
law." Now, good readers,	consider	well that answer that	8, 945/ 19
the church"... and then	consider	therewith this exposition of	8, 945/ 22
unto you. More Whoso	consider	well Saint Hilary's words	8, 954/ 19
plainly declareth, if we	consider	well his words, that	8, 980/ 7
let us return to	consider	the words of that	8, 981/ 26
ye shall, if ye	consider	well the descriptions and	8, 993/ 9
whoso read them and	consider	them well will surely	8, 993/ 20
brief sum ponder and	consider	the substance of, such	8, 995/ 9
better perceiving, that we	consider	by what means and	8, 995/ 32
us go farther and	consider	the point that standeth	8, 1001/ 20
and no church unknown.	Consider	now, good readers, that	8, 1015/ 27
perceive if ye well	consider	them and the circumstances	8, 1019/ 19
the leastwise let them	consider	, then, when our Savior	8, 1023/ 7
that point) did evermore	considerately	reject and avoid... as	8, 711/ 1
can, draw from the	consideration	of the letter to	8, 637/ 23
once himself) without any	consideration	of persecution or holy	8, 735/ 12
fond railing from the	consideration	of the matter... he	8, 862/ 31
to enter into the	consideration	of her soul health	8, 884/ 17
hear, we should without	consideration	give ourselves to the	8, 889/ 28
holy living, layeth other	considerations	that made him know	8, 735/ 13
this being weighed and	considered	... we pass them in	8, 621/ 10
other... is to be	considered	by him that doth	8, 698/ 32
some of the causes	considered	shall every day be	8, 738/ 35
be well felt and	considered	, then it loseth all	8, 876/ 10
the place read and	considered	. But upon these words	8, 910/ 17
them yet, many circumstances	considered	, it shall well appear	8, 1006/ 16
when it is thoroughly	considered	, the stronger, yet is	8, 1025/ 7
till it be better	considered	, but that in such	8, 1032/ 32
to every man that	considereth	the variance in the	8, 612/ 24
no man that well	considereth	the great good nature	8, 819/ 1
their teeth, because he	considereth	that he is of	8, 971/ 22
rail upon the office...	considering	that albeit there have	8, 579/ 37
yet, after his circumcision,	considering	that there were among	8, 619/ 15
their scriptures. And also,	considering	the miracles that God	8, 620/ 1
question "Which be heretics?"	considering	that the question is	8, 654/ 19
now, good Christian readers	considering	this false, shameless fashion	8, 685/ 23
believe his own word...	considering	that we may be	8, 751/ 21
the Jews of theirs...	considering	that the Turks exceed	8, 767/ 34
of feeling worketh not?	Considering	also that I, besides	8, 784/ 21
to wit, in the	considering	of his "feeling" faith	8, 820/ 20
as I said before,	considering	that by Tyndale's tale	8, 821/ 12
clean in Baptism. And	considering	that almost all be	8, 848/ 22
only? Wherefore, our Lord,	considering	that so great confusion	8, 874/ 35
only? Wherefore our Lord,	considering	that so great confusion	8, 929/ 9
mind himself... yet afterward	considering	the matter better, he	8, 955/ 12
perpetual chastity; and then,	considering	that she did never	8, 1006/ 2
part, to their further	consolation	, make and send them	8, 886/ 13
so wholly, and so	consonantly	together, against all kinds	8, 1028/ 28

though the false shrews	conspire	and agree together against	8, 817/ 20
to show his further	constancy	, when he cometh to	8, 599/ 17
but because of their	constancy	in persecution and their	8, 735/ 8
the Church, and their	constancy	in persecution, led him	8, 738/ 23
their doctrine, and the	constant	suffering of persecution and	8, 730/ 18
good Christian men have	constantly	suffered harm and as	8, 731/ 30
way, with their own	constitutions	, with traditions of dumb	8, 630/ 36
have rehearsed with what "	constitutions	" of their own the	8, 631/ 6
the people, making of	constitutions	, using of ceremonies, taking	8, 638/ 6
heaven. Now, as for	constitutions	, whereof they would have	8, 638/ 21
begun, to make more	constitutions	and more burdensome to	8, 638/ 23
no commandment of God	constraineth	thee. But as for	8, 700/ 23
Huessgen's authority, in the	construction	of Scripture: he must	8, 589/ 23
temporalty foolishly followeth their	construction	... and so the one	8, 618/ 36
law and upon the	construction	of their scriptures. And	8, 619/ 36
most reason in the	construction	of the Scripture, and	8, 620/ 21
be believed in the	construction	and the understanding of	8, 624/ 30
better believed in the	construction	of the Scripture than	8, 643/ 15
itself, but upon the	construction	thereof; that is to	8, 658/ 12
us, concerning the right	construction	of Scripture or corrupting	8, 715/ 31
Tyndale with his false	construction	corrupteth the First Epistle	8, 758/ 7
teaching them a contrary	construction	of their Koran. Besides	8, 811/ 19
may trust in the	construction	, I shall always remain	8, 887/ 21
shall by the true	construction	of the Scripture perceive	8, 895/ 27
damnably deceived in the	construction	of Scripture. Now think	8, 922/ 24
happed not in the	constructions	that Saint Philip made	8, 889/ 16
people the contrary, and	construe	the Scripture otherwise. "Whereby	8, 622/ 36
and against their expositions	construe	the Scripture wrong the	8, 626/ 13
in hell than to	construe	the Scripture in earth	8, 639/ 27
clean destroy them, and	construe	them clean contrary both	8, 687/ 21
none of them did	construe	the Scripture as Tyndale	8, 696/ 13
faith. Tyndale saith we	construe	the Scripture wrong.. and	8, 716/ 6
would now begin to	construe	them their Koran, in	8, 810/ 20
apostles taught them to	construe	contrary to their old	8, 810/ 28
in like wise to	construe	the scripture of the	8, 810/ 32
teach the Jews to	construe	their own scripture of	8, 811/ 1
and teach it to	construe	the scripture of Christ	8, 811/ 12
teach the Church to	construe	the scripture of Christ	8, 811/ 16
one man that would	construe	me the Scripture now	8, 889/ 13
you would seem to	construe	truly, and yet each	8, 903/ 33
every lewd fellow might	construe	the Scripture as himself	8, 911/ 29
false scribes began, truly	construed	and expounded both the	8, 612/ 18
one that ever so	construed	the Scripture that a	8, 659/ 19
the whole meinie, and	construed	the Scripture as he	8, 714/ 27
certain words of Scripture	construed	after their own foolish	8, 909/ 17
him and judge who	construed	wrong, and by which	8, 911/ 31
doctors and saints that	construed	the Scripture against your	8, 928/ 19
many sects of contrary	construers	, which one construeth truly	8, 891/ 5
of them that he	construeth	the Scripture wrong and	8, 618/ 29
all the clergy falsely	construeth	the Scripture, and all	8, 618/ 35

burn." We say he	construeth	wrong. If we would	8, 716/ 8
will say that he	construeth	it false... which happed	8, 889/ 16
contrary construers, which one	construeth	truly, when all the	8, 891/ 6
to swear that he	construeth	false. And therefore, good	8, 891/ 7
many of them, falsely	construing	God's commandment of honoring	8, 697/ 30
every man, therefore, in	construing	the Scripture must trust	8, 729/ 20
the Jews' in the	construing	of their own scriptures	8, 811/ 5
the Scripture now, namely	construing	it in such wise	8, 889/ 14
venial sins above-named be	consumed	up as wood, hay	8, 968/ 32
among themselves that the	contagion	of a few may	8, 979/ 26
that hath cast its	contagious	corruption so far against	8, 610/ 33
sometimes wholesomely bridle and	contain	them within the limits	8, 591/ 30
clergy were all together	contained	, because he maketh every	8, 599/ 23
might, I say, be	contained	and kept from doing	8, 677/ 27
Foundation," in which is	contained	almost all that ye	8, 736/ 27
his great promises therein	contained	and made unto the	8, 764/ 5
our Savior himself clearly	contained	in the Gospel, his	8, 828/ 27
churches; for they be	contained	every sect in some	8, 976/ 4
the sure, necessary truths	contained	in the Scripture, and	8, 1002/ 7
and teach men to	contemn	penance, and make men	8, 653/ 19
doctors, whose expositions they	contemn	. For both for the	8, 809/ 14
the Corinthians, "Do ye	contemn	the church of God	8, 1022/ 27
and time... or else	contemned	and contraried them, and	8, 623/ 14
not these heretics in	contemning	the one. The Church	8, 699/ 5
fruit but hatred or	contempt	planted in their hearts	8, 590/ 34
as the neglecting and	contempt	of the grace that	8, 633/ 14
to the breach and	contempt	of their vows, and	8, 696/ 18
have the truth in	contempt	: yet may they that	8, 765/ 24
known Catholic church, in	contempt	of his vow and	8, 925/ 22
even such as were "	contemptible	in the church," he	8, 1022/ 21
royal rhetoric... and to	contend	with Tyndale in witless	8, 839/ 24
shall in this wise	contend	and strive thereupon... whereas	8, 895/ 26
before a judge and	contend	in judgment, have destroyed	8, 945/ 2
with false doctrine to	contend	and inquiet them... and	8, 953/ 17
our neighbor, if we	contend	and strive with ourselves	8, 978/ 10
though they be not	content	to amend yet... but	8, 588/ 10
of purpose... I am	content	to wink thereat, and	8, 589/ 13
the pope is well	content	, and so would it	8, 597/ 16
at all, I am	content	to grant him that	8, 598/ 20
bear it and be	content	therewith. But, now, that	8, 610/ 36
too... whom we be	content	that these men call	8, 624/ 32
counseled them to be	content	with bare meat and	8, 630/ 1
and nineteen, and is	content	to take no more	8, 696/ 22
and I shall be	content	this once, for Tyndale's	8, 717/ 2
have held themselves fully	content	and satisfied. And now	8, 722/ 20
eagle heretic... but was	content	to come down here	8, 724/ 9
we be very well	content	ye take it... and	8, 733/ 35
the pope therewith not	content	, but set up a	8, 765/ 8
their taste; which, not	content	with the pleasant meat	8, 793/ 5
be, at his counsel,	content	for his pleasure to	8, 797/ 10

I greatly long to	content	them... and those that	8, 832/ 17
holy heretic, hold himself	content	to acknowledge at length	8, 835/ 29
the rich is not	content	to sit and eat	8, 854/ 16
flock, that will be	content	to acknowledge their sin	8, 868/ 26
Scripture, but she is	content	with Christ's learning and	8, 875/ 22
Scripture, but she is	content	with Christ's learning, and	8, 929/ 34
And now he is	content	that they must have	8, 945/ 29
and was not only	content	that such obstinate heretics	8, 955/ 16
while they be not	content	to acknowledge this known	8, 994/ 1
reason ought to have	contented	Tyndale at that time	8, 622/ 13
in strife and in	contention	, and ye do naught	8, 854/ 8
rise that question and	contention	, which of them should	8, 1024/ 25
emulation and strife, wrath,	contentions	, seditions, heresies, envy, manslaughter	8, 757/ 16
emulation, and strife; wrath,	contentions	, seditions, heresies, envy, manslaughter	8, 1025/ 1
foresaw that there would	contentious	heretics arise, and bring	8, 1022/ 35
any man will be	contentious	, we have no such	8, 1023/ 2
Gentiles... yea, and greater	continence	is found among them	8, 874/ 32
Gentiles... yea, and greater	continence	is found among them	8, 929/ 6
effect of things here	contingent	or happening, anything precisely	8, 939/ 4
but the clergy, by	continual	succession then hath ever	8, 614/ 19
long experience of the	continual	lying that we have	8, 751/ 23
Christ contrary to the	continual	faith from the apostles'	8, 811/ 17
devil, contrary to the	continual	teaching of God exhorting	8, 849/ 27
Catholic church so the	continual	being sanctified is not	8, 851/ 8
things and fall in	continual	error, out of which	8, 901/ 27
praying, partly for their	continual	new bespotting and wrinkling	8, 972/ 8
time, he gave his	continual	assistance unto them, as	8, 1016/ 13
kept and continued, by	continual	succession, from that beginning	8, 1030/ 16
Catholic church is, by	continual	succession, the same church	8, 1030/ 30
hath been begun and	continually	kept and observed from	8, 631/ 29
Church, forasmuch as God	continually	, in every good Christian	8, 809/ 34
and his Catholic Church,	continually	to this day, many	8, 811/ 8
of the Catholic Church,	continually	, against the false scribes	8, 811/ 24
had sold, and used	continually	to sell, many of	8, 813/ 14
own day been the	continually	used order, as shameless	8, 1011/ 16
his assistance, were all	continually	good, but were both	8, 1016/ 11
bad together. And yet,	continually	to Christ's time, he	8, 1016/ 12
field, yet doth God	continually	out of that field	8, 1020/ 29
eight hundred years together,	continually	, to succeed "the church	8, 1033/ 19
perpetuity of lasting and	continuance	upon earth... or else	8, 604/ 15
together... but yet the	continuance	and succession of the	8, 621/ 33
sect of heretics any	continuance	yet), but longer before	8, 680/ 21
that moved him, the	continuance	of the Church, which	8, 739/ 2
stronger now, after the	continuance	in succession the space	8, 739/ 4
shall ever endure and	continue	as long as the	8, 602/ 35
by Scripture, last and	continue	forever, and Christ's church	8, 604/ 8
the Jews, begin and	continue	his church both of	8, 606/ 23
and false Pharisees to	continue	long... but, to make	8, 613/ 6
will be religious and	continue	chaste, keepeth all their	8, 638/ 16
that it should ever	continue	till the world's end	8, 670/ 7

church ever abide and	continue	in these few that	8, 671/ 32
of the man will	continue	still with God in	8, 748/ 15
in which the miracles	continue	. And therefore if there	8, 761/ 7
manifold miracles that still	continue	in only the same	8, 808/ 32
this world endure and	continue	without spot or wrinkle	8, 852/ 24
sure that they shall	continue	holy... nor reckoneth them	8, 852/ 30
which his faith should	continue	, and in which and	8, 915/ 12
yet never fail... but	continue	; and as it still	8, 942/ 14
still continueth, and always	continue	shall, in the old-approved	8, 942/ 15
if it so should	continue	, that he letted not	8, 955/ 14
and, believing in God,	continue	in that one, holy	8, 982/ 21
God still abide and	continue	in his church, in	8, 996/ 18
together do succeed and	continue	it which be gone	8, 1033/ 22
was still the church	continued	on from the beginning	8, 610/ 14
in that synagogue some	continued	still such as himself	8, 620/ 3
taught diversely and contrary,	continued	yet still together, as	8, 626/ 37
had through false doctrine	continued	so many hundred years	8, 650/ 34
in one true faith	continued	. And so is it	8, 660/ 3
apostles hath ever still	continued	with us... which is	8, 669/ 10
been one church still	continued	from the beginning. And	8, 669/ 11
as the very stock	continued	still and remained... and	8, 669/ 19
body of this known,	continued	Catholic church there is	8, 669/ 30
of succession, kept and	continued	one... and the old	8, 670/ 1
age well appeareth) always	continued	therein... and the old	8, 670/ 3
holy books appeareth) always	continued	therein... and evermore glorious	8, 670/ 5
faiths to the old,	continued	faith every one diversely	8, 670/ 16
few that abode and	continued	... so shall the very	8, 671/ 31
Christ hath begun and	continued	his church this known	8, 682/ 6
to wit, the known,	continued	Catholic church; to the	8, 694/ 2
he saw "the succession	continued	" in the see of	8, 735/ 23
Church, which then had	continued	in succession about the	8, 739/ 2
should it ever have	continued	in the Catholic Church	8, 753/ 18
it neither could have	continued	nor have brought forth	8, 759/ 29
in it declared and	continued	the power. For none	8, 761/ 6
be, nor have not	continued	so long as the	8, 769/ 17
not only the common,	continued	faith of all Christian	8, 812/ 5
the church" by their	continued	profession of the Christian	8, 853/ 23
in heart, and still	continued	in God's former favor	8, 853/ 25
well-known succession preserved and	continued	from Christ's days unto	8, 962/ 9
After kept he and	continued	his known church of	8, 1008/ 8
remnant. After that, he	continued	his known church under	8, 1008/ 18
there hath by succession	continued	a church this fifteen	8, 1009/ 27
hath been kept and	continued	, by continual succession, from	8, 1030/ 16
off; but the church	continued	from the beginning, out	8, 1030/ 20
the very charity still	continueth	therein... and that how	8, 669/ 27
Catholic Church, and it	continueth	still it is impossible	8, 670/ 28
we be, yet God	continueth	his miracles... and among	8, 904/ 13
and as it still	continueth	, and always continue shall	8, 942/ 14
washed out. The Church	continueth	in prayer to be	8, 960/ 11
here live, so she	continueth	still, and every man	8, 960/ 12

had none other church	continuing	, that any man can	8, 679/ 18
by willful purpose of	continuing	in some horrible sins	8, 957/ 27
the old, so long	continuing	stock, agreeing together in	8, 1000/ 26
and such repugnance and	contradiction	in itself, that he	8, 862/ 33
whole corps agreeth without	contradiction	and repugnance, both good	8, 912/ 18
whereof the one were	contradictory	and plain repugnant to	8, 939/ 13
or else contemned and	contraried	them, and in faith	8, 623/ 14
all which every one	contrarieth	his fellow in great	8, 728/ 11
all which sects each	contrarieth	other. For no one	8, 1033/ 23
and what diversity and	contrariety	in the profession of	8, 663/ 19
prove true his false,	contrarious	error. And therefore as	8, 728/ 13
dissonant among themselves, so	contrarious	and repugnant, be not	8, 817/ 27
preacher of so many	contrarious	expoundeth and declareth it	8, 893/ 27
each to other so	contrarious	and repugnant, should be	8, 904/ 22
own words declaring the	contrary	... both by the scripture	8, 583/ 8
suffered to be wedded,	contrary	to their own vows	8, 586/ 19
suchlike doth the pope,	contrary	unto Christ's doctrine. More	8, 596/ 8
might say to the	contrary	. And when he had	8, 605/ 19
other side, in the	contrary	sign. For I think	8, 606/ 18
were, ye wot well,	contrary	to the words of	8, 615/ 18
teacheth his false heresies	contrary	to the truth that	8, 616/ 19
time in which the	contrary	was taught by holy	8, 621/ 9
teach the people the	contrary	, and construe the Scripture	8, 622/ 36
a new, diverse, and	contrary	doctrine of their own	8, 623/ 15
they taught diversely and	contrary	, continued yet still together	8, 626/ 36
ever clearly taught the	contrary	as that folk should	8, 630/ 15
after his preaching and	contrary	unto theirs. This point	8, 643/ 3
the Church now doth,	contrary	to Tyndale and all	8, 643/ 8
plain for the clean	contrary	. The "general articles of	8, 645/ 17
still remaineth in it;	contrary	to which reason, his	8, 649/ 23
have showed him the	contrary	, but if that he	8, 650/ 10
Thus writeth Saint Cyprian	contrary	to Luther's doctrine clear	8, 657/ 36
heretics profess to the	contrary	we prove our faith	8, 658/ 8
they say all the	contrary	. And in this point	8, 659/ 12
and his fellows the	contrary	: Tyndale's own tale, I	8, 660/ 13
special heretics of two	contrary	conditions: that is to	8, 661/ 10
new heretic, Hutchins, goeth	contrary	way, beginning at the	8, 662/ 3
of this for their	contrary	belief and faith, or	8, 669/ 32
faith every one diversely	contrary	, and all their interpretations	8, 670/ 16
and good living, diversely	contrary	to the doctrine and	8, 670/ 18
And Tyndale argueth the	contrary	way... and thereby would	8, 672/ 33
all is he as	contrary	as each is to	8, 686/ 13
and construe them clean	contrary	both to the plain	8, 687/ 21
Savior saith, by their	contrary	living and persecuting of	8, 694/ 21
it teacheth plain the	contrary	thereof... and saith that	8, 700/ 10
and thereof teacheth the	contrary	. And so the doctrine	8, 703/ 6
living, the very clean	contrary	of all that ever	8, 704/ 8
say, find us the	contrary	of these tales taught	8, 712/ 27
Tyndale, that teacheth the	contrary	, to be in the	8, 712/ 35
not one that saith	contrary	to this. Howbeit, thus	8, 715/ 23

Saint Augustine saith the	contrary	of himself: till Tyndale	8, 722/ 36
the Catholic Church the	contrary	; that is to say	8, 729/ 9
that will hold the	contrary	... and then will he	8, 733/ 16
take Saint Augustine and	contrary	to his mind, even	8, 733/ 30
such a shift that,	contrary	to all his shifts	8, 741/ 6
persuaded me afterward the	contrary	. So, now, with a	8, 742/ 21
if the preacher live	contrary	. But of a feeling	8, 742/ 27
about to persuade the	contrary	, it would not prevail	8, 742/ 35
better persuasions to the	contrary	... that then he that	8, 748/ 6
second man telling the	contrary	I say that this	8, 748/ 8
about to persuade the	contrary	, it would not prevail	8, 752/ 12
any time, believe the	contrary	; no, nor never after	8, 754/ 9
then say again the	contrary	? Against him that nothing	8, 759/ 6
rather than believe the	contrary	. I say further that	8, 781/ 15
so strongly teach the	contrary	that whoso believeth him	8, 785/ 35
God, that crieth the	contrary	by the mouth of	8, 786/ 30
do nothing to the	contrary	, layeth of their damnation	8, 788/ 18
no man said the	contrary	, nor the question between	8, 800/ 28
dare not say the	contrary	, but that the Spirit	8, 804/ 15
to answer us the	contrary	. And thus, as concerning	8, 804/ 18
men to believe the	contrary	. To this question Tyndale	8, 805/ 21
that article confessed the	contrary	before, as ye have	8, 809/ 29
taught them to construe	contrary	to their old understanding	8, 810/ 28
necessary points of faith,	contrary	to the consent of	8, 810/ 33
the scripture of Christ	contrary	to all the old	8, 811/ 13
the scripture of Christ	contrary	to the continual faith	8, 811/ 17
for teaching them a	contrary	construction of their Koran	8, 811/ 19
so plainly told the	contrary	to all the old	8, 816/ 31
each of them so	contrary	faith to other that	8, 817/ 18
Catholic church, yet their	contrary	sects so vary between	8, 817/ 21
so clean to the	contrary	of that he hath	8, 825/ 9
or doubt of the	contrary	... this feeling faith is	8, 825/ 13
he would prove the	contrary	. For this argument by	8, 828/ 19
God hath inspired the	contrary	doctrine into his holy	8, 842/ 9
learned of the devil,	contrary	to the continual teaching	8, 849/ 27
word of God, the	contrary	of his position and	8, 864/ 15
works babble to the	contrary	. But, now, concerning that	8, 867/ 4
in effect, this tale,	contrary	to some other parts	8, 871/ 21
Christian nations... and the	contrary	part not only condemned	8, 872/ 26
set forth false heresies,	contrary	to the known doctrine	8, 879/ 21
so many sects of	contrary	construers, which one construeth	8, 891/ 5
or their teaching be	contrary	to the doctrine of	8, 891/ 15
some other part seemeth	contrary	. And then when they	8, 895/ 25
folk whose faith is	contrary	to that church which	8, 896/ 18
things even clean the	contrary	. And therefore I have	8, 899/ 11
truly, and yet each	contrary	to other... you do	8, 903/ 34
yet ye confess the	contrary	of all that ye	8, 904/ 26
one, if they be	contrary	turned I assayed them	8, 908/ 36
man there of the	contrary	mind. For though some	8, 922/ 29
after, that can be	contrary	to anything revealed by	8, 923/ 19

the proof of the	contrary	; and that shall I	8, 923/ 32
before to say the	contrary	, where he saith of	8, 924/ 7
and secretly muttering the	contrary	, of which wretches there	8, 924/ 26
for shame say the	contrary	. Now, let us then	8, 925/ 9
because he feeleth no	contrary	grudge at that time	8, 926/ 2
thing and think the	contrary	... and then are they	8, 927/ 29
for shame say the	contrary	... but that until within	8, 940/ 16
the Scripture to the	contrary	to defend their false	8, 941/ 26
that whoso holdeth the	contrary	of this is a	8, 941/ 36
necessary truth, and the	contrary	thereof for a perilous	8, 942/ 4
do stiffly hold the	contrary	, they hold a plain	8, 942/ 9
better, he perceived the	contrary	to be so much	8, 955/ 13
dimitterentur" declareth plainly the	contrary	. Barnes also concludeth, "Wherefore	8, 970/ 22
words with the clean	contrary	sentence... against his own	8, 972/ 17
by plain words the	contrary	... which plain words of	8, 987/ 17
I have confuted the	contrary	follies of Tyndale and	8, 995/ 20
this say they the	contrary	. For they say that	8, 996/ 24
is, that taketh it	contrary	to his mind, namely	8, 997/ 29
them goeth about a	contrary	way to seek it	8, 1002/ 35
to fall into the	contrary	heresies, as other heretics	8, 1004/ 20
the Scripture said the	contrary	. Now, since they believe	8, 1005/ 14
no such confusion of	contrary	beliefs in the necessary	8, 1032/ 6
the Church begin a	contrary	doctrine, he would they	8, 1032/ 27
all their dissonant and	contrary-believing	sects to dwell and	8, 1032/ 3
humble spirit and a	contrite	soul, if we endeavor	8, 978/ 7
to confession and hearty	contrition	. And how a penitent	8, 653/ 24
to wit, by shrift,	contrition	, and satisfaction... not only	8, 868/ 15
also, with faith and	contrition	of heart, and unfeigned	8, 961/ 18
and with faith and	contrition	of heart, and unfeigned	8, 965/ 9
of his sins, with	contrition	and prayer, with good	8, 966/ 11
Passion, by faithful prayer,	contrition	, and great heaviness of	8, 970/ 13
creed wherein they be	contrived	. Which whoso do, if	8, 1004/ 23
they might try and	control	the false doctrine of	8, 612/ 20
look in there to	control	him and see whether	8, 813/ 7
provided of God to	control	him and judge who	8, 911/ 30
might be spied and	controlled	and be believed the	8, 713/ 10
his tale might be	controlled	. But Tyndale hath here	8, 812/ 32
here, to lie without	controlment	, with less labor sought	8, 812/ 33
appeared and came to	controlment	the selfsame wily folly	8, 813/ 10
in question, debate, and	controversy	... till he make us	8, 645/ 3
not to fear the	contumelies	of the cross, nor	8, 875/ 30
not to fear the	contumelies	of the cross, nor	8, 930/ 4
not to fear the	contumelies	of the cross, nor	8, 952/ 30
and endure the shameful	contumelies	of these wretched heretics	8, 953/ 28
not ashamed of the	contumelies	of the cross... though	8, 953/ 29
parts, whereof, for the	convenience	and agreement with the	8, 1001/ 8
might, either by some	convenient	commentary devised upon the	8, 677/ 24
for his meat, and	convenient	for his prey, by	8, 719/ 11
the means toward it,	convenient	for the state of	8, 799/ 17
own infinite wisdom saw	convenient	, unto final salvation and	8, 848/ 13

those allegations in such	convenient	place as may give	8, 857/ 10
peradventure, at some other,	convenient	time, treat the matter	8, 872/ 1
well using and applying	convenient	occasions toward it outwardly	8, 889/ 26
diverse things may be	convenient	... and diverse manners of	8, 923/ 14
of every part some	convenient	number conveniently called together	8, 937/ 26
but of some such	convenient	number as conveniently might	8, 938/ 18
things of their nature	convenient	unto free will of	8, 939/ 16
part some convenient number	conveniently	called together. And that	8, 937/ 26
such convenient number as	conveniently	might assemble... and the	8, 938/ 18
and get up a	convent	of bastards between them	8, 638/ 17
still here in earth	conversant	with us in like	8, 614/ 13
Barlowe, that long was	conversant	in the country... which	8, 663/ 26
he had long been	conversant	and in company with	8, 688/ 19
him, and been so	conversant	with him. "But now	8, 889/ 5
bid you, that being	conversant	in the holy, catholic	8, 982/ 7
church, abide and be	conversant	in the same one	8, 982/ 20
article, abide and be	conversant	in it? Or how	8, 982/ 28
moved by the holy	conversation	of them that believe	8, 730/ 23
heathen husbands with holy	conversation	. And Paul saith, "How	8, 730/ 26
heathen husband?" With holy	conversation	, meant he. For many	8, 730/ 28
good living and virtuous	conversation	that he then saw	8, 730/ 37
Christian living and virtuous	conversation	to win their unchristian	8, 731/ 16
be converted by the	conversation	of theirs by the	8, 732/ 5
and ungodly, in all	conversation	, deeds, laws, bargains, covenants	8, 775/ 16
Christ known, when the	conversation	of Christian men, either	8, 874/ 29
woman honest of her	conversation	, being by some shrewd	8, 883/ 32
fed with the pleasant	conversation	of his bodily presence	8, 884/ 34
miracles, and his other	conversation	in his life, so	8, 888/ 34
Christ known, when the	conversation	of Christian men, either	8, 929/ 4
gay. For if our	conversation	be such... and if	8, 978/ 13
he was before his	conversion	, and would not be	8, 732/ 3
order of his own	conversion	; and very plainly in	8, 739/ 31
of faith, shall he	convert	from their blindness unto	8, 648/ 24
John the Baptist to	convert	them. And we depart	8, 648/ 32
John the Baptist to	convert	them to the faith	8, 649/ 5
John the Baptist to	convert	us. Now, since we	8, 651/ 34
living of the spirituality	convert	us... we be like	8, 730/ 32
living of the spirituality	convert	us, we be like	8, 731/ 18
Augustine, before he was	converted	, was a heathen man	8, 730/ 13
and would not be	converted	by the Catholic church	8, 732/ 4
were likely to be	converted	by the conversation of	8, 732/ 4
he caused Moses to	convey	his whole people out	8, 611/ 12
reaped... and the corn	conveyed	into the barn, and	8, 777/ 17
he might be both	conveyed	the right way and	8, 876/ 36
written in Holy Scripture	convict	and reprove." To this	8, 890/ 21
ye shall see him	convicted	in this point by	8, 963/ 31
Wherein ye be then	convicted	of the very worst	8, 1030/ 4
caterer, panter, butler, or	cook	. For among all these	8, 580/ 7
places not a little	cooled	, and in some places	8, 635/ 20
decayed and charity greatly	cooled	, rear up a friar	8, 651/ 20

maketh us fellows and	copartners	with the holy angels	8, 976/ 16
with whom he should	cope	. For I call ever	8, 578/ 20
to come near and	cope	. But Tyndale hath already	8, 579/ 2
of churches, buying of	cope	, Books, surplice, and chalice	8, 700/ 21
buying of Books, and	cope	, and crosses, and ships	8, 700/ 31
scorn all hallowing of	cope	, vestments, and chalices, and	8, 988/ 17
both gold and silver,	copper	, brass, and pewter, and	8, 1003/ 27
and casteth down the	cord	of his grace to	8, 782/ 16
pope... so is a	cordwainer	as well an Englishman	8, 909/ 33
not agree that the	cordwainer	in his country bear	8, 909/ 35
the law than a	cordwainer	might in making of	8, 947/ 25
effect, in restoring the	Corinthian	again unto the Church	8, 758/ 18
And Paul chargeth (1	Corinthians	5), "If he that	8, 595/ 35
as Paul saith (1	Corinthians	4), "but in power	8, 608/ 3
First Epistle to the	Corinthians	? For where the old	8, 685/ 2
foolishness, saith Paul (1	Corinthians	1). And he disputed	8, 730/ 15
Saint Paul to the	Corinthians	: "I have sent unto	8, 833/ 31
Apostle, writing to the	Corinthians	, calleth the church in	8, 834/ 13
wrote unto, among the	Corinthians	, was not the paynims	8, 835/ 3
Saint Paul to the	Corinthians	thus: "I have sent	8, 846/ 15
Paul writeth unto the	Corinthians	in this wise: "Every	8, 849/ 36
Saint Paul unto the	Corinthians	, out of the sixth	8, 853/ 2
the Christian people of	Corinthians	, "Ye be washed, and	8, 853/ 35
Paul also commanded the	Corinthians	that they should excommunicate	8, 920/ 17
First Epistle to the	Corinthians	: "Truly, I, being absent	8, 920/ 20
words, written unto the	Corinthians	, where he saith, "No	8, 931/ 25
the Romans, and the	Corinthians	, the Galatians, the Ephesians	8, 1014/ 15
the Romans, or the	Corinthians	, or the Galatians, or	8, 1014/ 28
Paul said unto the	Corinthians	, "I have written unto	8, 1017/ 8
Paul, writing to the	Corinthians	, showeth them of their	8, 1017/ 25
Paul also biddeth the	Corinthians	that, rather than they	8, 1022/ 19
also saith unto the	Corinthians	, "Do ye condemn the	8, 1022/ 27
none of our carnal	corn	... nor not only be	8, 630/ 25
flour and thresheth the	corn	. "The very letter is	8, 636/ 17
the Gospel both good	corn	and cockle; and in	8, 734/ 24
bear both weed and	corn	, till the harvest come	8, 777/ 16
be reaped... and the	corn	conveyed into the barn	8, 777/ 17
began to overgrow the	corn	. But yet, for all	8, 1008/ 28
which himself sowed good	corn	and maketh good men	8, 1020/ 10
in this world both	corn	and chaff and straw	8, 1020/ 23
lack cockle among the	corn	. And yet shall it	8, 1020/ 26
from the cockle good	corn	, and sendeth it pure	8, 1020/ 30
the devil turneth the	corn	into cockle, so God	8, 1020/ 31
again much cockle into	corn	. And this marvelous strange	8, 1020/ 32
that we may be	corn	ourselves, that when the	8, 1021/ 2
ourselves, that when the	corn	shall be laid up	8, 1021/ 2
at the leastwise as	Cornelius	the Centurion, the paynim	8, 818/ 27
by herself in a	corner	, for many things that	8, 884/ 8
man would in a	corner	go teach another man	8, 949/ 10
the very angle- and	corner-stone	upon which both the	8, 1009/ 20

Christian nations besides those	corners	that profess themselves for	8, 578/ 17
and that not in	corners	secretly, but look on	8, 594/ 36
and out of divers	corners	hurled at him such	8, 900/ 19
they, both, is that	cornerstone	that is laid in	8, 931/ 21
was himself the head	cornerstone	which the Jews reprov'd	8, 1009/ 18
with all his jesting	corollaries	intermeddled between. In which	8, 838/ 35
only, but the whole	corps	and body of spiritual	8, 578/ 22
necessary points, this whole	corps	agreeth without contradiction and	8, 912/ 18
faith with the whole	corps	of Christendom, but only	8, 913/ 24
nations... all the whole	corps	and body of the	8, 914/ 11
to wit, the whole	corps	of Christendom together than	8, 914/ 22
not suffer the whole	corps	or body of his	8, 915/ 35
salvation; so that, the	corps	of Scripture being finished	8, 996/ 30
by all the whole	corps	of Scripture, wherein we	8, 1016/ 14
should bear the dead	corpse	to burying. "Yea," saith	8, 780/ 10
he hath beaten and	corrected	them therewith, do as	8, 609/ 4
Sarah for persecuting and	correcting	her maid... and saith	8, 791/ 10
of himself to the	correction	of his ghostly father	8, 581/ 25
with the rod of	correction	, yet his grace and	8, 608/ 34
and not of the	correction	of the temporal sword	8, 945/ 15
against good works, to	corrupt	a hundred plain places	8, 640/ 4
vows of chastity, to	corrupt	so many plain places	8, 640/ 12
not false glosses to	corrupt	the Gospel, and drive	8, 640/ 15
use to miswrite and	corrupt	, and change the very	8, 682/ 31
false heresies to change,	corrupt	, and of purpose to	8, 684/ 1
hath gone about to	corrupt	or change to make	8, 684/ 9
device and theirs, do	corrupt	and falsify the very	8, 717/ 13
man that the nature	corrupt	could not without help	8, 778/ 14
way to salvation the	corrupt	nature of man can	8, 781/ 22
any anger, or other	corrupt	affection: whether he sue	8, 946/ 34
of a few may	corrupt	a great many. Which	8, 979/ 26
works themselves... and had	corrupted	the Scripture with false	8, 609/ 33
like manner have they	corrupted	the Scripture, and blinded	8, 630/ 35
own the Church hath "	corrupted	the Scripture" and "blinded	8, 631/ 6
which the Pharisees had	corrupted	with the leaven of	8, 691/ 20
the false Pharisees, and	corrupted	the Scripture, as Pharisees	8, 704/ 10
they could. They have	corrupted	the legend and lives	8, 706/ 36
and saith, "They have	corrupted	the legend and lives	8, 711/ 9
all saints." Who hath	corrupted	these legends? Let him	8, 711/ 11
legends be not so	corrupted	, but he saith "almost	8, 711/ 35
words... when they had	corrupted	and gotten into their	8, 954/ 26
princes of Christendom, and	corrupted	also no little part	8, 1027/ 6
doctrine thereof was then	corrupted	and waxen false, and	8, 1031/ 14
this eight hundred years	corrupted	, and the doctrine thereof	8, 1031/ 17
with his false construction	corrupteth	the First Epistle of	8, 758/ 7
that fashion of malicious	corrupting	the books of the	8, 684/ 12
construction of Scripture or	corrupting	the true sense thereof	8, 715/ 31
out of religion and	corrupting	the country with many	8, 989/ 13
hath cast its contagious	corruption	so far against God	8, 610/ 33
of the flesh reap	corruption	. But whoso soweth in	8, 850/ 7

small, nor spot of	corruption	in the body, nor	8, 852/ 20
the time of such	corruption	and falsehood do depart	8, 1031/ 19
at riot at their	cost	, and to do naught	8, 596/ 7
be at so great	cost	with the clergy. Such	8, 635/ 16
But when all his	cost	is done thereon... it	8, 705/ 31
Christ for bestowing that	costly	ointment upon his head	8, 699/ 12
together in a general	council	hath any authority or	8, 676/ 25
point in a general	council	through the same Spirit	8, 715/ 14
saith, proved no general	council	fallen in any damnable	8, 872/ 8
a pope, or general	council	either, may damnably be	8, 872/ 11
to say that the	council	cannot err because that	8, 921/ 24
that though the general	council	do represent the whole	8, 921/ 25
there shall never general	council	, be it never so	8, 921/ 33
no more but the	council	house, if it be	8, 922/ 4
countries to the general	council	, Friar Barnes seeth well	8, 922/ 6
is there not the	council	of the whole Church	8, 922/ 15
Church were at the	council	... then would Friar Barnes	8, 922/ 21
that such a general	council	could not be damnably	8, 922/ 23
not believe any general	council	but if the whole	8, 922/ 26
not that in any	council	everything should stay, and	8, 922/ 27
multitude... yet in a	council	of wise men when	8, 922/ 31
allowed. And in a	council	of Christian men, the	8, 922/ 33
either at a new	council	or by as full	8, 923/ 4
whole consent as any	council	can have, to abrogate	8, 923/ 4
better. But when the	council	and the congregation agreeth	8, 923/ 6
that any one general	council	orderly called together impugned	8, 923/ 25
But yet this general	council	would I not have	8, 924/ 35
therein, I would the	council	were in some time	8, 925/ 2
in this full general	council	of the whole universal	8, 925/ 25
What would the general	council	of the whole church	8, 926/ 15
all that whole general	council	... of all the whole	8, 926/ 27
said to that general	council	? For that were the	8, 927/ 2
For that were the	council	that could not err	8, 927/ 2
be... then in that	council	they must needs be	8, 927/ 8
you that are this	council	that here condemn us	8, 928/ 22
this in that general	council	... Saint Gregory could have	8, 930/ 28
the decree of that	council	made against them was	8, 936/ 11
good to the whole	council	, while they were all	8, 937/ 21
necessity of a general	council	should often happen... and	8, 937/ 33
together to the general	council	... and since it were	8, 937/ 36
there, in that full	council	, agreed and ordered and	8, 938/ 16
assembled at a general	council	, plainly confuted them all	8, 938/ 29
assembly at a general	council	I can nothing prove	8, 938/ 31
indeed and the general	council	that is not the	8, 939/ 21
were at the general	council	. And then, in case	8, 939/ 24
that in that general	council	which I have put	8, 939/ 36
true... nor that general	council	then, being such as	8, 940/ 3
should be any general	council	after of any fewer	8, 940/ 4
ever any such general	council	, gathered of any fewer	8, 940/ 7
should have if the	council	were assembled of all	8, 940/ 8

by that one general	council	that I have put	8, 940/ 25
authority of every general	council	of Christendom lawfully called	8, 941/ 3
that in the first	council	, that the apostles kept	8, 941/ 10
I say that the	council	in the making so	8, 941/ 22
company, come to a	council	together to determine it	8, 942/ 2
adherents, in that holy	council	held at Nicaea. But	8, 954/ 32
have pope, emperor, king,	councillor	, mayor, sheriff, nor alderman	8, 580/ 4
only, but also divers	councils	and great assemblies of	8, 586/ 4
and divers synods and	councils	made for laws... yet	8, 593/ 9
both in great assembled	councils	, and by their own	8, 625/ 4
the Lent; against general	councils	, and against the Catholic	8, 625/ 9
causes in the general	councils	. And then the common	8, 715/ 4
us that the general	councils	may err because it	8, 871/ 23
credence of the general	councils	unto Friar Barnes, when	8, 871/ 26
not only the general	councils	, which represent the whole	8, 871/ 28
matter of the general	councils	with Friar Barnes... in	8, 872/ 2
babbleth here of the	councils	, if he had asked	8, 872/ 4
not only determined by	councils	, but also received and	8, 872/ 24
abhorred by holy general	councils	, but also by the	8, 872/ 27
bibble-babble against the general	councils	, and shall yet also	8, 872/ 35
The Church! And the	councils	! The councils that were	8, 918/ 32
And the councils! The	councils	that were lawfully gathered	8, 918/ 32
err in all your	councils	! What ground, or color	8, 919/ 8
laws, and all general	councils	... and saith, "They have	8, 919/ 18
err in all their	councils	, because they say mandamus	8, 919/ 19
he saith all the	councils	must err. Howbeit, in	8, 921/ 14
but that all the	councils	may err... because that	8, 921/ 16
saith: "Gather all your	councils	together, and yet of	8, 921/ 19
be many in your	councils	good and perfect men	8, 921/ 21
may find that diverse	councils	have in diverse times	8, 923/ 21
plain by the selfsame	councils	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 923/ 31
said assoileth, concerning the	councils	, all that ever Friar	8, 923/ 35
the cause why the	councils	may err is because	8, 923/ 37
decreed that the general	councils	should be after, not	8, 938/ 17
the authority of general	councils	, and the proof of	8, 938/ 26
saith that the general	councils	be but ambassadors and	8, 941/ 13
must examine the general	councils	by the Scripture, to	8, 941/ 20
out of synods' and	councils'	and popes' writing, Gratian	8, 593/ 13
such others of his	counsel	as by them it	8, 591/ 18
and give the people	counsel	to give little credence	8, 624/ 14
prophet David, by the	counsel	of his physicians, when	8, 637/ 17
giveth Tyndale such a	counsel	as if one that	8, 654/ 22
receiver, would ask him	counsel	how he should do	8, 654/ 24
indeed, to follow the	counsel	of Judas in giving	8, 699/ 34
us his good ghostly	counsel	what we may do	8, 796/ 23
he answer us? What	counsel	will he give us	8, 796/ 24
shall be, at his	counsel	, content for his pleasure	8, 797/ 10
thrift and satisfaction. What	counsel	will he give us	8, 797/ 14
him of his comfortable	counsel	for some other, good	8, 797/ 36
his feeling faith... what	counsel	would Tyndale now give	8, 798/ 4

but mock him. What	counsel	, then, will Tyndale give	8, 798/ 19
then but a beetle-blind	counsel	to bid him go	8, 798/ 35
good faith perceive what	counsel	Tyndale can give any	8, 799/ 9
give any man any	counsel	forward, but even to	8, 799/ 27
of Tyndale by the	counsel	of his master answereth	8, 806/ 34
thus were gone the	counsel	of Saint Peter that	8, 812/ 24
whether he remembered the	counsel	so studiously taken with	8, 816/ 19
clearly bewrayed, and his	counsel	uttered, by Almighty God	8, 816/ 27
followed any wise man's	counsel	, but if he could	8, 872/ 5
have used his ghostly	counsel	for her further instruction	8, 884/ 24
other according to the	counsel	of Saint James, much	8, 886/ 8
be hurlers, or of	counsel	with the hurlers, all	8, 900/ 36
that were of his	counsel	, and the judges too	8, 944/ 34
here he did... Christ's	counsel	had been insufficient for	8, 948/ 24
meant sufficiently... so his	counsel	provided sufficiently. For when	8, 948/ 27
would fain follow the	counsel	of Christ, and therefore	8, 949/ 15
sick, according to the	counsel	of Saint Paul, "We	8, 1017/ 36
heaven, according to the	counsel	of Saint Paul, that	8, 1025/ 19
would, according to the	counsel	of Saint John, not	8, 1027/ 33
yea, and though he	counseled	them to be content	8, 630/ 1
it... as Saint Peter	counseled	the Christian wives with	8, 731/ 14
for all that, she	counseleth	me to be good	8, 903/ 23
complain, yet he rather	counseleth	him to bear that	8, 944/ 7
serve their confessors and	counselors	... and every man that	8, 591/ 15
for one of their	counselors	... and then have at	8, 900/ 29
he find also divers	counsels	in the same scriptures	8, 619/ 28
shall make open the	counsels	of the hearts." And	8, 1024/ 1
that neither deed nor	countenance	, almost, that himself may	8, 592/ 1
harlots that counterfeit their	countenance	and would we should	8, 894/ 23
is to say, the	counterfeit	, false church must needs	8, 655/ 11
of God from the	counterfeit	, and to receive the	8, 707/ 20
and all his others	counterfeit	and false. Now, where	8, 777/ 29
those venomous harlots that	counterfeit	their countenance and would	8, 894/ 23
heretics, that are the	counterfeited	churches. And now giveth	8, 654/ 21
none evil persuasion of	counterfeited	reason be able to	8, 748/ 27
from all the false	counterfeits	, to such as list	8, 893/ 10
he lieth in other	countries	; for as for England	8, 587/ 2
of the princes and	countries	that they live in	8, 594/ 19
likelihood leave the Christian	countries	and the scriptures of	8, 652/ 1
flocks, flocking in many	countries	of Christendom full fast	8, 772/ 4
abide bondslaves in Christian	countries	upon the borders of	8, 781/ 14
be lost... and the	countries	compelled to leave it	8, 807/ 3
coming together from all	countries	to the general council	8, 922/ 6
they never so many	countries	, or be they never	8, 962/ 7
be in these only	countries	in which it now	8, 962/ 17
is but in these	countries	? But we deny not	8, 962/ 19
that, whensoever the same	countries	that are unchristened now	8, 962/ 23
his prince and his	country	either to his own	8, 591/ 17
found in all the	country	about, to do him	8, 637/ 19
was conversant in the	country	... which, detesting the abomination	8, 663/ 26

all our own whole	country	, neither; but wheresoever there	8, 701/ 24
in every good Christian	country	, worketh miracles in it	8, 809/ 34
he was in his	country	... and giving her much	8, 815/ 33
proved in every such	country	yet. Howbeit, as for	8, 832/ 13
into every good Christian	country	good and holy, virtuous	8, 856/ 4
people of any one	country	alone; and who said	8, 858/ 17
restrained unto any one	country	, as those heretics held	8, 909/ 11
be, but in one	country	... but he well knoweth	8, 909/ 25
king of either other	country	. But yet, like as	8, 909/ 34
the cordwainer in his	country	bear as much rule	8, 909/ 35
town or in this	country	or elsewhere in all	8, 913/ 20
lawful usages of the	country	where he complaineth... offendeth	8, 947/ 11
and persecute all the	country	. For Saint Augustine showeth	8, 979/ 28
religion and corrupting the	country	with many such poisoned	8, 989/ 13
wavering people of that	country	... and, as the Apostle	8, 989/ 26
Christian folk of that	country	, at the last took	8, 990/ 7
place, in the same	country	, called Sarlat, where, after	8, 990/ 33
name of "matrimony" to	couple	together friars and nuns	8, 601/ 8
when a man hath	coupled	his will with God	8, 748/ 26
not alone, but faith	coupled	with abominable sin. But	8, 779/ 26
himself maketh, should have	courage	and boldness to scoff	8, 590/ 18
that shall with the	courage	of godly zeal rear	8, 794/ 8
see with what a	courage	and boldness he boasteth	8, 918/ 26
still been, by ordinary	course	of succession, kept and	8, 669/ 40
manner of his ordinary	course	... and therefore may, if	8, 722/ 23
nor, of God's ordinary	course	, we should not have	8, 744/ 19
shall, I trust, either	course	him abroad or make	8, 746/ 11
being yet in the	course	toward the doing should	8, 821/ 15
I have fulfilled my	course	, and I have kept	8, 849/ 14
had fought, and the	course	that he had run	8, 849/ 19
this world, in the	course	of our life, he	8, 971/ 1
ridden so many shrewd	courses	, in which he hath	8, 579/ 3
master in the Emperor's	court	at Bruges, and was	8, 900/ 16
be still of the	court	and of the king's	8, 907/ 13
it and the temporal	court	, should have no jurisdiction	8, 945/ 28
they must have a	court	for the reproving of	8, 945/ 29
the marketplace, without any	court	or judge. Now, in	8, 945/ 32
complain to the spiritual	court	, but not to the	8, 946/ 15
not to the temporal	court	; and why so, now	8, 946/ 15
that in the spiritual	court	the party that offendeth	8, 946/ 16
but in the temporal	court	, he shall fall under	8, 946/ 18
proved in the temporal	court	, the party that hath	8, 946/ 20
he sue in spiritual	court	or temporal, in his	8, 946/ 35
his amendment in any	court	of Christian people, be	8, 947/ 9
distinction between the temporal	court	and the spiritual court	8, 947/ 21
court and the spiritual	court	, made a very sleeveless	8, 947/ 21
matter into the open	court	. And then was by	8, 948/ 12
him before so fair,	courteous	warning? "Now, good Father	8, 901/ 4
shall see now how	courteously	I shall handle him	8, 716/ 18
conversation, deeds, laws, bargains,	covenants	, ordinances, and decrees of	8, 775/ 17

unto men's wives to	cover	their abominations, though they	8, 584/ 29
be bareheaded and women	cover	their heads, and some	8, 1022/ 34
opened unto you the	covert	purpose of Barnes' devilish	8, 844/ 3
the spiritual openly, and	covertly	the temporal too), and	8, 587/ 15
only to plant in	covertly	some heresies between. And	8, 839/ 2
the heresies which he	covertly	joineth here therewith... those	8, 839/ 34
a whorekeeper, a drunkard,	covetous	, and extortioner, or a	8, 595/ 36
praise humility... or the	covetous	wretch rebuke avarice and	8, 765/ 29
of the world... or	covetous	men, or raveners, or	8, 1017/ 10
be a fornicator, or	covetous	, or an idolater, or	8, 1017/ 15
between the fornicators, the	covetous	men, raveners, and idolaters	8, 1017/ 21
world pride, wrath, envy,	covetousness	, sloth, gluttony, and lechery	8, 718/ 5
world pride, wrath, envy,	covetousness	, sloth, gluttony, and lechery	8, 726/ 12
wrath, nor robbery no	covetousness	, nor slugging abed no	8, 726/ 25
another upon any greedy	covetousness	of worldly goods, though	8, 946/ 33
he forward, like a	crab	... Tyndale In like manner	8, 613/ 33
cloth or in the	cradle	. Peradventure Tyndale, guessing now	8, 822/ 22
lieth swaddled in a	cradle	, to whom only the	8, 892/ 16
Baptism die in their	cradles	. But God hath not	8, 867/ 10
crept, and by what	craft	he escaped the teeth	8, 634/ 31
a man of his	craft	had more need to	8, 655/ 2
have used ever that	craft	, not only to refuse	8, 683/ 34
holdeth on his old	craft	, in furnishing his own	8, 980/ 29
into this church. Boast,	crake	, blast, bless, accurse till	8, 838/ 17
therein glory you; thereon	crake	you; thereon boast you	8, 930/ 24
bells, candles, chalices, oil,	cream	, water, horses, hounds, palaces	8, 930/ 22
keep that specially chosen	creature	that he suffer him	8, 575/ 19
mortal men or any	creature	, either in earth or	8, 800/ 4
manner merit give a	creature	the like degree of	8, 825/ 24
where he saith, "Every	creature	of God is good	8, 843/ 5
by God unto his	creature	, either immediately or by	8, 996/ 11
wise that the same	creature	by his only natural	8, 996/ 12
other, neither law nor	creature	, neither in earth, hell	8, 1011/ 31
the Gospel to all	creatures	." And also these words	8, 614/ 23
too, and all the	creatures	of heaven and earth	8, 800/ 31
and thereof, without any	credence	given unto any man	8, 619/ 24
counsel to give little	credence	to the old holy	8, 624/ 14
how should I give	credence	except I believed that	8, 675/ 20
Scripture... and upon the	credence	of that church have	8, 678/ 30
learn thereof and give	credence	thereunto, as himself commandeth	8, 682/ 23
all such as give	credence	to it. Besides this	8, 694/ 7
of this church and	credence	given thereunto; for if	8, 707/ 24
so doth evermore the	credence	whereupon the knowledge of	8, 707/ 29
true scripture dependeth that	credence	, I say, resorteth ever	8, 707/ 30
church... unto which without	credence	had been given, none	8, 707/ 31
begin already giving no	credence	to no man but	8, 729/ 30
thereupon his faith and	credence	given thereunto was nourished	8, 735/ 17
giving of faith and	credence	to the Catholic Church	8, 735/ 21
the getting of his	credence	the Catholic Church great	8, 735/ 27
fast, firm, and undoubted	credence	to it that for	8, 735/ 37

us... and what firm	credence	Saint Augustine gave to	8, 736/ 5
any wise give any	credence	unto you. Wherefore, believing	8, 737/ 15
to give faith and	credence	the common known Catholic	8, 739/ 7
our minds into the	credence	of those outward causes	8, 744/ 16
his reason in giving	credence	to those outward causes	8, 744/ 27
the "historical faith" a	credence	given to a story	8, 746/ 15
that such faith and	credence	"hangeth upon the truth	8, 746/ 16
and gotten by giving	credence	to the report and	8, 747/ 25
not believe and give	credence	unto. And thus is	8, 749/ 30
us that all the	credence	which he gave unto	8, 750/ 9
man Tyndale in their	credence	given unto the Church	8, 750/ 21
ye see, taketh the	credence	of the whole Catholic	8, 750/ 29
these heretics themselves, the	credence	of all the other	8, 753/ 34
to prove that the	credence	given unto the Catholic	8, 767/ 11
we have in giving	credence	unto the Catholic Church	8, 768/ 10
man, the fruit of	credence	and belief which they	8, 768/ 24
as outward means of	credence	, and inducing to the	8, 768/ 28
of reason give any	credence	to it, and upon	8, 770/ 7
it, and upon the	credence	of it to take	8, 770/ 7
unto me, and give	credence	unto me, and believe	8, 770/ 30
that saving for the	credence	given to the authority	8, 778/ 6
every historical belief and	credence	is so faint and	8, 781/ 8
thereupon to be firm	credence	given thereunto, both in	8, 792/ 30
so well resisted all	credence	of miracles, and all	8, 797/ 38
also toward faith, by	credence	giving both to miracles	8, 799/ 15
forth as we give	credence	to the Catholic Church	8, 801/ 13
of God give him	credence	in that point. Now	8, 819/ 2
is that they give	credence	unto the old holy	8, 831/ 30
of duty must, give	credence	to the church and	8, 847/ 17
me to defend the	credence	of the general councils	8, 871/ 26
they were gotten in	credence	and taken into company	8, 877/ 3
true teacher, unto whose	credence	I may trust in	8, 887/ 20
hath left the sure	credence	of doctrine in no	8, 890/ 27
she should give sure	credence	to any man, or	8, 891/ 4
which must needs have	credence	, and be known for	8, 891/ 24
full, have any full	credence	or any great authority	8, 921/ 34
he therefore give undoubted	credence	thereunto, and believe that	8, 922/ 23
as he may the	credence	of the Catholic Church	8, 934/ 5
his words worthy no	credence	. And yet if Friar	8, 934/ 15
learn by giving it	credence	as to the true	8, 935/ 35
and the same full	credence	given unto it as	8, 938/ 22
the same authority or	credence	that it should have	8, 940/ 8
can learn by giving	credence	thereto as to the	8, 1002/ 10
who can give it	credence	as the church that	8, 1002/ 12
before, and without firm	credence	given to them before	8, 1004/ 18
give him but slight	credence	. Wherefore, his credence dependeth	8, 1004/ 24
slight credence. Wherefore, his	credence	dependeth upon that that	8, 1004/ 25
unknown believeth; ergo, the	credence	of him that should	8, 1004/ 32
no church can have	credence	in matters of true	8, 1004/ 34
be bound to give	credence	to the whole church	8, 1005/ 20

whole church, and, with	credence	giving thereto, inspired after	8, 1006/ 18
each of you as	credible	as any of them	8, 770/ 34
heretics. As the common	Creed	saith, that is daily	8, 975/ 13
these words of the	Creed	"sanctam ecclesiam catholicam" be	8, 975/ 30
The "catholic" church the	Creed	calleth the church that	8, 976/ 1
saith added in the	Creed	"sanctorum communionem," some wholly	8, 979/ 7
that article of the	Creed	, that the church should	8, 982/ 35
or give them the	creed	wherein they be contrived	8, 1004/ 23
articles, or delivereth this	creed	, cannot be known as	8, 1004/ 28
articles, or deliver the	creed	, dependeth upon a known	8, 1004/ 33
the words of the	Creed	, "sanctam ecclesiam catholicam." Of	8, 1013/ 5
the words of the	Creed	"one holy catholic church	8, 1014/ 4
neither the Spirit can	creep	out nor himself let	8, 575/ 17
their bellies must thou	creep	, and there leave all	8, 634/ 26
their bellies must thou	creep	, and there leave all	8, 635/ 11
so doth he now	creep	a little farther, and	8, 642/ 2
call it idolatry to	creep	and kiss the cross	8, 953/ 31
mire. For lo, thus	creepeth	he forward, like a	8, 613/ 32
though he call it "	creeping	") be by succession here	8, 614/ 9
saith, that the clergy,	creeping	into the seat of	8, 629/ 4
For as for his	creeping	through folks' bellies, whereof	8, 634/ 29
guts, and in the	creeping	out, what sticking his	8, 634/ 33
against the Catholic Church "	creeping	up" into the apostles'	8, 638/ 5
Apelles, "Ne sutor ultra	crepidam	, " had no very proper	8, 947/ 22
and the elders were	crept	up into the seat	8, 609/ 23
were, as Tyndale saith, "	crept	up into the seat	8, 611/ 33
manner is the clergy	crept	up into the seat	8, 613/ 35
had marred all were "	crept	up" into the place	8, 622/ 24
theirs that thus were "	crept	up" and had falsely	8, 622/ 34
that these folk now "	crept	up," as Tyndale saith	8, 623/ 9
were at Christ's coming "	crept	up into the seat	8, 623/ 12
had declared how he	crept	in, and into whose	8, 634/ 31
into whose mouth he	crept	, and by what craft	8, 634/ 31
this book written against	Cresconius	, he allegeth that holy	8, 734/ 18
the pates, and the	crier	with him... and as	8, 936/ 24
through the Scripture... thus	crieth	God in our ears	8, 581/ 13
afear of God, that	crieth	the contrary by the	8, 786/ 30
a great exclamation, and	crieth	out, "O my lords	8, 910/ 19
do purposely commit any	crime	... never was good before	8, 758/ 13
for as great a	crime	as that of his	8, 796/ 36
unto the end without	crime	in the day of	8, 854/ 5
shall but have his	crime	reproved... but in the	8, 946/ 17
thereof for any notable	crime	or any manner schism	8, 1028/ 15
be that for their	crimes	they shall be suspended	8, 596/ 31
it speaketh of the	crimes	that should be reproved	8, 945/ 14
the reprovng of certain	crimes	... except he be so	8, 945/ 30
of charity. Also, what	crimes	be there wherewith a	8, 946/ 7
plain, the other calleth	crooked	; and those that the	8, 645/ 14
fleshly traditions. He made "	crooked	things straight," as it	8, 691/ 21
the Pharisees had made	crooked	, wresting them unto a	8, 691/ 23

have made the Scripture "	crooked	" and "rough," "wresting" it	8, 703/ 33
rough smooth and the	crooked	straight, and to turn	8, 704/ 2
his heart by the	crooked	, cloven claws of the	8, 817/ 3
a woman with a	crooked	nose, as long as	8, 864/ 30
should kneel to Christ's	cross	and kiss it, and	8, 703/ 35
the man, maketh a	cross	upon his breast and	8, 783/ 6
the image of Christ's	cross	also... as hath in	8, 788/ 2
the contumelies of the	cross	, nor yet of death	8, 875/ 30
the death of the	cross	. And he shall prosper	8, 881/ 25
the contumelies of the	cross	, nor yet of death	8, 930/ 5
the contumelies of the	cross	, nor yet of death	8, 952/ 30
the contumelies of the	cross	... though these blasphemous wretches	8, 953/ 29
wretches rail against the	cross	and call it idolatry	8, 953/ 30
creep and kiss the	cross	... and in some places	8, 953/ 31
filthy mire upon the	cross	. And yet further, in	8, 953/ 32
strong fuller? Upon the	cross	of Christ! For even	8, 960/ 25
For even upon the	cross	that is to wit	8, 960/ 25
or tenterhooks of the	cross	, as a church well	8, 960/ 32
us out upon the	cross	, and maketh us smooth	8, 961/ 4
wrinkles upon his own	cross	. And yet he saith	8, 965/ 15
or tenterhooks of the	cross	; and then when God	8, 966/ 27
the Sign of the	Cross	, and said unto the	8, 991/ 1
neither by miters nor	cross-staffs	, nor by pillars nor	8, 837/ 16
nor "by miters nor	cross-staffs	," nor by bishops' "blessings	8, 839/ 20
holy miters, your holy	cross-staffs	, your holy pillars and	8, 861/ 7
scoffing upon miters and	cross-staffs	, pillars, poleaxes, and red	8, 863/ 10
Books, and copes, and	crosses	, and ships, and censers	8, 700/ 31
Tyndale calleth blessing and	crossing	but wagging of folks'	8, 788/ 6
Martin Luther let his	crown	grow, and lieth with	8, 600/ 4
hath Tyndale shaven his	crown	again, or else is	8, 600/ 15
hair of his unshaven	crown	grown out at great	8, 600/ 34
will he shave his	crown	again, and say Matins	8, 733/ 16
up for me a	crown	of justice, which our	8, 849/ 16
himself with letting his	crown	grow so. For his	8, 921/ 9
to be rewarded and	crowned	therefor. Now, if he	8, 849/ 20
increaseth the righteous folk,	crowneth	martyrs, giveth Orders to	8, 976/ 14
further, because they wear	crowns	and long gowns, and	8, 831/ 21
mirth. Howbeit, as for	crowns	, and gowns, and rochets	8, 831/ 27
young birds of the	crowds	that call upon him	8, 636/ 34
imprisonment, and much other	cruel	handling... all which the	8, 954/ 28
soul, not by any	cruelty	upon his part, but	8, 921/ 2
together cannot make one	crumb	of holiness in you	8, 861/ 12
And therefore, as they	cry	unto you, "Fathers! Fathers	8, 624/ 20
you, "Fathers! Fathers!" we	cry	unto you, "Grandfathers! Grandfathers	8, 624/ 21
which Spirit also we	cry	, "Abba! Father!" Upon which	8, 756/ 25
so earnestly call and	cry	upon us, nor stand	8, 787/ 6
you can devise, and	cry	, "The Church! The Church	8, 918/ 31
should be a "voice	crying	in desert, "Make ready	8, 651/ 15
an owl as a	cuckoo	," and "When thou seest	8, 664/ 28
divers good and great	cunning	men. And among others	8, 602/ 11

such as were called	cunning	, twain at once at	8, 620/ 13
his translation of the	cunning	bishop Theophylactus upon Saint	8, 685/ 12
and also of great	cunning	... in which, among other	8, 701/ 5
wits and the most	cunning	men that the church	8, 713/ 22
tokens serve but for	cunning	folk that are sufficiently	8, 894/ 12
albeit the man was	cunning	, well spoken, and in	8, 933/ 12
God is the most	cunning	workman, and goeth about	8, 970/ 36
well, and is the	cunningest	workman that can be	8, 961/ 3
indeed but even a	cup	of very wine and	8, 641/ 14
the same by a	cup	of cold water. And	8, 750/ 14
and like an Iceland	cur	, let hang over his	8, 601/ 1
him, and that the	curate	should be ready to	8, 1032/ 25
leave to take the	cure	of them, trusting upon	8, 596/ 13
right well have the	cure	of divers parishes and	8, 596/ 16
which, for all the	cure	done upon it in	8, 855/ 5
might by the motherly	cure	and diligent help of	8, 994/ 25
many old) many times	cured	again by Penance in	8, 855/ 7
not in conclusion be	cured	, left unto the rot	8, 855/ 13
errors, and some also	cured	from diverse diseases of	8, 990/ 31
of this bread be	cured	." Then the reverend father	8, 991/ 4
taste thereof shall be	cured	, to the intent they	8, 991/ 12
lest that miracle of	curing	should not fall upon	8, 991/ 7
nor to be so	curious	and inquisitive as to	8, 629/ 23
by and by so	curious	and inquisitive as at	8, 1028/ 17
into the malediction and	curse	of Christ, that hath	8, 616/ 21
If mine enemy had	cursed	me, I might have	8, 761/ 35
or by the general	custom	of the same church	8, 739/ 37
charity always, and by	custom	of sin sometimes hope	8, 782/ 30
the common observance and	custom	of the Catholic Church	8, 969/ 25
of God (as the	custom	was everywhere) to be	8, 990/ 35
we have no such	custom	, nor the church of	8, 1023/ 3
now, being the perpetual	custom	of the Catholic Church	8, 1032/ 15
the perpetual guise and	custom	, and that custom grounded	8, 1032/ 36
and custom, and that	custom	grounded upon the scripture	8, 1032/ 37
as for his licenses	customably	given by the ordinaries	8, 587/ 1
neither gone out nor	cut	off. And albeit that	8, 576/ 28
neither fallen off nor	cut	off there might be	8, 577/ 5
as if he would	cut	off a cantle or	8, 578/ 12
him as secretly to	cut	his garment. These things	8, 595/ 20
they be but branches	cut	off or broken off	8, 603/ 4
and the branches so	cut	off have first or	8, 669/ 20
if a man did	cut	off a rotten joint	8, 856/ 21
well may, and will,	cut	off all his bibble-babble	8, 871/ 22
it cannot anymore bud.	Cut	away a river from	8, 977/ 14
the river that is	cut	off from the conduit	8, 977/ 21
for both signify a	cutting	off from the whole	8, 578/ 9
And therefore, good readers,	cutting	off now for naught	8, 859/ 30
Gregory, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom	8, 589/ 26
high, glorious martyr Saint	Cyprian	, against Novatian and Fortunatus	8, 602/ 13
days. Now is Saint	Cyprian	a man of such	8, 602/ 16

allegeth as reverently Saint	Cyprian	as any man now	8, 602/ 17
derideth and mocketh... Saint	Cyprian	thought so sure, especially	8, 602/ 20
will not do Saint	Cyprian	so much dishonor as	8, 602/ 26
some such as Saint	Cyprian	layeth himself; howbeit, of	8, 603/ 13
read and marked Saint	Cyprian	upon that point. Now	8, 603/ 16
before made by Saint	Cyprian	, as I said, and	8, 603/ 35
nuns. But holy Saint	Cyprian	, that blessed bishop and	8, 657/ 26
And this blessed saint	Cyprian	thought himself bound both	8, 657/ 33
writings. Thus writeth Saint	Cyprian	contrary to Luther's doctrine	8, 657/ 36
it be because Saint	Cyprian	would not wed, and	8, 658/ 3
glorious martyr holy Saint	Cyprian	saith, "Out of us	8, 669/ 15
was God, as Saint	Cyprian	by Scripture proveth, greatly	8, 671/ 21
the invincible martyr, Saint	Cyprian	... that by that one	8, 673/ 8
first reason by Saint	Cyprian	, the second by Saint	8, 690/ 29
Ignatius, Saint Polycarp, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom	8, 696/ 8
the name of Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Dionysius, and other	8, 707/ 1
the name of Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Dionysius, and other	8, 712/ 3
Polycarp, Saint Dionysius, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil	8, 727/ 19
that holy martyr Saint	Cyprian	, and rehearseth his words	8, 734/ 19
words of holy Saint	Cyprian	doth holy Saint Augustine	8, 734/ 28
perceive that both Saint	Cyprian	and Saint Augustine too	8, 734/ 30
thing did both Saint	Cyprian	and Saint Augustine say	8, 734/ 34
Jerome, Saint Basil, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory	8, 805/ 17
out thereof, as Saint	Cyprian	saith, but, being in	8, 938/ 8
presence. ""Dissever," saith Saint	Cyprian	, "the sunbeam from the	8, 977/ 11
By these words of	Cyprian	we perceive that the	8, 977/ 16
then remained, as Saint	Cyprian	saith, the very church	8, 1008/ 23
therefore, as holy Saint	Cyprian	saith, "if we see	8, 1020/ 34
often made by Saint	Cyprian	, the effect whereof is	8, 1030/ 14
standeth not only Saint	Cyprian	but also all the	8, 1030/ 36
now, as for Saint	Cyprian	and all the remnant	8, 1031/ 9
fathers (for in Saint	Cyprian's	time was there no	8, 943/ 21
fathers (for in Saint	Cyprian's	time was there no	8, 978/ 34
for as many Saint	Cyprians	. For he said he	8, 624/ 3
Athanasius, Saint Hilary, Saint	Cyril	, Saint Sixtus, Saint Leo	8, 727/ 21
tenebris, ab incursu et	daemonio	meridiano," assigning to every	8, 988/ 3
Paul's steeple to a	dagger	sheath? And yet in	8, 698/ 13
and make him a	daily	sacrifice of their own	8, 666/ 19
fashion of falsifying so	daily	found in his fellows	8, 685/ 24
and as they destroy	daily	the true preachers of	8, 706/ 30
and saith "they destroy	daily	the true preachers of	8, 709/ 31
of which we see	daily	some performed in the	8, 764/ 6
places of Christendom, and	daily	appeareth yet; whereas Tyndale	8, 788/ 4
miracles that God worketh	daily	in his Catholic Church	8, 792/ 28
the miracles that are	daily	wrought in it, or	8, 797/ 4
their books which be	daily	brought forth and alleged	8, 811/ 27
his checker roll, attending	daily	upon him in his	8, 907/ 10
the miracles which were	daily	done therein, which two	8, 934/ 7
be forgiven also by	daily	prayers... and he departeth	8, 960/ 16
with the pencil of	daily	prayer overwiped." Now, good	8, 961/ 28

Creed saith, that is	daily	sung at the Mass	8, 975/ 13
decking that thou seest	daily	, the game-players' disguising and	8, 983/ 23
that came to him	daily	and nightly, calling upon	8, 990/ 14
folk do now cast	damask	water and burn pleasant	8, 699/ 19
that there can nothing	damn	a Christian man as	8, 687/ 29
which Tyndale doth now	damn	here the doctors of	8, 709/ 20
painful Passion, thereby to	damn	and destroy the sin	8, 755/ 17
commit against God; to	damn	it, I say, and	8, 755/ 19
nor "no sin can	damn	him" but only "incredulity	8, 784/ 8
that Tyndale will needs	damn	us all into Dimmingsdale	8, 797/ 34
nothing, he saith, can	damn	him but only unbelief	8, 821/ 20
say that God will	damn	us for understanding it	8, 900/ 11
the known church should	damn	their heresies, saving that	8, 1015/ 29
disciples heretics and a	damnable	sect. And so the	8, 601/ 28
keep it from all	damnable	errors, by teaching it	8, 616/ 36
in great error and	damnable	: what would Tyndale have	8, 619/ 21
be the bringers-in of	damnable	sects. Whereby it well	8, 627/ 22
men shall follow their	damnable	abominations that is so	8, 627/ 33
become noyous, superstitious, and	damnable	... then, since as many	8, 632/ 37
to fall in any	damnable	error through misunderstanding and	8, 677/ 32
should fall in any	damnable	error through the false	8, 680/ 10
his church, from the	damnable	ways of his malicious	8, 709/ 2
the other from all	damnable	error. In this point	8, 720/ 5
but that it were	damnable	to think that ever	8, 785/ 33
be brought into any	damnable	error... and that if	8, 828/ 28
church cannot fall into	damnable	error, they be driven	8, 828/ 33
into the ruin of	damnable	error, but also that	8, 847/ 7
shall never be any	damnable	error... but, as Christ	8, 855/ 35
sure avoiding of all	damnable	errors, may stand and	8, 856/ 15
Tyndale doth, and between	damnable	error and error that	8, 863/ 27
council fallen in any	damnable	error; which kind of	8, 872/ 8
perfectly preached, without the	damnable	dreams of men, and	8, 873/ 24
it truly, without any "	damnable	dreams of men," and	8, 878/ 16
imaginations of all the	damnable	dreams of men; and	8, 885/ 19
teach besides the Scripture	damnable	dreams of men, and	8, 890/ 15
truly declared, without any	damnable	dreams of men), there	8, 894/ 9
they may avoid all	damnable	error if they will	8, 900/ 4
every error is not	damnable	. As a man might	8, 916/ 22
peril and in like	damnable	heresy, wax their number	8, 942/ 11
it to fall into	damnable	error. And that it	8, 942/ 22
this matter goeth is	damnable	error in doctrine of	8, 950/ 28
stand still in a	damnable	state. And as it	8, 957/ 28
to be saved with	damnable	devilish living. And for	8, 965/ 35
to fall in any	damnable	error. These proofs will	8, 995/ 16
fallen into so many	damnable	errors as Tyndale layeth	8, 1031/ 33
that it were no	damnable	error to believe that	8, 1031/ 35
be fallen into such	damnable	heresies. For you perceive	8, 1032/ 39
will not suffer it	damnably	to err, and for	8, 680/ 7
that the church cannot	damnably	err in itself, but	8, 847/ 15
and deadly sinned and	damnably	erred... albeit he so	8, 863/ 30

general council either, may	damnably	be deceived and err	8, 872/ 11
teaching I do not	damnably	misunderstand the Scripture, but	8, 887/ 28
not suffer to say	damnably	false, we may perceive	8, 891/ 27
council could not be	damnably	deceived in the construction	8, 922/ 24
you do plainly and	damnably	err." And furthermore, since	8, 937/ 4
they, I say, cannot	damnably	err in that point	8, 999/ 31
Tyndale denounced his own	damnation	himself, plainly pursuing upon	8, 616/ 29
into errors and into	damnation	, more than this eight	8, 618/ 6
into the ditch of	damnation	... and there they lie	8, 619/ 1
salvation, or perilous toward	damnation	. And then if they	8, 623/ 17
bring the despiser to	damnation	. But it appeareth clearly	8, 633/ 15
matter of salvation or	damnation	, the Catholic Church to	8, 689/ 35
that they had their	damnation	, because they therein broke	8, 716/ 4
all the guilt and	damnation	due for all manner	8, 754/ 36
warning of death and	damnation	when they do, plainly	8, 758/ 4
cause of their own	damnation	, whereas Tyndale, teaching us	8, 788/ 17
contrary, layeth of their	damnation	all the blame in	8, 788/ 19
the just cause of	damnation	of all such as	8, 799/ 18
Paul, "There is no	damnation	unto them that be	8, 860/ 21
upon the pain of	damnation	, whether he have wit	8, 871/ 2
in doctrine to the	damnation	of his soul! And	8, 952/ 4
Paul, "There is no	damnation	unto them that be	8, 956/ 36
saying, "There is no	damnation	unto them that be	8, 957/ 9
saith there is no	damnation	to them that "be	8, 958/ 7
that there is no	damnation	to them that are	8, 958/ 20
saith there is no	damnation	to them that are	8, 958/ 21
friends... and therefore no	damnation	can there be to	8, 959/ 1
of unlearned folk, and	damnation	of good simple souls	8, 959/ 5
frowardness will walk to	damnation	, whom God will not	8, 971/ 21
them in with the	damned	devils with flame and	8, 607/ 27
they could not be	damned	, if they were desirous	8, 613/ 2
heresies which the apostles	damned	. So see you, good	8, 672/ 30
works men shall be	damned	in hell. As where	8, 686/ 35
no man for anything	damned	but for only lack	8, 687/ 25
for a saint any	damned	person, and thereby give	8, 711/ 20
of his flesh he	damned	the sin in the	8, 755/ 27
Paul openly confounded and	damned	all that whole pestilent	8, 758/ 6
after forgiven, but utterly	damned	remediless. Which false exposition	8, 758/ 14
in him... being perpetually	damned	... the belief can be	8, 782/ 2
man "can never be	damned	if he will believe	8, 784/ 8
faith every man is	damned	... and then teacheth us	8, 787/ 13
and layeth unto the	damned	souls the cause of	8, 788/ 17
heart, the very worst	damned	devil in the deepest	8, 788/ 23
Christian man can be	damned	but if he will	8, 821/ 19
that we shall be	damned	but if we believe	8, 900/ 6
of election, to be	damned	, and therefore shall not	8, 901/ 35
God thereby, nor be	damned	therefor... as Jacob did	8, 916/ 23
would Friar Barnes have	damned	! But yet must he	8, 920/ 9
shall therefore be finally	damned	. And yet, though he	8, 957/ 30
they could never be	damned	though they did no	8, 958/ 17

flesh, he shall be	damned	. For Saint Paul saith	8, 958/ 26
shall be reprobate and	damned	without his own fault	8, 998/ 36
shall lay to the	damned	souls the lack of	8, 1017/ 2
of their works be	damned	, for their infidelity. When	8, 1017/ 5
truth of the church	damneth	and destroyeth their heresies	8, 828/ 35
properly as a camel	danceth	, in calling it my	8, 779/ 14
her... we were in	danger	either to be hunger-starven	8, 892/ 7
more, were untrue and	dangerous	to live and die	8, 884/ 2
good Christian people, more	dangerous	and fearful than to	8, 946/ 27
in this point I	dare	be bold to say	8, 582/ 27
than theirs. For I	dare	boldly say that except	8, 588/ 31
proved there that Tyndale	dare	not himself deny it	8, 602/ 37
known Catholic church, I	dare	well say many more	8, 623/ 4
old mark... and I	dare	lay a wager with	8, 632/ 21
for physic. Finally, I	dare	well say that the	8, 637/ 33
For answer whereof, this	dare	I boldly say: that	8, 642/ 6
alone it is, I	dare	boldly say, well and	8, 673/ 9
every good man, I	dare	say, will think them	8, 679/ 30
of, and for shame	dare	not speak of. He	8, 686/ 22
Augustine. Now if Tyndale	dare	say that himself meaneth	8, 696/ 11
theirs. For if Tyndale	dare	say that his doctrine	8, 696/ 15
other with. And then	dare	I say that he	8, 702/ 21
of this, if Tyndale	dare	deny it... I shall	8, 710/ 10
those old whom he	dare	not call but holy	8, 713/ 14
now. Wherein if Tyndale	dare	say that I say	8, 727/ 30
came up. And this	dare	I well promise Tyndale	8, 732/ 33
cannot be proved... nor	dare	well deny it, for	8, 745/ 32
much more often, I	dare	well say, than himself	8, 779/ 30
and well and boldly	dare	... nothing afeard of God	8, 786/ 29
that the devil, I	dare	say, believeth, and so	8, 788/ 14
till Doomsday... and then,	dare	I be bold to	8, 796/ 17
always still; and yet	dare	I say, and Tyndale	8, 804/ 14
and Tyndale, I suppose,	dare	not say the contrary	8, 804/ 15
Tyndale doth now: then	dare	I be bold to	8, 827/ 13
tell which, and therefore	dare	not name which, but	8, 872/ 33
agreeth with that... then	dare	I believe him well	8, 891/ 2
murderers and thieves that	dare	be so bold as	8, 919/ 25
I think none heretic	dare	for shame say the	8, 925/ 8
religious habit." And I	dare	boldly say that all	8, 926/ 27
God. And therefore I	dare	be bold... and, as	8, 940/ 20
said before. For I	dare	well say not only	8, 940/ 23
Barnes' sake. But I	dare	say they were none	8, 979/ 8
all holy ornaments! This	dare	I well say: that	8, 984/ 8
unto the second I	dare	well say he would	8, 1028/ 10
his head in the	dark	, and confound the matter	8, 577/ 27
that the one calleth	dark	, the other calleth open	8, 645/ 15
to walk in the	dark	, and there to juggle	8, 686/ 19
lead us into the	dark	, where we should see	8, 801/ 10
doth: walketh in the	dark	because he would not	8, 848/ 8
much more in the	dark	than Tyndale doth, though	8, 864/ 8

keep himself in the	dark	more than meetly well	8, 864/ 9
a strange, and a	dark	, to fall in dispicions	8, 998/ 18
steal away in the	dark	with some such riddles	8, 1004/ 10
beginning should into that	darkness	have cast a meetly	8, 621/ 34
leave me still in	darkness	and ignorance, and let	8, 898/ 8
to put away the	darkness	within which they would	8, 995/ 36
out of that deep	darkness	in which they would	8, 998/ 21
hidden things of the	darkness	, and shall make open	8, 1024/ 1
we never so dear	darlings	to him before... and	8, 757/ 30
now and then such	darnel	seed and cockle to	8, 728/ 20
after sow cockle, or	darnel	, and maketh evil men	8, 1020/ 11
And likewise as Korah,	Dathan	, and Abiram, with their	8, 671/ 12
gathering together with Abiram,	Dathan	, and Korah... a busy	8, 793/ 16
there an honest widow's	daughter	. And so happed it	8, 816/ 1
he would say, "Good	daughter	, the goodness of God	8, 887/ 36
Barnes say, "Forsooth, dear	daughter	in the Lord, those	8, 890/ 12
that the holy prophet	David	did so much esteem	8, 595/ 10
that the holy prophet	David	, by the counsel of	8, 637/ 16
Tyndale's holy tale, when	David	was persecuted of Saul	8, 789/ 4
of Saul, then was	David	an elect. But when	8, 789/ 5
Likewise saith the prophet	David	in the thirty-third Psalm	8, 840/ 15
Father, writeth the prophet	David	, "His going forth is	8, 881/ 34
as it was by	David	prophesied: "The stone which	8, 1009/ 22
errors the holy prophet	David	, an elect of God	8, 1018/ 27
only example of King	David's	deed, whereby some old	8, 637/ 29
seven years before... one	Davy	, a Dutchman which had	8, 815/ 31
wot well." And as	Davy	thought himself safely defended	8, 816/ 15
there. But, now, as	Davy	my man was bewrayed	8, 816/ 25
my wife's letter, that	Davy's	wife was alive and	8, 816/ 4
and end at the	Day	of Doom, a great	8, 610/ 10
that city in the	Day	of Judgment." And also	8, 614/ 29
he shall at the	Day	of Judgment." And thus	8, 616/ 28
or infidelity, before that	day	send men into pain	8, 625/ 29
in his presence by	day	, and lie in his	8, 637/ 20
Friday next before Easter	Day	, and Good Friday but	8, 653/ 32
unto our charge this	day	. And this reason doth	8, 681/ 4
holy man, the twenty-third	day	of February, and set	8, 684/ 24
beginning unto this present	day	, never hath ceased yet	8, 690/ 34
had yet at that	day	a right fair visage	8, 732/ 20
temporal yet unto this	day	, God be thanked, very	8, 732/ 31
causes considered shall every	day	be stronger for the	8, 738/ 36
they should at the	Day	of Judgment stand in	8, 759/ 16
the Jews believe this	day	as much as the	8, 767/ 19
were sure at this	day	, which books be the	8, 778/ 8
Church, continually to this	day	, many marvelous miracles, and	8, 811/ 9
by men at this	day	learned in their own	8, 811/ 28
up to London the	day	before he came at	8, 813/ 30
that even upon the	day	when they should have	8, 816/ 2
taken with Necton the	day	before or no. And	8, 816/ 20
seven times in a	day	. For as the Scripture	8, 844/ 36

yield me in that	day	." By which words it	8, 849/ 17
without crime in the	day	of the coming of	8, 854/ 5
divers times in one	day	. And this is plain	8, 869/ 7
Gomorrah shall in the	Day	of Doom be more	8, 882/ 33
be saved in the	day	of our Lord Jesus	8, 920/ 25
But yet at the	Day	of Judgment our Savior	8, 920/ 29
places upon one fair	day	come into some one	8, 924/ 13
have held at this	day	. For although I mistrust	8, 924/ 36
Shrove Tuesday... on which	day	though they be bound	8, 953/ 3
bound to spend that	day	in the Divine Service	8, 953/ 5
her till his dying	day	, and believeth her true	8, 971/ 33
here before their dying	day	; so that the very	8, 972/ 9
ever since Christ's own	day	been the continually used	8, 1011/ 16
saith that at the	Day	of Judgment he shall	8, 1017/ 1
saints unto their own	days	, and all the whole	8, 589/ 28
men of these later	days	... which later days himself	8, 602/ 4
later days... which later	days	himself calleth yet eight	8, 602/ 4
but also before my	days	by divers good and	8, 602/ 10
in and before his	days	. Now is Saint Cyprian	8, 602/ 15
have been in few	days	killed and slain, and	8, 608/ 22
long discourse from Abraham's	days	unto Christ's, showing that	8, 610/ 8
been had since Christ's	days	and his apostles', in	8, 614/ 18
against vows; against holy	days	and fasting days, and	8, 625/ 8
holy days and fasting	days	, and especially the Lent	8, 625/ 8
and some other holy	days	, and that they should	8, 631/ 10
bound to keep fasting	days	, and namely, as Tyndale's	8, 631/ 11
years yea, from the	days	of the apostles themselves	8, 631/ 31
from Christ unto our	days	both taught and believed	8, 644/ 8
saints, too, from Christ's	days	hitherto, that ever said	8, 646/ 17
would in the latter	days	, when the faith were	8, 651/ 19
wretch before their miserable	days	so shameless yet, that	8, 653/ 8
unto Friar Luther's own	days	, is upon our part	8, 659/ 3
with his church all	days	to the world's end	8, 679/ 16
found in all his	days	neither Jew nor heretic	8, 681/ 14
were sent between the	days	of Moses and Christ	8, 693/ 14
prove that since Christ's	days	the Catholic Church hath	8, 693/ 17
would be therewith all	days	unto the very end	8, 693/ 27
every age since Christ's	days	to their own. And	8, 697/ 11
may be within three	days	(if he be not	8, 705/ 15
hath had since his	days	, have esteemed and called	8, 713/ 23
old times before our	days	, we presume to be	8, 715/ 5
step in all the	days	of his life. Some	8, 726/ 3
age since the apostles'	days	... which were all left	8, 727/ 24
the Church in his	days	but because of their	8, 735/ 7
Catholic Church of his	days	; that is to wit	8, 735/ 14
Augustine, "from Saint Peter's	days	" unto his own time	8, 735/ 25
with it himself all	days	also, even unto the	8, 753/ 27
death unto their own	days	, never was there heretic	8, 767/ 4
Catholic Church (since Christ's	days	hitherto!) that the books	8, 769/ 3
age since the apostles'	days	, with whose doctrine, as	8, 771/ 26

stand, and hours, and	days	, and months, and years	8, 779/ 3
should keep the holy	days	, and fasting days, and	8, 806/ 20
holy days, and fasting	days	, and pray for all	8, 806/ 20
the Scripture before Luther's	days	, that expounded the Scripture	8, 809/ 21
old understanding from Moses'	days	to their own, and	8, 810/ 29
apostles' unto our own	days	, as Christ and his	8, 810/ 35
faith from the apostles'	days	unto their own, we	8, 811/ 17
not care for holy	days	nor fasting days, nor	8, 826/ 26
holy days nor fasting	days	, nor honor any saints	8, 826/ 26
many times in his	days	in all those times	8, 869/ 2
come in these latter	days	therefore commandeth he that	8, 874/ 36
that was in his	days	... how would he complain	8, 875/ 8
every man for three	days	at the least, as	8, 922/ 18
heresies before all our	days	?" If Barnes would then	8, 928/ 20
come in the latter	days	therefore commandeth he that	8, 929/ 11
that was in his	days	... how would he complain	8, 929/ 20
with it all the	days	unto the end of	8, 938/ 6
supposed in Saint Gregory's	days	, the heresies that I	8, 939/ 37
yet in Saint Hilary's	days	the true Catholic Church	8, 954/ 24
and continued from Christ's	days	unto our own, and	8, 962/ 10
have said in Christ's	days	while he preached in	8, 974/ 23
Thus might in those	days	a false Jew have	8, 974/ 27
is in our wretched	days	with much people little	8, 989/ 2
work on the holy	days	, the consecrating of the	8, 990/ 3
Yet preached he certain	days	in the city of	8, 990/ 16
beginning unto these wretched	days	have with obstinate malice	8, 992/ 12
finished in the apostles'	days	, our Lord never gave	8, 996/ 31
am with you all	days	, unto the end of	8, 999/ 16
of Israel, till the	days	of Rehoboam, the son	8, 1008/ 19
heads thereof, from Christ's	days	to their own. And	8, 1010/ 34
church in his own	days	was not holy, because	8, 1020/ 17
old, unto our own	days	, and they lay against	8, 1031/ 1
to be therewith all	days	unto the end of	8, 1031/ 28
concerning purgatory, and holy	days	, and fasting days, and	8, 1033/ 3
holy days, and fasting	days	, and praying to saints	8, 1033/ 3
side, his sight rather	dazeth	, and weeneth he seeth	8, 646/ 3
by the plain statute	De	scandalis magnatum sore and	8, 592/ 24
length, in his book	De	vera et falsa paenitentia	8, 867/ 34
99 that he made	De	tempore; in which sermon	8, 908/ 32
that Barnes bringeth forth (	De	paene., Dis. 2, "Si	8, 915/ 17
margin in this manner "	De	paene., Dis. 2, "Si	8, 917/ 10
Now, the other law	De	paene., Dis. 2, "Si	8, 917/ 26
by your own law	De	con. Di. 4.c	8, 980/ 18
bishop, abbot nor prior,	deacon	nor archdeacon, parson nor	8, 838/ 22
of the Church... as	deacons	, archdeacons, bishops and archbishops	8, 983/ 29
rulers of the Church	deacons	, archdeacons," etc.; and these	8, 987/ 9
though we took their	dead	images for quick. But	8, 583/ 5
God's quick saints for	dead	, against Christ's own words	8, 583/ 7
miracles of God were	dead	... they fell to idolatry	8, 609/ 16
saith that faith waxeth	dead	without good works, and	8, 658/ 21

be, and how much	dead	flesh soever be found	8, 669/ 28
of the devil, already	dead	and utterly destroyed in	8, 673/ 16
glory, clearly destitute and	dead	when we tell Luther	8, 688/ 7
God and his holy	dead	saints than unto the	8, 691/ 34
yet when they were	dead	, varied they never so	8, 694/ 16
all these that are	dead	, the world heareth not	8, 695/ 11
him when he is	dead	. Finally, if he will	8, 696/ 37
and his holy saints	dead	, than unto the poor	8, 697/ 37
and his holy saints	dead	, than unto the poor	8, 698/ 18
saints that are departed "	dead	" saints... albeit that there	8, 702/ 32
of stone or in	dead	skins yet when he	8, 753/ 8
miracles and the doctrine,	dead	, stony hearts should wax	8, 753/ 14
is, then it is	dead	; not dead in the	8, 780/ 5
it is dead; not	dead	in the nature of	8, 780/ 5
nature of faith, but	dead	as unto the state	8, 780/ 6
he saith, "Let the	dead	men bury their dead	8, 780/ 7
dead men bury their	dead	men, and follow thou	8, 780/ 7
suppose, that men naturally	dead	indeed should bear the	8, 780/ 9
indeed should bear the	dead	corpse to burying. "Yea	8, 780/ 10
that his wife was	dead	, and buried at Worcester	8, 815/ 32
home and found her	dead	, and how heavily he	8, 815/ 35
thou say she was	dead	?" "Yes, marry," quoth he	8, 816/ 10
all departed hence and	dead	and be no longer	8, 886/ 12
that is a very	dead	member of some false	8, 894/ 2
whole body, and some	dead	part in a quick	8, 907/ 1
not when they are	dead	. "And therefore every man	8, 968/ 5
us when we be	dead	. It followeth also that	8, 969/ 16
wise to do any	deadly	sin. This, I say	8, 575/ 21
works were not so	deadly	poison... but taking not	8, 580/ 32
a man may without	deadly	sin break all the	8, 585/ 19
that, they fall to	deadly	sin again: we will	8, 588/ 23
he grant once that	deadly	sinful deeds be a	8, 588/ 25
sure, sufficient proof of	deadly	sinful minds: he destroyeth	8, 588/ 26
he saith, never sin	deadly	, do they never so	8, 588/ 29
that his lechery is	deadly	sin. But on the	8, 588/ 34
and a nun be	deadly	sin or no, they	8, 589/ 2
life and, being his	deadly	enemy, did him yet	8, 595/ 17
he doth yet no	deadly	sin: if he can	8, 667/ 2
members," though never into	deadly	sin, yet now and	8, 725/ 33
never after do any	deadly	sin. And now ye	8, 754/ 9
therefore, nor never sin	deadly	after. For here, as	8, 758/ 3
livers, and never did	deadly	sin, but were all	8, 760/ 21
abominations, be yet no	deadly	sin. That Tyndale thus	8, 778/ 36
horrible deeds" without any	deadly	sin) "art worse than	8, 785/ 22
horrible deeds" without any	deadly	sin and therefore is	8, 787/ 32
they do yet no	deadly	sin, and therefore worthy	8, 790/ 22
well and never do	deadly	sin, though he do	8, 818/ 14
they can never sin	deadly	in all their lives	8, 824/ 24
he can never do	deadly	sin, after. And then	8, 824/ 28
horrible deeds without any	deadly	sin... and that whosoever	8, 826/ 13

not rejected by any	deadly	sin, or after deadly	8, 855/ 9
deadly sin, or after	deadly	sins committed, be finally	8, 855/ 10
man that is in	deadly	sin is thereby forthwith	8, 856/ 25
put some distinction between	deadly	sin and venial, as	8, 863/ 26
shamefully overseen himself, and	deadly	sinned and damnably erred	8, 863/ 30
and none evil, nor	deadly	sinner therein... for that	8, 866/ 25
sinner should acknowledge his	deadly	sins by shrift and	8, 867/ 31
sinner should acknowledge his	deadly	sins: that is to	8, 868/ 14
the beginning of their	deadly	sins and the acknowledging	8, 868/ 37
such as never sin	deadly	, and therefore be never	8, 869/ 9
vine can never sin	deadly	after... because he cannot	8, 870/ 20
he is by any	deadly	sin foul, he is	8, 906/ 30
persons that are by	deadly	sin foul therein... as	8, 907/ 22
baptism doth once any	deadly	sin shall never get	8, 917/ 32
that it were always	deadly	sin for him to	8, 944/ 6
other man) in any	deadly	point of false belief	8, 944/ 11
there to take for	deadly	sin, not in him	8, 944/ 33
these folk a high	deadly	sin, and such a	8, 945/ 5
therefore, or such other	deadly	sins as at one	8, 961/ 26
he meaneth not abominable	deadly	sins, as manslaughter, or	8, 965/ 22
or such other horrible "	deadly	sins as slay the	8, 965/ 23
be at his dying	deadly	both for their own	8, 966/ 5
that dieth out of	deadly	sin, and acknowledgeth his	8, 966/ 17
death that then have	deadly	sin; that is to	8, 970/ 2
as dieth out of	deadly	sin, and, with help	8, 970/ 12
church could die in	deadly	sin; whereof Saint Augustine	8, 970/ 20
due repentance die in	deadly	sin, he departeth from	8, 971/ 36
people do by their	deadly	sins serve the devil	8, 985/ 20
the church," they that	deadly	sin again be not	8, 1018/ 23
could not fall to	deadly	sin (as Tyndale saith	8, 1018/ 25
and that yet after	deadly	sinned and yet returned	8, 1018/ 28
apostles Saint Peter, which	deadly	denied his Master, and	8, 1018/ 33
at Adam, a great	deal	before Abraham... and end	8, 610/ 9
were waxen a great	deal	the more part of	8, 622/ 25
reason and justice: to	deal	well and justly even	8, 636/ 18
also to a great	deal	greater. For the writing	8, 677/ 22
it us once, every	deal	, in his other solution	8, 690/ 19
not by a great	deal	as are the things	8, 697/ 20
be glad a great	deal	in himself, that he	8, 708/ 37
this, and a great	deal	more, too. For I	8, 783/ 20
this matter a great	deal	farther against them than	8, 940/ 22
freely, and a great	deal	more, too. For I	8, 950/ 4
wisdom, good order, true	dealing	, and justice; but yet	8, 911/ 9
shall be more easily	dealt	with than that city	8, 614/ 28
to be more mercifully	dealt	with of our Lord	8, 967/ 14
be the more mercifully	dealt	with, and their pains	8, 969/ 6
so they be, as	deans	, archdeacons," etc.), Barnes hath	8, 987/ 8
were we never so	dear	darlings to him before	8, 757/ 30
Friar Barnes say, "Forsooth,	dear	daughter in the Lord	8, 890/ 12
laudable. And therefore, my	dearest	brethren, although we suffer	8, 978/ 1

very "cold fear of	death	" come. And now if	8, 588/ 6
the cold fear of	death	that they feel not	8, 588/ 12
put the man to	death	that said he had	8, 595/ 15
God hath, since the	death	of Christ and his	8, 623/ 3
age, some from the	death	of Christ's apostles even	8, 623/ 8
not upon pain of	death	after the vengeance of	8, 635/ 6
holy doctors after his	death	; and some of them	8, 636/ 3
God hath since the	death	of Christ, in this	8, 694/ 27
a hundred since the	death	of Christ to keep	8, 695/ 36
so taken after their	death	declared for God's messengers	8, 696/ 5
seen him risen from	death	again. And therefore is	8, 747/ 22
that had by the	death	of our Savior Christ	8, 754/ 34
our Savior unjustly to	death	. And albeit that in	8, 755/ 20
giving good warning of	death	and damnation when they	8, 758/ 4
Which thing from Christ's	death	unto their own days	8, 767/ 4
and shortly sent shameful	death	, and the wonder of	8, 808/ 13
the people from the	death	of Mahomet unto Tyndale's	8, 810/ 23
the time of Christ's	death	and his blessed apostles'	8, 810/ 35
will not have the	death	of him that dieth	8, 840/ 13
Christ hath by his	death	paid every man's ransom	8, 848/ 27
given himself to the	death	for his church of	8, 852/ 5
sins. For without his	death	, the sacrament should not	8, 852/ 8
and true; for Christ's	death	is able and sufficient	8, 867/ 7
for to flee the	death	of his body, and	8, 868/ 11
cross, nor yet of	death	, but more and more	8, 875/ 31
humble himself unto the	death	, even the death of	8, 881/ 24
the death, even the	death	of the cross. And	8, 881/ 25
gloriously rise again from	death	, and ascend up to	8, 881/ 27
miracles, and of his	death	, and of his resurrection	8, 888/ 29
with his doctrine, his	death	, his rising again, and	8, 888/ 33
in matter of eternal	death	or everlasting life... and	8, 889/ 30
it come to his	death	by the infection. "But	8, 892/ 33
know with what manner	death	he was punished. Wherefore	8, 926/ 21
cross, nor yet of	death	, but more and more	8, 930/ 5
cross, nor yet of	death	, but more and more	8, 952/ 30
at the time of	death	should be remitted that	8, 966/ 4
is so at his	death	fully forgiven... then shall	8, 966/ 13
long time before his	death	pray duly thus... else	8, 966/ 32
he not at his	death	be by and by	8, 966/ 33
so lived before their	death	that these things may	8, 967/ 28
them good after their	death	. For in relief of	8, 967/ 29
from forgiveness at their	death	that then have deadly	8, 970/ 2
so clean at their	death	... must use such ways	8, 970/ 5
before, shall at his	death	be fully forgiven and	8, 970/ 15
we part hence by	death	. These words of Saint	8, 971/ 2
from her at his	death	as an incurable rotten	8, 971/ 36
suffered even to the	death	yet at the leastwise	8, 977/ 31
Jacob, were put to	death	... and yet by the	8, 977/ 34
their members to the	death	. For likewise as their	8, 978/ 18
For likewise as their	death	is precious in the	8, 978/ 18

them or by the	death	of part of them	8, 1008/ 16
whole flock after his	death	, and so forth the	8, 1010/ 20
Wherefore since he was	deathworthy	that withdrew from God	8, 926/ 21
a thing doubtful and	debatable	and yet uncertain till	8, 1032/ 32
raising of sedition, strife,	debate	, and war, among rebellious	8, 608/ 20
appall Tyndale in this	debate	between him and us	8, 643/ 5
and us in question,	debate	, and controversy... till he	8, 645/ 3
ever hitherto all our	debate	and variance hath been	8, 658/ 33
this was afterward in	debate	between Christ and the	8, 722/ 2
railing, and ribaldry, rebellion,	debate	, and strife, by bibbing	8, 729/ 33
the bodily senses some	debate	and variance: so doth	8, 744/ 9
themselves receive: since the	debate	between the Church and	8, 810/ 16
hundred years": since the	debate	and variance is not	8, 812/ 3
the spirit of discord,	debate	, and dissension: the devil	8, 817/ 31
and ye be in	debate	and discord, in strife	8, 854/ 8
such good ceremonies in	debate	and question, and labor	8, 1022/ 36
his doubt disputed and	debated	thus. And then could	8, 621/ 27
things as already be	debated	, argued, and proved in	8, 995/ 18
question... and upon the	debating	thereof, ariseth all the	8, 668/ 7
needs say "Dimitte mihi	debita	. "The which she needed	8, 860/ 13
needs say "Dimitte mihi	debita	" the which she needed	8, 956/ 29
bliss: therefore are we	debtors	, saith Saint Paul, and	8, 756/ 7
in time faith hath	decayed	. But he might for	8, 610/ 8
of the Jews was	decayed	in faith, or good	8, 611/ 31
faith, or good living	decayed	, by the false doctrine	8, 611/ 31
the faith were sore	decayed	and charity greatly cooled	8, 651/ 20
the same known church	decayed	, and waxed weak in	8, 1008/ 26
if he then so	deceased	, his soul should forthwith	8, 782/ 28
forthwith upon their baptism	deceased	. Now, if Tyndale take	8, 820/ 34
what time they that	deceased	in the communion and	8, 967/ 18
relieve them that are	deceased	. Howbeit, only such men	8, 967/ 27
for them that are	deceased	by their lovers and	8, 967/ 36
those saints which are	deceased	in this faith which	8, 977/ 26
Paul's words, to the	deceit	of unlearned folk, and	8, 959/ 5
as those malicious archheretics	deceive	; and them whose malice	8, 609/ 2
because they should not	deceive	long God had suffered	8, 618/ 3
enough, that never shall	deceive	thee if thou do	8, 654/ 29
best, yet hypocrisy may	deceive	us and make us	8, 894/ 1
he would illude and	deceive	his disciples. But, then	8, 1024/ 7
good saint to be	deceived	, if a heretic might	8, 602/ 23
no man could be	deceived	(except such as were	8, 613/ 7
no man could be	deceived	but he that would	8, 613/ 13
to be as falsely	deceived	and worse too, and	8, 618/ 5
when he saw himself	deceived	, and his devilish doctrine	8, 623/ 35
suffer it to be	deceived	in mistaking of the	8, 680/ 8
therewith, and thereupon be	deceived	and believe them. First	8, 709/ 9
to err and be	deceived	in taking for a	8, 711/ 19
false church and were	deceived	, and had false scriptures	8, 720/ 17
and if he be	deceived	, the peril falleth also	8, 729/ 19
may be as well	deceived	in believing the Catholic	8, 769/ 3

in their Koran are	deceived	in the believing of	8, 769/ 6
into falsehood, may be	deceived	and err; ergo, the	8, 769/ 13
all truth, may be	deceived	and err in like	8, 769/ 16
either, may damnably be	deceived	and err is not	8, 872/ 12
secret) may be oftentimes	deceived	by these outward works	8, 874/ 10
jeopardy though charity be	deceived	, for it is open	8, 874/ 13
but faith is never	deceived	. Now, to our purpose	8, 874/ 14
as well be there	deceived	in the mistaking of	8, 877/ 35
thou hast now been	deceived	in the mistaking of	8, 877/ 36
that we cannot be	deceived	therein... as we be	8, 878/ 26
the truth and not	deceived	. And for because she	8, 884/ 21
when ye be gone	deceived	by some false teacher	8, 885/ 9
he were therein not	deceived	then... yet some other	8, 888/ 24
hand, might be sore	deceived	therein, and ween that	8, 888/ 26
we should not be	deceived	with the false prophets	8, 891/ 9
the false, but be	deceived	by the false and	8, 897/ 20
could not be damnably	deceived	in the construction of	8, 922/ 24
that therefore he was	deceived	by the devil when	8, 926/ 5
judgment err and be	deceived	, all the meinie at	8, 950/ 13
that himself be not	deceived	as well as he	8, 997/ 28
others that think him	deceived	, there are men that	8, 997/ 30
for Adam was not	deceived	, as Saint Paul saith	8, 1007/ 36
and not hearers only,	deceiving	yourselves." Now, where he	8, 842/ 17
all our question is	decided	. For he saith as	8, 740/ 23
in clothing and in	decking	; in watching and sleeping	8, 930/ 18
goods cometh the harlots'	decking	that thou seest daily	8, 983/ 22
gorgeous array," of "harlots'	decking	," of "game-players' disguising," of	8, 983/ 35
your holy ornaments "harlots'	decking	," and "game-players' disguising"... and	8, 984/ 4
and call them "harlots'	decking	"... and then by the	8, 984/ 34
the holy ornaments "harlots'	decking	," and "game-players' disguising," as	8, 988/ 15
doctrine and old, true	declaration	of Scripture... in which	8, 623/ 20
through misunderstanding and wrong	declaration	of the Scripture... forasmuch	8, 677/ 33
you, neither, in the	declaration	thereof. For if we	8, 681/ 32
years, but by his	declaration	this fifteen hundred years	8, 703/ 27
teaching, in his first	declaration	of this word ecclesia	8, 846/ 14
rehearsed you the full	declaration	of his purpose together	8, 862/ 24
church by the true	declaration	of Scripture. But how	8, 895/ 10
either their deed and	declaration	must needs stand and	8, 938/ 13
the same either by	declaration	of Scripture or otherwise	8, 998/ 25
the clergy, which usually	declare	themselves repentant by shrift	8, 588/ 19
would in good manner	declare	his own good advice	8, 591/ 16
there lay forth and	declare	with divers places of	8, 603/ 9
be not showed to	declare	the truth of any	8, 621/ 20
of Saint Peter will	declare	the same. For he	8, 627/ 20
make they Christ to	declare	himself as though he	8, 640/ 27
I liked not to	declare	plainly to them, because	8, 640/ 34
in only it, to	declare	and make open that	8, 669/ 25
writers that expound and	declare	the Scripture. For the	8, 685/ 7
pie twice baked, to	declare	you twice the great	8, 705/ 7
believer able always to	declare	to the false and	8, 749/ 27

were only spoken to	declare	the manner of excellence	8, 754/ 21
and clearly do they	declare	that the very church	8, 839/ 9
do they interpret and	declare	the scriptures. And therefore	8, 841/ 32
world... as Lyra doth	declare	in these words: "The	8, 857/ 32
let him represent and	declare	his life unto God	8, 867/ 38
Barnes Now must we	declare	by what signs and	8, 873/ 14
that is to say,	declare	us that same scripture	8, 878/ 13
interlinear gloss also, do	declare	that though the words	8, 881/ 13
goodly process wherein ye	declare	which is the very	8, 885/ 7
it well that ye	declare	so well at length	8, 891/ 8
And which of you	declare	the Scripture truly and	8, 903/ 31
every good man to	declare	his mind, and inclineth	8, 922/ 34
by all likelihood to	declare	the presumption of certain	8, 943/ 22
own express words do	declare	you. But now ye	8, 964/ 7
otherwise than I do	declare	him, ye may well	8, 967/ 5
Saint Augustine shall himself	declare	that I truly declare	8, 967/ 7
declare that I truly	declare	you this place, by	8, 967/ 7
his own fashion... plainly	declare	and show that the	8, 973/ 29
by all likelihood to	declare	the presumption of certain	8, 978/ 35
strangely rehearse and strangely	declare	Christ's Catholic scripture against	8, 981/ 13
only good, holy folk...	declare	there expressly that the	8, 988/ 9
purpose of "the church,"	declare	and make open that	8, 992/ 4
do fully and plainly	declare	it. For Saint Augustine	8, 1026/ 34
and heresies, and clearly	declare	that they which in	8, 1028/ 29
enough well and plainly	declared	that I call the	8, 576/ 25
and for heretics be	declared	by the very Scripture	8, 603/ 12
many times by miracles	declared	his favor against those	8, 621/ 15
than a thousand miracles	declared	to be his messengers	8, 623/ 6
I would he had	declared	how he crept in	8, 634/ 30
which they be clearly	declared	for things specially pleasing	8, 640/ 6
then hath at last	declared	his conclusion thus, and	8, 649/ 30
penitent should live he	declared	in his living not	8, 653/ 25
his that I have	declared	you are plainly deduced	8, 665/ 33
as I have often	declared	you or else let	8, 670/ 19
taken after their death	declared	for God's messengers by	8, 696/ 5
if the church be	declared	and known which (according	8, 740/ 3
church to be so	declared	, by miracles and many	8, 750/ 24
feeling as himself hath	declared	by being wounded in	8, 754/ 7
church hath in it	declared	and continued the power	8, 761/ 6
Christian readers, I have	declared	you before that Saint	8, 763/ 34
is invisible. Very well	declared	! As though he would	8, 845/ 17
him. This is well	declared	in Saint John, where	8, 861/ 25
wit, the Scripture truly	declared	, without any damnable dreams	8, 894/ 9
Saint Augustine so plainly	declared	in this point against	8, 908/ 15
as I have clearly	declared	you. And yet, when	8, 918/ 21
be truths revealed and	declared	by God unto men	8, 923/ 15
Catholic faith to be	declared	, that the very whole	8, 937/ 30
more places than one	declared	his opinion plainly by	8, 945/ 26
holy clergy pronounced and	declared	against Arius, and all	8, 954/ 32
appeareth, as I have	declared	in my Dialogue, that	8, 1006/ 1

I have partly before	declared	in the confutation of	8, 1014/ 17
that since he there	declared	that there should be	8, 1024/ 27
all manner means openly	declared	and proved in their	8, 1032/ 29
next words following, he	declareth	that he speaketh of	8, 599/ 26
fruit this man well	declareth	us that though he	8, 600/ 33
Tyndale goeth forth and	declareth	his solution. Tyndale Under	8, 609/ 7
may be known... he	declareth	himself that of reason	8, 667/ 31
in this he clearly	declareth	the madness as well	8, 667/ 34
faith," himself here clearly	declareth	that it is doubly	8, 787/ 28
Almaine) plainly showeth and	declareth	that good men do	8, 791/ 6
of heretics, and thereby	declareth	that he doth those	8, 809/ 36
thus meaneth, himself well	declareth	by his mad, poisoned	8, 842/ 5
Quodcumque," where your gloss	declareth	that God suffereth not	8, 858/ 5
in divers other places	declareth	that a sinner should	8, 867/ 31
thereafter, as Saint Paul	declareth	of his hearers: "When	8, 874/ 4
that expoundeth it and	declareth	it truly, without any	8, 878/ 16
many contrarious expoundeth and	declareth	it right." Now would	8, 893/ 28
Quodcumque," where your gloss	declareth	that God suffereth not	8, 910/ 22
heretics themselves, wherein he	declareth	wherefore. And yet besides	8, 953/ 25
Augustine in this point	declareth	his mind plainly, concerning	8, 955/ 33
writings wherein he plainly	declareth	unto the heretics themselves	8, 956/ 1
but that also he	declareth	himself, by plain and	8, 963/ 34
as Saint Augustine here	declareth	that is to say	8, 966/ 9
talía habebat ut dimitterentur"	declareth	plainly the contrary. Barnes	8, 970/ 21
Augustine well and plainly	declareth	, if we consider well	8, 980/ 7
I say, Saint Augustine	declareth	that by these words	8, 982/ 17
that Saint Augustine there	declareth	the holy, catholic church	8, 982/ 24
against Christ's own words	declaring	the contrary... both by	8, 583/ 8
now, in dilating and	declaring	of his conclusion, he	8, 647/ 35
of the Scripture expressly	declaring	it, as Saint Augustine	8, 745/ 10
the words of himself	declaring	the effect of the	8, 752/ 18
in the eighth chapter...	declaring	the excellence of grace	8, 755/ 11
little more pain in	declaring	and making open by	8, 891/ 21
not after the flesh	declaring	plainly that though they	8, 958/ 23
heresies maketh them to	decline	from the old holy	8, 626/ 11
in the thirty-third Psalm, "	Decline	from evil and do	8, 840/ 15
the church"... but purposely	declined	therefrom, because I would	8, 577/ 1
Tyndale's two new masters,	declining	from ill to worse	8, 640/ 25
in number, so it	decreased	in faith, until the	8, 609/ 10
hath made a plain	decree	in which he commandeth	8, 587/ 28
hath made a plain	decree	in which he commandeth	8, 590/ 9
still, and say the	decree	of that council made	8, 936/ 10
should their determination and	decree	be of like strength	8, 941/ 7
though they make no	decree	thereof, nor come not	8, 941/ 31
agreed and ordered and	decreed	that the general councils	8, 938/ 16
the book of the	decrees	, in the same distinction	8, 593/ 5
that book of the	decrees	many things that be	8, 593/ 8
is therefore called the	decrees	of Gratian, as another	8, 593/ 15
book is called the	decrees	of Ivo, which out	8, 593/ 16
the books of those	decrees	, of such authority there	8, 593/ 18

writing taken into the	decrees	. Now, the words which	8, 593/ 21
plainly specified in the	decrees	, by those words in	8, 593/ 26
bargains, covenants, ordinances, and	decrees	of men... and knoweth	8, 775/ 17
Gratian, incorporated in the	decrees	. Which words if myself	8, 918/ 1
hath, as by divers	decretals	appeareth, proceeded to the	8, 586/ 28
that holy folk have	dedicated	unto God for sustenance	8, 832/ 9
sanctified as persons specially	dedicated	unto God's holy service	8, 853/ 12
sanctified and by profession	dedicated	unto God, as the	8, 853/ 17
profession, whereby it is	dedicated	unto Christ. The second	8, 907/ 38
profession of Baptism holily	dedicated	unto God and severed	8, 975/ 11
folk so hallowed and	dedicated	unto God, wheresoever they	8, 975/ 18
unto God" by his	dedication	and special appointment unto	8, 853/ 19
declared you are plainly	deduced	upon his own words	8, 665/ 34
as Saint Augustine orderly	deduceth	, by a serious, goodly	8, 610/ 16
well that, by the	deduction	which I have made	8, 1002/ 4
if they deny my	deduction	, and say that the	8, 1002/ 14
must first avoid the	deduction	by which I have	8, 1002/ 16
still. Howbeit, in very	deed	, since they were rebuked	8, 584/ 27
he well that neither	deed	nor countenance, almost, that	8, 592/ 1
the nature of the	deed	itself, but only because	8, 633/ 38
example of King David's	deed	, whereby some old husband	8, 637/ 29
to teach with his	deed	that he preached with	8, 653/ 26
clergy yet in very	deed	, the whole body of	8, 656/ 7
he doth any good	deed	, he doth sin... and	8, 687/ 28
the circumstances of the	deed	and the persons at	8, 698/ 22
that should do this	deed	and win us in	8, 732/ 14
he saith: "What good	deed	soever any man do	8, 850/ 2
time, of one man's	deed	, as Eunuchus was, giveth	8, 888/ 22
church, nevertheless in very	deed	there is not the	8, 921/ 26
manner, where either their	deed	and declaration must needs	8, 938/ 12
so done in very	deed	. And so this example	8, 939/ 28
the fact and the	deed	truly known, to judge	8, 951/ 22
as the working, the	deed	of all three) became	8, 1009/ 10
great abominable, horrible, devilish	deeds	, but yet never suffer	8, 575/ 21
to believe in the	deeds	of the ceremonies, and	8, 579/ 26
yet in all our	deeds	we be so imperfect	8, 580/ 29
that by some sinful	deeds	. But then if he	8, 588/ 24
once that deadly sinful	deeds	be a sure, sufficient	8, 588/ 25
they never so horrible	deeds	. And yet, as for	8, 588/ 29
talk, they know their	deeds	themselves before the people	8, 591/ 4
trust in their own	deeds	, and in vain traditions	8, 609/ 30
not to do the	deeds	of Christ and his	8, 613/ 36
and for their evil	deeds	or infidelity, before that	8, 625/ 29
in all our good	deeds	such imperfection upon our	8, 634/ 3
so did he, such	deeds	in their own sight	8, 643/ 30
of his Father such	deeds	, I say, as none	8, 643/ 32
he doth such devilish	deeds	, he doth yet no	8, 667/ 2
man according to his	deeds	." And by the mouth	8, 687/ 3
you according to your	deeds	." And again in the	8, 687/ 9
to believe in the	deeds	of the ceremonies, which	8, 692/ 16

and other such "horrible	deeds	." And these things, lo	8, 725/ 35
Spirit to mortify the	deeds	and works of the	8, 756/ 11
ungodly, in all conversation,	deeds	, laws, bargains, covenants, ordinances	8, 775/ 16
stand with all abominable	deeds	Tyndale's own "feeling faith	8, 778/ 29
fall into right horrible	deeds	... and that yet their	8, 778/ 33
thereof, all those "horrible	deeds	," be they never so	8, 778/ 35
also with all abominable	deeds	and vice: I said	8, 779/ 10
may do many "horrible	deeds	" without any deadly sin	8, 785/ 21
may do much "horrible	deeds	" without any deadly sin	8, 787/ 32
never so great "horrible	deeds	," they do yet no	8, 790/ 21
fall into their "horrible	deeds	," by the fruit of	8, 797/ 19
never so many devilish	deeds	through the fruit of	8, 818/ 15
the horrible and abominable	deeds	that ever they can	8, 819/ 19
may do such "horrible	deeds	" and, for all that	8, 821/ 11
Tyndale's tale such "horrible	deeds	" and such perfect feeling	8, 821/ 13
or see why such	deeds	being yet in the	8, 821/ 15
them, or his horrible	deeds	, as Tyndale calleth them	8, 821/ 23
never so many horrible	deeds	, because, as Tyndale saith	8, 824/ 25
may well do horrible	deeds	, but he can never	8, 824/ 27
may do many horrible	deeds	without any deadly sin	8, 826/ 13
you according to your	deeds	." And again, in the	8, 850/ 12
every man after his	deeds	." Now to the fifth	8, 850/ 15
justice, through their own	deeds	. And therefore excommunicamus is	8, 921/ 3
open evil and abominable	deeds	doing, and open profession	8, 936/ 33
the soul. For such	deeds	doth not a Christian	8, 961/ 27
of the same... such	deeds	of devotion are in	8, 967/ 31
that other folks' good	deeds	may merit for us	8, 969/ 15
after his great abominable	deeds	did penance and attained	8, 1018/ 30
we may conjecture and	deem	well, but not be	8, 880/ 12
in every doubt to	deem	the best, yet hypocrisy	8, 893/ 40
folk be ready to	deem	the worst, I was	8, 903/ 6
and fire in the	deep	dungeon of hell. And	8, 607/ 27
drudge hath drunken so	deep	in the devil's dregs	8, 713/ 34
knave eight hundred miles	deep	in hell. But since	8, 714/ 6
of Saint Peter so	deep	that he stepped in	8, 725/ 18
same in himself: so	deep	and so surely written	8, 752/ 19
be fallen into a	deep	pit, and thence drawn	8, 782/ 13
light out of that	deep	darkness in which they	8, 998/ 21
in his solution, the	deeper	he sinketh into the	8, 607/ 35
see Tyndale fall ever	deeper	and deeper in the	8, 613/ 32
fall ever deeper and	deeper	in the mire. For	8, 613/ 32
farther he walketh, the	deeper	is this mark printed	8, 634/ 16
damned devil in the	deepest	dungeon in hell would	8, 788/ 23
under some dread of	defamation	and slander; that likewise	8, 591/ 26
slander or dread of	defamation	amendeth. Which may percase	8, 592/ 5
to their own harm	defame	their sovereign, while himself	8, 591/ 21
causeless and falsely be	defamed	among the people. And	8, 590/ 28
but in his own	default	, he now believeth not	8, 708/ 28
beside... I will myself	defend	him well in this	8, 580/ 13
are there some that	defend	such evil fashion of	8, 591/ 23

a hard part to	defend	... saving only for one	8, 642/ 36
for this matter to	defend	that the whole synagogue	8, 719/ 29
cannot become us to	defend	it, but confess it	8, 796/ 36
outward cause, he must	defend	his faith by his	8, 812/ 18
so sore against us,	defend	their faiths against him	8, 812/ 20
avail for me to	defend	the credence of the	8, 871/ 25
your holy laws... and	defend	them against Chrysostom. Moreover	8, 875/ 6
would there not only	defend	but also boast his	8, 925/ 32
your holy laws... and	defend	them against Chrysostom. Moreover	8, 929/ 18
sacred vows... and stubbornly	defend	that work which they	8, 932/ 35
to the contrary to	defend	their false heresies. Now	8, 941/ 27
find that I might	defend	this well enough. And	8, 1007/ 23
of their bold, open,	defended	lechery, so horrible and	8, 653/ 5
Davy thought himself safely	defended	against falsehood by that	8, 816/ 15
thought Webbe himself surely	defended	from any reproof of	8, 816/ 17
he would here have	defended	since that time, before	8, 832/ 33
be borne out and	defended	. But then would Friar	8, 902/ 20
far unable to be	defended	in that point that	8, 904/ 19
it will never be	defended	with all that ever	8, 945/ 7
I have already so	defended	against Tyndale that every	8, 1030/ 12
forswearing himself, holdeth and	defendeth	again), telleth us a	8, 958/ 1
The Sixth Book The	Defense	of the First Argument	8, 599/ 2
nor having no such	defense	for himself as had	8, 644/ 12
the Seventh Book, in	defense	of the second reason	8, 675/ 2
known Catholic church. The	Defense	of the Second Reason	8, 675/ 10
heretics be now, for	defense	of their heresies, fain	8, 678/ 32
the Jews for the	defense	of his reason than	8, 681/ 19
William Tyndale... which in	defense	of Martin his master	8, 690/ 9
either, which for the	defense	of his own shameful	8, 690/ 10
not their heresies with	defense	of open, shameful lechery	8, 732/ 21
abroad... and for the	defense	of their frantic heresy	8, 909/ 16
friar himself, for the	defense	of his own lechery	8, 925/ 16
and used none other	defense	... saving the sword of	8, 954/ 30
farther in this matter,	defer	the touching of the	8, 873/ 1
purpose, I have purposely	deferred	, because I would answer	8, 906/ 2
they have with utter	defiance	forsaken both the doctrine	8, 599/ 33
every one, "with utter	defiance	forsaken both the doctrine	8, 600/ 20
Latin words "errat" and "	deficit	." For a man may	8, 916/ 18
fair eagle bird foully	defile	his nest. But yet	8, 724/ 29
beastliness to pollute and	defile	: so these beastly people	8, 994/ 21
after, when they be	defiled	again by sin, they	8, 906/ 24
of the church" which	defiled	his own father's bed	8, 1021/ 17
Thus did I never	define	"the church"... but purposely	8, 577/ 1
James reasoneth, disputeth, and	defineth	the matter, concluding that	8, 780/ 2
process together wherein he	defineth	and describeth his church	8, 838/ 34
the church that he	defineth	us... and then see	8, 844/ 8
definition of "the church,"	defining	"the church" to be	8, 576/ 35
of the Catholic Church	defining	that point in a	8, 715/ 14
for part of the	definition	of "the church," defining	8, 576/ 35
as part of the	definition	of "the church," as	8, 577/ 19

they must, by his	definition	of the very church	8, 817/ 12
have (by his own	definition	also) the very, feeling	8, 817/ 13
they, by his own	definition	, the very church. Secondly	8, 827/ 22
this his description and	definition	of the church of	8, 847/ 35
sacrament of wedlock they	defoul	shamefully with their vow-breaking	8, 653/ 7
pro animabus omnium fidelium	defunctorum	" that it may please	8, 914/ 31
them... or else let	degrade	him and deliver him	8, 597/ 19
of their benefices, and	degraded	of their orders, too	8, 596/ 34
the office of every	degree	, and the due honor	8, 775/ 18
a creature the like	degree	of glory... and far	8, 825/ 25
be made with other	degrees	, both of kindred and	8, 586/ 7
wherein he descendeth by	degrees	, as ye see, further	8, 599/ 9
it was augmented in	degrees	?The apostles thought, as	8, 759/ 33
though they differ in	degrees	... and as very a	8, 822/ 34
after good and long	deliberation	plainly write in this	8, 953/ 21
of the fulfilling the	delicate	wantonness of their taste	8, 793/ 5
eye, nor never so	delicious	to the mouth. "And	8, 893/ 3
that men, for the	delight	of the new school	8, 623/ 33
ointment, but with the	delight	of her devotion... in	8, 700/ 2
purpose of some fleshly	delight	which he is not	8, 781/ 33
since that such as	delight	therein and love to	8, 832/ 16
devotion... in which he	delighteth	yet when any man	8, 700/ 3
let degrade him and	deliver	him, and let the	8, 597/ 19
and his apostles did	deliver	us these things by	8, 656/ 32
of our Lord Jesus	deliver	him to the devil	8, 920/ 24
teach those articles, or	deliver	the creed, dependeth upon	8, 1004/ 33
ended, when Christ shall	deliver	the kingdom to his	8, 1009/ 28
word of God... and	delivered	them unto Joshua, Eleazar	8, 609/ 14
God, when he had	delivered	them into captivity for	8, 609/ 18
that Moses received and	delivered	the Law by writing	8, 615/ 27
Christ neither received nor	delivered	any part by writing	8, 615/ 29
left unwritten, and only	delivered	by Christ to his	8, 656/ 36
indited them. And he	delivered	unto us, that church	8, 682/ 11
Scripture some other tradition	delivered	them by Moses, and	8, 721/ 16
of God, was yet	delivered	them and taught them	8, 752/ 35
of our Savior Christ	delivered	in the baptism all	8, 754/ 34
whereof his word was	delivered	unto his church without	8, 808/ 27
of their own scriptures	delivered	by Moses and the	8, 811/ 6
I had a dossier	delivered	into my hands by	8, 813/ 24
Son of God have	delivered	you, then are you	8, 837/ 37
then are you truly	delivered	. Ye cannot make, by	8, 837/ 37
man's ransom, and hath	delivered	us if we will	8, 848/ 28
on free foot and	delivered	out yet will they	8, 848/ 33
and were divers times	delivered	again out of thralldom	8, 865/ 21
were by the apostles	delivered	without writing as is	8, 930/ 34
unto God, we be	delivered	. Which thing is a-thiswise	8, 968/ 16
in Scripture and traditions	delivered	by the evangelists and	8, 996/ 19
God and believeth and	delivereth	to be believed. But	8, 1004/ 27
teacheth these articles, or	delivereth	this creed, cannot be	8, 1004/ 28
all. We will also	demand	of Tyndale, since he	8, 632/ 30

God's own hand: I	demand	and ask of Tyndale	8, 817/ 14
he meddled with him,	demand	and ask him first	8, 1027/ 24
the first meeting to	demand	him forthwith the question	8, 1028/ 17
men abhor to be	demanded	by what means they	8, 592/ 8
here rehearsed you, was	demanded	and asked whether it	8, 701/ 7
beg. Then was he	demanded	farther, since it was	8, 701/ 17
when she was then	demanded	further, what were that	8, 790/ 10
yet were their evil	demeanor	neither to be imputed	8, 586/ 26
preaching to, and his	demeanor	against the Catholic Church	8, 697/ 15
Saint John and his	demeanor	toward the synagogue... is	8, 697/ 16
Luther, Friar Huessgen, and	Denck	, Balthasar, Lambert, and Zwingli	8, 597/ 15
all that he hath	denied	... he flieth, like Red	8, 746/ 4
grace of Baptism was	denied	. Prayers were mocked at	8, 989/ 37
it cannot then be	denied	by these folk but	8, 1012/ 22
Saint Peter, which deadly	denied	his Master, and at	8, 1018/ 33
Both which this heretic	denieth	... and, as in my	8, 583/ 24
Saint Augustine's saying... and	denieth	not but that himself	8, 723/ 36
elects... and then himself	denieth	not but that there	8, 754/ 15
are naught? And who	denieth	that? And then he	8, 985/ 17
the very church... he	denieth	not that directly, nor	8, 1030/ 28
that directly, nor he	denieth	not but expressly confesseth	8, 1030/ 29
his apostles, nor he	denieth	not that all the	8, 1030/ 31
same church; but he	denieth	that all that go	8, 1030/ 33
church which thing Tyndale	denieth	. But, now, as for	8, 1031/ 8
be... the clergy doth	denounce	them. And as they	8, 590/ 4
And thus hath Tyndale	denounced	his own damnation himself	8, 616/ 28
Tyndale dare not himself	deny	it here I then	8, 602/ 37
if Tyndale will here	deny	me and say that	8, 621/ 35
think upon. If Tyndale	deny	that himself and all	8, 626/ 22
where they list, boldly	deny	the text... and will	8, 639/ 12
his apostles we cannot	deny	but that Tyndale so	8, 656/ 14
it; as Tyndale cannot	deny	, though these new heretics	8, 678/ 31
Jews is; nor cannot	deny	but that he took	8, 683/ 13
all such as themselves	deny	that is to wit	8, 688/ 28
this, if Tyndale dare	deny	it... I shall plainly	8, 710/ 10
so shameless as to	deny	it still, then will	8, 717/ 16
for shame also to	deny	another part. For by	8, 741/ 26
proved... nor dare well	deny	it, for fear that	8, 745/ 32
half. But, first, I	deny	that every historical faith	8, 781/ 7
which Tyndale doth expressly	deny	), the poor man will	8, 798/ 29
his scholar, may not	deny	but that christened children	8, 824/ 12
these countries? But we	deny	not but if there	8, 962/ 19
lose that substance than	deny	Christ, yet because, as	8, 968/ 20
he meant not to	deny	purgatory there... but affirmeth	8, 969/ 2
meant not thereby to	deny	that he was a	8, 986/ 3
church. Now, if they	deny	my deduction, and say	8, 1002/ 14
For all they which	deny	it and say it	8, 1003/ 30
all these heretics do	deny	it, but that the	8, 1005/ 2
known church, which they	deny	not to be a	8, 1011/ 27
a church. But they	deny	it to be the	8, 1011/ 28

This can they not	deny	. For he did not	8, 1012/ 3
ye see, may not	deny	but that the flock	8, 1012/ 13
they then thereto? "We	deny	not," say they, "but	8, 1019/ 5
less than plainly to	deny	the Gospel, and blasphemously	8, 1024/ 6
ours. For when they	deny	our known church and	8, 1029/ 30
and all others, they	deny	, ye wot well, all	8, 1029/ 31
which all are the	denying	of Christ's blood. More	8, 579/ 33
they be taught) the "	denying	of Christ's blood." How	8, 583/ 19
they now be the	denying	of Christ's blood, when	8, 583/ 20
as these do now,	denying	the common known Catholic	8, 676/ 16
two solutions. One, by	denying	that God hath made	8, 1010/ 9
will stick upon the	denying	thereof, and will not	8, 1012/ 15
convert them. And we	depart	from them unto the	8, 648/ 32
And as they which	depart	from the faith of	8, 648/ 34
even so, they that	depart	from the church of	8, 648/ 36
himself and his fellows	depart	from the Catholic Church	8, 649/ 7
his fellows, because they	depart	from the Catholic Church	8, 649/ 16
in this wise "We	depart	from them unto the	8, 651/ 28
And as they which	depart	from the faith of	8, 654/ 9
even so, they which	depart	from the church of	8, 654/ 10
say, as many as	depart	out of the church	8, 654/ 15
Tyndale . . . as they which	depart	from the faith of	8, 660/ 23
even so, they that	depart	from the church of	8, 660/ 24
generally that they which	depart	out of "the church	8, 666/ 9
in much more doubt	depart	shalt thou thence, than	8, 668/ 16
so many. These heretics	depart	also from the Catholic	8, 671/ 36
of Christ, because they	depart	only and go from	8, 672/ 27
all for heretics that	depart	out thereof, and shall	8, 733/ 14
that of all that	depart	out of this church	8, 734/ 35
I in that I	depart	not from the Catholic	8, 737/ 27
this tale of his,	depart	out of it in	8, 825/ 5
And if any person	depart	from the faith of	8, 856/ 16
Catholic church, and so	depart	therefrom: yet remaineth the	8, 856/ 18
earth, till he either	depart	out or be put	8, 856/ 26
and when we shall	depart	out of this body	8, 860/ 30
that she might peradventure	depart	out of him, and	8, 869/ 23
saith) never fail nor	depart	out or fall off	8, 870/ 23
entire church, may so	depart	and fall off from	8, 871/ 11
he should so soon	depart	that she could not	8, 884/ 26
Father Barnes, while ye	depart	hence, to assign some	8, 884/ 39
their own perils, to	depart	, except only those that	8, 900/ 25
and when we shall	depart	out of this body	8, 959/ 22
which in such wise	depart	out of the "holy	8, 1028/ 30
heretics and schismatics do	depart	. Wherefore, since I have	8, 1028/ 36
corruption and falsehood do	depart	out thereof, be not	8, 1031/ 19
For though they be	departed	out of our company	8, 578/ 31
out of them and	departed	from them and left	8, 601/ 26
the Church, and neither	departed	away themselves nor the	8, 626/ 34
and John the Baptist	departed	from the Pharisees, which	8, 648/ 8
known Catholic church is	departed	(as he saith) from	8, 649/ 14

the sects that are	departed	from the Catholic Church	8, 663/ 10
feigned... whereas they being	departed	from ours do among	8, 663/ 16
the sects that are	departed	out of this Catholic	8, 665/ 8
diverse, all which before	departed	out of our own	8, 669/ 6
that have by profession	departed	out of this church	8, 669/ 12
have they by profession	departed	out or the Church	8, 669/ 18
fellows by pride first	departed	out, and by power	8, 671/ 8
ten tribes of Israel	departed	with Jeroboam from their	8, 671/ 17
such wise as Judas	departed	from the church of	8, 672/ 1
have showed you, that	departed	from the true church	8, 672/ 17
such other heretics as	departed	also from the Church	8, 672/ 19
the saints that are	departed	"dead" saints... albeit that	8, 702/ 32
the Scripture, before they	departed	out thereof: so doth	8, 707/ 28
that in obstinate heresies	departed	and died out of	8, 711/ 32
for heretics all that	departed	from it. And all	8, 727/ 27
which he saith are	departed	out thereof as from	8, 825/ 4
of heretics," are not	departed	out, nor never can	8, 825/ 4
all these churches are	departed	and cast out; into	8, 836/ 7
that now receive them	departed	out of the Catholic	8, 872/ 30
the saints be all	departed	hence and dead and	8, 886/ 12
Almaine, sects dissevered and	departed	from the known Catholic	8, 951/ 32
of them that are	departed	, they are helped to	8, 967/ 13
of them that be	departed	out of the body	8, 967/ 29
the souls that are	departed	to be the more	8, 969/ 5
saints that are before	departed	into heaven, and that	8, 975/ 26
churches of heretics be	departed	. Now, whereas Barnes also	8, 988/ 13
for anger swerved and	departed	from their own natural	8, 1008/ 21
ever known false churches,	departed	and put out of	8, 1026/ 32
Christ and his apostles	departed	out of the church	8, 1031/ 13
of the Church and	departed	, having no power to	8, 1032/ 9
them therein, would have	departed	out of the Church	8, 1033/ 10
every man when he	departeth	out of his body	8, 960/ 13
daily prayers... and he	departeth	hence cleansed, and the	8, 960/ 16
in deadly sin, he	departeth	from her at his	8, 971/ 36
his apostles, prove their	departing	to be lawful from	8, 608/ 11
and Zwingli prove their	departing	from the Catholic church	8, 608/ 16
those that come together	departing	out of the diverse	8, 669/ 5
Solomon... with which rebellious	departing	from their king, albeit	8, 671/ 19
the sects of heretics	departing	out of the Catholic	8, 683/ 33
saith of the heretics	departing	out of the Church	8, 1031/ 2
and therefore by their	departing	out thereof were not	8, 1031/ 15
Whereupon doth his "wherefore"	depend	? Hath he anything said	8, 644/ 33
point most heresies do	depend	a very plain, open	8, 712/ 36
of the Christian faith	depend	upon the truth and	8, 747/ 26
all the other articles	depend	... and none other church	8, 753/ 35
truth of God's word	depended	upon the mouths of	8, 800/ 3
but without any outward	dependence	, hath its solidity, substance	8, 800/ 5
whereupon the false doctrine	dependeth	, unto the old doctrine	8, 623/ 19
the time more meritorious,	dependeth	upon the circumstances of	8, 698/ 21
of the true scripture	dependeth	that credence, I say	8, 707/ 29

the point whereupon specially	dependeth	the matter that we	8, 720/ 3
feeling faith," whereupon finally	dependeth	all his purpose to	8, 762/ 36
that the faith which	dependeth	upon another man's mouth	8, 764/ 24
truth of God's word	dependeth	not of the truth	8, 774/ 9
truth of God's word	dependeth	not of the truth	8, 799/ 36
truth of God's words	dependeth	not upon the truth	8, 800/ 26
that point, whereupon all	dependeth	, nothing at all for	8, 859/ 2
all the whole remnant	dependeth	, since that, by him	8, 896/ 14
credence. Wherefore, his credence	dependeth	upon that that he	8, 1004/ 25
or deliver the creed,	dependeth	upon a known church	8, 1004/ 33
the faith and manners	depending	thereupon, ye should believe	8, 620/ 22
place, for any gay	depending	that it hath either	8, 791/ 21
lack of amendment finally	deposed	and changed. But that	8, 590/ 15
such things... and sometimes	deposed	of their offices, deprived	8, 596/ 33
hide his intent or	deprave	his purpose with... but	8, 665/ 30
whose doctrine he now	depraveth	, taught him that lesson	8, 839/ 28
deposed of their offices,	deprived	of their benefices, and	8, 596/ 33
done for him, be	depured	and cleansed before that	8, 967/ 2
reason that Tyndale now	derideth	and mocketh... Saint Cyprian	8, 602/ 19
naught and taken in	derision	... and would that no	8, 595/ 23
have holy vows in	derision	... and in despite of	8, 630/ 19
with blasphemous mockery, knavish	derision	, and scorn. And surely	8, 702/ 30
have the faith in	derision	? This argument is so	8, 883/ 14
enemy of the Church,	derogating	unreverently both the holy	8, 989/ 29
walk safe enough. Then	descend	we somewhat lower, and	8, 999/ 36
serpentine seed that is	descended	of them. For Luther	8, 585/ 13
whole Catholic Church he	descended	to the clergy alone	8, 599/ 11
his chapter, wherein he	descendeth	by degrees, as ye	8, 599/ 8
from the outermost is	descending	... and ever the outer	8, 605/ 14
unknown, and wherein they	describe	, each of them, their	8, 1003/ 32
glorious process will they	describe	us the holiness of	8, 1010/ 28
feeling faith as Tyndale	described	us and telleth us	8, 760/ 16
For lo, thus he	described	his church... Barnes But	8, 837/ 3
heretics, and as surely	describeth	them as though he	8, 688/ 18
bad as good yet	describeth	he partly the vicious	8, 732/ 24
feeling faith as he	describeth	... he proceedeth forth and	8, 763/ 4
wherein he defineth and	describeth	his church, with all	8, 838/ 34
universal church that Barnes	describeth	us, and telleth us	8, 949/ 27
in him as Barnes	describeth	us, yet if he	8, 958/ 25
Barnes abide by his	description	then is there no	8, 844/ 31
in all this his	description	and definition of the	8, 847/ 34
ye consider well the	descriptions	and the differences, besides	8, 993/ 10
a "voice crying in	desert	, "Make ready the way	8, 651/ 16
John therefore lived in	desert	, and fasted and fared	8, 653/ 27
Moses and Aaron in	desert	... for which they went	8, 671/ 14
hundred thousand died in	desert	for unbelief... and be	8, 793/ 1
left their carcasses in	desert	had there perished for	8, 793/ 24
while they were in	desert	, the number of open	8, 793/ 30
their carcasses in the	desert	, and never came in	8, 795/ 36
but many died in	desert	yet in the meanwhile	8, 865/ 23

and brought thence into	desert	under Moses and Aaron	8, 1008/ 13
and Aaron, and in	desert	kept it a known	8, 1008/ 13
do very well, and	deserve	thank of God, in	8, 791/ 7
can be sufficient to	deserve	heaven, but the greatness	8, 841/ 9
may here merit and	deserve	in this life that	8, 969/ 15
Christ hath not only	deserved	for us the remission	8, 692/ 11
than their sins have	deserved	. For this thing, by	8, 967/ 15
their merits which they	deserved	before, while they lived	8, 968/ 3
only which he hath	deserved	being here alive." And	8, 968/ 7
punishment than we have	deserved	... the sins be in	8, 968/ 27
faith and justice, they	deserved	to be chiefly honored	8, 977/ 35
for lack of due	deserving	yet they that be	8, 970/ 31
than himself, and therefore	desire	them to pray for	8, 582/ 10
that likewise as the	desire	of honor, praise, and	8, 591/ 27
that no man will	desire	to have it proved	8, 606/ 19
man will, I suppose,	desire	to have it proved	8, 606/ 27
naught, so shall I	desire	the reader to resort	8, 693/ 9
therefore how can he	desire	that we should therein	8, 751/ 25
it, or for such	desire	be anything the nearer	8, 786/ 17
them died for inordinate	desire	of meat not in	8, 793/ 3
body, and that with	desire	, too... for because he	8, 868/ 11
she would no more	desire	of him for the	8, 884/ 35
Tyndale, as I have	desired	him once or twice	8, 670/ 20
almost a thousand times	desired	him, let Tyndale tell	8, 713/ 18
out unto him and	desired	him to come in	8, 743/ 3
out unto" Christ, and "	desired	him to come in	8, 758/ 34
devil, and after his	desires	will ye do." "Well	8, 783/ 25
impediment unto the fervent	desires	of the other brethren	8, 884/ 30
the thing which she	desireth	of him is to	8, 886/ 32
might, if they were	desirous	of the best, very	8, 612/ 15
damned, if they were	desirous	and diligent about their	8, 613/ 2
another place: "Do you	despise	the congregation of God	8, 833/ 33
church of God," saying, "	Despise	you the church of	8, 834/ 16
them that are bad,	despise	this church in which	8, 834/ 19
rebuked such as did	despise	it as Friar Barnes	8, 834/ 22
Saint Paul saith thus: "	Despise	not the grace which	8, 843/ 32
his own; thus ye	despise	the church of God	8, 854/ 18
not among other things	despise	and reprove bells for	8, 932/ 22
Bernard should seem to	despise	and set at naught	8, 984/ 33
by the same means	despise	all other holy ceremonies	8, 984/ 34
the proud Pharisee that	despised	the publican, and on	8, 620/ 15
church Saint Paul therefore	despised	not, but called it	8, 834/ 21
able to bring the	despiser	to damnation. But it	8, 633/ 15
heareth me; and whoso	despiseth	you despiseth me." And	8, 614/ 25
and whoso despiseth you	despiseth	me." And these words	8, 614/ 25
instead of obeying them	despiseth	them and persecuteth them	8, 616/ 18
me, and he that	despiseth	you despiseth me"; and	8, 616/ 24
he that despiseth you	despiseth	me"; and "He that	8, 616/ 24
church which he now	despiseth	. But the heresies which	8, 839/ 34
me, and he that	despiseth	you, despiseth me"?To	8, 998/ 32

he that despiseth you,	despiseth	me"? To this, though	8, 998/ 32
being their prey, to	despoil	and kill and devour	8, 723/ 21
rebellion to beat, rob,	despoil	, and kill them. For	8, 953/ 18
of their places and	despoiled	of their living, and	8, 832/ 4
archheretics teach in gluttony,	despoiling	of churches, despite of	8, 639/ 9
and their own inevitable	destiny	. Now, what false glosses	8, 640/ 2
to fall to the	destiny	of God's election, and	8, 897/ 9
froward... but election and	destiny	shall do altogether." And	8, 897/ 29
other side, those whose	destiny	shall be, for lack	8, 901/ 34
grace or glory, clearly	destitute	and dead when we	8, 688/ 7
words should kill and	destroy	the body. The Scripture	8, 581/ 3
ordained that folk should	destroy	themselves with forbearing their	8, 631/ 16
in plain places to	destroy	the literal sense, for	8, 634/ 22
the clergy useth to "	destroy	the literal sense" of	8, 635/ 22
glossing whereof they would	destroy	the free will of	8, 639/ 36
false doctrine labor to	destroy	the very, true doctrine	8, 672/ 9
and heresies labor to	destroy	the true doctrine... and	8, 672/ 12
would impugn, disprove, and	destroy	, is alone the very	8, 673/ 11
understanding that they clean	destroy	them, and construe them	8, 687/ 20
leaven, and as they	destroy	daily the true preachers	8, 706/ 30
even so would they	destroy	it also, could they	8, 706/ 32
traditions, called Talmud, to	destroy	the sense of the	8, 707/ 5
on and saith "they	destroy	daily the true preachers	8, 709/ 31
you such as would	destroy	the leaven that I	8, 709/ 34
of their Talmud, "to	destroy	the sense of the	8, 713/ 2
turn over utterly and	destroy	clearly Tyndale's whole ghostly	8, 754/ 31
thereby to damn and	destroy	the sin that the	8, 755/ 17
it, I say, and	destroy	it, by the sin	8, 755/ 19
they clearly subvert and	destroy	all his "feeling faith	8, 758/ 1
mouth shall overthrow and	destroy	the strong captain of	8, 794/ 13
never be able to	destroy	the faith which our	8, 807/ 12
after betray them and	destroy	them... then would the	8, 877/ 26
true faith labor to	destroy	the true faith and	8, 911/ 21
never be able to	destroy	it, but pull they	8, 915/ 4
they might disprove and	destroy	this church that is	8, 984/ 30
suffer it to be	destroyed	... nor the flock that	8, 617/ 4
one matter alone utterly	destroyed	the foundation of all	8, 657/ 11
here hath Tyndale suddenly	destroyed	and pulled down the	8, 665/ 9
already dead and utterly	destroyed	in spirit... and but	8, 673/ 16
For as they had	destroyed	the right sense of	8, 706/ 23
so would they have	destroyed	it also, had they	8, 706/ 24
For as they have	destroyed	the right sense of	8, 706/ 29
saith that they have "	destroyed	the right sense of	8, 709/ 11
part of Tyndale's distinction	destroyed	. Now is the second	8, 749/ 31
Dialogue, concerning Sandwich Haven	destroyed	through Tenterden Steeple. And	8, 775/ 35
I say, lost and	destroyed	the effect of all	8, 819/ 33
contend in judgment, have	destroyed	all patience, devotion, and	8, 945/ 3
higher places... but she	destroyed	as many as she	8, 976/ 35
deadly sinful minds: he	destroyeth	, ye wot well, all	8, 588/ 26
For the allegory neither	destroyeth	nor letteth the literal	8, 635/ 24

with which he clean	destroyeth	all the other three	8, 741/ 9
the Jews; which thing	destroyeth	all that pleasant patch	8, 791/ 28
the church damneth and	destroyeth	their heresies. And yet	8, 828/ 35
Barnes' own bringing forth,	destroyeth	utterly Barnes' whole purpose	8, 835/ 34
Barnes... but it utterly	destroyeth	Friar Barnes' false glossing	8, 914/ 25
against himself, and utterly	destroyeth	his own church... and	8, 972/ 19
been indeed the very	destruction	both of Sandwich Haven	8, 776/ 4
of doctrine, to the	destruction	of souls, but evermore	8, 1032/ 7
was by divers heretics	detected	unto me, that he	8, 813/ 13
the salvation of any	determinate	person yet living be	8, 802/ 11
church or by the	determination	of the Church assembled	8, 715/ 3
own mind to the	determination	of the Catholic Church	8, 715/ 20
shall believe surely the	determination	thereof, and take them	8, 733/ 15
no let unto the	determination	or to the making	8, 923/ 10
people, yet should their	determination	and decree be of	8, 941/ 6
they have done their	determination	is not then to	8, 941/ 25
wit: that they would	determine	when they were come	8, 940/ 12
all Christian people would	determine	if they came to	8, 941/ 29
a council together to	determine	it. And when this	8, 942/ 2
were not so fully	determined	but that some were	8, 612/ 12
truth of those doubts	determined	, which doubts rise upon	8, 619/ 35
such as himself had	determined	to give the grace	8, 636/ 12
The Church hath otherwise	determined	." More Now, good Christian	8, 707/ 13
The Church hath otherwise	determined	." More Lo, good Christian	8, 714/ 19
The Church hath otherwise	determined	." Here must Tyndale understand	8, 714/ 32
the Church hath otherwise	determined	." Lo, good readers, here	8, 716/ 16
say the Church hath	determined	otherwise. For I ween	8, 716/ 21
But though it have	determined	it... yet will I	8, 716/ 23
The Church hath otherwise	determined	it." And therefore I	8, 716/ 24
well that I am	determined	nothing rashly to believe	8, 736/ 36
by the same church	determined	or by the general	8, 739/ 37
our part not only	determined	by councils, but also	8, 872/ 24
in spirit, have already	determined	, as though I were	8, 920/ 21
in diverse times diversely	determined	. But in articles of	8, 923/ 22
would they not have	determined	that ever any such	8, 940/ 6
have been so there	determined	, for the power and	8, 941/ 2
in the country... which,	detesting	the abomination that he	8, 663/ 26
face. Saint Bernard also,	detesting	such apostasy and the	8, 989/ 9
confessed... was included the	detesting	of all manner kinds	8, 1027/ 25
in the Book of	Deuteronomy	, "Thou shall not bind	8, 636/ 15
money. As through all	Deutschland	, every priest paying a	8, 584/ 18
Talmud of the devil's	device	and theirs, do corrupt	8, 717/ 13
well that all their	device	of an unknown church	8, 1003/ 21
and power of the	devil	by the might of	8, 608/ 19
messengers sent by the	devil	. And finally, as far	8, 611/ 29
many branches soever the	devil	blow off, to be	8, 617/ 6
blaspheme, and say the	devil	doth all. And thus	8, 626/ 10
the Scripture wrong the	devil	hath driven them down	8, 626/ 14
great works unto the	devil	, as the very worst	8, 626/ 17
heretics... as if the	devil	had, his own hands	8, 627/ 7

the way but the	devil	will well enough by	8, 634/ 18
utterly condemn to the	devil	their foul, filthy "weddings	8, 640/ 13
specially sent by the	devil	to mar men's faith	8, 653/ 3
the church of the	devil	, which is king, as	8, 662/ 16
neither upon God nor	devil	nor immortality of their	8, 664/ 26
perceive how blindly the	devil	hath led him hereabout	8, 665/ 22
henceforth to serve the	devil	in sacrilege, and make	8, 666/ 18
very churches of the	devil	. And thus, good Christian	8, 670/ 33
very churches of the	devil	, already dead and utterly	8, 673/ 16
so forth to the	devil	of hell. Howbeit, of	8, 695/ 33
a drudge of the	devil	out of Christ's church	8, 713/ 16
of pride the great	devil	himself, hath gathered this	8, 728/ 18
the sin that the	devil	caused Adam to commit	8, 755/ 18
the sin that the	devil	caused the Jews to	8, 755/ 19
go straight unto the	devil	? Now that ye see	8, 758/ 22
shameless sects that the	devil	can devise, these be	8, 767/ 9
are governed by the	devil	in their falsehood now	8, 769/ 10
in falsehood by the	devil	, that leadeth them into	8, 769/ 13
blasphemous as scantily the	devil	durst teach it... saving	8, 775/ 32
and go to the	devil	at last. And therefore	8, 777/ 21
charity. For though the	devil	may, besides such things	8, 781/ 35
and, being by the	devil	enticed to kill the	8, 783/ 5
in the other... the	devil	that with his flesh	8, 783/ 12
the children of the	devil	, and after his desires	8, 783/ 25
art worse than the	devil	, because thou dost not	8, 785/ 22
the invention of the	devil	could he ever have	8, 786/ 1
needs go to the	devil	. For other faith he	8, 786/ 10
must needs to the	devil	... no man can anything	8, 786/ 13
pope and of the	devil	and me what faith	8, 787/ 26
therein worse than the	devil	, which both believeth and	8, 787/ 34
is, in that the	devil	believeth that the very	8, 787/ 36
miracles, and say the	devil	fleeth from folks' blessings	8, 788/ 9
devil's in that the	devil	, I dare say, believeth	8, 788/ 14
the very worst damned	devil	in the deepest dungeon	8, 788/ 23
their bodies to the	devil	to teach them leave	8, 789/ 16
wise promised, against the	devil	that went about to	8, 807/ 13
lie, in which the	devil	, he said, owed him	8, 814/ 34
cloven claws of the	devil	. But yet, if the	8, 817/ 3
debate, and dissension: the	devil	. And yet for the	8, 817/ 31
the invention of the	devil	, and sin to do	8, 826/ 20
God is to the	devil	. But he forgetteth in	8, 832/ 2
nor no newelty the	devil	, nor the devil's limb	8, 833/ 13
he learned of the	devil	since he ran out	8, 839/ 35
will. And that the	devil	hath taught him this	8, 840/ 5
said, learned of the	devil	alone. And that he	8, 842/ 3
God. And that the	devil	hath taught it him	8, 842/ 7
all. Which lie the	devil	and the devil's limbs	8, 842/ 28
Church. And that the	devil	and the devil's limbs	8, 842/ 35
he learned of the	devil	, contrary to the continual	8, 849/ 27
lesson learned of the	devil	. For so should we	8, 850/ 23

rather run to the	devil	in hell than win	8, 868/ 33
beguiled, and suffer the	devil	make us mad fools	8, 890/ 6
limb of the very	devil	indeed. "And yet over	8, 894/ 3
church but of the	devil	, and thieves and murderers	8, 918/ 36
betook them to the	devil	to teach them to	8, 920/ 13
deliver him to the	devil	for the punishment of	8, 920/ 24
is prepared for the	devil	and his angels." Here	8, 920/ 33
was deceived by the	devil	when he made himself	8, 926/ 5
fruit to serve the	devil	at his dinner. What	8, 926/ 14
the persuasion of the	devil	, kept back; ye know	8, 926/ 20
heresy to the very	devil	of hell. And I	8, 926/ 34
so strong is the	devil	in their obstinate hearts	8, 956/ 10
deadly sins serve the	devil	? If Friar Barnes will	8, 985/ 21
that they serve the	devil	(if he had said	8, 986/ 14
of the most wily	devil	, under color of going	8, 987/ 33
promise of Christ, the	devil	and he labor in	8, 992/ 16
good men, and the	devil	doth after sow cockle	8, 1020/ 10
field like as the	devil	turneth the corn into	8, 1020/ 31
as soon as the	devil	had once entered into	8, 1032/ 10
that confession is the	devil's	invention, and absolution is	8, 704/ 20
so deep in the	devil's	dregs that but if	8, 713/ 34
new Talmud of the	devil's	device and theirs, do	8, 717/ 13
he now calleth the	devil's	invention... and shall take	8, 733/ 10
pope's faith, and the	devil's	faith (which may stand	8, 773/ 21
pope's faith, and the	devil's	faith (which may stand	8, 777/ 33
my faith, and the	devil's	, too... and that the	8, 778/ 25
pope's faith, and the	devil's	faith... every man, I	8, 779/ 15
which he calleth the	devil's	faith and mine. For	8, 785/ 17
faith but if the	devil's	own hand had fumbled	8, 786/ 2
as devilish as the	devil's	own faith indeed. First	8, 787/ 29
faith worse than the	devil's	is, in that the	8, 787/ 35
worse than is the	devil's	in that the devil	8, 788/ 14
as he saith, "the	devil's	faith" therefore, as for	8, 797/ 23
and, for conclusion, the	devil's	faith. The other kind	8, 818/ 6
the devil, nor the	devil's	limb, to be false	8, 833/ 13
the devil and the	devil's	limbs have taught him	8, 842/ 28
the devil and the	devil's	limbs have taught it	8, 842/ 35
vine... may by the	devil's	means and their own	8, 870/ 10
in earth to the	devil's	very church in hell	8, 966/ 2
in conclusion upon the	devil's	dunghill in hell. And	8, 972/ 1
set shepherds upon the	devil's	flock, but would his	8, 1012/ 4
infidels that were the	devil's	flock, and help to	8, 1012/ 5
many great abominable, horrible,	devilish	deeds, but yet never	8, 575/ 20
cakebread be very false,	devilish	errors... and, in all	8, 589/ 34
himself deceived, and his	devilish	doctrine, by the writing	8, 623/ 35
Church, plain against their	devilish	doctrine. And this point	8, 624/ 11
that he doth such	devilish	deeds, he doth yet	8, 667/ 2
numbereth them), doth this	devilish	drunken soul abominably blaspheme	8, 713/ 31
great many, since these	devilish	heresies came up. And	8, 732/ 32
their proper places the	devilish	doctrine of this his	8, 776/ 22

it is doubly as	devilish	as the devil's own	8, 787/ 28
do never so many	devilish	deeds through the fruit	8, 818/ 15
harlotry, and all his	devilish	lies which he spitteth	8, 833/ 16
covert purpose of Barnes'	devilish	doctrine planted in among	8, 844/ 4
forgiveness after. These two	devilish	heresies which Tyndale hath	8, 917/ 33
and what unto that	devilish	doctrine? There would Saint	8, 926/ 17
be saved with damnable	devilish	living. And for these	8, 965/ 35
obstinately live therein, and	devilishly	also die therein, that	8, 665/ 17
in with the damned	devils	with flame and fire	8, 607/ 27
nor yet all the	devils	in hell. Now have	8, 656/ 27
also Lucifer's church of	devils	in hell be better	8, 672/ 37
Christ, which all the	devils	in hell shall never	8, 673/ 12
Saint James saith, "The	devils	do both believe and	8, 785/ 17
like wise, all the	devils	of hell that are	8, 807/ 10
and abominable harlots and	devils	... namely since no good	8, 832/ 22
be. For all the	devils	in hell, nor all	8, 915/ 2
those four kinds of	devils	. By all which whole	8, 988/ 5
after the legion of	devils	entered once in unto	8, 1032/ 12
muse and study and	devise	upon the only example	8, 637/ 28
be that he might	devise	to say that he	8, 666/ 2
and yet labor to	devise	us marks, by all	8, 667/ 36
wit or learning can	devise	, could Saint Augustine have	8, 682/ 36
men... Tyndale doth but	devise	that tale upon his	8, 734/ 7
shall ye see Tyndale	devise	you such a shift	8, 741/ 5
that the devil can	devise	, these be the bottom	8, 767/ 9
from this point, and	devise	a question himself, as	8, 802/ 7
their wily malice can	devise	, to make us mistake	8, 892/ 25
holiness that you can	devise	, and cry, "The Church	8, 918/ 31
in good faith, well	devise	whether this pageant be	8, 964/ 30
very church that they	devise	for sure marks themselves	8, 994/ 3
any of them all	devise	is there nowhere none	8, 994/ 10
of their farther folly	devise	, each of them, tokens	8, 995/ 1
made for licenses... but	devised	for punishments, and for	8, 587/ 11
Tyndale well and comely	devised	? And yet forthwith, to	8, 599/ 16
and estimation, they have	devised	a new heresy wherewith	8, 625/ 15
foresaw the fruit and	devised	those texts in such	8, 637/ 37
by some convenient commentary	devised	upon the truth written	8, 677/ 24
all these heretics have	devised	for the maintenance of	8, 678/ 6
requisite... himself hath here	devised	an evasion by means	8, 741/ 34
the secret, unknown church	devised	by William Tyndale. And	8, 993/ 7
of them all have	devised	to know the church	8, 993/ 35
if the door were	devised	for them with three	8, 1021/ 31
that possibly could be	devised	was it labored to	8, 1027/ 13
to blind us with,	deviseth	of his own head	8, 735/ 6
repentant sinners that Tyndale	deviseth	, and the church of	8, 927/ 5
faithful people that Barnes	deviseth	... saving for lack of	8, 927/ 5
of them but he	deviseth	and imagineth marks, tokens	8, 1003/ 33
unknown church, in the	devising	whereof they have gone	8, 993/ 18
part of their own	devising	, part others beside, that	8, 1001/ 33
their wily-foolish invention in	devising	the church to be	8, 1015/ 28

lack of their own	devoir	and for frowardness of	8, 799/ 19
part of their own	devoir	anything doing thereto, live	8, 897/ 24
Jews, he had of	devotion	suddenly fallen into their	8, 619/ 13
but of his own	devotion	and charity... which yet	8, 635/ 19
ruled by charity and	devotion	shall not need to	8, 699/ 2
help, nor other men's	devotion	for so small but	8, 699/ 32
her good will and	devotion	, to spend it out	8, 699/ 36
the delight of her	devotion	... in which he delighteth	8, 700/ 2
ruled with charity and	devotion	that cometh and worketh	8, 700/ 16
or that psalms without	devotion	. Briefly, all your holiness	8, 930/ 21
and those psalms without	devotion	... as though himself had	8, 932/ 10
have destroyed all patience,	devotion	, and faith in Christian	8, 945/ 3
same... such deeds of	devotion	are in vain used	8, 967/ 31
earnest penny of which	devotion	they lacked while they	8, 967/ 32
there with an incredible	devotion	, as though an angel	8, 990/ 11
despoil and kill and	devour	it as they list	8, 723/ 21
not... but for her	devout	mind that she bore	8, 699/ 22
holy living and their	devout	prayer. And one thing	8, 832/ 28
They that will live	devoutly	in Christ must suffer	8, 930/ 10
very good, and which	devoutly	done (as with many	8, 932/ 20
own law De con.	Di	. 4.c., "Prima igitur	8, 980/ 18
a sagitta volante in	dia	, a negotio perambulante in	8, 988/ 2
readers, that I (whose	Dialogue	in the beginning of	8, 576/ 23
by me, in my	Dialogue	, but also before my	8, 602/ 10
that whereas in my	Dialogue	I had proved first	8, 602/ 34
I have in my	Dialogue	proved by Scripture, last	8, 604/ 8
the book of my	Dialogue	, proved already that Tyndale	8, 710/ 18
I rehearse in my	Dialogue	, concerning Sandwich Haven destroyed	8, 775/ 35
diverse chapters of my	Dialogue	: I shall hereafter, in	8, 776/ 21
his Answer unto my	Dialogue	, that our works must	8, 822/ 36
have declared in my	Dialogue	, that our Lady had	8, 1006/ 1
forth only this one: "	dic	ecclesiae"... by which our	8, 942/ 29
those words of Christ "	dic	ecclesiae"; that is to	8, 1024/ 10
in the rubric, "Ex	dictis	Bonifacii martyris." But Tyndale	8, 593/ 27
be mortal, and utterly	die	with the body... they	8, 626/ 1
therein, and devilishly also	die	therein, that every man	8, 665/ 17
we follow, we shall	die	... but the Spirit of	8, 756/ 10
whether if the man	die	forthwith as soon as	8, 818/ 19
faith that happeth to	die	in his sleep, had	8, 823/ 25
and "Why wilt thou	die	, O thou house of	8, 840/ 13
in their hearts to	die	for them, as Christ	8, 851/ 34
and many of you	die	also." Lo, good readers	8, 854/ 24
children that after Baptism	die	in their cradles. But	8, 867/ 10
dangerous to live and	die	in; and that she	8, 884/ 3
the prince's proclamation, to	die	therefor. (For that he	8, 886/ 25
persecution yea, or peradventure	die	before she should be	8, 887/ 3
do yet, ere they	die	, so repent that they	8, 899/ 29
the flesh, ye shall	die	." And after the flesh	8, 958/ 27
wife, or our son,	die	, or if our substance	8, 968/ 17
live or when we	die	lose it without great	8, 968/ 23

say, them that do	die	therein. And Barnes leaveth	8, 970/ 3
of this church could	die	in deadly sin; whereof	8, 970/ 20
will without due repentance	die	in deadly sin, he	8, 971/ 35
in this church also	die	, in the Catholic faith	8, 975/ 24
they will themselves, to	die	therefor. Then ask we	8, 999/ 7
old holy doctors which	died	(and some were martyred	8, 602/ 6
lived long after, and	died	, a holy, virtuous man	8, 662/ 7
ointment he should have	died	... and that she had	8, 699/ 26
lived, and in diverse	died	... of whose lives the	8, 711/ 14
obstinate heresies departed and	died	out of the Catholic	8, 711/ 32
that Christ neither verily	died	nor verily rose again	8, 740/ 17
all that, when he	died	go straight unto the	8, 758/ 22
of Turkey yea, and	died	thereon, too rather than	8, 781/ 15
those six hundred thousand	died	in desert for unbelief	8, 792/ 36
that many of them	died	for inordinate desire of	8, 793/ 3
that all those that	died	in wilderness were reprobates	8, 795/ 2
men or miracles, there	died	in wilderness such as	8, 795/ 11
mind as many martyrs	died	before their Christendom should	8, 818/ 21
a minister, and so	died	with repentance of his	8, 818/ 30
saved in case he	died	, as many children do	8, 822/ 21
them, as Christ hath	died	for the Christian people	8, 851/ 35
came thither, but many	died	in desert yet in	8, 865/ 23
known Catholic church, and	died	in the same known	8, 975/ 27
fell sick and many	died	among them, to teach	8, 1017/ 28
actual thinking thereupon... then	dieth	every man out of	8, 823/ 24
and in which he	dieth	. Therefore, the truth is	8, 823/ 28
death of him that	dieth	, saith your Lord God	8, 840/ 14
church here, when he	dieth	in such mind, for	8, 965/ 36
that every man that	dieth	out of deadly sin	8, 966/ 17
his sins when he	dieth	, and asketh mercy, shall	8, 966/ 18
clean forgiven, that yet	dieth	in the state of	8, 970/ 6
of the Church as	dieth	out of deadly sin	8, 970/ 12
of faith, though they	differ	in degrees... and as	8, 822/ 33
could not perceive the	difference	between the world and	8, 606/ 6
For there is one	difference	more between Tyndale's reason	8, 608/ 6
reason and mine... which	difference	, saving that Tyndale here	8, 608/ 7
specially spoken for the	difference	between the Old Law	8, 615/ 26
there is no little	difference	between the thing that	8, 698/ 3
in manner, as great	difference	as is between the	8, 719/ 36
among others, no small	difference	between them in the	8, 720/ 1
way, good reader, the	difference	between Saint Augustine and	8, 750/ 20
and of the great	difference	between Moses, that taught	8, 752/ 33
the specific and kindly	difference	that divideth the kind	8, 823/ 15
ye remember well, the	difference	between the common known	8, 866/ 25
this, he putteth a	difference	, indeed, between the token	8, 880/ 8
partial that without any	difference	of cause between her	8, 898/ 2
without other cause or	difference	but because himself list	8, 898/ 30
reason grounded upon the	difference	between the whole Catholic	8, 939/ 20
putteth you here a	difference	between the particular church	8, 950/ 19
Paul maketh a clear	difference	between the fornicators, the	8, 1017/ 20

mouth, that made the	difference	between the true church	8, 1027/ 17
you so many plain	differences	between Tyndale's reason and	8, 607/ 30
show you so many	differences	between himself and a	8, 607/ 32
all parts some such	differences	between them that I	8, 650/ 3
the descriptions and the	differences	, besides that neither nother	8, 993/ 10
many manner things far	different	I might well show	8, 719/ 37
had then so great	difficulty	that many for lack	8, 613/ 4
the thing had some	difficulty	there, because the sundry	8, 621/ 31
such a confusion or	difficulty	... yet if it did	8, 622/ 19
plenteous, with much less	difficulty	much more resist the	8, 756/ 2
and shall be great	difficulty	for some of them	8, 937/ 18
that there is no	difficulty	nor hardness appearing thereupon	8, 997/ 10
Jesus, and not in	dignities	nor honors of the	8, 857/ 32
person by reason of	dignity	nor yet to any	8, 857/ 18
spiritual power or secular	dignity	. For many princes and	8, 857/ 34
church standeth not in	dignity	, but in confession of	8, 858/ 7
spiritual power or secular	dignity	, but in confession of	8, 858/ 20
spiritual power or secular	dignity	... for many princes and	8, 910/ 7
church standeth not in	dignity	, but in confession of	8, 910/ 24
standeth not in the	dignity	, but in the confession	8, 911/ 4
so much by the	dignity	of the rulers as	8, 911/ 8
those that are in	dignity	, provoke to rebellion the	8, 911/ 19
hangeeth she on the	dignity	of her fellowship the	8, 954/ 8
behind." For now, in	dilating	and declaring of his	8, 647/ 35
for lack of sufficient	diligence	perished, God of his	8, 613/ 5
will work with our	diligence	; but not if we	8, 890/ 5
For why to use	diligence	and forbear haste, and	8, 895/ 1
a wary living, using	diligence	to withstand sin then	8, 966/ 12
heaviness of heart, with	diligence	used in avoiding sin	8, 970/ 14
Scripture saith that the	diligent	prayer of a just	8, 582/ 13
they were desirous and	diligent	about their own soul	8, 613/ 3
the motherly cure and	diligent	help of her attain	8, 994/ 25
remiss in praying also	diligently	for ourselves. For he	8, 867/ 18
out of our wrinkles,	diligently	... but yet, in this	8, 970/ 37
only laboreth sore to	diminish	as much as he	8, 934/ 5
the body to be	diminished	and made a small	8, 617/ 2
the stock, be it	diminished	and minced never so	8, 671/ 32
very mischievously, to the	diminishing	of Christian men's minds	8, 849/ 25
and must needs say "	Dimitte	mihi debita." The which	8, 860/ 13
and must needs say "	Dimitte	mihi debita" the which	8, 956/ 29
quae talia habebat ut	dimitterentur	" declareth plainly the contrary	8, 970/ 21
damn us all into	Dimmingsdale	... yet let us beseech	8, 797/ 35
the devil at his	dinner	. What would the general	8, 926/ 14
of Saint Cyprian, Saint	Dionysius	, and other holy men	8, 707/ 2
of Saint Cyprian, Saint	Dionysius	, and other holy men	8, 712/ 4
Ignatius, Saint Polycarp, Saint	Dionysius	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom	8, 727/ 19
but laid yet more	directly	for his purpose than	8, 719/ 16
that question not so	directly	to the matter, and	8, 802/ 9
he denieth not that	directly	, nor he denieth not	8, 1030/ 29
mire allto tumbled in	dirt	, holdeth up his foul	8, 974/ 1

find one drop of	dirt	thereon. But now that	8, 974/ 4
gloss that he allegeth (	Dis	. 24, A recta) which	8, 914/ 2
bringeth forth (De paene.,	Dis	. 2, "Si"), that saith	8, 915/ 17
this manner "De paene.,	Dis	. 2, "Si," in glossa	8, 917/ 10
other law De paene.,	Dis	. 2, "Si" that law	8, 917/ 26
the princes both did	disallow	them, and hated them	8, 694/ 15
Christian readers, shall after	discern	and judge... whether the	8, 602/ 30
the best, very well	discern	them, concerning the glossing	8, 612/ 15
shall be sufficient to	discern	and know the Church	8, 623/ 27
it can judge and	discern	the words of God	8, 676/ 33
God that it can	discern	the word of God	8, 676/ 37
gift that it can	discern	the words of God	8, 677/ 16
given the gift to	discern	and know the Scripture	8, 683/ 17
gift of God to	discern	which is the very	8, 689/ 26
given that gift to	discern	the true scripture from	8, 708/ 4
his voice, and can	discern	his word, and knoweth	8, 729/ 25
man's salvation, might well	discern	all that may be	8, 749/ 11
that it shall perfectly	discern	the words of God	8, 751/ 32
which they be, and	discern	them from the thieves	8, 877/ 34
that it can truly	discern	the words of God	8, 895/ 35
better, nor shall not	discern	the true preacher from	8, 897/ 20
the faith... he cannot	discern	and know the divine	8, 977/ 10
Church hath so long	discerned	and judged for the	8, 678/ 14
the false should be	discerned	and judged. And therefore	8, 933/ 37
that gift that it	discerneth	the words of God	8, 678/ 11
of God that it	discerneth	the very scripture of	8, 678/ 20
which it knoweth and	discerneth	(as Saint Augustine saith	8, 711/ 17
any saint, the Church	discerneth	if anything were at	8, 711/ 22
given his gift of	discerning	the very scripture of	8, 707/ 19
saith, the knowledge and	discerning	thereof from all other	8, 770/ 23
her husband were therefore	discharged	of her and may	8, 985/ 32
shall purpose unto Tyndale's	disciple	the question that goeth	8, 802/ 16
himself. I ask his	disciple	, therefore, this: "Sir, M	8, 802/ 18
this: "Sir, M. Tyndale's	disciple	, since ye say that	8, 802/ 19
Tyndale hath instructed his	disciple	to make answer sufficient	8, 803/ 13
seem strange to this	disciple	of Tyndale, because it	8, 803/ 36
holy heart of any	disciple	of Tyndale whom Tyndale	8, 804/ 17
he teacheth here his	disciple	is not worth a	8, 804/ 22
Lo, good readers, this	disciple	of Tyndale, in these	8, 806/ 1
Tyndale cannot teach his	disciple	that they allegeth the	8, 809/ 26
Tyndale here teacheth his	disciple	to say that they	8, 812/ 2
the meeting with Christ's	disciple	that had so well-known	8, 889/ 4
and his apostles and	disciples	heretics and a damnable	8, 601/ 28
how Christ warneth his	disciples	to beware of the	8, 609/ 34
and all his other	disciples	, might well and without	8, 639/ 34
father; we be Moses'	disciples	; how knoweth he the	8, 641/ 30
And Christ and his	disciples	and John the Baptist	8, 648/ 7
he calleth the pope's	disciples	, as from folk fallen	8, 649/ 8
great company of Christ's	disciples	went from him when	8, 671/ 26
Tyndale, lo, teacheth his	disciples	to answer the reason	8, 706/ 19

now biddeth Tyndale his	disciples	that they shall answer	8, 708/ 14
lo, he teacheth his	disciples	yet a third answer	8, 717/ 26
where he blameth his	disciples	for not believing those	8, 747/ 21
would not receive his	disciples	were threatened of his	8, 759/ 15
the meinie of his	disciples	when he told them	8, 761/ 22
bishops, with all other	disciples	, following the example mightily	8, 765/ 7
lest himself and his	disciples	might peradventure seem to	8, 801/ 15
he saith to his	disciples	whom he sent to	8, 882/ 18
Evangelist said that "the	disciples	" murmured at the loss	8, 907/ 23
only, and his true	disciples	knew him by both	8, 974/ 36
his apostles and his	disciples	to teach and preach	8, 998/ 28
apostles and his other	disciples	, and began his own	8, 1009/ 16
and upon all his	disciples	that he took into	8, 1010/ 17
illude and deceive his	disciples	. But, then, unto many	8, 1024/ 7
and other than were	disclosed	at the first yet	8, 923/ 17
laud liberality... the glutton	discommend	gluttony and exhort all	8, 765/ 30
by the spirit of	discord	, debate, and dissension: the	8, 817/ 31
be in debate and	discord	, in strife and in	8, 854/ 8
made us a long	discourse	from Abraham's days unto	8, 610/ 7
their hypocrisy to be	discovered	. But Christ meant not	8, 879/ 27
being at years of	discretion	, and hearing of the	8, 619/ 12
gave that gift of	discretion	. For no man ever	8, 678/ 27
at the years of	discretion	, either from Judaism or	8, 782/ 21
man of age and	discretion	which duly cometh to	8, 820/ 37
that of age and	discretion	come unto baptism, and	8, 821/ 33
which hath age and	discretion	should so trust unto	8, 867/ 12
twain first dispute and	discuss	... and then you, good	8, 602/ 29
they without any such	discussing	of their works be	8, 1017/ 5
Barnes should so highly	disdain	the known Catholic church	8, 836/ 1
off. But Tyndale, that	disdaineth	to believe the church	8, 763/ 29
And since Friar Barnes	disdaineth	not those churches, but	8, 836/ 16
said. And in that	disease	he cannot tell how	8, 921/ 8
also cured from diverse	diseases	of their bodies. "There	8, 990/ 32
which he brought in	disguised	of divers fashions to	8, 745/ 20
face that ye came	disguised	with at your last	8, 866/ 14
seest daily, the game-players'	disguising	and kings' apparel. Of	8, 983/ 23
harlots' decking," of "game-players'	disguising	," of golden spurs, saddles	8, 983/ 36
harlots' decking," and "game-players'	disguising	"... and he saith that	8, 984/ 4
harlots' decking," and "game-players'	disguising	," as though Saint Bernard	8, 988/ 15
and not by outward	disguisings	. This doth Saint Augustine	8, 837/ 27
poor, and put their	dishes	together in common, but	8, 854/ 16
business, and some in	dishonest	and vile; let us	8, 1021/ 8
the fear of infamy,	dishonor	, and dispraise refrain and	8, 591/ 28
Saint Cyprian so much	dishonor	as to set him	8, 602/ 26
in his book of	disobedience	in such a goodly	8, 632/ 14
we may not without	disobedience	of God leave undone	8, 632/ 36
he shall turn the	disobedient	unto the obedience of	8, 648/ 21
own, and were therefore	disobedient	unto the righteousness of	8, 648/ 23
point the very foolish	disour	, for the fault of	8, 579/ 36
whereof we find no	dispensation	nor no sufficient proof	8, 1006/ 4

come hither, and many	dispensations	and many licenses, too	8, 586/ 34
since, for our infirmity,	dispensed	and undone the bond	8, 586/ 9
tell you all their	dispicions	. For words would she	8, 606/ 2
knitteth up all his	dispicions	with these wise words	8, 773/ 10
he endeth all his	dispicions	concerning the knowledge of	8, 775/ 4
ended... he falleth from	dispicions	to preaching, from his	8, 775/ 5
dark, to fall in	dispicions	upon God's election, prescience	8, 998/ 18
this matter with that	dispicions	, which if ever we	8, 1007/ 22
tell their master no	displeasant	tidings... but when they	8, 592/ 10
wherewith Tyndale is sore	displeased	: that the pope will	8, 597/ 23
by Scripture proveth, greatly	displeased	with them... and his	8, 671/ 22
of an anger and	displeasure	that he beareth toward	8, 581/ 23
toward himself for the	displeasure	that his sin hath	8, 581/ 24
body, nor wrinkle of	displeasure	in the soul, but	8, 852/ 20
no such occasion of	displeasure	. Now, if Barnes answer	8, 918/ 14
to good men and	displeasure	of God if it	8, 955/ 14
since God had so	disposed	that he should so	8, 884/ 25
of infamy, dishonor, and	dispraise	refrain and restrain them	8, 591/ 29
them in that they	dispraise	Manichaeus" ween ye me	8, 737/ 23
For if a lecher	dispraise	lechery and commend chastity	8, 765/ 27
doth it cannot but	dispraise	it; and himself should	8, 766/ 7
he for many things	dispraise	them and reprove them	8, 853/ 33
common preachers whom you	dispraise	say better. For they	8, 898/ 18
specially if he would	dispraise	the evil works, he	8, 932/ 18
yet, as he doth,	dispraise	and call evil the	8, 932/ 19
his own time that	dispraised	then the living of	8, 732/ 17
now goeth about to	disprove	that church too; whereby	8, 576/ 2
Tyndale wherewith he would	disprove	the first reason proving	8, 598/ 23
which Tyndale would impugn,	disprove	, and destroy, is alone	8, 673/ 11
as Tyndale doth... to	disprove	the Catholic known church	8, 942/ 27
too, so they might	disprove	and destroy this church	8, 984/ 30
leastwise in the meanwhile	disputable	and seemeth doubtful. How	8, 1025/ 8
hang upon every man's	disputation	, so that they might	8, 933/ 32
Well, I will likewise	dispute	. First the right church	8, 601/ 22
to set him to	dispute	with Tyndale; but since	8, 602/ 27
between us twain first	dispute	and discuss... and then	8, 602/ 29
that thou hearest them	dispute	upon the Scripture, but	8, 668/ 14
now in this chapter	dispute	with them and show	8, 736/ 21
purpose that I, which	dispute	against him, say the	8, 912/ 9
in this thing. Wherefore,	dispute	the matter with him	8, 984/ 12
shall not need to	dispute	this point with them	8, 1011/ 3
Saint Paul saith not, "	dispute	with him," but "warn	8, 1032/ 19
to be treated and	disputed	beside. And therefore may	8, 577/ 22
though they should have	disputed	the space of seven	8, 606/ 3
have heard his doubt	disputed	and debated thus. And	8, 621/ 27
Corinthians 1). And he	disputed	with blind reasons of	8, 730/ 16
such wise reasoned and	disputed	with them as it	8, 1032/ 30
scoffeth upon it, and	disputeth	, in his blasphemy, that	8, 661/ 35
which place Saint Augustine	disputeth	against the heretics of	8, 736/ 10
since Saint James reasoneth,	disputeth	, and defineth the matter	8, 780/ 2

congregation to fall in	disputing	, those aspen leaves of	8, 902/ 30
after perceive though he	dissemble	it now... that when	8, 679/ 25
I wink thereat and	dissemble	it, and will not	8, 716/ 23
for him to have	dissembled	and let alone all	8, 603/ 32
this while he hath	dissembled	, and would not be	8, 730/ 1
Christ calleth them hypocrites,	dissemblers	, blind guides, and painted	8, 648/ 12
the church," cannot be	dissemblers	of their faith, but	8, 927/ 22
Tyndale in every place	dissembleth	... and would have all	8, 595/ 22
Church... and then here	dissembleth	that the clergy so	8, 600/ 11
proved it by... he	dissembleth	all the remnant, and	8, 942/ 28
company of the clergy...	dissembling	always still the temporalty	8, 599/ 19
barely rehearseth my reason,	dissembling	, after his accustomed fashion	8, 603/ 17
make them seem like,	dissembling	the greatest things and	8, 697/ 24
also with sowing of	dissension	and seditious schisms go	8, 672/ 13
that the sower of	dissension	and king of rebellion	8, 728/ 17
of discord, debate, and	dissension	: the devil. And yet	8, 817/ 31
know the divine presence. ""	Dissever	, " saith Saint Cyprian, "the	8, 977/ 11
parts of Almaigne, sects	dissevered	and departed from the	8, 951/ 32
say there is special	dissimilitude	between the synagogue and	8, 720/ 5
well enough with such	dissolute	living as the world	8, 650/ 33
church, and utterly to	dissolve	the body. And likewise	8, 672/ 3
all their beliefs, as	dissonant	and as repugnant as	8, 663/ 32
their feeling faiths so	dissonant	among themselves, so contrarious	8, 817/ 27
to suffer all their	dissonant	and contrary-believing sects to	8, 1032/ 3
and none over him" (	Distinct	. 40, "Si Papa"). More	8, 587/ 31
and none over him" (	Distinct	. 40, "Si Papa"). "There	8, 590/ 12
charity three diverse and	distinct	virtues. For as Saint	8, 780/ 17
one, universal, known church	distinct	and divided from all	8, 982/ 25
the known Catholic faith,	distinct	and divided from all	8, 992/ 10
decrees, in the same	distinction	and place where Tyndale	8, 593/ 6
part. For by this	distinction	of these two faiths	8, 741/ 26
by means of a	distinction	made by Melanchthon... in	8, 741/ 35
by Melanchthon... in which	distinction	, as in a mist	8, 741/ 35
process of Tyndale's holy	distinction	. And whereas in the	8, 746/ 14
that part of his	distinction	that is to wit	8, 746/ 22
faith" yet were his	distinction	then clean vanished and	8, 748/ 32
first part of Tyndale's	distinction	destroyed. Now is the	8, 749/ 31
wisely Tyndale proveth his	distinction	of "historical faith" and	8, 762/ 21
as to put some	distinction	between deadly sin and	8, 863/ 26
name, to make a	distinction	and severance between that	8, 912/ 20
while he maketh a	distinction	between it and the	8, 945/ 27
Gospel with such a	distinction	between the temporal court	8, 947/ 20
for using of true	distinctions	in things where they	8, 741/ 33
only may without any	distrust	to be heard make	8, 976/ 20
good quiet people... and	disturbing	of the Catholic faith	8, 955/ 18
with folly into the	ditch	of damnation... and there	8, 619/ 1
to fall in the	ditch	with his dossier, and	8, 665/ 23
are misled into the	ditch	, the laypeople of the	8, 728/ 28
pope Saint Gregory and	divers	other holy popes, too	8, 586/ 3
popes only, but also	divers	councils and great assemblies	8, 586/ 3

fault, hath, as by	divers	decretals appeareth, proceeded to	8, 586/ 28
and that were by	divers	popes and divers synods	8, 593/ 9
by divers popes and	divers	synods and councils made	8, 593/ 9
pope... but written by	divers	good, holy men. Out	8, 593/ 11
in the Old Law,	divers	times it is honorably	8, 595/ 7
party, sometimes, that hath	divers	benefices doth abuse the	8, 596/ 11
have the cure of	divers	parishes and good causes	8, 596/ 16
before my days by	divers	good and great cunning	8, 602/ 10
forth and declare with	divers	places of Scripture... by	8, 603/ 9
up always prophets in	divers	times, a hundred to	8, 610/ 21
there were among them	divers	sorts and sects, as	8, 619/ 16
shall he find also	divers	counsels in the same	8, 619/ 28
by his inspiration at	divers	times draw out thereof	8, 635/ 34
For so reject they	divers	parts which the whole	8, 639/ 14
our eyes with, use	divers	ways to draw our	8, 656/ 5
not worse yet than	divers	of those that Tyndale	8, 664/ 22
the Church and the	divers	sects, and neither live	8, 668/ 33
others new, and yet	divers	other instructions of his	8, 682/ 12
heretics refuse and reject	divers	parts of the Epistle	8, 684/ 6
print, as doth in	divers	places appear, and may	8, 684/ 32
him plain words of	divers	of the eldest and	8, 703/ 21
God useth miracles and	divers	other means by which	8, 739/ 15
brought in disguised of	divers	fashions to make one	8, 745/ 20
carcasses, in wilderness, for	divers	other causes besides unbelief	8, 793/ 22
as appeareth well by	divers	of their books which	8, 811/ 27
King's Highness, was by	divers	heretics detected unto me	8, 813/ 13
the morrow, first of	divers	other things answered on	8, 814/ 3
in like wise in	divers	other places of the	8, 835/ 8
Friar Barnes allegeth us	divers	places of Saint Augustine	8, 857/ 4
of Behest... and were	divers	times delivered again out	8, 865/ 21
For Saint Augustine in	divers	other places declareth that	8, 867/ 30
he doth both in	divers	other places... and also	8, 867/ 33
not of "the church"	divers	times in one day	8, 869/ 7
may fall from him	divers	times, and that therefore	8, 870/ 32
that therefore she may	divers	times err, and that	8, 870/ 32
book, wherein she found	divers	doubts, of which she	8, 884/ 22
was that prophecy, with	divers	others which Philip there	8, 888/ 32
them there, then set	divers	ushers under him to	8, 898/ 32
him... and out of	divers	corners hurled at him	8, 900/ 19
them all, or of	divers	of them, or of	8, 934/ 30
which of all those	divers	churches... being together all	8, 935/ 7
force... and also to	divers	of those heretics themselves	8, 953/ 25
heretics raising rebellions in	divers	regions, driven of necessity	8, 956/ 8
of heretics, which be	divers	, are not called catholic	8, 976/ 3
these false heretics in	divers	parts of Almaine... yet	8, 979/ 22
fully confuted, both in	divers	other parts of this	8, 996/ 36
for by the Scripture,	divers	of the great false	8, 1025/ 6
and raise up again	divers	of the same heresies	8, 1033/ 26
a great many new,	diverse	churches, of which never	8, 607/ 13
living began a new,	diverse	, and contrary doctrine of	8, 623/ 15

them hath he helped	diverse	to expound diversely, as	8, 636/ 3
high wisdom saw that	diverse	good fruit should follow	8, 636/ 4
Tyndale's marks be so	diverse	to so many that	8, 647/ 10
show almost as many	diverse	churches as there are	8, 647/ 11
Catholic church not only	diverse	sects, but also diverse	8, 647/ 12
diverse sects, but also	diverse	men. And against this	8, 647/ 12
what a sort of	diverse	false faiths be there	8, 663/ 18
departing out of the	diverse	, all which before departed	8, 669/ 6
and their so many	diverse	faiths to the old	8, 670/ 15
the Catholic Church, in	diverse	places diverse ways. For	8, 676/ 36
Church, in diverse places	diverse	ways. For since Luther	8, 676/ 36
lives were written in	diverse	times, as the saints	8, 711/ 13
as the saints in	diverse	times lived, and in	8, 711/ 14
times lived, and in	diverse	died... of whose lives	8, 711/ 14
tell you two so	diverse	tales... consider well with	8, 750/ 33
specially pertain to sundry	diverse	chapters of my Dialogue	8, 776/ 20
hope, and charity three	diverse	and distinct virtues. For	8, 780/ 17
and each walketh a	diverse	way, and assigneth a	8, 829/ 1
way, and assigneth a	diverse	church, never one like	8, 829/ 1
and sent his apostles	diverse	in diverse parts to	8, 856/ 1
his apostles diverse in	diverse	parts to instruct it	8, 856/ 2
the most necessary points,	diverse	preachers expound it diversely	8, 887/ 15
him in his household,	diverse	and many false traitors	8, 907/ 11
be believed. For in	diverse	times, diverse things may	8, 923/ 13
For in diverse times,	diverse	things may be convenient	8, 923/ 13
may be convenient... and	diverse	manners of doing. But	8, 923/ 14
men... though that in	diverse	times there may be	8, 923/ 16
Barnes may find that	diverse	councils have in diverse	8, 923/ 21
diverse councils have in	diverse	times diversely determined. But	8, 923/ 21
each of them a	diverse	church, not one agreeing	8, 939/ 33
any of so manifold	diverse	sects of heretics. By	8, 982/ 23
church hath been in	diverse	times diversely vexed... first	8, 987/ 27
both good and bad,	diverse	of living and yet	8, 988/ 12
some also cured from	diverse	diseases of their bodies	8, 990/ 31
unknown, which unknown church	diverse	of them frameth of	8, 1000/ 15
of them frameth of	diverse	fashions, some making it	8, 1000/ 15
men may speak of	diverse	churches as of a	8, 1000/ 36
them hath assigned a	diverse	church from all his	8, 1003/ 19
ordained in his church	diverse	manner of orders: first	8, 1021/ 35
and relief, governances, the	diverse	kinds of languages, and	8, 1022/ 1
false, though they taught	diversely	and contrary, continued yet	8, 626/ 36
helped diverse to expound	diversely	, as his high wisdom	8, 636/ 4
continued faith every one	diversely	contrary, and all their	8, 670/ 16
faith and good living,	diversely	contrary to the doctrine	8, 670/ 18
diverse preachers expound it	diversely	some for the sacraments	8, 887/ 16
have in diverse times	diversely	determined. But in articles	8, 923/ 22
been in diverse times	diversely	vexed... first by paynims	8, 987/ 27
this word "church" is	diversely	taken, and that the	8, 1012/ 29
be there, and what	diversity	and contrariety in the	8, 663/ 19
that story of Abraham,	Dives	, and Lazarus, the twain	8, 626/ 5

very church of God,	divided	from all the world	8, 613/ 19
is come... with which	divided	from the "historical faith	8, 826/ 34
being by new heresies	divided	from the old stock	8, 962/ 6
no manner wise be	divided	from the Church. And	8, 977/ 18
Holy Ghost that are	divided	from the unity. "The	8, 977/ 23
known church distinct and	divided	from all the known	8, 982/ 26
Catholic faith, distinct and	divided	from all the manifold	8, 992/ 10
he punished them and	divided	commonly the faulty from	8, 1008/ 15
and kindly difference that	divideth	the kind of man	8, 823/ 15
And therefore I cannot	divine	what mystery Tyndale meaneth	8, 629/ 20
be worthy at the	Divine	Judgment, that withdrawest not	8, 926/ 24
that day in the	Divine	Service as they be	8, 953/ 5
discern and know the	divine	presence. "'Dissever," saith Saint	8, 977/ 10
the church about the	Divine	Service... which kind of	8, 988/ 18
church" especially at the	Divine	Service as that men	8, 1022/ 33
quailed by which he	divineth	after his divinity that	8, 978/ 28
he divineth after his	divinity	that these words "sanctorum	8, 978/ 29
the book of Rationale	divinorum	... with which kind of	8, 632/ 12
effect of all Tyndale's	division	between historical faith and	8, 819/ 33
one half of his	division	that is to wit	8, 820/ 4
second part of his	division	, that is to wit	8, 820/ 19
Ye be fallen into	division	, and ye be in	8, 854/ 7
the light receiveth no	division	. Break off a branch	8, 977/ 12
the light receiveth no	division	in the holy men	8, 977/ 17
and out, like "In	dock	, out nettle," that no	8, 986/ 20
there find that holy	doctor	and saint bid every	8, 581/ 31
by that great, famous	doctor	and high, glorious martyr	8, 602/ 13
that the great holy	doctor	Saint Augustine allegeth as	8, 602/ 17
time of that holy	doctor	whomsoever himself will allege	8, 632/ 27
yet doth that holy	doctor	Saint Jerome, in all	8, 637/ 22
be true: that blessed	doctor	, among many other things	8, 676/ 18
made by the holy	doctor	Saint Augustine four or	8, 679/ 36
too, did that holy	doctor	Saint Augustine not only	8, 680/ 19
man allege a holy	doctor	against them, they gloss	8, 707/ 11
it (as that holy	doctor	Saint Thomas saith) to	8, 711/ 19
name upon that holy	doctor	Saint Thomas, a man	8, 713/ 21
man allege any holy	doctor	against them, they gloss	8, 714/ 17
saying of any one	doctor	, be he old or	8, 714/ 34
will allege any holy	doctor	for his part against	8, 716/ 14
part some one holy	doctor	, and I will hear	8, 716/ 19
will believe no holy	doctor	. And then let him	8, 717/ 9
be such a true	doctor	of the true church	8, 732/ 15
gospel of this evangelical	doctor	? Iwis Saint Peter answered	8, 797/ 32
In which is confuted	Doctor	Barnes' church Friar Barnes	8, 831/ 3
that were once a	doctor	, can say no better	8, 903/ 10
though Master/Doctor Wolman, being	doctor	of the law, might	8, 947/ 24
butler chaged into a	doctor	than a prior into	8, 947/ 34
an apostate, and a	doctor	into a heretic. But	8, 947/ 35
any sentence of holy	doctor	... but falsifying them and	8, 983/ 11
given to those holy	doctors	of his church and	8, 589/ 29

indeed those old holy	doctors	which died (and some	8, 602/ 6
would, wherein they had	doctors	and teachers too... and	8, 612/ 14
by the old, virtuous	doctors	that had in sundry	8, 612/ 16
every age such true	doctors	and expositors among the	8, 612/ 23
some that kind of	doctors	and expositors that I	8, 612/ 30
Now, of these holy	doctors	and prophets we have	8, 623/ 7
with those old holy	doctors	and prophets of every	8, 623/ 13
which those old holy	doctors	(and, as Saint Paul	8, 623/ 21
of those old holy	doctors	and prophets of every	8, 623/ 32
neglected the old holy	doctors	and listed not to	8, 623/ 34
that the old holy	doctors	were more to be	8, 624/ 27
whether the old holy	doctors	and saints whom we	8, 624/ 29
heresies which those holy	doctors	by their full consent	8, 625/ 3
consent of the holy	doctors	and saints against their	8, 625/ 11
that were writers and	doctors	of the Church: they	8, 625/ 19
from the old holy	doctors	, that ever condemned those	8, 626/ 12
all the old holy	doctors	, and all the old	8, 626/ 23
all the old holy	doctors	against them: he cannot	8, 626/ 23
that all the old	doctors	are against him in	8, 626/ 26
of the old holy	doctors	of the Catholic Church	8, 627/ 1
appeareth by many old	doctors	of the Church. And	8, 627/ 18
them the old holy	doctors	and saints, and the	8, 628/ 2
of the old holy	doctors	and saints, marketh him	8, 630/ 29
out, the old holy	doctors	and saints, mark him	8, 632/ 1
all the old holy	doctors	and saints than I	8, 632/ 23
of the old holy	doctors	and saints, mark this	8, 634/ 14
mark, of old holy	doctors	and saints, mark him	8, 635/ 28
be expounded by holy	doctors	after his death; and	8, 636/ 2
all the old holy	doctors	and saints had lost	8, 650/ 10
all the old holy	doctors	and saints, of every	8, 659/ 2
that the old holy	doctors	and saints are against	8, 659/ 17
all the old holy	doctors	, show so much as	8, 659/ 25
all the old holy	doctors	and saints fully record	8, 669/ 34
all the old holy	doctors	and saints, as I	8, 670/ 19
Church and the holy	doctors	thereof. Whose expositions, as	8, 678/ 2
of the old holy	doctors	and saints, such as	8, 684/ 30
Catholic Church, or the	doctors	thereof, have falsified with	8, 686/ 11
now rebuke were holy	doctors	and saints, of every	8, 697/ 10
but railing upon the	doctors	of the Catholic Church	8, 703/ 11
all those old holy	doctors	and saints that have	8, 703/ 16
eldest and most holy	doctors	... and among others, Saint	8, 703/ 21
wit, all the holy	doctors	and saints that have	8, 703/ 28
he railleth upon the	doctors	of the Catholic Church	8, 709/ 10
now damn here the	doctors	of the Catholic Church	8, 709/ 21
all the old holy	doctors	, but also the blessed	8, 709/ 26
the less. But our	doctors	of these eight hundred	8, 713/ 11
with the old holy	doctors	, of the seven hundred	8, 713/ 13
he meant but the	doctors	of these last eight	8, 714/ 5
his heresies the new	doctors	only were against him	8, 714/ 23
he the new, the	doctors	of eight hundred years	8, 714/ 24

expositions that the new	doctors	, of eight hundred years	8, 714/ 29
that against all holy	doctors	, when he layeth "any	8, 714/ 30
only all the holy	doctors	of these eight hundred	8, 716/ 28
Jerome, four the special	doctors	of Christ's church; and	8, 716/ 31
I could name holy	doctors	and saints, some of	8, 716/ 33
of all the whole	doctors	and saints, no more	8, 717/ 1
some commentators and holy	doctors	that write expositions upon	8, 724/ 17
leaders" he meaneth the	doctors	and teachers of the	8, 728/ 27
of the old holy	doctors	, as though himself would	8, 740/ 21
of the old holy	doctors	of Christ's church that	8, 740/ 28
many times mock the	doctors	of the Church for	8, 741/ 32
all the old holy	doctors	since the apostles' time	8, 766/ 21
miracles all which holy	doctors	have taught men to	8, 805/ 20
books of old holy	doctors	, and by the authority	8, 808/ 30
them the old, ancient	doctors	, whose expositions they contemn	8, 809/ 13
of the old holy	doctors	upon the Scripture... they	8, 809/ 17
Pharisees and the false	doctors	since, in such necessary	8, 811/ 25
all the old holy	doctors	and saints, ever since	8, 812/ 6
it is agreed by	doctors	of the Church that	8, 822/ 27
unto the old holy	doctors	of Christ's church in	8, 831/ 30
cause doth the holy	doctors	use and allege these	8, 847/ 14
Augustine and some other	doctors	for this purpose though	8, 857/ 4
Augustine and other holy	doctors	for the proof of	8, 873/ 2
and another by the	doctors	of the Church I	8, 905/ 32
his places of the	doctors	of the Church that	8, 906/ 1
for his part holy	doctors	of the Church, to	8, 906/ 5
words of those holy	doctors	do no more prove	8, 906/ 9
the writings of holy	doctors	and saints that construed	8, 928/ 19
you but that holy	doctors	lay unto you. More	8, 954/ 17
good men and holy	doctors	would have been very	8, 955/ 9
apostles; secondly, prophets; thirdly,	doctors	; and then powers, and	8, 1021/ 37
all the old holy	doctors	and saints of every	8, 1028/ 27
also all the holy	doctors	and saints, both new	8, 1030/ 37
with the old holy	doctors'	... appeareth plainly by this	8, 625/ 2
by all the holy	doctors'	books of every age	8, 660/ 11
all the old holy	doctors'	works... because he were	8, 712/ 7
that the old holy	doctors/expositors	upon the Scripture did	8, 811/ 32
hath ever been the	doctrine	of popes, patriarchs, prophets	8, 580/ 19
Christian readers, for what	doctrine	Tyndale rebuketh the common	8, 583/ 28
but thereby perceive what	doctrine	he would have them	8, 583/ 30
for lack of this	doctrine	, they be no part	8, 584/ 4
answer after his own	doctrine	: that he is too	8, 588/ 8
Howbeit, leaving his own	doctrine	for himself, they may	8, 588/ 14
all his own former	doctrine	concerning the sinning-and-yet-not-sinning of	8, 588/ 27
pope, contrary unto Christ's	doctrine	. More To begin here	8, 596/ 8
be accused of his	doctrine	... he is, as I	8, 597/ 26
defiance forsaken both the	doctrine	and the living of	8, 599/ 34
defiance forsaken both the	doctrine	and the living of	8, 600/ 20
teaching with his beastly	doctrine	, under name of "matrimony	8, 601/ 7
which was their false	doctrine	and glosses. And in	8, 609/ 35

but by their evil	doctrine	clearly prove themselves messengers	8, 611/ 28
decayed, by the false	doctrine	or false glosses of	8, 611/ 31
Christ for their false	doctrine	did rebuke: yet confesseth	8, 611/ 35
for their traditions and	doctrine	, of which was many	8, 612/ 9
might follow the best	doctrine	if they would, wherein	8, 612/ 13
false expositions and false	doctrine	of the Pharisees or	8, 612/ 17
and control the false	doctrine	of the naughty scribes	8, 612/ 20
and that in evil	doctrine	and superstitious traditions they	8, 613/ 1
yet shall always the	doctrine	of his church with	8, 617/ 11
always varying from the	doctrine	of another, and all	8, 618/ 10
all varying from the	doctrine	of all the saints	8, 618/ 11
opposed, abjured their own	doctrine	, too. And thus, as	8, 618/ 14
now severed asunder in	doctrine	and in belief, and	8, 619/ 19
brought in this new	doctrine	which is untrue: but	8, 621/ 7
false folk with false	doctrine	, and the Scripture adulterated	8, 622/ 21
but perceived easily which	doctrine	were the truth; that	8, 622/ 33
of Moses," did in	doctrine	and exposition of Scripture	8, 623/ 12
new, diverse, and contrary	doctrine	of their own, in	8, 623/ 15
home from their evil	doctrine	and from their false	8, 623/ 18
Scripture whereupon the false	doctrine	dependeth, unto the old	8, 623/ 19
dependeth, unto the old	doctrine	and old, true declaration	8, 623/ 20
the proof of his	doctrine	unto the trial of	8, 623/ 31
deceived, and his devilish	doctrine	, by the writing of	8, 623/ 35
that he had his	doctrine	from heaven... and that	8, 624/ 4
plain against their devilish	doctrine	. And this point themselves	8, 624/ 11
the proof of their	doctrine	, the old holy saints	8, 624/ 18
we lay for our	doctrine	the evangelists, and apostles	8, 624/ 19
Also, that these folks'	doctrine	cannot agree with the	8, 625/ 1
be saints have their	doctrine	the more in reverence	8, 625/ 14
by which the true	doctrine	might be known from	8, 627/ 4
falsifieth himself his own	doctrine	that no such necessary	8, 633/ 6
part. Is not this	doctrine	, of such belief and	8, 634/ 7
and by Christ's own	doctrine	, too. For if Tyndale	8, 642/ 15
scribes' and the Pharisees'	doctrine	, and showed that they	8, 642/ 29
his coming, that his	doctrine	might be the better	8, 650/ 29
that had through false	doctrine	so long been led	8, 650/ 32
world had through false	doctrine	continued so many hundred	8, 650/ 34
and strait and hard	doctrine	of such a holy	8, 651/ 1
Cyprian contrary to Luther's	doctrine	clear. But I can	8, 657/ 36
as toucheth the necessary	doctrine	of true faith and	8, 668/ 20
nor believe after the	doctrine	of none of them	8, 668/ 34
diversely contrary to the	doctrine	and expositions of all	8, 670/ 18
did by their false	doctrine	labor to destroy the	8, 672/ 9
destroy the very, true	doctrine	of the synagogue, whereof	8, 672/ 9
to destroy the true	doctrine	... and also with sowing	8, 672/ 12
of God, and the	doctrine	thereof to be true	8, 676/ 17
truth," as well in	doctrine	of faith as of	8, 690/ 2
them such as the	doctrine	of the later agreed	8, 694/ 11
and consented with the	doctrine	of the elder; or	8, 694/ 12
so far from their	doctrine	, and were they never	8, 694/ 17

let him prove their	doctrine	agreeable, or at the	8, 695/ 4
And agreement in their	doctrine	, neither is there none	8, 695/ 15
sin, by the true	doctrine	of the Spirit inspiring	8, 696/ 1
have known besides. Whose	doctrine	in the necessary points	8, 696/ 3
Christ's faith, nor Tyndale's	doctrine	agreeable and consenting to	8, 696/ 14
dare say that his	doctrine	and theirs agree... let	8, 696/ 15
Church and rebuke the	doctrine	thereof as Saint John	8, 696/ 24
synagogue and rebuked the	doctrine	of the Pharisees: he	8, 696/ 25
do now rebuke the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 697/ 3
Christ did rebuke the	doctrine	of the scribes and	8, 697/ 4
Pharisees which taught the	doctrine	that Saint John the	8, 697/ 6
John reproveth in the	doctrine	of the scribes and	8, 697/ 21
Tyndale reproveth in the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 697/ 22
then resembleth he the	doctrine	of the Church thereto	8, 697/ 35
living saints"... but the	doctrine	of the Church is	8, 698/ 18
well perceive, by their	doctrine	, that when they would	8, 702/ 25
Scripture; and that the	doctrine	of the Pharisees which	8, 703/ 4
contrary. And so the	doctrine	of the Church and	8, 703/ 6
the Church and the	doctrine	of the Pharisees, in	8, 703/ 7
readers, here is the	doctrine	of this new Baptist	8, 705/ 1
and rebuke the pharisaical	doctrine	of all the old	8, 705/ 9
a beginning of spiritual-lifely	doctrine	... it thereby well and	8, 708/ 7
say nay, that this	doctrine	is of that leaven	8, 709/ 22
the bread of their	doctrine	which either in words	8, 709/ 28
that all their whole	doctrine	is but plain frantic	8, 717/ 18
Christians according unto their	doctrine	, and the constant suffering	8, 730/ 18
it was no vain	doctrine	... but that it must	8, 730/ 20
he believed that the	doctrine	thereof could not be	8, 750/ 25
the miracles and the	doctrine	, dead, stony hearts should	8, 753/ 13
upon which, by the	doctrine	of all these heretics	8, 753/ 34
living, but of the	doctrine	. And then cannot himself	8, 766/ 19
then as for the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 766/ 26
Church (for of the	doctrine	is our matter), the	8, 766/ 27
giveth a special goodly	doctrine	: that if we believe	8, 767/ 32
if we believe the	doctrine	of the Catholic church	8, 767/ 32
must needs, by Tyndale's	doctrine	, be known first, as	8, 770/ 14
apostles' days, with whose	doctrine	, as it is by	8, 771/ 26
their books proved, the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 771/ 27
did agree in their	doctrine	. For else had the	8, 772/ 14
is, by Tyndale's own	doctrine	, none elect. But, now	8, 775/ 20
proper places the devilish	doctrine	of this his holy	8, 776/ 22
and sometimes by false	doctrine	of heretics loseth some	8, 782/ 32
or starch, with his	doctrine	of lechery between friars	8, 786/ 5
we know the true	doctrine	. To this Tyndale hath	8, 801/ 31
living, true faith, and	doctrine	, God hath approved and	8, 805/ 19
the comprobation of the	doctrine	of the same and	8, 808/ 33
the authority of their	doctrine	to be above the	8, 811/ 5
better perceiving of Tyndale's	doctrine	concerning faith, consider once	8, 817/ 32
refuse not only the	doctrine	of the Catholic church	8, 824/ 32
no surety neither of	doctrine	nor of the Scripture	8, 828/ 30

they should grant the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 828/ 31
such things as the	doctrine	of the Catholic Church	8, 838/ 36
as touching his goodly	doctrine	interlaced here and there	8, 839/ 12
the Catholic Church, whose	doctrine	he now depraveth, taught	8, 839/ 28
hath inspired the contrary	doctrine	into his holy apostle	8, 842/ 10
purpose of Barnes' devilish	doctrine	planted in among his	8, 844/ 4
of truth upon whose	doctrine	every man may rest	8, 847/ 12
so provide that the	doctrine	thereof shall never be	8, 855/ 34
agreement of the same	doctrine	... so that the Catholic	8, 856/ 12
church fall from the	doctrine	of the whole Catholic	8, 856/ 17
ourselves sure of her	doctrine	, weening that she should	8, 869/ 29
and that therefore her	doctrine	is not always sure	8, 870/ 33
examine and judge her	doctrine	, and so receive or	8, 870/ 35
receive or reject her	doctrine	, by the word of	8, 871/ 1
may therefore mistrust her	doctrine	, and trust it no	8, 871/ 14
soul, examining himself her	doctrine	by the Scripture, as	8, 871/ 19
openly agree with the	doctrine	of the Gospel... these	8, 873/ 26
openly agree with the	doctrine	of the Gospel," "these	8, 878/ 19
fruits of their false	doctrine	that under a cloak	8, 879/ 19
contrary to the known	doctrine	that himself had taught	8, 879/ 22
will not receive your	doctrine	, wipe off the dust	8, 882/ 31
hither, have his evangelical	doctrine	accepted of the King	8, 885/ 21
books of the evangelical	doctrine	in their mother tongue	8, 886/ 14
him, and perceive his	doctrine	to be true, by	8, 888/ 7
and open with his	doctrine	, his death, his rising	8, 888/ 33
his faith and his	doctrine	by the space of	8, 889/ 6
the sure credence of	doctrine	in no one man	8, 890/ 27
man which agreeth in	doctrine	with the very church	8, 890/ 28
reckon sure that his	doctrine	is very true in	8, 890/ 29
can have that his	doctrine	agreeth well with Scripture	8, 890/ 32
I have that the	doctrine	of the whole catholic	8, 890/ 34
be contrary to the	doctrine	of the very, true	8, 891/ 15
is true, and their	doctrine	agreeth with hers whom	8, 891/ 26
take the food of	doctrine	at her hand, because	8, 894/ 19
take the meat of	doctrine	at the hand of	8, 894/ 22
farthing's worth of true	doctrine	for them both. For	8, 897/ 3
went sore against the	doctrine	of our brother Tyndale	8, 899/ 18
hath provided surety of	doctrine	that is to say	8, 900/ 2
any surety of true	doctrine	as indeed it must	8, 902/ 7
it not the true	doctrine	, which it pretendeth... but	8, 904/ 31
and hath the false	doctrine	. And therefore if it	8, 904/ 32
surety of any true	doctrine	, but that heresies might	8, 911/ 28
is more surety of	doctrine	in the consent of	8, 914/ 21
ween, by Friar Barnes'	doctrine	, that only faith should	8, 920/ 30
what unto that devilish	doctrine	? There would Saint Gregory	8, 926/ 17
because of the true	doctrine	to be taught them	8, 935/ 28
church after their own	doctrine	, because they were then	8, 937/ 6
be proved after their	doctrine	not to be the	8, 937/ 10
is damnable error in	doctrine	of things pertaining to	8, 950/ 29
and one truth of	doctrine	in rules of living	8, 951/ 14

the necessary truth of	doctrine	, to agree with the	8, 951/ 18
were true faith and	doctrine	that fornication, adultery, running	8, 951/ 26
to have all this	doctrine	judged and condemned for	8, 951/ 30
should be beguiled in	doctrine	to the damnation of	8, 952/ 4
is offended by false	doctrine	be churches known... then	8, 952/ 7
themselves, first with false	doctrine	to contend and inquiet	8, 953/ 16
to reprove Barnes' false	doctrine	, saith not as he	8, 958/ 19
teacheth us against the	doctrine	of those heretics and	8, 965/ 26
and believeth her true	doctrine	yet because he will	8, 971/ 34
the church" for the	doctrine	of "the church," I	8, 973/ 7
men have the true	doctrine	, because that the very	8, 973/ 18
against the known Catholic	doctrine	of Christ's known Catholic	8, 981/ 14
ungracious living and pernicious	doctrine	by his persuasive words	8, 989/ 25
shall have the true	doctrine	in her that she	8, 995/ 15
of Christ's faith and	doctrine	of living truly taught	8, 999/ 10
have the surety of	doctrine	, therefore of them it	8, 999/ 21
that faithful, true, perfect	doctrine	by the inspiration of	8, 1000/ 8
together in faith and	doctrine	, albeit the living of	8, 1000/ 27
the very truth in	doctrine	, be it only by	8, 1001/ 15
the surety of the	doctrine	that is nowhere but	8, 1003/ 3
faith, and new, naughty	doctrine	against Christ's coming was	8, 1008/ 26
and the truth of	doctrine	so preserved therein that	8, 1008/ 31
sure of the true	doctrine	, came himself down, the	8, 1009/ 7
of the surety of	doctrine	, which of this holy	8, 1014/ 8
by his brother's false	doctrine	or other evil behavior	8, 1025/ 33
the catholic faith and	doctrine	, they say, "This is	8, 1026/ 24
which the truth of	doctrine	and holiness of grace	8, 1028/ 34
the Jews because the	doctrine	thereof was then corrupted	8, 1031/ 14
years corrupted, and the	doctrine	thereof all this while	8, 1031/ 18
eight hundred years, that	doctrine	of his church to	8, 1031/ 32
the necessary points of	doctrine	, to the destruction of	8, 1032/ 6
Church begin a contrary	doctrine	, he would they should	8, 1032/ 27
and adversity for their	doctrine's	sake, moved him and	8, 730/ 19
before God, but the	doers	of the law shall	8, 842/ 12
Saint James, "Be ye	doers	of the word, and	8, 842/ 17
off his helmet and	doeth	on a fool's hood	8, 579/ 13
friar's coat, till he	doff	his gray garments and	8, 583/ 35
any holy thing to	dogs	. In this church only	8, 976/ 28
in Africa by the	Donatists	. Then as for the	8, 731/ 33
of his against the	Donatists	(which is, in his	8, 739/ 31
question, which against the	Donatists	(such heretics then in	8, 791/ 5
was vexed of the	Donatists	with this same reason	8, 860/ 24
which were called the	Donatists	, which said the very	8, 909/ 13
false heresy of the	Donatists	is as fully condemned	8, 909/ 27
was vexed of the	Donatists	with this same reason	8, 959/ 16
those words against the	Donatists	, which "vexed," saith he	8, 961/ 32
For neither did the	Donatists	vex Saint Augustine with	8, 961/ 35
the sect of the	Donatists	. And now, ye wot	8, 962/ 3
same with which the	Donatists	did vex Saint Augustine	8, 962/ 14
be too. But the	Donatists	said, and would have	8, 962/ 27

Africa. And therefore the	Donatists	vexed not Saint Augustine	8, 962/ 30
those heretics were called "	Donatists	," so these heretics call	8, 962/ 33
that was between the	Donatists	and Saint Augustine. For	8, 963/ 6
Saint Augustine and the	Donatists	agreed: that the very	8, 963/ 11
was vexed by the	Donatists	with the selfsame reason	8, 963/ 15
that those heretics the	Donatists	were then... and that	8, 963/ 18
those words against the	Donatists	to prove against them	8, 963/ 23
words not against the	Donatists	, but against other sects	8, 963/ 28
no words spoken of	Donatists	... but that also he	8, 963/ 34
those words against the	Donatists	, as Barnes belieth him	8, 964/ 5
at the Day of	Doom	, a great while after	8, 610/ 10
in the Day of	Doom	be more easily handled	8, 882/ 33
God give yet, before	Doomsday	, unto no man reward	8, 625/ 26
into pain: therefore till	Doomsday	they would have the	8, 625/ 30
the while that until	Doomsday	they lie still all	8, 626/ 2
and shall hold his	Doomsday	, and bring thereto, and	8, 794/ 18
and life too, till	Doomsday	... and then, dare I	8, 796/ 17
their own bellies the	door	. For through their bellies	8, 634/ 25
I stand at the	door	and knock." And that	8, 747/ 8
and knock at the	door	of our heart, if	8, 787/ 7
not once out a	door	therefor... but say what	8, 812/ 35
he came out at	door	... and thereupon step in	8, 877/ 14
them anymore within my	door	." Now would with this	8, 903/ 14
could not find the	door	to enter into Lot's	8, 994/ 20
without... but if the	door	were devised for them	8, 1021/ 31
and left at men's	doors	by night; that where	8, 813/ 18
borne out of the	doors	. For he forbiddeth us	8, 976/ 27
went out at several	doors	, the farther ever that	8, 994/ 32
Nicolaus and Cerinthus, Vigilantius	Dormitantius	, Manichaeus, Valentinus, Arius, Jovinian	8, 694/ 33
the ditch with his	dosser	, and break all his	8, 665/ 24
which I had a	dosser	delivered into my hands	8, 813/ 23
had received the same	dosser	and books of Webbe	8, 813/ 25
the Gospel, but thou	dost	not well to believe	8, 737/ 22
the devil, because thou	dost	not dread." Besides this	8, 785/ 22
spot or wrinkle? What	dost	thou, then, here in	8, 961/ 11
he may, and so	doth	he soon after, call	8, 578/ 10
spirituality so far forth	doth	account not themselves alone	8, 578/ 24
the point as he	doth	, in a matter so	8, 579/ 1
enjoin him. But then	doth	Tyndale specially touch that	8, 581/ 34
therein than the Scripture	doth	itself, and our blessed	8, 582/ 4
In how many places	doth	the Scripture exhort each	8, 582/ 11
unlawful tyrant... because he	doth	not only as a	8, 585/ 7
it, as the Gospel	doth	, nor unto the pope	8, 586/ 27
saith, repent not. Tyndale	doth	now forget that he	8, 588/ 1
saith that the clergy	doth	rebuke them by whom	8, 589/ 36
warned to amend, and	doth	"make heretics of them	8, 589/ 37
they be... the clergy	doth	denounce them. And as	8, 590/ 4
well worthy, the temporalty	doth	burn them. And after	8, 590/ 5
fire of Smithfield, hell	doth	receive them... where the	8, 590/ 6
parish but that she	doth	, and that not in	8, 594/ 36

And a thousand suchlike	doth	the pope, contrary unto	8, 596/ 8
that hath divers benefices	doth	abuse the fruits, the	8, 596/ 11
trusteth also that he	doth	. Now, where he saith	8, 597/ 7
as the tender mother	doth	: break the rod in	8, 609/ 5
God punished them so	doth	he now, and his	8, 610/ 18
some did as he	doth	, and such others as	8, 611/ 18
and say the devil	doth	all. And thus while	8, 626/ 10
to be found out,	doth	yet furthermore shake off	8, 627/ 11
as the wily fox	doth	, whose nature is to	8, 629/ 6
the old holy saints,	doth	mark these men for	8, 631/ 27
as it not only	doth	appear plainly by other	8, 631/ 32
preachers do, and so	doth	that good man that	8, 632/ 11
be full good... yet	doth	God give the grace	8, 636/ 6
true indeed. And yet	doth	that holy doctor Saint	8, 637/ 22
the whole Catholic Church	doth	receive; and so might	8, 639/ 14
that are now so	doth	he now creep a	8, 642/ 2
as the Church now	doth	, contrary to Tyndale and	8, 643/ 8
stark-blind indeed or else	doth	Tyndale play Blind Hob	8, 644/ 20
such another "wherefore"? Whereupon	doth	his "wherefore" depend? Hath	8, 644/ 32
that the Catholic Church	doth	. Now, where he speaketh	8, 646/ 34
believe not as he	doth	that good works are	8, 656/ 18
call (as indeed he	doth	!) a godly profession for	8, 666/ 15
that while that he	doth	such devilish deeds, he	8, 667/ 2
such devilish deeds, he	doth	yet no deadly sin	8, 667/ 2
believeth otherwise than he	doth	, or believe hereafter otherwise	8, 667/ 28
hereafter otherwise than he	doth	now? But yet consider	8, 667/ 28
Catholic church the truth	doth	only rest, since it	8, 669/ 7
than he rehearseth yet	doth	the King's Grace against	8, 676/ 12
day. And this reason	doth	chiefly blind them, and	8, 681/ 5
Saint Augustine as Tyndale	doth	now, and assoiled his	8, 681/ 21
argument, as Tyndale now	doth	here. And farther then	8, 683/ 2
put in print, as	doth	in divers places appear	8, 684/ 32
quencheth the fire, so	doth	almsdeed put off sin	8, 686/ 30
good man when he	doth	any good deed, he	8, 687/ 28
any good deed, he	doth	sin... and that there	8, 687/ 28
unto him, his faith	doth	then sup up in	8, 687/ 31
also wherewith Saint James	doth	in the same epistle	8, 688/ 17
may see that Tyndale	doth	nothing here but tell	8, 692/ 32
the Scripture as Tyndale	doth	. And therefore his faith	8, 696/ 13
to show that himself	doth	go from the Catholic	8, 696/ 23
be, these two things	doth	Tyndale here liken together	8, 698/ 11
do the one, and	doth	well to do the	8, 698/ 31
considered by him that	doth	it, upon the time	8, 698/ 33
yet when any man	doth	the like. And therefore	8, 700/ 3
sinful superstitions. And therefore	doth	this holy new Baptist	8, 704/ 13
blasphemy as now Tyndale	doth	, if any Christian man's	8, 705/ 17
departed out thereof: so	doth	evermore the credence whereupon	8, 707/ 28
one point as he	doth	the other, except he	8, 708/ 28
and when he so	doth	, then shall he have	8, 708/ 31
leaven" for which Tyndale	doth	now damn here the	8, 709/ 20

proved already that Tyndale	doth	in this point falsely	8, 710/ 19
And the Church also	doth	not precisely bind any	8, 711/ 26
the Catholic Church... Tyndale	doth	himself confess to be	8, 712/ 31
Saint Augustine. And then	doth	this reason alone plainly	8, 712/ 32
fewer he numbereth them),	doth	this devilish drunken soul	8, 713/ 31
likewise as Saint Thomas	doth	. But now, to color	8, 714/ 14
the Scripture as he	doth	, and condemn these expositions	8, 714/ 28
grown (as it ever	doth	) by the Spirit of	8, 715/ 1
for themselves than Tyndale	doth	to us now for	8, 721/ 33
the Scripture than Luther	doth	himself. Howbeit, iwis when	8, 724/ 5
him. But the water	doth	, of truth, receive and	8, 725/ 20
as the Catholic Church	doth	now. Wherein if Tyndale	8, 727/ 29
Tyndale's church of elects	doth	not know the Scripture	8, 729/ 2
concerning the understanding, so	doth	Tyndale now teach them	8, 729/ 21
saith that the Church	doth	falsely take Saint Augustine	8, 733/ 30
then good men... Tyndale	doth	but devise that tale	8, 734/ 7
of holy Saint Cyprian	doth	holy Saint Augustine rehearse	8, 734/ 28
unto him, neither, that	doth	believe the Scripture. And	8, 736/ 18
Church beside the Scripture...	doth	now in this chapter	8, 736/ 20
glosseth them. For neither	doth	Saint Augustine in this	8, 738/ 26
his very church: so	doth	he after use the	8, 739/ 18
Church that the Church	doth	abuse the saying of	8, 740/ 36
and belief... as he	doth	toward the perfect accomplishment	8, 743/ 32
debate and variance: so	doth	he use both the	8, 744/ 10
very scripture; and then	doth	the Scripture, being by	8, 745/ 4
the report and telling,	doth	in the things of	8, 747/ 25
believe best. But now	doth	Tyndale, he saith, believe	8, 751/ 1
showed you that he	doth	... and have also showed	8, 752/ 25
manner feeling; and therefore	doth	that text nothing prove	8, 754/ 12
this for his purpose?	Doth	this prove that their	8, 759/ 28
when even he that	doth	it cannot but dispraise	8, 766/ 7
prove you that Tyndale	doth	in this railing but	8, 766/ 17
holy living he neither	doth	nor can find fault	8, 766/ 22
poisoned dregs. But now	doth	Tyndale after this, to	8, 767/ 11
cold yet when he	doth	, after that infusion of	8, 782/ 29
hope and charity wherefore	doth	Master More speak so	8, 783/ 30
Tyndale's master Martin Luther	doth	manifestly and plainly in	8, 784/ 6
than right naught what	doth	he by this teaching	8, 785/ 28
to do them, yet	doth	he by this tale	8, 785/ 34
toward God, but God	doth	all alone. And this	8, 786/ 28
all alone. And this	doth	Tyndale tell us, and	8, 786/ 29
things as God hath,	doth	, and shall with his	8, 792/ 33
nor for none other	doth	Tyndale put the example	8, 795/ 18
well think that Tyndale	doth	but mock him. What	8, 798/ 17
in his will, wherefore	doth	Tyndale advise him to	8, 798/ 26
toward God, which Tyndale	doth	expressly deny), the poor	8, 798/ 29
will ween that Tyndale	doth	yet but mock. Moreover	8, 798/ 30
for the faith, Tyndale	doth	plainly mock him. Finally	8, 799/ 6
goodness of God, so	doth	it, in such as	8, 799/ 12
master, saith that he	doth	: I pray you tell	8, 802/ 22

ask him wherefore he	doth	not now believe the	8, 804/ 9
he allegeth Scripture he	doth	but walk about in	8, 809/ 8
good readers, and so	doth	himself too, that between	8, 809/ 10
thereby declareth that he	doth	those miracles not only	8, 809/ 37
the church of Christ	doth	even the same still	8, 810/ 29
as he saith he	doth	... then he feeleth it	8, 817/ 2
all such cases, God	doth	, unto him that believeth	8, 819/ 3
put unto it, God	doth	ever add and infound	8, 819/ 28
I trust that Tyndale	doth	not think but that	8, 820/ 32
sin, after. And then	doth	he much amiss to	8, 824/ 28
nothing; nor no more	doth	no man but such	8, 826/ 30
as well as Tyndale	doth	now: then dare I	8, 827/ 13
fond scoffing peerless, yet	doth	Friar Barnes as far	8, 831/ 12
gathered first, and yet	doth	, good men and bad	8, 834/ 10
it as Friar Barnes	doth	here, that setteth it	8, 834/ 22
world. For them only	doth	Saint Paul there call	8, 835/ 9
say, "church" in English)	doth	, as Friar Barnes saith	8, 835/ 12
raileth upon, as he	doth	upon the catholic church	8, 836/ 6
those churches, but rather	doth	himself allow their whoredom	8, 836/ 16
by outward disguisings. This	doth	Saint Augustine well prove	8, 837/ 28
all any one that	doth	anything prove his purpose	8, 839/ 5
it?" These things, lo,	doth	the known Catholic church	8, 841/ 31
And for this cause	doth	the holy doctors use	8, 847/ 13
Barnes playeth as Tyndale	doth	: walketh in the dark	8, 848/ 8
Spirit of our God."	Doth	the Apostle, though he	8, 853/ 5
beginning of the epistle;	doth	he mean that by	8, 853/ 8
holy household "the church"	doth	Saint Paul, I say	8, 853/ 15
for many things... so	doth	he for many things	8, 853/ 33
and of the other,	doth	Saint Paul write unto	8, 854/ 26
of those sorts ordinarily	doth	and shall our Savior	8, 855/ 11
world, as Saint Augustine	doth	witness in these words	8, 857/ 20
the world... as Lyra	doth	declare in these words	8, 857/ 32
these words: "The Church	doth	not stand in men	8, 857/ 33
faith. Wherefore, that church	doth	stand in those persons	8, 857/ 36
her husband, Christ, and	doth	abide in confession of	8, 860/ 18
in that that she	doth	confess her uncleanness; for	8, 861/ 19
Because allthing that she	doth	is well done? Because	8, 862/ 8
so long as she	doth	, so long can she	8, 862/ 13
in any of them?	Doth	he prove it by	8, 863/ 21
and venial, as Tyndale	doth	, and between damnable error	8, 863/ 27
from salvation, as Tyndale	doth	also. In which things	8, 863/ 28
the dark than Tyndale	doth	, though Tyndale keep himself	8, 864/ 8
the priest as he	doth	both in divers other	8, 867/ 33
And while Friar Barnes	doth	but mock the Sacrament	8, 868/ 18
place as Saint Augustine	doth	in one place, yet	8, 868/ 21
himself neither. But therein	doth	Barnes requite him as	8, 869/ 14
again... for no more	doth	he neither. For sometimes	8, 869/ 15
long as she so	doth	... so long can she	8, 869/ 35
say, "Sometimes, peradventure, she	doth	not, and then doth	8, 869/ 36
doth not, and then	doth	she err, and therefore	8, 869/ 36

fall off. But therein	doth	Barnes not err so	8, 870/ 24
far out as Tyndale	doth	... but taketh it according	8, 870/ 24
it out. And so	doth	appear already. For he	8, 872/ 7
of this church... she	doth	only fetch out her	8, 875/ 18
find some man that	doth	preach us the word	8, 878/ 12
but that sometimes it	doth	so, where the hearers	8, 880/ 22
like as his word	doth	his will, and returned	8, 882/ 11
that heareth it... so	doth	it his will, and	8, 882/ 14
What manner an argument	doth	Friar Barnes call this	8, 883/ 6
unknown church, as he	doth	. For if he would	8, 887/ 36
of Christ as he	doth	will say that he	8, 889/ 15
his children as he	doth	, perceiving the peril that	8, 893/ 6
he repenteth, then he	doth	the will of his	8, 899/ 32
another way than Tyndale	doth	, or Frith, or lightly	8, 906/ 4
church. For Saint Augustine	doth	in those words nothing	8, 909/ 10
the known Catholic church	doth	not say that the	8, 909/ 24
pope whom Friar Barnes	doth	himself, here in this	8, 910/ 1
of Lyra: "The Church	doth	not stand in men	8, 910/ 6
faith. Wherefore, that church	doth	stand in those persons	8, 910/ 8
think you, good readers?	Doth	Saint Augustine here mean	8, 913/ 4
that in like wise	doth	Barnes mistake the gloss	8, 914/ 1
wrinkles, no more than	doth	every man that prayeth	8, 914/ 29
err. As he that	doth	adultery and wotteth well	8, 916/ 19
and wotteth well he	doth	naught... he faileth and	8, 916/ 19
book. But that he	doth	in Latin... letting them	8, 917/ 6
the very laws. Why	doth	he boast that he	8, 917/ 7
which after his baptism	doth	once any deadly sin	8, 917/ 32
Book), holy Saint Jerome	doth	at good length openly	8, 917/ 37
how much harm he	doth	himself with letting his	8, 921/ 9
yet the whole assembly	doth	but represent the Church	8, 921/ 18
of this church, she	doth	only fetch out her	8, 929/ 31
not yet, as he	doth	, dispraise and call evil	8, 932/ 19
that work as he	doth	against the Epistle of	8, 934/ 17
those words were his)	doth	send us to seek	8, 935/ 20
bringeth forth for him,	doth	four or five times	8, 936/ 9
naught, but that whoso	doth	break it committeth a	8, 941/ 35
goeth about, as Tyndale	doth	... to disprove the Catholic	8, 942/ 27
answer: Our Master, Christ,	doth	plainly speak of a	8, 943/ 7
that this particular church	doth	fully and wholly err	8, 943/ 14
first is that Christ	doth	there plainly speak of	8, 943/ 27
that this particular church	doth	sometimes wholly err. Now	8, 943/ 35
say that though Christ	doth	not so forbid the	8, 944/ 5
him that such evil	doth	or saith... in that	8, 944/ 17
in every such case	doth	Christ there send him	8, 944/ 21
the church of God	doth	not reprove? Moreover, if	8, 946/ 8
any man's else, he	doth	offend God and sin	8, 947/ 1
done unto themselves he	doth	expound the place plain	8, 948/ 5
that were wronged whereto	doth	Barnes say that Christ	8, 949/ 22
perceive here that Barnes	doth	but trifle in this	8, 950/ 24
trifling manner as he	doth	. Yet saith Barnes that	8, 952/ 22

all this, the Church	doth	indeed abide and endure	8, 953/ 27
these... Barnes "The church	doth	threaten with banishments and	8, 954/ 6
her husband, Christ, and	doth	abide in confession of	8, 956/ 33
words that "the church"	doth	. For he speaketh, in	8, 958/ 29
our sins. What good	doth	the pardon? It taketh	8, 960/ 22
doing. But our Lord	doth	exhibit and present unto	8, 960/ 34
soul. For such deeds	doth	not a Christian man	8, 961/ 27
well as any man	doth	now. And also Friar	8, 962/ 36
but he that so	doth	indeed... and that the	8, 964/ 20
for a very truth...	doth	Saint Augustine write those	8, 964/ 26
only for himself that	doth	them, but also to	8, 969/ 13
Augustine in these words	doth	plainly show that the	8, 979/ 37
such wise as Barnes	doth	that is to wit	8, 980/ 34
think you? Of whom	doth	he speak when he	8, 983/ 33
and archbishops"? What holiness	doth	he reprove when he	8, 983/ 34
folk serve God well?	Doth	not every man agree	8, 985/ 19
Bernard did as himself	doth	mock and scorn all	8, 988/ 16
rovers, as Friar Barnes	doth	, and as Judas did	8, 988/ 32
words that he bringeth...	doth	plainly, to Friar Barnes'	8, 992/ 3
Lamb shutteth and then	doth	no man open it	8, 998/ 1
openeth it and then	doth	no man shut it	8, 998/ 2
we then, whosoever so	doth	and liveth well therewith	8, 998/ 33
than one, as Tyndale	doth	, and Barnes, both. But	8, 1000/ 19
such riddles as Tyndale	doth	, and like as he	8, 1004/ 10
Scripture." For the Scripture	doth	not prove it. And	8, 1005/ 10
against Helvidius the heretic,	doth	not prove nor so	8, 1005/ 12
here, as it always	doth	expel and put out	8, 1007/ 11
of God"... as he	doth	the church of the	8, 1014/ 14
men, and the devil	doth	after sow cockle, or	8, 1020/ 10
in that field, yet	doth	God continually out of	8, 1020/ 28
that same particular church	doth	it as a part	8, 1025/ 31
in that it lawfully	doth	: so the man that	8, 1025/ 32
good Christian folk here	doth	help to relieve the	8, 1033/ 38
duty, is worthy the	double	that another man is	8, 630/ 4
Saint Paul saith, the	double	advantage that another man	8, 630/ 26
Word "Church" Hath a	Double	Interpretation This is therefore	8, 773/ 14
word "church" hath a	double	interpretation... and that there	8, 776/ 34
O ye that are	double	of mind." Moreover, where	8, 840/ 36
words but his own	double	folly. First he saith	8, 910/ 27
said Henry, Friar Barnes'	double	brother... that is to	8, 989/ 19
that this patch is	doubly	naught. For since, as	8, 748/ 9
declareth that it is	doubly	as devilish as the	8, 787/ 28
hath his own words	doubly	proved that the known	8, 827/ 18
assoil it, Tyndale hath	doubly	confirmed it. And surely	8, 828/ 23
needeth no man to	doubt	but that as far	8, 591/ 32
them well. And no	doubt	is there but that	8, 596/ 15
might bring first in	doubt	and question, and after	8, 597/ 31
which thing is, I	doubt	not, in such wise	8, 602/ 36
then could he not	doubt	but that in the	8, 620/ 7
For it is no	doubt	but that if he	8, 620/ 12

better known, too." I	doubt	not but Tyndale should	8, 621/ 26
Jerusalem have heard his	doubt	disputed and debated thus	8, 621/ 27
leaveth us in like	doubt	as he did before	8, 644/ 23
brought in as much	doubt	as "the church"? We	8, 645/ 28
even into the same	doubt	again? Hath not all	8, 654/ 16
so assoiled all the	doubt	that he hath left	8, 655/ 14
all even in like	doubt	still. Now if Tyndale	8, 655/ 14
plainly, without any such	doubt	remaining therein as is	8, 655/ 29
scripture. Then, since the	doubt	between their faith and	8, 658/ 36
living), there is no	doubt	but that in faith	8, 659/ 31
I said, in like	doubt	as we were... saving	8, 660/ 8
other manner thing: I	doubt	not but every wise	8, 665/ 27
And in much more	doubt	depart shalt thou thence	8, 668/ 16
own words... and I	doubt	not but yourselves shall	8, 678/ 36
quite out of all	doubt	when we shall do	8, 700/ 19
they be... and I	doubt	not then, in good	8, 711/ 37
bring us all in	doubt	of all the old	8, 712/ 6
but one thing I	doubt	not of, but that	8, 713/ 5
such book. And I	doubt	not but that the	8, 713/ 7
matter out of all	doubt	and question, and that	8, 715/ 27
messenger, he must needs	doubt	of the message. And	8, 720/ 35
seeth them vary and	doubt	yet must he believe	8, 724/ 23
so is it no	doubt	but that the sower	8, 728/ 17
needeth no man to	doubt	, when we doubt not	8, 753/ 29
to doubt, when we	doubt	not which church it	8, 753/ 30
should they now, I	doubt	it not. And likewise	8, 770/ 2
as no man can	doubt	of but that he	8, 770/ 27
other too. And I	doubt	not but if God	8, 783/ 11
without any mistrust, or	doubt	of the contrary... this	8, 825/ 12
in good faith, I	doubt	it not but he	8, 862/ 28
to fall in some	doubt	and fear lest the	8, 883/ 34
stood still in a	doubt	and in a mammering	8, 884/ 4
thus brought into this	doubt	, had, by some proctor	8, 884/ 6
remain still in like	doubt	, and not understand the	8, 887/ 21
well done in every	doubt	to deem the best	8, 893/ 40
to make me to	doubt	as well of Saint	8, 895/ 15
not yet after that	doubt	moved, the whole Church	8, 895/ 19
be his, without any	doubt	of any man in	8, 895/ 20
concerning purgatory. For I	doubt	not but that many	8, 899/ 27
and put the less	doubt	therein, I would the	8, 925/ 2
then were it no	doubt	but that Luther, Barnes	8, 928/ 5
therein, be brought in	doubt	and question which of	8, 934/ 26
certain or sure. I	doubt	nothing but that if	8, 938/ 14
that no man can	doubt	but that it would	8, 941/ 2
ye shall the less	doubt	thereof... Saint Augustine shall	8, 967/ 7
No man ought to	doubt	but that with prayers	8, 967/ 10
of them... who can	doubt	but that they are	8, 967/ 24
saith there is no	doubt	but that prayer and	8, 969/ 3
put out of all	doubt	and question that Saint	8, 982/ 33
in question and in	doubt	this questionless and clear	8, 995/ 34

way... now riseth the	doubt	for him that hath	8, 997/ 24
also, and have this	doubt	of them assoiled, and	8, 999/ 27
it. There is no	doubt	but the cause of	8, 1005/ 18
any good reason have	doubted	but that the false	8, 621/ 28
me! For if I	doubted	lest there were haply	8, 894/ 30
it was of old	doubted	by some folk whether	8, 895/ 17
James hath been always	doubted	of; and that such	8, 895/ 31
congregation... but if they	doubted	of anything that they	8, 902/ 26
were not to be	doubted	but that Christ which	8, 937/ 37
any wise to be	doubted	but that these things	8, 967/ 26
it be, as Tyndale	doubteth	, with overmuch watering turned	8, 641/ 15
of which himself nothing	doubteth	, and even by the	8, 712/ 17
true books which he	doubteth	not to be their	8, 712/ 19
see that as he	doubteth	of the messenger, he	8, 720/ 34
such also as Tyndale	doubteth	nothing to be sure	8, 795/ 35
since no good man	doubteth	but though there be	8, 832/ 22
known, and no man	doubteth	but that the Apostle	8, 1022/ 14
their own?" no man	doubteth	but that he there	8, 1022/ 29
he meaneth all his	doubtful	words to be expounded	8, 647/ 15
question, and be as	doubtful	as the other. And	8, 655/ 12
never taken for so	doubtful	that ever the Church	8, 716/ 22
Scripture, if it be	doubtful	and not evident whether	8, 881/ 8
meanwhile disputable and seemeth	doubtful	. How be, then, the	8, 1025/ 9
to be a thing	doubtful	and debatable and yet	8, 1032/ 31
then Saint Bernard, nothing	doubting	of the power of	8, 991/ 10
the clearing of all	doubts	and avoiding of all	8, 617/ 16
the solution of those	doubts	. For out of the	8, 619/ 33
the truth of those	doubts	determined, which doubts rise	8, 619/ 35
those doubts determined, which	doubts	rise upon their law	8, 619/ 35
concludeth, with as many	doubts	as words... Tyndale Wherefore	8, 644/ 25
and that in all	doubts	and questions, every man	8, 739/ 35
the clearing of all	doubts	concerning the sure avoiding	8, 856/ 14
wherein she found divers	doubts	, of which she would	8, 884/ 22
house? And to put	doubts	that some shall peradventure	8, 922/ 12
be made, and all	doubts	of Scripture or questions	8, 937/ 29
and then making no	doubts	of the finding thereof	8, 951/ 37
that there arise many	doubts	upon the Scripture. And	8, 997/ 2
the Scripture, concerning such	doubts	as rise upon any	8, 997/ 4
of such points great	doubts	there arise many. In	8, 997/ 5
there be no such	doubts	, but that allthing is	8, 997/ 8
leaven all her whole	dough	and meal; that is	8, 709/ 24
of Sandwich Haven and	Dover	Haven, and all the	8, 776/ 4
not only "simple as	doves	," but also "prudent and	8, 890/ 3
haply, too) bear me	downright	still in hand it	8, 618/ 19
hold no foot, as	downright	as Tyndale halteth therein	8, 831/ 15
those scriptures from Moses	downward	did all prophesy of	8, 643/ 20
and a thousand like	draff	, to establish their lies	8, 707/ 8
and a thousand like	draff	, to establish their lies	8, 713/ 4
worthy wild goose calleth "	draff	," do consent and agree	8, 713/ 12
thousand whom he calleth	draff	, draw by one line	8, 713/ 15

them no better than	draff	. But this drowsy drudge	8, 713/ 33
and turn himself into	draff	, as the hogs of	8, 714/ 1
they were all but	draff	. But then he saith	8, 716/ 12
whom Tyndale taketh for	draff	; and albeit that I	8, 716/ 29
the bottom of the	draff	tub and the most	8, 767/ 9
in railing as he	draggeth	behind him in reasoning	8, 831/ 13
wont to do many	drams	of such treacle mixed	8, 580/ 34
as men know a	draper	or a mercer." Thus	8, 974/ 26
such wise known any	draper	or mercer either... for	8, 974/ 35
do the fellowship of	drapers	or mercers... for then	8, 861/ 4
do the fellowship of	drapers	or mercers; for then	8, 974/ 19
feeling, as we know	drapers	and mercers and we	8, 975/ 6
never so grievously, and	draw	with him to hell	8, 587/ 29
never so grievously, and	draw	with him to hell	8, 590/ 10
and priests, then to	draw	that line a little	8, 596/ 21
Temple pool, they cannot	draw	to their part against	8, 621/ 19
inspiration at divers times	draw	out thereof. And sometimes	8, 635/ 35
that ever he can,	draw	from the consideration of	8, 637/ 23
use divers ways to	draw	our minds from the	8, 656/ 5
whom he calleth draff,	draw	by one line, all	8, 713/ 15
but if my Father	draw	him." And Saint Paul	8, 746/ 34
but if my Father	draw	him." And whoso be	8, 782/ 12
apostle Saint James saith, "	Draw	ye near to God	8, 840/ 33
God, and he will	draw	near to you. Make	8, 840/ 34
but if my Father	draw	him"; nor no merit	8, 841/ 8
so, likewise, God, that	draweth	, draweth even from the	8, 782/ 15
likewise, God, that draweth,	draweth	even from the beginning	8, 782/ 15
stay the ship, he	draweth	it quite under the	8, 897/ 32
the tilt. And therefore	drawing	aside and flitting from	8, 579/ 8
might be the rather	drawn	into good works therewith	8, 634/ 9
be perceived therein, and	drawn	out thereof, by such	8, 636/ 12
deep pit, and thence	drawn	out... is not drawn	8, 782/ 13
drawn out... is not	drawn	from the brink but	8, 782/ 14
still... is by God	drawn	unto God, and helpeth	8, 782/ 17
helpeth himself to be	drawn	. For as Saint Paul	8, 782/ 18
with one scruple of	dread	were able enough, for	8, 580/ 36
stand yet under some	dread	of defamation and slander	8, 591/ 26
fear of slander or	dread	of defamation amendeth. Which	8, 592/ 5
spirit of bondage, in	dread	, but the Spirit by	8, 756/ 22
and tremble also for	dread	"... "but thou" (saith he	8, 785/ 18
because thou dost not	dread	." Besides this, since Tyndale	8, 785/ 23
saith, out of the	dread	of God... and therein	8, 787/ 33
and trembleth also for	dread	. And secondly is his	8, 787/ 34
are the beggars that	dream	they find great heaps	8, 826/ 6
she feigneth not, nor	dreameth	, any other, new holiness	8, 875/ 20
she feigneth not, nor	dreameth	, any other, new holiness	8, 929/ 33
preached, without the damnable	dreams	of men, and where	8, 873/ 24
truly, without any "damnable	dreams	of men," and "where	8, 878/ 17
of all the damnable	dreams	of men; and that	8, 885/ 19
besides the Scripture damnable	dreams	of men, and make	8, 890/ 16

declared, without any damnable	dreams	of men), there I	8, 894/ 10
deep in the devil's	dregs	that but if he	8, 713/ 34
and the most poisoned	dregs	. But now doth Tyndale	8, 767/ 10
he had so monstrously	dressed	himself because he would	8, 845/ 33
head, and anon it	drieth	up." "By these words	8, 977/ 15
with neither bread nor	drink	, flesh, fish, nor fruit	8, 600/ 32
with bare meat and	drink	and clothing... yet said	8, 630/ 2
and eat fast, and	drink	fast, and sleep fast	8, 653/ 34
well, thereto, but even	drink	well to it! With	8, 687/ 35
be both meat and	drink	; went they not from	8, 761/ 24
or that meat, this	drink	or that drink; in	8, 930/ 20
this drink or that	drink	; in pattering and mumbling	8, 930/ 20
whom he giveth meat,	drink	, and wages, that shall	8, 986/ 6
that can turn into	drink	both gold and silver	8, 1003/ 26
in eating and in	drinking	this meat or that	8, 930/ 19
and watching, forbearing flesh,	drinking	of water, fasting, and	8, 932/ 8
the people pleasure, and	drive	away the matter, with	8, 579/ 15
corrupt the Gospel, and	drive	God out of Christendom	8, 640/ 16
all the meinie, to	drive	Tyndale as a drudge	8, 713/ 16
party that offendeth do	drive	the matter into the	8, 948/ 11
evil, perverted princes to	drive	the good-faithful bishops out	8, 1027/ 9
lest they should be	driven	to confess that they	8, 625/ 32
before, I say, be	driven	to confess that they	8, 625/ 36
wrong the devil hath	driven	them down much further	8, 626/ 14
the proof and experience	driven	little and little to	8, 638/ 29
would stand... he is	driven	at the last for	8, 741/ 24
therefore is he now	driven	, in all that ever	8, 812/ 9
this cause, lo, being	driven	to confess that the	8, 828/ 32
damnable error, they be	driven	to seek about for	8, 828/ 34
he might haply be	driven	away for fear of	8, 887/ 2
rebellions in divers regions,	driven	of necessity to set	8, 956/ 8
far as I perceive,	driven	in conclusion to condescend	8, 999/ 24
both they and we,	driven	to seek the church	8, 1002/ 3
yet shall they be	driven	, for all that, to	8, 1006/ 26
shall they thereby be	driven	to grant that the	8, 1006/ 33
for his obstinate heart	driven	according to the bidding	8, 1025/ 34
for you), ye be	driven	either to confess that	8, 1029/ 35
that reason and Scripture	driveth	and forceth them so	8, 999/ 4
you, the cause that	driveth	us to seek the	8, 1002/ 5
and spill never a	drop	. And when she brought	8, 654/ 33
so is the least	drop	of his blood for	8, 867/ 7
could not find one	drop	of dirt thereon. But	8, 974/ 4
God punished it and	drove	it thence into earth	8, 1007/ 37
were all their heresies	drowned	: for this cause, lo	8, 828/ 32
than draff. But this	drowsy	drudge hath drunken so	8, 713/ 34
drive Tyndale as a	drudge	of the devil out	8, 713/ 16
draff. But this drowsy	drudge	hath drunken so deep	8, 713/ 34
all... but the wine	drunk	up, and the garland	8, 878/ 31
idolater, or evil-tongued, or	drunkaloo	, or ravenous. With such	8, 1017/ 15
be a whorekeeper, a	drunkard	, covetous, and extortioner, or	8, 595/ 36

them), doth this devilish	drunken	soul abominably blaspheme, and	8, 713/ 32
this drowsy drudge hath	drunken	so deep in the	8, 713/ 34
he that saith a	drunken	wife "is no woman	8, 985/ 33
a mad sort of	drunken	sots that, when they	8, 994/ 11
abed no sloth, nor	drunkenness	no gluttony, nor friars	8, 726/ 25
seditions, heresies, envy, manslaughter,	drunkenness	, banquetings therefore saith Saint	8, 757/ 17
seditions, heresies, envy, manslaughter,	drunkenness	, banquetings." Lo, Saint Paul	8, 1025/ 2
the stock, they therefore	dry	up and wither away	8, 603/ 6
everlasting life. And the	drying	up of the river	8, 977/ 21
upon his part the	due	perfection requisite that lacketh	8, 634/ 6
God's enemy the honor	due	to his friend. And	8, 711/ 21
make by miracle any	due	proof that God hath	8, 722/ 29
the guilt and damnation	due	for all manner sin	8, 754/ 36
every degree, and the	due	honor of every person	8, 775/ 18
And also, that the	due	assembly of certain parts	8, 940/ 33
themselves, for lack of	due	deserving yet they that	8, 970/ 31
it, but will without	due	repentance die in deadly	8, 971/ 35
without priests, priests without	due	reverence, and, finally, Christian	8, 989/ 35
age and discretion which	duly	cometh to baptism hath	8, 820/ 37
all they that come	duly	to baptism, by Tyndale's	8, 821/ 4
Catholic church that came	duly	to Christendom. For every	8, 848/ 20
rehearsed you, well and	duly	been accustomed long time	8, 966/ 23
before his death pray	duly	thus... else shall he	8, 966/ 33
constitutions, with traditions of	dumb	ceremonies, with the taking	8, 630/ 37
the right way" with "	dumb	ceremonies." Yet ask I	8, 631/ 37
that he calleth now "	dumb	" spoke ever in old	8, 632/ 9
all this brabbling upon "	dumb	ceremonies" appeareth well upon	8, 632/ 17
mock and call them "	dumb	" Martin Luther himself, Tyndale's	8, 638/ 28
Tyndale's tale, but only "	dumb	ceremonies" that neither say	8, 656/ 21
make men believe that	dumb	sacraments, and ceremonies, and	8, 890/ 16
ours set up their	dunce	their Thomas, and a	8, 707/ 8
up," he saith, "their	dunce	their Thomas, and a	8, 713/ 3
fire in the deep	dungeon	of hell. And thus	8, 607/ 28
devil in the deepest	dungeon	in hell would abhor	8, 788/ 23
conclusion upon the devil's	dunghill	in hell. And those	8, 972/ 1
is, if they plainly	durst	speak it out, the	8, 585/ 10
my reason untouched... he	durst	not here, for shame	8, 603/ 27
proved it that Tyndale	durst	not meddle with my	8, 603/ 30
thing which, if they	durst	for shame show, I	8, 625/ 33
himself right naught, nor	durst	not upon pain of	8, 635/ 5
shameless yet, that ever	durst	for shame be seen	8, 653/ 9
any companion of his	durst	ever once attempt any	8, 676/ 1
were none heretic that	durst	, for shame, bring him	8, 735/ 33
such a thing, or	durst	for very shame; so	8, 767/ 7
as scanty the devil	durst	teach it... saving that	8, 775/ 32
naughty people while Aaron	durst	not withstand them: yet	8, 794/ 6
so beastly that ever	durst	for very shame attempt	8, 808/ 9
night; that where they	durst	not offer their poison	8, 813/ 19
not... was because he	durst	not. For the law	8, 917/ 17
2, "Si" that law	durst	he not bring forth	8, 917/ 26

I said, this law	durst	not Friar Barnes bring	8, 918/ 11
been if any man	durst	there have held any	8, 926/ 35
almost overwhelmed, and therefore	durst	not plainly speak much	8, 934/ 2
was never none that	durst	profess themselves for the	8, 936/ 14
more holy. But I	durst	not. How think you	8, 983/ 33
they were therein, yet	durst	not, for all that	8, 989/ 6
wise that they neither	durst	resist nor so much	8, 990/ 24
Tyndale's tale in the	dust	. I say also that	8, 819/ 11
doctrine, wipe off the	dust	of your feet at	8, 882/ 31
before... one Davy, a	Dutchman	which had been married	8, 815/ 31
do not always their	duty	; or will lay to	8, 597/ 4
of them, doing their	duty	, is worthy the double	8, 630/ 3
it is our bounden	duty	to follow... not the	8, 756/ 8
first believe that his	duty	is to believe it	8, 798/ 8
have done but our	duty	"... and so give the	8, 841/ 24
surely may, and of	duty	must, give credence to	8, 847/ 16
provided and promised to	dwell	himself forever: yet provided	8, 612/ 35
apostles should forever personally	dwell	still here in earth	8, 614/ 13
these heretics did still	dwell	with the Church, and	8, 626/ 34
and that it should	dwell	therein forever, and himself	8, 720/ 9
following the Spirit we	dwell	in Christ and have	8, 757/ 22
and himself also to	dwell	therein forever. And that	8, 761/ 3
and years, abide and	dwell	together, ye see plainly	8, 779/ 4
and he where you	dwell	... and therefore remember whether	8, 815/ 15
but must of necessity	dwell	and abide with him	8, 818/ 11
some of them, that	dwell	farthest off, to get	8, 937/ 19
and contrary-believing sects to	dwell	and abide together... yet	8, 1032/ 4
into their synagogue, and	dwelled	in Jerusalem; whereupon, yet	8, 619/ 14
Bristol, where he then	dwelled	, there were of those	8, 813/ 17
as long as it	dwelleth	in earth, there shall	8, 617/ 10
know, pardie, where he	dwelleth	, and he where you	8, 815/ 15
in which there is	dwelling	any one villainous knave	8, 705/ 14
and have the Spirit	dwelling	in us by these	8, 757/ 23
Spirit out of his	dwelling	then cease we to	8, 757/ 29
main a multitude and	dwelling	so far asunder, should	8, 937/ 34
but if there be	dwelling	among Turks or Saracens	8, 962/ 19
his grace into the	dying	heart of that good	8, 885/ 14
as be at his	dying	deadly both for their	8, 966/ 5
in her till his	dying	day, and believeth her	8, 971/ 33
it here before their	dying	day; so that the	8, 972/ 9
living, or of men	dying	? And since we speak	8, 973/ 7
he give the children	eagle	eyes to spy out	8, 648/ 26
like wise as the	eagle	without the teaching of	8, 719/ 9
fowls, the pleasant played	eagle	. For since that such	8, 723/ 13
Catholic Church as an	eagle	, the rich, royal king	8, 723/ 18
the goodly golden, old	eagle	Martin Luther himself, in	8, 723/ 34
golden nest this young	eagle	bird was hatched, lacked	8, 723/ 35
iwis when our young	eagle	Tyndale learned to spy	8, 724/ 6
his father the old	eagle	heretic... but was content	8, 724/ 9
other shift this fair	eagle	bird foully defile his	8, 724/ 29

us once that the	eagle	of himself, without any	8, 724/ 32
did, and as the	eagle	knoweth his prey by	8, 729/ 4
Christ, and as the	eagle	knoweth his prey by	8, 729/ 27
Tyndale saith that the	eagle	perceived her prey. And	8, 897/ 17
on high upon his	eagle's	back. For when he	8, 724/ 31
err? Who taught the	eagles	to spy out their	8, 717/ 34
respect of these noble	eagles	that spy this prey	8, 723/ 24
with his gay, glorious	eagles	. But one thing is	8, 723/ 30
Tyndale and such other	eagles	, and thereby maketh them	8, 723/ 32
elects, those gay golden	eagles	, that be taught inwardly	8, 731/ 22
them will not give	ear	till the very "cold	8, 588/ 6
come at the prince's	ear	; and yet when he	8, 591/ 6
and give the better	ear	unto him. And now	8, 650/ 25
suddenly likely to give	ear	to the sore and	8, 650/ 35
goodly by the hearer's	ear	, and they make a	8, 725/ 12
man's tale at our	ear	without God working within	8, 747/ 33
vain soundeth at the	ear	the word but if	8, 747/ 35
much already! What honest	ear	can endure such a	8, 765/ 10
prompteth him in his	ear	in this wise: "Say	8, 802/ 26
an eye and an	ear	in every man's heart	8, 932/ 10
writeth unto Hildephonsus, the	Earl	of Toulouse, against one	8, 989/ 11
Tyndale speak here in	earnest	, as he thinketh, or	8, 715/ 28
the Christians. Nevertheless, the	earnest	living of the Christians	8, 730/ 17
trifle in this great,	earnest	matter and goeth about	8, 950/ 25
used, the pledge or	earnest	penny of which devotion	8, 967/ 32
so often and so	earnestly	call and cry upon	8, 787/ 6
things which he layeth	earnestly	to their charge is	8, 831/ 29
crieth God in our	ears	and faithfully promiseth, almost	8, 581/ 13
a thing in the	ears	of Luther's elects of	8, 582/ 1
all good Christian men's	ears	, spitefully spoken, blasphemous, and	8, 589/ 35
heareth with his own	ears	that they have the	8, 672/ 30
if any Christian man's	ears	can abide the hearing	8, 705/ 17
whom he hath given	ears	to hear . . . and eyes	8, 718/ 14
whom he hath given	ears	to hear . . . and eyes	8, 726/ 36
of these heretics "given	ears	to hear that the	8, 728/ 23
offending of honest men's	ears	, it were better burn	8, 764/ 30
railing lies as honest	ears	might not well endure	8, 764/ 33
smooth by a man's	ears	, as the water goeth	8, 876/ 8
blood ran about his	ears	, and Master Henry bade	8, 901/ 2
of Christ here in	earth	, which God hath and	8, 575/ 28
and Christ's vicar in	earth	and so do not	8, 576/ 32
from good livers in	earth	unto saints in heaven	8, 582/ 21
they lived here in	earth	, that he will therefore	8, 582/ 24
here with me in	earth	... I may much better	8, 582/ 30
every man here in	earth	, when he feareth not	8, 583/ 3
church of Christ in	earth	he hath taken upon	8, 598/ 7
of Christ here in	earth	shall ever endure and	8, 602/ 35
lasting and continuance upon	earth	... or else shall his	8, 604/ 15
he began at the	earth	... and to make her	8, 604/ 20
her perceive that the	earth	hangeth in the midst	8, 604/ 21

the water and the	earth	round about on every	8, 604/ 23
of the whole world...	earth	, water, air, and all	8, 604/ 25
compass over other... the	earth	lieth in the very	8, 604/ 27
inward. And therefore the	earth	, since it is in	8, 604/ 32
And then since the	earth	lieth in the lowest	8, 604/ 35
upward. And then, the	earth	lying already in the	8, 605/ 1
even through the whole	earth	. If there were a	8, 605/ 5
very midst of the	earth	. And though the hole	8, 605/ 8
to fall through the	earth	, or the whole earth	8, 606/ 16
earth, or the whole	earth	to fall into the	8, 606/ 16
be left off in	earth	, nor never no new	8, 607/ 9
by succession here in	earth	come into the seat	8, 614/ 10
dwelt still here in	earth	conversant with us in	8, 614/ 13
his church here in	earth	should always have among	8, 614/ 15
as long last in	earth	as the world should	8, 614/ 17
as it dwelleth in	earth	, there shall be many	8, 617/ 10
of God here in	earth	; in which as well	8, 621/ 22
construe the Scripture in	earth	, that is so hard	8, 639/ 27
his obstinate malice in	earth	. And likewise as Korah	8, 671/ 11
they went quick under	earth	, and, as it seemeth	8, 671/ 15
believeth, is here in	earth	the very church of	8, 708/ 24
in his church in	earth	, as he hath exalted	8, 713/ 27
of Christ here in	earth	, and that all others	8, 745/ 9
any creature, either in	earth	or heaven? but without	8, 800/ 4
creatures of heaven and	earth	, and hell too, saving	8, 800/ 32
all the tyrants upon	earth	that insurge and oppugn	8, 807/ 7
the Catholic Church, in	earth	, and thereby made inheritable	8, 822/ 12
For this is in	earth	the very church of	8, 834/ 5
while it lasteth in	earth	)... but also by the	8, 834/ 11
another church here in	earth	that shall be only	8, 836/ 31
the spiritual tokens in	earth	. For and if the	8, 837/ 36
have in heaven and	earth	; and yet shall you	8, 838/ 26
very church here in	earth	but the same places	8, 839/ 7
of Christ here in	earth	is the known Catholic	8, 839/ 10
which are on the	earth	. " And to the Philippians	8, 840/ 31
wrinkle" is here in	earth	, I ween, at full	8, 851/ 10
at all here in	earth	as Friar Barnes appointeth	8, 851/ 22
church of Christ in	earth	. For this I wot	8, 852/ 27
none holy company in	earth	but it, and also	8, 854/ 33
And the church in	earth	here must Friar Barnes	8, 855/ 18
church of Christ in	earth	, till he either depart	8, 856/ 26
the poorest man in	earth	; for this church standeth	8, 857/ 30
any church here in	earth	whereof the people living	8, 858/ 29
people living here in	earth	and being the members	8, 858/ 29
that there is in	earth	any such church remaineth	8, 859/ 23
and clean church in	earth	... but that, for anything	8, 859/ 26
us that here in	earth	there is and must	8, 863/ 6
must needs be in	earth	a church and congregation	8, 863/ 18
that there is in	earth	here a church and	8, 864/ 10
while she liveth in	earth	... but that Saint Peter	8, 865/ 10

is yet here in	earth	, not glorified, nor her	8, 865/ 29
very church here in	earth	... and therefore yet wrinkled	8, 866/ 8
of Christ, here in	earth	, hath in it both	8, 866/ 27
glorious church out of	earth	, to reign with us	8, 881/ 29
any church here in	earth	shall stand us in	8, 902/ 6
the poorest man in	earth	. " Why, who said him	8, 909/ 30
the church here in	earth	to that kind of	8, 911/ 34
that there is in	earth	no such; as I	8, 912/ 1
of Christ here in	earth	, and make among them	8, 912/ 14
all their instruments upon	earth	, shall never be able	8, 915/ 3
good Christian people upon	earth	, and withdrawing their honor	8, 925/ 23
of the Church in	earth	shall be confirmed in	8, 946/ 30
here many years in	earth	, and haply neither gracious	8, 957/ 24
Catholic Church, here in	earth	, and may believe in	8, 957/ 32
the chief head in	earth	of the whole Catholic	8, 962/ 36
of Christ here upon	earth	. Finally, the question that	8, 963/ 4
very church here in	earth	were an unknown church	8, 963/ 24
very church here in	earth	hath none thereof but	8, 965/ 4
Christ's very church in	earth	to the devil's very	8, 966/ 2
church is, here in	earth	, not even in the	8, 972/ 10
of Christ here in	earth	, or of the church	8, 973/ 3
of Christ here in	earth	. Then will we ask	8, 973/ 6
very church here in	earth	living and in good	8, 973/ 17
Christ living here in	earth	is a company all	8, 973/ 26
while it liveth in	earth	liveth not without sin	8, 973/ 30
very church here in	earth	(which we may be	8, 979/ 33
that are here in	earth	... which thing these heretics	8, 980/ 2
church of Christ in	earth	. Now, then showeth he	8, 987/ 25
Mystical Body here in	earth	, is no secret, unknown	8, 992/ 6
church of Christ in	earth	, that in such wise	8, 995/ 14
be assistant here in	earth	unto the world's end	8, 999/ 38
Christ abideth here in	earth	with no one man	8, 1000/ 3
ever must be in	earth	, till Christ come again	8, 1000/ 31
but the church in	earth	, in which we be	8, 1000/ 35
of Christ here in	earth	is, for all that	8, 1001/ 7
of Christ here in	earth	neither is nor can	8, 1001/ 34
church of Christ in	earth	is and must needs	8, 1001/ 38
church of Christ in	earth	, that cannot err, and	8, 1002/ 34
drove it thence into	earth	, and there made it	8, 1007/ 37
whole people of the	earth	, he reserved in the	8, 1008/ 5
made his church in	earth	a church well-known also	8, 1009/ 34
have his church in	earth	unknown? Moreover, the head	8, 1009/ 36
nor creature, neither in	earth	, hell, nor heaven, but	8, 1011/ 32
any more churches in	earth	than one. If they	8, 1012/ 26
but one church in	earth	. Then if they will	8, 1013/ 10
that his church in	earth	is a known church	8, 1013/ 15
since he hath in	earth	no more churches but	8, 1013/ 15
that Christ hath in	earth	more churches of his	8, 1013/ 19
but he hath in	earth	no more very churches	8, 1013/ 20
church of Christ in	earth	, all the parts must	8, 1015/ 3

member that is in	earth	a living member of	8, 1015/ 7
none holy church in	earth	here in his own	8, 1015/ 11
had no church in	earth	were a mad thing	8, 1015/ 15
of Christ here in	earth	must be a church	8, 1015/ 25
church is, here in	earth	, the number not of	8, 1016/ 6
thing ye bind upon	earth	shall be bound in	8, 1018/ 7
whatsoever ye loose in	earth	shall be loosed in	8, 1018/ 8
of Christ here in	earth	? And hath Christ any	8, 1019/ 12
more churches here in	earth	than one? If he	8, 1019/ 13
that is here in	earth	Christ's "flour"; for only	8, 1019/ 36
Christ's field here upon	earth	there shall never lack	8, 1020/ 25
of tree, and of	earth	, and some be occupied	8, 1021/ 7
none other church in	earth	is Christ's church but	8, 1029/ 10
of Christ here in	earth	is this common known	8, 1029/ 20
leave Christ here in	earth	no very church at	8, 1030/ 3
but also treen and	earthen	." These words of holy	8, 734/ 27
like a sort of	earthen	pots... and shall hold	8, 794/ 17
and to break those	earthly	, wretched heretics like a	8, 794/ 16
it thus, this would	ease	much of the matter	8, 646/ 24
well, would soon be	eased	: no more but the	8, 922/ 3
Gomorrah shall be more	easily	dealt with than that	8, 614/ 28
not be but perceived	easily	which doctrine were the	8, 622/ 33
not but yourselves shall	easily	perceive and see that	8, 678/ 37
they will, far more	easily	follow the Spirit and	8, 755/ 31
God so well and	easily	resist, and whose affections	8, 756/ 9
folk may well and	easily	feel for a false	8, 772/ 36
man may the more	easily	come to the remnant	8, 783/ 1
good readers, ye may	easily	see that their feeling	8, 817/ 26
of Doom be more	easily	handled than they." And	8, 882/ 34
but that they should	easily	and readily be sure	8, 1009/ 6
three hundred years from	Easter	last past upward, and	8, 632/ 25
the Friday next before	Easter	Day, and Good Friday	8, 653/ 32
but, to make an	easy	way in which no	8, 613/ 7
Church mitigated and made	easy	with exceptions and liberties	8, 631/ 18
But here is it	easy	to spy and perceive	8, 686/ 5
a thing that was	easy	to perceive, without any	8, 951/ 10
so much as to	eat	in his company." But	8, 596/ 2
that folk may not	eat	flesh on Good Friday	8, 631/ 14
because they should not	eat	flesh without bread, for	8, 641/ 9
Good Friday but will	eat	flesh upon all three	8, 653/ 32
else... saving breakfast, and	eat	fast, and drink fast	8, 653/ 34
mine acquaintance! Thou didst	eat	with me sweetmeat; we	8, 762/ 3
that they pleasantly did	eat	together... but also that	8, 762/ 6
content to sit and	eat	with the poor, and	8, 854/ 16
the rich man will	eat	of his own; thus	8, 854/ 17
the Lent... but may	eat	flesh on Good Friday	8, 953/ 1
lamb, saying, "Ye shall	eat	it in one house	8, 976/ 23
sick man that should	eat	of that bread, said	8, 991/ 8
shall find help that	eat	of this bread with	8, 991/ 9
not so much as	eat	! But as for them	8, 1017/ 16

outdoors." The lamb is	eaten	in one house because	8, 976/ 24
blasphemed, and said, "Why	eateth	he with publicans and	8, 835/ 26
watching and sleeping; in	eating	and in drinking this	8, 930/ 19
Nicolaus Heretic, Eutyches Heretic,	Ebion	Heretic, Valentinus Heretic, Eunomius	8, 728/ 2
after... as were the	Ebionites	, that said Christ was	8, 672/ 20
words... Barnes This word	ecclesia	, both in the New	8, 833/ 24
that this Greek word	ecclesia	is taken for the	8, 834/ 1
false: that this word	ecclesia	(that is to say	8, 835/ 11
declaration of this word	ecclesia	, rehearsing the words of	8, 846/ 14
which cannot err is "	ecclesia	omnium fidelium"; that is	8, 914/ 3
only this one: "dic	ecclesiae	"... by which our Savior	8, 942/ 29
words of Christ "dic	ecclesiae	"; that is to wit	8, 1024/ 10
of the Creed "sanctam	ecclesiam	catholicam" be understood of	8, 975/ 30
and expoundeth both "sanctam	ecclesiam	catholicam" (the holy catholic	8, 978/ 24
that these words "sanctam	ecclesiam	catholicam," by which Friar	8, 980/ 4
of the Creed, "sanctam	ecclesiam	catholicam." Of which we	8, 1013/ 5
unam sanctam et apostolicam	ecclesiam	"... so that except these	8, 1013/ 7
volunt esse, et sunt,	ecclesiarum	praepositi . . ." (that is, "For	8, 987/ 6
yet make) unto the	edification	of Christian people, that	8, 930/ 34
have written for your	edification	... and therefore must you	8, 931/ 31
the Christian people were	edified	and built only upon	8, 930/ 31
And in many places	edified	he much people where	8, 931/ 4
writeth that they were	edified	and built "upon the	8, 931/ 6
tongue, for the better	edifying	of their seely simple	8, 886/ 15
like a merchant of	eel	skins. And then a	8, 845/ 37
can come none other	effect	or fruit but hatred	8, 590/ 34
then, that the whole	effect	and pith of this	8, 655/ 35
see to what good	effect	Tyndale's solution is come	8, 690/ 13
length telleth us in	effect	none other manner thing	8, 690/ 17
they were both. The	effect	of all this answer	8, 718/ 25
indeed... yet what good	effect	hath Tyndale thereupon, ye	8, 733/ 22
of himself declaring the	effect	of the same in	8, 752/ 18
a thing of little	effect	, in restoring the Corinthian	8, 758/ 17
filthy lies... whereof the	effect	and conclusion is that	8, 765/ 12
the whole sum and	effect	of Tyndale's holy tale	8, 781/ 5
called so. More The	effect	of Tyndale's tale is	8, 792/ 11
asked him... the whole	effect	whereof standeth altogether in	8, 803/ 15
lost and destroyed the	effect	of all Tyndale's division	8, 819/ 33
of ourselves. For the	effect	and efficacy of all	8, 842/ 23
birth... they be in	effect	all washed clean by	8, 848/ 23
say, telleth us, in	effect	, this tale, contrary to	8, 871/ 21
holy sacraments taking their	effect	, strength, and virtue of	8, 906/ 27
were this tale in	effect	, as I have rehearsed	8, 913/ 26
restrained nor the final	effect	of things here contingent	8, 939/ 3
thereupon argue thus, in	effect	: that all were it	8, 939/ 7
needs must, and in	effect	they do, consent and	8, 1001/ 19
variance, which is in	effect	but whether the very	8, 1001/ 21
by Saint Cyprian, the	effect	whereof is this: The	8, 1030/ 14
may perceive that the	effect	of all his solution	8, 1030/ 26
he maketh them an	effectual	token and instrument. And	8, 639/ 2

I require you, these	effectual	points which our sovereign	8, 678/ 35
were so good and	effectual	that the heretics neither	8, 744/ 37
for a place more	effectual	to turn over utterly	8, 754/ 31
the true reasons and	effectual	have only, ye wot	8, 770/ 16
and memorials, and none	effectual	instruments of grace, nor	8, 775/ 12
it for him as	effectually	as I could) but	8, 655/ 34
For the effect and	efficacy	of all these things	8, 842/ 24
known Catholic church, none	efficacy	at all. Which lie	8, 842/ 28
not have had any	efficacy	to cleanse them. But	8, 852/ 8
no bigger than an	egg	... I ween if ye	8, 605/ 34
of a rare rotten	egg	, without either bread or	8, 687/ 33
pardie, with his fine	eggs	... and after a great	8, 600/ 28
and break all his	eggs	, and quail thus all	8, 665/ 24
whole people out of	Egypt	... and the other prophets	8, 611/ 12
multitude came out of	Egypt	under Moses, of which	8, 773/ 31
multitude came out of	Egypt	under Moses, of which	8, 791/ 35
that came out of	Egypt	with Moses, or others	8, 794/ 28
that known church in	Egypt	though it were then	8, 1008/ 10
days himself calleth yet	eight	hundred years and more	8, 602/ 5
damnation, more than this	eight	hundred years together, without	8, 618/ 6
the clergy of this	eight	hundred years past... but	8, 631/ 29
they have wrought this	eight	hundred years. More This	8, 675/ 26
they have wrought these	eight	hundred years. More This	8, 679/ 8
and saith that "these	eight	hundred years" the Catholic	8, 679/ 11
all which time of	eight	hundred years, if the	8, 679/ 12
For by all this	eight	hundred years hath Christ	8, 679/ 17
Catholic Church of this	eight	hundred years... in which	8, 679/ 28
in the Church this	eight	hundred years he seeth	8, 679/ 34
Saint Augustine not only	eight	hundred years ago (which	8, 680/ 19
yet), but longer before	eight	hundred years than almost	8, 680/ 21
years than almost half	eight	hundred again make this	8, 680/ 22
that, by name this	eight	hundred years, but by	8, 703/ 27
our doctors of these	eight	hundred years last past	8, 713/ 11
doctors of these last	eight	hundred years... which were	8, 714/ 5
such a railing knave	eight	hundred miles deep in	8, 714/ 6
holy men of these	eight	hundred years past last	8, 714/ 9
new, the doctors of	eight	hundred years old; and	8, 714/ 24
the new doctors, of	eight	hundred years old and	8, 714/ 29
at any time this	eight	hundred years... Tyndale would	8, 716/ 11
holy doctors of these	eight	hundred years, all whom	8, 716/ 28
and been faithless this	eight	hundred years. And the	8, 767/ 19
that hath been this	eight	hundred years lost (as	8, 806/ 27
hath now been, this	eight	hundred years, out of	8, 890/ 19
the time of this	eight	hundred years last past	8, 925/ 5
been said in these	eight	books of this whole	8, 995/ 11
and proved in mine	eight	former books of this	8, 995/ 19
in all my former	eight	books, yet shall the	8, 995/ 27
Christ hath been this	eight	hundred years corrupted, and	8, 1031/ 17
he had suffered, this	eight	hundred years, that doctrine	8, 1031/ 31
Church could not this	eight	hundred years together be	8, 1032/ 38

as Tyndale saith, this	eight	hundred years hath believed	8, 1033/ 2
believed thus all this	eight	hundred years... then not	8, 1033/ 8
and avoided for heretics,	eight	hundred years ago, those	8, 1033/ 13
for "the church," and	eight	hundred years together, continually	8, 1033/ 18
the church of this	eight	hundred years last past	8, 1033/ 30
Saint Paul in the	eighth	chapter of his epistle	8, 754/ 24
the same in the	eighth	chapter... declaring the excellence	8, 755/ 11
the Seventh Book. The	Eighth	Book In which is	8, 831/ 1
church. Thus endeth the	Eighth	Book. The Ninth Book	8, 992/ 19
Tyndale. And in the	eighth	have ye heard the	8, 993/ 8
have before (in mine	Eighth	Book) answered and avoided	8, 1026/ 17
the doctrine of the	elder	; or if God by	8, 694/ 13
allege for us scripture	elder	than any church that	8, 774/ 28
allege for us scripture	elder	than any church that	8, 805/ 26
for us the scripture	elder	than any church that	8, 808/ 17
say that they allege, "	elder	than any church this	8, 812/ 3
Caiaphas, Annas, and the	elders	were crept up into	8, 609/ 23
Caiaphas, Annas, and the "	elders	"... which were, as Tyndale	8, 611/ 33
Pharisees, nor priest, nor "	elders	," as he calleth them	8, 612/ 4
all the clergy called "	elders	" were not even at	8, 612/ 6
the authority of their	elders	... and presume that God	8, 767/ 17
the authority of their	elders	only... and think that	8, 767/ 21
the authority of our	elders	, and of like pride	8, 767/ 25
the believing of their	elders	is a very frantic	8, 769/ 6
the authority of their	elders	only that is, none	8, 773/ 19
the authority of their	elders	only that is, none	8, 777/ 31
the authority of their	elders	only"; but I say	8, 778/ 6
the time of the	eldest	of them, and before	8, 632/ 5
them, and before the	eldest	of them, too... and	8, 632/ 5
the books of the	eldest	of all the old	8, 632/ 23
of divers of the	eldest	and most holy doctors	8, 703/ 21
delivered them unto Joshua,	Eleazar	, Phinehas, and Caleb. But	8, 609/ 14
good, and faithful final	elect	of God, that he	8, 575/ 13
together, while this lightsome	elect	of Tyndale, that shall	8, 619/ 2
finally, for a final	elect	. And all these conditions	8, 667/ 21
he be a final	elect	or not? While he	8, 667/ 27
out his foot; his	elect	know him, but the	8, 718/ 3
For we that are	elect	," saith he, "and therefore	8, 718/ 34
fellows that are the	elect	of God as I	8, 721/ 3
the rabble of those	elect	and specially chosen heretics	8, 722/ 25
this fashion: "And Christ's	elect	spy out their lord	8, 725/ 9
over the head too,	elect	as he was, had	8, 725/ 19
Christ, but if Tyndale's	elect	church have spied out	8, 726/ 1
steps, as their chief	elect	, other lewd elects follow	8, 726/ 6
Tyndale's sermon... Tyndale . . . his	elect	know him, but the	8, 726/ 10
world may perceive for	elect	and chosen saints, by	8, 729/ 32
man, and a very	elect	, may be full fast	8, 764/ 16
that he is an	elect	... and who should that	8, 770/ 27
time, and as the	elect	ever did and shall	8, 773/ 30
Tyndale's own doctrine, none	elect	. But, now, since God	8, 775/ 20

Yea, and many very	elect	is at some time	8, 777/ 19
time, and as the	elect	ever did and shall	8, 788/ 33
then was David an	elect	. But when he persecuted	8, 789/ 6
then was he an	elect	. But when he pursued	8, 789/ 10
man and a very	elect	. But when he persecuted	8, 789/ 14
she would be an	elect	and spiritual, she must	8, 791/ 11
being a very special	elect	and a holy prophet	8, 791/ 24
concerning the believing, the	elect	can nothing do at	8, 798/ 13
all those that are	elect	of God shall be	8, 897/ 12
always he that is	elect	shall by the inward	8, 901/ 21
the church of all	elect	, repentant sinners that Tyndale	8, 927/ 4
say, command all folk,	elect	or not elect, to	8, 998/ 24
folk, elect or not	elect	, to come to Baptism	8, 998/ 24
and shall be an	elect	but himself be the	8, 998/ 35
holy prophet David, an	elect	of God, and that	8, 1018/ 27
to God, that hath	elected	them, and every of	8, 666/ 31
some of Tyndale's holy	elected	sort changed the Latin	8, 684/ 36
before us, that were	elected	of God as we	8, 721/ 5
the world was wrought,	elected	them, for such causes	8, 848/ 12
election by which Christ	elected	and chose them into	8, 848/ 15
those that God hath	elected	shall be saved... and	8, 897/ 26
the order of their	election	), and yet, for all	8, 666/ 34
another to assemble about	election	and choice, nor can	8, 668/ 27
church standeth by Christ's	election	, and not by yours	8, 837/ 33
church is of God's	election	. Also, they that believe	8, 844/ 13
be all of God's	election	, and all washed and	8, 844/ 27
first, as for the	election	... Friar Barnes playeth as	8, 848/ 7
he telleth not which	election	he speaketh of whether	8, 848/ 9
of whether the eternal	election	by which God, in	8, 848/ 10
felicity... or else the	election	by which Christ elected	8, 848/ 14
he had expressed which	election	he meant... he was	8, 848/ 17
that he speaketh of	election	and merits, we will	8, 866/ 34
vine but by God's	election	and a "feeling" faith	8, 870/ 22
the destiny of God's	election	, and say (as he	8, 897/ 10
salvation by the only	election	of the Lord, without	8, 897/ 23
toward nor froward... but	election	and destiny shall do	8, 897/ 29
only lack of God's	election	(to the getting whereof	8, 901/ 25
be, for lack of	election	, to be damned, and	8, 901/ 35
church standeth in the	election	of all faithful men	8, 921/ 28
church "standeth in the	election	of all faithful men	8, 924/ 3
in dispicions upon God's	election	, prescience, predestination, and eternal	8, 998/ 19
good and true penitent	elects	be partners in faith	8, 576/ 1
hath and his holy	elects	, take these things for	8, 581/ 8
the ears of Luther's	elects	of all things most	8, 582/ 1
herebefore that his own	elects	will not ever hear	8, 588/ 2
of his own especial	elects	, pardie, full well, though	8, 588/ 9
of his own holy	elects	, which can, he saith	8, 588/ 28
only good men or	elects	only, in which is	8, 617/ 22
a church of unknown	elects	. For he hath, as	8, 665/ 12
cannot all be God's	elects	. And thus hath he	8, 665/ 18

unknown" of his only	elects	, that he hath, good	8, 665/ 20
church and the very	elects	, and all unknown both	8, 666/ 29
their father... and Christ's	elects	spy out their lord	8, 717/ 36
since they be God's	elects	and therefore the very	8, 719/ 4
such other specially chosen	elects	, such as nowhere in	8, 723/ 3
told, of such holy	elects	so spying out the	8, 725/ 14
now that all the	elects	search out and follow	8, 725/ 29
chapters before, that the	elects	through the fault of	8, 725/ 32
chief elect, other lewd	elects	follow, very far from	8, 726/ 6
unknown" church of his	elects	, that believe it lawful	8, 728/ 31
that Tyndale's church of	elects	doth not know the	8, 729/ 2
he saith) teacheth his	elects	himself, and who they	8, 729/ 15
an unknown church of	elects	. And so is Tyndale	8, 731/ 3
none of those holy	elects	, those gay golden eagles	8, 731/ 21
church of his unknown	elects	clear gone again, for	8, 732/ 11
with all the other	elects	, the members of his	8, 751/ 10
that God teacheth his	elects	the faith, but to	8, 754/ 4
the faith of all	elects	... and then himself denieth	8, 754/ 15
but that there were	elects	in every time from	8, 754/ 16
feeling faith" of all	elects	, when they were only	8, 754/ 20
the church of Tyndale's	elects	, and then were therewith	8, 761/ 10
any "papists" may be	elects	and have the feeling	8, 761/ 13
men of Samaria were	elects	, and must needs have	8, 761/ 15
send some of Tyndale's	elects	. For the true reasons	8, 770/ 16
an unknown sort of	elects	only... with such an	8, 772/ 33
hearts of all his	elects	. The one is, he	8, 775/ 8
clearly perceive that only	elects	, that cannot sin though	8, 776/ 31
men also, not all	elects	and good; for of	8, 777/ 6
Tyndale saith that his	elects	having his "feeling faith	8, 778/ 31
lo, that evermore the	elects	be they that be	8, 788/ 35
they be his own	elects	, and his evangelical brethren	8, 790/ 19
Land of Behest were	elects	and had the "feeling	8, 795/ 1
trust to have been	elects	and to be now	8, 795/ 12
and infirmity, as his	elects	do when they fall	8, 797/ 18
now, that are his	elects	and have his "feeling	8, 801/ 16
church, be needs very	elects	, and have (by his	8, 817/ 12
happeneth that his holy	elects	and faithful-feeling folk gone	8, 817/ 15
baptism, by Tyndale's tale,	elects	every one. And yet	8, 821/ 4
say, into his only	elects	, and in their hearts	8, 822/ 25
be the very plain	elects	of God, and shall	8, 824/ 22
and therefore are all	elects	... and then he saith	8, 824/ 36
he saith that the	elects	, having the feeling faith	8, 824/ 36
the church of Christ's	elects	, putteth only these properties	8, 847/ 36
that they be God's	elects	; secondly, that they be	8, 847/ 37
and took both final	elects	and final reprobates. For	8, 848/ 16
thereby know themselves for	elects	, and so be sure	8, 901/ 32
two be two special	elects	predestinated by God before	8, 926/ 12
not one of Christ's	elects	... yet was he a	8, 957/ 31
the number of his	elects	, and the other, the	8, 998/ 14
of reprobates. For his	elects	he will teach, they	8, 998/ 14

that God teacheth his	elects	himself whether he do	8, 998/ 23
both, a church of	elects	into Baptism, a church	8, 1001/ 1
a church of eternal	elects	, a church of repentants	8, 1001/ 2
some call them only	elects	, and some only such	8, 1013/ 1
out the church of	elects	, or the church of	8, 1023/ 23
secret, unknown church of	elects	to complain unto upon	8, 1024/ 4
one of God's eternal	elects	certainly predestinated to glory	8, 1028/ 2
17) that he was	Elijah	, that should "come and	8, 691/ 18
with Tyndale in witless	eloquence	, that hath a like	8, 839/ 24
chief spiritual shepherd... or	else	that, the union of	8, 577/ 8
all their lusts, or	else	till they come so	8, 588/ 11
is the beholder... or	else	to impute and ascribe	8, 588/ 17
Tyndale's church... there is	else	no man so bad	8, 588/ 32
and abjure them... or	else	let degrade him and	8, 597/ 19
He meaneth therein nothing	else	but that he would	8, 597/ 29
his crown again, or	else	is there, as God	8, 600/ 15
books besides mine; for	else	he would not say	8, 601/ 36
all the whole matter...	else	did he more wisely	8, 603/ 32
continuance upon earth... or	else	shall his argument and	8, 604/ 15
and lower is nothing	else	but outer and inner	8, 604/ 25
all the while nothing	else	but what she might	8, 605/ 18
a spinning wheel or	else	, because all your reason	8, 605/ 22
in remembrance, I had	else	almost forgotten. And that	8, 608/ 8
I speak of; or	else	I ween he will	8, 612/ 31
faith was learned nowhere	else	. And whoso had gone	8, 613/ 22
had falsely taught, or	else	such true men as	8, 622/ 35
age and time... or	else	condemned and contraried them	8, 623/ 14
and great-grandfathers too... or	else	these young, new, naughty	8, 624/ 33
come thereto for nothing	else	, because they say not	8, 629/ 32
from the benefice, or	else	I will none of	8, 629/ 33
set by no sacrament	else	, but call incestuous lechery	8, 630/ 17
the sacraments for nothing	else	but only for the	8, 633/ 19
of Christ, or anything	else	than wine and cakebread	8, 633/ 27
whatsoever Tyndale say... and	else	would God never have	8, 637/ 35
blood, and is nothing	else	indeed but even a	8, 641/ 14
brain stark-blind indeed or	else	doth Tyndale play Blind	8, 644/ 20
known Catholic church, show	else	no certainty of any	8, 647/ 5
to follow him; and	else	be we still yet	8, 647/ 26
be the heretics, or	else	that the known Catholic	8, 649/ 25
foreknown and marked. For	else	were there great peril	8, 650/ 31
the true scripture! Or	else	hath Luther and he	8, 652/ 3
nor lightly no fast	else	... saving breakfast, and eat	8, 653/ 34
this answer is nothing	else	but that the known	8, 655/ 36
worse than other, or	else	because he favored Friar	8, 661/ 32
the Blessed Sacrament nothing	else	but bread... and jesteth	8, 661/ 34
and in almost nothing	else	? And since he hath	8, 662/ 37
often declared you or	else	let Tyndale, as I	8, 670/ 20
their malice and amend,	else	undoubtedly have their part	8, 672/ 16
Catholic Church again, will	else	with Judas be buried	8, 673/ 18
that cannot err, or	else	we can believe naught	8, 675/ 22

a little, too... for	else	he cannot speak. But	8, 683/ 31
Baptist and foregoer? Or	else	, whose foregoer and Baptist	8, 695/ 30
men and saints. For	else	saith Tyndale nothing to	8, 697/ 7
life and by nothing	else	. But albeit there were	8, 699/ 28
hear of unsought, or	else	that he must besides	8, 701/ 10
our own parish, or	else	that we must extend	8, 701/ 22
ye have heard, nothing	else	but railing upon the	8, 703/ 11
that it is nothing	else	but wine and "cakebread	8, 704/ 36
the remnant is nothing	else	but railing against the	8, 708/ 17
and prove it, or	else	let him leave off	8, 711/ 12
proved plain heresies. Or	else	let Tyndale find us	8, 712/ 18
their true books... or	else	let him tell us	8, 712/ 27
for a heretic; or	else	, as I have almost	8, 713/ 17
as he thinketh, or	else	saith all this but	8, 715/ 29
gloss him out," or	else	we "will not hear	8, 716/ 14
not hear" him, or	else	we will say that	8, 716/ 15
tell it him. For	else	may every fool see	8, 720/ 33
and unto no man	else	so much as the	8, 721/ 25
it not... is nothing	else	but to show that	8, 729/ 1
did mean therein nothing	else	but the good living	8, 738/ 22
no such feeling or	else	a false feeling and	8, 744/ 33
himself and every man	else	knoweth it and believeth	8, 745/ 24
so seem... it is	else	a thing impossible that	8, 749/ 5
much the feebler. For	else	give we them a	8, 749/ 15
he proveth it; or	else	, at the leastwise, that	8, 751/ 16
of his fellows... or	else	shall he make us	8, 751/ 36
false heresies also. For	else	had they not his	8, 760/ 26
them himself so that	else	they could not at	8, 761/ 16
either historical faith or	else	no faith at all	8, 762/ 16
as he assigneth. For	else	maketh Tyndale as though	8, 763/ 14
royally, and lieth puissantly...	else	is all his matter	8, 764/ 26
in their doctrine. For	else	had the world, ye	8, 772/ 15
be taken for nothing	else	but either for bare	8, 773/ 2
to her maid, or	else	so foolish that a	8, 775/ 30
their wills, and that	else	they had not believed	8, 795/ 8
might sufficiently serve... or	else	such other faith as	8, 795/ 14
part against them... or	else	, as I have often	8, 809/ 18
this was true, and	else	would I should never	8, 814/ 24
truths; ye would not	else	, Webbe, make so large	8, 815/ 8
by chance together anywhere	else	, within these three or	8, 815/ 17
the feeling faith or	else	the feeling of the	8, 821/ 28
have they must, or	else	they can never stand	8, 822/ 3
in the baptism... for	else	were the child never	8, 822/ 21
state of grace... or	else	must Tyndale say that	8, 823/ 19
a farther thing, or	else	to forsake his master	8, 824/ 5
Catholic Church, and nowhere	else	. If he mean by	8, 825/ 18
Christ's Passion, and nothing	else	therein but only bare	8, 826/ 24
than Saint Augustine felt,	else	while Saint Augustine confessed	8, 827/ 5
of Christ is nothing	else	but that congregation that	8, 838/ 28
himself to exceed? For	else	himself knoweth well that	8, 839/ 27

of Christ is nothing	else	but that congregation that	8, 844/ 18
and endless felicity... or	else	the election by which	8, 848/ 14
after need any man	else	to answer him but	8, 862/ 34
or any good book	else	should ever come in	8, 863/ 2
say, no man can),	else	, while she is yet	8, 865/ 28
and find her; for	else	, wherefore giveth he any	8, 873/ 8
the goose's back; for	else	, if it tarry still	8, 876/ 9
the cellar is; or	else	that we may so	8, 878/ 25
rest upon him; or	else	your peace shall return	8, 882/ 22
me to him, or	else	I cannot know him	8, 887/ 31
believe him well; and	else	it will be hard	8, 891/ 2
it remained unknown. For	else	ye would have taken	8, 891/ 32
to be hunger-starven or	else	instead of wholesome food	8, 892/ 8
good... whereas we stand	else	in peril of poisoning	8, 894/ 20
know it of purpose,	else	he shall be beaten	8, 899/ 15
if they will or	else	they were not to	8, 900/ 5
London and almost everywhere	else	, which when he waited	8, 900/ 15
of the hurlers, or	else	for one of their	8, 900/ 29
in those words nothing	else	but show that the	8, 909/ 11
to be made preachers	else	Saint Augustine, whom Barnes	8, 911/ 37
that law saith nothing	else	but that the very	8, 917/ 19
may or no. For	else	is there not the	8, 922/ 14
by good men; or	else	, if they say as	8, 927/ 26
of good men; or	else	they say one thing	8, 927/ 28
confess cannot err or	else	is there none other	8, 927/ 37
into the church, or	else	to prove yourselves to	8, 930/ 9
understand him not, or	else	be himself, besides his	8, 933/ 14
heresies, an Arian too	else	must he needs perceive	8, 933/ 15
church were found. For	else	he might have sent	8, 935/ 22
and be firm, or	else	all run at rovers	8, 938/ 13
possible and true; or	else	made that great, wise	8, 938/ 36
all for fools... or	else	confess that upon Friar	8, 939/ 19
their own persons; for	else	, if they sent them	8, 941/ 18
own secret monition or	else	at his advertisement given	8, 942/ 33
party wronged should nothing	else	but make some wondering	8, 945/ 31
matter or any man's	else	, he doth offend God	8, 947/ 1
at the least." For	else	, taking to him but	8, 948/ 19
he found her... or	else	tarry till he could	8, 951/ 1
death pray duly thus...	else	shall he not at	8, 966/ 33
ourselves with penance... or	else	, truly because God so	8, 968/ 14
abominable that those which	else	would fain have run	8, 989/ 4
well done to lose	else	would I gladly, as	8, 993/ 15
apostles' time alone, or	else	to endure after forever	8, 999/ 1
for that they must	else	grant that there were	8, 999/ 5
he lived here, or	else	that himself was neither	8, 1015/ 12
must speak of, or	else	must they hold their	8, 1019/ 15
were he the worse	else	for the putting out	8, 1021/ 20
were he the better	else	for the receiving? And	8, 1021/ 24
have recourse unto... or	else	he mocked his hearers	8, 1023/ 14
church of ours... or	else	to confess, at the	8, 1030/ 1

in this country or	elsewhere	in all this wide	8, 913/ 20
And therefore let them	embrace	this present world as	8, 774/ 6
And therefore let them	embrace	this present world as	8, 792/ 8
the world to come,	embrace	, therefore, he biddeth us	8, 797/ 28
upon a hill of	eminent	high estate cannot in	8, 591/ 35
and neither have pope,	emperor	, king, councillor, mayor, sheriff	8, 580/ 4
his master in the	Emperor's	court at Bruges, and	8, 900/ 16
not of him that	employeth	not well the gifts	8, 1016/ 37
to me void or	empty	. For he shall bring	8, 881/ 20
they are void and	empty	of the Holy Ghost	8, 977/ 22
idolatry, witchcraft, enmity, lawing,	emulation	and strife, wrath, contentions	8, 757/ 15
idolatry, witchcraft, enmity, lawing,	emulation	, and strife; wrath, contentions	8, 1024/ 36
itself, and the air	encompassing	the water and the	8, 604/ 22
shall pass over and	encumber	you not much therewith	8, 832/ 15
that their present assembly	encumber	him with her questions	8, 884/ 28
with their own good	endeavor	, God would himself write	8, 615/ 3
do his own good	endeavor	, Christ saith, "Be thou	8, 615/ 10
all do by good	endeavor	he both teacheth that	8, 786/ 13
lack of their own	endeavor	, they may be worthy	8, 787/ 12
pure malice, when we	endeavor	ourselves to believe the	8, 797/ 21
Tyndale expressly mocketh all	endeavor	of man's will in	8, 798/ 31
him believe is some	endeavor	of his own will	8, 798/ 37
things only, but with	endeavor	also toward faith, by	8, 799/ 14
if there lacked not	endeavor	upon their own part	8, 799/ 20
he that the man's	endeavor	inclining his understanding to	8, 819/ 7
contrite soul, if we	endeavor	ourselves to take with	8, 978/ 8
vile; let us therefore	endeavor	ourselves, and labor in	8, 1021/ 8
had not rebelled, but	endeavored	himself for his own	8, 622/ 9
for the belief, and	endeavoreth	himself thereto, purposeth thereby	8, 781/ 20
of God, is now	ended	and is his church	8, 682/ 5
now, after all that	ended	... he falleth from dispicions	8, 775/ 5
which process he hath	ended	with Saint Bernard. By	8, 984/ 17
after all this world	ended	, when Christ shall deliver	8, 1009/ 28
fully proved altogether. Here	endeth	the Fifth Book... and	8, 598/ 22
true? For thus he	endeth	this chapter... Tyndale Which	8, 663/ 3
burn in hell. Thus	endeth	the Sixth Book. The	8, 673/ 20
a heap, wherewith he	endeth	all his dispicions concerning	8, 775/ 3
finish this work. Thus	endeth	the Seventh Book. The	8, 829/ 7
therewith he finisheth and	endeth	all his process. And	8, 876/ 4
not ending where he	endeth	. For he endeth I	8, 960/ 3
he endeth. For he	endeth	I wot ne'er where	8, 960/ 3
his own, and then	endeth	with "etc.," as though	8, 960/ 5
every man when he	endeth	this life can nothing	8, 968/ 6
and wrinkling, he never	endeth	it here before their	8, 972/ 9
boast in that place,	endeth	now Saint Augustine's words	8, 972/ 17
to end where Barnes	endeth	himself) let you somewhat	8, 983/ 15
down Christ's church. Thus	endeth	the Eighth Book. The	8, 992/ 19
Barnes beginneth, but not	ending	where he endeth. For	8, 960/ 3
unto final salvation and	endless	felicity... or else the	8, 848/ 14
at their own fingers'	ends	. Hath he not wisely	8, 771/ 10

even at his fingers'	ends	that Tyndale in the	8, 785/ 13
in earth shall ever	endure	and continue as long	8, 602/ 35
of them all shall	endure	and last, no more	8, 607/ 23
as the world should	endure	), and none other hath	8, 614/ 18
but one, and must	endure	as long as the	8, 670/ 25
ears might not well	endure	to hear I shall	8, 764/ 34
What honest ear can	endure	such a beastly process	8, 765/ 11
either to last and	endure	or to work well	8, 818/ 5
saith it can neither	endure	nor work well, I	8, 818/ 18
here in this world	endure	and continue without spot	8, 852/ 24
wrinkle, to live and	endure	in heaven; but never	8, 855/ 16
doth indeed abide and	endure	the shameful contumelies of	8, 953/ 28
alone, or else to	endure	after forever: that men	8, 999/ 1
which while the world	endureth	, is ordained of God	8, 607/ 3
shall, while this world	endureth	. And therefore, as holy	8, 1020/ 33
other body but his	enemies	. For whosoever tarried after	8, 900/ 27
known for her mortal	enemies	. Lest Barnes would, as	8, 924/ 30
Christian men, but Christ's	enemies	and very antichrists: yet	8, 986/ 15
that are heretics and	enemies	to the known church	8, 1012/ 25
and, being his deadly	enemy	, did him yet no	8, 595/ 17
thereby give to God's	enemy	the honor due to	8, 711/ 21
him himself, "If mine	enemy	had cursed me, I	8, 761/ 35
the mouth of its	enemy	, and him that taketh	8, 765/ 34
the suggestion of his	enemy	. For at that time	8, 888/ 27
was his very special	enemy	; and then will I	8, 985/ 12
he was a manifest	enemy	of the Church, derogating	8, 989/ 29
Bernard also was very	enemy	to Barnes' all other	8, 991/ 29
wise, lest it should	enfeeble	his flesh and let	8, 638/ 32
here fondly followeth and	enforceth	himself to exceed? For	8, 839/ 26
evil circumstances therein, that	engender	occasion of slander... as	8, 947/ 15
synagogue, whereof they were	engendered	: so do all these	8, 672/ 10
is it she which	engendereth	us to God, and	8, 892/ 4
and Spain. And in	England	thereto, they be not	8, 584/ 22
countries; for as for	England	, I am sure he	8, 587/ 2
in some places of	England	, the simplest woman in	8, 594/ 35
heathen and christened in	England	, so had been born	8, 619/ 10
been burned here in	England	by the means of	8, 710/ 2
that taught grammar in	England	, not one understood the	8, 774/ 31
the other havens of	England	, and of all the	8, 776/ 5
that taught grammar in	England	, not one understood the	8, 805/ 31
had been married in	England	and saying that his	8, 815/ 31
the hither end of	England	to the further end	8, 833/ 7
preaching of Wycliffe... our	English	spirituality have laid their	8, 584/ 28
he turned the usual	English	words of "church," "priest	8, 589/ 10
that when our evangelical	English	heretics fall in acquaintance	8, 628/ 29
fashion of an old	English	ballad that beginneth, "The	8, 647/ 33
therefore Tyndale speaketh false	English	when he saith "the	8, 661/ 3
scortatores, which signifieth in	English	"whore hunters"... they have	8, 685/ 4
to say, "church" in	English	) doth, as Friar Barnes	8, 835/ 12
speak reason, nor true	English	neither... as appeareth where	8, 846/ 12

keep the Scripture in	English	, and tell her that	8, 886/ 28
no more but read	English	rebuke and confound Friar	8, 896/ 25
was his proclamation in	English	, and the company that	8, 900/ 31
words of Barnes in	English	, he maketh them ween	8, 917/ 1
his words into our	English	tongue, give it the	8, 918/ 8
cordwainer as well an	Englishman	or a Frenchman as	8, 909/ 33
in general... all honest	Englishmen	that know them would	8, 833/ 3
penance as he shall	enjoin	him. But then doth	8, 581/ 33
out thy sins, and	enjoin	the penance to make	8, 692/ 4
them.) Wherefore he would	enjoin	her at the leastwise	8, 886/ 27
the works of penance	enjoined	, in vows, in pilgrimage	8, 579/ 23
the works of penance	enjoined	. For the Sacrament of	8, 581/ 18
such as should be	enjoined	by the priest. And	8, 868/ 17
wind out, hath so	enmeshed	and entangled himself therein	8, 657/ 10
in the matter, and	enmeshed	himself in the net	8, 864/ 3
uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft,	enmity	, lawing, emulation and strife	8, 757/ 15
uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft,	enmity	, lawing, emulation, and strife	8, 1024/ 36
answer) have in places	enough	well and plainly declared	8, 576/ 25
the man hath faults	enough	beside... I will myself	8, 580/ 13
of dread were able	enough	, for aught that I	8, 580/ 36
that he seeth well	enough	that if I may	8, 582/ 28
is provided for well	enough	... though naughty persons be	8, 591/ 33
and un-marked. Which is	enough	to make any man	8, 592/ 3
answer, I trust, well	enough	when we come once	8, 596/ 23
have? It is plain	enough	what he meaneth in	8, 597/ 28
yet see we well	enough	how greedily the peddling	8, 628/ 12
liberties almost more than	enough	... providing for sick men	8, 631/ 19
the devil will well	enough	by that mark perceive	8, 634/ 18
Tyndale have yet railed	enough	... glad would I be	8, 634/ 28
and his fellows faults	enough	, so great and so	8, 642/ 19
to be saved well	enough	with such dissolute living	8, 650/ 33
thee a way sure	enough	, that never shall deceive	8, 654/ 28
be companies known well	enough	, ye see now very	8, 665/ 9
he seeth yet well	enough	that the reason which	8, 679/ 35
perceive his juggling well	enough	how he juggleth himself	8, 686/ 5
ye have more than	enough	, give out in alms	8, 686/ 27
here knoweth Tyndale well	enough	that he lieth to	8, 698/ 1
asked whether it were	enough	, before a man bestow	8, 701/ 8
since it was not	enough	to give poor men	8, 701/ 17
hand, poor, needy men	enough	to have received twice	8, 702/ 2
have had poor men	enough	to bestow that money	8, 702/ 10
which word he saith	enough	for us against himself	8, 711/ 35
that few find things	enough	to prove his heresies	8, 711/ 38
years... which were yet	enough	to lay such a	8, 714/ 5
himself can tell well	enough	: let him then for	8, 717/ 7
indeed. For it is	enough	to me that the	8, 720/ 18
scripture. And it is	enough	against Tyndale that his	8, 720/ 22
like to bide long	enough	in unbelief. More Lo	8, 730/ 32
like to abide long	enough	in unbelief." Well! Suppose	8, 731/ 19
that ween themselves safe	enough	by worldly strength, and	8, 763/ 22

would have outward causes	enough	to lay wherefore the	8, 769/ 26
yet had they causes	enough	showed them why they	8, 770/ 3
know them? Yes, well	enough	, pardie. For if they	8, 770/ 18
feel and perceive well	enough	within their own hearts	8, 775/ 10
and so were safe	enough	and needed no more	8, 780/ 26
For we see proof	enough	that with many men	8, 781/ 9
it stretcheth not far	enough	to salvation, in that	8, 783/ 29
that faith alone was	enough	for salvation... as Tyndale's	8, 784/ 5
this one thing is	enough	, and may serve for	8, 786/ 7
for their salvation sufficient	enough	. And surely if it	8, 795/ 16
good Christian readers, well	enough	, those are the points	8, 806/ 17
but ye shall find	enough	. I say also that	8, 819/ 25
chastity. He knoweth well	enough	, I warrant you, that	8, 832/ 10
as be known well	enough	. And yet those churches	8, 836/ 5
all the while well	enough	that all that he	8, 859/ 1
perceived those points well	enough	. But for because he	8, 864/ 1
For there be folk	enough	able to make a	8, 868/ 25
exposition, they be plain	enough	they do also exclude	8, 875/ 4
not her. It is	enough	that she know us	8, 892/ 11
I cannot, therefore, marvel	enough	of Barnes in bringing	8, 916/ 3
have found him brawling	enough	for all his life	8, 918/ 13
may be done well	enough	. For why not as	8, 922/ 7
would work all well	enough	by the means of	8, 924/ 37
exposition, they be plain	enough	they do also exclude	8, 929/ 16
find him good places	enough	in Scripture for these	8, 932/ 12
have given him tokens	enough	open, plain, and evident	8, 935/ 14
that he is sour	enough	in this thing. Wherefore	8, 984/ 11
out the truth well	enough	. Then tell we them	8, 997/ 12
ween they walk safe	enough	. Then descend we somewhat	8, 999/ 35
may wade on well	enough	. But then in this	8, 1000/ 12
practice. For there are	enough	that can turn into	8, 1003/ 26
might defend this well	enough	. And if I could	8, 1007/ 24
seeth every man well	enough	that these orders be	8, 1022/ 4
and inquisitive as to	enquire	whether peradventure he have	8, 629/ 24
recourse to them, and	enquired	of them the solution	8, 619/ 33
fruit should follow and	ensue	thereupon. Sometimes, also, though	8, 636/ 5
the harm that would	ensue	if it remained unknown	8, 891/ 32
in the words next	ensuing	, he putteth us in	8, 791/ 23
been made handfast and	ensured	together... was I advertised	8, 816/ 3
would not intricate and	entangle	the matter with two	8, 577/ 2
hath so enmeshed and	entangled	himself therein that he	8, 657/ 10
heaven," and neither would	enter	in themselves nor suffer	8, 610/ 1
therein be saved and	enter	heaven when it were	8, 612/ 36
whose nature is to	enter	into a hole made	8, 629/ 6
that the clergy do	enter	for only lucre... he	8, 629/ 29
that no man could	enter	in." And as I	8, 692/ 15
first gate whereby we	enter	our journey the right	8, 746/ 26
can never begin to	enter	into that journey, nor	8, 781/ 22
calleth upon every man,	enter	in toward the belief	8, 781/ 28
Matthew, "If thou wilt	enter	into the everlasting life	8, 849/ 30

what house soever ye	enter	, first say ye, "Peace	8, 882/ 20
she had begun to	enter	into the consideration of	8, 884/ 17
be worthy also to	enter	into the place of	8, 978/ 20
find the door to	enter	into Lot's holy house	8, 994/ 20
of their journey, and	entered	into the bliss of	8, 578/ 34
labored, and ye have	entered	upon their labors." And	8, 629/ 19
the wilderness, and never	entered	into the land that	8, 774/ 3
the devil had once	entered	into them by their	8, 1032/ 10
the legion of devils	entered	once in unto them	8, 1032/ 12
can he find the	entering	into the first lane	8, 782/ 8
being by the devil	enticed	to kill the man	8, 783/ 5
to say, the whole	entire	church, may so depart	8, 871/ 11
told you, for the	entire	unity of the whole	8, 1026/ 14
but risen upon the	entire	unity of the whole	8, 1026/ 27
oversight of some writers	entitled	unto Saint Chrysostom, and	8, 933/ 6
by error and oversight	entitled	in the name of	8, 933/ 23
of Baptism, at their	entry	into the Church, they	8, 906/ 21
their heresies cometh this	envy	and hatred that these	8, 625/ 12
lest their malice and	envy	toward them should appear	8, 625/ 17
the world pride, wrath,	envy	, covetousness, sloth, gluttony, and	8, 718/ 5
the world pride, wrath,	envy	, covetousness, sloth, gluttony, and	8, 726/ 12
upon their betters none	envy	, nor manslaughter no wrath	8, 726/ 24
wrath, contentions, seditions, heresies,	envy	, manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings	8, 757/ 16
hearts even fret for	envy	to see them. And	8, 766/ 13
yet for anger and	envy	, since ye be come	8, 904/ 3
wrath, contentions, seditions, heresies,	envy	, manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings." Lo	8, 1025/ 1
Saint Paul to the	Ephesians	, "This is a great	8, 843/ 27
labor." And to the	Ephesians	thus he saith: "What	8, 850/ 1
his epistle to the	Ephesians	, where he saith, "You	8, 851/ 25
at all. And the	Ephesians	themselves, to whom in	8, 931/ 5
Paul's words to the	Ephesians	will well agree with	8, 931/ 24
words there unto the	Ephesians	... as though Saint Paul	8, 931/ 28
Paul saith unto the	Ephesians	, "given himself for her	8, 957/ 12
Corinthians, the Galatians, the	Ephesians	, the Colossians... and yet	8, 1014/ 15
the Galatians, or the	Ephesians	, or the Thessalonians, letted	8, 1014/ 28
plainly that Saint James'	epistle	is none of his	8, 646/ 32
put out Saint James'	epistle	, and saith it hath	8, 658/ 19
while he calleth the	Epistle	of Saint James the	8, 678/ 13
divers parts of the	Epistle	of Saint James, and	8, 684/ 6
Paul in the First	Epistle	to the Corinthians? For	8, 685/ 2
way, and the whole	epistle	therewith, because of other	8, 688/ 13
doth in the same	epistle	as plainly preach against	8, 688/ 17
no Scripture that whole	epistle	of Christ's blessed apostle	8, 688/ 22
may see by the	Epistle	of Saint James... which	8, 707/ 37
of Saint James... which	epistle	Luther and Friar Barnes	8, 707/ 37
words written in his	epistle	that he wrote unto	8, 734/ 20
his book against the	epistle	of Manichaeus, the heretic	8, 735/ 10
said book against the	epistle	of Manichaeus. In which	8, 736/ 10
that ye call the "	Epistle	of the Foundation," in	8, 736/ 26
believe. When that same	epistle	was read unto us	8, 736/ 28

Amen." Thus beginneth the	epistle	... "'Manichaeus, the apostle of	8, 736/ 29
very plainly in an	epistle	of his against the	8, 739/ 31
third book against the	epistle	of Parmenian, saith in	8, 740/ 1
Augustine also in his	epistle	to Vincentius (which epistle	8, 740/ 9
epistle to Vincentius (which	epistle	is in order the	8, 740/ 9
eighth chapter of his	epistle	to the Romans, where	8, 754/ 25
seventh chapter of that	epistle	touched the great goodness	8, 754/ 33
construction corrupteth the First	Epistle	of Saint John... laboring	8, 758/ 7
Saint James in his	epistle	: "Is any man sick	8, 843/ 11
writeth in the same	epistle	immediately after, in this	8, 843/ 17
receive them... the First	Epistle	to Timothy, and the	8, 843/ 31
prove. In the First	Epistle	, Saint Paul saith thus	8, 843/ 32
And in the Second	Epistle	, affirming the same... he	8, 843/ 36
another place, in his	epistle	to the Galatians, thus	8, 850/ 4
second chapter of his	epistle	to the Ephesians, where	8, 851/ 25
Consider well the First	Epistle	of Saint Paul unto	8, 853/ 2
sixth chapter of which	epistle	Friar Barnes allegeth here	8, 853/ 3
the beginning of the	epistle	; doth he mean that	8, 853/ 8
every chapter of that	epistle	, and the Second Epistle	8, 853/ 31
epistle, and the Second	Epistle	too. In which epistles	8, 853/ 31
say plainly that the	Epistle	of Saint James is	8, 895/ 12
ye can prove that	epistle	false by words of	8, 895/ 14
some folk whether that	epistle	were written of Saint	8, 895/ 18
in hand that the	Epistle	of Saint James hath	8, 895/ 31
exposition of the First	Epistle	of Saint John, which	8, 917/ 35
saith in the First	Epistle	to the Corinthians: "Truly	8, 920/ 20
preaching or by our	epistle	." And in many places	8, 931/ 3
he doth against the	Epistle	of Saint James... and	8, 934/ 17
unto you, in an	epistle	, that ye should keep	8, 1017/ 9
Apostle saith in his	epistle	that "in a great	8, 1021/ 5
in his book of	epistles	, 148). In which Saint	8, 739/ 32
Epistle too. In which	epistles	as he commendeth them	8, 853/ 32
church" in the selfsame	epistles	out of which Friar	8, 854/ 27
in many of his	epistles	, written both unto the	8, 953/ 23
punishment, both by his	epistles	addressed unto such noble	8, 955/ 36
one God himself and	equal	. And to make them	8, 643/ 29
my right hand, one	equal	God with the Holy	8, 881/ 28
taught to believe the	equal	Godhead of the Three	8, 934/ 11
Person of the Trinity,	equal	with either of the	8, 1009/ 8
be saved. For the	equality	and unity of Godhead	8, 850/ 28
purpose to falsify, with	erasing	and false writing, the	8, 684/ 2
we tell you so;	ergo	, we be the very	8, 681/ 27
be deceived and err;	ergo	, the church that is	8, 769/ 14
but the feeling faith";	ergo	, by Tyndale, the feeling	8, 823/ 4
the word of God;	ergo	, in every place where	8, 883/ 7
Forgive us our sins";	ergo	, she hath spots and	8, 960/ 8
article of the faith;	ergo	, Christ must be a	8, 974/ 24
the church unknown believeth;	ergo	, the credence of him	8, 1004/ 32
the very, true church;	ergo	, a known church is	8, 1004/ 35
the unknown church believeth;	ergo	, the church that they	8, 1005/ 22

the very, true church;	ergo	, by their own reason	8, 1005/ 25
that might be assigned.	Ergo	, but if ye void	8, 1029/ 34
common known Catholic church;	ergo	, the common known Catholic	8, 1030/ 22
right church... and cannot	err	though all the world	8, 599/ 32
the church and cannot	err	in anything that pertaineth	8, 675/ 17
right church, that cannot	err	, or else we can	8, 675/ 22
suffer it damnably to	err	, and for that cause	8, 680/ 7
the Church and cannot	err	, their authority is greater	8, 685/ 34
Saint Thomas saith) to	err	and be deceived in	8, 711/ 19
Spirit, and could not	err	? Who taught the eagles	8, 717/ 34
God and could not	err	. " But his fellows and	8, 719/ 3
whole synagogue could not	err	in the choice of	8, 719/ 30
so great a multitude	err	so long time. And	8, 767/ 18
impossible for them to	err	, being "Abraham's seed, and	8, 767/ 22
think that we cannot	err	, being such a multitude	8, 767/ 26
let the great multitude	err	, reserving always a little	8, 767/ 28
may be deceived and	err	; ergo, the church that	8, 769/ 14
may be deceived and	err	in like wise, since	8, 769/ 16
let the great multitude	err	, reserving always a little	8, 771/ 16
that this church "cannot	err	... she cleaveth so fast	8, 846/ 24
the very church cannot	err	, but is, as Saint	8, 846/ 34
the church cannot damnably	err	in itself, but also	8, 847/ 15
very church, which cannot	err	, be a congregation invisible	8, 847/ 21
Rome church for to	err	... and Lyra saith plain	8, 858/ 6
other voices, and cannot	err	in her judgment? Because	8, 862/ 3
so that she cannot	err	. But why can she	8, 862/ 7
why can she not	err	? Because she may do	8, 862/ 7
long can she not	err	, because the voice of	8, 862/ 14
The whole Church cannot	err	. " Also, in another place	8, 862/ 16
be, which also cannot	err	, " etc. These words be	8, 862/ 17
it is that cannot	err	, that is the congregation	8, 862/ 18
and clean and cannot	err	. And then again he	8, 869/ 19
saith that she cannot	err	because she heareth the	8, 869/ 24
so that she cannot	err	. " But then to show	8, 869/ 27
long can she not	err	; as though he would	8, 869/ 35
and then doth she	err	, and therefore then believe	8, 869/ 36
therein doth Barnes not	err	so far out as	8, 870/ 24
she may divers times	err	, and that therefore her	8, 870/ 32
the general councils may	err	because it may be	8, 871/ 24
the whole Church, may	err	, but also that the	8, 871/ 29
them... though she cannot	err	while she cleaveth to	8, 871/ 31
damnably be deceived and	err	is not now our	8, 872/ 12
the whole church" may	err	; and since the points	8, 872/ 14
the Rome church to	err	... and Lyra saith plain	8, 910/ 23
church of Rome to	err	, and "Lyra saith plain	8, 910/ 33
the church which cannot	err	is "ecclesia omnium fidelium	8, 914/ 3
The whole Church cannot	err	" what maketh that gloss	8, 915/ 18
assigneth, though she cannot	err	while she cleaveth to	8, 915/ 20
from him, and then	err	. And so this gloss	8, 915/ 22
husband, and then thereby	err	then is it false	8, 915/ 25

a church as cannot	err	; which thing he would	8, 915/ 27
The whole Church cannot	err	." And yet ye see	8, 915/ 28
Catholic church) cannot all	err	; but that though that	8, 915/ 34
of his church to	err	, yet he will not	8, 915/ 35
of his church to	err	. This maketh plain against	8, 915/ 36
it is that cannot	err	." As though these glosses	8, 916/ 6
the church which cannot	err	is only the unknown	8, 916/ 7
The whole Church cannot	err	" this word "err" is	8, 916/ 14
cannot err" this word "	err	" is not there... but	8, 916/ 14
wot well, those words "	err	" and "fail" precisely and	8, 916/ 16
fail and yet not	err	. As he that doth	8, 916/ 18
A man may also	err	and yet not fail	8, 916/ 21
As a man might	err	and not fail nor	8, 916/ 22
The whole Church cannot	err	." Also, in another place	8, 916/ 35
be, which also cannot	err	." All they that read	8, 916/ 37
The whole Church cannot	err	." And then for the	8, 917/ 11
be, which also cannot	err	" his quotation is in	8, 917/ 13
Therefore you cannot but	err	! For you be not	8, 919/ 5
Therefore must you needs	err	in all your councils	8, 919/ 8
but they must needs	err	in all their councils	8, 919/ 19
all the councils must	err	. Howbeit, in another place	8, 921/ 14
all the councils may	err	... because that, though there	8, 921/ 16
holy church that cannot	err	." And in another place	8, 921/ 23
that the council cannot	err	because that Christ did	8, 921/ 24
the church that cannot	err	, " etc. By these words	8, 921/ 31
and then may it	err	, and therefore will not	8, 922/ 15
that it could not	err	... and so would he	8, 922/ 22
why the councils may	err	is because they be	8, 924/ 1
that this church cannot	err	: letting now pass, therefore	8, 924/ 6
her Spouse she may	err	, let us now for	8, 924/ 9
council that could not	err	. For there were the	8, 927/ 2
which ye confess cannot	err	or else is there	8, 927/ 36
the church that cannot	err	... and therefore it is	8, 937/ 3
do plainly and damnably	err	." And furthermore, since they	8, 937/ 4
doth fully and wholly	err	, and judgeth unright and	8, 943/ 14
the particular church may	err	; wherefore, that church that	8, 943/ 18
that church that cannot	err	is alonely the universal	8, 943/ 19
church doth sometimes wholly	err	. Now, as touching the	8, 943/ 35
church may all, wholly,	err	. This is, lo, so	8, 950/ 2
the particular church may	err	. And I speak here	8, 950/ 8
might they in judgment	err	and be deceived, all	8, 950/ 13
that the one may	err	and the other cannot	8, 950/ 20
of error they may	err	particular and universal both	8, 950/ 23
he saith, that cannot	err	. Now, since we see	8, 973/ 19
That church that cannot	err	is all only the	8, 978/ 32
I say, cannot damnably	err	in that point, but	8, 999/ 31
church themselves say cannot	err	, some cause they think	8, 1002/ 19
in earth, that cannot	err	, and each of them	8, 1002/ 34
church, the which cannot	err	, and by whose teaching	8, 1003/ 8
of Christ that cannot	err	remember, by the way	8, 1014/ 6

unto London on his	errand	both to sow his	8, 628/ 19
send forth on his	errand	. But thus ye wot	8, 695/ 10
honest men on his	errand	, that proved themselves by	8, 771/ 30
the two Latin words "	errat	" and "deficit." For a	8, 916/ 18
And yet they have	erred	and been faithless this	8, 767/ 18
And yet they have	erred	and been faithless this	8, 767/ 24
that many popes have	erred	. And also that the	8, 858/ 6
deadly sinned and damnably	erred	... albeit he so far	8, 863/ 30
that many popes have	erred	, and also that the	8, 910/ 23
that many popes have	erred	." And what then? Lyra	8, 910/ 33
church of Rome hath	erred	, nor Lyra saith not	8, 910/ 34
wavering, revoking them that	erred	, setting up again those	8, 990/ 20
from God, and yet	erreth	he not in faith	8, 916/ 20
is to him that	erreth	no peril of soul	8, 950/ 27
yet not sinning" and "	erring	and yet not erring	8, 863/ 23
erring and yet not	erring	"? And yet hath he	8, 863/ 23
yet not sinning" and "	erring	and yet not erring	8, 864/ 6
erring and yet not	erring	," and leave out those	8, 864/ 7
heresies, and sent his	erroneous	books about, calling every	8, 594/ 34
sundry sects of heresies,	erroneous	, false, and untrue, whereof	8, 627/ 29
way, and we in	error	. And of truth, if	8, 601/ 29
to call men from	error	become heretics, and exhort	8, 611/ 5
to stand in great	error	and damnable: what would	8, 619/ 21
into such a perilous	error	as to take the	8, 677/ 18
it that by the	error	of wrongly taking the	8, 677/ 21
into a very false	error	instead of very, true	8, 677/ 30
fall in any damnable	error	through misunderstanding and wrong	8, 677/ 32
fall in any damnable	error	through the false belief	8, 680/ 11
other from all damnable	error	. In this point I	8, 720/ 5
true his false, contrarious	error	. And therefore as God	8, 728/ 13
brought into any damnable	error	... and that if it	8, 828/ 28
cannot fall into damnable	error	, they be driven to	8, 828/ 33
the ruin of damnable	error	, but also that, like	8, 847/ 7
never be any damnable	error	... but, as Christ came	8, 855/ 35
doth, and between damnable	error	and error that letteth	8, 863/ 27
between damnable error and	error	that letteth not from	8, 863/ 28
full of sin and	error	, he bringeth in the	8, 870/ 3
and so fall in	error	which he saith to	8, 871/ 13
fallen in any damnable	error	; which kind of error	8, 872/ 8
error; which kind of	error	is the error that	8, 872/ 9
of error is the	error	that we speak of	8, 872/ 9
may avoid all damnable	error	if they will or	8, 900/ 4
and fall in continual	error	, out of which they	8, 901/ 27
that be without any	error	, and that be pure	8, 915/ 31
from God... since every	error	is not damnable. As	8, 916/ 22
very, true faith, without	error	, hath been ever preserved	8, 917/ 19
Church was led into	error	. And since they call	8, 925/ 4
was first by the	error	and oversight of some	8, 933/ 5
I have said, by	error	and oversight entitled in	8, 933/ 23
to fall into damnable	error	. And that it so	8, 942/ 22

truth... which is the	error	that the law meaneth	8, 950/ 16
of that kind of	error	in which kind of	8, 950/ 22
in which kind of	error	they may err particular	8, 950/ 23
the reader's eye with	error	happening in the examination	8, 950/ 26
knoweth well that the	error	whereupon all this matter	8, 950/ 28
matter goeth is damnable	error	in doctrine of things	8, 950/ 29
fall in any damnable	error	. These proofs will I	8, 995/ 16
yet not sinning" and "	error	and yet none error	8, 1004/ 11
error and yet none	error	, " so will they come	8, 1004/ 12
of the very worst	error	, and the most froward	8, 1030/ 4
it were no damnable	error	to believe that rather	8, 1031/ 35
be very false, devilish	errors	... and, in all good	8, 589/ 34
question, and after in	errors	and heresies upon the	8, 597/ 31
turn again from their	errors	some such as those	8, 609/ 1
the truth into false	errors	, so be now the	8, 616/ 32
it from all damnable	errors	, by teaching it and	8, 616/ 36
and avoiding of all	errors	, it shall ever be	8, 617/ 16
the right way into	errors	and into damnation, more	8, 618/ 6
both with their false	errors	and heresies labor to	8, 672/ 11
Church have been in	errors	and heresies, as Tyndale	8, 679/ 13
ways of his malicious	errors	. And now that ye	8, 709/ 3
avoiding of all damnable	errors	, may stand and lean	8, 856/ 15
unclean and full of	errors	. But in this is	8, 870/ 18
and so fall in	errors	! I will therefore, peradventure	8, 871/ 34
be reduced from their	errors	into the right faith	8, 955/ 23
some from their wicked	errors	, and some also cured	8, 990/ 31
lay against these foolish	errors	the holy prophet David	8, 1018/ 26
of the great false	errors	though the truth be	8, 1025/ 6
into so many damnable	errors	as Tyndale layeth to	8, 1031/ 33
Highness, as a most	erudite	prince and a most	8, 639/ 19
lord, as a most	erudite	prince, in his most	8, 675/ 30
Augustine saith thus: "Ubi	es	tu, haeretice Pelagiane vel	8, 964/ 2
and Ishmael, Jacob and	Esau	. And Ishmael persecuted Isaac	8, 773/ 27
Ishmael persecuted Isaac; and	Esau	, Jacob; and the fleshly	8, 773/ 28
and Ishmael, Jacob and	Esau	, " and that "Ishmael persecuted	8, 788/ 28
Ishmael persecuted Isaac; and	Esau	, Jacob; and the fleshly	8, 788/ 29
an Ishmael and an	Esau	and but a carnal	8, 789/ 18
that Jacob had been	Esau	. But I say not	8, 916/ 26
right but Ishmaels, and	Esaus	, and reprobates, and very	8, 789/ 3
good men plain Ishmaels,	Esaus	, and carnal... and the	8, 789/ 30
schismatics to be Ishmaels,	Esaus	, and very carnal reprobates	8, 791/ 30
And therefore he cannot	escape	so. He would also	8, 666/ 11
Thomas... he cannot so	escape	as though he meant	8, 714/ 8
that he shall not	escape	so. Lo, thus goeth	8, 742/ 1
for a shift to	escape	away with, he hath	8, 751/ 37
so repent that they	escape	from hell... and therefore	8, 899/ 29
no means possible to	escape	, but thereby must needs	8, 901/ 28
by what craft he	escaped	the teeth for biting	8, 634/ 32
or the second warning,	eschew	and flee from." And	8, 981/ 21
once or twice warning	eschew	him, knowing surely that	8, 1025/ 21

once or twice warning,	eschew	him" and mark that	8, 1032/ 18
warn him, and after	eschew	him if he leave	8, 1032/ 20
be of his own	especial	elects, pardie, full well	8, 588/ 9
wax wroth than care...	especially	since he may make	8, 592/ 14
Cyprian thought so sure,	especially	so furnished with scriptures	8, 602/ 20
sometimes other sins, and	especially	the sin of the	8, 610/ 27
and fasting days, and	especially	the Lent; against general	8, 625/ 8
very manifest and open	especially	in these new heretics	8, 627/ 37
with words only, but	especially	with the example of	8, 653/ 12
sacraments in reverence, and	especially	the Blessed Sacrament of	8, 709/ 17
be kept and preserved,	especially	since Tyndale's own worshipful	8, 821/ 17
be not clean." And	especially	is it holy because	8, 855/ 2
communication at that time	especially	, which was, as it	8, 884/ 32
me (otherwise called Adrian);	especially	because I kept them	8, 903/ 1
foul and unholy therein	especially	for the beauty and	8, 908/ 5
all points besides... and	especially	so fully virtuous and	8, 912/ 30
pure, and clean and	especially	without spot or wrinkle	8, 913/ 32
For it is most	especially	built upon our Savior	8, 931/ 14
openly among infidels, and	especially	before paynim judges, which	8, 947/ 16
Friar Barnes a fool...	especially	since he seeth not	8, 973/ 36
of this work and	especially	in the last chapter	8, 996/ 37
man's word, I suppose,	especially	since no one man	8, 1005/ 17
observed in "the church"	especially	at the Divine Service	8, 1022/ 32
his false follies were	espied	it is now a	8, 918/ 25
saith, "Pro huiusmodi volunt	esse	, et sunt, ecclesiarum praepositi	8, 987/ 6
philosophorum, or to quinta	essentia	, which never man could	8, 1003/ 24
falsify the Scripture, to	establish	their lies. More Lo	8, 683/ 28
thousand like draff, to	establish	their lies through falsifying	8, 707/ 8
thousand like draff, to	establish	their lies through falsifying	8, 713/ 4
But now hath God	established	his faith and his	8, 889/ 6
by them for the	establishing	of the truth... but	8, 628/ 3
do, a very sure "	establishment	" and a strong "pillar	8, 682/ 24
the "pillar and sure	establishment	of truth," as well	8, 690/ 2
a much more mean	estate	... is a thing so	8, 590/ 20
to suffer any prince,	estate	, or governor to be	8, 590/ 32
hill of eminent high	estate	cannot in no wise	8, 591/ 35
upon any manner of	estate	, there can no good	8, 592/ 20
he lamenteth there the	estate	of the church which	8, 987/ 23
pray for the three	estates	of Holy Church that	8, 578/ 29
good that such high	estates	as be far from	8, 591/ 25
David did so much	esteem	that holy ointment with	8, 595/ 11
but of humility little	esteem	their own works that	8, 849/ 5
well-learned men... shall either	esteem	them all for fools	8, 939/ 19
since his days, have	esteemed	and called him the	8, 713/ 24
with much people little	esteemed	was had in Saint	8, 989/ 2
believed, he would have	esteemed	all his martyrdom so	8, 1027/ 32
toward the praise and	estimation	of other folk. Which	8, 592/ 4
more in reverence and	estimation	, they have devised a	8, 625/ 14
his book De vera	et	falsa paenitentia, where he	8, 867/ 34
quae. 1, A recta	et	in glossa." So that	8, 917/ 14

thus "Ministri Christi sunt,	et	serviunt Antichristo" (that is	8, 986/ 34
Pro huiusmodi volunt esse,	et	sunt, ecclesiarum praepositi . . ." (that	8, 987/ 6
in tenebris, ab incurso	et	daemonio meridiano," assigning to	8, 988/ 3
Mass also "unam sanctam	et	apostolicam ecclesiam"... so that	8, 1013/ 6
came out of them,	etc	. Wherefore they be the	8, 601/ 20
was she made fair,"	etc	. Here Saint Augustine saith	8, 837/ 30
Holy Church our mother,"	etc	. Here have you plainly	8, 857/ 27
faith and of verity,"	etc	. O my lords, what	8, 858/ 1
from hence without sin,"	etc	. Here have you clearly	8, 860/ 34
believeth rightwisely in God,"	etc	. Hear you not the	8, 861/ 31
which also cannot err,"	etc	. These words be plain	8, 862/ 18
is the true church,"	etc	. These words need no	8, 875/ 3
men in this church,"	etc	. How think you, good	8, 913/ 3
command thee before God,"	etc	. And thus Friar Barnes	8, 920/ 5
church that cannot err,"	etc	. By these words of	8, 921/ 31
is the true church,"	etc	. These words need no	8, 929/ 15
without is kept within,"	etc	. Here have ye plainly	8, 943/ 17
thy brother offend thee,"	etc	., "complain to the church	8, 949/ 1
world did hate her,"	etc	. How think you, my	8, 954/ 12
from hence without sin,"	etc	. More Now, good Christian	8, 959/ 26
and then endeth with "	etc	., "as though his own	8, 960/ 5
or thought or felt,"	etc	. Lo, good Christian readers	8, 968/ 38
from hence without sin,"	etc	." Lo, these words are	8, 972/ 23
Saint Augustine's own, with "	etc	." And then he bringeth	8, 972/ 25
them, after his own "	etc	., "these words following: "Here	8, 972/ 26
archdeacons, bishops and archbishops,"	etc	. My lords, I had	8, 983/ 30
be, as deans, archdeacons,"	etc	.), Barnes hath translated it	8, 987/ 8
the Church deacons, archdeacons,"	etc	.; and these words "so	8, 987/ 10
him shall you hear,"	etc	. But I neither will	8, 1016/ 20
and himself also very,	eternal	God. And the same	8, 753/ 5
speaketh of whether the	eternal	election by which God	8, 848/ 9
which God, in his	eternal	providence, foreseeing the end	8, 848/ 10
Godhead in the three	eternal	and almighty Persons is	8, 850/ 29
glorious bliss with God	eternal	. And this meant there	8, 852/ 22
and here sit in	eternal	glory on my right	8, 881/ 27
other, in matter of	eternal	death or everlasting life	8, 889/ 29
must needs fall into	eternal	fire if it thus	8, 901/ 28
election, prescience, predestination, and	eternal	sentence of reprobation... we	8, 998/ 19
Baptism, a church of	eternal	elects, a church of	8, 1001/ 2
that are predestinated unto	eternal	glory yet by how	8, 1001/ 4
congregation of the three	eternal	Persons, of which each	8, 1006/ 39
were one of God's	eternal	elects certainly predestinated to	8, 1028/ 2
part by one whose	eternity	passeth all time, and	8, 621/ 13
Valentinus, Arius, Jovinian, Helvidius,	Eunomius	, Marcion, Montanus, Wycliffe, and	8, 694/ 35
Ebion Heretic, Valentinus Heretic,	Eunomius	Heretic, Arius Heretic, Marcion	8, 728/ 3
we an example of	Eunuchus	, which, as he was	8, 888/ 13
teach him, and anon	Eunuchus	believed him and was	8, 888/ 17
christened. And how did	Eunuchus	know that Philip was	8, 888/ 17
one man's deed, as	Eunuchus	was, giveth us not	8, 888/ 22
was well likely that	Eunuchus	had heard of Christ	8, 888/ 28

Saint Philip did unto	Eunuchus	... nor that hath learned	8, 889/ 10
that Saint Philip made	Eunuchus	. "And therefore, though our	8, 889/ 17
Nazianzen, Saint Irenaeus, Saint	Eusebius	, Saint Athanasius, Saint Hilary	8, 727/ 20
have been Nicolaus Heretic,	Eutyches	Heretic, Ebion Heretic, Valentinus	8, 728/ 2
take them, to their "	evangelical	liberty" by which they	8, 585/ 24
once brought in that "	evangelical	liberty" that every man	8, 597/ 35
lief hang up his	evangelical	brother as lose a	8, 628/ 14
For besides much other	evangelical	avarice, he told us	8, 628/ 16
both to sow his	evangelical	seed and to steal	8, 628/ 19
and to steal an	evangelical	book out of a	8, 628/ 20
well-known: that when our	evangelical	English heretics fall in	8, 628/ 29
is taken away the	evangelical	liberty that folk may	8, 631/ 13
own elects, and his	evangelical	brethren, and fellows of	8, 790/ 19
goodly gospel of this	evangelical	doctor? Iwis Saint Peter	8, 797/ 32
plainly that all his	evangelical	brethren of his hundred	8, 832/ 36
whoredom and bawdry become	evangelical	sisters of these heretical	8, 836/ 20
some proctor of the	evangelical	fraternity, secretly brought unto	8, 884/ 7
him hither, have his	evangelical	doctrine accepted of the	8, 885/ 21
new books of the	evangelical	doctrine in their mother	8, 886/ 14
preaching of all our	evangelical	brethren, concerning purgatory. For	8, 899/ 26
the sistren of the	evangelical	sect, methought they were	8, 903/ 8
fear of angering his	evangelical	brother Tyndale. For that	8, 917/ 27
the Spirit and the	evangelical	freedom to do what	8, 1011/ 33
they milk them so	evangelically	that when their masters	8, 628/ 31
whom Saint John the	Evangelist	wrote his holy gospel	8, 672/ 21
foul therein... as the	Evangelist	said that "the disciples	8, 907/ 22
itself. For the holy	evangelist	Saint Mark saith of	8, 919/ 34
that Saint John the	Evangelist	, out of whose gospel	8, 980/ 31
with Saint John the	Evangelist	that is to wit	8, 985/ 7
remnant, Saint John the	Evangelist	and all... Tyndale weeneth	8, 1031/ 10
for our doctrine the	evangelists	, and apostles, and Christ	8, 624/ 19
gospels of the four	evangelists	be the true Gospel	8, 708/ 21
in all the four	evangelists	spieth not that Christ	8, 726/ 2
expounded the apostles and	evangelists	against Luther and Tyndale	8, 727/ 28
books of the four	evangelists	for the very gospels	8, 750/ 10
books of the four	evangelists	be the true gospel	8, 751/ 2
books of the four	evangelists	be the very scripture	8, 802/ 23
books of the four	evangelists	be very, true scripture	8, 803/ 28
writings of apostles, or	evangelists	, it is well likely	8, 931/ 9
traditions delivered by the	evangelists	and apostles of Christ	8, 996/ 19
they say that the	evangelists	and apostles did write	8, 996/ 29
this hath Tyndale none	evasion	that can well serve	8, 647/ 13
first see with what	evasion	Tyndale will avoid this	8, 706/ 15
head, to seek some	evasion	where he might get	8, 734/ 8
his own head this	evasion	that Saint Augustine believed	8, 735/ 7
hath here devised an	evasion	by means of a	8, 741/ 34
him concerning his worshipful	evasion	of his own "feeling	8, 785/ 5
proper, feat invention and	evasion	of Tyndale, ye may	8, 1031/ 23
issuing out of the	ever-flowing	fountain of life." "Now	8, 736/ 32
wilt enter into the	everlasting	life, keep the commandments	8, 849/ 31

receive you into the	everlasting	tabernacles." Moreover, Saint Paul	8, 849/ 34
of the Spirit reap	everlasting	life. Let us do	8, 850/ 8
of eternal death or	everlasting	life... and think that	8, 889/ 30
ye accursed wretches, into	everlasting	fire which is prepared	8, 920/ 32
last go to the	everlasting	life." Let no man	8, 968/ 34
holy angels in the	everlasting	inheritance. Whosoever he be	8, 976/ 16
the budding of the	everlasting	life. And the drying	8, 977/ 20
the saints in the	everlasting	life... let us think	8, 977/ 27
them up a prophet	evermore	, to call them unto	8, 609/ 19
to preach, were not	evermore	idolatry... but sometimes other	8, 610/ 26
In which question is	evermore	included this question "Which	8, 654/ 18
out; and the Church	evermore	hath as the very	8, 669/ 19
always continued therein... and	evermore	glorious miracles from the	8, 670/ 5
to his own promise	evermore	abiding therein to lead	8, 682/ 19
thee. And therefore first,	evermore	, give thy money to	8, 700/ 25
company of heretics, yet	evermore	those heretics, like as	8, 707/ 25
out thereof: so doth	evermore	the credence whereupon the	8, 707/ 28
for naught. And thus	evermore	heretics, all the Scripture	8, 708/ 1
in that point) did	evermore	considerately reject and avoid	8, 711/ 1
thereto yet is there	evermore	in every such faith	8, 747/ 29
teacheth us, lo, that	evermore	the elects be they	8, 788/ 34
be the very persecutors	evermore	themselves even then also	8, 791/ 15
those that believe worketh	evermore	. For Tyndale hath here	8, 794/ 35
was condemned, did as	evermore	such men have done	8, 933/ 25
they seek her, and	evermore	still unknown. Wherefore, good	8, 995/ 4
such wise hath and	evermore	shall have the true	8, 995/ 14
his Holy Spirit is	evermore	assistant to lead them	8, 999/ 30
made over his church	evermore	a known head. And	8, 1010/ 10
known Catholic church. For	evermore	from the beginning, as	8, 1025/ 13
the means but that	evermore	this word "Catholic" was	8, 1027/ 15
your own clear agreement	evermore	granted before." But now	8, 1030/ 7
destruction of souls, but	evermore	those that first began	8, 1032/ 7
show you, lo! Not	everybody	that believeth right... but	8, 913/ 12
by the feeling faith,	everyone	that hath it is	8, 824/ 26
of their good minds	everything	to the best, and	8, 592/ 11
like work. Now is	everything	that is alleged and	8, 593/ 17
that we say that	everything	that the Church saith	8, 689/ 33
to the belief of	everything	written in a legend	8, 711/ 27
Tyndale here maketh it,	everything	to go like between	8, 719/ 32
the perfect accomplishment of	everything	whereby we walk toward	8, 743/ 33
Tyndale's juggling, to make	everything	of everything. Let us	8, 754/ 22
to make everything of	everything	. Let us now go	8, 754/ 23
make answer sufficient to	everything	that may be asked	8, 803/ 14
foreseeing the end of	everything	before the world was	8, 848/ 11
by and by, upon	everything	that we hear, we	8, 889/ 27
that in any council	everything	should stay, and nothing	8, 922/ 27
well, the first, since	everything	that proveth Christ's church	8, 1029/ 12
faithfully made. Moreover, since	everything	must needs have a	8, 1032/ 1
you perceive well that	everything	must needs have a	8, 1032/ 40
as I do learn	everywhere	in all congregations." Also	8, 833/ 32

as I do learn	everywhere	in all congregations." As	8, 846/ 17
in London and almost	everywhere	else, which when he	8, 900/ 15
among other things saith, "	Everywhere	, almost, where he went	8, 989/ 33
as the custom was	everywhere	) to be hallowed; which	8, 990/ 35
both. For it is	evident	and open that great	8, 632/ 3
well by plain and	evident	Scripture; and that the	8, 703/ 4
this is a plain,	evident	, open cause wherefore ye	8, 771/ 6
a plain and an	evident	conclusion, as bright as	8, 774/ 8
a plain and an	evident	conclusion, as bright as	8, 799/ 34
feeling faith," such plain,	evident	answers for the proof	8, 801/ 17
be doubtful and not	evident	whether the prophet spoke	8, 881/ 9
enough open, plain, and	evident	, written in the plain	8, 935/ 14
very plain, open, and	evident	, they will never prove	8, 1006/ 9
more often nor more	evident	than that the church	8, 1016/ 5
and, as Luther saith,	evidently	written in Scripture. Howbeit	8, 809/ 7
position and purpose appeareth	evidently	true he answereth in	8, 864/ 16
Saint Bernard shall there	evidently	see that Saint Bernard	8, 987/ 20
popes been that have	evil	played their parts, yet	8, 579/ 38
good office for an	evil	officer, he can lack	8, 580/ 1
charge were indeed as	evil	as Tyndale would have	8, 580/ 11
many... yet were their	evil	demeanor neither to be	8, 586/ 25
bills blow abroad an	evil	, naughty tale whereof all	8, 591/ 20
some that defend such	evil	fashion of unreverent railing	8, 591/ 23
and restrain them from	evil	, and sometimes wholesomely bridle	8, 591/ 29
they hear many speak	evil	, turn of their good	8, 592/ 11
in the doing an	evil	pope, as he were	8, 597/ 1
as he were an	evil	man. But what were	8, 597/ 1
the fault of an	evil	pope to the office	8, 597/ 2
God, but by their	evil	doctrine clearly prove themselves	8, 611/ 28
was many vain, some	evil	, and some superstitious, whereby	8, 612/ 10
following: such as were	evil	things were not so	8, 612/ 11
the naughty scribes and	evil	Pharisees (for good scribes	8, 612/ 20
open... and that in	evil	doctrine and superstitious traditions	8, 613/ 1
men home from their	evil	doctrine and from their	8, 623/ 18
reward... and for their	evil	deeds or infidelity, before	8, 625/ 29
sow such seed of	evil	rumor among the people	8, 635/ 13
heaven, nor forbear any	evil	works wherewith they should	8, 641/ 3
the way, and as	evil	as then the scribes	8, 642/ 9
that they both taught	evil	for good and reprov'd	8, 642/ 29
good and reprov'd as	evil	some things that were	8, 642/ 30
things that were not	evil	, and some things also	8, 642/ 30
at the leastwise as	evil	as we. Saint John	8, 653/ 14
for matrimony, and call	evil	good and good evil	8, 653/ 18
evil good and good	evil	, white black and black	8, 653/ 18
hath (saith he) an	evil	signification... that is to	8, 657/ 22
the twain the less	evil	; that is to wit	8, 661/ 28
that fell to less	evil	: this new heretic, Hutchins	8, 662/ 2
beginning at the less	evil	and falling from that	8, 662/ 3
might fall to some	evil	opinions as well in	8, 677/ 20
it be good or	evil	." Also in the Apocalypse	8, 687/ 7

and would with their	evil	glosses make men believe	8, 687/ 22
Jack of Paris, an	evil	pie twice baked, to	8, 705/ 6
neither to prove them	evil	nor the Pharisees good	8, 706/ 9
this realm, both the	evil	folk that take harm	8, 710/ 27
Church because of the	evil	folk that be therein	8, 734/ 21
abroad or make him	evil	rest within. For let	8, 746/ 12
grace, there can none	evil	persuasion of counterfeited reason	8, 748/ 27
take occasion of his	evil	living to have the	8, 765/ 23
he, "between good and	evil	, right and wrong, godly	8, 775/ 15
as it were less	evil	never to have heard	8, 787/ 22
by justice turned from	evil	to good, and suddenly	8, 789/ 33
malicious rage by some	evil	softness of such as	8, 794/ 4
will forgive thee this	evil	mind of thy heart	8, 796/ 30
and penance for their	evil	, if they will be	8, 831/ 34
in it, but also	evil	folk too... and that	8, 836/ 30
of my sight the	evil	of your thoughts." And	8, 840/ 9
thirty-third Psalm, "Decline from	evil	and do good." And	8, 840/ 15
Keep thy tongue from	evil	speech, and let thy	8, 840/ 17
good folk and none	evil	, nor deadly sinners therein	8, 866/ 24
there is not an	evil	man therein... but though	8, 866/ 29
Christian men be as	evil	or worse than heretics	8, 874/ 31
and hypocrites, by the	evil	fruits of their false	8, 879/ 19
by the fruit of	evil	works, with which he	8, 879/ 23
though it were an	evil	master that would call	8, 898/ 31
naught... then are they	evil	men... and then are	8, 927/ 27
and then are they	evil	men also... and so	8, 927/ 29
say true and be	evil	folk for other sins	8, 927/ 31
Christian men be as	evil	or worse than heretics	8, 929/ 6
he would dispraise the	evil	works, he should not	8, 932/ 19
doth, dispraise and call	evil	the things that are	8, 932/ 19
that by his open	evil	and abominable deeds doing	8, 936/ 33
by him that such	evil	doth or saith... in	8, 944/ 17
with his Christian brothers	evil	. For as Saint Paul	8, 944/ 19
that there be none	evil	circumstances therein, that engender	8, 947/ 14
saith, "Put away the	evil	man from among yourselves	8, 953/ 19
people, how shamefully this	evil	Christian man falsifieth Saint	8, 959/ 4
nor so to suffer	evil	folk among themselves that	8, 979/ 26
that such as are	evil	are not of the	8, 984/ 19
nay? Who saith the	evil	folk serve God well	8, 985/ 19
every man agree that	evil	Christian people do by	8, 985/ 20
that such as are	evil	are not of the	8, 985/ 23
by naughty folk and	evil	rulers that be of	8, 987/ 29
in to prove that	evil	folk be none of	8, 988/ 8
book against Friar Barnes'	evil	and unchristian process... wherewith	8, 992/ 15
men, a church of	evil	men, a church of	8, 1000/ 37
and argue that the	evil	angels tarried not in	8, 1007/ 16
the means of many	evil	masters abiding still among	8, 1009/ 3
man and sometimes an	evil	, and yet, for all	8, 1010/ 2
though he be an	evil	man? but would make	8, 1010/ 5
color by reason that	evil	men may seem to	8, 1015/ 30

bad together, and that	evil	men, though they be	8, 1015/ 37
men, though they be	evil	, be yet still in	8, 1015/ 37
Take you away the	evil	man from among yourselves	8, 1017/ 19
showeth them of their	evil	behavior used at their	8, 1017/ 25
good nor without great	evil	, yet for the while	8, 1017/ 31
see that there be	evil	men in "the church	8, 1018/ 10
or darnel, and maketh	evil	men (as our Savior	8, 1020/ 11
place, "Put away the	evil	man from you." And	8, 1025/ 23
false doctrine or other	evil	behavior, and is for	8, 1025/ 33
malicious that they caused	evil	, perverted princes to drive	8, 1027/ 8
good man or an	evil	, the other had not	8, 1028/ 16
Luther and Wycliffe were	evil-content	before. One, that there	8, 585/ 34
or an idolater, or	evil-tongued	, or drunkaloo, or ravenous	8, 1017/ 15
thereby to leave their	evildoing	... and yet will there	8, 587/ 9
if we called a	ewe	a sheep... that is	8, 611/ 19
own make no great	exactions	besides, that I hear	8, 635/ 17
earth, as he hath	exalted	him to great glory	8, 713/ 28
I say, brought unto	examination	, to wit whether he	8, 597/ 27
whoso were in his	examination	true and plain unto	8, 814/ 10
error happening in the	examination	of an outward act	8, 950/ 26
let us a little	examine	his words and consider	8, 649/ 32
perceive it anon? and	examine	and judge by the	8, 668/ 11
look on again and	examine	. Tyndale This wise reason	8, 679/ 3
what he readeth and	examine	it well... he shall	8, 725/ 25
have rehearsed you, and	examine	a little farther his	8, 776/ 24
we shall a little	examine	here Tyndale's high, solemn	8, 792/ 34
Catholic church: let us	examine	and consider now the	8, 844/ 7
of his own soul,	examine	and judge her doctrine	8, 870/ 35
it therefore good to	examine	them orderly, each after	8, 906/ 7
saith that men must	examine	the general councils by	8, 941/ 20
ever as they were	examined	and opposed, abjured their	8, 618/ 13
that one man being	examined	and affirmed for true	8, 618/ 31
know by their faith	examined	by the Scripture, and	8, 648/ 38
know by their faith	examined	by the Scripture, and	8, 663/ 5
How can their faith	examined	by the Scripture, or	8, 663/ 12
remnant by their faith	examined	by Scripture, and by	8, 666/ 6
them by their faith	examined	by the Scripture, and	8, 667/ 24
them by their faith	examined	by the Scripture, and	8, 668/ 4
heretic be taken and	examined	upon his oath of	8, 745/ 30
when it is well	examined	. And therefore would not	8, 799/ 29
therein when they were	examined	thereof. And when Webbe	8, 813/ 33
Webbe, unaware thereof, being	examined	on the morrow, first	8, 814/ 3
not then to be	examined	by Friar Barnes, or	8, 941/ 25
of his own soul,	examining	himself her doctrine by	8, 871/ 19
to hell by his	example	thousands innumerable... yet let	8, 587/ 30
to hell by his	example	thousands innumerable... yet let	8, 590/ 10
the terror of that	example	... good Christian princes cause	8, 597/ 21
his argument and his	example	be as like to	8, 604/ 16
make you a like	example	. My maid hath yonder	8, 605/ 22
give her a true	example	, nor she could not	8, 606/ 5

an argument and an	example	of the synagogue as	8, 606/ 11
the other... as, for	example	, on the one side	8, 620/ 15
find it. And for	example	, our Lord saith in	8, 636/ 14
devise upon the only	example	of King David's deed	8, 637/ 29
heresies and with the	example	of their bold, open	8, 653/ 4
but especially with the	example	of his own virtuous	8, 653/ 12
yet unwritten is, for	example	one, that we be	8, 657/ 7
whole Ragman's roll. Another	example	of the traditions without	8, 657/ 14
clearly see that Tyndale's	example	and similitude of the	8, 683/ 21
also a fresh, new	example	given us by Tyndale	8, 684/ 15
also given us good	example	in the books that	8, 684/ 22
he will make his	example	like... then must he	8, 694/ 8
matter good and his	example	like... he must rehearse	8, 694/ 26
the leastwise by the	example	of a very goodly	8, 723/ 11
of Saint Augustine for	example	how the Church useth	8, 733/ 34
Tyndale putteth for the	example	, the Church saith true	8, 741/ 2
this ye have an	example	(John 4) of the	8, 742/ 38
if he bring an	example	of his feeling faith	8, 760/ 23
a whit... as, for	example	, the scribes and Pharisees	8, 761/ 20
feeling faith" by the	example	of the Samaritans... by	8, 762/ 21
rehearse you for an	example	some part of his	8, 764/ 35
other disciples, following the	example	mightily... and the pope	8, 765/ 7
this is his own	example	whereby he showeth us	8, 786/ 26
doth Tyndale put the	example	, but by their coming	8, 795/ 19
Land of Behest: his	example	of them that there	8, 795/ 36
him again that his	example	of grammar and the	8, 806/ 35
Koran. Besides this, his	example	of the Jews will	8, 811/ 21
and make me an	example	to all the false	8, 815/ 7
like another. And for	example	ye may consider twain	8, 829/ 3
As, by a natural	example	, though the soul of	8, 873/ 20
tale with a proper	example	of the soul... and	8, 875/ 34
made fair with the	example	of the soul, and	8, 876/ 6
so plain by the	example	of the soul... let	8, 876/ 26
for our part, some	example	of some simple soul	8, 876/ 27
Friar Barnes a better	example	and more meet for	8, 878/ 33
his matter than the	example	of the soul known	8, 878/ 33
Paul, and by the	example	of Saint Peter in	8, 880/ 18
But as for that	example	, proveth not Barnes' purpose	8, 880/ 21
teach, both by words,	example	, and miracles, both the	8, 881/ 22
this have we an	example	of Eunuchus, which, as	8, 888/ 13
answer him that one	example	, at one time, of	8, 888/ 22
resorted again unto her	example	of her "very mother	8, 903/ 16
in abomination... as, for	example	, the wedding of friars	8, 904/ 11
even with this one	example	, of all the whole	8, 938/ 28
deed. And so this	example	of mine may, for	8, 939/ 28
give you a plain	example	or twain. Saint Bernard	8, 988/ 26
the Scripture, and the	examples	that are gone before	8, 644/ 29
of the faith, with	examples	"gone before," do teach	8, 644/ 35
he speaketh of the "	examples	. . . gone before"... he must	8, 646/ 35
both tell us which	examples	he meaneth and apply	8, 647/ 1

meaneth and apply those	examples	also to his present	8, 647/ 1
findeth there himself... and "	examples	before-gone" those examples only	8, 647/ 21
and "examples before-gone" those	examples	only that himself list	8, 647/ 22
well perceive by two	examples	of two special heretics	8, 661/ 10
man. But by these	examples	, I say, Tyndale may	8, 662/ 8
therefore look unto the	examples	of Scripture, and so	8, 691/ 9
And of a hundred	examples	between Moses and Christ	8, 691/ 10
look upon the old	examples	, and then picketh out	8, 697/ 13
he would put his	examples	by some other that	8, 720/ 16
Pharisees), and therefore these	examples	of Saint John and	8, 722/ 3
Saint Augustine neither with	examples	of Saint John and	8, 745/ 19
may lay of the	examples	a great heap of	8, 1018/ 36
considering that the Turks	exceed	us so far in	8, 767/ 35
and enforceth himself to	exceed	? For else himself knoweth	8, 839/ 26
excellent nature, to far	exceeding	all others: it must	8, 723/ 15
declare the manner of	excellence	between the New Law	8, 754/ 21
eighth chapter... declaring the	excellence	of grace that God	8, 755/ 12
ordinance of our most	excellent	sovereign the King's noble	8, 710/ 23
learning that the great,	excellent	wits and the most	8, 713/ 22
secret instinct of his	excellent	nature, to far exceeding	8, 723/ 14
Zwingli, and such other	excellent	heretics being in God's	8, 723/ 17
brain some of such	excellent	holiness as all the	8, 729/ 31
and men of such	excellent	virtue that these heretics'	8, 766/ 12
made by many right	excellent	, wise, and well-learned men	8, 939/ 18
as the King's Highness	excellently	well marketh and rehearseth	8, 688/ 20
by which Saint Augustine	excepteth	them from forgiveness at	8, 970/ 1
very church, without any	exception	, should pass hence pure	8, 970/ 18
and made easy with	exceptions	and liberties almost more	8, 631/ 18
he maketh a great	exclamation	, and crieth out, "O	8, 910/ 18
and all his ass-headed	exclamations	, and all his busy	8, 833/ 15
the holy church (and	exclude	all others); yea, and	8, 838/ 24
enough they do also	exclude	all manner of learning	8, 875/ 5
enough they do also	exclude	all manner of learning	8, 929/ 17
may seem to be	excluded	from God, and to	8, 1015/ 31
speech, I say, that	excludeth	none, restraineth it not	8, 667/ 7
praecipimus,	excommunicamus	, excommunicamus. These be the	8, 919/ 3
mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus,	excommunicamus	. These be the voices	8, 919/ 3
praecipimus,	excommunicamus	, excommunicamus." For he saith	8, 919/ 20
mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus,	excommunicamus	." For he saith that	8, 919/ 20
words mandamus, praecipimus, or	excommunicamus	. These words I see	8, 919/ 26
this matter is in	excommunicamus	. For that word would	8, 920/ 8
that there was none	excommunicamus	. But yet at the	8, 920/ 28
Savior himself use an	excommunicamus	... from which I pray	8, 920/ 34
that is a sorer	excommunicamus	than any man useth	8, 920/ 36
own deeds. And therefore	excommunicamus	is not the voice	8, 921/ 3
praecipimus,	excommunicamus	, excommunicamus, have condemned that	8, 926/ 33
mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus,	excommunicamus	, have condemned that abominable	8, 926/ 33
spoke, when he did	excommunicate	and accurse Hymenaeus and	8, 920/ 12
Corinthians that they should	excommunicate	and accurse out of	8, 920/ 17
also did accurse and	excommunicate	Lucifer and all his	8, 920/ 26

either we that here	excommunicate	you from us be	8, 927/ 34
in conclusion to be	excommunicated	out of the Christian	8, 946/ 24
some man that were	excommunicated	, he thought himself bound	8, 1028/ 20
and judgeth unright and	excommunicateth	him that is blessed	8, 943/ 15
saints, the sentence of	excommunication	, the pilgrimage of faithful	8, 990/ 2
there. But all their	excuse	lieth in this: that	8, 589/ 7
Now, if he would	excuse	himself from malice, in	8, 589/ 19
by the same reason	excuse	our clergy from malice	8, 589/ 24
a priest. But that	excuse	he taketh away himself	8, 599/ 24
And therefore he cannot	excuse	his folly with saying	8, 667/ 10
we them a great	excuse	that list not to	8, 749/ 15
find some shift to	excuse	all the rabble, rather	8, 790/ 34
Wherein I would have	excused	his one falsehood by	8, 599/ 21
God, thou art wholly	excused	. For it is better	8, 691/ 30
he were going toward	Exeter	... and forasmuch as he	8, 876/ 33
that are going toward	Exeter	, are there not also	8, 877/ 18
But our Lord doth	exhibit	and present unto himself	8, 960/ 34
saying of the Apostle, "	exhibit	our bodies a lively	8, 978/ 15
even here, but he	exhibiteth	her such there. For	8, 960/ 36
places doth the Scripture	exhort	each of us to	8, 582/ 11
only as a brother	exhort	Christ's law, but also	8, 585/ 7
or bridle, and then	exhort	every man to live	8, 585/ 28
error become heretics, and	exhort	men to heresy? Did	8, 611/ 5
glutton discommend gluttony and	exhort	all men to abstinence	8, 765/ 30
let it pass, and	exhort	every man to my	8, 783/ 32
with him that did	exhort	him to heresy, telling	8, 951/ 25
no more but an	exhortation	in the end that	8, 776/ 9
compelled to nothing, but	exhorted	only to live every	8, 585/ 25
secular powers, whom he	exhorted	against heretics to repress	8, 953/ 23
In which when he	exhorteth	his audience to pray	8, 578/ 27
words? Saint Paul here	exhorteth	men to love their	8, 851/ 32
not as a brother	exhorting	them to keep Christ's	8, 584/ 16
mind; which manner of	exhorting	amounteth unto as much	8, 585/ 27
another manner of penance,	exhorting	to confession and hearty	8, 653/ 23
continual teaching of God	exhorting	every man to good	8, 849/ 27
believe her which was	exiled	and cast in prison	8, 954/ 7
Christendom, when they would	expel	Christ out of the	8, 640/ 16
as it always doth	expel	and put out all	8, 1007/ 11
soon as God had	expelled	those heretics and schismatics	8, 1007/ 9
as the Church hath	expelled	these heretics and schismatics	8, 1007/ 10
Scripture that they were	expelled	and put out of	8, 1007/ 29
this church when God	expelled	Cain and his generation	8, 1008/ 3
receiving of sin is	expelling	of grace, so was	8, 1007/ 20
by the proof and	experience	driven little and little	8, 638/ 29
should, against our own	experience	, upon his bare word	8, 679/ 21
but by the plain	experience	of his own feeling	8, 750/ 1
an inward proof and	experience	thereof, and fully and	8, 751/ 6
him by the long	experience	of the continual lying	8, 751/ 22
that both by common	experience	of the people and	8, 864/ 14
the common assent and	experience	of the whole world	8, 940/ 35

did in doctrine and	exposition	of Scripture agree with	8, 623/ 12
Saint Paul for that	exposition	. Now are there many	8, 637/ 9
like wise receive like	exposition	, by goodly and fruitful	8, 637/ 11
hath been about the	exposition	... each part laying to	8, 658/ 34
faith and living, and	exposition	of Scripture that appertaineth	8, 668/ 21
very, true sense and	exposition	of the Scripture is	8, 678/ 2
left out in the	exposition	of the twenty-first chapter	8, 685/ 14
therein, and prove that	exposition	false, and that by	8, 686/ 16
and that by such	exposition	the true sense were	8, 686/ 17
that it gave false	exposition	was a late thing	8, 713/ 6
allege for us the	exposition	of Saint Thomas, or	8, 716/ 9
text and his own	exposition	thereof, that among all	8, 726/ 22
faith, and in the	exposition	of Scripture, as by	8, 728/ 11
to the faith and	exposition	of the whole Catholic	8, 729/ 14
useth itself in the	exposition	of Scripture... so shall	8, 733/ 34
damned remediless. Which false	exposition	if it were true	8, 758/ 15
it were by his	exposition	lawful for a friar	8, 809/ 22
man Lyra in his	exposition	of the second Psalm	8, 811/ 30
so that by their	exposition	it might appear that	8, 811/ 33
These words need no	exposition	, they be plain enough	8, 875/ 4
true in the necessary	exposition	of Scripture; not for	8, 890/ 30
be written in his	exposition	upon the nineteenth chapter	8, 910/ 11
again in his false	exposition	of the First Epistle	8, 917/ 35
Saint John, which false	exposition	of his I have	8, 917/ 35
These words need no	exposition	, they be plain enough	8, 929/ 16
in one." And this	exposition	of Saint Paul's words	8, 931/ 23
by which the true	exposition	and the false should	8, 933/ 36
of it the true	exposition	of the Scripture; and	8, 935/ 33
then consider therewith this	exposition	of his with which	8, 945/ 22
judge. Now, in this	exposition	here... he restraineth it	8, 945/ 33
whole tale of his	exposition	here, and his answer	8, 946/ 12
fully agree with that	exposition	that I gave you	8, 971/ 5
bid them, by that	exposition	of that article, abide	8, 982/ 27
to be learned which	exposition	of the Scripture in	8, 1002/ 8
their sin and their	exposition	, but that as receiving	8, 1007/ 19
long before the false	expositions	and false doctrine of	8, 612/ 17
the Prophets; by whose	expositions	they might try and	8, 612/ 19
the variance in the	expositions	of the Scripture by	8, 612/ 25
books we find written	expositions	and commentaries upon our	8, 620/ 37
false glosses and wrong	expositions	... and that they which	8, 622/ 23
and from their false	expositions	of Scripture whereupon the	8, 623/ 19
heresies, and against their	expositions	construe the Scripture wrong	8, 626/ 13
pate. For by the	expositions	of the old holy	8, 627/ 14
to the doctrine and	expositions	of all the old	8, 670/ 18
holy doctors thereof. Whose	expositions	, as by their books	8, 678/ 3
appeareth, openly reprove such	expositions	thereof as all these	8, 678/ 5
doth, and condemn these	expositions	that the new doctors	8, 714/ 28
holy doctors that write	expositions	upon it. And to	8, 724/ 18
old, ancient doctors, whose	expositions	they contemn. For both	8, 809/ 14
would stand unto the	expositions	of the old holy	8, 809/ 16

writing (for the true	expositions	of the old Scripture	8, 996/ 26
such true doctors and	expositors	among the Jews may	8, 612/ 23
kind of doctors and	expositors	that I speak of	8, 612/ 31
which hath for the	expositors	of our part many	8, 621/ 14
consent of their old	expositors	, by which the falsehood	8, 713/ 9
of all the old	expositors	of their own, and	8, 810/ 22
of all the old	expositors	and the common faith	8, 810/ 34
cause. For the old	expositors	of their scriptures, both	8, 811/ 22
favor against those that	expound	the Scripture on their	8, 621/ 15
he helped diverse to	expound	diversely, as his high	8, 636/ 4
in other writers that	expound	and declare the Scripture	8, 685/ 7
as some good commentators	expound	these verses, saith of	8, 761/ 34
the Scripture did ever	expound	it so that by	8, 811/ 33
necessary point of belief	expound	the Scripture and teach	8, 886/ 34
necessary points, diverse preachers	expound	it diversely some for	8, 887/ 16
unto themselves he doth	expound	the place plain wrong	8, 948/ 5
Gospel, by every man	expounded	after his own mind	8, 585/ 26
began, truly construed and	expounded	both the Law and	8, 612/ 18
Christ, and them that	expounded	it after. And also	8, 612/ 26
be, of which he	expounded	some himself and some	8, 636/ 1
himself and some he	expounded	not, but hath left	8, 636/ 1
left them to be	expounded	by holy doctors after	8, 636/ 2
in sundry ages, had	expounded	the scriptures after his	8, 643/ 2
to ours have ever	expounded	the scriptures, in the	8, 643/ 7
doubtful words to be	expounded	by himself: that is	8, 647/ 15
it. And all these	expounded	the apostles and evangelists	8, 727/ 28
before Luther's days, that	expounded	the Scripture in such	8, 809/ 21
the words may be	expounded	of the Scripture, the	8, 881/ 13
others which Philip there	expounded	unto him, so plain	8, 888/ 33
and know the true	expounder	of his proclamation, for	8, 901/ 13
false teachers and false	expounders	of Scripture, till Father	8, 896/ 21
all. Holy Saint Jerome	expoundeth	by an allegory the	8, 637/ 15
the Church or Tyndale	expoundeth	here Saint Augustine more	8, 733/ 37
part saith the other	expoundeth	wrong. Now say we	8, 734/ 3
well about him, and	expoundeth	there the words of	8, 775/ 33
find any man that	expoundeth	it and declareth it	8, 878/ 16
of so many contrarious	expoundeth	and declareth it right	8, 893/ 27
Saint Augustine understandeth and	expoundeth	both "sanctam ecclesiam catholicam	8, 978/ 24
Savior, his own mouth,	expoundeth	it) in all these	8, 1020/ 12
unto repentance, through true	expounding	of the Law; which	8, 691/ 15
Tyndale findeth fault with,	expounding	the Scripture against the	8, 714/ 12
true or the false	expounding	of all the scripture	8, 734/ 2
color of their false	expounding	of Holy Scripture, while	8, 933/ 34
reasons, and by Barnes'	express	words, is here well	8, 937/ 2
Caelestians, as his own	express	words do declare you	8, 964/ 6
For if he had	expressed	which election he meant	8, 848/ 17
and of virtue, which	expresseth	its own praise out	8, 765/ 33
saith in this wise	expressly	, "How can we believe	8, 740/ 10
texts of the Scripture	expressly	declaring it, as Saint	8, 745/ 10
Babylonica, where he saith	expressly	that a Christian man	8, 784/ 7

God, which Tyndale doth	expressly	deny), the poor man	8, 798/ 29
mock. Moreover, since Tyndale	expressly	mocketh all endeavor of	8, 798/ 31
master Martin Luther saith	expressly	that no Christian man	8, 821/ 18
books, he layeth not	expressly	so sore a charge	8, 886/ 26
against him, as appeareth	expressly	in many of his	8, 953/ 22
holy folk... declare there	expressly	that the very church	8, 988/ 10
he denieth not but	expressly	confesseth! that this common	8, 1030/ 29
say that it can	extend	no further than even	8, 618/ 26
else that we must	extend	our alms farther, to	8, 701/ 22
them, her wrinkles be	extended	and stretched out; by	8, 860/ 27
uncertain and unknown, but	extendeth	it unto all folk	8, 667/ 9
own might, nor by	exterior	array; not by gold	8, 837/ 14
and with all your	exterior	cleanness, remain in your	8, 838/ 15
own might," nor by "	exterior	array," nor by "gold	8, 839/ 19
spiritual thing and no	exterior	thing, but invisible from	8, 845/ 5
plain that all your	exterior	signs, with all your	8, 861/ 6
perfectly known by our	exterior	senses yet, nevertheless, we	8, 873/ 17
of the Manichaeans nor	extol	and commend the living	8, 738/ 28
of the Catholic Church,	extolling	the holy, virtuous living	8, 732/ 18
a drunkard, covetous, and	extortioner	, or a railer," and	8, 595/ 36
father, that were in	extreme	necessity. And yet, as	8, 698/ 10
son." The Sacrament of	Extreme	Unction he calleth but	8, 704/ 29
shall come to the	extremity	, Christ shall come down	8, 794/ 10
specially lieth in Tyndale's	eye	... for which he generally	8, 585/ 31
let him take mine	eye	for an apple if	8, 733/ 3
though that the carnal	eye	cannot see her, nor	8, 861/ 1
so pleasant in the	eye	, nor never so delicious	8, 893/ 2
though himself had an	eye	and an ear in	8, 932/ 10
to blear the reader's	eye	with error happening in	8, 950/ 25
though that the carnal	eye	cannot see her, nor	8, 974/ 16
perceived by the carnal	eye	, but only believed by	8, 974/ 25
he seeth all the	eyes	of his people from	8, 591/ 36
let hang over his	eyes	... yet hath the man	8, 601/ 1
out of your own	eyes	, ye hypocrites, ere ye	8, 642/ 22
put out all our	eyes	and make us all	8, 644/ 3
he so bleareth our	eyes	, that he maketh us	8, 644/ 15
give the children eagle	eyes	to spy out Christ	8, 648/ 26
Tyndale, to blear our	eyes	with, use divers ways	8, 656/ 4
well at our own	eyes	, they be stark ribalds	8, 695/ 14
ears to hear . . . and	eyes	to see that the	8, 718/ 14
at that hath any	eyes	in his head. Nor	8, 719/ 28
ears to hear . . . and	eyes	to see that the	8, 727/ 1
wolves cannot hear, and	eyes	to see that the	8, 728/ 24
him cast before our	eyes	what mists of wily	8, 740/ 15
accurse till your holy	eyes	start out of your	8, 838/ 18
but invisible from carnal	eyes	, as faith is; and	8, 845/ 5
and to rub her	eyes	and shake off the	8, 885/ 18
also of the prophet	Ezekiel	, "Cast off from you	8, 840/ 10
were feigned gospels and	fables	... which the Church by	8, 710/ 36
whoso will, in open	face	of the world in	8, 594/ 37

and after a great	face	made of a great	8, 600/ 28
much shame in his	face	as a shotten herring	8, 601/ 2
it would set his	face	afire to speak among	8, 601/ 4
naughty rod, before the	face	of his faithful children	8, 609/ 3
out, what sticking his	face	found beneath, and how	8, 634/ 34
hands upon her fleshly	face	, had he not first	8, 651/ 4
and abominable before the	face	of God, whose holy	8, 653/ 6
forth with a great	face	of another full solution	8, 690/ 16
smearing" of the child's	face	, and "buttering" of the	8, 704/ 30
of Samaria did, even	face	to face with Christ's	8, 762/ 33
did, even face to	face	with Christ's own person	8, 762/ 33
I see before my	face	set up in Rome	8, 765/ 4
the way that his	face	standeth. Finally, that little	8, 772/ 25
The king turned his	face	and blessed the whole	8, 833/ 28
make us a proud	face	. For lo, thus he	8, 837/ 3
that as gay a	face	as he made before	8, 858/ 36
the field with a	face	, and make Saint Peter	8, 866/ 5
a girl in the	face	yet now that he	8, 866/ 10
fear of your gargoyles	face	that ye came disguised	8, 866/ 14
any man in the	face	for fear that these	8, 918/ 25
forth with a proud	face	upon all the world	8, 919/ 23
any man in the	face	. Saint Bernard also, detesting	8, 989/ 8
nor yet by their	faces	... for this word is	8, 874/ 2
and proved in their	faces	, to their rebuke and	8, 1032/ 29
be able, after the	fact	and the deed truly	8, 951/ 22
advancing of his false,	factionous	heresies. Of this falsifying	8, 684/ 20
some of our merchant's	factors	... they milk them so	8, 628/ 31
good with might, wit,	faculty	, free will, body, soul	8, 841/ 26
his mercy shall not	fail	in conclusion both to	8, 608/ 31
us, they should not	fail	to fall soon after	8, 664/ 21
he confessed should never	fail	nor be put out	8, 693/ 24
that sometimes they may	fail	. But reason ruled by	8, 699/ 2
as Christ promised, never	fail	... the argument of Saint	8, 738/ 34
that could never after	fail	, like the faith of	8, 760/ 17
faith that never could	fail	because the preaching of	8, 760/ 34
faith that never could	fail	nor fall? And thus	8, 762/ 19
faith that can never	fail	, and thereby never can	8, 781/ 3
and also can never	fail	?" As for the first	8, 783/ 33
heaven, and which should	fail	thereof and never attain	8, 795/ 21
the faith, can never	fail	, no more than can	8, 807/ 4
a thing that may	fail	... and the true faith	8, 807/ 17
and therefore can never	fail	no, not though all	8, 807/ 20
in the world should	fail	therefore his similitude of	8, 807/ 20
him, and can never	fail	, but he shall feel	8, 818/ 12
faint that it may	fail	, yet may it percase	8, 818/ 24
last long and not	fail	... and a man may	8, 818/ 25
for all that, never	fail	in his perfect feeling	8, 821/ 11
is, that will not	fail	, except he amend in	8, 826/ 31
any feeling hath, cannot	fail	to feel Tyndale for	8, 827/ 14
a pillar that cannot	fail	. Now, good readers, if	8, 847/ 20

that should our faith	fail	us, and fall away	8, 850/ 26
now will he not	fail	, of likelihood, to prove	8, 859/ 33
as Tyndale saith) never	fail	nor depart out or	8, 870/ 22
be sure and never	fail	to find some honest	8, 877/ 8
can nothing do), shall	fail	of all these things	8, 901/ 26
as these things would	fail	in a city and	8, 911/ 10
The whole Church cannot	fail	. " Then be not, ye	8, 916/ 15
those words "err" and "	fail	" precisely and plainly both	8, 916/ 16
For a man may	fail	and yet not err	8, 916/ 18
err and yet not	fail	nor fall away from	8, 916/ 21
might err and not	fail	nor fall from God	8, 916/ 22
her faith should not	fail	. For I answer to	8, 921/ 25
among them would not	fail	to assist them with	8, 938/ 11
and Friar Barnes' purpose	fail	, as ye see plainly	8, 939/ 25
flock, shall yet never	fail	... but continue; and as	8, 942/ 14
unto... he should not	fail	to find, in the	8, 951/ 18
a man could not	fail	in any particular church	8, 951/ 29
finally his feeling faith	failed	and fell away? Whereupon	8, 962/ 16
false, foolish hope had	failed	him), he shaved his	8, 945/ 36
Friar Barnes hath utterly	failed	of proving his own	8, 942/ 25
Barnes' fond invention is	failed	. By these words of	8, 979/ 12
he would not have	failed	full shortly to say	8, 1028/ 10
heart; which he never	faileth	to do if the	8, 615/ 22
it followeth that there	faileth	and falleth away Tyndale's	8, 762/ 17
still therewith and never	faileth	at any time, and	8, 778/ 34
he doth naught... he	faileth	and falleth from God	8, 916/ 19
keep, still, without any	failing	at any time, that	8, 819/ 17
and preserving it from	failing	, against all the gates	8, 975/ 9
the like, he would	fain	seem to assoil it	8, 602/ 31
round: her husband was	fain	to put up his	8, 606/ 8
us themselves have been	fain	in some cities of	8, 638/ 22
false glosses be they	fain	to find against good	8, 640/ 3
false glosses be they	fain	to find against holy	8, 640/ 11
Barnes after him, would	fain	put out Saint James'	8, 658/ 18
unto this, I would	fain	know one thing of	8, 662/ 33
of God" I would	fain	wit which "thou" he	8, 668/ 5
Tyndale would here so	fain	answer and assoil, is	8, 675/ 28
defense of their heresies,	fain	to forsake some part	8, 678/ 32
wrest it about, and	fain	would wind themselves out	8, 688/ 9
purpose... I would very	fain	pass over his foolish	8, 709/ 5
of our Savior. But	fain	would Tyndale have some	8, 711/ 3
stories." Here would he	fain	, good Christian readers, bring	8, 712/ 6
Tyndale wherewith he would	fain	blind us shall nothing	8, 712/ 15
which these heretics are	fain	to find so many	8, 718/ 21
sect of heretics would	fain	be taken for catholics	8, 735/ 30
playeth Tyndale now. Being	fain	to grant all that	8, 746/ 3
because he would yet	fain	have it seem necessary	8, 764/ 22
be loath thereto, be	fain	to rehearse you for	8, 764/ 34
in a wilderness, that	fain	would find the right	8, 772/ 19
For men have been	fain	to speak so much	8, 783/ 35

all mischief; for thereto	fain	would he bring it	8, 791/ 3
this must he be	fain	to say that by	8, 805/ 6
lies": I would very	fain	hear some one story	8, 807/ 26
either this or that,	fain	must he be to	8, 812/ 11
with him, he would	fain	find some good company	8, 876/ 34
she might take, and	fain	would take the best	8, 884/ 5
of which she would	fain	, if he might have	8, 884/ 22
And therefore would she	fain	know now of him	8, 887/ 7
in the end be	fain	to fall to the	8, 897/ 9
then should he be	fain	to speak it out	8, 897/ 11
conclusion shall he be	fain	to cast out... with	8, 897/ 31
all the remnant, that	fain	would and cannot find	8, 901/ 12
of your churches would	fain	seem to be the	8, 904/ 15
than impossible ye be	fain	for this cause to	8, 904/ 24
though he would as	fain	bring the very church	8, 933/ 17
weak that they were	fain	in conclusion to say	8, 936/ 16
being called thereto... would	fain	follow the counsel of	8, 949/ 14
those which else would	fain	have run out of	8, 989/ 4
intolerable concourse of people	fain	to turn out of	8, 991/ 19
within which they would	fain	walk, and to perceive	8, 995/ 36
or us, we be	fain	to seek the certainty	8, 996/ 7
in which they would	fain	walk. And we ask	8, 998/ 21
loath, yet be they	fain	to come and agree	8, 998/ 33
so shall they be	fain	, at the leastwise hitherto	8, 1006/ 30
ye must have been	fain	first to have gone	8, 1017/ 12
that they be all	fain	to tell the same	8, 1019/ 8
were weak, feeble, and	faint	, and that none of	8, 741/ 23
bare opinion... and so	faint	that it could not	8, 759/ 3
been but an opinion	faint	, feeble, and fruitless then	8, 762/ 27
that faith is but	faint	and feeble, and soon	8, 780/ 34
and credence is so	faint	and so feeble that	8, 781/ 8
this faith he calleth	faint	and feeble, unable either	8, 818/ 5
though it be so	faint	that it may fail	8, 818/ 24
us do good and	faint	not... for when the	8, 850/ 9
and tokens be but	faint	and insufficient. And then	8, 883/ 20
confesseth to be but	faint	and insufficient that is	8, 893/ 37
in their false and	faint-framed	matters concerning the maintenance	8, 939/ 30
we shall reap without	fainting	. " In the Apocalypse thus	8, 850/ 10
that without ceasing and	fainting	. Nor he taketh it	8, 867/ 19
for all that, so	faintly	, glossed for an answer	8, 800/ 22
the forehead, with a	fair	hot iron fetched out	8, 627/ 8
of other shift this	fair	eagle bird foully defile	8, 724/ 29
that day a right	fair	visage of very virtuous	8, 732/ 20
God had not so	fair	written it but that	8, 775/ 24
worthy which, having a	fair	young woman to his	8, 790/ 6
is the church made	fair	. First was she filthy	8, 837/ 29
grace, was she made	fair	, " etc. Here Saint Augustine	8, 837/ 30
hath made his church	fair	and that by his	8, 837/ 31
all washed and made	fair	by God, and sanctified	8, 844/ 27
there is such a	fair	, pure church and a	8, 859/ 18

heard, good readers, a	fair	tale with a proper	8, 875/ 34
tale, garnished and made	fair	with the example of	8, 876/ 6
now is this tale	fair	as long as it	8, 876/ 7
in telling and goeth	fair	and smooth by a	8, 876/ 8
gave him before so	fair	, courteous warning? "Now, good	8, 901/ 4
is the Church made	fair	. First was she filthy	8, 906/ 14
pardon and grace, made	fair	." Upon these words Saint	8, 906/ 15
cleansed, purged, and made	fair	by grace and pardon	8, 906/ 25
once cleansed and made	fair	is never after foul	8, 906/ 29
nor is not called	fair	because every part is	8, 906/ 35
because every part is	fair	, but because of such	8, 906/ 35
foul part in a	fair	body, and some white	8, 907/ 2
unholy member of that	fair	, holy church. Like as	8, 907/ 9
do set out the	fair	, and rather beautify than	8, 907/ 19
one: so is she	fair	, for all that, indeed	8, 907/ 25
and of many other	fair	members that are ever	8, 907/ 27
be more foul than	fair	therein, by reason whereof	8, 907/ 32
called foul and not	fair	... as a man of	8, 907/ 33
as he saith) so	fair	that it hath neither	8, 908/ 11
all places upon one	fair	day come into some	8, 924/ 13
come into some one	fair	plain field, whereof I	8, 924/ 13
whole plain have a	fair	roof set upon it	8, 924/ 16
people, together upon that	fair	plain, it were well	8, 937/ 22
for to make her	fair	and glorious... and may	8, 965/ 28
holy therein, is far	fairer	and holier, and more	8, 908/ 3
whereof I know none	fairer	than the plain of	8, 924/ 14
his other wives the	fairest	young maiden that could	8, 637/ 19
but because of such	fairness	as is in it	8, 906/ 36
that, indeed, by the	fairness	that is in her	8, 907/ 25
as his holy "feeling	faith	"ful folk are farced	8, 575/ 26
preserve in his true	faith	, and out of the	8, 575/ 30
and out of the	faith	of which church shall	8, 575/ 30
shall neither be true	faith	, hope, nor charity... he	8, 575/ 31
elects be partners in	faith	seeing, I say, that	8, 576/ 1
abiding together in one	faith	, neither fallen off nor	8, 577/ 5
that, the union of	faith	standing among them all	8, 577/ 9
profess the common Catholic	faith	) be all the nations	8, 578/ 6
He that hath no	faith	to be saved through	8, 579/ 20
so fast of the	faith	and trust of God's	8, 581/ 15
weak wit and frail	faith	ween his heresies were	8, 589/ 21
Boniface, which brought the	faith	into Almaine, and was	8, 593/ 25
and was for the	faith	martyred in Frisia. And	8, 593/ 25
Peter. And in good	faith	, as for such Masses	8, 594/ 24
point of Christ's Catholic	faith	that God hath by	8, 597/ 32
verily believe, in good	faith	, that Tyndale shall scantly	8, 600/ 21
either. And in good	faith	, I never looked that	8, 604/ 1
people agreeing in one	faith	, either with other. And	8, 607/ 11
heresies unto the true	faith	again. And yet God	8, 608/ 28
the church great in	faith	and small in number	8, 609/ 9
so it decreased in	faith	, until the time of	8, 609/ 11

them unto the right	faith	again. And Moses left	8, 609/ 12
glorious church, and in	faith	and cleaving unto the	8, 609/ 13
space in the right	faith	. And against the coming	8, 609/ 21
idolatry of a false	faith	and trust in their	8, 609/ 29
that ever in time	faith	hath decayed. But he	8, 610/ 8
prophets agreed in their	faith	and preached alike; and	8, 611/ 21
Jews was decayed in	faith	, or good living decayed	8, 611/ 31
besides. And the right	faith	was learned nowhere else	8, 613/ 22
of coming to the	faith	appeareth plainly by sundry	8, 615/ 5
where Saint Paul saith, "	Faith	is made by hearing	8, 615/ 7
ordinarily come to the	faith	) is yet no teaching	8, 615/ 21
the scarcity either of	faith	or virtue that the	8, 617/ 7
frame himself a new	faith	in many great things	8, 619/ 26
the Scripture, and the	faith	and manners depending thereupon	8, 620/ 21
contraried them, and in	faith	and living began a	8, 623/ 15
and bliss for his	faith	and good life, it	8, 625/ 26
necessary points of the	faith	agreeth and ever hath	8, 627/ 24
up the true Christian	faith	. Ceremonies, also, which among	8, 638/ 26
not upon trust of	faith	alone forbear from all	8, 640/ 32
the necessary points of	faith	, as the Church now	8, 643/ 8
will speak against the	faith	of the Church now	8, 644/ 7
to lay against the	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 644/ 11
general articles of the	faith	which thou findest in	8, 644/ 28
the articles of the	faith	, with examples "gone before	8, 644/ 34
general articles of the	faith	" which be those? For	8, 645/ 18
the articles of the	faith	, if those articles be	8, 645/ 28
no part of the	faith	at all. Yet where	8, 646/ 27
and fallen from the	faith	of them and their	8, 648/ 7
Scripture, and unto the	faith	and living of the	8, 648/ 9
unto the righteousness of	faith	, shall he convert from	8, 648/ 24
be fallen from the	faith	and living of them	8, 648/ 31
scripture, and unto the	faith	and living thereof, and	8, 648/ 33
which depart from the	faith	of the true church	8, 648/ 35
heretics and false, feigned	faith	of hypocrites, are the	8, 648/ 36
always know by their	faith	examined by the Scripture	8, 648/ 38
convert them to the	faith	of the old fathers	8, 649/ 6
folk fallen from the	faith	and living of Christ	8, 649/ 8
scripture," and unto the	faith	and living thereof, and	8, 649/ 10
is hath lost the	faith	of Christ. Whereof I	8, 650/ 9
latter days, when the	faith	were sore decayed and	8, 651/ 19
scripture, and unto the	faith	and living thereof, and	8, 651/ 28
that, fallen from the	faith	and living of them	8, 651/ 32
from us to "the	faith	and living thereof"... he	8, 652/ 10
must needs mean some	faith	and living that is	8, 652/ 11
will for their false	faith	and filthy living lay	8, 652/ 17
devil to mar men's	faith	and all good living	8, 653/ 3
which depart from the	faith	of the true church	8, 654/ 9
heretics and false, feigned	faith	of hypocrites, are the	8, 654/ 11
is fallen from the	faith	and belief of that	8, 655/ 18
hatred of their false	faith	and heresies, this known	8, 655/ 25

fallen from the true	faith	of Christ and his	8, 656/ 2
temporalty all is one	faith	; and of the whole	8, 656/ 10
is fallen from the	faith	of the old church	8, 656/ 13
we have the selfsame	faith	that Christ and his	8, 656/ 29
of our faiths the	faith	, I say, of the	8, 658/ 6
Catholic Church and the	faith	which these heretics profess	8, 658/ 7
contrary we prove our	faith	by the scriptures; and	8, 658/ 8
because it saith that	faith	waxeth dead without good	8, 658/ 21
the doubt between their	faith	and ours resteth upon	8, 658/ 36
doubt but that in	faith	the common Christian people	8, 659/ 31
can we know the	faith	that in every time	8, 659/ 33
time in one true	faith	continued. And so is	8, 660/ 3
hath now the same	faith	still, and Tyndale and	8, 660/ 13
end. But in good	faith	, Tyndale's words well weighed	8, 660/ 18
which depart from the	faith	of the true church	8, 660/ 23
heretics and false, feigned	faith	of hypocrites, are the	8, 660/ 25
I have, in good	faith	, good hope that there	8, 660/ 27
that goeth from the	faith	, out of that one	8, 660/ 34
Christ by the true	faith	again... forasmuch as of	8, 661/ 1
of heretics"... and the	faith	thereof be, as he	8, 662/ 24
it, a "false, feigned	faith	of hypocrites"... and therefore	8, 662/ 25
and this "false, feigned	faith	of hypocrites" be the	8, 662/ 29
always know by their	faith	examined by the Scripture	8, 663/ 5
church. How can their	faith	examined by the Scripture	8, 663/ 12
they come from the	faith	of ours which Tyndale	8, 663/ 14
among themselves neither in	faith	nor in profession of	8, 663/ 16
in articles of the	faith	and belief as in	8, 663/ 22
away from the "feigned	faith	" of ours. And so	8, 664/ 3
all. And in good	faith	, I never thought other	8, 664/ 18
the remnant by their	faith	examined by Scripture, and	8, 666/ 6
of them all whose	faith	either agreeth with the	8, 666/ 13
but frame themselves some	faith	after the Scripture, and	8, 666/ 27
himself by his "feeling	faith	," which yet he many	8, 666/ 32
that through the feeling	faith	which he once felt	8, 666/ 35
one of the true	faith	and right living, and	8, 667/ 20
know them by their	faith	examined by the Scripture	8, 667/ 23
know them by their	faith	examined by the Scripture	8, 668/ 3
say best for their	faith	of whom thou understandest	8, 668/ 12
thou bring the true	faith	thither with thee, the	8, 668/ 15
necessary doctrine of true	faith	and living, and exposition	8, 668/ 20
plainly proved, that the	faith	which was with Christ	8, 669/ 9
schismatics; if from the	faith	thereof, for heretics. For	8, 669/ 14
open that the very	faith	, the very hope, and	8, 669/ 26
their contrary belief and	faith	, or for their rebellious	8, 669/ 32
one... and the old	faith	from the beginning (as	8, 670/ 1
the Scripture concerning the	faith	(as by the same	8, 670/ 4
to the old, continued	faith	every one diversely contrary	8, 670/ 16
of Holy Scripture concerning	faith	and good living, diversely	8, 670/ 17
to teach them the	faith	of his Very Body	8, 671/ 27
we have the same	faith	that the apostles had	8, 672/ 29

own heresies, for the	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 676/ 35
opinions as well in	faith	as other virtues? But	8, 677/ 20
instead of very, true	faith	. Now, thereupon it very	8, 677/ 30
in necessary points of	faith	or virtue, the false	8, 677/ 34
and for the Catholic	faith	taught by himself and	8, 682/ 33
which falling from his	faith	still pretend his name	8, 683/ 6
that in whomsomever were	faith	, he could not be	8, 685/ 10
be rewarded but only	faith	, nor no man for	8, 687/ 24
he do beside, if	faith	either stand still with	8, 687/ 30
again unto him, his	faith	doth then sup up	8, 687/ 31
themselves out with juggling "	faith	alone" into faith, hope	8, 688/ 10
juggling "faith alone" into	faith	, hope, and charity. But	8, 688/ 10
well in doctrine of	faith	as of manners. And	8, 690/ 2
significations, and quenched the	faith	, and taught to be	8, 692/ 20
stir us up unto	faith	... and partly what we	8, 692/ 22
Saint Peter that his	faith	which he confessed should	8, 693/ 23
to fall from the	faith	, but if he break	8, 693/ 33
apostate from the Christian	faith	, as Pomerane, Zwingli, and	8, 695/ 1
often from idolatry to	faith	, as Tyndale saith that	8, 695/ 19
Church to the right	faith	from which it was	8, 695/ 25
I ween, in good	faith	, to Antichrist, and so	8, 695/ 32
keep in the right	faith	, and call home the	8, 695/ 36
called us to Tyndale's	faith	. For none of them	8, 696/ 12
doth. And therefore his	faith	is not Christ's faith	8, 696/ 14
faith is not Christ's	faith	, nor Tyndale's doctrine agreeable	8, 696/ 14
the truth of whose	faith	, and the holiness of	8, 703/ 30
children, as well in	faith	as living, the very	8, 704/ 7
unto which they give	faith	, and unto the Scripture	8, 707/ 5
not trust in only	faith	, without good works of	8, 709/ 13
not then, in good	faith	, but that we shall	8, 711/ 37
of that true, perfect	faith	and Christian living thereto	8, 713/ 25
by the common, fast	faith	of the whole Catholic	8, 714/ 35
And then the common	faith	of old times before	8, 715/ 4
therein broke their former	faith	. Tyndale saith we construe	8, 716/ 5
himself with his "feeling	faith	" feel more in Luther's	8, 724/ 3
feel more in Luther's	faith	concerning his belief of	8, 724/ 4
great articles of the	faith	, and in the exposition	8, 728/ 11
should stand to the	faith	and exposition of the	8, 729/ 14
Tyndale, through the "feeling	faith	" every man knoweth himself	8, 729/ 17
furtherance of Saint Augustine's	faith	. And therefore must we	8, 732/ 12
and that thereupon his	faith	and credence given thereunto	8, 735/ 17
in the giving of	faith	and credence to the	8, 735/ 21
as go from the	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 736/ 22
commonly moved to give	faith	and credence the common	8, 739/ 6
of faiths: a historical	faith	and a feeling faith	8, 741/ 16
faith and a feeling	faith	. More Lo, good reader	8, 741/ 17
these two faiths, "historical	faith	" and "feeling faith," he	8, 741/ 27
historical faith" and "feeling	faith	," he will in the	8, 741/ 27
was but a historical	faith	. Howbeit, he will say	8, 741/ 29
therewith... Tyndale The historical	faith	hangeth of the truth	8, 742/ 4

lied, and lose my	faith	again. And a feeling	8, 742/ 9
again. And a feeling	faith	is as if a	8, 742/ 10
turn him from his	faith	. Even likewise, if my	8, 742/ 13
her with a historical	faith	, as we believe the	8, 742/ 16
but with a feeling	faith	... so that she could	8, 742/ 20
now, with a historical	faith	I may believe that	8, 742/ 22
scripture of God. Which	faith	is but an opinion	8, 742/ 24
But of a feeling	faith	it is written (John	8, 742/ 28
of God." And this	faith	is none opinion, but	8, 742/ 32
to come in; which	faith	was but an opinion	8, 743/ 3
an opinion, and no	faith	that could have lasted	8, 743/ 4
cause of his own	faith	to another man, and	8, 744/ 3
the service of the	faith	... adding therewith, because it	8, 744/ 11
same outward cause of	faith	unto the Scripture... granting	8, 745/ 23
he forth from the	faith	of the Church unto	8, 745/ 26
Church unto his "feeling	faith	" by which he now	8, 745/ 27
playeth by his "feeling	faith	" as his fellows do	8, 745/ 29
Maupertuis of his "feeling	faith	"... in which though he	8, 746/ 5
any trial what manner	faith	himself feeleth in his	8, 746/ 8
he calleth the "historical	faith	" a credence given to	8, 746/ 15
men... and that such	faith	and credence "hangeth upon	8, 746/ 16
so he loseth his	faith	again: if ye consider	8, 746/ 21
yet in matters of	faith	, which faith is the	8, 746/ 25
matters of faith, which	faith	is the first gate	8, 746/ 26
could do nothing by	faith	toward God, nor by	8, 747/ 3
the outward occasion of	faith	toward the inward consent	8, 747/ 4
saith that the "historical	faith	," that is to say	8, 747/ 24
is to say, the	faith	acquisite and gotten by	8, 747/ 24
things of the Christian	faith	depend upon the truth	8, 747/ 26
evermore in every such	faith	the inward cause moving	8, 747/ 29
tale alone keepeth the	faith	in us, but as	8, 747/ 36
he that had the	faith	upon the first man's	8, 748/ 7
he came to the	faith	by two motions the	8, 748/ 10
in cleaving to the	faith	as it did in	8, 748/ 15
occasion turned to the	faith	(and therefore with the	8, 748/ 17
inward cause of their	faith	. For if a man	8, 748/ 22
call this a "feeling	faith	" yet were his distinction	8, 748/ 32
then were every "historical	faith	," in matters in the	8, 748/ 34
in matters in the	faith	, a "feeling faith" also	8, 748/ 34
the faith, a "feeling	faith	" also. And thereby were	8, 748/ 34
supposeth that for the	faith	of Christ there could	8, 749/ 1
outward things against the	faith	of Christ as shall	8, 749/ 7
already showed, for the	faith	, are such as every	8, 749/ 8
the preachers of his	faith	, whom he sent to	8, 749/ 16
cause sufficient of his	faith	and hope, which the	8, 749/ 28
second part his "feeling	faith	," which is, he saith	8, 749/ 32
saith, that belief and	faith	, not that a man	8, 749/ 33
And with this "feeling	faith	" believeth he the battle	8, 750/ 2
believeth with the "feeling"	faith	that the fire is	8, 750/ 5
all is but "historical"	faith	before. Now, good Christian	8, 750/ 7

was but a "historical"	faith	, all must needs have	8, 750/ 18
feeling for his own	faith	, but well liketh and	8, 751/ 28
much alloweth the historical	faith	of Saint Augustine... and	8, 751/ 29
prove us this "feeling"	faith	... at the leastwise for	8, 751/ 35
the leastwise for the	faith	of his fellows... or	8, 751/ 36
not any true feeling	faith	, but a false fumbling	8, 752/ 1
to prove his "feeling"	faith	" by Scripture; and therefore	8, 752/ 3
saith... Of the feeling	faith	it is written (John	8, 752/ 5
of God." And this	faith	is none opinion, but	8, 752/ 9
proveth us his "feeling"	faith	" of all his heresies	8, 752/ 17
in man's heart the	faith	, which I have at	8, 752/ 24
great article of the	faith	. That church that hath	8, 753/ 32
teacheth his elects the	faith	, but to teach and	8, 754/ 4
not only the true	faith	but also the feeling	8, 754/ 5
but also the feeling	faith	, of such a manner	8, 754/ 6
purpose of his "feeling"	faith	." Besides this, ye wot	8, 754/ 13
Tyndale putteth this "feeling"	faith	" to be the faith	8, 754/ 14
faith" to be the	faith	of all elects... and	8, 754/ 15
spoken of the "feeling"	faith	" of all elects, when	8, 754/ 20
their grace by the	faith	and belief of our	8, 755/ 22
proof of his "feeling"	faith	." Ye perceive here that	8, 757/ 3
Lord, as he by	faith	and baptism chooseth and	8, 757/ 5
patience, long-suffering, goodness, gentleness,	faith	, meekness, temperance... and by	8, 757/ 11
purpose concerning his "feeling"	faith	"; but being understood right	8, 757/ 36
destroy all his "feeling"	faith	" which he feeleth that	8, 758/ 1
come in." But this "	faith	," he saith, that those	8, 758/ 35
an opinion, and no	faith	that could have lasted	8, 758/ 36
his purpose that this	faith	in those men was	8, 759/ 2
was it but historical	faith	. For feeling faith could	8, 759/ 19
historical faith. For feeling	faith	could it not be	8, 759/ 20
more than that their	faith	was augmented and increased	8, 759/ 26
this prove that their	faith	was before a bare	8, 759/ 28
was it before no	faith	at all, therefore, but	8, 759/ 31
needs follow that their	faith	was changed in kind	8, 759/ 32
not to change their	faith	, but to increase it	8, 760/ 1
their belief was no	faith	, but an opinion; and	8, 760/ 13
had any such feeling	faith	as Tyndale described us	8, 760/ 15
say, such a feeling	faith	that could never after	8, 760/ 17
after fail, like the	faith	of heat in him	8, 760/ 17
ever after in the	faith	... and not only were	8, 760/ 20
example of his feeling	faith	that he teacheth us	8, 760/ 24
they not his feeling	faith	. Now, if he think	8, 760/ 26
had such a feeling	faith	that never could fail	8, 760/ 33
were any such feeling	faith	in any church... then	8, 761/ 8
and have the feeling	faith	, nor any man at	8, 761/ 13
needs have the feeling	faith	, for this only cause	8, 761/ 15
he but a historical	faith	, and not the feeling	8, 762/ 10
and not the feeling	faith	." Now, where is then	8, 762/ 11
needs have the feeling	faith	, because they spoke with	8, 762/ 12
Judas but either historical	faith	or else no faith	8, 762/ 15

faith or else no	faith	at all, or finally	8, 762/ 16
or finally his feeling	faith	failed and fell away	8, 762/ 16
belief was a feeling	faith	that never could fail	8, 762/ 19
his distinction of "historical	faith	" and "feeling faith" by	8, 762/ 21
historical faith" and "feeling	faith	" by the example of	8, 762/ 21
men had the feeling	faith	because they spoke with	8, 762/ 25
his personal preaching, their	faith	had been but an	8, 762/ 27
they have the feeling	faith	till they bring us	8, 762/ 31
his conclusion of "historical	faith	" and "feeling faith," whereupon	8, 762/ 36
historical faith" and "feeling	faith	," whereupon finally dependeth all	8, 762/ 36
be such a feeling	faith	as he describeth... he	8, 763/ 3
be such a feeling	faith	as he assigneth. For	8, 763/ 14
other cause of his	faith	but the trust that	8, 763/ 16
be any such feeling	faith	as Tyndale only talketh	8, 764/ 12
far as concerneth only	faith	. And the faith of	8, 764/ 15
only faith. And the	faith	of a right good	8, 764/ 15
chapter of his "feeling	faith	," bringing no proof for	8, 764/ 19
be such a feeling	faith	, he telleth us a	8, 764/ 23
long tale that the	faith	which dependeth upon another	8, 764/ 23
saith, then is my	faith	faithless. For if I	8, 765/ 3
abominably beliethe them... the	faith	were faithless and fruitless	8, 765/ 14
are in the right	faith	thereof, and abiding therein	8, 766/ 28
more surety of our	faith	than the Turks have	8, 767/ 33
them with the habitual	faith	infounded in the Sacrament	8, 768/ 21
of every part of	faith	, as I before spoke	8, 768/ 29
inward causes of our	faith	and theirs... which causes	8, 769/ 20
unlike than are their	faith	and ours? And then	8, 769/ 21
outward causes of our	faith	, Tyndale maketh as though	8, 769/ 22
I have a feeling	faith	. For, whatsoever I tell	8, 771/ 4
be but the feeling	faith	of his false heart	8, 771/ 9
proving of his "feeling	faith	," brought them to a	8, 771/ 13
church from the right	faith	, that he should not	8, 771/ 23
teach his church the	faith	; as it appeareth well	8, 771/ 25
unknown kind of "feeling	faith	" as no man can	8, 772/ 34
by that false fumbling	faith	feelethe that the Blessed	8, 772/ 37
of his false feeling	faith	, he knitteth up all	8, 773/ 10
only that follow the	faith	of Abraham: even so	8, 773/ 18
believe with Master More's	faith	, the pope's faith, and	8, 773/ 20
More's faith, the pope's	faith	, and the devil's faith	8, 773/ 21
faith, and the devil's	faith	(which may stand, as	8, 773/ 21
abominations) have the right	faith	of Christ or are	8, 773/ 23
their hearts, and the	faith	of our Savior Jesus	8, 773/ 25
of Master More's faithless	faith	made by the persuasion	8, 774/ 4
suchlike principles of our	faith	... answer, thou wottest and	8, 774/ 12
is, he saith, the	faith	of Christ, by which	8, 775/ 8
little farther his "feeling	faith	," and upon his own	8, 776/ 25
believe with Master More's	faith	, the pope's faith, and	8, 777/ 32
More's faith, the pope's	faith	, and the devil's faith	8, 777/ 33
faith, and the devil's	faith	(which may stand, as	8, 777/ 33
abominations) have the right	faith	of Christ or of	8, 777/ 34

bound to confess his	faith	, yet is it not	8, 778/ 2
assent and obedience of	faith	. And that the whole	8, 778/ 17
he saith that the	faith	which may stand, as	8, 778/ 22
is not the right	faith	of Christ nor of	8, 778/ 23
he saith) the pope's	faith	, and my faith, and	8, 778/ 24
pope's faith, and my	faith	, and the devil's, too	8, 778/ 25
and that the right	faith	is only in them	8, 778/ 25
their hearts, and the	faith	of our Savior Jesus	8, 778/ 27
that I say of "	faith	alone" that it may	8, 778/ 29
deeds Tyndale's own "feeling	faith	" feeleth and affirmeth the	8, 778/ 30
elects having his "feeling	faith	" may and do, by	8, 778/ 31
and that yet their	faith	standeth still therewith and	8, 778/ 34
with his own "feeling	faith	" all manner abomination may	8, 779/ 2
mouth; nor never commended	faith	alone for sufficient, as	8, 779/ 6
me in hand, making "	faith	alone" to be mine	8, 779/ 7
that I said that	faith	may be not "alone	8, 779/ 8
all the same) for "	faith	alone" that Tyndale saith	8, 779/ 10
for his own "feeling	faith	"... not alone, but accompanied	8, 779/ 11
in calling it my	faith	, and the pope's faith	8, 779/ 15
faith, and the pope's	faith	, and the devil's faith	8, 779/ 15
faith, and the devil's	faith	... every man, I ween	8, 779/ 15
to the nature of	faith	that is to wit	8, 779/ 20
bare belief alone that	faith	that may stand with	8, 779/ 21
is a very right	faith	and a true. But	8, 779/ 22
is then lewd Luther's	faith	and Tyndale's faith that	8, 779/ 25
Luther's faith and Tyndale's	faith	that is to say	8, 779/ 25
that is to say,	faith	not alone, but faith	8, 779/ 26
faith not alone, but	faith	coupled with abominable sin	8, 779/ 26
sin. But, now, that	faith	alone that is to	8, 779/ 28
alone is very right	faith	and belief... is a	8, 779/ 29
though he had all	faith	... yet if he lack	8, 779/ 37
the matter, concluding that	faith	may be without good	8, 780/ 3
in the nature of	faith	, but dead as unto	8, 780/ 5
is not the right	faith	of Christ." I say	8, 780/ 11
belongeth to the only	faith	that is to say	8, 780/ 12
Yet," saith Tyndale, "this	faith	is not sufficient for	8, 780/ 14
that? But yet be	faith	, hope, and charity three	8, 780/ 17
as Saint Paul saith, "	faith	, hope, and charity... the	8, 780/ 18
true... then whosoever had	faith	had all three... and	8, 780/ 22
a man may have	faith	and lack yet both	8, 780/ 30
is but a historical	faith	, that a man getteth	8, 780/ 32
soul; and therefore that	faith	is but faint and	8, 780/ 34
is therefore no right	faith	nor no Christian faith	8, 780/ 35
faith nor no Christian	faith	. For the right faith	8, 780/ 35
faith. For the right	faith	is wrought and written	8, 780/ 36
heart together with the	faith	... and is therefore a	8, 781/ 2
is therefore a feeling	faith	that can never fail	8, 781/ 3
deny that every historical	faith	that is to say	8, 781/ 7
articles of the Christian	faith	getteth that belief by	8, 781/ 17
man, to whom the	faith	is by God's ordinance	8, 782/ 5

two long lanes besides	faith	, and therefore he may	8, 782/ 6
is to wit, into	faith	), nor never can he	8, 782/ 9
Baptism fully infounded the	faith	, and with hope and	8, 782/ 23
man having now not	faith	alone, but hope and	8, 782/ 26
after that infusion of	faith	and grace, any theft	8, 782/ 29
and leaveth but bare	faith	, that is to say	8, 782/ 31
too. And yet is	faith	alone good to be	8, 782/ 33
and fragments of the	faith	, also. For they be	8, 782/ 35
only that follow the	faith	of Abraham. For I	8, 783/ 19
children that have Abraham's	faith	, but if they have	8, 783/ 21
granteth himself: that though	faith	alone be a very	8, 783/ 27
alone be a very	faith	, and right and true	8, 783/ 27
man to my feeling	faith	, that is both sufficient	8, 783/ 32
speak so much of "	faith	alone" for the selfsame	8, 783/ 35
apostles' time, teaching that	faith	alone was enough for	8, 784/ 5
sins," whatsoever they be, "	faith	, " saith he, "if it	8, 784/ 10
hath need of" our	faith	alone. This maketh folk	8, 784/ 13
folk to speak of "	faith	alone" and show, by	8, 784/ 14
do now speak of	faith	that is feeling, and	8, 784/ 17
anymore of the other	faith	alone, that for lack	8, 784/ 20
that I, besides the	faith	that feeleth and worketh	8, 784/ 21
cause to speak of "	faith	alone," because Tyndale is	8, 784/ 24
to ween that in "	faith	alone" he meant faith	8, 784/ 30
faith alone" he meant	faith	, hope, and charity... and	8, 784/ 30
can be none other	faith	but only that alone	8, 784/ 32
speak so much of "	faith	alone," besides the necessity	8, 785/ 3
of his own "feeling	faith	, " on which he hopeth	8, 785/ 5
with his fulsome "feeling	faith	, " feeleth a foul, filthy	8, 785/ 14
For yet is his	faith	worse than faith alone	8, 785/ 16
his faith worse than	faith	alone, which he calleth	8, 785/ 16
he calleth the devil's	faith	and mine. For as	8, 785/ 17
that for his "feeling	faith	" saith that he is	8, 785/ 20
teacheth such a "feeling	faith	" as no faith (as	8, 785/ 24
feeling faith" as no	faith	(as he saith) can	8, 785/ 25
out of the "feeling	faith	"... and yet be but	8, 785/ 31
feeling of that false	faith	but if the devil's	8, 786/ 2
pass over his false	faith	in all the other	8, 786/ 4
he teacheth his "feeling	faith	, " only, to serve for	8, 786/ 8
the devil. For other	faith	he putteth none but	8, 786/ 10
the getting of that	faith	... which except he get	8, 786/ 12
us that without that	faith	every man is damned	8, 787/ 13
say that Tyndale's "feeling	faith	" is yet far worse	8, 787/ 20
not only than bare	faith	alone, but also than	8, 787/ 21
but also than no	faith	at all... as it	8, 787/ 22
And whereas Tyndale calleth	faith	alone, the faith of	8, 787/ 25
calleth faith alone, the	faith	of the pope and	8, 787/ 25
devil and me what	faith	the pope hath, or	8, 787/ 26
for his own "feeling	faith	, " himself here clearly declareth	8, 787/ 28
as the devil's own	faith	indeed. First for the	8, 787/ 29
that for the "feeling	faith	" he may do much	8, 787/ 31

secondly is his "feeling"	faith	worse than the devil's	8, 787/ 35
is his faithless "feeling"	faith	far worse than is	8, 788/ 13
this point that Tyndale's	faith	feeleth in his heart	8, 788/ 22
in jesting upon my	faith	, to this good point	8, 788/ 25
besides... "Now, in good	faith	," said she, "and in	8, 790/ 12
fellows of his "feeling"	faith	"... he hath, pardie, told	8, 790/ 20
giveth again against my	faith	a marvelous sore assault	8, 791/ 33
of Master More's faithless	faith	made by the persuasion	8, 792/ 6
time fall from the	faith	again... as we see	8, 793/ 27
and had the "feeling"	faith	" besides... and that all	8, 795/ 2
therefore had but the	faith	of men's teaching and	8, 795/ 3
either had the "feeling"	faith	" if none other might	8, 795/ 14
or else such other	faith	as they had gotten	8, 795/ 15
to signify which manner	faith	should attain to heaven	8, 795/ 20
of such a "feeling"	faith	"... and therefore he concludeth	8, 795/ 24
of Master More's faithless	faith	made by the persuasion	8, 795/ 25
only such as attained	faith	by persuasion of men	8, 795/ 34
children of Master M's	faith	, as faithless as he	8, 796/ 1
of Tyndale's own "feeling"	faith	. And therefore every man	8, 796/ 2
well perceive that the	faith	which Tyndale reproveth in	8, 796/ 4
knoweth to be the	faith	of holy Saint Augustine	8, 796/ 7
children of the same	faith	, and many more shall	8, 796/ 14
But as for Tyndale's	faith	believeth itself that himself	8, 796/ 15
us here that this	faith	of ours is naught	8, 796/ 19
his wise reason, the	faith	of Saint Augustine too	8, 796/ 20
any piece of the	faith	for any miracle that	8, 797/ 4
shall we do for	faith	? For without the very	8, 797/ 11
without the very "feeling"	faith	," no repentance can save	8, 797/ 12
may labor for this	faith	? He hath given us	8, 797/ 15
the articles of Christ's	faith	by miracles and persuasion	8, 797/ 22
persuasion of men, which	faith	is, as he saith	8, 797/ 23
he saith, "the devil's	faith	" therefore, as for the	8, 797/ 23
ungodly coming into the	faith	, and have so well	8, 797/ 38
might get his feeling	faith	... what counsel would Tyndale	8, 798/ 4
the service of the	faith	of Christ, and calleth	8, 798/ 33
the getting of the	faith	than can the child	8, 799/ 3
to pray for the	faith	, Tyndale doth plainly mock	8, 799/ 6
I cannot in good	faith	perceive what counsel Tyndale	8, 799/ 8
with endeavor also toward	faith	, by credence giving both	8, 799/ 14
of that grace in	faith	, hope, and charity, that	8, 799/ 23
glad to change his	faith	for Tyndale's, as faithless	8, 799/ 30
and have his "feeling"	faith	," such plain, evident answers	8, 801/ 17
proof of their "feeling"	faith	" that no man can	8, 801/ 18
suchlike principles of our	faith	... answer, thou wottest and	8, 801/ 22
but by his "feeling"	faith	." Now is it therefore	8, 802/ 5
these points of his	faith	, he believeth because he	8, 803/ 16
high point of feeling	faith	by which he readeth	8, 803/ 26
he hath a better	faith	and a more perfect	8, 803/ 32
turned him to the	faith	and write against the	8, 803/ 33
feel not his own	faith	for any more perfect	8, 804/ 6

had as full a	faith	and as perfect as	8, 804/ 8
he prove his scholar's	faith	better than Saint Augustine's	8, 804/ 21
also, by like feeling	faith	, that good works are	8, 804/ 29
the same false feeling	faith	, that in the Blessed	8, 804/ 31
came first by this	faith	; that is to say	8, 804/ 35
to say, the historical	faith	of them, before that	8, 804/ 36
had not the feeling	faith	written by the Spirit	8, 805/ 10
things with a historical	faith	, by the hearing of	8, 805/ 12
us into the same	faith	as they did him	8, 805/ 13
whose holy living, true	faith	, and doctrine, God hath	8, 805/ 18
articles of his "feeling	faith	" that good Christian men's	8, 806/ 2
up the old, true	faith	again... whereof though they	8, 806/ 10
restored again the right	faith	in all these points	8, 806/ 26
like the matter of	faith	, that he resembleth it	8, 806/ 36
But as for the	faith	, can never fail, no	8, 807/ 4
able to destroy the	faith	which our Savior hath	8, 807/ 12
fail... and the true	faith	is a thing by	8, 807/ 17
of grammar likened unto	faith	... is no more like	8, 807/ 21
and almsdeeds, done in	faith	, hope, and charity, be	8, 807/ 28
fell forthwith from the	faith	and became a false	8, 808/ 11
saith that the "historical	faith	" goeth first and the	8, 810/ 5
first and the "feeling	faith	" cometh after. Therefore, at	8, 810/ 6
necessary points of their	faith	, against the consent and	8, 810/ 21
in necessary points of	faith	, contrary to the consent	8, 810/ 33
expositors and the common	faith	of all Christian nations	8, 810/ 34
contrary to the continual	faith	from the apostles' days	8, 811/ 17
only the common, continued	faith	of all Christian nations	8, 812/ 5
only to his "feeling	faith	"... and, as Tyndale for	8, 812/ 12
it with a story	faith	; whereof, as ye have	8, 812/ 15
he must defend his	faith	by his only feeling	8, 812/ 18
it himself, upon his	faith	, to his remembrance. Whereupon	8, 814/ 13
shame; "for in good	faith	, sir, there is not	8, 814/ 35
Webbe," quoth I, "in	faith	, if that be true	8, 815/ 1
an offer." "No, in	faith	, sir," saith he, "but	8, 815/ 9
and said, "Nay, in	faith	, to my remembrance, we	8, 815/ 19
sure with his "feeling	faith	" against all redargution of	8, 816/ 22
holy heart that the	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 817/ 6
is but a historical	faith	in anything that aught	8, 817/ 7
also) the very, feeling	faith	written in their hearts	8, 817/ 13
feel not all one	faith	... but, in great, necessary	8, 817/ 17
great, necessary points of	faith	, feel each of them	8, 817/ 17
of them so contrary	faith	to other that each	8, 817/ 18
of Tyndale's doctrine concerning	faith	, consider once again, good	8, 817/ 33
putteth two kinds of	faith	, a "historical" faith and	8, 817/ 34
of faith, a "historical"	faith	and a "feeling" faith	8, 817/ 34
faith and a "feeling"	faith	, so that every person	8, 817/ 34
person that hath any	faith	, it cannot be, by	8, 817/ 35
two kinds: either historical	faith	or feeling faith. Now	8, 817/ 36
historical faith or feeling	faith	. Now, "historical" faith in	8, 817/ 36
feeling faith. Now, "historical"	faith	in the articles of	8, 818/ 1

in the articles of	faith	, he putteth to be	8, 818/ 1
it written... and this	faith	he calleth faint and	8, 818/ 4
for conclusion, the devil's	faith	. The other kind of	8, 818/ 6
The other kind of	faith	, that is to wit	8, 818/ 7
to wit, the "feeling"	faith	, he saith is that	8, 818/ 7
he saith is that	faith	that God writeth himself	8, 818/ 8
that is a feeling	faith	. For he that hath	8, 818/ 9
begin at his "story"	faith	... and since he saith	8, 818/ 17
saved with such "historical"	faith	, without any other, further	8, 818/ 22
any other, further, "feeling"	faith	, or not. If he	8, 818/ 23
then may the historical	faith	be sufficient for salvation	8, 818/ 23
sin, and such historical	faith	, and such working without	8, 818/ 30
somewhat more for historical	faith	than will stand with	8, 818/ 32
well... and the feeling	faith	that Tyndale speaketh of	8, 818/ 35
once with a story	faith	, infound the feeling faith	8, 819/ 4
faith, infound the feeling	faith	thereto, except the man	8, 819/ 4
the service of historical	faith	... hath yet at the	8, 819/ 8
getting of the feeling	faith	which only faith Tyndale	8, 819/ 9
feeling faith which only	faith	Tyndale calleth the right	8, 819/ 9
Tyndale calleth the right	faith	than the child can	8, 819/ 10
Tyndale, that the historical	faith	once gotten... God should	8, 819/ 13
to infound the feeling	faith	into him, notwithstanding any	8, 819/ 14
any time, that feeling	faith	in all them that	8, 819/ 18
get once the historical	faith	hath always forthwith the	8, 819/ 21
always forthwith the feeling	faith	also, though he were	8, 819/ 21
if to the historical	faith	gotten by man, with	8, 819/ 26
and infound the feeling	faith	himself, supplying by the	8, 819/ 28
Tyndale's division between historical	faith	and feeling faith. For	8, 819/ 34
historical faith and feeling	faith	. For then every man	8, 819/ 34
to wit, the historical	faith	ye see now, good	8, 820/ 5
speak here of "historical	faith	" as of the faith	8, 820/ 6
faith" as of the	faith	, in necessary points of	8, 820/ 7
own self the historical	faith	so attained, without the	8, 820/ 9
all his matter of	faith	, both "historical" faith and	8, 820/ 15
of faith, both "historical"	faith	and "feeling" faith, never	8, 820/ 15
historical" faith and "feeling"	faith	, never maketh mention thereof	8, 820/ 15
considering of his "feeling"	faith	, a little appose him	8, 820/ 20
turned together to the	faith	two or three thousand	8, 820/ 23
thereby, besides the historical	faith	gotten by the preaching	8, 820/ 27
any new kind of	faith	or new feeling of	8, 820/ 28
feeling of their former	faith	infounded by God in	8, 820/ 28
not, then as touching	faith	and belief... the historical	8, 820/ 30
and belief... the historical	faith	gotten by that outward	8, 820/ 30
as full as the	faith	by God infounded inwardly	8, 820/ 31
that they had such	faith	as was able to	8, 820/ 32
they had the feeling	faith	infounded... then followeth it	8, 820/ 36
baptism hath the feeling	faith	too... since that he	8, 821/ 1
by baptism the right	faith	, and the faith sufficient	8, 821/ 2
right faith, and the	faith	sufficient for salvation, which	8, 821/ 2
none but the feeling	faith	. And then be thereby	8, 821/ 3

infoundeth sufficient perfection of	faith	in the baptism, and	8, 821/ 9
that after the perfect	faith	had, the haver thereof	8, 821/ 10
in his perfect feeling	faith	I cannot, as I	8, 821/ 12
and such perfect feeling	faith	may both abide together	8, 821/ 14
let that perfection of	faith	to be by God	8, 821/ 16
Tyndale, either the feeling	faith	or else the feeling	8, 821/ 28
the feeling of the	faith	, while there is by	8, 821/ 28
by him none other	faith	sufficient: it followeth that	8, 821/ 29
man which with historical	faith	cometh to baptism is	8, 821/ 30
sure of the feeling	faith	, how many sins soever	8, 821/ 30
baptized, which kind of	faith	have they? The historical	8, 822/ 1
have they? The historical	faith	or the feeling faith	8, 822/ 2
faith or the feeling	faith	? For faith have they	8, 822/ 2
the feeling faith? For	faith	have they must, or	8, 822/ 2
Saint Paul that "without	faith	it is impossible to	8, 822/ 5
And therefore, of truth,	faith	they have. For though	8, 822/ 6
the font, in the	faith	of their fathers and	8, 822/ 8
grace, the habit of	faith	, hope, and charity, wherewith	8, 822/ 10
Tyndale: Which kind of	faith	is this? The historical	8, 822/ 14
is this? The historical	faith	or the feeling faith	8, 822/ 15
faith or the feeling	faith	? Not the historical, I	8, 822/ 15
own tale, the feeling	faith	. For more kinds of	8, 822/ 17
For more kinds of	faith	putteth he not but	8, 822/ 18
and sufficient must the	faith	be that the child	8, 822/ 20
into some the feeling	faith	... that is to say	8, 822/ 24
and one kind of	faith	, though they differ in	8, 822/ 33
of Christ himself... but	faith	, he saith, is sufficient	8, 822/ 37
the habit of that	faith	that is sufficient for	8, 823/ 3
none but the feeling	faith	"; ergo, by Tyndale, the	8, 823/ 4
by Tyndale, the feeling	faith	it is whereof the	8, 823/ 4
the child have any	faith	, he hath, by Tyndale's	8, 823/ 6
Tyndale's tale, the feeling	faith	: now will Tyndale peradventure	8, 823/ 7
that the habit of	faith	is no faith, because	8, 823/ 8
of faith is no	faith	, because it is not	8, 823/ 8
it is not actual	faith	, which the child hath	8, 823/ 9
unto, any point of	faith	. But unto this I	8, 823/ 11
Also, if the habitual	faith	be no faith... then	8, 823/ 18
habitual faith be no	faith	... then is the child	8, 823/ 18
the Hebrews that without	faith	it is impossible to	8, 823/ 21
Besides this, if habitual	faith	be no faith at	8, 823/ 23
habitual faith be no	faith	at all for lack	8, 823/ 23
man out of the	faith	that happeth to die	8, 823/ 24
good and great actual	faith	when he went to	8, 823/ 26
be saved for the	faith	that he once had	8, 823/ 27
had, but for the	faith	that he hath, and	8, 823/ 27
and thinking upon the	faith	, as the habitual reason	8, 823/ 31
I say, no "story	faith	"... and therefore, by Tyndale's	8, 823/ 34
other than very "feeling	faith	," since he putteth no	8, 823/ 35
no more kinds of	faith	, nor none other faith	8, 823/ 35
faith, nor none other	faith	for sufficient, and God's	8, 823/ 36

the baptism none insufficient	faith	. Howbeit, though this be	8, 823/ 37
truth that the habitual	faith	is very faith, and	8, 824/ 2
habitual faith is very	faith	, and infounded by God	8, 824/ 2
hath thereby the feeling	faith	(if Tyndale tell us	8, 824/ 4
teacheth that the habitual	faith	is in the children	8, 824/ 8
infounded the very actual	faith	indeed. And therefore Tyndale	8, 824/ 11
christened children have very	faith	... and then since not	8, 824/ 13
Tyndale's tale, the feeling	faith	. Now ye will ask	8, 824/ 14
by God the feeling	faith	infounded. Now shall I	8, 824/ 17
saith by the feeling	faith	, everyone that hath it	8, 824/ 26
his foolish, false feeling	faith	hath wrapped him... but	8, 824/ 31
his tale, the feeling	faith	, and therefore are all	8, 824/ 35
elects, having the feeling	faith	, be the very church	8, 824/ 37
hath by his "feeling	faith	" suddenly brought his church	8, 825/ 9
reader, as for "feeling	faith	," if he mean thereby	8, 825/ 11
the contrary... this feeling	faith	is in the folk	8, 825/ 13
he mean by the "	faith	written in men's hearts	8, 825/ 14
in men's hearts" the	faith	whereof God worketh with	8, 825/ 15
the consent, or the	faith	by God infounded into	8, 825/ 16
mean by his "feeling	faith	" any further surety of	8, 825/ 18
then is it not	faith	... but another kind of	8, 825/ 20
and nature of the	faith	, and a thing no	8, 825/ 22
but less meritorious, than	faith	. For God may, where	8, 825/ 23
repugnant unto the Catholic	faith	. If he mean by	8, 825/ 29
mean by his "feeling	faith	" any pleasure or comfort	8, 825/ 29
whosoever have his "feeling	faith	" may do many horrible	8, 826/ 12
men, but only to	faith	alone... and that the	8, 826/ 16
to the getting of	faith	than the child to	8, 826/ 19
and whereas his "feeling	faith	" also "feeeth" that folk	8, 826/ 25
what end Tyndale's "feeling	faith	" is come... with which	8, 826/ 34
divided from the "historical	faith	," he saith he knoweth	8, 826/ 34
first with a "story	faith	." But yet ye see	8, 827/ 2
process of his "feeling	faith	," he answereth nothing to	8, 827/ 4
himself feeeth a better	faith	than Saint Augustine felt	8, 827/ 11
must have the feeling	faith	... and then were they	8, 827/ 22
any article of the	faith	because he findeth it	8, 827/ 27
the articles of the	faith	by the preaching or	8, 827/ 31
the articles of his	faith	for the books of	8, 827/ 35
the believing of the	faith	, is the very, true	8, 828/ 3
other church... as the	faith	is originally learned by	8, 828/ 9
clearly Tyndale's false "feeling	faith	," and avoided his solution	8, 828/ 13
they leave the Catholic	faith	and fall to heresies	8, 831/ 18
not the people that	faith	alone is sufficient, but	8, 831/ 33
that altogether standeth in	faith	alone; which lies he	8, 842/ 2
process that all only	faith	justifieth before God. And	8, 842/ 6
both by the Catholic	faith	of all Christian people	8, 842/ 36
and the prayer of	faith	shall save the sick	8, 843/ 14
from carnal eyes, as	faith	is; and her cleanness	8, 845/ 5
I have kept my	faith	, and now remaineth there	8, 849/ 15
over that should our	faith	fail us, and fall	8, 850/ 26

them well up in	faith	, in hope, and charity	8, 852/ 1
of his grace in	faith	, hope, and charity, sanctified	8, 852/ 10
infounding the grace of	faith	, hope, and charity with	8, 853/ 11
profession of the Christian	faith	, were also just and	8, 853/ 24
person depart from the	faith	of this church, or	8, 856/ 16
alonely in the spiritual	faith	of Christ Jesus, and	8, 857/ 31
have swerved from the	faith	. Wherefore, that church doth	8, 857/ 35
knowledge and confession of	faith	and of verity," etc	8, 858/ 1
to let her by	faith	claim of right his	8, 860/ 10
that she sticketh by	faith	so fast unto her	8, 860/ 17
believe that article by	faith	that Holy Church is	8, 861/ 2
none article of the	faith	. And it is plain	8, 861/ 5
sticketh only by steadfast	faith	; by whose pureness she	8, 861/ 18
in Christ by perfect	faith	. This is well proved	8, 861/ 29
often. For in good	faith	, I doubt it not	8, 862/ 28
to let her by	faith	claim of right his	8, 865/ 13
her own and which	faith	meaneth he? "Faith alone	8, 865/ 14
which faith meaneth he? "	Faith	alone," of likelihood, for	8, 865/ 14
likelihood, for all only	faith	justifieth, he saith. But	8, 865/ 15
I cannot in good	faith	see why Saint Peter	8, 865/ 32
good works wrought in	faith	and charity, and not	8, 867/ 2
charity, and not in	faith	alone, whatsoever Friar Barnes	8, 867/ 2
church that by the	faith	and the acknowledging of	8, 869/ 16
election and a "feeling"	faith	that can (as Tyndale	8, 870/ 22
points of the Catholic	faith	wherein Friar Barnes and	8, 872/ 15
the points of the	faith	that they and we	8, 872/ 23
of the common Catholic	faith	by the faithful consent	8, 872/ 25
Also, Saint Paul saith, "	Faith	cometh by hearing, and	8, 873/ 33
to all jeopardies... but	faith	is never deceived. Now	8, 874/ 14
know the verity of	faith	, but the scriptures of	8, 874/ 24
the steadfastness of true	faith	should fly unto none	8, 874/ 38
Paul where he saith, "	Faith	cometh by hearing, and	8, 883/ 2
Friar Barnes call this: "	Faith	cometh by hearing, and	8, 883/ 6
not, ordinarily, in actual	faith	may it not be	8, 883/ 11
faithful, but have the	faith	in derision? This argument	8, 883/ 14
and fear lest the	faith	that she had before	8, 883/ 35
learn the very, true	faith	that our Savior, first	8, 885/ 3
God in the true	faith	, but is by the	8, 885/ 23
works, and some for	faith	alone, some for purgatory	8, 887/ 18
satisfy her? In good	faith	, I cannot say, taking	8, 887/ 35
hath God established his	faith	and his doctrine by	8, 889/ 6
own fellows professing the	faith	of Christ as he	8, 889/ 15
well, learn the true	faith	, nor truly, too, be	8, 893/ 25
this woman? In good	faith	, nothing that will be	8, 895/ 7
in the common, well-known	faith	. And then, since she	8, 896/ 9
lesson of all the	faith	, and whereupon, as Friar	8, 896/ 13
a true teacher... whose	faith	agreeth with that church	8, 896/ 17
and those folk whose	faith	is contrary to that	8, 896/ 18
say is the true	faith	, be present in company	8, 897/ 5
would not in good	faith	, I take God for	8, 898/ 16

say wrong. In good	faith	, Father Barnes, I take	8, 899/ 4
it not. In good	faith	, Father Barnes, methinketh therefore	8, 901/ 15
there might, in good	faith	, meseemeth, many be found	8, 902/ 15
them. Howbeit, in good	faith	, I had provided that	8, 903/ 3
Father Barnes, in good	faith	, till ye can tell	8, 905/ 16
have swerved from the	faith	. Wherefore, that church doth	8, 910/ 8
knowledge and confession of	faith	and verity." These words	8, 910/ 9
words. But in good	faith	, I find nothing here	8, 910/ 26
of teaching the true	faith	labor to destroy the	8, 911/ 20
to destroy the true	faith	and infect good Christian	8, 911/ 21
nations professing the true	faith	of Christ that is	8, 912/ 11
say, the common, Catholic	faith	wherein the known Catholic	8, 912/ 12
unity of the true	faith	of Christ. In which	8, 912/ 17
of one belief and	faith	, on the one part	8, 912/ 21
all impugn the true	faith	of the known Catholic	8, 912/ 24
true charity with their	faith	. But Saint Augustine meaneth	8, 912/ 27
points of the Christian	faith	, but that were in	8, 913/ 7
agree in profession of	faith	with the whole corps	8, 913/ 23
profession of the true	faith	, were also so holy	8, 913/ 25
and hath the true	faith	. But there be not	8, 913/ 30
of the common Christian	faith	, both in the points	8, 914/ 13
seen, and his true	faith	well-known... and not that	8, 915/ 11
church in which his	faith	should continue, and in	8, 915/ 12
erreth he not in	faith	. A man may also	8, 916/ 20
that the very, true	faith	, without error, hath been	8, 917/ 19
Barnes' doctrine, that only	faith	should save them... to	8, 920/ 31
his church that her	faith	should not fail. For	8, 921/ 25
matters of belief and	faith	, which be truths revealed	8, 923/ 15
But in articles of	faith	, as necessary articles to	8, 923/ 23
avored the name and	faith	of Christ with intent	8, 924/ 22
openly professing the Christian	faith	and secretly muttering the	8, 924/ 25
other for their feeling	faith	... then may they both	8, 926/ 9
by their fleshly feeling	faith	, that they two be	8, 926/ 11
agreed with them in	faith	, that no vow of	8, 927/ 17
which only folk, for	faith	and goodness, ye call	8, 927/ 21
be dissemblers of their	faith	, but professors of their	8, 927/ 22
but professors of their	faith	. But, now, except yourselves	8, 927/ 22
this people condemn your	faith	for heresy. Wherefore it	8, 927/ 23
we have the right	faith	, and ye be all	8, 928/ 7
know the verity of	faith	, but the scriptures of	8, 928/ 33
the steadfastness of true	faith	should fly unto none	8, 929/ 13
some other kind of	faith	agreeing with none of	8, 934/ 31
to learn the true	faith	and good living every	8, 935/ 23
known, and your false	faith	and abominable, beastly sects	8, 936/ 29
questions of the Catholic	faith	to be declared, that	8, 937/ 30
all necessary truth of	faith	. And that when they	8, 941/ 24
with that church in	faith	, is a member of	8, 942/ 19
all patience, devotion, and	faith	in Christian people." Surely	8, 945/ 3
the necessary points of	faith	or virtuous living. Now	8, 950/ 30
church should have one	faith	and one truth of	8, 951/ 14

that it were true	faith	and doctrine that fornication	8, 951/ 26
judged for true Catholic	faith	. And therefore is it	8, 951/ 34
abated and the right	faith	well and fully restored	8, 954/ 35
disturbing of the Catholic	faith	, with the peril of	8, 955/ 18
errors into the right	faith	... rather, for fear and	8, 955/ 23
church of Christ by	faith	, and it is an	8, 956/ 14
an article of our	faith	... and therefore it is	8, 956/ 15
to let her by	faith	claim of right his	8, 956/ 25
that she sticketh by	faith	so fast unto her	8, 956/ 33
her husband, Christ, in	faith	, and abideth in confession	8, 957/ 5
article of the right	faith	, and trust to be	8, 957/ 26
men ween that only	faith	were sufficient for salvation	8, 957/ 35
her Spouse by only	faith	, with acknowledging her sins	8, 958/ 3
stick to God by	faith	alone, with a false	8, 958/ 14
we list. For by	faith	alone we stick to	8, 958/ 34
and prayer also, with	faith	and contrition of heart	8, 961/ 18
that hath a good	faith	and a good hope	8, 961/ 27
profession of the same	faith	, which is called the	8, 962/ 10
is called the Catholic	faith	because it is the	8, 962/ 11
because it is the	faith	of the same whole	8, 962/ 11
these Christian-continued nations in	faith	... all those folk are	8, 962/ 22
of the common, Catholic	faith	, and so become members	8, 962/ 25
I cannot, in good	faith	, well devise whether this	8, 964/ 30
by prayer, and with	faith	and contrition of heart	8, 965/ 9
that have "a good	faith	and a good hope	8, 965/ 25
have also a true	faith	, that is to wit	8, 965/ 29
yet not a good	faith	, able to make the	8, 965/ 32
it is but Barnes'	faith	, that is to wit	8, 965/ 32
is to wit, only	faith	, without well-working charity... nor	8, 965/ 33
and prayer, with good	faith	, and good hope, and	8, 966/ 11
of the body without	faith	working with charity, and	8, 967/ 30
with Friar Barnes in "	faith	alone"... God shall make	8, 972/ 3
believe this article by	faith	that Holy Church is	8, 974/ 17
none article of the	faith	. More Now let us	8, 974/ 20
an article of the	faith	; ergo, Christ must be	8, 974/ 24
but only believed by	faith	, and not by seeing	8, 974/ 25
Christ was both by	faith	believed and yet was	8, 974/ 34
manhood, and therewith by	faith	believed his Godhood: even	8, 975/ 4
die, in the Catholic	faith	and in the state	8, 975/ 24
the same known Catholic	faith	. Now, if Friar Barnes	8, 975/ 28
shining light of one	faith	, from the rising up	8, 976/ 6
than is the Catholic	faith	, which saveth sinful men	8, 976/ 10
fast ground of the	faith	... he cannot discern and	8, 977/ 9
are deceased in this	faith	which we have received	8, 977/ 26
by the merits of	faith	and justice, they deserved	8, 977/ 34
works with the Catholic	faith	as himself rehearseth... we	8, 979/ 31
be by communion of	faith	though good works want	8, 979/ 34
holy by their only	faith	... whereof these are Friar	8, 980/ 16
simple soul in the	faith	in those places Saint	8, 990/ 18
bread with a good	faith	." But then Saint Bernard	8, 991/ 10

them false, and the	faith	of the Catholic Church	8, 991/ 32
of the known Catholic	faith	, distinct and divided from	8, 992/ 10
to teach the right	faith	, and to live in	8, 999/ 9
the profession of Christ's	faith	and doctrine of living	8, 999/ 10
stock, agreeing together in	faith	and doctrine, albeit the	8, 1000/ 27
may preach the true	faith	of Christ unto Turks	8, 1002/ 31
trow we? In good	faith	, I cannot tell; saving	8, 1004/ 9
common articles of the	faith	be requisite to be	8, 1004/ 15
in matters of true	faith	but the very, true	8, 1004/ 35
but not both against	faith	and belief of God's	8, 1007/ 36
waxen very weak in	faith	with the fellowship of	8, 1008/ 11
and waxed weak in	faith	, and new, naughty doctrine	8, 1008/ 26
that head by its	faith	. And then, as they	8, 1010/ 31
lead them forth with	faith	and good works in	8, 1012/ 7
bring the lamps of	faith	, yet some, for sloth	8, 1016/ 30
works, for which their "	faith	alone," lacking the light	8, 1016/ 31
were, by communion of	faith	and sacraments, members of	8, 1017/ 32
yet should neither our	faith	nor our charity be	8, 1020/ 36
the common known Catholic	faith	; that is to wit	8, 1025/ 12
to wit, against the	faith	of the common known	8, 1025/ 12
that lacketh the right	faith	hath yet honest worldly	8, 1026/ 4
zeal to the catholic	faith	and doctrine, they say	8, 1026/ 24
all the false professed "	faith	" of faithless christened heretics	8, 1027/ 2
people of the right	faith	were by the heretics'	8, 1027/ 11
to suppress the very	faith	, and bring up the	8, 1027/ 13
point of the catholic	faith	that the catholic church	8, 1027/ 31
folk, for the true	faith	. But against this solution	8, 1030/ 35
a reason of his	faith	and hope unto every	8, 1032/ 24
good works wrought in	faith	, hope, and charity shall	8, 1033/ 33
a virtuous, good, and	faithful	final elect of God	8, 575/ 13
good Christian princes cause	faithful	people to burn him	8, 597/ 22
the face of his	faithful	children of his Catholic	8, 609/ 3
prince and a most	faithful	king, in his most	8, 639/ 20
saints in heaven), whose	faithful	, holy writings condemn his	8, 679/ 29
only were ever after	faithful	believers, but also good	8, 760/ 20
were turned and waxen	faithful	at the preaching of	8, 760/ 28
the Catholics become the	faithful	folk, and the heretics	8, 772/ 10
well appeared when the	faithful	folk, commanded thereto by	8, 793/ 34
zeal rear up the	faithful	, and show the proud	8, 794/ 8
would say that every	faithful	person should stick to	8, 850/ 19
many as be here	faithful	christened men in this	8, 857/ 22
is the congregation of	faithful	men wheresoever they be	8, 857/ 28
of the world where	faithful	people are inhabited yet	8, 859/ 21
place: "The congregation of	faithful	men must needs be	8, 862/ 17
is the congregation of	faithful	men that be gathered	8, 862/ 19
Catholic faith by the	faithful	consent and belief of	8, 872/ 25
must needs be some	faithful	men"? Though there were	8, 883/ 9
there were never man	faithful	without hearing of the	8, 883/ 10
never one will be	faithful	, but have the faith	8, 883/ 13
give us good and	faithful	food, and preach truly	8, 892/ 12

many as be here	faithful	, christened men in this	8, 908/ 25
Christian people and all	faithful	Christian nations, wheresoever they	8, 909/ 20
but also all the	faithful	Christian people that were	8, 912/ 8
are all called the "	faithful	" people of Christ, because	8, 912/ 16
all the Church be	faithful	that is to say	8, 912/ 28
as many as be	faithful	Christian men in this	8, 913/ 3
Augustine here mean by "	faithful	Christian" no more but	8, 913/ 4
that are not only	faithful	in the believing the	8, 913/ 6
that in this word "	faithful	Christian folk making the	8, 913/ 22
well that this word "	faithful	Christian folk" is not	8, 913/ 33
the church of all	faithful	folk. Which words Friar	8, 914/ 4
by these words "all	faithful	men," had meant no	8, 914/ 5
words before-rehearsed, calling all "	faithful	" folk all Christian people	8, 914/ 10
in this word "all	faithful	men." For surely neither	8, 914/ 27
the prayers only such	faithful	folk as neither have	8, 914/ 34
very secret sort of	faithful	folk that be without	8, 915/ 31
place: "The congregation of	faithful	folk must needs be	8, 916/ 36
is, "The congregation of	faithful	men must needs be	8, 917/ 12
the election of all	faithful	men; and all faithful	8, 921/ 28
faithful men; and all	faithful	men of the world	8, 921/ 28
the election of all	faithful	men," and that "all	8, 924/ 3
men," and that "all	faithful	men of the world	8, 924/ 4
to wit, all the	faithful	people from all parts	8, 924/ 10
Catholic church of all	faithful	folk with all the	8, 926/ 28
the church of all	faithful	people that Barnes deviseth	8, 927/ 5
and such other good,	faithful	folk as were unknown	8, 927/ 16
that are the good,	faithful	folk that ye speak	8, 927/ 20
us. And ye, O	faithful	people, know what witness	8, 960/ 27
our sins, God is	faithful	and just, and will	8, 961/ 22
of Christ's Passion, by	faithful	prayer, contrition, and great	8, 970/ 13
religion, and justifieth the	faithful	, repaireth penitents, increaseth the	8, 976/ 13
man that is found	faithful	, righteous, and laudable. And	8, 977/ 36
a company of unknown	faithful	folk being holy by	8, 980/ 15
excommunication, the pilgrimage of	faithful	folk, the building of	8, 990/ 2
by that assistance, that	faithful	, true, perfect doctrine by	8, 1000/ 8
of the good and	faithful	generations known. And after	8, 1008/ 4
his known church of	faithful	generations to Abraham, and	8, 1008/ 8
calleth them "holy" and "	faithful	" and "callers upon the	8, 1014/ 13
the same "sanctified," "holy," "	faithful	" churches findeth he many	8, 1014/ 16
Now, that every particular	faithful	person of the catholic	8, 1026/ 18
they perceive, by his	faithful	communication or his good	8, 1026/ 23
his holy elects and	faithful-feeling	folk gone out from	8, 817/ 15
in our ears and	faithfully	promiseth, almost in every	8, 581/ 14
that they feelingly and	faithfully	believed his false heresies	8, 760/ 25
and I promise you	faithfully	, even so should she	8, 790/ 14
can be truly and	faithfully	brought up. And therefore	8, 892/ 6
that he hath so	faithfully	made. Moreover, since everything	8, 1031/ 36
holy writings condemn his	faithless	heresies, that every good	8, 679/ 30
to the false and	faithless	an outward cause sufficient	8, 749/ 27
then is my faith	faithless	. For if I have	8, 765/ 3

them... the faith were	faithless	and fruitless by which	8, 765/ 15
have erred and been	faithless	this eight hundred years	8, 767/ 19
have erred and been	faithless	this fifteen hundred years	8, 767/ 24
children of Master More's	faithless	faith made by the	8, 774/ 4
finally, yet is his	faithless	"feeling" faith far worse	8, 788/ 13
children of Master More's	faithless	faith made by the	8, 792/ 6
beat and subdued the	faithless	, and killed of them	8, 793/ 35
stronger. And though the	faithless	be sometimes suffered to	8, 794/ 3
and show the proud,	faithless	heretics how far they	8, 794/ 9
children of Master More's	faithless	faith made by the	8, 795/ 25
Master M's faith, as	faithless	as he calleth it	8, 796/ 1
me, and calleth it "	faithless	," because men are induced	8, 796/ 5
faith for Tyndale's, as	faithless	as false Tyndale calleth	8, 799/ 30
only such as this	faithless	friar assigneth... that is	8, 913/ 5
it, and all the	faithless	heretics that were at	8, 926/ 29
idolaters and subjection unto	faithless	folk and that known	8, 1008/ 12
not only as a	faithless	fellow, but also as	8, 1026/ 7
false professed "faith" of	faithless	christened heretics. We may	8, 1027/ 3
great variance of our	faiths	the faith, I say	8, 658/ 6
sort of diverse false	faiths	be there, and what	8, 663/ 18
all their false, repugnant	faiths	, well and clearly know	8, 664/ 1
their so many diverse	faiths	to the old, continued	8, 670/ 16
are two manners of	faiths	: a historical faith and	8, 741/ 16
distinction of these two	faiths	, "historical faith" and "feeling	8, 741/ 26
against us, defend their	faiths	against him by the	8, 812/ 20
see that their feeling	faiths	so dissonant among themselves	8, 817/ 26
for all that, they	fall	to deadly sin again	8, 588/ 23
not in unthrifty company	fall	to railing, or by	8, 591/ 19
place... if it should	fall	out of place on	8, 605/ 1
like as it should	fall	from the inner part	8, 605/ 2
outer... so should it	fall	from the lower place	8, 605/ 3
the stone could not	fall	through... because that from	8, 605/ 8
wife her whorl, and	fall	in talking of some	8, 606/ 9
and the stone to	fall	through the earth, or	8, 606/ 16
the whole earth to	fall	into the moon when	8, 606/ 17
ye shall see Tyndale	fall	ever deeper and deeper	8, 613/ 32
pieces of people to	fall	out thereof, and so	8, 617/ 1
further, and made them	fall	to blaspheme against God's	8, 626/ 14
them, every one, to	fall	upon his own pate	8, 627/ 13
though many of them	fall	at the last to	8, 628/ 10
man might hap to	fall	to hanging... he could	8, 628/ 24
our evangelical English heretics	fall	in acquaintance beyond the	8, 628/ 30
how he should never	fall	, climbed he never so	8, 655/ 3
at all he cannot	fall	though he would... Consider	8, 655/ 31
so far that they	fall	to blaspheming of saints	8, 659/ 14
he longed ever to	fall	into the worst, as	8, 661/ 30
should not fail to	fall	soon after unto these	8, 664/ 21
verily fear they shall	fall	unto that at last	8, 664/ 25
shall at the last	fall	in a new rage	8, 664/ 33
whereof the mischief shall	fall	in their own necks	8, 664/ 35

the mischief will not	fall	in their own necks	8, 665/ 1
and made him to	fall	in the ditch with	8, 665/ 23
friars and nuns to	fall	from the chastity of	8, 666/ 16
them. And if they	fall	after in acquaintance together	8, 669/ 1
sect such a sure	fall	that they shall never	8, 677/ 7
suffer his church to	fall	into such a perilous	8, 677/ 18
God whereby men might	fall	to some evil opinions	8, 677/ 19
God's words, men may	fall	into the like peril	8, 677/ 22
suffer his church to	fall	in any damnable error	8, 677/ 32
thereof whereby they should	fall	in any damnable error	8, 680/ 10
that though they which	fall	from this church (that	8, 693/ 29
go out thereof) may	fall	to idolatry, yet the	8, 693/ 31
shall never suffer to	fall	from the faith, but	8, 693/ 33
any man lightly can	fall	in, and on which	8, 712/ 35
ere aught long, to	fall	into the mashing vat	8, 713/ 36
vowed unto God would	fall	then again to marriage	8, 716/ 3
all on one string,	fall	to my rude refrain	8, 727/ 31
his will do willingly	fall	therefrom, as the towardness	8, 748/ 28
follow the Spirit, but	fall	unto the flesh and	8, 757/ 28
the flesh again, and	fall	again to the Spirit	8, 757/ 32
God, he can never	fall	, therefore, nor never sin	8, 758/ 2
none of them could	fall	from it after. And	8, 760/ 11
never could fail nor	fall	? And thus ye see	8, 762/ 19
full feeble, yea, and	fall	away... and yet by	8, 764/ 17
at their frail members,	fall	into right horrible deeds	8, 778/ 33
that, at another time	fall	from the faith again	8, 793/ 27
elects do when they	fall	into their "horrible deeds	8, 797/ 18
the will afterward finally	fall	therefrom, should bring to	8, 799/ 24
which they should never	fall	... and toward which glory	8, 799/ 25
might peradventure seem to	fall	in the same fault	8, 801/ 15
forsaken flesh, may lawfully	fall	from fish to woman's	8, 804/ 27
mischief, so that he	fall	thereto for frailty. And	8, 819/ 24
that the church cannot	fall	into damnable error, they	8, 828/ 33
the Catholic faith and	fall	to heresies... for then	8, 831/ 19
church cannot in itself	fall	into the ruin of	8, 847/ 7
only, and not only	fall	from all good works	8, 850/ 25
faith fail us, and	fall	away from all other	8, 850/ 26
virtue, and if they	fall	, then rise again by	8, 852/ 14
for many of you	fall	sick therefore, and many	8, 854/ 23
that any particular church	fall	from the doctrine of	8, 856/ 17
foolish negligence and frowardness	fall	off from the vine	8, 870/ 11
another time naught and	fall	from it, and then	8, 870/ 17
nor depart out or	fall	off. But therein doth	8, 870/ 23
warning that they may	fall	off, and biddeth them	8, 870/ 26
of "the church" may	fall	from Christ at any	8, 870/ 30
the whole church may	fall	from him divers times	8, 870/ 31
of whom some may	fall	off at one time	8, 871/ 5
may so depart and	fall	off from God that	8, 871/ 11
leave him and so	fall	in error which he	8, 871/ 13
such, yet she may	fall	from God, he saith	8, 871/ 33

and filthy, and so	fall	in errors! I will	8, 871/ 34
heretic, had begun to	fall	in some doubt and	8, 883/ 34
might and must needs	fall	upon them by the	8, 893/ 7
end be fain to	fall	to the destiny of	8, 897/ 9
ignorance, and let me	fall	into hell, for none	8, 898/ 8
all these things and	fall	in continual error, out	8, 901/ 27
but thereby must needs	fall	into eternal fire if	8, 901/ 28
in the congregation to	fall	in disputing, those aspen	8, 902/ 29
it fortun'd them to	fall	upon it by hap	8, 915/ 16
may leave him and	fall	from him, and then	8, 915/ 21
church that she may	fall	from God and not	8, 915/ 24
yet not fail nor	fall	away from God... since	8, 916/ 21
and not fail nor	fall	from God thereby, nor	8, 916/ 23
me both, that we	fall	not in it. For	8, 920/ 36
that as many as	fall	to their opinion and	8, 942/ 10
not suffer it to	fall	into damnable error. And	8, 942/ 22
temporal court, he shall	fall	under the temporal sword	8, 946/ 18
in their heresies and	fall	into the fire perpetual	8, 955/ 24
in trouble and adversity	fall	after, by grace increased	8, 955/ 26
world, neither... but sometimes	fall	frowardly or negligently from	8, 957/ 20
himself so foul a	fall	as Friar Barnes hath	8, 973/ 25
yet what a foul	fall	he hath... but, while	8, 973/ 36
wax so rotten and	fall	away from her body	8, 979/ 19
in great number, may	fall	unto rebellion and persecute	8, 979/ 28
such apostates commonly do	fall	, writeth unto Hildefonsus, the	8, 989/ 10
of curing should not	fall	upon every sick man	8, 991/ 7
most madness that can	fall	in a frantic head	8, 994/ 36
suffered of God to	fall	in any damnable error	8, 995/ 15
and a dark, to	fall	in dispicions upon God's	8, 998/ 18
in great peril to	fall	into the contrary heresies	8, 1004/ 20
which if ever we	fall	to, they shall peradventure	8, 1007/ 22
suffer the people to	fall	in perplexity, but that	8, 1009/ 6
And here will they	fall	from reasoning into preaching	8, 1010/ 26
as they will first	fall	from proving to preaching	8, 1010/ 31
will they soon after	fall	from preaching into their	8, 1010/ 32
And first will they	fall	from Saint Peter, and	8, 1010/ 37
of Christ and yet	fall	to the same vices	8, 1017/ 23
been, they could not	fall	to deadly sin (as	8, 1018/ 25
lest he should negligently	fall	in fellowship of some	8, 1028/ 19
subtleties and what foolish	fallacies	he bringeth in this	8, 719/ 19
a goodly false, foolish	fallacy	, to beguile the poor	8, 624/ 23
in one faith, neither	fallen	off nor cut off	8, 577/ 5
except a few lately	fallen	to Luther, Wycliffe, Friar	8, 578/ 7
some such as be	fallen	into Luther's and Tyndale's	8, 588/ 32
himself is how far	fallen	from Christ's holy teaching	8, 601/ 7
far most harm finally	fallen	upon their own heads	8, 608/ 23
taught them: he is	fallen	, I say, into the	8, 616/ 21
that people were then	fallen	from the truth into	8, 616/ 32
had of devotion suddenly	fallen	into their synagogue, and	8, 619/ 13
the vengeance of God	fallen	upon Ananias and Sapphira	8, 635/ 6

they were heretics and	fallen	from the faith of	8, 648/ 6
scripture... yet they be	fallen	from the faith and	8, 648/ 31
disciples, as from folk	fallen	from the faith and	8, 649/ 8
are, for all that,	fallen	from the faith and	8, 651/ 32
that now is, is	fallen	from the faith and	8, 655/ 18
the true church, be	fallen	from the true faith	8, 656/ 2
Catholic Church now is	fallen	from the faith of	8, 656/ 13
as one that were	fallen	frantic, and saith now	8, 657/ 17
often in the meanwhile	fallen	from Christ unto idolatry	8, 693/ 16
from which it was	fallen	before, as Christ was	8, 695/ 25
Tyndale is yet further	fallen	in folly than in	8, 718/ 22
may, when it is	fallen	from it, with help	8, 748/ 30
had not by sin	fallen	, for himself and all	8, 755/ 4
naught, as Tyndale is	fallen	now? "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 761/ 29
there heretic so far	fallen	in filth no, nor	8, 767/ 5
him." And whoso be	fallen	into a deep pit	8, 782/ 13
same church, "Ye be	fallen	into division, and ye	8, 854/ 7
proved no general council	fallen	in any damnable error	8, 872/ 8
good merchant that were	fallen	in company with Friar	8, 876/ 28
not yet so far	fallen	to the wrong side	8, 884/ 3
with her, and be	fallen	at variance with her	8, 904/ 1
with obstinate malice willfully	fallen	therefrom. And in this	8, 992/ 13
warm them, were suddenly	fallen	in such a frantic	8, 994/ 12
they be not only	fallen	in this frenzy that	8, 994/ 34
the catholic church, not	fallen	therefrom, nor put out	8, 1028/ 14
withered, blasted branches be	fallen	off; but the church	8, 1030/ 19
from which they be	fallen	, is the common known	8, 1030/ 21
to be false, and	fallen	into so many damnable	8, 1031/ 32
hundred years together be	fallen	into such damnable heresies	8, 1032/ 39
hood, and from jousting	falleth	to jesting, to do	8, 579/ 14
and on Tyndale's head	falleth	that fearful word of	8, 616/ 22
the house. For he	falleth	suddenly upon a conclusion	8, 644/ 21
be deceived, the peril	falleth	also upon himself every	8, 729/ 19
abideth ever fruitless and	falleth	away if a more	8, 742/ 26
that there faileth and	falleth	away Tyndale's whole tale	8, 762/ 17
all that ended... he	falleth	from dispicions to preaching	8, 775/ 5
For some man that	falleth	to theft sometimes remembereth	8, 783/ 4
Scripture saith, "Seven times	falleth	the righteous man and	8, 844/ 37
the feeling when he	falleth	in it. Now, touching	8, 850/ 35
naught... he faileth and	falleth	from God, and yet	8, 916/ 20
world were his, he	falleth	forth in a rage	8, 919/ 17
the less evil and	falling	from that unto the	8, 662/ 3
falsely profess Christ, which	falling	from his faith still	8, 683/ 6
his church from such	falling	of his Catholic church	8, 771/ 23
up from ruin and	falling	by the pillars upon	8, 847/ 5
also, for his perjury,	falling	in relapse in heresy	8, 851/ 17
to be blamed for	falling	in thereto. "And they	8, 900/ 5
same church that by	falling	from her Spouse she	8, 924/ 8
book De vera et	falsa	paenitentia, where he saith	8, 867/ 34
preached (after his own	false	fashion). And he babbleth	8, 585/ 14

that though part be	false	, himself might of weak	8, 589/ 20
or cakebread be very	false	, devilish errors... and, in	8, 589/ 34
lewd lorel upon every	false	tale that he heareth	8, 590/ 16
they said were nothing	false	at all. And this	8, 590/ 24
thing true, were it	false	, it were unsitting to	8, 590/ 26
if the same be	false	... yet may many men	8, 591/ 5
now, if it be	false	that Tyndale saith, and	8, 592/ 34
if the priest say	false	, and preach heresies... as	8, 597/ 9
inward idolatry of a	false	faith and trust in	8, 609/ 29
corrupted the Scripture with	false	glosses. As thou mayest	8, 609/ 33
Pharisees, which was their	false	doctrine and glosses. And	8, 609/ 35
with their traditions and	false	glosses which they had	8, 610/ 2
living decayed, by the	false	doctrine or false glosses	8, 611/ 31
the false doctrine or	false	glosses of the scribes	8, 611/ 32
whom Christ for their	false	doctrine did rebuke: yet	8, 611/ 35
ages, long before the	false	expositions and false doctrine	8, 612/ 17
the false expositions and	false	doctrine of the Pharisees	8, 612/ 17
of the Pharisees or	false	scribes began, truly construed	8, 612/ 18
try and control the	false	doctrine of the naughty	8, 612/ 20
those naughty scribes and	false	Pharisees to continue long	8, 613/ 6
miracles, for all the	false	prophets and false preachers	8, 613/ 21
the false prophets and	false	preachers that were therein	8, 613/ 21
them, and teacheth his	false	heresies contrary to the	8, 616/ 19
from the truth into	false	errors, so be now	8, 616/ 32
and teacheth the people	false	, but also that, the	8, 618/ 30
the true as the	false	, as well the good	8, 621/ 23
the true from the	false	much better known, too	8, 621/ 25
doubted but that the	false	Pharisees had been well	8, 621/ 29
Christ infected by many	false	folk with false doctrine	8, 622/ 21
many false folk with	false	doctrine, and the Scripture	8, 622/ 21
adulterated and vitiated with	false	glosses and wrong expositions	8, 622/ 22
doctrine and from their	false	expositions of Scripture whereupon	8, 623/ 18
of Scripture whereupon the	false	doctrine dependeth, unto the	8, 623/ 19
whither part were the	false	. Let us now, then	8, 623/ 24
for the very plain	false	. For albeit that Luther	8, 623/ 29
is, lo, a goodly	false	, foolish fallacy, to beguile	8, 624/ 23
the true and the	false	, though they taught diversely	8, 626/ 36
be known from the	false	. And therefore this mark	8, 627/ 4
he saith that those	false	, lying masters shall be	8, 627/ 21
sects of heresies, erroneous,	false	, and untrue, whereof neither	8, 627/ 29
none other, if plain	false	be feigned; as appeareth	8, 628/ 8
appeareth by their plain	false	heresies against the blessed	8, 628/ 9
they be," saith Tyndale, "	false	teachers, and do beguile	8, 630/ 6
Christian reader, a very	false	truth... whereof not only	8, 630/ 12
forth... Tyndale ... and with	false	glosses which they have	8, 634/ 21
to set up a	false	, feigned sense of allegories	8, 634/ 22
of the Scripture with "	false	, "feigned" allegories this is	8, 635/ 23
sacraments, and making of	false	glosses and ye shall	8, 638/ 8
the people with their	false	preaching, and lead them	8, 638/ 19
Finally, for making of	false	glosses... themselves do much	8, 639/ 11

And then as for	false	glosses, they make themselves	8, 639/ 17
Saint Paul with their	false	glossing whereof they would	8, 639/ 35
inevitable destiny. Now, what	false	glosses be they fain	8, 640/ 3
heaven and meritorious! What	false	glosses be they fain	8, 640/ 10
Finally, feign they not	false	glosses to corrupt the	8, 640/ 15
themselves in setting so	false	and foolish glosses to	8, 640/ 19
scribes were, and as	false	as then were the	8, 642/ 9
articles Tyndale saith be	false	and no part of	8, 646/ 27
church of heretics and	false	, feigned faith of hypocrites	8, 648/ 36
people that had through	false	doctrine so long been	8, 650/ 31
the world had through	false	doctrine continued so many	8, 650/ 33
his apostles for a	false	scripture? He will of	8, 652/ 1
but will for their	false	faith and filthy living	8, 652/ 17
too, both with their	false	, poisoned heresies and with	8, 653/ 4
church of heretics and	false	, feigned faith of hypocrites	8, 654/ 11
to say, the counterfeit,	false	church must needs stand	8, 655/ 11
for hatred of their	false	faith and heresies, this	8, 655/ 25
goodly things like. Which	false	articles to be true	8, 656/ 25
to the other's charge	false	glossing of the true	8, 658/ 35
is it plainly proved	false	, all the foundation of	8, 660/ 4
church of heretics and	false	, feigned faith of hypocrites	8, 660/ 24
going out of the	false	church of heretics. For	8, 660/ 32
but one; and the	false	churches of heretics be	8, 660/ 33
And therefore Tyndale speaketh	false	English when he saith	8, 661/ 3
go out of a	false	church of heretics and	8, 661/ 8
fell first into that	false	heresy against the Blessed	8, 661/ 13
falsehood, but yet a	false	heresy too... that is	8, 661/ 19
may go from a	false	church of heretics, and	8, 661/ 24
way step into another	false	church, of which there	8, 662/ 11
so be all the	false	called the church of	8, 662/ 15
also calleth it, a "	false	, feigned faith of hypocrites	8, 662/ 25
is the church of	false	heretics, so they that	8, 662/ 27
of heretics" and this "	false	, feigned faith of hypocrites	8, 662/ 28
of them calleth other	false	shrews, and saith true	8, 662/ 36
ours which Tyndale calleth	false	and feigned... whereas they	8, 663/ 15
a sort of diverse	false	faiths be there, and	8, 663/ 18
other, and as maliciously	false	as all the whole	8, 663/ 33
livings and all their	false	, repugnant faiths, well and	8, 663/ 35
to be known for	false	... and then, both in	8, 665/ 15
then, both in abominable	false	belief and brutish, beastly	8, 665/ 15
known sect and a	false	known church, of heretics	8, 669/ 3
Pharisees did by their	false	doctrine labor to destroy	8, 672/ 9
heretics both with their	false	errors and heresies labor	8, 672/ 11
of the good, the	false	out of the true	8, 672/ 32
of Christ be very	false	heretics all the whole	8, 673/ 15
people into a very	false	error instead of very	8, 677/ 30
faith or virtue, the	false	sentence for the true	8, 677/ 34
the taking of man's	false	writing for the true	8, 677/ 36
damnable error through the	false	belief in any manner	8, 680/ 11
be all the many	false	, and only the known	8, 680/ 33

master Martin Luther, as	false	as he is, could	8, 683/ 18
for favor of their	false	heresies to change, corrupt	8, 684/ 1
falsify, with erasing and	false	writing, the true text	8, 684/ 2
and advancing of his	false	, factious heresies. Of this	8, 684/ 20
Christian readers considering this	false	, shameless fashion of falsifying	8, 685/ 24
and prove that exposition	false	, and that by such	8, 686/ 16
shameful sin by the	false	glossing of the Scripture	8, 690/ 11
the leaven of their	false	glosses and vain fleshly	8, 691/ 20
wresting them unto a	false	sense with wicked glosses	8, 691/ 24
very scripture from the	false	, and the words of	8, 694/ 5
but openly condemned for	false	. And as for these	8, 695/ 13
have heard, with the	false	gloss of the Pharisees	8, 697/ 29
that the Pharisees taught	false	... and teacheth only that	8, 700/ 11
rough," "wresting" it with	false	glosses... making men believe	8, 703/ 33
fathers were like the	false	Pharisees, and corrupted the	8, 704/ 10
as Pharisees did, with	false	glosses... teaching good works	8, 704/ 11
saints. They have feigned	false	books, and put them	8, 706/ 37
true scripture from the	false	. And since that God	8, 708/ 5
true scripture from the	false	, great cause to give	8, 708/ 33
and lies of such	false	, frantic heretics may be	8, 709/ 7
yet he forsook as	false	some part of Tyndale's	8, 710/ 7
affirm to be very	false	. And of this, if	8, 710/ 9
true, be plainly proved	false	. Then raileth he further	8, 710/ 15
manifestly arising upon the	false	, malicious means of William	8, 710/ 25
Tyndale have some such	false	and feigned stories remain	8, 711/ 4
be by some such	false	scripture maintained again and	8, 711/ 6
to prove his heresies	false	. Yet goeth he further	8, 711/ 38
saith, "They have feigned	false	books and put them	8, 712/ 2
in that it gave	false	exposition was a late	8, 713/ 6
the things that were	false	therein varied from the	8, 713/ 8
good Christian reader, this	false	pageant playeth Tyndale in	8, 714/ 21
other that were a	false	church and were deceived	8, 720/ 17
were deceived, and had	false	scriptures indeed. For it	8, 720/ 18
say that I say	false	... I shall yet once	8, 727/ 30
to prove true his	false	, contrarious error. And therefore	8, 728/ 13
them even in a	false	sense. Saint Augustine, before	8, 730/ 13
churches, which of his	false	, schismatic sects, were it	8, 732/ 13
the true or the	false	expounding of all the	8, 734/ 2
because they prove themselves	false	in making a lie	8, 738/ 15
words, Tyndale's words shamefully	false	, as well in the	8, 740/ 35
feeling or else a	false	feeling and was beguiled	8, 744/ 33
are utterly feigned and	false	, both by the manifold	8, 745/ 9
and prerogative unto any	false	church, and then bid	8, 745/ 14
the truth of the	false	. Now, good Christian readers	8, 745/ 15
seem twain) nor with	false	glossing of Saint Augustine's	8, 745/ 21
see Tyndale proved plain	false	) he cometh now and	8, 745/ 22
it in my mind	false	that Tyndale saith that	8, 747/ 23
to declare to the	false	and faithless an outward	8, 749/ 27
thereof could not be	false	, and that therefore it	8, 750/ 26
feeling faith, but a	false	fumbling fantasy. Yet would	8, 752/ 2

William Tyndale with his	false	construction corrupteth the First	8, 758/ 7
utterly damned remediless. Which	false	exposition if it were	8, 758/ 15
and faithfully believed his	false	heresies also. For else	8, 760/ 25
Christian church and the	false	Jews, and Turks, and	8, 768/ 4
and Saracens, and the	false	heretics too, as well	8, 768/ 4
so many as the	false	Turks be, nor have	8, 769/ 17
so long as the	false	Jews have. Is not	8, 769/ 18
of people, wherein some	false	sects pass us. But	8, 769/ 24
feeling faith of his	false	heart they must needs	8, 771/ 10
and the heretics the	false	, without any change of	8, 772/ 11
easily feel for a	false	fumbling heretic... which by	8, 772/ 36
heretic... which by that	false	fumbling faith feeleth that	8, 772/ 37
acquitted him with the	false	Turks and the Jews	8, 773/ 4
final confirmation of his	false	feeling faith, he knitteth	8, 773/ 10
it... or, finally, so	false	and blasphemous as scantly	8, 775/ 31
his others counterfeit and	false	. Now, where it pleaseth	8, 777/ 29
now, because of that	false	heresy; lest he that	8, 780/ 24
the thing true or	false	... as the false story	8, 781/ 10
or false... as the	false	story of Mahomet many	8, 781/ 10
should reckon it for	false	, they will, I say	8, 781/ 13
alone... and sometimes by	false	doctrine of heretics loseth	8, 782/ 32
heretics now... followed the	false	sect of some such	8, 784/ 4
foul, filthy heap of	false	fumbling heresies. For yet	8, 785/ 15
the feeling of that	false	faith but if the	8, 786/ 2
I pass over his	false	faith in all the	8, 786/ 4
the well-believing people the	false	idolaters of his own	8, 789/ 11
Tyndale's, as faithless as	false	Tyndale calleth it. But	8, 799/ 31
which would with their	false	glosses make his words	8, 800/ 33
glosses make his words	false	, even such as they	8, 800/ 33
the Manichaeans, from whose	false	sect God had called	8, 803/ 34
also, by the same	false	feeling faith, that in	8, 804/ 31
Church had taught him	false	, till that now Tyndale	8, 806/ 24
stories proving their heresies	false	. Howbeit, as for the	8, 808/ 6
faith and became a	false	paynim, and persecuted the	8, 808/ 11
needs give over that	false	, feeble heresy which he	8, 809/ 5
Church, continually, against the	false	scribes and Pharisees and	8, 811/ 25
and Pharisees and the	false	doctors since, in such	8, 811/ 25
and each of theirs	false	... may not each of	8, 812/ 22
be true and his	false	? And thus were gone	8, 812/ 23
him that cannot write	false	: the Spirit of God	8, 812/ 37
there found Tyndale's tale	false	. But when he saith	8, 813/ 4
his oath many a	false	answer (as I very	8, 814/ 4
ye find any one	false	, never be good lord	8, 814/ 16
example to all the	false	, perjured knaves in the	8, 815/ 7
Why," quoth I, "thou	false	beast! Didst not thou	8, 816/ 11
all redargution of his	false	heresies, because he seeth	8, 816/ 22
of them calleth other	false	, fumbling heretics... and though	8, 817/ 19
heretics... and though the	false	shrews conspire and agree	8, 817/ 19
in which his foolish,	false	feeling faith hath wrapped	8, 824/ 31
it is but Tyndale's	false	trust instead of Christian	8, 826/ 2

reproved you clearly Tyndale's	false	"feeling faith," and avoided	8, 828/ 12
devil's limb, to be	false	and lie: I will	8, 833/ 13
And therefore this is	false	: that this word ecclesia	8, 835/ 11
heresies, and that his	false	, foolish hope had failed	8, 845/ 35
the reproof of some	false	follies that would have	8, 848/ 18
Friar Barnes for teaching	false	heresies instead of Christ's	8, 858/ 22
her shepherd cannot be	false	. This may be proved	8, 862/ 14
come in such a	false	fool's hands. For, letting	8, 863/ 3
loitering fellows that were	false	shrews and yet seemed	8, 877/ 1
true as he... which	false	shrews would feign themselves	8, 877/ 2
also sometimes some such	false	shrews as I told	8, 877/ 19
thee to, many such	false	thieves... and but very	8, 877/ 31
is yet much more	false	and much more uncertain	8, 878/ 7
evil fruits of their	false	doctrine that under a	8, 879/ 19
sow and set forth	false	heresies, contrary to the	8, 879/ 21
in acquaintance with some	false	, wily heretic, had begun	8, 883/ 34
gone deceived by some	false	teacher, set me now	8, 885/ 9
and shake off the	false	imaginations of all the	8, 885/ 19
the means of the	false	scribes and Pharisees rejected	8, 885/ 24
that he construeth it	false	... which happened not in	8, 889/ 16
be not beguiled by	false	prophets that will come	8, 890/ 9
to the soul; which	false	preachers, with all their	8, 890/ 18
teaching agreeth, cannot be	false	. For if it might	8, 890/ 35
swear that he construeth	false	. And therefore, good Father	8, 891/ 7
be deceived with the	false	prophets of the false	8, 891/ 9
false prophets of the	false	church, of whom Christ	8, 891/ 10
good heed, know these	false	prophets by their fruits	8, 891/ 13
fruit is rotten and	false	, and themselves false prophets	8, 891/ 17
and false, and themselves	false	prophets of some false	8, 891/ 17
false prophets of some	false	church, and, for all	8, 891/ 17
suffer to say damnably	false	, we may perceive and	8, 891/ 27
perceive and reprove the	false	prophets of all other	8, 891/ 27
wholesome fruit, and these	false	, feigned mothers, out of	8, 892/ 28
of Scripture, by their	false	handling, bring us and	8, 892/ 29
mistaking of some such	false	, malicious woman instead of	8, 893/ 8
well-known from all the	false	counterfeits, to such as	8, 893/ 10
very Holy Church, some	false	, feigning hypocrite that is	8, 894/ 2
dead member of some	false	church, and a limb	8, 894/ 3
fear, take that the	false	shall offer me, for	8, 894/ 35
can prove that epistle	false	by words of Saint	8, 895/ 14
to prove every piece	false	by another, wheresoever any	8, 895/ 24
and reproved upon their	false	preachings heard them she	8, 896/ 20
will take for the	false	teachers and false expounders	8, 896/ 20
the false teachers and	false	expounders of Scripture, till	8, 896/ 21
true preacher from the	false	, but be deceived by	8, 897/ 20
be deceived by the	false	and not perceive the	8, 897/ 21
For that is plain	false	, if the scripture be	8, 899/ 21
mother" and of these	false	witches... of which every	8, 903/ 17
is one of the	false	churches and hath the	8, 904/ 32
churches and hath the	false	doctrine. And therefore if	8, 904/ 32

household, diverse and many	false	traitors that went about	8, 907/ 11
known Catholic church that	false	heresy of the Donatists	8, 909/ 26
as are these other	false	heresies, of his. "Yes	8, 909/ 27
good Christian people with	false	, poisoned heresies. And among	8, 911/ 21
all miscreant paynims, all	false	Jews, all false heretics	8, 912/ 22
all false Jews, all	false	heretics, and all seditious	8, 912/ 22
utterly destroyeth Friar Barnes'	false	glossing of Saint Augustine's	8, 914/ 25
err then is it	false	that he saith in	8, 915/ 26
begun again in his	false	exposition of the First	8, 917/ 35
of Saint John, which	false	exposition of his I	8, 917/ 35
fear that these his	false	follies were espied it	8, 918/ 25
number not only all	false	secret heretics openly professing	8, 924/ 24
always... but also all	false	open heretics, and schismatics	8, 924/ 27
the color of their	false	expounding of Holy Scripture	8, 933/ 34
true exposition and the	false	should be discerned and	8, 933/ 36
all known, and your	false	faith and abominable, beastly	8, 936/ 29
and open profession of	false	, abominable heresies, showeth himself	8, 936/ 34
church, were always a	false	church before they were	8, 937/ 11
the thing never so	false	, and impossible too... yet	8, 938/ 34
these fellows in their	false	and faint-framed matters concerning	8, 939/ 30
the maintenance of their	false	heresies against all the	8, 939/ 31
contrary to defend their	false	heresies. Now shall I	8, 941/ 27
they hold a plain	false	heresy, and after that	8, 942/ 10
any deadly point of	false	belief or sinful living	8, 944/ 11
at once, believing many	false	records, and many false	8, 950/ 14
false records, and many	false	likelihoods, in a private	8, 950/ 14
church," and meaning no	false	church, but his own	8, 951/ 36
that is offended by	false	doctrine be churches known	8, 952/ 7
of persecution for holding	false	heresies, for teaching that	8, 952/ 37
among themselves, first with	false	doctrine to contend and	8, 953/ 16
faith alone, with a	false	hope of salvation for	8, 958/ 15
Paul, to reprove Barnes'	false	doctrine, saith not as	8, 958/ 19
I may make his	false	handling of Saint Augustine	8, 959/ 35
Saint Augustine, and his	false	intent therein, appear as	8, 959/ 35
Barnes hath made this	false	, foolish change in which	8, 964/ 9
Augustine plainly proveth it	false	. I cannot, in good	8, 964/ 30
us argue like. A	false	Jew might have said	8, 974/ 22
in those days a	false	Jew have argued that	8, 974/ 27
a manner, made the	false	Jews indeed, when they	8, 974/ 30
mercator either... for the	false	Jews knew him by	8, 974/ 36
incurable canker of these	false	, festered heresies... and that	8, 979/ 20
and goods by these	false	heretics in divers parts	8, 979/ 22
letted by this other	false	point of his in	8, 981/ 28
point of his in	false	rehearsing the Scripture. But	8, 981/ 28
to wit, rehearse him	false	and change some words	8, 985/ 8
merchandise of them by	false	, feigned words. For he	8, 989/ 28
heretics tell you be	false	: if ye see that	8, 991/ 3
did also prove them	false	, and the faith of	8, 991/ 32
plain figure of these	false	, foolish, brutish, beastly folk	8, 994/ 16
true and which is	false	; but then of an	8, 1002/ 9

the truth, as many	false	as were therein, as	8, 1008/ 33
good, but had a	false	traitor in it, that	8, 1020/ 19
divers of the great	false	errors though the truth	8, 1025/ 6
so manifestly known for	false	as manslaughter is known	8, 1025/ 10
offended by his brother's	false	doctrine or other evil	8, 1025/ 33
also as a very	false	, cankered knave, that would	8, 1026/ 8
have been ever known	false	churches, departed and put	8, 1026/ 32
known from all the	false	professed "faith" of faithless	8, 1027/ 2
their bishoprics, and the	false	heretics intruded by force	8, 1027/ 10
and bring up the	false	heresies instead: yet could	8, 1027/ 14
same church not only	false	heretics, for heresy, but	8, 1030/ 34
then corrupted and waxen	false	, and therefore by their	8, 1031/ 14
thereof all this while	false	, "we," saith he, "that	8, 1031/ 18
his church to be	false	, and fallen into so	8, 1031/ 32
Christian hope, and Tyndale's	false-translated	"love" instead of Christian	8, 826/ 2
showeth his plain, open	falsehood	, except he were so	8, 593/ 30
have excused his one	falsehood	by his other, and	8, 599/ 21
fully so far in	falsehood	, but yet a false	8, 661/ 18
expositors, by which the	falsehood	of it might be	8, 713/ 9
what mists of wily	falsehood	that he list... and	8, 740/ 15
the devil in their	falsehood	now is to good	8, 769/ 11
that are governed in	falsehood	by the devil, that	8, 769/ 12
that leadeth them into	falsehood	, may be deceived and	8, 769/ 13
the beginning but more	falsehood	, among, than truth. More	8, 774/ 37
the beginning but more	falsehood	, among, than truth. Lo	8, 805/ 37
they took thereof "more	falsehood	, among, than truth." Now	8, 806/ 12
that he calleth the	falsehood	that he saith they	8, 806/ 15
himself safely defended against	falsehood	by that he could	8, 816/ 16
such folly and such	falsehood	, and such repugnance and	8, 862/ 32
feeble a thing is	falsehood	, and so hard to	8, 902/ 19
for a perilous perpetual	falsehood	, and the texts of	8, 942/ 5
would juggle forth their	falsehood	and shift the truth	8, 995/ 38
of such corruption and	falsehood	do depart out thereof	8, 1031/ 19
and their folly and	falsehood	by all manner means	8, 1032/ 28
his first chapter how	falsely	he handleth, and how	8, 576/ 17
well know that he	falsely	belieth many... yet were	8, 586/ 25
might often causeless and	falsely	be defamed among the	8, 590/ 28
far as I see,	falsely	belieth the pope. For	8, 594/ 15
that is to say,	falsely	and foolishly taken, prove	8, 595/ 29
Son to be as	falsely	deceived and worse too	8, 618/ 5
and all the clergy	falsely	construeth the Scripture, and	8, 618/ 35
as Tyndale lieth and	falsely	saith it is, yet	8, 622/ 32
crept up" and had	falsely	taught, or else such	8, 622/ 35
feigned" allegories this is	falsely	said of him. For	8, 635/ 23
these faults that they	falsely	lay to our charge	8, 638/ 9
call "truly," he calleth "	falsely	"... so, look, whom we	8, 645/ 11
words and then understood	falsely	... must needs cast the	8, 677/ 29
are Christian men and	falsely	profess Christ, which falling	8, 683/ 6
which many of them,	falsely	construing God's commandment of	8, 697/ 30
doth in this point	falsely	belie the clergy... and	8, 710/ 19

all those books be	falsely	put out in their	8, 712/ 20
that the Church doth	falsely	take Saint Augustine and	8, 733/ 30
solution with which he	falsely	glosseth the words of	8, 740/ 31
in that he layeth	falsely	to the Church that	8, 740/ 36
that they misconstrue and	falsely	allege all the Scripture	8, 740/ 38
that Tyndale hath so	falsely	, and yet, for all	8, 800/ 21
tell him that he	falsely	belieth them. And I	8, 833/ 4
I show you how	falsely	and how foolishly, both	8, 833/ 20
grace: then meaneth he	falsely	, and putteth Saint Paul	8, 849/ 11
Tyndale. For whereas Tyndale	falsely	telleth us that never	8, 870/ 29
carnal church that they	falsely	call the "Catholic" church	8, 890/ 14
Barnes would answer and	falsely	bear her in hand	8, 895/ 30
hath handled himself so	falsely	, and yet so foolishly	8, 918/ 22
because himself hath so	falsely	belied twain, and so	8, 919/ 11
amend. He layeth us	falsely	forth Saint Paul, and	8, 958/ 6
have heard, rehearsed them	falsely	with pulling the chief	8, 959/ 33
by Friar Barnes more	falsely	or more foolishly. For	8, 964/ 31
said indeed as Barnes	falsely	rehearseth him yea, and	8, 986/ 23
hath in such wise	falsely	translated Saint Bernard to	8, 987/ 13
pure malice manifestly and	falsely	changed. And whosoever that	8, 987/ 19
words that Barnes hath	falsely	translated; and fourthly, by	8, 987/ 30
new-framed by himself, and	falsely	forged for his own	8, 991/ 27
the doctors thereof, have	falsified	with juggling away the	8, 686/ 11
calleth them liars and	falsifiers	of Scripture, and maketh	8, 713/ 33
in Scripture. And then	falsifieth	himself his own doctrine	8, 633/ 5
his translation... wherein he	falsifieth	the true text of	8, 684/ 16
this evil Christian man	falsifieth	Saint Paul's words, to	8, 959/ 4
how Friar Barnes here	falsifieth	and wrong interpreteth the	8, 981/ 23
Barnes hath picked and	falsifieth	those few words that	8, 992/ 2
Tyndale Our spiris first	falsify	the Scripture, to establish	8, 683/ 28
and of purpose to	falsify	, with erasing and false	8, 684/ 2
heretics. Thus do they	falsify	the books of the	8, 684/ 30
and saith that they	falsify	the sentence of the	8, 685/ 28
theirs, do corrupt and	falsify	the very, true gospel	8, 717/ 13
taken with. Of this	falsifying	we have also a	8, 684/ 15
factionous heresies. Of this	falsifying	have these heretics also	8, 684/ 21
of Kent." Such purpensed	falsifying	of books use always	8, 684/ 28
played that pageant in	falsifying	the very text of	8, 684/ 33
false, shameless fashion of	falsifying	so daily found in	8, 685/ 24
once the name of "	falsifying	the Scripture"? But now	8, 685/ 27
establish their lies through	falsifying	the Scripture... and say	8, 707/ 9
establish their lies through	falsifying	the Scripture" I can	8, 713/ 4
his own glosses with	falsifying	the scripture of God	8, 980/ 30
of holy doctor... but	falsifying	them and framing them	8, 983/ 11
these words, "Attendite a	falsis	prophetis," wherein he not	8, 934/ 4
or of the common	fame	and consent of many	8, 742/ 5
or of the common	fame	and consent of many	8, 746/ 17
of men, or common	fame	, alone. For albeit that	8, 747/ 27
God is not so	familiar	with such simple chickens	8, 723/ 29
was his acquaintance and	familiar	, and that they pleasantly	8, 762/ 5

or for fear of	famine	, but for the insatiable	8, 793/ 4
made by that great,	famous	doctor and high, glorious	8, 602/ 13
king, in his most	famous	book, among many other	8, 639/ 20
prince, in his most	famous	book of the Assertion	8, 675/ 30
of Carnotensis, that great,	famous	man Bishop Galfred (for	8, 991/ 5
that "he hath his	fan	in his hand, and	8, 1019/ 32
that field, with his	fan	, cleanse from the cockle	8, 1020/ 29
affection toward their own	fantasies	happened in anything so	8, 591/ 13
is but a very	fantastical	imagination, like not, as	8, 1003/ 21
of them, their own	fantastical	church unknown, there is	8, 1003/ 32
but a false fumbling	fantasy	. Yet would Tyndale seem	8, 752/ 2
after their own foolish	fantasy	. But Saint Augustine, as	8, 909/ 18
his own sensual, frantic	fantasy	, break his promise made	8, 940/ 20
he handleth, and how	far	from the point, it	8, 576/ 17
showed you, he framed	far	from the matter. And	8, 578/ 3
that the spirituality so	far	forth doth account not	8, 578/ 23
the makers tyrants... so	far	forth that finally no	8, 587/ 16
happened in anything so	far	to mislead their judgment	8, 591/ 14
high estates as be	far	from all other fear	8, 591/ 25
doubt but that as	far	as sufficeth to that	8, 591/ 32
also be long spread	far	abroad ere any man	8, 592/ 6
ought to be, how	far	, then, and to what	8, 594/ 10
besides, Tyndale here, as	far	as I see, falsely	8, 594/ 15
would have allthing so	far	forth set at large	8, 597/ 30
way himself is how	far	fallen from Christ's holy	8, 601/ 7
and slain, and the	far	most harm finally fallen	8, 608/ 22
its contagious corruption so	far	against God himself that	8, 610/ 33
devil. And finally, as	far	as the church or	8, 611/ 30
obey them, pardie, as	far	forth, at the least	8, 618/ 24
even barely to as	far	forth as they teach	8, 618/ 27
number itself they be	far	fewer than we... and	8, 620/ 29
yet besides that, we	far	pass them in things	8, 620/ 30
them in things of	far	greater weight. "For, M	8, 620/ 30
of the right way	far	wrong. This "truth" is	8, 630/ 11
and well near as	far	as men might go	8, 631/ 21
can never wander so	far	out of the way	8, 634/ 17
therein, nor some so	far	neither, peradventure: yet did	8, 636/ 23
resembleth us, and as	far	as they then were	8, 642/ 8
the proof whereof, as	far	as I can spy	8, 644/ 22
out of frame, and	far	longer walked wrong, than	8, 650/ 26
the spirit, and so	far	abhorring from all fleshly	8, 651/ 2
follow their master so	far	that they fall to	8, 659/ 14
another... not fully so	far	in falsehood, but yet	8, 661/ 18
and not be so	far	overseen as to believe	8, 665/ 28
it were a thing	far	out of reason to	8, 667/ 33
and unlearned, for so	far	as toucheth the necessary	8, 668/ 20
man, saw not so	far	. For since he never	8, 681/ 13
clearly voided and proved	far	unlike; so that Tyndale	8, 683/ 24
varied they never so	far	from their doctrine, and	8, 694/ 17
were they never so	far	from the following of	8, 694/ 18

unlike no, nor so	far	unlike, neither, not by	8, 697/ 20
necessary... and that so	far	forth that rather than	8, 702/ 19
of Tyndale's sort be	far	from Saint Chrysostom's mind	8, 702/ 24
poor folk too, very	far	under them, might say	8, 705/ 35
these heretics in so	far	forth as they believe	8, 707/ 33
the Church, in so	far	forth they know which	8, 707/ 34
Scripture; and in so	far	forth as they believe	8, 707/ 35
thirteen, and some very	far	above, and the youngest	8, 716/ 34
by many manner things	far	different I might well	8, 719/ 37
understanding thereof, for as	far	, at the least, as	8, 721/ 27
such a point so	far	unlikely, and therefore so	8, 723/ 10
unlikely, and therefore so	far	incredible, without any proof	8, 723/ 10
his excellent nature, to	far	exceeding all others: it	8, 723/ 15
in God's favor as	far	above all the Catholic	8, 723/ 18
lewd elects follow, very	far	from the steps that	8, 726/ 6
nature. Consider then how	far	he goeth further now	8, 729/ 6
mist break up so	far	that he shall not	8, 742/ 1
it is a thing	far	above the nature of	8, 744/ 12
against it to be	far	the weaker part. And	8, 749/ 12
in the New Law:	far	above the grace which	8, 755/ 13
but in the New	far	passing, in that he	8, 755/ 14
in the flesh, so	far	increased above that it	8, 755/ 28
may, if they will,	far	more easily follow the	8, 755/ 31
spirit then goeth he	far	wrong, and overturneth his	8, 760/ 35
believing only, for as	far	as concerneth only faith	8, 764/ 14
was there heretic so	far	fallen in filth no	8, 767/ 5
Turks exceed us so	far	in number and the	8, 767/ 35
us and them, more	far	unlike than are their	8, 769/ 21
sermon of his goeth	far	from our present purpose	8, 776/ 16
yet again that as	far	forth as pertaineth only	8, 779/ 19
say yes... for as	far	as belongeth to the	8, 780/ 12
and true, for so	far	as it stretcheth, yet	8, 783/ 28
because it stretcheth not	far	enough to salvation, in	8, 783/ 28
feeling faith" is yet	far	worse, not only than	8, 787/ 21
his faithless "feeling" faith	far	worse than is the	8, 788/ 13
proud, faithless heretics how	far	they be too feeble	8, 794/ 9
of our belief, so	far	forth as we give	8, 801/ 13
I find not, as	far	as I can remember	8, 808/ 7
may be ashamed so	far	against the right sense	8, 808/ 37
Jerusalem, and twice as	far	beyond. For yet might	8, 813/ 2
same way walked as	far	as he, and there	8, 813/ 4
gift of God so	far	above the proportion of	8, 819/ 31
degree of glory... and	far	greater, too, than others	8, 825/ 25
doth Friar Barnes as	far	outrun him in railing	8, 831/ 13
saith they be as	far	unlike unto the church	8, 832/ 1
known Catholic church, as	far	forth as it is	8, 842/ 20
that holy bread is	far	another manner thing than	8, 843/ 2
an apostate. But as	far	forth as concerneth sight	8, 846/ 5
spot or wrinkle, so	far	forth that Saint Peter	8, 848/ 5
church remaineth still so	far	forth unproved that he	8, 859/ 24

erred... albeit he so	far	misseth the mark that	8, 863/ 30
while, as it appeareth,	far	of another fashion; that	8, 865/ 8
he is now so	far	out of all fear	8, 866/ 12
Barnes not err so	far	out as Tyndale doth	8, 870/ 24
out at rovers as	far	beyond Tyndale. For whereas	8, 870/ 29
all the world scattered	far	and long.. in her	8, 875/ 29
in every audience; so	far	forth that it might	8, 882/ 27
this anchor lieth too	far	aloof from this ship	8, 883/ 4
were not yet so	far	fallen to the wrong	8, 884/ 3
such as be thus	far	well warned that not	8, 892/ 18
Barnes, well-favoredly, for so	far	as ye go. But	8, 893/ 33
and perfect for so	far	as they go that	8, 894/ 26
calling followed him so	far	, as well as she	8, 898/ 4
so feeble and so	far	unable to be defended	8, 904/ 18
few holy therein, is	far	fairer and holier, and	8, 908/ 3
better could! saith them	far	better than ever I	8, 918/ 7
a few willful folk,	far	the least both in	8, 923/ 7
such other articles as	far	out of color as	8, 928/ 10
all the world scattered	far	and long.. in her	8, 930/ 3
they found themselves so	far	in that point too	8, 936/ 16
multitude and dwelling so	far	asunder, should so often	8, 937/ 34
of the world, so	far	forth that wheresoever were	8, 938/ 7
they sent them very	far	for matters that required	8, 941/ 18
all the world scattered	far	and long.. in her	8, 952/ 29
of going about some	far	better thing. And this	8, 987/ 34
more clearly know how	far	Saint Bernard was from	8, 988/ 25
they have gone so	far	beyond their own wits	8, 993/ 19
up their churches so	far	above the sun, that	8, 993/ 19
matter, they were so	far	inspired with the spirit	8, 993/ 22
all those things, as	far	forth as should be	8, 996/ 29
they be also, as	far	as I perceive, driven	8, 999/ 24
the great multitude be	far	unlike the perfection of	8, 1000/ 28
And that is so	far	forth true that Saint	8, 1005/ 10
with them, for thus	far	forth as yet. For	8, 1011/ 4
lewd Luther, too so	far	forth that he saith	8, 1014/ 36
Saint Paul's mind was	far	from these men's imagination	8, 1022/ 23
ungracious sect, in so	far	forth that a good	8, 1027/ 19
our Savior would so	far	break his promise that	8, 1031/ 36
the good church so	far	as to be "the	8, 1033/ 18
much marvel of Tyndale's	far-fetched	holiness as he shall	8, 725/ 26
faith"ful folk are	farced	full of heresies. Wherefore	8, 575/ 27
stuffed so full of	farcing	as his holy "feeling	8, 575/ 26
in great towns, and	fare	well and fast not	8, 653/ 29
is there nowhere none!	fare	they not, therefore, all	8, 994/ 10
again: then shall they	fare	much like as if	8, 1021/ 27
desert, and fasted and	fared	hard, and lay hard	8, 653/ 27
in answering thereunto, Luther	fareth	as one that were	8, 657/ 17
his merry mocks, and	fareth	as he were from	8, 831/ 25
the whole world beside	fareth	the better for their	8, 832/ 27
are among them... and	fareth	by the church of	8, 835/ 23

honestly and bid Barnes, "	Farewell	, fool!" Now, the tale	8, 878/ 6
of kin as the	farthest	stranger, and every man	8, 664/ 14
of them, that dwell	farthest	off, to get home	8, 937/ 19
be sure of one	farthing's	worth of true doctrine	8, 897/ 2
after his own false	fashion	). And he babbleth also	8, 585/ 14
true... yet since that	fashion	and manner can nothing	8, 590/ 29
that defend such evil	fashion	of unreverent railing upon	8, 591/ 23
But this is his	fashion	, lo, in all things	8, 602/ 3
dissembling, after his accustomed	fashion	, all that ever I	8, 603/ 18
unprinted. Is not this	fashion	a plain confession of	8, 603/ 25
church of a new	fashion	, of another manner of	8, 613/ 10
him that foolish, proud	fashion	of study and learning	8, 619/ 29
the fox in that	fashion	. For he said unto	8, 629/ 17
found out any such	fashion	in Saxony, that their	8, 629/ 25
in such a goodly	fashion	as it seemeth that	8, 632/ 14
gloss it in this	fashion	: "'This is my body	8, 640/ 25
he further, after the	fashion	of an old English	8, 647/ 33
reason in the selfsame	fashion	; and so would they	8, 681/ 22
heretics to use that	fashion	of malicious corrupting the	8, 684/ 12
considering this false, shameless	fashion	of falsifying so daily	8, 685/ 24
preached after such manner	fashion	as I have here	8, 701/ 7
his flourish on this	fashion	: "And Christ's elect spy	8, 725/ 8
Mass after the old	fashion	, and put off his	8, 733/ 17
teacheth them after his	fashion	what is very worshipping	8, 775/ 26
manner and such unreverent	fashion	using yourselves at your	8, 854/ 20
appeareth, far of another	fashion	; that is to wit	8, 865/ 9
some place of that	fashion	as though it might	8, 869/ 20
mean of the first	fashion	of sure tokening, then	8, 878/ 28
strange affection the same	fashion	that M. Henry used	8, 901/ 8
it after the best	fashion	for it, saith not	8, 915/ 29
useth no good, honest	fashion	in that he saith	8, 916/ 34
and assoileth in this	fashion	... Barnes But now will	8, 942/ 37
Barnes triffleth in such	fashion	, so boldly and so	8, 952/ 17
Barnes after his own	fashion	... plainly declare and show	8, 973/ 29
afresh after his own	fashion	yet have they not	8, 983/ 12
such truth on that	fashion	. Also we show them	8, 997/ 19
of a plain, homely	fashion	, and with a string	8, 1021/ 32
in disguised of divers	fashions	to make one answer	8, 745/ 21
them frameth of diverse	fashions	, some making it of	8, 1000/ 15
maketh it of more	fashions	than one, as Tyndale	8, 1000/ 18
others in their other	fashions	. Also for this have	8, 1013/ 2
his breast, and so	fast	fettered in his holy	8, 575/ 16
biddeth us watch and	fast	and pray, and give	8, 581/ 5
Tyndale, that preacheth so	fast	of the faith and	8, 581/ 15
in and shut them	fast	in and fast keep	8, 607/ 26
them fast in and	fast	keep them in with	8, 607/ 26
call Frith), the "foolish	fast	" of the Lent... whereby	8, 631/ 12
and fare well and	fast	not, no, not so	8, 653/ 29
utterly love no Lenten	fast	nor lightly no fast	8, 653/ 33
fast nor lightly no	fast	else... saving breakfast, and	8, 653/ 34

saving breakfast, and eat	fast	, and drink fast, and	8, 653/ 34
eat fast, and drink	fast	, and sleep fast, and	8, 653/ 34
drink fast, and sleep	fast	, and lusk fast in	8, 653/ 35
sleep fast, and lusk	fast	in their lechery, and	8, 653/ 35
come forth and rail	fast	. This was not the	8, 653/ 36
in the water, stop	fast	all the holes. And	8, 654/ 35
and remain and stand	fast	with God, and God	8, 669/ 23
with God, and God	fast	with it, according to	8, 669/ 24
either by the common,	fast	faith of the whole	8, 714/ 35
said, he gave so	fast	, firm, and undoubted credence	8, 735/ 36
is, a firm and	fast	belief without any other	8, 764/ 13
elect, may be full	fast	at one time, and	8, 764/ 16
countries of Christendom full	fast	, and in many places	8, 772/ 5
biddeth us, and hold	fast	, this present world and	8, 797/ 29
if he mean thereby	fast	and sure belief without	8, 825/ 12
and abide firm and	fast	, in its own nature	8, 825/ 33
their sins, and stick	fast	unto his merits and	8, 838/ 5
Christ's words, and stick	fast	to his blessed promises	8, 838/ 11
Christ's blood, and sticketh	fast	and sure alonely to	8, 838/ 30
their sins, and stick	fast	unto his merits and	8, 844/ 15
Christ's blood, and sticketh	fast	and sure all only	8, 844/ 20
blood, and stick all	fast	only to the promises	8, 844/ 29
err... she cleaveth so	fast	to the word of	8, 846/ 24
that she sticketh so	fast	to the living God	8, 846/ 27
sure pillar, and stand	fast	thereupon as upon a	8, 847/ 19
fourthly, that they stick	fast	unto his merits only	8, 848/ 2
sessions, come sit as	fast	there again as ever	8, 848/ 35
of Christ that sticketh	fast	unto anything besides the	8, 850/ 22
will be saved, stick	fast	unto the belief thereof	8, 850/ 30
sticketh by faith so	fast	unto her husband, Christ	8, 860/ 17
of God, which abide	fast	by Christ's word, and	8, 862/ 21
stretching.. and while as	fast	as her husband washeth	8, 865/ 31
she spotteth, and as	fast	as he stretcheth she	8, 865/ 32
be not bound to	fast	the Lent... but may	8, 953/ 1
sticketh by faith so	fast	unto her husband, Christ	8, 956/ 33
yet because she sticketh	fast	unto her husband, Christ	8, 957/ 4
sin he never so	fast	, nor purpose he never	8, 958/ 5
and keep the sure,	fast	ground of the faith	8, 977/ 9
the last taken and	fast	bound, and brought to	8, 990/ 28
lived in desert, and	fasted	and fared hard, and	8, 653/ 27
never a cable to	fasten	her to it. For	8, 883/ 4
Luther is so fully	fastened	all upon the spirit	8, 651/ 2
the sure strength or	fastening	"of the truth." And	8, 617/ 19
the mud, and the	faster	he sticketh in the	8, 607/ 35
he never come down	faster	than he went up	8, 655/ 7
to confirm him the	faster	and the more surely	8, 739/ 24
against holy days and	fasting	days, and especially the	8, 625/ 8
be bound to keep	fasting	days, and namely, as	8, 631/ 11
be those, trow ye?	Fasting	, and watching in prayer	8, 633/ 33
one, up again... saving	fasting	, lo. For that ceremony	8, 638/ 31

he bid us more?	Fasting	, praying, or pilgrimage, or	8, 797/ 7
the holy days, and	fasting	days, and pray for	8, 806/ 20
which he proveth that	fasting	, and praying, and almsdeeds	8, 807/ 27
good works and for	fasting	, and for the Blessed	8, 809/ 15
it work in prayer,	fasting	, and almsdeed as well	8, 818/ 26
for holy days nor	fasting	days, nor honor any	8, 826/ 26
flesh, drinking of water,	fasting	, and praying (which Barnes	8, 932/ 8
and holy days, and	fasting	days, and praying to	8, 1033/ 3
heresies in men's hearts	fastly	first confirmed lest they	8, 625/ 35
more strong and more	fastly	confirmed. And yet findeth	8, 760/ 10
remnant thereby the more	fastly	confirmed and believed of	8, 764/ 7
yet must we stick	fastly	to Christ in the	8, 850/ 32
appertaineth thereto, the very	fastness	and surety is to	8, 668/ 22
its solidity, substance, and	fastness	of and in itself	8, 800/ 5
there leave all thy	fat	behind thee. More If	8, 634/ 26
there leave all thy	fat	behind thee." And as	8, 635/ 11
correction of his ghostly	father	cometh of great humility	8, 581/ 25
igitur" was Saint Clement's	father	. The Fourth Reason Tyndale	8, 593/ 35
spin... and yet your	Father	that is in heaven	8, 636/ 37
saying, "Abraham is our	father	; we be Moses' disciples	8, 641/ 29
greater than Moses, the	Father	of heaven himself, had	8, 643/ 24
Son, and with his	Father	and his Holy Spirit	8, 643/ 28
the invocation of his	Father	such deeds, I say	8, 643/ 32
angel said unto his	father	(Luke 1), "He shall	8, 648/ 14
when God said, "Honor	father	and mother," meaning that	8, 691/ 26
saying, "God is thy	father	and mother. Wherefore, whatsoever	8, 691/ 28
Wherefore, whatsoever need thy	father	and mother have, if	8, 691/ 29
God than to thy	father	and mother, and so	8, 691/ 31
and is more thy	father	and mother than they	8, 691/ 33
commandment of honoring their	father	and mother, mistaught the	8, 697/ 31
what need soever their	father	and mother had, yet	8, 697/ 32
if they helped their	father	and their mother therewith	8, 697/ 34
God than help his	father	with the money, were	8, 698/ 7
to help mine own	father	, that were in extreme	8, 698/ 10
I must help my	father	before a stranger, nor	8, 698/ 23
another man. For my	father	may percase have some	8, 698/ 24
yet not to my	father	, but for the time	8, 698/ 26
honor and help their	father	and mother therewith were	8, 700/ 8
God spy out their	father	... and Christ's elects spy	8, 717/ 35
John both in his	father	before his conception, and	8, 722/ 14
learn it of his	father	the old eagle heretic	8, 724/ 9
God spy out their	father	and mother." He meaneth	8, 724/ 34
likelihood, God for the	father	. But what church meaneth	8, 725/ 1
providence of God the	Father	: These be the wholesome	8, 736/ 31
me but if my	Father	draw him." And Saint	8, 746/ 34
in body... which the	Father	of our Savior, that	8, 756/ 5
to call God our	Father	; so that in respect	8, 756/ 19
also we cry, "Abba!	Father	!" Upon which words, even	8, 756/ 25
to call God our	Father	... and by the same	8, 757/ 7
to call God our	Father	, and in that it	8, 757/ 20

bad that his own	father	accursed him. And as	8, 777/ 8
me but if my	Father	draw him." And whoso	8, 782/ 12
begetting of his own	father	that is to say	8, 785/ 27
begetting of his own	father	... and every man well	8, 799/ 3
grandfather to beget his	father	: this man must needs	8, 799/ 5
begetting of his own	father	I trow Tyndale shall	8, 818/ 38
begetting of his own	father	. And so lieth Tyndale's	8, 819/ 11
begetting of his own	father	; and whereas he "feeleth	8, 826/ 19
me but if my	Father	draw him"; nor no	8, 841/ 8
present it to his	Father	bright and smooth, without	8, 855/ 15
cometh from God the	Father	through the sweet blood	8, 861/ 16
her sin to the	Father	of heaven... which is	8, 861/ 21
honor of our heavenly	Father	. Therefore inventeth she none	8, 875/ 24
the person of the	Father	after this manner. As	8, 881/ 17
returning again to his	Father	... of whose going forth	8, 881/ 32
going forth from the	Father	, and returning again to	8, 881/ 33
returning again to the	Father	, writeth the prophet David	8, 881/ 33
it please you, good	Father	Barnes, while ye depart	8, 884/ 38
were likely to say, "	Father	Barnes, this same scripture	8, 887/ 14
to say again, "Verily,	Father	Barnes, here ye bring	8, 890/ 22
false. And therefore, good	Father	Barnes, " will she say	8, 891/ 7
within. "And therefore, good	Father	Barnes, I would have	8, 891/ 20
I am sure, good	Father	Barnes, that when ye	8, 891/ 28
in such case, our	Father	in heaven, so mighty	8, 893/ 5
them. "And verily, good	Father	Barnes, it seemeth that	8, 893/ 13
say again, "Yea, verily,	Father	Barnes, well-favoredly, for so	8, 893/ 32
I remember me now,	Father	Barnes, another thing. Ye	8, 895/ 9
expounders of Scripture, till	Father	Barnes can give her	8, 896/ 21
say, "By Saint Malkin,	Father	Barnes, all your tokens	8, 896/ 35
at the leastwise: "Why,	Father	Barnes, when God calleth	8, 897/ 35
wrong. In good faith,	Father	Barnes, I take God	8, 899/ 4
will undone. "But surely,	Father	Barnes, as I told	8, 899/ 37
courteous warning? "Now, good	Father	Barnes, " would his halting	8, 901/ 6
not. In good faith,	Father	Barnes, methinketh therefore that	8, 901/ 16
I remember me, lo,	Father	Barnes, upon another thing	8, 901/ 18
at all. And thus,	Father	Barnes, taking your secret	8, 902/ 2
see now that you,	Father	Barnes, that were once	8, 903/ 10
conclude, "If it be,	Father	Barnes, such an unknown	8, 903/ 19
some unknown church: yet,	Father	Barnes, by your own	8, 904/ 36
be thence. And therefore,	Father	Barnes, in good faith	8, 905/ 15
Rachel... or as his	father	, Isaac, did in weening	8, 916/ 25
honor of our heavenly	Father	. Therefore inventeth she none	8, 929/ 36
which as a merciful	father	suffereth our substance to	8, 968/ 25
affirmeth purgatory against young	Father	Frith, and affirmeth also	8, 969/ 9
For as our reverend	father	Saint Bernard, writing of	8, 989/ 31
by the most reverend	father	in God Albericus, bishop	8, 990/ 8
cured." Then the reverend	father	the bishop of Carnotensis	8, 991/ 5
the sending of the	Father	and the working of	8, 1009/ 9
the kingdom to his	Father	, then shall God have	8, 1009/ 29
shall come in his	Father's	glory with his angels	8, 687/ 1

had abominably misused his	father's	wife. Whose restitution whereof	8, 758/ 20
had abused his own	father's	wife. For thus he	8, 920/ 19
which defiled his own	father's	bed as did Reuben	8, 1021/ 17
none such fathers as	Father-Friar	Luther is, and as	8, 979/ 9
Luther is, and as	Father-Friar	Huessgen is, that beget	8, 979/ 9
comfortless, nor like children	fatherless	, but would himself be	8, 938/ 5
will not leave you	fatherless	; but I will send	8, 999/ 14
assemblies of holy, virtuous	fathers	have in old time	8, 586/ 4
many virtuous old holy	fathers	as they were that	8, 586/ 15
saints, and call them "	fathers	"; but we lay for	8, 624/ 18
they cry unto you, "	Fathers	! Fathers!" we cry unto	8, 624/ 21
cry unto you, "Fathers!	Fathers	!" we cry unto you	8, 624/ 21
be believed than those	fathers	!" Here is, lo, a	8, 624/ 22
whom we call the "	fathers	" be better to be	8, 624/ 29
was wrought, and their	fathers	so graceless and so	8, 624/ 35
the hearts of the	fathers	unto their children." That	8, 648/ 17
as was in their	fathers	Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob	8, 648/ 20
righteous; and with those	fathers	shall he give the	8, 648/ 26
faith of the old	fathers	. And so he saith	8, 649/ 6
the hearts of the	fathers	unto the children, with	8, 704/ 2
that the "old" holy	fathers	have been of, in	8, 704/ 4
the children and the	fathers	all into one? Surely	8, 704/ 6
ever their old holy	fathers	this fifteen hundred years	8, 704/ 8
that all the old	fathers	were like the false	8, 704/ 9
all the old holy	fathers	commonly called the mother	8, 725/ 4
the faith of their	fathers	and of the whole	8, 822/ 8
instant prayer of the	fathers	or godfathers of the	8, 822/ 30
bring with him the	fathers	, out of limbo. But	8, 881/ 21
was made by holy	fathers	(for in Saint Cyprian's	8, 943/ 21
tradition of the old	fathers	, the whole Catholic Church	8, 967/ 17
the tradition of the	fathers	, and the common observance	8, 969/ 24
was made by holy	fathers	(for in Saint Cyprian's	8, 978/ 34
then were those "holy	fathers	," that Barnes saith added	8, 979/ 6
communionem," some wholly carnal	fathers	. Well, be it so	8, 979/ 7
they were none such	fathers	as Father-Friar Luther is	8, 979/ 9
not pray for their	fathers'	souls nor do penance	8, 630/ 15
nor pray for their	fathers'	souls, nor be bound	8, 826/ 27
foolish disour, for the	fault	of the man to	8, 579/ 36
and findeth yet more	fault	in that men are	8, 582/ 22
in that point, the	fault	that Tyndale, Wycliffe, and	8, 586/ 10
not this a great	fault	that Friar Tuck may	8, 586/ 21
informed of a bishop's	fault	, hath, as by divers	8, 586/ 28
that thing for a	fault	which were indeed so	8, 591/ 11
But what were the	fault	of an evil pope	8, 597/ 1
taketh it as a	fault	for the time and	8, 711/ 24
things as Tyndale findeth	fault	with, expounding the Scripture	8, 714/ 12
the elects through the	fault	of their frail "members	8, 725/ 32
to lay his own	fault	to other folk. Good	8, 740/ 26
grow to the same	fault	, and blame himself and	8, 766/ 4
way have but one	fault	for twain. For now	8, 766/ 8

doth nor can find	fault	. And if he say	8, 766/ 23
men do amiss what	fault	, therefore, findeth he now	8, 784/ 22
that was a foul	fault	, for then was he	8, 789/ 8
here say that the	fault	which Saint Peter found	8, 796/ 31
Magus was not the	fault	that Tyndale findeth with	8, 796/ 32
see well, taketh this	fault	of ours for as	8, 796/ 35
fall in the same	fault	, he teacheth them now	8, 801/ 16
that I found no	fault	, nor nothing objected against	8, 814/ 7
Church and found no	fault	in that saying when	8, 827/ 7
Friar Barnes findeth no	fault	, do not only nothing	8, 836/ 25
bold to find any	fault	in any man of	8, 844/ 25
Peter may find no	fault	in him. And then	8, 844/ 33
himself may find no	fault	with them. Now, first	8, 848/ 6
himself could find no	fault	in them. But truly	8, 851/ 5
Peter can find no	fault	in them then is	8, 851/ 14
Peter could find no	fault	therein... and that as	8, 852/ 25
Peter might find no	fault	among them? I cannot	8, 853/ 27
Peter may find no	fault	with them. Lo, thus	8, 857/ 14
and no man findeth	fault	with Lyra for so	8, 858/ 21
saying... but we find	fault	with Friar Barnes for	8, 858/ 22
Peter may find no	fault	with them. For this	8, 858/ 31
forward and findeth that	fault	with himself... Barnes But	8, 859/ 4
Peter can find no	fault	in them. Lo, thus	8, 860/ 1
Peter may find no	fault	in any of them	8, 863/ 8
Peter may find no	fault	in any of them	8, 863/ 21
Peter may find no	fault	), objecting against himself the	8, 864/ 12
Peter might find no	fault	in her, he beguiled	8, 865/ 1
Peter to find any	fault	in her." For I	8, 865/ 4
Peter may find no	fault	in them... though she	8, 871/ 31
I could find no	fault	. But marry, sir, that	8, 898/ 11
bring in some other	fault	yet found further in	8, 902/ 14
Peter may find no	fault	in her. Now, whereas	8, 905/ 30
no man findeth any	fault	with Lyra, neither to	8, 911/ 15
was infected with that	fault	... and therefore was it	8, 933/ 16
findeth a special high	fault	with it, for because	8, 934/ 10
findeth in such a	fault	have great advantage temporal	8, 944/ 14
thereat and find no	fault	therein. This man, I	8, 944/ 15
wise offended by the	fault	and sin that he	8, 944/ 23
not utter his brother's	fault	unto any one more	8, 948/ 15
damned without his own	fault	, whatsoever they say. Then	8, 998/ 36
Peter might find no	fault	in him (which only	8, 1028/ 5
a holy man and	faultless	, and therefore meet to	8, 652/ 35
since the man hath	faults	enough beside... I will	8, 580/ 13
behalf: that if the	faults	for which he railleth	8, 580/ 14
other spiritual officers. Whose	faults	if they be such	8, 586/ 24
amiss, repent when their	faults	be told them. The	8, 587/ 24
as soon as "their	faults	be told them," but	8, 587/ 36
not ever hear their	faults	told them at the	8, 588/ 2
this: that all their	faults	come but of frailty	8, 589/ 7
knowledge of their own	faults	ye may be sure	8, 591/ 3

themselves perceive not their	faults	for faults... till they	8, 591/ 9
not their faults for	faults	... till they hear the	8, 591/ 9
wot that all the	faults	of the people for	8, 610/ 24
readers, of all these	faults	that they falsely lay	8, 638/ 9
Tyndale and his fellows	faults	enough, so great and	8, 642/ 19
when they would find	faults	that were none... then	8, 642/ 26
to find and rebuke	faults	... and also because he	8, 652/ 36
by God to rebuke	faults	; whereas these men be	8, 652/ 37
to rebuke other men's	faults	... nor be not sent	8, 653/ 1
tell other folk their	faults	before he mend his	8, 765/ 22
the better behold his	faults	, and the more to	8, 766/ 1
of them findeth many	faults	, too, and biddeth them	8, 852/ 34
Paul did find more	faults	than one among them	8, 853/ 29
because she acknowledgeth her	faults	. Here must we consider	8, 866/ 22
unlearned women too, such	faults	as neither Friar Barnes	8, 902/ 16
should not lay the	faults	of the naughty parts	8, 932/ 17
them to amend their	faults	to whom did Saint	8, 1017/ 29
whereas these men be	faulty	and filthy themselves, and	8, 652/ 37
and divided commonly the	faulty	from the flock, and	8, 1008/ 15
can hope for any	favor	, grace, or pardon at	8, 581/ 29
by miracles declared his	favor	against those that expound	8, 621/ 15
indeed... but also for	favor	of their false heresies	8, 684/ 1
heretics being in God's	favor	as far above all	8, 723/ 17
look on it, for	favor	of the sect, cannot	8, 743/ 23
nor show him any	favor	then I asked him	8, 814/ 26
do, and forsake your	favor	so foolishly." "Well," quoth	8, 815/ 11
never stand in God's	favor	and be saved... witnessing	8, 822/ 3
never so well in	favor	, and never so great	8, 826/ 4
continued in God's former	favor	by very, true Christian	8, 853/ 25
were out of Christ's	favor	, was not yet out	8, 856/ 30
I had for the	favor	of the sects... and	8, 902/ 34
under color of bearing	favor	to the good, virtuous	8, 911/ 24
done in commendation and	favor	of them... who can	8, 967/ 23
find me good and	favorable	... and said that for	8, 814/ 11
he should find me	favorable	... but I feared that	8, 814/ 15
or else because he	avored	Friar Huessgen, because his	8, 661/ 32
make some whom he	avored	causeless... to be taught	8, 898/ 34
a Christian purpose, and	avored	the name and faith	8, 924/ 22
Bernard was from the	favoring	of Friar Barnes' heresies	8, 988/ 26
hath good cause to	fear	for his own part	8, 580/ 30
till the very "cold	fear	of death" come. And	8, 588/ 6
so near the cold	fear	of death that they	8, 588/ 12
far from all other	fear	may stand yet under	8, 591/ 26
good... so may the	fear	of infamy, dishonor, and	8, 591/ 28
respect whosoever lacketh... no	fear	of slander or dread	8, 592/ 5
now God will, I	fear	, find out yet some	8, 610/ 31
yet we may well	fear	in all our good	8, 634/ 3
and for all that	fear	, hope well and pray	8, 634/ 5
flesh without bread, for	fear	of breeding worms in	8, 641/ 9
me God, I verily	fear	they shall fall unto	8, 664/ 25

threatened and put in	fear	of oppression, yet was	8, 671/ 21
shall not need to	fear	but they shall do	8, 699/ 3
well deny it, for	fear	that it will be	8, 745/ 32
it gladly, not for	fear	but for love... since	8, 756/ 16
Jews were but in	fear	and bondage therefore saith	8, 756/ 20
they be worthy? I	fear	me the turning of	8, 790/ 3
great necessity, or for	fear	of famine, but for	8, 793/ 4
shall not need to	fear	us from the belief	8, 794/ 32
shall not need to	fear	. For if we may	8, 795/ 17
shall not need to	fear	. For Tyndale useth none	8, 797/ 8
to the Philippians: "With	fear	and trembling work your	8, 840/ 31
merits, but stand in	fear	of their imperfect working	8, 841/ 16
far out of all	fear	of reproof that the	8, 866/ 12
say true, for any	fear	of your gargoye face	8, 866/ 14
hath learned not to	fear	the contumelies of the	8, 875/ 30
sure, but might well	fear	that though I see	8, 880/ 1
in some doubt and	fear	lest the faith that	8, 883/ 35
she might not, for	fear	of her husband's loss	8, 886/ 21
be driven away for	fear	of persecution yea, or	8, 887/ 2
and with the less	fear	, take that the false	8, 894/ 35
have it found, for	fear	of something that would	8, 910/ 16
not bring forth for	fear	of angering his evangelical	8, 917/ 27
Barnes bring in for	fear	of Tyndale, which would	8, 918/ 11
in the face for	fear	that these his false	8, 918/ 25
fit of fury, for	fear	of breeding some impostume	8, 921/ 11
a thing out of	fear	. For while they must	8, 922/ 10
Salisbury... providing that, for	fear	of a rain, the	8, 924/ 15
hath learned not to	fear	the contumelies of the	8, 930/ 4
hath learned not to	fear	the contumelies of the	8, 952/ 30
be run away for	fear	of persecution. But Saint	8, 952/ 35
heresies, should be by	fear	refrained, and by force	8, 955/ 20
right faith... rather, for	fear	and pain here temporal	8, 955/ 23
For many which by	fear	and force begin a	8, 955/ 25
of wisdom is the	fear	of God" for which	8, 955/ 30
he bade his apostles	fear	him that might not	8, 955/ 31
off their habit, for	fear	of worldly shame. By	8, 988/ 36
But as though he	feared	yet, for all his	8, 775/ 23
me favorable... but I	feared	that his answers were	8, 814/ 15
spotted, and so sore	feared	reproof that at the	8, 866/ 9
of his way, and	feared	to go thither." Now	8, 991/ 19
in earth, when he	feareth	not to make mocks	8, 583/ 3
of the Altar, and	feareth	, and trembleth, and giveth	8, 788/ 1
in the air, and	feareth	not (like one that	8, 788/ 7
play with them; nor	feareth	to mock the Sacrament	8, 788/ 11
pure but that he	feareth	for them and biddeth	8, 852/ 31
Tyndale's head falleth that	fearful	word of Christ, "He	8, 616/ 22
people, more dangerous and	fearful	than to be compelled	8, 946/ 27
Saint Augustine's reason by	fearing	him that the Jews	8, 690/ 14
came at me, Necton,	fearing	that Webbe might hap	8, 813/ 36
man of God), somewhat	fearing	lest that miracle of	8, 991/ 7

made of a great	feast	, supped them all up	8, 600/ 28
the patriarchs. To whose	feast	is gathered every man	8, 977/ 36
refuted clearly, this proper,	feat	invention and evasion of	8, 1031/ 23
the water from his	feathers	with such a shift	8, 1013/ 27
the twenty-third day of	February	, and set in in	8, 684/ 24
seed this flock is	fed	. Now look, then, upon	8, 727/ 16
Church hath been always	fed	from age to age	8, 727/ 17
were likely to be	fed	with the pleasant conversation	8, 884/ 33
wholesome food, to be	fed	with poison." But now	8, 892/ 8
as sick and as	feeble	as the synagogue then	8, 642/ 7
his answers were weak,	feeble	, and faint, and that	8, 741/ 23
fleshly sacrifices were too	feeble	of themselves to justify	8, 755/ 29
but an opinion faint,	feeble	, and fruitless then were	8, 762/ 28
and at another full	feeble	, yea, and fall away	8, 764/ 16
his matter, besides marvelous,	feeble	and weak. This chapter	8, 764/ 27
needs be weak and	feeble	... bring in the Turks	8, 767/ 12
is but faint and	feeble	, and soon gone again	8, 780/ 34
so faint and so	feeble	that it is so	8, 781/ 8
far they be too	feeble	and too few. And	8, 794/ 9
give over that false,	feeble	heresy which he was	8, 809/ 5
he calleth faint and	feeble	, unable either to last	8, 818/ 5
is truth, and so	feeble	a thing is falsehood	8, 902/ 19
his own part so	feeble	and so far unable	8, 904/ 18
to break your fond,	feeble	brains about it, against	8, 1004/ 7
of them that are	feeble	and sick." Our Savior	8, 1017/ 38
he be about of	feebleness	and frailty to commit	8, 821/ 31
tale is much the	feebler	. For else give we	8, 749/ 14
supporteth and strengtheneth the	feebler	, and the whole the	8, 1017/ 35
so much as to	feed	either horses or hogs	8, 649/ 35
hogs of hell shall	feed	upon and fill their	8, 714/ 1
seed and cockle to	feed	them. But weigh well	8, 728/ 20
therein and love to	feed	themselves thereupon be not	8, 832/ 16
and stronger meat must	feed	us and foster us	8, 892/ 5
might have recourse to	feed	her own child. "But	8, 892/ 17
that can and will	feed	us well, and will	8, 892/ 20
only our mother will	feed	us well, each of	8, 892/ 24
not bid Saint Peter	feed	his sheep? And did	8, 998/ 30
and chief shepherd to	feed	and govern his whole	8, 1010/ 19
his flock, and then	feed	them and govern them	8, 1012/ 6
if thou love me,	feed	thou my sheep." Lo	8, 1012/ 18
that is in heaven	feedeth	them." And thus it	8, 636/ 37
God careth for the	feeding	of all that ever	8, 637/ 1
his resurrection committed the	feeding	of his sheep," saith	8, 735/ 24
of death that they	feel	not one spark of	8, 588/ 12
and yet should ye	feel	none itch at all	8, 605/ 37
we were, and still	feel	and fumble about to	8, 645/ 5
with his "feeling faith"	feel	more in Luther's faith	8, 724/ 3
wrought and made them	feel	. Whereupon they came unto	8, 743/ 6
that maketh a man	feel	and know and work	8, 743/ 10
feeling, such as they	feel	when they burn their	8, 751/ 12

shall he make us	feel	that for a shift	8, 751/ 37
Tyndale, "and made them	feel	. Whereupon they came unto	8, 759/ 21
spirit, that maketh men	feel	and know and work	8, 760/ 32
mine heart that I	feel	it to be true	8, 771/ 5
heart they must needs	feel	at their own fingers'	8, 771/ 10
as no man can	feel	in his fellow... nor	8, 772/ 35
nor no man can	feel	in himself but he	8, 772/ 35
may well and easily	feel	for a false fumbling	8, 772/ 36
only that repent and	feel	that the Law is	8, 773/ 24
honored, and thereby they	feel	and perceive well enough	8, 775/ 10
them "that repent and	feel	that the Law is	8, 778/ 26
make every man to	feel	even at his fingers'	8, 785/ 13
alone... and if he	feel	any good mind, never	8, 786/ 18
therefore every man may	feel	that Tyndale hath brought	8, 796/ 3
for to see and	feel	, and so forth; and	8, 798/ 14
of Tyndale whether he	feel	written in his heart	8, 803/ 31
lest every man should	feel	the master of such	8, 804/ 4
he confess that he	feel	not his own faith	8, 804/ 5
to read them and	feel	them. For answer of	8, 804/ 38
answer him that they	feel	theirs to be true	8, 812/ 23
God... but, if he	feel	it written there indeed	8, 817/ 1
from the Catholic Church	feel	not all one faith	8, 817/ 16
necessary points of faith,	feel	each of them so	8, 817/ 17
fail, but he shall	feel	it in his heart	8, 818/ 12
such unfaithful "feeling" to	feel	the fire of hell	8, 826/ 32
Augustine. For except he	feel	better than Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 4
hath, cannot fail to	feel	Tyndale for a proud	8, 827/ 15
yet the more fully	feel	by this. For if	8, 827/ 16
that each of them	feel	other, and like well	8, 926/ 8
And thereby shall they	feel	, by their fleshly feeling	8, 926/ 11
answer, thou wottest and	feeleast	that it is true	8, 774/ 13
answer, thou wottest and	feeleast	it to be true	8, 801/ 23
believest it because thou	feeleast	it to be true	8, 802/ 27
Answer, thou wottest and	feeleast	it to be true	8, 802/ 33
yet he many times	feeleast	nothing of (as Tyndale	8, 666/ 33
for all that, always	feeleast	still that through the	8, 666/ 35
much alloweth it and	feeleast	it for invincible, waxeth	8, 676/ 4
what manner faith himself	feeleast	in his own heart	8, 746/ 8
and fully and sensibly	feeleast	it, as he feeleast	8, 751/ 7
feeleast it, as he	feeleast	the fire hot by	8, 751/ 7
finger. And as he	feeleast	it thus in himself	8, 751/ 9
will say that he	feeleast	himself in his own	8, 751/ 19
his honesty that he	feeleast	it indeed... reason requireth	8, 751/ 20
his fellows' hearts, how	feeleast	he? And therefore how	8, 751/ 24
feeling faith" which he	feeleast	that being once one	8, 758/ 1
that false fumbling faith	feeleast	that the Blessed Sacrament	8, 772/ 37
Tyndale's own "feeling faith"	feeleast	and affirmeth the same	8, 778/ 30
besides the faith that	feeleast	and worketh well, add	8, 784/ 21
manner of feeling himself	feeleast	there. But yet hath	8, 785/ 7
his fulsome "feeling faith,"	feeleast	a foul, filthy heap	8, 785/ 14

point that Tyndale's faith	feeleth	in his heart, the	8, 788/ 22
he believeth because he	feeleth	them written in his	8, 803/ 17
to say that he	feeleth	himself to have a	8, 804/ 1
is so that he	feeleth	and findeth in his	8, 804/ 25
strumpets of nuns; and	feeleth	also, by like feeling	8, 804/ 29
it only because he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 812/ 13
say but that he	feeleth	his to be true	8, 812/ 21
list, and say he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 812/ 28
tell us that he	feeleth	it true, and findeth	8, 812/ 36
he saith that he	feeleth	it written within his	8, 813/ 5
and find what he	feeleth	written there. But, now	8, 816/ 24
us ween that he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 816/ 29
all Christendom but he	feeleth	and findeth written by	8, 816/ 34
own heart that Tyndale	feeleth	not that foul, filthy	8, 816/ 35
he doth... then he	feeleth	it scribbled and scraped	8, 817/ 2
Tyndale... but that he	feeleth	always still written with	8, 817/ 5
that each of them	feeleth	other and each of	8, 817/ 18
whereas Tyndale saith he "	feeleth	" that whosoever have his	8, 826/ 11
father; and whereas he "	feeleth	" that shrift is the	8, 826/ 20
his "feeling faith" also "	feeleth	" that folk should not	8, 826/ 26
like, the Catholic Church	feeleth	nothing; nor no more	8, 826/ 30
of God, because he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 826/ 36
he say that himself	feeleth	a better faith than	8, 827/ 11
him, but because he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 827/ 25
Books, but because he	feeleth	it written in his	8, 827/ 28
the gift because he	feeleth	no contrary grudge at	8, 926/ 2
time... yet whensoever he	feeleth	after any fleshly motion	8, 926/ 2
findeth a nun that	feeleth	the like, and that	8, 926/ 7
man, by his inward	feeling	, not only known only	8, 575/ 11
farcing as his holy "	feeling	faith"ful folk are	8, 575/ 26
to himself by his "	feeling	faith," which yet he	8, 666/ 32
still that through the	feeling	faith which he once	8, 666/ 35
that himself with his "	feeling	faith" feel more in	8, 724/ 3
by Tyndale, through the "	feeling	faith" every man knoweth	8, 729/ 17
historical faith and a	feeling	faith. More Lo, good	8, 741/ 16
faiths, "historical faith" and "	feeling	faith," he will in	8, 741/ 27
faith again. And a	feeling	faith is as if	8, 742/ 10
her, but with a	feeling	faith... so that she	8, 742/ 20
contrary. But of a	feeling	faith it is written	8, 742/ 28
opinion, but a sure	feeling	... and therefore ever fruitful	8, 742/ 32
either had no such	feeling	or else a false	8, 744/ 33
or else a false	feeling	and was beguiled. And	8, 744/ 34
the Church unto his "	feeling	faith" by which he	8, 745/ 26
he playeth by his "	feeling	faith" as his fellows	8, 745/ 29
his Maupertuis of his "	feeling	faith"... in which though	8, 746/ 5
Tyndale call this a "	feeling	faith" yet were his	8, 748/ 32
in the faith, a "	feeling	faith" also. And thereby	8, 748/ 34
the second part his "	feeling	faith," which is, he	8, 749/ 32
experience of his own	feeling	. And with this "feeling	8, 750/ 2
feeling. And with this "	feeling	faith" believeth he the	8, 750/ 2

man believeth with the "	feeling	" faith that the fire	8, 750/ 5
their own sure, secret	feeling	, such as they feel	8, 751/ 12
yet that the like	feeling	is also in all	8, 751/ 24
in that matter such	feeling	for his own faith	8, 751/ 28
must prove us this "	feeling	" faith... at the leastwise	8, 751/ 35
heresies, not any true	feeling	faith, but a false	8, 752/ 1
seem to prove his "	feeling	faith" by Scripture; and	8, 752/ 3
he saith... Of the	feeling	faith it is written	8, 752/ 5
opinion, but a sure	feeling	... and therefore ever fruitful	8, 752/ 9
he proveth us his "	feeling	faith" of all his	8, 752/ 17
faith but also the	feeling	faith, of such a	8, 754/ 6
of such a manner	feeling	as himself hath declared	8, 754/ 6
of any such manner	feeling	; and therefore doth that	8, 754/ 12
his purpose of his "	feeling	faith." Besides this, ye	8, 754/ 13
that Tyndale putteth this "	feeling	faith" to be the	8, 754/ 14
was spoken of the "	feeling	faith" of all elects	8, 754/ 20
a proof of his "	feeling	faith." Ye perceive here	8, 757/ 3
Tyndale's purpose concerning his "	feeling	faith"; but being understood	8, 757/ 36
and destroy all his "	feeling	faith" which he feeleth	8, 758/ 1
but historical faith. For	feeling	faith could it not	8, 759/ 19
Samaria had any such	feeling	faith as Tyndale described	8, 760/ 15
to say, such a	feeling	faith that could never	8, 760/ 17
an example of his	feeling	faith that he teacheth	8, 760/ 24
had they not his	feeling	faith. Now, if he	8, 760/ 26
they had such a	feeling	faith that never could	8, 760/ 33
there were any such	feeling	faith in any church	8, 761/ 8
elects and have the	feeling	faith, nor any man	8, 761/ 13
must needs have the	feeling	faith, for this only	8, 761/ 15
faith, and not the	feeling	faith." Now, where is	8, 762/ 11
must needs have the	feeling	faith, because they spoke	8, 762/ 12
all, or finally his	feeling	faith failed and fell	8, 762/ 16
their belief was a	feeling	faith that never could	8, 762/ 18
of "historical faith" and "	feeling	faith" by the example	8, 762/ 21
the men had the	feeling	faith because they spoke	8, 762/ 25
that they have the	feeling	faith till they bring	8, 762/ 31
of "historical faith" and "	feeling	faith," whereupon finally dependeth	8, 762/ 36
needs be such a	feeling	faith as he describeth	8, 763/ 3
must be such a	feeling	faith as he assigneth	8, 763/ 14
should be any such	feeling	faith as Tyndale only	8, 764/ 12
belief without any other	feeling	than believing only, for	8, 764/ 14
this chapter of his "	feeling	faith," bringing no proof	8, 764/ 19
should be such a	feeling	faith, he telleth us	8, 764/ 23
I have none other	feeling	than because a man	8, 765/ 2
I have none other	feeling	that lechery is sin	8, 765/ 3
For I have a	feeling	faith. For, whatsoever I	8, 771/ 4
not be but the	feeling	faith of his false	8, 771/ 9
and proving of his "	feeling	faith," brought them to	8, 771/ 13
an unknown kind of "	feeling	faith" as no man	8, 772/ 34
confirmation of his false	feeling	faith, he knitteth up	8, 773/ 10
a little farther his "	feeling	faith," and upon his	8, 776/ 24

abominable deeds Tyndale's own "	feeling	faith" feeleth and affirmeth	8, 778/ 30
his elects having his "	feeling	faith" may and do	8, 778/ 31
that with his own "	feeling	faith" all manner abomination	8, 779/ 2
himself for his own "	feeling	faith"... not alone, but	8, 779/ 11
and is therefore a	feeling	faith that can never	8, 781/ 3
every man to my	feeling	faith, that is both	8, 783/ 32
of faith that is	feeling	, and worketh well, and	8, 784/ 18
by reason of the	feeling	cannot but work well	8, 784/ 18
that for lack of	feeling	worketh not? Considering also	8, 784/ 20
evasion of his own "	feeling	faith," on which he	8, 785/ 5
see what manner of	feeling	himself feeleth there. But	8, 785/ 7
heart, with his fulsome "	feeling	faith," feeleth a foul	8, 785/ 14
is, that for his "	feeling	faith" saith that he	8, 785/ 20
Tyndale teacheth such a "	feeling	faith" as no faith	8, 785/ 24
spring out of the "	feeling	faith"... and yet be	8, 785/ 31
have come into the	feeling	of that false faith	8, 786/ 2
that he teacheth his "	feeling	faith," only, to serve	8, 786/ 8
I say that Tyndale's "	feeling	faith" is yet far	8, 787/ 20
as for his own "	feeling	faith," himself here clearly	8, 787/ 27
affirming that for the "	feeling	faith" he may do	8, 787/ 31
And secondly is his "	feeling	" faith worse than the	8, 787/ 35
yet is his faithless "	feeling	" faith far worse than	8, 788/ 13
and fellows of his "	feeling	faith"... he hath, pardie	8, 790/ 20
elects and had the "	feeling	faith" besides... and that	8, 795/ 2
they either had the "	feeling	faith" if none other	8, 795/ 13
lack of such a "	feeling	faith"... and therefore he	8, 795/ 24
children of Tyndale's own "	feeling	" faith. And therefore every	8, 796/ 2
For without the very "	feeling	faith," no repentance can	8, 797/ 12
he might get his	feeling	faith... what counsel would	8, 798/ 4
come to the very	feeling	belief... the poor man	8, 798/ 16
elects and have his "	feeling	faith," such plain, evident	8, 801/ 17
the proof of their "	feeling	faith" that no man	8, 801/ 18
Church, but by his "	feeling	faith." Now is it	8, 802/ 5
that high point of	feeling	faith by which he	8, 803/ 26
feeleth also, by like	feeling	faith, that good works	8, 804/ 29
rewarded in heaven; and	feeling	also, by the same	8, 804/ 30
by the same false	feeling	faith, that in the	8, 804/ 31
he had not the	feeling	faith written by the	8, 805/ 10
these articles of his "	feeling	faith" that good Christian	8, 806/ 2
goeth first and the "	feeling	faith" cometh after. Therefore	8, 810/ 6
him only to his "	feeling	faith"... and, as Tyndale	8, 812/ 12
faith by his only	feeling	... may not the Turks	8, 812/ 18
himself sure with his "	feeling	faith" against all redargution	8, 816/ 21
But yet, if the	feeling	of all good men	8, 817/ 4
definition also) the very,	feeling	faith written in their	8, 817/ 13
easily see that their	feeling	faiths so dissonant among	8, 817/ 26
historical" faith and a "	feeling	" faith, so that every	8, 817/ 34
either historical faith or	feeling	faith. Now, "historical" faith	8, 817/ 36
is to wit, the "	feeling	" faith, he saith is	8, 818/ 7
therefore that is a	feeling	faith. For he that	8, 818/ 9

his heart... and that	feeling	thereof shall of necessity	8, 818/ 13
without any other, further, "	feeling	" faith, or not. If	8, 818/ 23
working without any farther	feeling	should he not be	8, 818/ 31
do well... and the	feeling	faith that Tyndale speaketh	8, 818/ 35
story faith, infound the	feeling	faith thereto, except the	8, 819/ 4
the getting of the	feeling	faith which only faith	8, 819/ 9
more to infound the	feeling	faith into him, notwithstanding	8, 819/ 14
at any time, that	feeling	faith in all them	8, 819/ 18
hath always forthwith the	feeling	faith also, though he	8, 819/ 21
add and infound the	feeling	faith himself, supplying by	8, 819/ 28
between historical faith and	feeling	faith. For then every	8, 819/ 34
both "historical" faith and "	feeling	" faith, never maketh mention	8, 820/ 15
the considering of his "	feeling	" faith, a little appose	8, 820/ 20
of faith or new	feeling	of their former faith	8, 820/ 28
baptism they had the	feeling	faith infoundeth... then followeth	8, 820/ 36
to baptism hath the	feeling	faith too... since that	8, 821/ 1
Tyndale, none but the	feeling	faith. And then be	8, 821/ 3
fail in his perfect	feeling	faith I cannot, as	8, 821/ 12
deeds" and such perfect	feeling	faith may both abide	8, 821/ 14
by Tyndale, either the	feeling	faith or else the	8, 821/ 27
faith or else the	feeling	of the faith, while	8, 821/ 28
is sure of the	feeling	faith, how many sins	8, 821/ 30
historical faith or the	feeling	faith? For faith have	8, 822/ 2
historical faith or the	feeling	faith? Not the historical	8, 822/ 15
Tyndale's own tale, the	feeling	faith. For more kinds	8, 822/ 17
infoundeth into some the	feeling	faith... that is to	8, 822/ 24
Tyndale, "none but the	feeling	faith"; ergo, by Tyndale	8, 823/ 4
ergo, by Tyndale, the	feeling	faith it is whereof	8, 823/ 4
by Tyndale's tale, the	feeling	faith: now will Tyndale	8, 823/ 7
none other than very "	feeling	faith," since he putteth	8, 823/ 35
child hath thereby the	feeling	faith (if Tyndale tell	8, 824/ 4
by Tyndale's tale, the	feeling	faith. Now ye will	8, 824/ 14
have by God the	feeling	faith infoundeth. Now shall	8, 824/ 17
Tyndale saith by the	feeling	faith, everyone that hath	8, 824/ 26
which his foolish, false	feeling	faith hath wrapped him	8, 824/ 31
by his tale, the	feeling	faith, and therefore are	8, 824/ 35
the elects, having the	feeling	faith, be the very	8, 824/ 36
Tyndale hath by his "	feeling	faith" suddenly brought his	8, 825/ 9
Christian reader, as for "	feeling	faith," if he mean	8, 825/ 11
of the contrary... this	feeling	faith is in the	8, 825/ 13
he mean by his "	feeling	faith" any further surety	8, 825/ 18
he mean by his "	feeling	faith" any pleasure or	8, 825/ 29
heat of charity, this	feeling	is the feeling of	8, 825/ 30
this feeling is the	feeling	of those other two	8, 825/ 31
two virtues not the	feeling	of the bare belief	8, 825/ 31
plainly appeareth. And this	feeling	, both concerning hope and	8, 825/ 35
those heretics have, or	feeling	of any affection... it	8, 826/ 1
so, finally, any manner	feeling	that aught is... the	8, 826/ 9
that whosoever have his "	feeling	faith" may do many	8, 826/ 12
bread; and whereas his "	feeling	faith" also "feeeth" that	8, 826/ 25

time, for such unfaithful "	feeling	" to feel the fire	8, 826/ 32
to what end Tyndale's "	feeling	faith" is come... with	8, 826/ 33
this process of his "	feeling	faith," he answereth nothing	8, 827/ 3
and woman that any	feeling	hath, cannot fail to	8, 827/ 14
childhood must have the	feeling	faith... and then were	8, 827/ 21
you clearly Tyndale's false "	feeling	faith," and avoided his	8, 828/ 13
it out by the	feeling	when he falleth in	8, 850/ 34
not by seeing or	feeling	, as we do the	8, 861/ 4
God's election and a "	feeling	" faith that can (as	8, 870/ 22
each other for their	feeling	faith... then may they	8, 926/ 9
feel, by their fleshly	feeling	faith, that they two	8, 926/ 11
not by seeing or	feeling	, as we do the	8, 974/ 19
not by seeing or	feeling	, as men know a	8, 974/ 26
also by sight and	feeling	known, as well as	8, 974/ 34
did by sight and	feeling	know his manhood, and	8, 975/ 3
by sight, hearing, and	feeling	, as we know drapers	8, 975/ 5
but hath, instead of	feeling-faithful	folk, brought us forth	8, 575/ 24
shall we lack no	feeling-faithful	wretches, but ye shall	8, 819/ 24
in their hearts so	feelingly	that thereby they perceived	8, 744/ 31
us further, that they	feelingly	and faithfully believed his	8, 760/ 25
wed nuns: all these "	feelings	," and many such others	8, 826/ 29
be pardoned, and their	fees	paid, and themselves set	8, 848/ 32
this side from our	feet	, it should finally rest	8, 605/ 7
to look to his	feet	at all he cannot	8, 655/ 31
the paths of his	feet	and follow; yea, though	8, 718/ 1
the paths of his	feet	and follow; yea, though	8, 725/ 9
they find out his	feet	. . . ." These words walk, lo	8, 725/ 11
her hands, or her	feet	, or her head, or	8, 845/ 19
the dust of your	feet	at your parting, in	8, 882/ 32
and incestuous lechery! Finally,	feign	they not false glosses	8, 640/ 15
therein might the Manichaeans	feign	themselves his matches, and	8, 744/ 29
be objected that I	feign	such a church as	8, 859/ 6
his own brain to	feign	it as logicians feign	8, 859/ 27
feign it as logicians	feign	(saith he) the second	8, 859/ 28
which false shrews would	feign	themselves to be merchants	8, 877/ 2
since the same is	feigned	, what good can he	8, 591/ 7
of the people with	feigned	words, as Peter warned	8, 614/ 3
speaketh of avarice and	feigned	words as for feigned	8, 628/ 7
feigned words as for	feigned	words, they use none	8, 628/ 7
if plain false be	feigned	; as appeareth by their	8, 628/ 8
set up a false,	feigned	sense of allegories when	8, 634/ 23
the Scripture with "false," "	feigned	" allegories this is falsely	8, 635/ 23
of heretics and false,	feigned	faith of hypocrites, are	8, 648/ 36
of heretics and false,	feigned	faith of hypocrites, are	8, 654/ 11
of heretics and false,	feigned	faith of hypocrites, are	8, 660/ 25
calleth it, a "false,	feigned	faith of hypocrites"... and	8, 662/ 25
heretics" and this "false,	feigned	faith of hypocrites" be	8, 662/ 28
Tyndale calleth false and	feigned	... whereas they being departed	8, 663/ 15
come away from the "	feigned	faith" of ours. And	8, 664/ 3
all saints. They have	feigned	false books, and put	8, 706/ 37

but such as were	feigned	gospels and fables... which	8, 710/ 36
some such false and	feigned	stories remain and taken	8, 711/ 4
and saith, "They have	feigned	false books and put	8, 712/ 2
all others are utterly	feigned	and false, both by	8, 745/ 9
by the reason of	feigned	holiness... but she is	8, 857/ 19
because they may be	feigned	by hypocrisy... but the	8, 880/ 13
fruit, and these false,	feigned	mothers, out of the	8, 892/ 28
of them by false,	feigned	words. For he was	8, 989/ 28
of God... and she	feigneth	not, nor dreameth, any	8, 875/ 20
of God... and she	feigneth	not, nor dreameth, any	8, 929/ 32
us. But this he	feigneth	to make it seem	8, 963/ 16
traditions of their own	feigning	. And they had put	8, 609/ 30
men flee from children,	feigning	themselves afraid of them	8, 788/ 10
Holy Church, some false,	feigning	hypocrite that is a	8, 894/ 2
final salvation and endless	felicity	... or else the election	8, 848/ 14
God were dead... they	fell	to idolatry immediately, as	8, 609/ 16
called William Hutchins. Berengarius	fell	first into that false	8, 661/ 13
revoked that heresy, and	fell	from that heresy into	8, 661/ 18
William Hutchins, which first	fell	to the second heresy	8, 661/ 27
name was Hutchins... he	fell	in that point from	8, 661/ 33
worst, and from that	fell	to less evil: this	8, 662/ 2
that when these folk	fell	once to these horrible	8, 664/ 19
that Lucifer, when he	fell	from thence, left still	8, 673/ 1
Christ, where the Israelites	fell	from God and were	8, 691/ 11
well, and afterward yet	fell	away... as did almost	8, 761/ 21
too, sometime and yet	fell	after to naught, as	8, 761/ 29
feeling faith failed and	fell	away? Whereupon it followeth	8, 762/ 16
Julian the Apostate, which	fell	forthwith from the faith	8, 808/ 11
his books before... and	fell	in a secret agreement	8, 813/ 32
it... then down he	fell	upon his marrowbones, and	8, 814/ 33
God, the Holy Ghost	fell	down on them all	8, 873/ 36
Peter the Holy Ghost	fell	down on them all	8, 880/ 20
a fury when he	fell	into this rage... the	8, 921/ 6
punishment of God, many	fell	sick and many died	8, 1017/ 28
and those that after	fell	to him, were, if	8, 1025/ 17
him, but Tyndale's own	fellow	Friar Barnes, too yet	8, 576/ 33
and namely, as Tyndale's	fellow	Brightwell saith (whom some	8, 631/ 11
it seemeth, some such	fellow	began to sow such	8, 635/ 12
had Tyndale nor any	fellow	of his been able	8, 642/ 24
God is a good	fellow	, " and "As good a	8, 664/ 27
by such a foolish	fellow	as this is... which	8, 679/ 32
Saint John the Baptist's	fellow	, and all his companions	8, 721/ 8
every one contrarieth his	fellow	in great articles of	8, 728/ 11
to believe this lewd	fellow	in the remnant alike	8, 741/ 3
can feel in his	fellow	... nor no man can	8, 772/ 35
she were the better	fellow	." Thus would, I ween	8, 790/ 15
If some such good	fellow	would now beseech Tyndale	8, 798/ 3
a man with his	fellow	... but each of them	8, 808/ 22
master Luther and his	fellow	Tyndale do, that no	8, 849/ 21
and not every lewd	fellow	to jest and rail	8, 911/ 13

uncontrolled, while every lewd	fellow	might construe the Scripture	8, 911/ 29
not of Christ." This	fellow	cometh forth with a	8, 919/ 23
only as a faithless	fellow	, but also as a	8, 1026/ 7
say, leave off this	fellow's	foolish apishness, and all	8, 833/ 14
carried away with the	fellow's	fond railing from the	8, 862/ 31
and to their own	fellows	, too; and every man	8, 575/ 11
Tyndale and his fond	fellows	be, against so many	8, 586/ 14
let him and his	fellows	see whether the priest	8, 597/ 24
the rabble of their	fellows	, for open and plain	8, 627/ 6
them, putting out his	fellows	such as will be	8, 638/ 15
such other heretics, his	fellows	, unto the person of	8, 642/ 3
against him and his	fellows	are such "blind reasons	8, 642/ 5
than Tyndale and his	fellows	have now to say	8, 642/ 13
if Tyndale and his	fellows	had been there then	8, 642/ 16
when he with his	fellows	would have rebuked the	8, 642/ 17
in Tyndale and his	fellows	faults enough, so great	8, 642/ 19
help of all his	fellows	, answer the same things	8, 643/ 36
that himself and his	fellows	depart from the Catholic	8, 649/ 7
so, himself and his	fellows	, because they depart from	8, 649/ 16
that himself and his	fellows	could not be the	8, 649/ 21
of himself and his	fellows	to Christ and his	8, 650/ 2
for sin... but these	fellows	keep still their own	8, 653/ 15
Luther, and all their	fellows	, since they be a	8, 655/ 24
apostles," himself and his	fellows	go now to the	8, 658/ 30
and Tyndale and his	fellows	the contrary: Tyndale's own	8, 660/ 13
Tyndale and all his	fellows	heretics, and the known	8, 660/ 15
that Tyndale and his	fellows	and all these sundry	8, 670/ 35
Tyndale and all his	fellows	and all their sects	8, 671/ 6
as Lucifer and his	fellows	by pride first departed	8, 671/ 7
and Abiram, with their	fellows	, made a sect of	8, 671/ 12
daily found in his	fellows	and himself too, as	8, 685/ 25
further thing than his	fellows	, by some manner means	8, 695/ 6
that he and his	fellows	do now rebuke the	8, 697/ 2
one against all his	fellows	; which I will never	8, 717/ 3
and such others, his	fellows	, as take opinions against	8, 718/ 26
not err." But his	fellows	and he, since they	8, 719/ 3
he, "do all my	fellows	that are the elect	8, 721/ 2
of old our other	fellows	that are gone before	8, 721/ 4
and all his companions	fellows	with the old prophets	8, 721/ 8
of himself and his	fellows	, and holy Saint Augustine	8, 722/ 35
feeling faith" as his	fellows	do by their "remembrance	8, 745/ 29
the faith of his	fellows	... or else shall he	8, 751/ 36
not, as these beastly	fellows	do, teach folk to	8, 771/ 34
the words of his	fellows	and his master too	8, 776/ 26
the turning of Tyndale's	fellows	to the left side	8, 790/ 3
his evangelical brethren, and	fellows	of his "feeling faith	8, 790/ 20
upright among all his	fellows	, when he seeth well	8, 790/ 27
for some other, good	fellows	, as have been by	8, 797/ 36
Tyndale and his fond	fellows	will in the meanwhile	8, 811/ 15
that himself and his	fellows	, which he saith are	8, 825/ 3

Christ as did his	fellows	, the old Pharisees, with	8, 835/ 24
his masters and his	fellows	both the archheretics and	8, 842/ 30
tarry loose with their	fellows	a while, and before	8, 848/ 34
many inns many loitering	fellows	that were false shrews	8, 876/ 37
many of his own	fellows	professing the faith of	8, 889/ 15
and all his proud	fellows	out of heaven. But	8, 920/ 27
other heresies that these	fellows	hold now. Then what	8, 926/ 36
have here no more	fellows	, ye must needs affirm	8, 928/ 1
present, "and tell these	fellows	with a stick, and	8, 936/ 21
proof against all these	fellows	in their false and	8, 939/ 30
any of all his	fellows	be so bold as	8, 940/ 10
himself and his holy	fellows	be the church because	8, 952/ 34
heaven, and maketh us	fellows	and copartners with the	8, 976/ 16
truth, and all his	fellows	too, so they might	8, 984/ 29
readers, letting those fond	fellows	alone, and leaving them	8, 995/ 5
each of his own	fellows	against him. For none	8, 1003/ 18
from all his own	fellows	. Whereby it appeareth well	8, 1003/ 20
when Lucifer with his	fellows	offended so highly in	8, 1007/ 3
as Luther and his	fellows	by pride are gone	8, 1007/ 4
Friar Barnes and those	fellows	answer as he answereth	8, 1024/ 9
also in all his	fellows'	hearts, how feebleth he	8, 751/ 24
that we "have no	fellowship	with him; no, not	8, 596/ 1
is a communion or	fellowship	of holy men and	8, 861/ 3
as we do the	fellowship	of drapers or mercers	8, 861/ 4
the communion and the	fellowship	of saints the which	8, 943/ 20
the dignity of her	fellowship	the which was consecrated	8, 954/ 8
is a communion or	fellowship	of holy men. And	8, 974/ 18
as we do the	fellowship	of drapers or mercers	8, 974/ 19
that the communion and	fellowship	of all such folk	8, 975/ 17
have the communion and	fellowship	of the saints that	8, 975/ 25
from the unity. "The	fellowship	of the saints, that	8, 977/ 24
in the communion and	fellowship	of hope, with those	8, 977/ 25
if we will have	fellowship	with the saints in	8, 977/ 27
able to obtain the	fellowship	of the saints, if	8, 978/ 4
communionem" (the communion, or	fellowship	, of saints). Whereby Friar	8, 978/ 26
called the communion and	fellowship	of saints the which	8, 978/ 33
in faith with the	fellowship	of idolaters and subjection	8, 1008/ 11
should negligently fall in	fellowship	of some man that	8, 1028/ 19
had he not first	felt	and found her, from	8, 651/ 5
faith which he once	felt	, he is one of	8, 666/ 36
inspired, and that they	felt	their inspiration in their	8, 744/ 30
he say yes, he	felt	it by the writing	8, 810/ 2
better than Saint Augustine	felt	, else while Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 5
faith than Saint Augustine	felt	... in the self thing	8, 827/ 12
skin, and be well	felt	and considered, then it	8, 876/ 10
seen or thought or	felt	," etc. Lo, good Christian	8, 968/ 38
both seen him and	felt	him, did by sight	8, 975/ 2
For much is the	fervent	prayer worth of a	8, 843/ 20
and impediment unto the	fervent	desires of the other	8, 884/ 30
of hope, or any	fervor	and heat of charity	8, 825/ 30

canker of these false,	festered	heresies... and that it	8, 979/ 20
church... she doth only	fetch	out her manner of	8, 875/ 19
church, she doth only	fetch	out her manner of	8, 929/ 31
a fair hot iron	fetched	out of the fire	8, 627/ 8
breast, and so fast	fettered	in his holy heart	8, 575/ 16
nations christened, except a	few	lately fallen to Luther	8, 578/ 6
thereto, they be not	few	which have licenses to	8, 584/ 22
thousand have been in	few	days killed and slain	8, 608/ 22
list to turn a	few	leaves back and look	8, 650/ 6
chapter, even in a	few	words, the thing that	8, 654/ 4
Tyndale hath here in	few	words showed you which	8, 654/ 14
it not unto a	few	folk only uncertain and	8, 667/ 8
church remained in these	few	that abode and continued	8, 671/ 30
and continue in these	few	that persevere in the	8, 671/ 32
twenty-first chapter not a	few	lines. And lest if	8, 685/ 14
weight, picketh out a	few	things wherein he would	8, 697/ 25
him leave never so	few	, and tell us which	8, 711/ 36
we shall in that	few	find things enough to	8, 711/ 38
where I touched in	few	words, scant spending four	8, 743/ 26
other side. Finally, those	few	folk that God was	8, 772/ 13
too feeble and too	few	. And when it shall	8, 794/ 9
you that thing in	few	words, lo. I have	8, 824/ 18
be there indeed very	few	of it, and very	8, 844/ 34
but always, not a	few	such loitering in the	8, 877/ 25
thieves... and but very	few	of those true men	8, 877/ 32
and the company so	few	, that I could not	8, 879/ 37
be but a very	few	. And anything that the	8, 897/ 27
because they be but	few	in respect of them	8, 898/ 25
not, therefore there are	few	chosen though many be	8, 898/ 26
be there never so	few	holy therein, is far	8, 908/ 3
the remnant never so	few	yet shall the remnant	8, 915/ 5
a point... if a	few	willful folk, far the	8, 923/ 7
his nun and his	few	foolish adherents... would with	8, 926/ 31
we believe that you	few	see further in the	8, 928/ 15
well as to you	few	, and which have studied	8, 928/ 16
sects, or of some	few	so great, were the	8, 934/ 26
that it were some	few	scattered persons unknown, here	8, 934/ 29
Chrysostom, in the selfsame	few	words which Barnes bringeth	8, 936/ 8
take unto him as	few	as he might, because	8, 948/ 14
be they never so	few	that remain in the	8, 962/ 8
be relieved. In which	few	words Saint Augustine witnesseth	8, 969/ 7
the contagion of a	few	may corrupt a great	8, 979/ 26
picked and falsifieth those	few	words that he bringeth	8, 992/ 3
known church of a	few	folk, and yet among	8, 1008/ 6
and yet among these	few	not always good. After	8, 1008/ 7
sample, will of some	few	put you in remembrance	8, 1016/ 25
itself they be far	fewer	than we... and that	8, 620/ 29
a heap (for no	fewer	he numbereth them), doth	8, 713/ 31
and observe; howbeit, the	fewer	a great many, since	8, 732/ 32
council after of any	fewer	than all the whole	8, 940/ 5

council, gathered of any	fewer	than altogether, should have	8, 940/ 7
a proof, and no	fewer	. Now, when Christ would	8, 948/ 13
reasoning thereupon, except the	fewer	things, forasmuch as the	8, 995/ 17
a friar waxen a	fiddler	, and would at a	8, 831/ 25
or bound, friar or	fiddler	, monk or miller, if	8, 838/ 10
or miller," "friar or	fiddler	," or any of the	8, 839/ 15
that this fond friar	fiddleth	forth here by letters	8, 839/ 16
that prayeth "pro omnibus	fidelibus	" that God may make	8, 914/ 30
err is "ecclesia omnium	fidelium	"; that is to say	8, 914/ 3
by these words "omnium	fidelium	" men clean and pure	8, 914/ 28
or "pro animabus omnium	fidelium	defunctorum" that it may	8, 914/ 31
also, against nature . . . More	Fie	, no further! Here is	8, 765/ 10
rose with Absalom marry,	fie	, for shame! For that	8, 789/ 7
there are in the	field	of God whereof Christ	8, 734/ 23
cast away. And the	field	of God shall bear	8, 777/ 15
he would win the	field	with a face, and	8, 866/ 5
some one fair plain	field	, whereof I know none	8, 924/ 14
his church unto a	field	in which himself sowed	8, 1020/ 9
good, and in Christ's	field	here upon earth there	8, 1020/ 25
church, and his holy	field	so holy that he	8, 1020/ 27
much cockle in that	field	, yet doth God continually	8, 1020/ 28
continually out of that	field	, with his fan, cleanse	8, 1020/ 29
heaven, and in that	field	like as the devil	8, 1020/ 31
therewith were waxen so	fierce	and so malicious that	8, 1027/ 8
holy, blessed Spirit in	fifteen	hundred years taught his	8, 597/ 33
good men believe this	fifteen	hundred years... but all	8, 640/ 29
that hath been this	fifteen	hundred years before. Let	8, 650/ 17
whole Catholic Church of	fifteen	hundred years is better	8, 690/ 4
hath told us this	fifteen	hundred years that it	8, 690/ 7
any one miracle this	fifteen	hundred years among them	8, 691/ 4
of Christ, in this	fifteen	hundred years, sent hither	8, 694/ 27
in every age this	fifteen	hundred years. For all	8, 703/ 16
by his declaration this	fifteen	hundred years, the "Pharisees	8, 703/ 28
old holy fathers this	fifteen	hundred years have taught	8, 704/ 8
succession the space of	fifteen	hundred years! And as	8, 739/ 5
and been faithless this	fifteen	hundred years. And we	8, 767/ 24
old holy saints this	fifteen	hundred years before, and	8, 816/ 31
all Christian people this	fifteen	hundred years and by	8, 843/ 1
by the space of	fifteen	hundred years, and sendeth	8, 889/ 7
continued a church this	fifteen	hundred years well-known. Finally	8, 1009/ 27
from the beginning, this	fifteen	hundred years, hath believed	8, 1033/ 32
And after, in the	fifteenth	chapter: "Let every man	8, 868/ 5
The	Fifth	Book Of the Confutation	8, 575/ 1
nor the other. The	Fifth	Reason Tyndale And Paul	8, 595/ 33
altogether. Here endeth the	Fifth	Book... and beginneth the	8, 598/ 22
words written in the	fifth	chapter of his said	8, 736/ 9
deeds." Now to the	fifth	point, where he saith	8, 850/ 16
unto his merits only;	fifthly	, that they stick only	8, 848/ 2
Saint Augustine in his	fiftieth	sermon made upon the	8, 906/ 13
their prayer and intercessions	fight	against concupiscences. For neither	8, 977/ 32

as is between the	figure	and the thing, the	8, 719/ 36
Noah was the right	figure	thereof, that had therein	8, 777/ 5
of algorism, because the	figure	of 9 and the	8, 908/ 35
of 9 and the	figure	of 6 be all	8, 908/ 36
rock to behold God's	figure	. For except a man	8, 977/ 8
there is a plain	figure	of these false, foolish	8, 994/ 16
synagogue, which was the	figure	of Christ's church: every	8, 1016/ 8
or by misprinting those	figures	of algorism, because the	8, 908/ 35
receive the spirit of	filial	love, and are in	8, 756/ 17
shall feed upon and	fill	their bellies thereof. But	8, 714/ 1
of those authorities would	fill	a whole book. But	8, 740/ 30
be their bags so	filled	; for such things as	8, 983/ 28
flood, to purge the	filth	therefrom... and Sodom and	8, 610/ 29
so far fallen in	filth	no, nor Turk, I	8, 767/ 5
cleanness, remain in your	filthiness	of sin; from the	8, 838/ 15
punish and revenge the	filthy	stink of the fleshly	8, 610/ 32
the devil their foul,	filthy	"weddings" and incestuous lechery	8, 640/ 14
their false faith and	filthy	living lay forth some	8, 652/ 17
men be faulty and	filthy	themselves, and therefore unmeet	8, 652/ 37
as to write such	filthy	railing lies as honest	8, 764/ 33
so full of abominable,	filthy	lies... whereof the effect	8, 765/ 11
faith," feeleth a foul,	filthy	heap of false fumbling	8, 785/ 14
feeleth not that foul,	filthy	heresy written in his	8, 816/ 35
fair. First was she	filthy	in sins; afterward, by	8, 837/ 29
so wax foul and	filthy	, and so fall in	8, 871/ 34
fair. First was she	filthy	in sins; afterward, by	8, 906/ 14
sin, and were therefore	filthy	, till by the Sacrament	8, 906/ 21
to cast the very	filthy	mire upon the cross	8, 953/ 32
virtuous, good, and faithful	final	elect of God, that	8, 575/ 13
one thing, as the	final	opening of all in	8, 648/ 1
this... how can his	final	words also stand with	8, 663/ 1
teacheth us for the	final	conclusion of all this	8, 665/ 5
and, finally, for a	final	elect. And all these	8, 667/ 21
whether he be a	final	elect or not? While	8, 667/ 26
and therein, for the	final	conclusion of all his	8, 773/ 6
church, and for the	final	solution of the second	8, 773/ 8
Church, and for the	final	confirmation of his false	8, 773/ 9
us here for the	final	, special proof that this	8, 776/ 33
over this, for his	final	confusion in that point	8, 809/ 1
wisdom saw convenient, unto	final	salvation and endless felicity	8, 848/ 13
chose and took both	final	elects and final reprobates	8, 848/ 16
both final elects and	final	reprobates. For if he	8, 848/ 16
nothing restrained nor the	final	effect of things here	8, 939/ 3
so far forth that	finally	no man can please	8, 587/ 16
and lack of amendment	finally	deposed and changed. But	8, 590/ 15
world saith well. And	finally	if it fortune him	8, 592/ 13
one word. And yet	finally	, concerning that he hath	8, 598/ 12
our feet, it should	finally	rest and remain in	8, 605/ 7
one man with other.	Finally	, Christ went with his	8, 607/ 16
the far most harm	finally	fallen upon their own	8, 608/ 23

by the devil. And	finally	, as far as the	8, 611/ 30
back warm, for physic.	Finally	, I dare well say	8, 637/ 33
and in religious lechery.	Finally	, for making of false	8, 639/ 11
weddings" and incestuous lechery!	Finally	, feign they not false	8, 640/ 15
church to another, and	finally	as many sundry churches	8, 647/ 7
conclusion thus, and hath	finally	brought all unto this	8, 649/ 31
speak with the men?	Finally	, good Christian readers, upon	8, 659/ 36
every man... and then,	finally	, that our blessed Savior	8, 664/ 16
bodies with incestuous lechery.	Finally	, if he be so	8, 666/ 21
a penitent sinner, and,	finally	, for a final elect	8, 667/ 20
the word of God.	Finally	, the selfsame words of	8, 678/ 15
when he is dead.	Finally	, if he will say	8, 697/ 1
of "voluntary"; so that	finally	the man was fully	8, 701/ 27
my Sixth Book. And	finally	, if they would have	8, 722/ 8
these heretics, neither nor,	finally	, none other but only	8, 733/ 27
his own time. And	finally	, even the very name	8, 735/ 26
sin, but were all	finally	saved? This must Tyndale	8, 760/ 22
faith at all, or	finally	his feeling faith failed	8, 762/ 16
thing nor other. And	finally	, if we grant him	8, 762/ 24
and "feeling faith," whereupon	finally	dependeth all his purpose	8, 762/ 36
he may find them.	Finally	, to prove you that	8, 766/ 17
on either other side.	Finally	, those few folk that	8, 772/ 13
that his face standeth.	Finally	, that little flock that	8, 772/ 26
to say it... or,	finally	, so false and blasphemous	8, 775/ 31
cakebread or starch. And,	finally	, yet is his faithless	8, 788/ 13
doth plainly mock him.	Finally	, good-faithful reader, I cannot	8, 799/ 8
if the will afterward	finally	fall therefrom, should bring	8, 799/ 23
avoid it, yet he	finally	seeketh out a shift	8, 802/ 3
themselves awake. And so,	finally	, any manner feeling that	8, 826/ 9
sanctified in spirit; and	finally	, for the seventh, that	8, 848/ 4
deadly sins committed, be	finally	restored unto grace again	8, 855/ 10
are they neither; or,	finally	, they say true and	8, 927/ 30
And therefore would he	finally	put Friar Barnes in	8, 936/ 1
or two witnesses, then	finally	complain unto the church	8, 948/ 3
but shall therefore be	finally	damned. And yet, though	8, 957/ 30
Christ here upon earth.	Finally	, the question that is	8, 963/ 5
and all his adherents.	Finally	, he teacheth us here	8, 969/ 24
institute or ordain? And	finally	, to put out of	8, 982/ 33
his matter seem sweet.	Finally	shall I show you	8, 985/ 9
without due reverence, and,	finally	, Christian men without Christ	8, 989/ 35
chrism and oil, and,	finally	, all manner ordinances of	8, 990/ 4
manifold open miracles. And	finally	, whereas Barnes reproveth the	8, 991/ 33
of a congregation. And	finally	they will agree that	8, 1000/ 6
and that it is	finally	, without any farther subtlety	8, 1000/ 25
can be but one.	Finally	, it appeareth plainly also	8, 1001/ 13
church of theirs, nor,	finally	, none other but this	8, 1001/ 35
fifteen hundred years well-known.	Finally	, after all this world	8, 1009/ 28
sent to them. And	finally	unto them did he	8, 1016/ 16
three witnesses, we should	finally	complain "unto the church	8, 1023/ 10
they confess themselves gone.	Finally	, all the whole Church	8, 1033/ 32

he hath all done,	find	out none other than	8, 575/ 31
goeth not about to	find	out the church, but	8, 576/ 4
penance... he shall there	find	that holy doctor and	8, 581/ 31
lay? For he shall	find	that in these things	8, 586/ 2
that Tyndale shall scantly	find	anyone so shameless among	8, 600/ 22
whose malice he shall	find	incurable, he shall as	8, 609/ 2
God will, I fear,	find	out yet some new	8, 610/ 31
to become preachers, and	find	wretched, beastly people to	8, 610/ 35
himself. Then shall he	find	also divers counsels in	8, 619/ 28
for him then to	find	them out. For it	8, 620/ 12
in whose books we	find	written expositions and commentaries	8, 620/ 37
in their old books	find	we that in the	8, 621/ 4
that himself made me	find	out, the old holy	8, 632/ 1
with him, he shall	find	no more significations of	8, 632/ 22
saints than I shall	find	him in the books	8, 632/ 24
he shall not lightly	find	any of those old	8, 635/ 29
to some man to	find	out a further thing	8, 636/ 7
give the grace to	find	it. And for example	8, 636/ 13
yet did the Apostle	find	out another, secret sense	8, 636/ 23
glosses and ye shall	find	, good Christian readers, of	8, 638/ 8
be they fain to	find	against good works, to	8, 640/ 4
be they fain to	find	against holy vows of	8, 640/ 11
And when they would	find	faults that were none	8, 642/ 26
and fumble about to	find	out "the church" as	8, 645/ 5
have need first to	find	out well the true	8, 645/ 29
For we think we	find	in the Scripture that	8, 646/ 5
sacraments; Tyndale saith we	find	it not there. We	8, 646/ 8
there. We think we	find	in very plain Scripture	8, 646/ 9
cakebread. We think we	find	in Scripture that men	8, 646/ 13
well sifted, men shall	find	little fine flour in	8, 649/ 34
a purpose... likely to	find	the world so full	8, 651/ 9
spiritual man must needs	find	much resistance surely God	8, 651/ 11
and therefore meet to	find	and rebuke faults... and	8, 652/ 35
wot well, they cannot	find	one among them all	8, 659/ 26
long as he might	find	any worse than other	8, 661/ 31
he can for shame	find	in his heart to	8, 667/ 3
apostles... and thou shalt	find	them all heretics, and	8, 692/ 27
and then shall he	find	that likewise as this	8, 693/ 10
so do... he shall	find	them such as the	8, 694/ 11
about whether he may	find	any more. Whereunto he	8, 701/ 12
apostles... and thou shalt	find	them all heretics, and	8, 705/ 25
And yet shall Tyndale	find	none of all these	8, 710/ 5
knoweth but as they	find	written or heard by	8, 711/ 15
for them... whereof we	find	no legend like, that	8, 711/ 31
shall in that few	find	things enough to prove	8, 711/ 38
the selfsame shall he	find	his opinions proved plain	8, 712/ 17
Or else let Tyndale	find	us in some of	8, 712/ 18
Let Tyndale, I say,	find	us the contrary of	8, 712/ 26
And yet there they	find	out his foot; his	8, 718/ 3
heretics are fain to	find	so many shifts, and	8, 718/ 21

folly. And I shall	find	him four sureties, very	8, 723/ 6
And yet there they	find	out his feet. . . ." These	8, 725/ 11
their rule... he shall	find	, by the same text	8, 726/ 21
and in that seed	find	ye Saint Ignatius, Saint	8, 727/ 18
an apple if he	find	it in all the	8, 733/ 3
now, if I should	find	you out some man	8, 737/ 6
ye could by possibility	find	in the Gospel somewhat	8, 737/ 35
the Gospel, I cannot	find	how I should believe	8, 738/ 16
it well... he shall	find	not one piece of	8, 743/ 24
thinketh no man can	find	him out. For who	8, 746/ 7
Christian readers, ye shall	find	that part of his	8, 746/ 22
both, look whom ye	find	best, and, by mine	8, 750/ 36
take good than harm	find	therein a great occasion	8, 765/ 25
Catholic Church he may	find	them. Finally, to prove	8, 766/ 16
neither doth nor can	find	fault. And if he	8, 766/ 22
let him, yet again,	find	of them all some	8, 766/ 24
wilderness, that fain would	find	the right way toward	8, 772/ 19
yet never can he	find	the entering into the	8, 782/ 8
But Tyndale would here	find	some shift to excuse	8, 790/ 34
never man should after	find	them to carry them	8, 795/ 33
the last, we shall	find	unto these folk many	8, 808/ 5
the last, indeed I	find	not, as far as	8, 808/ 6
all that, fortune to	find	some man that had	8, 813/ 3
been always wont to	find	me good and favorable	8, 814/ 11
him true... he should	find	me favorable... but I	8, 814/ 15
quoth he, "if ye	find	any one false, never	8, 814/ 16
quoth he, "and ye	find	any one more... then	8, 815/ 4
breast but himself, and	find	what he feeleth written	8, 816/ 23
wretches, but ye shall	find	enough. I say also	8, 819/ 25
beggars that dream they	find	great heaps of gold	8, 826/ 6
that he will therefore	find	us out another church	8, 836/ 30
that we shall always	find	good ale or wine	8, 837/ 38
be so bold to	find	any fault in any	8, 844/ 25
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault in him	8, 844/ 33
Saint Peter himself may	find	no fault with them	8, 848/ 6
that there is one,	find	it out by the	8, 850/ 34
Saint Peter himself could	find	no fault in them	8, 851/ 5
that Saint Peter can	find	no fault in them	8, 851/ 14
to heaven they could	find	in their hearts to	8, 851/ 34
that Saint Peter could	find	no fault therein... and	8, 852/ 25
that Saint Peter might	find	no fault among them	8, 853/ 27
wot Saint Paul did	find	more faults than one	8, 853/ 29
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault with them	8, 857/ 14
so saying... but we	find	fault with Friar Barnes	8, 858/ 22
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault with them	8, 858/ 31
Where shall a man	find	a church that is	8, 859/ 8
that Saint Peter can	find	no fault in them	8, 860/ 1
his purpose, he shall	find	them handled in such	8, 863/ 1
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault in any	8, 863/ 8
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault in any	8, 863/ 20

that Saint Peter may	find	no fault), objecting against	8, 864/ 12
that Saint Peter might	find	no fault in her	8, 865/ 1
for Saint Peter to	find	any fault in her	8, 865/ 4
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault in them	8, 871/ 31
if we hap to	find	her. And yet it	8, 873/ 7
to seek her and	find	her; for else, wherefore	8, 873/ 8
and there thou shalt	find	it, or some members	8, 876/ 19
him, he would fain	find	some good company that	8, 876/ 34
and never fail to	find	some honest, true merchants	8, 877/ 8
shall be sure to	find	these honest, true men	8, 877/ 17
shall be sure to	find	any of the church	8, 878/ 9
place in which we	find	some man that doth	8, 878/ 11
wheresoever we happen to	find	any man that expoundeth	8, 878/ 15
Barnes saith wheresoever I	find	these tokens, there I	8, 879/ 35
he that wheresoever we	find	these tokens, we shall	8, 880/ 5
and therein should she	find	the truth. Whereunto if	8, 886/ 20
not till I surely	find	and know the true	8, 895/ 2
the woman may soon	find	more yet to say	8, 895/ 8
only pleasure, I could	find	no fault. But marry	8, 898/ 10
fain would and cannot	find	out and know the	8, 901/ 13
for vice, which ye	find	and rebuke in her	8, 904/ 6
me where I may	find	her, saving that ye	8, 905/ 6
as a woman might	find	, and yet such as	8, 905/ 20
that Saint Peter may	find	no fault in her	8, 905/ 30
in which sermon I	find	it not. And lest	8, 908/ 33
and 66... and I	find	his text in none	8, 909/ 1
it happen me to	find	the place by chance	8, 909/ 7
that chapter... and there	find	I no such saying	8, 910/ 12
in good faith, I	find	nothing here in Barnes'	8, 910/ 26
which if I might	find	once in its proper	8, 912/ 34
neither wot where to	find	it nor of whom	8, 915/ 14
done, Friar Barnes may	find	that diverse councils have	8, 923/ 20
Friar Barnes shall never	find	while he liveth that	8, 923/ 24
much people where we	find	not that he gave	8, 931/ 4
but such as you	find	written in the writings	8, 931/ 32
Saint Gregory would soon	find	him good places enough	8, 932/ 11
that work which they	find	so fully condemned and	8, 932/ 36
that they there may	find	the means to find	8, 935/ 26
find the means to	find	it and know it	8, 935/ 26
but also that to	find	it and know it	8, 935/ 27
of the Scripture should	find	out the true church	8, 935/ 32
Savior commandeth that whoso	find	himself offended, except the	8, 942/ 31
but wink thereat and	find	no fault therein. This	8, 944/ 15
should not fail to	find	, in the necessary truth	8, 951/ 18
Saint Hilary's words shall	find	therein the sorest thing	8, 954/ 19
fire of purgatory can	find	either nothing or right	8, 968/ 28
Saint Peter could not	find	one drop of dirt	8, 974/ 4
they must recognize and	find	in us somewhat of	8, 977/ 29
he went, men might	find	the churches without people	8, 989/ 34
Those sick folk shall	find	help that eat of	8, 991/ 9

church, in which they	find	their marks, to seek	8, 994/ 5
other they shall never	find	while they live, nor	8, 994/ 6
about and could not	find	the door to enter	8, 994/ 20
they might hap to	find	, they could not yet	8, 994/ 37
again, they shall never	find	we shall, for an	8, 995/ 7
another, every man may	find	out the truth well	8, 997/ 12
every place with other	find	out the truth yet	8, 997/ 14
they might hap to	find	it, because they perceive	8, 1002/ 37
that article that they	find	not surely taught in	8, 1005/ 33
that they might hereafter	find	in the Scripture such	8, 1005/ 34
her vow, whereof we	find	no dispensation nor no	8, 1006/ 4
they shall peradventure then	find	that I might defend	8, 1007/ 23
not, they shall peradventure	find	farther not so great	8, 1007/ 24
light of grace, shall	find	the gate of glory	8, 1016/ 32
that they might soon	find	and have recourse unto	8, 1023/ 13
as they should never	find	, or if they hit	8, 1023/ 16
where we should never	find	the way out, if	8, 1023/ 23
they had all done,	find	the means but that	8, 1027/ 15
that Saint Peter might	find	no fault in him	8, 1028/ 5
the faith which thou	findest	in the Scripture, and	8, 644/ 28
be those that thou	findest	in Scripture." Which "thou	8, 645/ 34
general articles as thou	findest	in the Scripture," he	8, 646/ 28
saints in heaven... and	findeth	yet more fault in	8, 582/ 22
the people home... what	findeth	Tyndale for his purpose	8, 611/ 2
for his purpose therein?	Findeth	he that God raised	8, 611/ 2
the one party either	findeth	or weeneth he findeth	8, 645/ 35
findeth or weeneth he	findeth	... the other party saith	8, 645/ 35
that he saith he	findeth	there himself... and "examples	8, 647/ 21
somewhat like... and yet	findeth	he none very like	8, 697/ 26
in which books he	findeth	if they be true	8, 712/ 21
such things as Tyndale	findeth	fault with, expounding the	8, 714/ 12
we wot well Tyndale	findeth	not one that saith	8, 715/ 22
as one letter Tyndale	findeth	making toward a proof	8, 757/ 3
fastly confirmed. And yet	findeth	he no word that	8, 760/ 10
his finger. For where	findeth	he in that Gospel	8, 760/ 18
amiss what fault, therefore,	findeth	he now? Or what	8, 784/ 23
the fault that Tyndale	findeth	with us that is	8, 796/ 32
that he feeleth and	findeth	in his heart written	8, 804/ 25
feeleth it true, and	findeth	it written within his	8, 812/ 36
but he feeleth and	findeth	written by God's hand	8, 816/ 34
the faith because he	findeth	it in the Books	8, 827/ 27
and bawdry Friar Barnes	findeth	no fault, do not	8, 836/ 25
without blame." What thing	findeth	Friar Barnes for his	8, 851/ 30
in many of them	findeth	many faults, too, and	8, 852/ 33
them amend them, and	findeth	spots and wrinkles, and	8, 852/ 34
verity; and no man	findeth	fault with Lyra for	8, 858/ 21
goeth he forward and	findeth	that fault with himself	8, 859/ 4
of Luther; and yet	findeth	he Luther so foolish	8, 873/ 9
Christ's Passion. But he	findeth	not in all that	8, 906/ 27
And therefore no man	findeth	any fault with Lyra	8, 911/ 15

flesh. And when he	findeth	a nun that feeleth	8, 926/ 7
inveigheth against it, and	findeth	a special high fault	8, 934/ 10
every man that secretly	findeth	his brother (that is	8, 944/ 10
though the party that	findeth	him therewith have neither	8, 944/ 12
man whom he so	findeth	in such a fault	8, 944/ 14
sanctified," "holy," "faithful" churches	findeth	he many unsaintly vices	8, 1014/ 17
or from Gentility... and,	finding	no let in the	8, 782/ 22
at Botolph's Wharf, and	finding	him walking in a	8, 876/ 30
a king by the	finding	of a bean in	8, 918/ 28
come this were but	finding	of a knot in	8, 922/ 13
reproving him... and thereby	finding	none amendment, nor by	8, 949/ 13
no doubts of the	finding	thereof, intended to make	8, 951/ 37
forth, pardie, with his	fine	eggs... and after a	8, 600/ 28
men shall find little	fine	flour in them, but	8, 649/ 34
are amerced yearly, and	fines	set on their heads	8, 587/ 7
had blown on her	finger	and told me that	8, 742/ 14
I had put my	finger	in the fire, I	8, 742/ 19
I had put my	finger	therein. Of this ye	8, 742/ 37
the leastwise burned his	finger	in it. For all	8, 750/ 6
mother blowing upon her	finger	... and thereby making that	8, 750/ 11
mother blowing upon her	finger	and thereby making the	8, 750/ 31
the burning of his	finger	. And as he feeleth	8, 751/ 8
I had put my	finger	therein. Now, good Christian	8, 752/ 14
he had burned his	finger	. First, ye may soon	8, 752/ 21
battle, and burning his	finger	in the fire... so	8, 754/ 8
that hath burned his	finger	. For where findeth he	8, 760/ 18
writing of God's own	finger	in his heart: he	8, 810/ 3
write with his own	finger	therein. For himself saith	8, 810/ 5
cannot yet hold my	fingers	from them. For I	8, 660/ 19
when they burn their	fingers	. This is the tale	8, 751/ 13
than his hand hath	fingers	that in the Church	8, 777/ 3
but wagging of folks'	fingers	in the air, and	8, 788/ 7
rings, your holy anointed	fingers	, your holy vestments, your	8, 861/ 9
feel at their own	fingers'	ends. Hath he not	8, 771/ 10
feel even at his	fingers'	ends that Tyndale in	8, 785/ 13
and not with me!	Finis	. More Now, good readers	8, 984/ 14
spirit. And therefore, to	finish	at last this long	8, 669/ 36
and therewith will I	finish	all this present work	8, 776/ 28
show you before I	finish	this work. Thus endeth	8, 829/ 6
Saint Bernard, and therewith	finish	this book... Barnes But	8, 983/ 17
I will with this	finish	the first part, and	8, 1029/ 8
where, after his sermon	finished	, they brought many loaves	8, 990/ 34
corps of Scripture being	finished	in the apostles' days	8, 996/ 31
be so. And thus	finisheth	he this chapter of	8, 649/ 19
the Church, therewith he	finisheth	and endeth all his	8, 876/ 4
them. And after the	fire	of Smithfield, hell doth	8, 590/ 5
but worthy for the	fire	. And so this reason	8, 603/ 7
devils with flame and	fire	in the deep dungeon	8, 607/ 27
cast it in the	fire	. But now shall you	8, 609/ 6
wealth, the third in	fire	and flame, the story	8, 626/ 6

fetched out of the	fire	of hell. This one	8, 627/ 9
as water quencheth the	fire	, so doth almsdeed put	8, 686/ 30
told me that the	fire	would burn me... I	8, 742/ 14
told me that the	fire	had been cold and	8, 742/ 18
my finger in the	fire	, I should have believed	8, 742/ 19
make me believe the	fire	were cold... after that	8, 742/ 36
feeling" faith that the	fire	is hot, till he	8, 750/ 5
son, believe that the	fire	was hot and had	8, 750/ 12
as he feeleth the	fire	hot by the burning	8, 751/ 7
me believe that the	fire	were cold... after that	8, 752/ 14
him believe that the	fire	were cold in which	8, 752/ 21
his finger in the	fire	... so that he can	8, 754/ 8
weed cast into the	fire	. Yea, and many very	8, 777/ 18
feeling" to feel the	fire	of hell. And now	8, 826/ 32
and shaken into the	fire	) bring forth and make	8, 855/ 13
serve but for the	fire	... as did that schismatic	8, 870/ 13
sparks that there is	fire	in the chimney. If	8, 878/ 27
condemn me to perpetual	fire	, because himself would not	8, 898/ 12
needs fall into eternal	fire	if it thus be	8, 901/ 29
accursed wretches, into everlasting	fire	which is prepared for	8, 920/ 32
and fall into the	fire	perpetual. For many which	8, 955/ 25
out by the hot	fire	of purgatory or by	8, 966/ 38
be purged with that	fire	of which the Apostle	8, 968/ 11
shall appear by the	fire	... and if any man's	8, 968/ 12
world to come the	fire	of purgatory can find	8, 968/ 28
long abide in that	fire	of purgatory till the	8, 968/ 31
well-beloved brethren... for the	fire	of purgatory is more	8, 968/ 35
the furnace of the	fire	of purgatory be purely	8, 970/ 8
thought themselves in the	fire	, almost, all the while	8, 989/ 5
were sitting by the	fire	to warm them, were	8, 994/ 12
that, weening the very	fire	were not that they	8, 994/ 13
to seek a very	fire	somewhere without in the	8, 994/ 15
burn up with inextinguishable	fire	" here ye may see	8, 1019/ 35
he gave so fast,	firm	, and undoubted credence to	8, 735/ 36
blind us... and what	firm	credence Saint Augustine gave	8, 736/ 5
and indeed is, a	firm	and fast belief without	8, 764/ 13
and thereupon to be	firm	credence given thereunto, both	8, 792/ 30
be had and abide	firm	and fast, in its	8, 825/ 33
needs stand and be	firm	, or else all run	8, 938/ 13
them before, and without	firm	credence given to them	8, 1004/ 18
the whole Church hath	firmly	believed it to be	8, 895/ 19
bread nor drink, flesh,	fish	, nor fruit this man	8, 600/ 33
chin, turned all into	fish	. And therefore if this	8, 651/ 6
and keepeth both good	fish	and bad, till it	8, 777/ 11
taken up and the	fish	sorted, and the good	8, 777/ 13
may lawfully fall from	fish	to woman's flesh, and	8, 804/ 27
to land both good	fish	and bad (as the	8, 834/ 9
that gathered both good	fish	and bad" ... and also	8, 1020/ 7
shall never lack bad	fish	among the good, and	8, 1020/ 24
a penny for a	fit	of mirth. Howbeit, as	8, 831/ 26

was in a sore	fit	of a fury when	8, 921/ 6
need in such a	fit	of fury, for fear	8, 921/ 10
such time as his	fit	was not so sore	8, 921/ 15
Huessgen, and Zwingli how	fitly	he useth his terms	8, 578/ 8
ye heard all his	five	reasons... by which instead	8, 598/ 4
see now, with his	five	reasons that ye have	8, 598/ 14
the making of which	five	reasons, a man may	8, 598/ 15
vanished away all his	five	wits, for any piece	8, 598/ 16
than all his whole	five	were which I have	8, 601/ 14
end of the hole,	five	miles beneath the midst	8, 605/ 35
whole sum, and lack	five	of his hundred. And	8, 612/ 32
seven they take away	five	quite, and leave the	8, 639/ 3
Saint Augustine four or	five	hundred years before that	8, 680/ 1
that is to wit,	five	of the seven all	8, 688/ 29
put forth four or	five	times before... saving that	8, 705/ 29
which we call the "	five	wits," as ways and	8, 744/ 7
Turks, being in number	five	times more than we	8, 767/ 15
Turks and ye Saracens	five	times so many as	8, 770/ 35
gathereth a little his	five	wits well about him	8, 775/ 33
him, doth four or	five	times clearly and plainly	8, 936/ 9
of the ten virgins,	five	fools and five wise	8, 1016/ 27
virgins, five fools and	five	wise, abiding and looking	8, 1016/ 27
of the ten virgins,	five	wise and five foolish	8, 1020/ 4
virgins, five wise and	five	foolish... and also in	8, 1020/ 4
the damned devils with	flame	and fire in the	8, 607/ 27
third in fire and	flame	, the story that Christ	8, 626/ 6
the matter... and, to	flatter	the temporality, turneth all	8, 656/ 6
friar, and what unto	Fleck's	mate, and what unto	8, 926/ 16
he was persecuted and	fled	... then was he an	8, 789/ 9
that heretic was then	fled	, and had hidden himself	8, 990/ 25
or No," laboreth to	flee	from the light and	8, 577/ 27
folks' blessings as men	flee	from children, feigning themselves	8, 788/ 9
would do for to	flee	the death of his	8, 868/ 11
in Judea, let them	flee	up into the mountains	8, 874/ 18
in Judea, let them	flee	up into the mountains	8, 928/ 27
in Judea, let them	flee	into the mountains," which	8, 933/ 20
any stranger, but do	flee	from him, because they	8, 981/ 1
Christ. And therefore they	flee	from every such stranger	8, 981/ 17
second warning, eschew and	flee	from." And thus ye	8, 981/ 22
and say the devil	fleeth	from folks' blessings as	8, 788/ 9
the taming of the	flesh	which all are the	8, 579/ 33
spark of the warm	flesh	, and then speak and	8, 588/ 13
neither bread nor drink,	flesh	, fish, nor fruit this	8, 600/ 32
the sin of the	flesh	for which the whole	8, 610/ 28
foul sin of the	flesh	against the nature of	8, 610/ 30
the nature of the	flesh	. And now God will	8, 610/ 31
folk may not eat	flesh	on Good Friday for	8, 631/ 14
it should enfeeble his	flesh	and let him from	8, 638/ 32
they should not eat	flesh	without bread, for fear	8, 641/ 9
Friday but will eat	flesh	upon all three, and	8, 653/ 33

and how much dead	flesh	soever be found in	8, 669/ 28
in man and maketh	flesh	his arm," that is	8, 743/ 14
and inclinations of the	flesh	toward sin, and thereby	8, 755/ 2
those inclinations of the	flesh	and follow the motions	8, 755/ 9
and inclinations of the	flesh	toward actual sins, and	8, 755/ 24
the Passion of his	flesh	he damned the sin	8, 755/ 27
the sin in the	flesh	, so far increased above	8, 755/ 27
much more resist the	flesh	, and much more follow	8, 756/ 2
to follow... not the	flesh	, whom we may now	8, 756/ 8
and works of the	flesh	; which if we do	8, 756/ 11
the works of the	flesh	, and following the Spirit	8, 756/ 15
the works of the	flesh	, which be, as Saint	8, 757/ 13
but fall unto the	flesh	and walk in the	8, 757/ 28
again, and leave the	flesh	again, and fall again	8, 757/ 32
in man and maketh	flesh	his arm," that is	8, 763/ 7
of people do make	flesh	their arm and not	8, 763/ 26
devil that with his	flesh	brought his will to	8, 783/ 12
reprobates, and very carnal	flesh	flies? And by Tyndale's	8, 789/ 3
might not framp in	flesh	as the Lollards use	8, 793/ 7
sin remaining in their	flesh	and breaking out at	8, 797/ 20
have by vow forsaken	flesh	, may lawfully fall from	8, 804/ 27
from fish to woman's	flesh	, and under the name	8, 804/ 27
Blessed Sacrament is neither	flesh	nor blood, but only	8, 807/ 35
sin remaining in his	flesh	and breaking out at	8, 818/ 16
the frailty of his	flesh	about, for all his	8, 821/ 24
that soweth in his	flesh	shall of the flesh	8, 850/ 7
flesh shall of the	flesh	reap corruption. But whoso	8, 850/ 7
the punishment of the	flesh	, that the spirit may	8, 920/ 24
religion and follow the	flesh	. And when he findeth	8, 926/ 7
water, and watching, forbearing	flesh	, drinking of water, fasting	8, 932/ 7
Lent... but may eat	flesh	on Good Friday... and	8, 953/ 1
walk not after the	flesh	declaring plainly that though	8, 958/ 23
he walk after the	flesh	, he shall be damned	8, 958/ 25
ye live after the	flesh	, ye shall die." And	8, 958/ 26
die." And after the	flesh	may a man walk	8, 958/ 27
walk, and after the	flesh	may he live, and	8, 958/ 27
sinful ways of the	flesh	, or of any such	8, 958/ 30
no part of that	flesh	forth outdoors." The lamb	8, 976/ 24
church only. Of whose	flesh	God commanded and forbade	8, 976/ 26
and resurrection of the	flesh	?" we asked you not	8, 982/ 1
the resurrection of the	flesh	that is to come	8, 982/ 9
became incarnate, and took	flesh	in the pure womb	8, 1009/ 11
her holy belly very	flesh	, very soul, and very	8, 1009/ 12
The works of the	flesh	be manifest and open	8, 1024/ 34
filthy stink of the	fleshly	carrion that hath cast	8, 610/ 33
before John, believed after	fleshly	understanding in God, and	8, 648/ 16
far abhorring from all	fleshly	works, that he would	8, 651/ 3
spiritual hands upon her	fleshly	face, had he not	8, 651/ 4
world so full of	fleshly	folk that such a	8, 651/ 10
false glosses and vain	fleshly	traditions. He made "crooked	8, 691/ 21

of that gross and	fleshly	imagined purgatory, save thou	8, 692/ 12
for all his high	fleshly	virtues, layeth not in	8, 751/ 27
of Israel before, whose	fleshly	sacrifices were too feeble	8, 755/ 29
Spirit and resist the	fleshly	motions, and abide and	8, 755/ 31
the mortification of the	fleshly	works, by which manner	8, 757/ 21
Esau, Jacob; and the	fleshly	, the spiritual. Whereof Paul	8, 773/ 28
the purpose of some	fleshly	delight which he is	8, 781/ 32
Esau, Jacob; and the	fleshly	, the spiritual," and that	8, 788/ 29
cannot see her, nor	fleshly	reason can judge of	8, 861/ 1
he feeleth after any	fleshly	motion in his frail	8, 926/ 3
they feel, by their	fleshly	feeling faith, that they	8, 926/ 11
see her, nor the	fleshly	reason can judge of	8, 974/ 16
he was begotten without	fleshly	pleasure. And after, he	8, 1009/ 15
with his sleeve, like	flies	, by the whole hundred	8, 659/ 8
and very carnal flesh	flies	? And by Tyndale's holy	8, 789/ 3
Catholic Church. But then	flieth	he forth from the	8, 745/ 26
he hath denied... he	flieth	, like Red Reynard the	8, 746/ 4
hold, their refuge in	flight	, and chief stone in	8, 675/ 24
and in this purposely	flitteth	from to frame the	8, 758/ 28
therefore drawing aside and	flitting	from the church that	8, 579/ 8
Tyndale's part... first in	flitting	from the point that	8, 831/ 9
governor over the Christian	flock	... and if he be	8, 594/ 10
and lead his whole	flock	and his whole people	8, 611/ 11
and made a small	flock	in comparison, till his	8, 617/ 2
be destroyed... nor the	flock	that remaineth, how many	8, 617/ 4
in acquaintance together and	flock	together, and each know	8, 669/ 1
taught unto the Christian	flock	. All which leaven Tyndale	8, 709/ 29
hath gathered him a	flock	to whom he hath	8, 718/ 14
hath gathered him a	flock	to whom he hath	8, 726/ 36
hath gathered him this	flock	, he nameth not. But	8, 727/ 14
since ye know the	flock	that he meaneth, ye	8, 727/ 14
of whose seed this	flock	is fed. Now look	8, 727/ 16
seed with which the	flock	of the Catholic Church	8, 727/ 17
been sent unto this	flock	which Tyndale saith that	8, 727/ 35
himself, hath gathered this	flock	to him, and sent	8, 728/ 19
Hosts hath to this	flock	of these heretics "given	8, 728/ 22
and by the other	flock	, that have all these	8, 728/ 29
of God, the scattered	flock	of his "unknown" church	8, 728/ 30
reserving always a little	flock	to call the others	8, 767/ 28
reserving always a little	flock	to call them back	8, 771/ 16
Moreover, if the true	flock	be always a little	8, 772/ 1
be always a little	flock	... then be not these	8, 772/ 1
heretics now the true	flock	. For they be now	8, 772/ 2
the Catholics the little	flock	there are then yet	8, 772/ 8
the littleness of the	flock	) the Catholics become the	8, 772/ 10
standeth. Finally, that little	flock	that God reserved to	8, 772/ 26
folk of the true	flock	, if no man could	8, 772/ 30
which were the true	flock	. And then must it	8, 772/ 31
himself, and gather his	flock	together... and with the	8, 794/ 11
allegeth, the congregation and	flock	of as well paynims	8, 835/ 13

be soon a great	flock	. For there be folk	8, 868/ 25
to make a great	flock	, that will be content	8, 868/ 26
were all, the whole	flock	of all Christian people	8, 937/ 21
never so small a	flock	, shall yet never fail	8, 942/ 13
whom he sendeth, his	flock	heareth his own words	8, 981/ 8
stranger saith unto Christ's	flock	, "That man that is	8, 981/ 20
the faulty from the	flock	, and either killed them	8, 1008/ 16
shepherd upon such a	flock	of sheep as he	8, 1010/ 7
and govern his whole	flock	after his death, and	8, 1010/ 20
shepherd over all his	flock	, yet can they not	8, 1011/ 5
known shepherds upon his	flock	, that is to wit	8, 1011/ 19
upon his church, his	flock	must be a known	8, 1011/ 20
must be a known	flock	and a known church	8, 1011/ 20
shepherd should know his	flock	as that the flock	8, 1011/ 22
flock as that the	flock	should know their shepherd	8, 1011/ 22
shepherds for the known	flock	that is to wit	8, 1011/ 26
ask them whether the	flock	of sheep whereupon Christ	8, 1012/ 1
known shepherds was his	flock	and his church, or	8, 1012/ 3
shepherds upon the devil's	flock	, but would his shepherds	8, 1012/ 4
that were the devil's	flock	, and help to make	8, 1012/ 6
them ones of his	flock	, and then feed them	8, 1012/ 6
not come into that	flock	Saint Paul said of	8, 1012/ 10
deny but that the	flock	whereupon our Savior did	8, 1012/ 13
known shepherds were his	flock	. For if they will	8, 1012/ 14
Lo, Christ called the	flock	upon which he made	8, 1012/ 19
is to say, the	flock	) upon which our Savior	8, 1012/ 23
known shepherds was his	flock	(that is to say	8, 1012/ 24
go from their old	flock	and give over all	8, 1013/ 7
you that the known	flock	over which he ordained	8, 1013/ 13
shepherd of his whole	flock	; for him that should	8, 1024/ 24
shrewd sort of flocks,	flocking	in many countries of	8, 772/ 4
great, shrewd sort of	flocks	, flocking in many countries	8, 772/ 4
was washed with Noah's	flood	, to purge the filth	8, 610/ 29
the water of Noah's	flood	carried the ark up	8, 976/ 34
he goeth in the	flour	and thresheth the corn	8, 636/ 16
shall find little fine	flour	in them, but all	8, 649/ 34
calleth it either his	flour	, as Saint John the	8, 1019/ 30
shall make clean his	flour	, and the wheat he	8, 1019/ 33
here in earth Christ's "	flour	"; for only in the	8, 1019/ 36
I say, in Christ's	flour	there shall ever be	8, 1020/ 22
he forth with his	flourish	on this fashion: "And	8, 725/ 8
called him the very	flower	of theology, and a	8, 713/ 24
the virtues, that so	flowered	in the Church that	8, 731/ 25
heart, and unfeigned tears	flowing	out of the heart	8, 961/ 19
heart, and unfeigned tears	flowing	from the vein of	8, 965/ 10
shame for Tyndale to	fly	from the point as	8, 578/ 36
were well worth a	fly	. Though it were so	8, 618/ 22
vows, and friars to	fly	forth and wed nuns	8, 771/ 35
his soul should forthwith	fly	into bliss, before his	8, 782/ 28
in that time should	fly	unto scriptures? For in	8, 874/ 21

of true faith should	fly	unto none other thing	8, 874/ 38
will be worth a	fly	. But the woman may	8, 895/ 7
in that time should	fly	unto scriptures? For in	8, 928/ 30
of true faith should	fly	unto none other thing	8, 929/ 13
the church we must	fly	to the Scripture, Saint	8, 935/ 5
she causeth priests to	fly	that was increased by	8, 954/ 10
you come into the	fold	of Christ without him	8, 918/ 38
hath, instead of feeling-faithful	folk	, brought us forth such	8, 575/ 25
holy "feeling faith"ful	folk	are farced full of	8, 575/ 26
four now such manner	folk	as Tyndale and his	8, 586/ 14
and estimation of other	folk	. Which respect whosoever lacketh	8, 592/ 4
priest preach such heresies,	folk	shall not believe him	8, 597/ 17
Christian men that other	folk	are out of the	8, 601/ 5
every sort right good	folk	also. And as for	8, 612/ 8
synagogue were some good	folk	always that had the	8, 620/ 8
infected by many false	folk	with false doctrine, and	8, 622/ 21
it is, yet unto	folk	that long to know	8, 622/ 32
be perceived that these	folk	now "crept up," as	8, 623/ 9
though some of these	folk	be glad to catch	8, 624/ 6
the contrary as that	folk	should not pray for	8, 630/ 15
Brightwell saith (whom some	folk	call Frith), the "foolish	8, 631/ 12
the evangelical liberty that	folk	may not eat flesh	8, 631/ 13
the Church ordained that	folk	should destroy themselves with	8, 631/ 16
with child, and poor	folk	, and well near as	8, 631/ 21
for the fruit that	folk	shall take by some	8, 637/ 26
that before right reasonable	folk	, he should have had	8, 642/ 35
but of some special	folk	. If he would take	8, 646/ 23
the strife, if all	folk	agree to follow him	8, 647/ 25
pope's disciples, as from	folk	fallen from the faith	8, 649/ 8
so full of fleshly	folk	that such a spiritual	8, 651/ 10
And besides this, these	folk	rebuke us not in	8, 653/ 10
watched and prayed. These	folk	live in great towns	8, 653/ 28
true church and very-faithful	folk	how happeth it that	8, 662/ 35
but that when these	folk	fell once to these	8, 664/ 19
not unto a few	folk	only uncertain and unknown	8, 667/ 8
extendeth it unto all	folk	that ever go forth	8, 667/ 9
they know together as	folk	of acquaintance or kindred	8, 667/ 16
the church of good	folk	, for his obstinate malice	8, 671/ 11
now: labor to make	folk	believe that their church	8, 680/ 15
readers, do these holy	folk	bring the Scripture to	8, 689/ 15
and to teach other	folk	the same, all such	8, 694/ 6
them cheer with... as	folk	do now cast damask	8, 699/ 18
be helped by other	folk	... she neither thought herself	8, 699/ 33
first such poor, needy	folk	as he happened to	8, 701/ 10
our part those needy	folk	that were found in	8, 701/ 21
And surely if these	folk	say well... then Mary	8, 701/ 33
poverty, rebuked the rich	folk	for offering too little	8, 702/ 7
say some of these	folk	nay. But holy Saint	8, 702/ 16
Saint Chrysostom calleth upon	folk	to build churches thereas	8, 702/ 17
the less to poor	folk	, to do the other	8, 702/ 20

good works that these	folk	call all "voluntary," the	8, 703/ 2
holy, in such holy	folk	. The Sacrament of Holy	8, 704/ 24
apostles, and other, poor	folk	too, very far under	8, 705/ 35
that they teach that	folk	should not trust in	8, 709/ 13
realm, both the evil	folk	that take harm by	8, 710/ 27
him and the good	folk	that lose the profit	8, 710/ 27
or heard by good	folk	that knew them... saving	8, 711/ 16
know by any other	folk	than those whom he	8, 720/ 32
was among many good	folk	of the Catholic Church	8, 732/ 27
all save wedding of	folk	that had vowed chastity	8, 734/ 11
because of the evil	folk	that be therein: "For	8, 734/ 21
own fault to other	folk	. Good Christian readers, if	8, 740/ 26
of these proud worldly	folk	that ween themselves safe	8, 763/ 22
presume to tell other	folk	their faults before he	8, 765/ 22
beastly fellows do, teach	folk	to break their vows	8, 771/ 34
Catholics become the faithful	folk	, and the heretics the	8, 772/ 10
side. Finally, those few	folk	that God was wont	8, 772/ 13
nor believed them as	folk	of the true flock	8, 772/ 29
he whom all true-faithful	folk	may well and easily	8, 772/ 36
faith alone. This maketh	folk	to speak of "faith	8, 784/ 14
appeared when the faithful	folk	, commanded thereto by Moses	8, 793/ 34
in heaven, and that	folk	should keep the holy	8, 806/ 19
story proveth he that	folk	should not pray for	8, 807/ 30
shall find unto these	folk	many old authentic stories	8, 808/ 5
and persecuted the Christian	folk	... and Christ quit him	8, 808/ 12
to certain good, worshipful	folk	at Bristol to attach	8, 813/ 27
holy elects and faithful-feeling	folk	gone out from the	8, 817/ 16
faith is in the	folk	of the Catholic Church	8, 825/ 13
faith" also "feeeth" that	folk	should not care for	8, 826/ 26
is sufficient, but that	folk	be bound to do	8, 831/ 33
the living that holy	folk	have dedicated unto God	8, 832/ 8
therein many right virtuous	folk	, and such as the	8, 832/ 26
though it have bad	folk	in it among the	8, 834/ 5
and Saracens, as Christian	folk	. But yet will Friar	8, 835/ 15
be not only good	folk	in it, but also	8, 836/ 29
it, but also evil	folk	too... and that he	8, 836/ 30
shall be only good	folk	... and prove us that	8, 836/ 31
so do be strange-faithful	folk	. For if he would	8, 850/ 18
and shame the poor	folk	that have not of	8, 854/ 18
holiness of the good	folk	that are therein... though	8, 854/ 33
not of only good	folk	, but of both good	8, 855/ 30
be all of good	folk	and none evil, nor	8, 866/ 24
flock. For there be	folk	enough able to make	8, 868/ 25
those which are good	folk	indeed, and at one	8, 870/ 9
such hold... in some	folk	, that it should of	8, 882/ 7
serve but for cunning	folk	that are sufficiently learned	8, 894/ 12
old doubted by some	folk	whether that epistle were	8, 895/ 18
that church; and those	folk	whose faith is contrary	8, 896/ 18
that God would all	folk	should be saved and	8, 898/ 20
garret. But yet, as	folk	be ready to deem	8, 903/ 6

I was with some	folk	taken for half a	8, 903/ 6
good company some naughty	folk	. And in such manner	8, 907/ 4
Church be of some	folk	called foul, for those	8, 907/ 21
not only the good	folk	but the naughty too	8, 911/ 6
this word "faithful Christian	folk	making the whole Church	8, 913/ 22
this word "faithful Christian	folk	" is not always taken	8, 913/ 34
church of all faithful	folk	. Which words Friar Barnes	8, 914/ 4
before-rehearsed, calling all "faithful"	folk	all Christian people, all	8, 914/ 10
prayers only such faithful	folk	as neither have spot	8, 914/ 34
secret sort of faithful	folk	that be without any	8, 915/ 31
the unknown church of	folk	pure and clean, without	8, 916/ 7
The congregation of faithful	folk	must needs be, which	8, 916/ 36
have been used by	folk	somewhat better than thieves	8, 919/ 32
if a few willful	folk	, far the least both	8, 923/ 7
the time that these	folk	say the Church was	8, 925/ 3
church of all faithful	folk	with all the secret	8, 926/ 28
all the secret unfaithful	folk	that then were lurking	8, 926/ 29
such other good, faithful	folk	as were unknown among	8, 927/ 16
are the good, faithful	folk	that ye speak of	8, 927/ 20
speak of... which only	folk	, for faith and goodness	8, 927/ 21
true and be evil	folk	for other sins... and	8, 927/ 31
reprove bells for calling	folk	to God's Service... nor	8, 932/ 22
him. Now, if these	folk	would yet have stuck	8, 936/ 10
then do all these	folk	a high deadly sin	8, 945/ 4
to do, to such	folk	only as have wrongs	8, 948/ 4
the deceit of unlearned	folk	, and damnation of good	8, 959/ 5
in faith... all those	folk	are of this known	8, 962/ 22
church, of only good	folk	pure and clean without	8, 963/ 20
company of only good	folk	, and so good that	8, 964/ 15
but also to other	folk	. And yet over that	8, 969/ 14
fellowship of all such	folk	so hallowed and dedicated	8, 975/ 18
penitents, increaseth the righteous	folk	, crowneth martyrs, giveth Orders	8, 976/ 14
so to suffer evil	folk	among themselves that the	8, 979/ 26
company of unknown faithful	folk	being holy by their	8, 980/ 15
church of only good	folk	alone; howbeit, not yet	8, 984/ 21
well, a church of	folk	not meanly good, but	8, 984/ 22
meanly good, but of	folk	so good, so pure	8, 984/ 23
church of only good	folk	... and so to prove	8, 984/ 28
Who saith the evil	folk	serve God well? Doth	8, 985/ 19
and thirdly, by naughty	folk	and evil rulers that	8, 987/ 29
to prove that evil	folk	be none of the	8, 988/ 8
but only good, holy	folk	... declare there expressly that	8, 988/ 9
but also those religious	folk	that are apostates in	8, 988/ 33
Apostle foresaid of certain	folk	, he lived in hypocrisy	8, 989/ 27
the babies of Christian	folk	, while the grace of	8, 989/ 36
the pilgrimage of faithful	folk	, the building of churches	8, 990/ 2
required by the Christian	folk	of that country, at	8, 990/ 6
see that your sick	folk	after that they have	8, 991/ 4
the people, "Those sick	folk	shall find help that	8, 991/ 9
false, foolish, brutish, beastly	folk	in Holy Scripture, in	8, 994/ 17

I say, command all	folk	, elect or not elect	8, 998/ 24
known, then be these	folk	known all for heretics	8, 1000/ 21
this. This do these	folk	agree which yet say	8, 1005/ 7
to say, if these	folk	will (as I wot	8, 1006/ 22
a known church of	folk	, sometimes good, and sometimes	8, 1008/ 1
church of a few	folk	, and yet among these	8, 1008/ 6
and subjection unto faithless	folk	and that known church	8, 1008/ 12
truth, and many good-faithful	folk	therein, and only in	8, 1008/ 32
there were many good-faithful	folk	therein, yet by the	8, 1009/ 3
what cause have these	folk	now to say that	8, 1009/ 35
be denied by these	folk	but that the church	8, 1012/ 22
we must ask these	folk	that are heretics and	8, 1012/ 25
understanding of those holy	folk	, since some call them	8, 1013/ 1
or ravenous. With such	folk	do not so much	8, 1017/ 16
for all the bad	folk	that be in it	8, 1019/ 24
received into? If these	folk	will say that he	8, 1021/ 25
shall they be known	folk	, or unknown? And he	8, 1022/ 11
church of only good	folk	. For this lieth hidden	8, 1023/ 24
heresy, but also true-faithful	folk	, for the true faith	8, 1030/ 35
them all do these	folk	assign the successor of	8, 1033/ 24
almsdeed of good Christian	folk	here doth help to	8, 1033/ 38
are meritorious, and that	folks	do well to honor	8, 712/ 23
meant. Also, that these	folks'	doctrine cannot agree with	8, 625/ 1
for his creeping through	folks'	bellies, whereof he so	8, 634/ 29
also that through good	folks'	labor, with the sweet	8, 638/ 1
crossing but wagging of	folks'	fingers in the air	8, 788/ 7
the devil fleeth from	folks'	blessings as men flee	8, 788/ 9
this life that other	folks'	good deeds may merit	8, 969/ 15
make, and these blasphemous	follies	they preach unto the	8, 641/ 18
have so many merry	follies	in them that I	8, 660/ 19
and thereupon that these	follies	of his that I	8, 665/ 33
reproof of some false	follies	that would have followed	8, 848/ 18
that these his false	follies	were espied it is	8, 918/ 25
besides all their other	follies	too frantic for any	8, 993/ 23
have confuted the contrary	follies	of Tyndale and Friar	8, 995/ 20
Whereupon it must needs	follow	that there can none	8, 604/ 9
and therein men might	follow	the best doctrine if	8, 612/ 13
did not love to	follow	and live after the	8, 614/ 6
upon Tyndale's confession needs	follow	that of all the	8, 616/ 9
that many men shall	follow	their damnable abominations that	8, 627/ 32
succession in their office	follow	them, that they should	8, 629/ 15
should in a manner	follow	the nature of the	8, 629/ 16
have no love to	follow	and live after the	8, 630/ 8
people love not to	follow	and live after... and	8, 630/ 10
diverse good fruit should	follow	and ensue thereupon. Sometimes	8, 636/ 5
Wherein whoso list to	follow	Tyndale may set at	8, 639/ 28
yet whereupon it must	follow	that the Scripture and	8, 644/ 34
all folk agree to	follow	him; and else be	8, 647/ 25
heretics... it must needs	follow	that Luther and Tyndale	8, 655/ 26
the rabble of them	follow	their master so far	8, 659/ 13

the less likely to	follow	the other in one	8, 662/ 4
yet it shall not	follow	that he shall go	8, 662/ 9
then must it needs	follow	that all the sects	8, 662/ 29
others that would both	follow	them and believe them	8, 694/ 23
the other, if they	follow	not these heretics in	8, 699/ 4
she was indeed, to	follow	the counsel of Judas	8, 699/ 34
do hear him, and	follow	him. For every one	8, 715/ 18
then must it needs	follow	further that all their	8, 717/ 18
of his feet and	follow	; yea, though he go	8, 718/ 1
others: it must needs	follow	, pardie, that Tyndale and	8, 723/ 15
of his feet and	follow	; yea, though he go	8, 725/ 10
elects search out and	follow	the very steps of	8, 725/ 29
elect, other lewd elects	follow	, very far from the	8, 726/ 6
but always would it	follow	, as I have showed	8, 733/ 24
apostle... then must it	follow	thereupon (if I should	8, 738/ 1
should of good reason	follow	and believe alike. And	8, 744/ 5
out. For who can	follow	him thither to make	8, 746/ 7
of the flesh and	follow	the motions of the	8, 755/ 9
will, far more easily	follow	the Spirit and resist	8, 755/ 31
flesh, and much more	follow	the Spirit, and keep	8, 756/ 3
our bounden duty to	follow	... not the flesh, whom	8, 756/ 8
whose affections if we	follow	, we shall die... but	8, 756/ 10
even by and by,	follow	the words that Tyndale	8, 756/ 26
if we list to	follow	, leadeth us forth also	8, 757/ 7
list no longer to	follow	the Spirit, but fall	8, 757/ 27
opinion? Must it needs	follow	that their faith was	8, 759/ 32
then must it needs	follow	thereon that neither Luther	8, 762/ 29
which of them to	follow	. But now these heretics	8, 772/ 16
then must it thereupon	follow	that yet the true	8, 772/ 32
these wise words that	follow	... Tyndale How This Word	8, 773/ 11
but they only that	follow	the faith of Abraham	8, 773/ 18
their dead men, and	follow	thou me" he meant	8, 780/ 8
but they only that	follow	the faith of Abraham	8, 783/ 19
we make (if we	follow	him) the world swarm	8, 791/ 2
way... let every man	follow	Tyndale and believe what	8, 812/ 27
this must it clearly	follow	by Tyndale's tale, maugre	8, 824/ 20
it must thereof needs	follow	that all Christian people	8, 827/ 20
church of God to	follow	you? or by them	8, 838/ 3
the good that may	follow	if it be known	8, 891/ 31
church... it must needs	follow	, to my poor wit	8, 893/ 19
will cannot choose but	follow	. For that is plain	8, 899/ 21
of his religion and	follow	the flesh. And when	8, 926/ 7
consider thereby what would	follow	or not follow thereupon	8, 938/ 35
would follow or not	follow	thereupon if it were	8, 938/ 36
then, my purpose would	follow	... and Friar Barnes' purpose	8, 939/ 25
called thereto... would fain	follow	the counsel of Christ	8, 949/ 14
not in well working	follow	it, but will without	8, 971/ 35
of Christ "do not	follow	any stranger, but do	8, 981/ 1
tokens, if they would	follow	them, would lead them	8, 993/ 32
therefore it must needs	follow	that the church must	8, 1002/ 13

church, it must needs	follow	that the very church	8, 1003/ 8
and his church, but	followed	and went with them	8, 709/ 1
because these heretics now...	followed	the false sect of	8, 784/ 4
follies that would have	followed	thereof. As for the	8, 848/ 18
thralldom... that it therefore	followed	that all came thither	8, 865/ 22
he had asked and	followed	any wise man's counsel	8, 872/ 5
have at his calling	followed	him so far, as	8, 898/ 4
and they that after	followed	them therein, would have	8, 1033/ 9
be the teachers... it	followeth	that they be, and	8, 614/ 30
all the temporalty foolishly	followeth	their construction... and so	8, 618/ 36
upon these things it	followeth	that we prove well	8, 659/ 36
but by heresy... it	followeth	not that in like	8, 660/ 36
word of man it	followeth	, saith His Grace, that	8, 677/ 1
thereupon it very well	followeth	that God never will	8, 677/ 31
we say that thereupon	followeth	it, though Tyndale and	8, 689/ 29
Tyndale said true. Yet	followeth	it at the last	8, 731/ 20
Latin translation, which he	followeth	in those words... and	8, 758/ 26
in other places he	followeth	, and in this purposely	8, 758/ 28
fell away? Whereupon it	followeth	that there faileth and	8, 762/ 17
the men. And yet	followeth	it nothing the rather	8, 764/ 11
then that it plainly	followeth	upon his tale that	8, 779/ 1
feeling faith infounded... then	followeth	it, I say, that	8, 820/ 36
other faith sufficient: it	followeth	that every man which	8, 821/ 29
Antichrist, also. And yet	followeth	it farther upon Tyndale's	8, 824/ 34
very church it clearly	followeth	, I say, by him	8, 824/ 37
the Catholic Church... yet	followeth	it, for all that	8, 828/ 2
Friar Barnes here fondly	followeth	and enforceth himself to	8, 839/ 26
way to heaven, but	followeth	Christ only... in suffering	8, 875/ 25
way to heaven, but	followeth	Christ only... in suffering	8, 929/ 37
be known; whereof it	followeth	again, against Friar Barnes	8, 935/ 9
temporal sword. For it	followeth	, "If he hear not	8, 945/ 15
churches known... then it	followeth	that Christ's whole church	8, 952/ 8
way to heaven, but	followeth	Christ only... in suffering	8, 952/ 25
not the same, it	followeth	not therefore that they	8, 961/ 14
we be dead. It	followeth	also that since we	8, 969/ 16
we farther that it	followeth	also thereupon that of	8, 999/ 25
be his church: it	followeth	of necessity not only	8, 1013/ 14
churches but one, it	followeth	, I say, farther, that	8, 1013/ 16
are holy, and then	followeth	it that the whole	8, 1014/ 21
every man. Whereupon it	followeth	, I say, that either	8, 1015/ 10
the show. Whereupon it	followeth	that the church of	8, 1022/ 7
second part not only	followeth	, but also confirmeth, ye	8, 1029/ 12
in his other chapters	following	, he pretendeth to answer	8, 576/ 9
in the next words	following	, he declareth that he	8, 599/ 26
took harm in the	following	: such as were evil	8, 612/ 11
for their wiliness in	following	the wiliness of the	8, 629/ 10
Tyndale meaneth by his	following	of the "wily fox	8, 629/ 21
so far from the	following	of their living while	8, 694/ 18
in their reason any	following	of the steps of	8, 725/ 36
as it did in	following	him in the coming	8, 748/ 16

of the flesh, and	following	the Spirit, not only	8, 756/ 15
which manner of glad	following	the Spirit we dwell	8, 757/ 22
with all other disciples,	following	the example mightily... and	8, 765/ 7
before or the words	following	after upon it... saving	8, 791/ 22
by his own words	following	, that as gay a	8, 858/ 35
things consequent and well	following	upon their merits which	8, 968/ 2
own "etc.," these words	following	: "Here have you clearly	8, 972/ 26
us think upon the	following	of them. For they	8, 977/ 28
the other blind with	folly	into the ditch of	8, 619/ 1
Zwingli, and laugheth the	folly	of all the known	8, 619/ 5
he cannot excuse his	folly	with saying that he	8, 667/ 10
been yet the most	folly	of all. For what	8, 667/ 13
seemeth necessary that the	folly	and lies of such	8, 709/ 6
yet further fallen in	folly	than in any of	8, 718/ 22
at his proud invented	folly	. And I shall find	8, 723/ 5
belieth me, and what	folly	he layeth forth, in	8, 777/ 36
make open this wily	folly	of Tyndale is also	8, 785/ 2
and made his wily	folly	found out more plainly	8, 813/ 9
controlment the selfsame wily	folly	in Richard Webbe. This	8, 813/ 11
not but perceive such	folly	and such falsehood, and	8, 862/ 32
net of his own	folly	, that he could never	8, 864/ 4
taketh it not for	folly	, nor for sin, that	8, 867/ 20
the intent that the	folly	of Friar Barnes' invention	8, 883/ 28
M. Henry used of	folly	; that is to wit	8, 901/ 8
but his own double	folly	. First he saith Lyra	8, 910/ 27
plenty (till frenzy lack	folly	), would there not only	8, 925/ 31
in such a frantic	folly	that, weening the very	8, 994/ 13
that, of their farther	folly	devise, each of them	8, 995/ 1
without writing. But this	folly	of theirs I have	8, 996/ 36
readers, that against this	folly	standeth still the first	8, 1014/ 7
is all the wily	folly	of these heretics avoided	8, 1016/ 2
and the most froward	folly	, that any frantic heretic	8, 1030/ 5
the matter, and their	folly	and falsehood by all	8, 1032/ 28
as Tyndale and his	fond	fellows be, against so	8, 586/ 14
unreasonable and much more	fond	and foolish than the	8, 587/ 20
juggling to be so	fond	a point that all	8, 688/ 11
he made before, as	fond	as they were both	8, 718/ 23
if Tyndale and his	fond	fellows will in the	8, 811/ 15
Tyndale were in such	fond	scoffing peerless, yet doth	8, 831/ 12
rude roaring... nor a	fond	ape to make mocks	8, 833/ 11
the remnant that this	fond	friar fiddleth forth here	8, 839/ 15
away with the fellow's	fond	railing from the consideration	8, 862/ 31
Barnes would be so	fond	to bring it forth	8, 883/ 15
same time been a	fond	, frantic friar, and that	8, 925/ 11
Cate; and that this	fond	, frantic friar had wedded	8, 925/ 13
then is his own	fond	imagination quailed by which	8, 978/ 28
here, that Friar Barnes'	fond	invention is failed. By	8, 979/ 12
Christian readers, letting those	fond	fellows alone, and leaving	8, 995/ 5
mad to break your	fond	, feeble brains about it	8, 1004/ 6
this conclusion with some	fond	shift, and say that	8, 1013/ 18

see, an invention so	fond	of itself that it	8, 1024/ 12
which Friar Barnes here	fondly	followeth and enforceth himself	8, 839/ 26
cometh home from the	font	, can nothing let any	8, 821/ 25
be received to the	font	, in the faith of	8, 822/ 8
her in the spiritual	food	. For Holy Church is	8, 892/ 2
else instead of wholesome	food	, to be fed with	8, 892/ 8
us good and faithful	food	, and preach truly to	8, 892/ 12
give us good, wholesome	food	... but that also there	8, 892/ 20
which is the good	food	and which is the	8, 892/ 32
bold to take the	food	of doctrine at her	8, 894/ 19
of life, with the	food	of God's word such	8, 1012/ 8
like a mad, frantic	fool	maketh mocks and mows	8, 583/ 27
between himself and a	fool	... and yet he will	8, 607/ 32
his lies like a	fool	. And first, for the	8, 712/ 28
For else may every	fool	see that as he	8, 720/ 34
take him for a	fool	if he should set	8, 723/ 9
me so very a	fool	that, telling me no	8, 737/ 24
but prove himself a	fool	ye wot well that	8, 766/ 18
nor like no small	fool	, I warrant you. For	8, 788/ 32
point like a very	fool	. For every man may	8, 796/ 4
to prove a proud	fool	. Now, on the other	8, 804/ 4
but for a proud	fool	if he would now	8, 810/ 20
for a proud fumbling	fool	. And that he so	8, 827/ 15
I had like a	fool	forgotten before to ask	8, 877/ 16
and bid Barnes, "Farewell,	fool	!" Now, the tale that	8, 878/ 6
I were but a	fool	to leave the known	8, 905/ 2
might think myself a	fool	if for such a	8, 905/ 17
prove Friar Barnes a	fool	... especially since he seeth	8, 973/ 36
hath proved himself a	fool	, and hath had each	8, 1003/ 17
needs prove him a	fool	. For out of his	8, 1013/ 33
and doeth on a	fool's	hood, and from jousting	8, 579/ 13
in such a false	fool's	hands. For, letting the	8, 863/ 3
this point the very	foolish	disour, for the fault	8, 579/ 36
he is not so	foolish	but that he seeth	8, 582/ 28
much more fond and	foolish	than the first. The	8, 587/ 20
holy consecrations Tyndale calleth	foolish	ceremonies... forgetting that in	8, 595/ 6
found any man so	foolish	as to ween that	8, 604/ 2
scriptures, forbidding him that	foolish	, proud fashion of study	8, 619/ 29
lo, a goodly false,	foolish	fallacy, to beguile the	8, 624/ 23
so graceless and so	foolish	that they neither had	8, 624/ 35
folk call Frith), the "	foolish	fast" of the Lent	8, 631/ 12
with him. For such	foolish	jesting and railing as	8, 635/ 1
setting so false and	foolish	glosses to the plain	8, 640/ 19
will be the most	foolish	thing of all. For	8, 667/ 4
he plainly confuted that	foolish	heresy, said and affirmed	8, 676/ 19
upon by such a	foolish	fellow as this is	8, 679/ 32
never none be so	foolish	in such wise to	8, 681/ 16
charity. But perceiving that	foolish	juggling to be so	8, 688/ 11
fain pass over his	foolish	railing, saving that it	8, 709/ 5
blunt subtleties and what	foolish	fallacies he bringeth in	8, 719/ 19

to see such a	foolish	forgetfulness. For whereas he	8, 725/ 28
maid, or else so	foolish	that a very noddypoll	8, 775/ 30
and be not so	foolish	as to lose both	8, 797/ 30
liveth, in which his	foolish	, false feeling faith hath	8, 824/ 31
leave off this fellow's	foolish	apishness, and all his	8, 833/ 14
and that his false,	foolish	hope had failed him	8, 845/ 36
made as very a	foolish	process as ever did	8, 867/ 23
means and their own	foolish	negligence and frowardness fall	8, 870/ 11
findeth he Luther so	foolish	that he is ashamed	8, 873/ 10
and will appear so	foolish	that the reader will	8, 876/ 11
This argument is so	foolish	that I marvel Friar	8, 883/ 14
construed after their own	foolish	fantasy. But Saint Augustine	8, 909/ 18
nun and his few	foolish	adherents... would with one	8, 926/ 31
but also a very	foolish	lie... ye shall see	8, 963/ 31
hath made this false,	foolish	change in which he	8, 964/ 9
figure of these false,	foolish	, brutish, beastly folk in	8, 994/ 17
one Rosseus proved so	foolish	and so unreasonable that	8, 1002/ 26
perceive, both, by the	foolish	cause that their master	8, 1003/ 1
we lay against these	foolish	errors the holy prophet	8, 1018/ 26
five wise and five	foolish	... and also in the	8, 1020/ 4
to say, falsely and	foolishly	taken, prove both the	8, 595/ 29
and all the temporalty	foolishly	followeth their construction... and	8, 618/ 36
forsake your favor so	foolishly	. "Well," quoth I, "when	8, 815/ 11
of that he hath	foolishly	fumbled about all this	8, 825/ 10
how falsely and how	foolishly	, both, he handleth himself	8, 833/ 20
began; and no less	foolishly	speaketh he in many	8, 867/ 25
falsely, and yet so	foolishly	therewith, in the alleging	8, 918/ 23
belied twain, and so	foolishly	handled their glosses? No	8, 919/ 12
own shame, the most	foolishly	, that I never saw	8, 959/ 12
more falsely or more	foolishly	. For whereas those heretics	8, 964/ 31
of Christ is but	foolishness	, saith Paul (1 Corinthians	8, 730/ 15
call them proud, presumptuous	fools	than might the Turks	8, 811/ 18
devil make us mad	fools	. And therefore he saith	8, 890/ 6
esteem them all for	fools	... or else confess that	8, 939/ 19
the ten virgins, five	fools	and five wise, abiding	8, 1016/ 27
the "pillar" and the "	foot	" or "ground" that is	8, 617/ 18
they find out his	foot	; his elect know him	8, 718/ 3
so spying out the	foot	where the soil receiveth	8, 725/ 15
steps of Christ even	foot	for foot, where never	8, 725/ 30
Christ even foot for	foot	, where never a step	8, 725/ 30
nor walk forth one	foot	therein, but if he	8, 781/ 23
he set forth any	foot	forward in it, but	8, 782/ 10
were afeard at every	foot	to be snatched up	8, 801/ 34
Barnes can hold no	foot	, as downright as Tyndale	8, 831/ 15
pillar and ground (or	foot	of the pillar) of	8, 846/ 35
the ground" (or "the	foot	of the pillar") do	8, 847/ 1
and the ground or	foot	of the pillar (called	8, 847/ 9
the pillar and the	foot	or ground of truth	8, 847/ 12
as upon a sure	foot	of a pillar that	8, 847/ 19
themselves set on free	foot	and delivered out yet	8, 848/ 33

you will remove a	foot	, for all my proclamation	8, 900/ 35
the soil receiveth no	footing	, and stepping after the	8, 725/ 15
flesh God commanded and	forbade	, that no part should	8, 976/ 26
trust of faith alone	forbear	from all good works	8, 640/ 32
reward in heaven, nor	forbear	any evil works wherewith	8, 641/ 2
for his pleasure to	forbear	all those sins of	8, 797/ 10
to use diligence and	forbear	haste, and be wary	8, 895/ 1
and in some places	forbear	not to cast the	8, 953/ 31
reprobation... we spare and	forbear	those matters, and bring	8, 998/ 20
should destroy themselves with	forbearing	their meat... and kill	8, 631/ 16
holy water, and watching,	forbearing	flesh, drinking of water	8, 932/ 7
this but utterly to	forbid	them? not with plain	8, 702/ 28
and lawfully. When we	forbid	it, we lay the	8, 715/ 36
wise what ye list	forbid	me? Yet much more	8, 737/ 25
of you. But God	forbid	that I should not	8, 738/ 15
made to God, and	forbid	that friars should wed	8, 806/ 22
Christ doth not so	forbid	the man that is	8, 944/ 5
the peace, prohibit and	forbid	those heresies upon certain	8, 955/ 6
good... for he hath	forbidden	lawful wedlock unto all	8, 584/ 14
that the pope "hath	forbidden	lawful wedlock." In this	8, 585/ 32
there is marriage now	forbidden	between brethren's and sisters'	8, 585/ 34
that was not before	forbidden	by the Scripture. For	8, 585/ 35
that such marriages are	forbidden	without any foundation or	8, 585/ 37
propagation of Christian charity,	forbidden	marriage to be made	8, 586/ 6
they that abide now	forbidden	; with which the Church	8, 586/ 8
plain laws prohibited and	forbidden	such ribaldrous behavior... although	8, 590/ 22
is by all laws	forbidden	to be in such	8, 590/ 30
realm upon great pain	forbidden	that any man should	8, 592/ 22
laws upon great pain	forbidden	though the matter touch	8, 592/ 31
of these heretics' books	forbidden	by the King's gracious	8, 813/ 14
unto the law which	forbiddeth	it, as the Gospel	8, 586/ 26
others as Saint Paul	forbiddeth	us the company, "the	8, 596/ 27
this holy new Baptist	forbiddeth	to have any honor	8, 704/ 33
the doors. For he	forbiddeth	us to give any	8, 976/ 27
in the same scriptures,	forbidding	him that foolish, proud	8, 619/ 29
intrication whereof... I purposely	forbore	to put in the	8, 577/ 18
position. I have also	forborne	, in all this while	8, 820/ 13
hath any strength or	force	toward the purpose, but	8, 719/ 15
and amend them by	force	... and also to divers	8, 953/ 24
fear refrained, and by	force	repressed, and by pain	8, 955/ 20
which by fear and	force	begin a good thing	8, 955/ 25
man will say, "I	force	not how long I	8, 968/ 33
false heretics intruded by	force	and violence into their	8, 1027/ 10
such power that it	forced	Luther himself, Tyndale's own	8, 690/ 30
and Scripture driveth and	forceth	them so to do	8, 999/ 4
the words of God	fore-remembered	, whichsoever our Savior said	8, 616/ 9
God keeping his promises	fore-remembered	, were more than twice	8, 622/ 30
as well in his	fore-remembered	book as in the	8, 739/ 29
both for the causes	fore-remembered	and also for that	8, 948/ 6
these places of Scripture	fore-remembered	will Friar Barnes and	8, 1024/ 8

say, Saint Luther, the	foregoer	of these new Christs	8, 650/ 21
John the Baptist the	foregoer	of these new Christs	8, 651/ 7
and Saint John the	foregoer	, came to begin again	8, 693/ 4
with Saint John his	foregoer	, to call home the	8, 695/ 26
John the Baptist and	foregoer	? Or else, whose foregoer	8, 695/ 30
foregoer? Or else, whose	foregoer	and Baptist is Luther	8, 695/ 31
upon to be the	foregoer	of some new Christ	8, 696/ 28
whom himself is the	foregoer	, must do such miracles	8, 696/ 33
an H in the	forehead	, with a fair hot	8, 627/ 8
mark printed in his	forehead	; that he can never	8, 634/ 17
buttering" of the boy's	forehead	. The holy, blessed Sacrament	8, 704/ 31
head and rub his	forehead	, and said, "Nay, in	8, 815/ 19
the treasures of God's	foreknowledge	and predestination always pure	8, 970/ 27
person were by prophecy	foreknown	and marked. For else	8, 650/ 30
and, as the Apostle	foresaid	of certain folk, he	8, 989/ 27
Spirit indited the Scripture,	foresaw	full well himself that	8, 635/ 33
but that himself both	foresaw	the fruit and devised	8, 637/ 37
that blessed apostle well	foresaw	that there would contentious	8, 1022/ 35
when he made it	foresee	, and more did set	8, 636/ 9
that God did not	foresee	whether such a man	8, 939/ 8
in his eternal providence,	foreseeing	the end of everything	8, 848/ 11
by the prescience and	foresight	of God, he did	8, 939/ 5
thing to come any	foresight	at all... and then	8, 939/ 7
where the wretches burn	forever	. But then he saith	8, 590/ 7
Scripture, last and continue	forever	, and Christ's church can	8, 604/ 8
not ordained to last	forever	... but to cease and	8, 606/ 20
promised to dwell himself	forever	: yet provided he for	8, 612/ 35
be present and assistant	forever	, himself and his own	8, 613/ 11
and his apostles should	forever	personally dwell still here	8, 614/ 12
presence with his church	forever	, as himself promised also	8, 657/ 5
it should dwell therein	forever	, and himself be permanent	8, 720/ 9
be permanent also therein	forever	. And therefore, since all	8, 720/ 10
also to dwell therein	forever	. And that the known	8, 761/ 3
and so shall we	forever	be with our Lord	8, 794/ 22
Lord promised to preserve	forever	; and therefore it might	8, 807/ 1
else to endure after	forever	: that men should, besides	8, 999/ 1
his Holy Spirit is	forever	assistant, to teach it	8, 1003/ 5
each of these churches	forever	. Now, if any man	8, 1007/ 15
church a known church	forever	. Wherefore, since God hath	8, 1009/ 30
by himself, and falsely	forged	for his own advantage	8, 991/ 27
not. Tyndale doth now	forget	that he hath, after	8, 588/ 1
to wink thereat, and	forget	for this once that	8, 589/ 14
now, and make us	forget	that all the old	8, 644/ 8
man in the reading	forget	not himself with musing	8, 725/ 24
that railing will they	forget	the ribaldrous heads of	8, 1010/ 35
see such a foolish	forgetfulness	. For whereas he saith	8, 725/ 28
sin! But first he	forgetteth	yet again the point	8, 765/ 17
the devil. But he	forgetteth	in the meanwhile how	8, 832/ 3
Tyndale calleth foolish ceremonies...	forgetting	that in the Old	8, 595/ 7
and give alms, and	forgive	our neighbor... and we	8, 581/ 6

Writ that he will	forgive	our sins the rather	8, 581/ 10
if he peradventure will	forgive	thee this evil mind	8, 796/ 30
piteously prayed me to	forgive	him that one lie	8, 814/ 34
must of truth say "	Forgive	us our trespasses"? And	8, 859/ 10
The whole Church saith "	Forgive	us our sins"; wherefore	8, 860/ 25
The whole Church saith "	Forgive	us our sins"; wherefore	8, 959/ 18
whole Church, lo, saith "	Forgive	us our sins"; ergo	8, 960/ 7
the Church, which saith "	Forgive	us our sins"? She	8, 961/ 12
Pater Noster, God to	forgive	them their sins. And	8, 965/ 2
a promise to be	forgiven	at the repentance of	8, 692/ 1
nor never be after	forgiven	, but utterly damned remediless	8, 758/ 14
shall never be after	forgiven	... and that God hath	8, 826/ 15
sins, they shall be	forgiven	him." And of confession	8, 843/ 16
charge... but allthing is	forgiven	her. And therefore saith	8, 860/ 20
all such things be	forgiven	to every man... wherefore	8, 860/ 31
charge, but allthing is	forgiven	her. And therefore saith	8, 956/ 36
all that thing is	forgiven	her, and that therefore	8, 957/ 7
hath all her sins	forgiven	her by sticking to	8, 958/ 3
all such things be	forgiven	to every man. Wherefore	8, 959/ 22
of his body is	forgiven	of his sins every	8, 960/ 13
venial. For they be	forgiven	also by daily prayers	8, 960/ 15
still sins to be	forgiven	. They that confess not	8, 961/ 13
therefore shall not be	forgiven	them. Confession healeth us	8, 961/ 16
cannot be, may be	forgiven	us. Confession, I say	8, 961/ 20
that the sins be	forgiven	, to him that useth	8, 965/ 12
sacraments shall be fully	forgiven	. That is to wit	8, 966/ 8
be, saith Saint Augustine,	forgiven	. And when he is	8, 966/ 13
at his death fully	forgiven	... then shall he be	8, 966/ 14
be forthwith so fully	forgiven	that he shall go	8, 966/ 19
that they which be	forgiven	so clean at their	8, 970/ 4
so soon so clean	forgiven	, that yet dieth in	8, 970/ 6
his death be fully	forgiven	and laid up pure	8, 970/ 16
the church" as be	forgiven	though many be not	8, 970/ 29
though many be not	forgiven	, because they be the	8, 970/ 29
weeping had his sin	forgiven	him. And as we	8, 1018/ 35
sins, but also the	forgiveness	of that gross and	8, 692/ 12
sin shall never get	forgiveness	after. These two devilish	8, 917/ 32
not without sin, get	forgiveness	by acknowledging of their	8, 965/ 7
these ways to get	forgiveness	with. For then he	8, 965/ 13
Augustine excepteth them from	forgiveness	at their death that	8, 970/ 2
the let of their	forgiveness	themselves, for lack of	8, 970/ 30
spot, and he that	forgiveth	stretcheth out the wrinkle	8, 960/ 23
I had else almost	forgotten	. And that is that	8, 608/ 9
it still or have	forgotten	it, were it never	8, 746/ 1
But now hath Tyndale	forgotten	that the prophet Moses	8, 795/ 27
and said he had	forgotten	it. And when I	8, 814/ 30
believe that he had	forgotten	it... then down he	8, 814/ 32
well ye had not	forgotten	this." Then down went	8, 815/ 25
had like a fool	forgotten	before to ask you	8, 877/ 16
a certain order and	form	from time to time	8, 998/ 27

well, all his own	former	doctrine concerning the sinning	8, 588/ 27
they therein broke their	former	faith. Tyndale saith we	8, 716/ 5
calling to mind Tyndale's	former	tale that he hath	8, 798/ 22
new feeling of their	former	faith infounded by God	8, 820/ 28
still continued in God's	former	favor by very, true	8, 853/ 25
proved in mine eight	former	books of this work	8, 995/ 19
them in all my	former	eight books, yet shall	8, 995/ 27
translation hath this word	fornicarii	, and the new translation	8, 685/ 3
injury, and you use	fornication	among you, and some	8, 854/ 10
saw the bawdry and	fornication	that is in the	8, 875/ 9
saw the bawdry and	fornication	that is in the	8, 929/ 21
faith and doctrine that	fornication	, adultery, running out of	8, 951/ 26
which are these: adultery,	fornication	, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft	8, 1024/ 35
things as is adultery,	fornication	, or idolatry. And whereby	8, 1025/ 4
among you be a	fornicator	, or covetous, or an	8, 1017/ 14
keep no company with	fornicators	; but I meant not	8, 1017/ 9
I meant not the	fornicators	of the world... or	8, 1017/ 10
clear difference between the	fornicators	, the covetous men, raveners	8, 1017/ 21
hath promised never to	forsake	; but though he visit	8, 608/ 33
his righteousness, and to	forsake	their own, and so	8, 648/ 27
their heresies, fain to	forsake	some part of the	8, 678/ 32
as I do, and	forsake	your favor so foolishly	8, 815/ 11
thing, or else to	forsake	his master. For ye	8, 824/ 6
have with utter defiance	forsaken	both the doctrine and	8, 599/ 33
one, "with utter defiance	forsaken	both the doctrine and	8, 600/ 20
that have by vow	forsaken	flesh, may lawfully fall	8, 804/ 27
of Tyndale's, yet he	forsook	as false some part	8, 710/ 7
would Friar Barnes say, "	Forsooth	, dear daughter in the	8, 890/ 12
which he did once	forswear	... and now, forswearing himself	8, 958/ 1
once forswear... and now,	forswearing	himself, holdeth and defendeth	8, 958/ 1
ye not now shamefully	forsworn	? I wot well ye	8, 815/ 25
I said he was	forsworn	, as though I could	8, 815/ 27
harm. He repented and	forthought	that he had so	8, 595/ 18
comely devised? And yet	forthwith	, to show his further	8, 599/ 17
and so fruitful that	forthwith	they came joyfully unto	8, 759/ 12
deceased, his soul should	forthwith	fly into bliss, before	8, 782/ 28
very carnal reprobates. But	forthwith	after that patch, Tyndale	8, 791/ 32
the Apostate, which fell	forthwith	from the faith and	8, 808/ 11
if the man die	forthwith	as soon as he	8, 818/ 19
historical faith hath always	forthwith	the feeling faith also	8, 819/ 21
turned) if they had	forthwith	upon their baptism deceased	8, 820/ 34
wherewith they be made	forthwith	perfect members of his	8, 822/ 11
deadly sin is thereby	forthwith	out of the church	8, 856/ 25
and answer them not	forthwith	... yet shall they not	8, 857/ 6
they acknowledge, they be,	forthwith	, of "the church." So	8, 869/ 4
think that whatsoever we	forthwith	, unadvisedly, list to believe	8, 889/ 30
known, for they be	forthwith	accused and reprov'd upon	8, 896/ 19
all clean; for he	forthwith	added unto it, "But	8, 907/ 5
suppose me farther that	forthwith	after this... some man	8, 937/ 13
since our Lord saith	forthwith	thereupon that the sentence	8, 946/ 29

these are his words	forthwith	upon the others... Barnes	8, 959/ 13
asketh mercy, shall be	forthwith	so fully forgiven that	8, 966/ 19
pure and clean and	forthwith	go to God; as	8, 970/ 19
made unto certain persons	forthwith	upon their baptism. In	8, 981/ 32
known catholic church believed...	forthwith	it was thereby perceived	8, 1025/ 15
meeting to demand him	forthwith	the question. But when	8, 1028/ 18
Cyprian, against Novatian and	Fortunatus	and other heretics and	8, 602/ 14
And finally if it	fortune	him to hear that	8, 592/ 13
he, for all that,	fortune	to find some man	8, 813/ 3
have peradventure by hap	fortuned	upon that person that	8, 894/ 36
know it if it	fortuned	them to fall upon	8, 915/ 15
Pelagius, or Manichaeus, with	forty	such sects more. All	8, 607/ 24
is in order the	forty-eighth	) saith in this wise	8, 740/ 10
glory pricketh them sometimes	forward	to do good... so	8, 591/ 28
lo, thus creepeth he	forward	, like a crab... Tyndale	8, 613/ 33
that God helpeth us	forward	not without our own	8, 747/ 9
set forth any foot	forward	in it, but if	8, 782/ 10
any man any counsel	forward	, but even to sit	8, 799/ 27
now thus goeth he	forward	and findeth that fault	8, 859/ 3
help you one prick	forward	, that you may be	8, 861/ 13
each of them goeth	forward	... the farther ever each	8, 994/ 33
must feed us and	foster	us up... and none	8, 892/ 5
thereunto was nourished and	fostered	with hope, increased with	8, 735/ 18
he said, "I have	fought	a good battle, and	8, 849/ 13
battle that he had	fought	, and the course that	8, 849/ 18
with brimstone for the	foul	sin of the flesh	8, 610/ 30
to the devil their	foul	, filthy "weddings" and incestuous	8, 640/ 13
feeling faith," feeleth a	foul	, filthy heap of false	8, 785/ 14
For that was a	foul	fault, for then was	8, 789/ 8
Tyndale feeleth not that	foul	, filthy heresy written in	8, 816/ 35
Scripture saith, "like a	foul	spotted clout," and that	8, 841/ 19
it, and then is	foul	and unclean and full	8, 870/ 18
word, and so wax	foul	and filthy, and so	8, 871/ 34
fair is never after	foul	... nor that as soon	8, 906/ 29
by any deadly sin	foul	, he is by and	8, 906/ 30
quick body, and some	foul	part in a fair	8, 907/ 2
heart, was yet a	foul	, unholy member of that	8, 907/ 9
himself seeth how the	foul	parts do set out	8, 907/ 19
of some folk called	foul	, for those persons that	8, 907/ 21
are by deadly sin	foul	therein... as the Evangelist	8, 907/ 22
though there be more	foul	than fair therein, by	8, 907/ 31
it might be called	foul	and not fair... as	8, 907/ 33
of all that are	foul	and unholy therein especially	8, 908/ 5
man give himself so	foul	a fall as Friar	8, 973/ 25
not yet what a	foul	fall he hath... but	8, 973/ 36
dirt, holdeth up his	foul	sleeve and boasteth what	8, 974/ 2
this fair eagle bird	foully	defile his nest. But	8, 724/ 29
of God, than the	foulness	and unholiness of all	8, 908/ 4
offices there can be	found	none that hath not	8, 580/ 7
ever I should have	found	any man so foolish	8, 604/ 1

of that resemblance, luckily	found	out that though these	8, 626/ 33
here caused to be	found	out, doth yet furthermore	8, 627/ 10
whether peradventure he have	found	out any such fashion	8, 629/ 24
what sticking his face	found	beneath, and how much	8, 634/ 34
maiden that could be	found	in all the country	8, 637/ 19
now that I have	found	another manner sort of	8, 640/ 36
living, they should have	found	in Tyndale and his	8, 642/ 19
and that he calleth "	found	in Scripture" all those	8, 647/ 20
not first felt and	found	her, from the toe	8, 651/ 5
the abomination that he	found	among them, hath of	8, 663/ 27
dead flesh soever be	found	in the sick and	8, 669/ 28
For since he never	found	in all his days	8, 681/ 14
they could not be	found	in the work. But	8, 685/ 20
of falsifying so daily	found	in his fellows and	8, 685/ 24
asked, nor where we	found	them by hap... but	8, 701/ 18
needy folk that were	found	in our own parish	8, 701/ 21
searched, she might have	found	in Jerusalem, even at	8, 702/ 1
other side, if ye	found	for Manichaeus any manifest	8, 738/ 9
names that are there	found	, the name of Manichaeus	8, 738/ 18
of Manichaeus is not	found	." Lo, good Christian readers	8, 738/ 18
we have ever therefore	found	in him yet that	8, 751/ 23
hath sought sore and	found	out for the articles	8, 752/ 1
church... which one thing	found	out answereth and avoideth	8, 776/ 17
my goff that he	found	and took up at	8, 779/ 17
fault which Saint Peter	found	with Simon Magus was	8, 796/ 31
what old stories newly	found	out can he now	8, 808/ 1
as he, and there	found	Tyndale's tale false. But	8, 813/ 4
made his wily folly	found	out more plainly than	8, 813/ 9
Whereupon, after sureties there	found	to appear before me	8, 813/ 28
and saw that I	found	no fault, nor nothing	8, 814/ 7
him that if I	found	him true... he should	8, 814/ 14
he came home and	found	her dead, and how	8, 815/ 35
of the Church and	found	no fault in that	8, 827/ 7
matter though we never	found	her, so that we	8, 873/ 6
and greater continence is	found	among them than among	8, 874/ 32
not that the tokens	found	in one person should	8, 879/ 28
his book, wherein she	found	divers doubts, of which	8, 884/ 22
some other fault yet	found	further in his tale	8, 902/ 14
faith, meseemeth, many be	found	, not only by learned	8, 902/ 15
would not have it	found	, for something that himself	8, 909/ 5
would not have it	found	, for fear of something	8, 910/ 16
seem, lo, to have	found	a great thing in	8, 910/ 25
of his heresies have	found	him brawling enough for	8, 918/ 12
and greater continence is	found	among them than among	8, 929/ 7
only such as they	found	in Scripture, he would	8, 932/ 31
that the church were	found	. For else he might	8, 935/ 22
church but ever they	found	themselves so far in	8, 936/ 15
not know though he	found	her... or else tarry	8, 950/ 35
as many as she	found	without the ark. She	8, 976/ 35
every man that is	found	faithful, righteous, and laudable	8, 977/ 36

shall after see) plainly	found	in this known Catholic	8, 993/ 36
tell whether they had	found	her or not. For	8, 994/ 38
can be no more	found	of this Ninth Book	8, 1034/ 6
are forbidden without any	foundation	or ground. But this	8, 585/ 37
alone utterly destroyed the	foundation	of all the heresies	8, 657/ 12
proved false, all the	foundation	of Tyndale's whole tale	8, 660/ 4
chief stone in their	foundation	whereon they have built	8, 675/ 24
chief stone in their	foundation	... whereupon they have built	8, 679/ 6
the "Epistle of the	Foundation	," in which is contained	8, 736/ 26
are built upon the	foundation	of the apostles and	8, 875/ 14
are built upon the	foundation	of the apostles and	8, 929/ 26
and built "upon the	foundation	of the apostles and	8, 931/ 7
be built upon the	foundation	of the apostles and	8, 931/ 16
built upon the same	foundation	that they be built	8, 931/ 18
and was the very	foundation	as well of them	8, 931/ 19
after... yet the very	foundation	upon which ye be	8, 931/ 20
can lay any other	foundation	than that that is	8, 931/ 26
said unto them, "The	foundation	that ye be built	8, 931/ 29
is grounded yea, and	founded	of Holy Scripture... and	8, 875/ 15
is grounded yea, and	founded	of Holy Scripture... and	8, 929/ 27
but Wycliffe, the first	founder	here of that abominable	8, 587/ 17
as wise as thou	foundest	me... and so shall	8, 878/ 4
out of the ever-flowing	fountain	of life." "Now, I	8, 736/ 32
cleanse her in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 837/ 9
cleanse her in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 851/ 27
cleanse her in the	fountain	of water through the	8, 971/ 9
to believe three or	four	now such manner folk	8, 586/ 13
and circumcised in Jerusalem,	four	years before the birth	8, 619/ 11
holy doctor Saint Augustine	four	or five hundred years	8, 679/ 36
he hath put forth	four	or five times before	8, 705/ 29
the gospels of the	four	evangelists be the true	8, 708/ 21
and holy Saint Jerome,	four	the special doctors of	8, 716/ 31
I shall find him	four	sureties, very good and	8, 723/ 6
Church in all the	four	evangelists spieth not that	8, 726/ 2
about the space of	four	hundred years. How much	8, 739/ 3
and by his other	four	chapters immediately before, that	8, 739/ 10
few words, scant spending	four	lines therein, that the	8, 743/ 26
the books of the	four	evangelists for the very	8, 750/ 10
the books of the	four	evangelists be the true	8, 751/ 2
the books of the	four	evangelists be the very	8, 802/ 23
the books of the	four	evangelists be very, true	8, 803/ 28
within these three or	four	months." Then he began	8, 815/ 18
forth for him, doth	four	or five times clearly	8, 936/ 9
Tyndale, three; Friar Barnes,	four	" when here were all	8, 936/ 26
What? Here be but	four	of you, and here	8, 936/ 27
Here saith Friar Barnes	four	things in this answer	8, 943/ 26
this process of those	four	vexations of the Church	8, 987/ 35
every one of those	four	vexations one of those	8, 988/ 4
vexations one of those	four	kinds of devils. By	8, 988/ 4
Christ, Tyndale leaveth off	fourscore	and nineteen, and is	8, 696/ 22

a thousand years... yea,	fourteen	hundred years yea, from	8, 631/ 31
church that was this	fourteen	hundred years, and old	8, 774/ 28
church that was this	fourteen	hundred years, and old	8, 805/ 27
church that was these	fourteen	hundred years." First, when	8, 808/ 17
than any church this	fourteen	hundred years": since the	8, 812/ 3
Saint Clement's father. The	Fourth	Reason Tyndale And Paul	8, 594/ 1
now, therefore, for his	fourth	answer hearken, I require	8, 730/ 6
cometh he to his	fourth	solution, with which he	8, 741/ 8
yourselves seen (in my	Fourth	Book) before. And then	8, 779/ 1
yourselves heard (in my	Fourth	Book) that the perpetual	8, 809/ 2
have seen in my	Fourth	Book. And also in	8, 809/ 29
before confuted (in my	Fourth	Book), holy Saint Jerome	8, 917/ 36
brought before her. The	fourth	is that this particular	8, 943/ 34
true men truly! The	fourth	point is that this	8, 950/ 1
redeemed by Christ's blood;	fourthly	, that they stick fast	8, 848/ 1
Now, where he saith	fourthly	that all that are	8, 848/ 37
hath falsely translated; and	fourthly	, by very good men	8, 987/ 31
any of all theirs.	Fourthly	will I show you	8, 1001/ 32
and king of all	fowls	, the pleasant splayed eagle	8, 723/ 12
ground among other poor	fowls	, the poor chickens of	8, 724/ 10
nature of the wily	fox	is to get him	8, 614/ 1
do as the wily	fox	doth, whose nature is	8, 629/ 6
similitude of the wily	fox	. For since he saith	8, 629/ 8
the wiliness of the	fox	, whose "nature" is to	8, 629/ 11
the nature of the	fox	in that fashion. For	8, 629/ 16
following of the "wily	fox	," whose "nature" is, he	8, 629/ 21
manner of the wily	fox	. Howbeit, indeed such as	8, 629/ 27
like Red Reynard the	Fox	, for his safeguard into	8, 746/ 4
the very pieces and	fragments	of the faith, also	8, 782/ 35
of weak wit and	frail	faith ween his heresies	8, 589/ 21
the fault of their	frail	"members," though never into	8, 725/ 32
breaking out at their	frail	members, fall into right	8, 778/ 33
breaking out at their	frail	"members"... but even willingly	8, 797/ 20
breaking out at his	frail	members. Now, good readers	8, 818/ 16
fleshly motion in his	frail	members, he may then	8, 926/ 3
faults come but of	frailty	... and our spirituality sinneth	8, 589/ 8
of purpose, but of	frailty	; and that whoso after	8, 758/ 11
commit them all of	frailty	. He should be also	8, 790/ 24
God not of weakness,	frailty	, and infirmity, as his	8, 797/ 18
carried forth in his	frailty	by the rage of	8, 819/ 15
he fall thereto for	frailty	. And then shall we	8, 819/ 24
he is by the	frailty	of his flesh about	8, 821/ 24
about of feebleness and	frailty	to commit after. Howbeit	8, 821/ 31
but through our willful	frailty	and negligence. And then	8, 965/ 20
were very likely to	frame	himself a new faith	8, 619/ 26
being farther out of	frame	, and far longer walked	8, 650/ 26
well as we but	frame	themselves some faith after	8, 666/ 27
purposely flitteth from to	frame	the words the more	8, 758/ 29
would then those words	frame	? And also if he	8, 931/ 36
have showed you, he	framed	far from the matter	8, 578/ 3

whose words altered and	framed	by Friar Barnes after	8, 973/ 28
the secret, unknown church	framed	and set up by	8, 993/ 8
argument that Tyndale here	frameth	for a like... or	8, 604/ 3
church diverse of them	frameth	of diverse fashions, some	8, 1000/ 15
but falsifying them and	framing	them afresh after his	8, 983/ 11
that they might not	framp	in flesh as the	8, 793/ 7
Wales, in Ireland, Scotland,	France	, and Spain. And in	8, 584/ 21
use holy living, no	Franciscan	friar bid any bead	8, 583/ 34
and like a mad,	frantic	fool maketh mocks and	8, 583/ 26
men tell a more	frantic	tale. And this frenzy	8, 584/ 8
of God, in such	frantic	heresies to believe the	8, 597/ 13
one that were fallen	frantic	, and saith now this	8, 657/ 17
lies of such false,	frantic	heretics may be well-known	8, 709/ 7
doctrine is but plain	frantic	heresies... and that themselves	8, 717/ 18
elders is a very	frantic	blindness. For since among	8, 769/ 6
toward salvation, standing his	frantic	heresies against free will	8, 799/ 10
and by his own	frantic	process also made against	8, 840/ 4
the defense of their	frantic	heresy, did as Friar	8, 909/ 16
run out in more	frantic	rages, than may Friar	8, 919/ 13
rages, than may Friar	Frantic	Barnes, if he take	8, 919/ 14
time been a fond,	frantic	friar, and that his	8, 925/ 11
and that this fond,	frantic	friar had wedded this	8, 925/ 13
upon his own sensual,	frantic	fantasy, break his promise	8, 940/ 19
their other follies too	frantic	for any man) neither	8, 993/ 24
fallen in such a	frantic	folly that, weening the	8, 994/ 13
can fall in a	frantic	head, they confess, every	8, 994/ 36
froward folly, that any	frantic	heretic could be brought	8, 1030/ 5
there the same Friar	Frap	and Kit Cate his	8, 925/ 27
proctor of the evangelical	fraternity	, secretly brought unto her	8, 884/ 7
as were toward the	fraternity	, after solemn salutations and	8, 884/ 14
comfort of the whole	fraternity	and sorority in general.	8, 886/ 16
do one another wrong,	fraud	, and injury, and you	8, 854/ 10
they now teach against	free	will, against priesthood, against	8, 625/ 6
they would destroy the	free	will of man and	8, 639/ 36
having his power absolute,	free	, and unbound unto any	8, 722/ 22
it is the liberal,	free	gift of God, and	8, 798/ 20
his frantic heresies against	free	will... which, as it	8, 799/ 11
frowardness of their own	free	will, do not upon	8, 799/ 19
alone... and that the	free	will of man can	8, 826/ 16
bishop, tankard-bearer or cannel-raker,	free	or bound, friar or	8, 838/ 10
The Holy Ghost is	free	, and inspireth where he	8, 838/ 20
make as though the	free	will of man (which	8, 839/ 36
process also made against	free	will. And that the	8, 840/ 4
with might, wit, faculty,	free	will, body, soul, and	8, 841/ 26
and themselves set on	free	foot and delivered out	8, 848/ 33
be he bound or	free	. "The same thing confirmeth	8, 850/ 3
but she is a	free	thing through all the	8, 857/ 19
but "the church" is	free	, because himself loveth liberty	8, 858/ 11
after may man by	free	will work, with grace	8, 866/ 38
whatsoever Friar Barnes against	free	will and good works	8, 867/ 4

their nature convenient unto	free	will of man. Whoso	8, 939/ 16
which church is therefore	free	and subject unto none	8, 1011/ 31
to prove that the	freedom	of man's will is	8, 939/ 2
Spirit and the evangelical	freedom	to do what they	8, 1011/ 33
unto the archdeacon shall	freely	and quietly have his	8, 584/ 19
so fully and so	freely	that she broke the	8, 699/ 13
grant it Friar Barnes	freely	, and a great deal	8, 950/ 4
an Englishman or a	Frenchman	as is the king	8, 909/ 33
nuns, and many mad	frenzies	more that he teacheth	8, 786/ 6
frantic tale. And this	frenzy	is his first reason	8, 584/ 9
never lack plenty (till	frenzy	lack folly), would there	8, 925/ 31
only fallen in this	frenzy	that they go farther	8, 994/ 34
we have also a	fresh	, new example given us	8, 684/ 15
it up with a	fresh	, lusty point, and assoileth	8, 705/ 20
these heretics' hearts even	fret	for envy to see	8, 766/ 13
but Tyndale's own fellow	Friar	Barnes, too yet did	8, 576/ 33
fallen to Luther, Wycliffe,	Friar	Huessgen, and Zwingli how	8, 578/ 7
not so poor a	friar	but he professeth it	8, 578/ 26
if he be a	friar	and go in a	8, 582/ 18
holy living, no Franciscan	friar	bid any bead for	8, 583/ 34
given thereunto. And by	Friar	Barnes' heresy, a man	8, 585/ 18
a great fault that	Friar	Tuck may not marry	8, 586/ 21
the lechery between a	friar	and a nun be	8, 589/ 1
lewd learning of Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, and Denck, Balthasar	8, 597/ 14
illuminated by Luther, Tyndale,	Friar	Huessgen, or Zwingli, and	8, 619/ 4
lo. For that ceremony	Friar	Luther will none in	8, 638/ 31
and my body." Then	Friar	Huessgen and Zwingli, Tyndale's	8, 640/ 24
since, I told to	Friar	Huessgen and Zwingli, and	8, 641/ 11
the true Scripture. For	Friar	Barnes saith plainly that	8, 646/ 31
none of his. And	Friar	Luther saith the same	8, 646/ 32
spiritual man as holy	Friar	Luther is so fully	8, 651/ 1
cooled, rear up a	friar	that should wed a	8, 651/ 20
be able to prove	Friar	Luther's lechery any good	8, 652/ 9
Luther of late, and	Friar	Barnes after him, would	8, 658/ 18
Christendom first began unto	Friar	Luther's own days, is	8, 659/ 3
else because he favored	Friar	Huessgen, because his own	8, 661/ 32
with my body." And	Friar	Huessgen, Tyndale, and Zwingli	8, 689/ 6
saith "Pay your vows"...	Friar	Luther, Friar Huessgen, Zwingli	8, 689/ 11
your vows"... Friar Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, Zwingli, and Tyndale	8, 689/ 11
they conclude that every	friar	may set his vow	8, 689/ 13
is abominable for a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 690/ 8
Martin his master or	Friar	Luther himself either, which	8, 690/ 10
master Martin Luther, and	Friar	Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	8, 692/ 38
Luther, and Friar Huessgen,	Friar	Lambert, and Zwingli, and	8, 692/ 38
called Hutchins, scholar to	Friar	Huessgen which hath here	8, 705/ 3
which epistle Luther and	Friar	Barnes let not to	8, 707/ 37
Wycliffe and Tyndale and	Friar	Barnes and such others	8, 710/ 20
it for lawful a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 713/ 19
a monk or a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 715/ 34
wrong, and that a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 715/ 35

then, yet again to	Friar	Luther his master, and	8, 724/ 26
Tyndale the steps of	Friar	Luther into the nun's	8, 726/ 5
it not abominable, a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 727/ 34
any great virtue, a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 733/ 4
then he will advise	Friar	Luther to lie no	8, 733/ 18
it lawful for a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 766/ 25
is the preaching of	Friar	Luther, Friar Huessgen, Friar	8, 766/ 34
preaching of Friar Luther,	Friar	Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	8, 766/ 34
Friar Luther, Friar Huessgen,	Friar	Lambert, and Zwingli, and	8, 766/ 34
suppose verily that until	Friar	Luther now began of	8, 808/ 8
exposition lawful for a	friar	to wed a nun	8, 809/ 22
The second shall be	Friar	Barnes, of whose church	8, 829/ 5
confuted Doctor Barnes' church	Friar	Barnes maketh the title	8, 831/ 5
scoffing peerless, yet doth	Friar	Barnes as far outrun	8, 831/ 13
as Tyndale halteth therein.	Friar	Barnes lasheth out against	8, 831/ 16
he were from a	friar	waxen a fiddler, and	8, 831/ 25
the selfsame place that	Friar	Barnes bringeth in here	8, 834/ 12
were indeed, and so	Friar	Barnes confesseth, both good	8, 834/ 14
And therefore, then, should	Friar	Barnes bear himself so	8, 834/ 18
did despise it as	Friar	Barnes doth here, that	8, 834/ 22
Jews and Saracens, therein	Friar	Barnes overseeth himself shamefully	8, 834/ 30
in English) doth, as	Friar	Barnes saith, signify, in	8, 835/ 12
folk. But yet will	Friar	Barnes say that though	8, 835/ 16
me great marvel wherefore	Friar	Barnes should so highly	8, 835/ 37
bestly lechery. And since	Friar	Barnes disdaineth not those	8, 836/ 15
amend; whereas those archheretics	Friar	Luther and Friar Huessgen	8, 836/ 24
archheretics Friar Luther and	Friar	Huessgen, with whose whoredom	8, 836/ 24
whose whoredom and bawdry	Friar	Barnes findeth no fault	8, 836/ 25
I am glad that	Friar	Barnes is waxen so	8, 836/ 27
cannel-raker, free or bound,	friar	or fiddler, monk or	8, 838/ 10
vicar, to nun nor	friar	. Briefly, come, all the	8, 838/ 23
bishop, "monk or miller," "	friar	or fiddler," or any	8, 839/ 15
remnant that this fond	friar	fiddleth forth here by	8, 839/ 15
out by letter, which	Friar	Barnes here fondly followeth	8, 839/ 26
Passion: this point this	friar	learned of the known	8, 839/ 33
scriptures. And therefore if	Friar	Barnes had here meant	8, 841/ 33
cometh of God." But	Friar	Barnes meaneth that there	8, 842/ 25
good readers, that if	Friar	Barnes abide by his	8, 844/ 30
But thereto answereth also	Friar	Barnes, and saith, "I	8, 845/ 10
man might have seen	Friar	Barnes when he came	8, 845/ 30
know him for a	friar	. But if he had	8, 846/ 2
known him for a	friar	, he might then upon	8, 846/ 3
not strive much with	Friar	Barnes for a word	8, 846/ 10
therefore we need not	Friar	Barnes to tell us	8, 846/ 32
see, good readers, that	Friar	Barnes' unknown church cannot	8, 847/ 27
also, good readers, that	Friar	Barnes, in all this	8, 847/ 34
as for the election...	Friar	Barnes playeth as Tyndale	8, 848/ 7
them then is first	Friar	Luther out of the	8, 851/ 15
of the church... and	Friar	Huessgen, both, for breaking	8, 851/ 15
with incestuous wedding... and	Friar	Barnes also, for his	8, 851/ 16

of Saint Augustine which	Friar	Barnes bringeth forth... and	8, 851/ 20
here in earth as	Friar	Barnes appointeth us, so	8, 851/ 22
blame." What thing findeth	Friar	Barnes for his purpose	8, 851/ 30
chapter of which epistle	Friar	Barnes allegeth here these	8, 853/ 3
epistles out of which	Friar	Barnes here bringeth forth	8, 854/ 27
in earth here must	Friar	Barnes speak of, ye	8, 855/ 18
in the places that	Friar	Barnes hath brought us	8, 855/ 21
no such church as	Friar	Barnes would here make	8, 855/ 22
all the scriptures that	Friar	Barnes bringeth make even	8, 856/ 35
good Christian readers, whereas	Friar	Barnes allegeth us divers	8, 857/ 3
long tale, good readers,	Friar	Barnes telleth us no	8, 858/ 10
we find fault with	Friar	Barnes for teaching false	8, 858/ 22
yet, for all this,	Friar	Barnes here confeseth now	8, 859/ 22
so black as is	Friar	Barnes' soul in sin	8, 863/ 15
never well wind out:	Friar	Barnes thought it best	8, 864/ 4
good readers, how perfectly	Friar	Barnes hath answered you	8, 864/ 22
then is Christ, saith	Friar	Barnes, ready to give	8, 865/ 12
see once again that	Friar	Barnes proveth nothing the	8, 866/ 1
us consider somewhat of	Friar	Barnes' holy preaching by	8, 866/ 16
good and bad... and	Friar	Barnes' church hath none	8, 866/ 28
in faith alone, whatsoever	Friar	Barnes against free will	8, 867/ 3
for us; against which	Friar	Barnes hath made as	8, 867/ 23
the priest. And while	Friar	Barnes doth but mock	8, 868/ 18
place. And therefore, by	Friar	Barnes' meaning, a man	8, 868/ 23
Christ at any time,	Friar	Barnes telleth us here	8, 870/ 31
thereof or no since	Friar	Barnes, I say, telleth	8, 871/ 21
the general councils unto	Friar	Barnes, when he so	8, 871/ 26
the general councils with	Friar	Barnes... in which treaty	8, 872/ 2
every child perceive that	Friar	Barnes, all that he	8, 872/ 3
the Catholic faith wherein	Friar	Barnes and we vary	8, 872/ 15
we vary, and wherein	Friar	Luther and we vary	8, 872/ 16
we vary, and wherein	Friar	Huessgen and we vary	8, 872/ 17
said, for this time	Friar	Barnes' bibble-babble against the	8, 872/ 34
fallen in company with	Friar	Barnes in the house	8, 876/ 29
them, too. Now, if	Friar	Barnes would say to	8, 877/ 6
yet am I a	friar	" when Barnes had once	8, 878/ 1
pole have been for	Friar	Barnes a better example	8, 878/ 32
and pure church of	Friar	Barnes there were never	8, 880/ 3
them. Yet ask I	Friar	Barnes farther, how proveth	8, 880/ 4
so. But this is	Friar	Barnes' logic, and Tyndale's	8, 880/ 24
is the word which	Friar	Barnes here speaketh of	8, 880/ 35
prove the purpose of	Friar	Barnes, though it might	8, 881/ 6
proveth the purpose of	Friar	Barnes. And yet over	8, 882/ 3
in no wise avail	Friar	Barnes... but utterly they	8, 882/ 36
manner an argument doth	Friar	Barnes call this: "Faith	8, 883/ 6
foolish that I marvel	Friar	Barnes would be so	8, 883/ 15
now to what point	Friar	Barnes is brought with	8, 883/ 17
that the folly of	Friar	Barnes' invention may the	8, 883/ 28
secretly brought unto her	Friar	Barnes' book. After which	8, 884/ 7
true." To this would	Friar	Barnes of likelihood make	8, 885/ 11

him first!" What were	Friar	Barnes here likely to	8, 887/ 34
were I satisfied." If	Friar	Barnes would say, "Whensoever	8, 888/ 6
wolves." To this would	Friar	Barnes say, "Forsooth, dear	8, 890/ 12
poison." But now peradventure	Friar	Barnes would answer to	8, 892/ 10
it right." Now would	Friar	Barnes peradventure answer her	8, 893/ 29
scripture?" To this when	Friar	Barnes would answer and	8, 895/ 30
will, I wot well,	Friar	Barnes say. For this	8, 896/ 1
whose rule and religion	Friar	Barnes is run away	8, 896/ 2
his new master also,	Friar	Luther, after whom he	8, 896/ 3
faith, and whereupon, as	Friar	Barnes agreeth, all the	8, 896/ 13
English rebuke and confound	Friar	Barnes upon the sight	8, 896/ 25
at all?" what could	Friar	Barnes say to his	8, 897/ 8
learn thereof." What would	Friar	Barnes have answered unto	8, 902/ 11
such faults as neither	Friar	Barnes nor all the	8, 902/ 17
defended. But then would	Friar	Barnes have waxed a	8, 902/ 21
home. And so would	Friar	Barnes bid those wives	8, 902/ 28
to a point of	Friar	Barnes' unperfect tokens by	8, 905/ 21
in this world for	Friar	Barnes' church, that is	8, 908/ 10
in this point against	Friar	Barnes, that Friar Barnes	8, 908/ 15
against Friar Barnes, that	Friar	Barnes shall be as	8, 908/ 15
of Saint Augustine which	Friar	Barnes bringeth in himself	8, 908/ 20
of Saint Augustine hath	Friar	Barnes alleged to be	8, 908/ 31
frantic heresy, did as	Friar	Barnes and these other	8, 909/ 16
what maketh this for	Friar	Barnes' purpose, in proof	8, 909/ 22
as the pope whom	Friar	Barnes doth himself, here	8, 910/ 1
saith so little for	Friar	Barnes' purpose that I	8, 912/ 9
and holy as holy	Friar	Barnes appointeth: pure and	8, 912/ 30
such as this faithless	friar	assigneth... that is, only	8, 913/ 5
Augustine nothing make for	Friar	Barnes. And therefore ye	8, 913/ 36
faithful folk. Which words	Friar	Barnes taketh as though	8, 914/ 4
gloss can nothing serve	Friar	Barnes... but it utterly	8, 914/ 24
but it utterly destroyeth	Friar	Barnes' false glossing of	8, 914/ 25
it by hap, as	Friar	Barnes would here bring	8, 915/ 16
this law durst not	Friar	Barnes bring in for	8, 918/ 11
frantic rages, than may	Friar	Frantic Barnes, if he	8, 919/ 14
God," etc. And thus	Friar	Barnes may see that	8, 920/ 6
For that word would	Friar	Barnes have damned! But	8, 920/ 9
in that... therefore will	Friar	Barnes say that there	8, 920/ 28
works, but ween, by	Friar	Barnes' doctrine, that only	8, 920/ 30
his mercy, so amend	Friar	Barnes and me both	8, 920/ 35
murderers and thieves, as	Friar	Barnes maketh it. But	8, 921/ 4
any great authority with	Friar	Barnes, in anything that	8, 921/ 35
to the general council,	Friar	Barnes seeth well that	8, 922/ 7
the council... then would	Friar	Barnes agree that it	8, 922/ 21
think I that though	Friar	Barnes will not believe	8, 922/ 25
things to be done,	Friar	Barnes may find that	8, 923/ 20
articles to be believed,	Friar	Barnes shall never find	8, 923/ 24
church ever hitherto, whatsoever	Friar	Barnes babble. And when	8, 923/ 28
the selfsame councils that	Friar	Barnes hath brought in	8, 923/ 31
councils, all that ever	Friar	Barnes hath said in	8, 923/ 36

process. But now, because	Friar	Barnes saith that the	8, 923/ 37
to the intent that	Friar	Barnes should the more	8, 925/ 1
been a fond, frantic	friar	, and that his name	8, 925/ 11
that this fond, frantic	friar	had wedded this naughty	8, 925/ 13
did well, because the	friar	himself, for the defense	8, 925/ 16
been then also another	friar	, called Robert Barnes, that	8, 925/ 18
and there the same	Friar	Frap and Kit Cate	8, 925/ 27
he made himself a	friar	. And that he may	8, 926/ 6
have said unto that	friar	, and what unto Fleck's	8, 926/ 16
of it, except the	friar	and his nun and	8, 926/ 31
the bad. Now, if	Friar	Barnes, and Friar Luther	8, 927/ 11
if Friar Barnes, and	Friar	Luther, and William Tyndale	8, 927/ 11
this manners? More If	Friar	Barnes had alleged all	8, 930/ 28
would have said as	Friar	Barnes beareth us in	8, 931/ 12
Jesus Christ himself." Whereas	Friar	Barnes so taketh Saint	8, 931/ 28
mouth. But yet if	Friar	Barnes would there have	8, 932/ 3
have said farther to	Friar	Barnes, and to Friar	8, 932/ 29
Friar Barnes, and to	Friar	Luther, too... that since	8, 932/ 30
I trow, have answered	Friar	Barnes... that they were	8, 933/ 2
some Latin man, as	Friar	Barnes hath already had	8, 933/ 8
very well... yet if	Friar	Barnes have read that	8, 933/ 13
of knowledge, as now	Friar	Barnes would himself. But	8, 933/ 18
word. But he whom	Friar	Barnes here bringeth (whose	8, 933/ 22
Saint Gregory have told	Friar	Barnes that it was	8, 934/ 12
credence. And yet if	Friar	Barnes would have stuck	8, 934/ 16
work be plain against	Friar	Barnes himself. For well	8, 934/ 20
well ye wot that	Friar	Barnes teacheth that the	8, 934/ 20
would Saint Gregory tell	Friar	Barnes that they do	8, 934/ 35
they do utterly confound	Friar	Barnes' heresy. For his	8, 934/ 35
Saint Gregory would tell	Friar	Barnes that since Saint	8, 935/ 5
it followeth again, against	Friar	Barnes, that the selfsame	8, 935/ 10
known, do plainly confound	Friar	Barnes... and say that	8, 935/ 11
Gregory would have told	Friar	Barnes that when Saint	8, 935/ 19
his... do clearly confound	Friar	Barnes. And therefore would	8, 935/ 37
would he finally put	Friar	Barnes in choice whether	8, 936/ 1
them, rehearse them thus "	Friar	Luther, one; Cate his	8, 936/ 25
nun, twain; Tyndale, three;	Friar	Barnes, four" when here	8, 936/ 26
Church indeed, but, as	Friar	Barnes saith, "only representative	8, 938/ 20
all. But, now, if	Friar	Barnes will here say	8, 938/ 30
else confess that upon	Friar	Barnes' reason grounded upon	8, 939/ 19
purpose would follow... and	Friar	Barnes' purpose fail, as	8, 939/ 25
with another. Now hath	Friar	Barnes, therefore, none other	8, 939/ 35
assembled of all. If	Friar	Barnes or any of	8, 940/ 10
obeyed it. And whereas	Friar	Barnes saith that the	8, 941/ 13
to be examined by	Friar	Barnes, or such others	8, 941/ 25
ye see plainly that	Friar	Barnes hath utterly failed	8, 942/ 25
very paynim. This place	Friar	Barnes bringeth forth and	8, 942/ 36
Church. More Here saith	Friar	Barnes four things in	8, 943/ 26
touching the first point...	Friar	Barnes here saith that	8, 943/ 36
again thy good." Now,	Friar	Barnes, in one of	8, 944/ 30

is not unknown that	Friar	Barnes hath in more	8, 945/ 25
under the temporal sword."	Friar	Barnes meaneth not here	8, 946/ 18
therefore reprov'd. And therefore	Friar	Barnes in his answer	8, 947/ 18
to our purpose, if	Friar	Barnes restrain those words	8, 947/ 36
the first point of	Friar	Barnes' answer concerning the	8, 948/ 35
church": ye see that	Friar	Barnes hath not handled	8, 949/ 2
a thing that if	Friar	Barnes had not said	8, 949/ 29
I will grant it	Friar	Barnes freely, and a	8, 950/ 4
law meaneth, which law	Friar	Barnes allegeth. And therefore	8, 950/ 16
complain to "the church,"	Friar	Barnes saith that was	8, 950/ 31
green. But I ask	Friar	Barnes whether Christ did	8, 951/ 3
known Catholic church. Let	Friar	Barnes answer this. Christ	8, 951/ 6
been brought forth against	Friar	Barnes. For in these	8, 954/ 20
yet do all that	Friar	Barnes here saith in	8, 958/ 28
here have you heard	Friar	Barnes say that he	8, 959/ 28
fully and truly than	Friar	Barnes hath done... beginning	8, 960/ 2
first understand that whereas	Friar	Barnes maketh as though	8, 961/ 31
well, no man vexeth	Friar	Barnes with that heresy	8, 962/ 4
this thing with which	Friar	Barnes is vexed now	8, 962/ 13
with which we vex	Friar	Barnes. Yet if Friar	8, 962/ 31
Friar Barnes. Yet if	Friar	Barnes will say that	8, 962/ 32
doth now. And also	Friar	Barnes cannot allege that	8, 963/ 1
question that is between	Friar	Barnes and us is	8, 963/ 5
ye may see that	Friar	Barnes saith untrue in	8, 963/ 13
to prove you that	Friar	Barnes maketh us a	8, 963/ 26
prove you farther, that	Friar	Barnes maketh you therein	8, 963/ 30
before those with which	Friar	Barnes beginneth... Saint Augustine	8, 964/ 1
marvel for what intent	Friar	Barnes hath made this	8, 964/ 8
theirs which heresy now	Friar	Barnes holdeth stiffly for	8, 964/ 25
pageant be played by	Friar	Barnes more falsely or	8, 964/ 31
in God's treasures, as	Friar	Barnes maketh it here	8, 966/ 34
the treasures of God:	Friar	Barnes rehearseth his words	8, 970/ 16
and not remain with	Friar	Barnes in "faith alone	8, 972/ 3
heaven, let us take	Friar	Barnes' own words as	8, 972/ 31
first what saith here	Friar	Barnes, and then what	8, 972/ 35
then what saith Saint	Friar	Augustine Barnes. First Friar	8, 972/ 36
Friar Augustine Barnes. First	Friar	Barnes boasteth and saith	8, 972/ 37
But then ask we	Friar	Barnes of which church	8, 973/ 2
in heaven? To this	Friar	Barnes must needs grant	8, 973/ 4
church," I suppose that	Friar	Barnes will grant that	8, 973/ 8
ye perceive now what	Friar	Barnes saith, and of	8, 973/ 13
we see what saith	Friar	Barnes let us now	8, 973/ 19
now see what saith	Friar	Saint Augustine Barnes. He	8, 973/ 20
foul a fall as	Friar	Barnes hath here done	8, 973/ 25
altered and framed by	Friar	Barnes after his own	8, 973/ 29
plain words to prove	Friar	Barnes a fool... especially	8, 973/ 35
known church this will	Friar	Barnes, as he weeneth	8, 974/ 10
it was put in,	Friar	Barnes will himself, as	8, 975/ 15
Catholic faith. Now, if	Friar	Barnes ask me how	8, 975/ 29
Saint Augustine himself, because	Friar	Barnes, being professed friar	8, 975/ 32

Friar Barnes, being professed	friar	of Saint Augustine's order	8, 975/ 32
fellowship, of saints). Whereby	Friar	Barnes may see that	8, 978/ 26
this sufficeth here against	Friar	Barnes: that ye perceive	8, 979/ 10
Saint Augustine here, that	Friar	Barnes' fond invention is	8, 979/ 11
ye see also that	Friar	Barnes in his gay	8, 979/ 13
ecclesiam catholicam," by which	Friar	Barnes would make us	8, 980/ 5
I have plainly confuted	Friar	Barnes by Saint Augustine	8, 980/ 9
whose order and rule	Friar	Barnes professed, and whose	8, 980/ 10
I will now, for	Friar	Barnes' further worship, confute	8, 980/ 12
faith... whereof these are	Friar	Barnes' words... Barnes This	8, 980/ 16
in God." And then	Friar	Barnes goeth forth with	8, 980/ 21
see, good readers, how	Friar	Barnes here falsifieth and	8, 981/ 23
Saint Augustine abhorreth from	Friar	Barnes' heresy that argueth	8, 982/ 34
unto an end of	Friar	Barnes' church, in which	8, 983/ 6
is an end of	Friar	Barnes' process concerning "the	8, 984/ 16
Barnes' church... yet would	Friar	Barnes that Saint Bernard	8, 984/ 26
of another. Yet would	Friar	Barnes farther, that Saint	8, 984/ 32
Bernard proveth nothing for	Friar	Barnes, or against the	8, 985/ 2
words were but as	Friar	Barnes rehearseth them. Secondly	8, 985/ 3
I show you that	Friar	Barnes playeth with Saint	8, 985/ 5
but also in all	Friar	Barnes' other heresies was	8, 985/ 11
said here all as	Friar	Barnes rehearseth him... yet	8, 985/ 13
had he said for	Friar	Barnes concerning the church	8, 985/ 14
serve the devil? If	Friar	Barnes will anything prove	8, 985/ 21
in his church here...	Friar	Barnes turneth that another	8, 987/ 3
words of Saint Bernard	Friar	Barnes hath, as ye	8, 987/ 18
kind of hallowed things	Friar	Barnes in mockage and	8, 988/ 19
from the favoring of	Friar	Barnes' heresies, I shall	8, 988/ 26
traitor Judas. I would	Friar	Barnes had spied and	8, 988/ 29
out at rovers, as	Friar	Barnes doth, and as	8, 988/ 32
against the said Henry,	Friar	Barnes' double brother... that	8, 989/ 19
Bernard with whose words	Friar	Barnes, as though Saint	8, 991/ 21
man would marvel where	Friar	Barnes' wit was when	8, 991/ 24
process out of which	Friar	Barnes hath picked and	8, 992/ 2
bringeth... doth plainly, to	Friar	Barnes' confusion in his	8, 992/ 3
secret, unknown church, as	Friar	Barnes goeth about to	8, 992/ 6
I this book against	Friar	Barnes' evil and unchristian	8, 992/ 15
and set up by	Friar	Barnes. Of which two	8, 993/ 9
follies of Tyndale and	Friar	Barnes; which books if	8, 995/ 20
imagination, like not, as	Friar	Barnes mocketh, to intentio	8, 1003/ 22
in the confutation of	Friar	Barnes' unknown holy church	8, 1014/ 18
same church. This saith	Friar	Barnes, this saith Tyndale	8, 1014/ 35
saith Tyndale, this saith	Friar	Huessgen, and this saith	8, 1014/ 36
of Scripture fore-remembered will	Friar	Barnes and those fellows	8, 1024/ 9
Whereunto I have answered	Friar	Barnes before albeit that	8, 1024/ 11
unknown? And yet, because	Friar	Barnes maketh as though	8, 1024/ 18
called Catholic. And therefore	Friar	Barnes' solution given unto	8, 1026/ 16
and go in a	friar's	coat, bid him pray	8, 582/ 18
he put off his	friar's	coat and put on	8, 582/ 19
for us in his	friar's	coat, till he doff	8, 583/ 35

learn by every poor	friar's	prayer that preacheth: either	8, 600/ 14
out of a poor	friar's	library... and when he	8, 628/ 20
and holy living, in	friars	and friars' coats, in	8, 579/ 25
and holy living, in	friars	and friars' coats." Is	8, 582/ 7
pope is that priests,	friars	, canons, monks, and nuns	8, 586/ 18
which Tyndale teacheth that	friars	may wed nuns, and	8, 589/ 31
and tokens, and that	friars	may lawfully wed nuns	8, 597/ 11
matrimony" to couple together	friars	and nuns in lechery	8, 601/ 8
against God himself that	friars	breaking their vows and	8, 610/ 34
the abominable "wedding" of	friars	and nuns, Luther confesseth	8, 626/ 25
that their priests, their	friars	, and their monks use	8, 629/ 25
both at once, "wed"	friars	and nuns together. Lo	8, 630/ 20
as he saith) that	friars	may wed nuns; and	8, 645/ 24
holy vows, and that	friars	therefore may not wed	8, 646/ 15
of bread; and that	friars	may well wed nuns	8, 656/ 24
they do, therefore, such	friars	as wed nuns. But	8, 657/ 25
a godly profession for	friars	and nuns to fall	8, 666/ 16
without Scripture, either, that	friars	may wed nuns! These	8, 670/ 22
the Scripture affirmeth that	friars	to wed nuns were	8, 690/ 12
sort of lewd wedded	friars	, as Luther, and Lambert	8, 694/ 36
would that monks and	friars	should run out and	8, 696/ 19
net... saving only when	friars	wed nuns; for then	8, 704/ 23
that they teach that	friars	should not wed nuns	8, 709/ 15
it is abominable for	friars	to wed nuns, and	8, 712/ 25
drunkenness no gluttony, nor	friars	lusing abed with nuns	8, 726/ 26
believe it lawful for	friars	to wed nuns... among	8, 728/ 31
of wedded monks and	friars	. And yet if he	8, 732/ 7
such others as be	friars	and wed nuns. I	8, 766/ 4
For if they be	friars	, we know them by	8, 770/ 19
break their vows, and	friars	to fly forth and	8, 771/ 35
doctrine of lechery between	friars	and nuns, and many	8, 786/ 6
in heaven, and that	friars	may lawfully wed nuns	8, 802/ 29
Spirit of God that	friars	and monks, that have	8, 804/ 26
in heaven, and that	friars	may wed nuns, and	8, 806/ 3
God, and forbid that	friars	should wed nuns; and	8, 806/ 23
make us know that	friars	or monks professed were	8, 808/ 2
a thing abominable, that	friars	should wed nuns: I	8, 811/ 35
hand of God that	friars	may lawfully wed nuns	8, 816/ 30
their vows, but that	friars	may, when they will	8, 826/ 28
would... for then may	friars	wed whores and call	8, 831/ 20
being priests, monks, and	friars	, that have professed chastity	8, 836/ 12
thing, the wedding of	friars	and nuns... for in	8, 872/ 20
be these monks, and	friars	, and priests, that be	8, 890/ 13
example, the wedding of	friars	and nuns. And I	8, 904/ 12
not as well as	friars	from all places to	8, 922/ 8
let them, but that	friars	and nuns might lawfully	8, 927/ 18
touching the wedding of	friars	and nuns, and the	8, 938/ 25
breaking of vows, and	friars	wedding nuns, and perjury	8, 951/ 27
persecution for teaching that	friars	may wed nuns, and	8, 953/ 8
as speak thereof, because	friars	that break their vows	8, 1006/ 11

their own churches the	friars	that run in apostasy	8, 1010/ 35
order as do these	friars	that wed nuns. This	8, 1026/ 9
lawful for monks and	friars	and nuns once vowing	8, 1033/ 5
living, in friars and	friars'	coats, in saints' merits	8, 579/ 25
living, in friars and	friars'	coats." Is not here	8, 582/ 7
the abominable sacrilege of	friars'	and nuns' "marriage," is	8, 868/ 34
eat flesh on Good	Friday	for compassion of Christ's	8, 631/ 14
is to wit, the	Friday	next after Palm Sunday	8, 653/ 31
Palm Sunday, and the	Friday	next before Easter Day	8, 653/ 32
Easter Day, and Good	Friday	but will eat flesh	8, 653/ 32
to do on Good	Friday	. And therefore had they	8, 793/ 8
eat flesh on Good	Friday	... and that the people	8, 953/ 1
as the three golden	Fridays	that is to wit	8, 653/ 30
honor due to his	friend	. And by this Spirit	8, 711/ 21
you, with all the	friends	you have in heaven	8, 838/ 25
Saint Luke, "Make you	friends	with the wicked mammon	8, 849/ 32
also, that are his	friends	, to be intercessors for	8, 867/ 22
Arians' charge? Your own	friends	yea, your own conscience	8, 954/ 14
common, he saith, among	friends	... and therefore no damnation	8, 959/ 1
by their lovers and	friends	, they merit not of	8, 967/ 36
not pray for their	friends'	souls? By what old	8, 807/ 31
and put on a	frieze	coat, and run out	8, 582/ 19
the faith martyred in	Frisia	. And so is it	8, 593/ 26
whom some folk call	Frith	), the "foolish fast" of	8, 631/ 12
Sacrament of Aneling. And	Frith	would have out quite	8, 658/ 23
Tyndale and our brother	Frith	, and against the preaching	8, 899/ 25
than Tyndale doth, or	Frith	, or lightly any other	8, 906/ 4
purgatory against young Father	Frith	, and affirmeth also that	8, 969/ 9
likely to be but	frivolous	and womanish, nor be	8, 884/ 29
which while they go	fromward	, till they turn back	8, 995/ 7
somewhere without in the	frost	? Surely, good Christian readers	8, 994/ 15
some that through their	froward	will believed never a	8, 761/ 19
neither help toward nor	froward	... but election and destiny	8, 897/ 29
still in your old	froward	heresy, ye go clearly	8, 1030/ 2
error, and the most	froward	folly, that any frantic	8, 1030/ 5
our own will not	frowardly	resisting, but applicable unto	8, 746/ 32
which the other might	frowardly	say he would not	8, 749/ 28
glorious; for some will	frowardly	refuse to be made	8, 957/ 15
neither... but sometimes fall	frowardly	or negligently from grace	8, 957/ 20
by his negligence or	frowardness	the let. And albeit	8, 615/ 24
from it... till the	frowardness	of his will do	8, 748/ 28
that except obstinacy and	frowardness	be in the mind	8, 749/ 4
and void of obstinate	frowardness	, if the matter were	8, 749/ 10
own devoir and for	frowardness	of their own free	8, 799/ 19
own foolish negligence and	frowardness	fall off from the	8, 870/ 11
agree, yet were their	frowardness	no let unto the	8, 923/ 9
men of their own	frowardness	will walk to damnation	8, 971/ 21
none other effect or	fruit	but hatred or contempt	8, 590/ 34
drink, flesh, fish, nor	fruit	this man well declareth	8, 600/ 33
no teaching whereof any	fruit	can come... but if	8, 615/ 21

saw that diverse good	fruit	should follow and ensue	8, 636/ 4
Scripture rather for the	fruit	that folk shall take	8, 637/ 26
himself both foresaw the	fruit	and devised those texts	8, 637/ 37
own inspiration, such wholesome	fruit	should plenteously spring thereof	8, 638/ 2
you twice the great	fruit	and profit that the	8, 705/ 7
or have brought out	fruit	; but when they had	8, 743/ 5
or have brought out	fruit	." Now, ere we go	8, 758/ 36
nor have brought out	fruit	? How proveth Tyndale this	8, 759/ 4
nor have brought forth	fruit	? Because it was after	8, 759/ 29
will of man, the	fruit	of credence and belief	8, 768/ 24
and do, by the	fruit	of sin remaining in	8, 778/ 32
like leaves rather than	fruit	... for he saith they	8, 785/ 31
tale, to take the	fruit	of the miracles that	8, 792/ 28
horrible deeds," by the	fruit	of their sin remaining	8, 797/ 19
devilish deeds through the	fruit	of sin remaining in	8, 818/ 15
can bring forth no	fruit	of themselves... so can	8, 861/ 27
can bring forth no	fruit	but if it abide	8, 870/ 6
bring forth no good	fruit	, but wither away and	8, 870/ 12
be perceived by the	fruit	of evil works, with	8, 879/ 23
not have that full	fruit	and comfort of his	8, 884/ 26
very true that their	fruit	is rotten and false	8, 891/ 16
and offereth us wholesome	fruit	, and these false, feigned	8, 892/ 28
and offer us poisoned	fruit	... and yet so subtly	8, 892/ 30
and bring forth holy	fruit	to serve the devil	8, 926/ 13
and labor receive the	fruit	." The Apostle saith in	8, 1021/ 4
good works were anything	fruitful	or meritorious. And which	8, 633/ 32
exposition, by goodly and	fruitful	allegories, as in the	8, 637/ 11
Holy Scripture be very	fruitful	, whatsoever Tyndale say... and	8, 637/ 34
feeling... and therefore ever	fruitful	. Neither hangeth it of	8, 742/ 33
feeling... and therefore ever	fruitful	. Neither hangeth it of	8, 752/ 9
so strong and so	fruitful	that forthwith they came	8, 759/ 11
I would ween were	fruitful	and meritorious, when I	8, 759/ 14
increased and made more	fruitful	, was it before no	8, 759/ 30
and also the true,	fruitful	sentence of the same	8, 792/ 32
own sins by the	fruitful	works of penance make	8, 867/ 15
this matter, and his	fruitful	labor and pain taken	8, 989/ 16
is a good work	fruitfully	done... and therefore none	8, 976/ 29
be now not only	fruitless	, but also harmful and	8, 634/ 11
leave the other twain	fruitless	... and from the one	8, 639/ 4
and therefore abideth ever	fruitless	and falleth away if	8, 742/ 25
therefore, but a bare,	fruitless	opinion? Must it needs	8, 759/ 31
opinion faint, feeble, and	fruitless	then were Tyndale yet	8, 762/ 28
faith were faithless and	fruitless	by which a man	8, 765/ 15
as he saith is	fruitless	; and then teaching therewith	8, 786/ 11
they be, a very	fruitless	knowledge, whereof the knower	8, 883/ 26
unto God is not	fruitless	? It is not in	8, 967/ 25
them that for the	fruits	of these good affections	8, 581/ 28
benefices doth abuse the	fruits	, the pope gave him	8, 596/ 11
lands and all the	fruits	from the benefice, or	8, 629/ 33
of charity and worthy	fruits	of penance, so live	8, 852/ 15

now, as to the	fruits	and works of this	8, 875/ 18
know them by their	fruits	, " he meant that ye	8, 879/ 18
hypocrites, by the evil	fruits	of their false doctrine	8, 879/ 19
false prophets by their	fruits	. For look they never	8, 891/ 13
now, as to the	fruits	and works of this	8, 929/ 30
of patience, and the	fruits	of good works, garnished	8, 978/ 13
rod, and all to	frush	and to break those	8, 794/ 16
return again to me	frustrate	... but it shall do	8, 873/ 30
return again to me	frustrate	, but it shall do	8, 880/ 28
his complaint should be	frustrate	for lack of sufficient	8, 948/ 31
his holy "feeling faith"	ful	folk are farced full	8, 575/ 26
and humbly receive and	fulfill	such penance as he	8, 581/ 33
their heads because they	fulfill	it not. In good	8, 901/ 15
and the old prophets	fulfilled	in him, and the	8, 722/ 15
battle, and I have	fulfilled	my course, and I	8, 849/ 14
insatiable appetite of the	fulfilling	the delicate wantonness of	8, 793/ 5
both, and shall in	fulfilling	of my will humble	8, 881/ 24
there pudding stuffed so	full	of farcing as his	8, 575/ 26
ful folk are farced	full	of heresies. Wherefore, seeing	8, 575/ 27
own especial elects, pardie,	full	well, though they be	8, 588/ 10
whereof the Scripture is	full	, Tyndale in every place	8, 595/ 22
with him into the	full	consent and belief thereof	8, 622/ 10
holy doctors by their	full	consent and agreement condemned	8, 625/ 3
very vengeance of God,	full	sore against their wills	8, 628/ 11
gorge, and with a	full	belly, before they be	8, 631/ 24
indited the Scripture, foresaw	full	well himself that many	8, 635/ 33
the literal sense be	full	good... yet doth God	8, 636/ 6
charge, their own bosoms	full	. For their archheretics account	8, 638/ 10
find the world so	full	of fleshly folk that	8, 651/ 10
had they not seen	full	well that they should	8, 681/ 23
great face of another	full	solution... and at a	8, 690/ 17
men may I name	full	many of sundry times	8, 696/ 7
as himself can tell	full	well if he listed	8, 698/ 19
they shall do both	full	well, and perceive sufficiently	8, 699/ 3
not as he should	full	well, ye wot well	8, 704/ 18
railing ribalds, be men	full	unmeet for God to	8, 717/ 20
man and a philosopher	full	of worldly wisdom unto	8, 730/ 14
believed at the first	full	well, and afterward yet	8, 761/ 21
very elect, may be	full	fast at one time	8, 764/ 16
time, and at another	full	feeble, yea, and fall	8, 764/ 16
a beastly process, so	full	of abominable, filthy lies	8, 765/ 11
man's reason to the	full	agreement and consent thereof	8, 768/ 13
many countries of Christendom	full	fast, and in many	8, 772/ 4
is at some time	full	naught, and many sometime	8, 777/ 19
naught, and many sometime	full	good that yet will	8, 777/ 20
Body of God, and (	full	like a stretch-hemp!) call	8, 788/ 12
him) the world swarm	full	of all mischief; for	8, 791/ 3
him that we be	full	heavy and repent it	8, 797/ 2
to the perfection and	full	infusion of that grace	8, 799/ 22
them both had as	full	a faith and as	8, 804/ 8

and that it is	full	of heresies beside, and	8, 817/ 7
as good and as	full	as the faith by	8, 820/ 31
many among the clergy	full	bad (as hard it	8, 832/ 23
earth, I ween, at	full	age not fully verified	8, 851/ 10
remnant still the very,	full	Catholic church, and is	8, 856/ 19
own works... she is	full	of sin and must	8, 860/ 13
readers, rehearsed you the	full	declaration of his purpose	8, 862/ 24
him, and so be	full	of sin and error	8, 870/ 2
foul and unclean and	full	of errors. But in	8, 870/ 18
could not have that	full	fruit and comfort of	8, 884/ 26
to my simple mind	full	well and clerkly in	8, 885/ 6
ye saw this yourself	full	well. For it appeareth	8, 893/ 14
that Saint Paul wist	full	well what he did	8, 902/ 23
be it never so	full	, have any full credence	8, 921/ 34
so full, have any	full	credence or any great	8, 921/ 34
council or by as	full	and whole consent as	8, 923/ 4
trow we have a	full	assembly of the whole	8, 924/ 32
now that in this	full	general council of the	8, 925/ 25
of works, plenteously and	full	. And as for such	8, 932/ 12
in which be many	full	good. And specially if	8, 932/ 18
have the selfsame authority,	full	and whole, in all	8, 937/ 28
been there, in that	full	council, agreed and ordered	8, 938/ 15
authority and the same	full	credence given unto it	8, 938/ 21
body should have the	full	authority of the whole	8, 940/ 34
princes give their ambassadors	full	authority, in such things	8, 941/ 16
God brought into a	full	agreement and consent that	8, 941/ 33
I ween, have been	full	sore ashamed to handle	8, 952/ 21
own works, she is	full	of sin, and must	8, 956/ 28
is to wit, a	full	belief of every necessary	8, 965/ 29
necessary truth, and a	full	hope, that is to	8, 965/ 30
plenteous winepresses and their	full	cellars, bolking from this	8, 983/ 26
that reason hath no	full	and perfect instruction without	8, 996/ 4
would not have failed	full	shortly to say nay	8, 1028/ 10
he was not yet	full-feathered	, but scantly come out	8, 724/ 7
tenterhooks of a strong	fuller	? Upon the cross of	8, 960/ 25
of the abundance," or "	fullness	," of "the heart") must	8, 785/ 12
well appear that the	fullness	of the persuasion and	8, 1006/ 16
well in all, and	fully	proved altogether. Here endeth	8, 598/ 21
things were not so	fully	determined but that some	8, 612/ 12
did not provide so	fully	for the church of	8, 612/ 33
sects it is not	fully	agreed which books be	8, 646/ 30
Friar Luther is so	fully	fastened all upon the	8, 651/ 2
heresy into another... not	fully	so far in falsehood	8, 661/ 18
holy doctors and saints	fully	record and testify, neither	8, 669/ 34
King's Highness handleth them,	fully	do conclude Luther and	8, 678/ 16
say, will think them	fully	unmeet to be mocked	8, 679/ 31
upon his head, so	fully	and so freely that	8, 699/ 13
finally the man was	fully	minded rather to send	8, 701/ 27
must, have held themselves	fully	content and satisfied. And	8, 722/ 19
and experience thereof, and	fully	and sensibly feeleth it	8, 751/ 7

written these conclusions so	fully	in their hearts... Tyndale	8, 775/ 21
man, hath by Baptism	fully	infounded the faith, and	8, 782/ 23
shall yet the more	fully	feel by this. For	8, 827/ 16
at full age not	fully	verified in any man	8, 851/ 10
till God hath so	fully	given her his cleanness	8, 865/ 24
pureness that he hath	fully	washed out all her	8, 865/ 25
glorified, nor her spots	fully	washed out... but be	8, 865/ 29
washing, nor her wrinkles	fully	stretched out... but be	8, 865/ 30
before she should be	fully	learned and instructed in	8, 887/ 3
hath learned it so	fully	and so surely as	8, 889/ 10
the Donatists is as	fully	condemned as are these	8, 909/ 27
besides... and especially so	fully	virtuous and holy as	8, 912/ 30
assembly were agreed so	fully	upon one side that	8, 922/ 28
Barnes should the more	fully	be satisfied and put	8, 925/ 2
which they find so	fully	condemned and abhorred in	8, 932/ 36
your own selves so	fully	affirm that never heretics	8, 936/ 19
Christian and heathen, so	fully	seen and perceived that	8, 941/ 1
this particular church doth	fully	and wholly err, and	8, 943/ 14
as that, and not	fully	so good, in that	8, 947/ 32
bringeth for him, very	fully	and wholly against them	8, 953/ 11
right faith well and	fully	restored, and concord, rest	8, 954/ 35
Christendom, all Christian nations	fully	and wholly agreed... and	8, 956/ 7
words a little more	fully	and truly than Friar	8, 960/ 2
the sacraments shall be	fully	forgiven. That is to	8, 966/ 7
so at his death	fully	forgiven... then shall he	8, 966/ 13
shall be forthwith so	fully	forgiven that he shall	8, 966/ 19
at his death be	fully	forgiven and laid up	8, 970/ 15
it, and hath not	fully	done it till we	8, 971/ 2
them) do plainly and	fully	agree with that exposition	8, 971/ 4
the very church very	fully	and plainly overthrown. For	8, 988/ 6
better and the more	fully	perceive the goodness of	8, 989/ 15
peevish process is so	fully	, so openly, and so	8, 991/ 23
all or not so	fully	without that showing have	8, 996/ 13
of theirs I have	fully	confuted, both in divers	8, 996/ 36
not for him, neither,	fully	so plain as a	8, 997/ 17
in every age do	fully	and plainly declare it	8, 1026/ 34
every age write so	fully	and so wholly, and	8, 1028/ 28
his heart, with his	fulsome	"feeling faith," feeleth a	8, 785/ 14
and still feel and	fumble	about to find out	8, 645/ 5
devil's own hand had	fumbled	about his heart? I	8, 786/ 3
that he hath foolishly	fumbled	about all this while	8, 825/ 10
of God, that they	fumbled	about and could not	8, 994/ 19
faith, but a false	fumbling	fantasy. Yet would Tyndale	8, 752/ 2
feel for a false	fumbling	heretic... which by that	8, 772/ 36
which by that false	fumbling	faith feeleth that the	8, 772/ 37
filthy heap of false	fumbling	heresies. For yet is	8, 785/ 15
them calleth other false,	fumbling	heretics... and though the	8, 817/ 19
Tyndale for a proud	fumbling	fool. And that he	8, 827/ 15
into this rage... the	fumes	whereof ascended so hot	8, 921/ 7
no longer of our	function	. And yet would he	8, 886/ 12

he shall in the	furnace	of the fire of	8, 970/ 8
so sure, especially so	furnished	with scriptures as he	8, 602/ 20
his old craft, in	furnishing	his own glosses with	8, 980/ 29
is much worse and	further	wrested wrong. For lo	8, 577/ 31
goeth he yet much	further	from me, with whom	8, 578/ 20
harness, and will no	further	than the spirituality... but	8, 579/ 12
kindred and affinity, much	further	off than they that	8, 586/ 8
degrees, as ye see,	further	down from his purpose	8, 599/ 9
forthwith, to show his	further	constancy, when he cometh	8, 599/ 17
it would go no	further	than the midst, trow	8, 605/ 33
But now shall you	further	see that the further	8, 607/ 34
further see that the	further	he wadeth on in	8, 607/ 34
Luther because his heresy	further	blasphemeth the Blessed Sacrament	8, 608/ 26
And Tyndale must confess	further	that neither scribes nor	8, 612/ 3
when he goeth now	further	and resembleth it unto	8, 613/ 29
and worse too, and	further	to be led out	8, 618/ 5
it can extend no	further	than even barely to	8, 618/ 26
driven them down much	further	, and made them fall	8, 626/ 14
forth and raileth on	further	, thus... Tyndale And in	8, 630/ 33
to find out a	further	thing therein. Which sense	8, 636/ 7
their oxen... seeing no	further	therein, nor some so	8, 636/ 22
to have answered them	further	and confute them as	8, 642/ 27
But now goeth he	further	, after the fashion of	8, 647/ 33
ballad that beginneth, "The	further	I go, the more	8, 647/ 34
His Highness unto Luther	further	his own words against	8, 677/ 13
opened and revealed any	further	thing, he yet, by	8, 694/ 13
him that showeth any	further	thing than his fellows	8, 695/ 6
hap... but we were	further	bound, before we bestowed	8, 701/ 19
false. Then raileth he	further	on and saith, "They	8, 710/ 16
forth he goeth on	further	in his lies and	8, 710/ 30
But then raileth Tyndale	further	yet, and lieth again	8, 711/ 8
false. Yet goeth he	further	against the Church and	8, 712/ 1
must it needs follow	further	that all their whole	8, 717/ 18
answer Tyndale is yet	further	fallen in folly than	8, 718/ 22
how far he goeth	further	now than ever he	8, 729/ 6
must he prove us	further	, that they feelingly and	8, 760/ 24
forth to preach... and	further	, as some good commentators	8, 761/ 34
nature . . . More Fie, no	further	! Here is too much	8, 765/ 10
an occasion to seek	further	but out of the	8, 774/ 34
now to go any	further	thereto, since Saint James	8, 780/ 2
the contrary. I say	further	that it is not	8, 781/ 16
they help (with God's	further	help) to keep a	8, 783/ 2
she was then demanded	further	, what were that woman	8, 790/ 10
let to tell Tyndale	further	, that of those believers	8, 795/ 10
will Tyndale give him	further	? Will he tell him	8, 798/ 19
an occasion to seek	further	but out of the	8, 805/ 34
when he can no	further	say but that he	8, 812/ 21
into the realm. And	further	, I was by good	8, 813/ 16
he swore for no	further	than he remembered. But	8, 814/ 31
faith, without any other,	further	, "feeling" faith, or not	8, 818/ 22

And yet it seemeth	further	, by Tyndale's tale and	8, 821/ 5
his "feeling faith" any	further	surety of the points	8, 825/ 18
he jesteth on them	further	, because they wear crowns	8, 831/ 21
of England to the	further	end of Almaine. And	8, 833/ 8
Now, if he mean	further	, as his master Luther	8, 849/ 20
not after for any	further	proof; but, spending a	8, 876/ 1
remember himself a little	further	as soon as he	8, 877/ 14
can tell thee no	further	... but this I will	8, 877/ 29
ghostly counsel for her	further	instruction and sure setting	8, 884/ 24
his part, to their	further	consolation, make and send	8, 886/ 13
have gone therein somewhat	further	which I think verily	8, 893/ 34
may say to him	further	: "Yet I remember me	8, 895/ 9
other fault yet found	further	in his tale, as	8, 902/ 14
ye wot well, much	further	off from making us	8, 905/ 25
there and spread no	further	abroad... and for the	8, 909/ 15
that you few see	further	in the Scripture than	8, 928/ 15
again and say no	further	but that "one man	8, 936/ 4
heresies. Now shall I	further	say that whatsoever all	8, 941/ 28
the cross. And yet	further	, in some parts of	8, 953/ 33
which it stretcheth no	further	, it is but in	8, 962/ 18
then goeth Saint Augustine	further	and saith that such	8, 965/ 6
Almaine... yet see you	further	here, in the afore-rehearsed	8, 979/ 22
now, for Friar Barnes'	further	worship, confute him by	8, 980/ 12
their punishment himself. And	further	have I showed you	8, 992/ 1
yea, then go they	further	than ever they went	8, 1012/ 27
gone again, for any	furtherance	of Saint Augustine's faith	8, 732/ 11
belief can be no	furtherance	toward salvation, and therefore	8, 782/ 3
and all for the	furtherance	of love between the	8, 903/ 7
found out, doth yet	furthermore	shake off all his	8, 627/ 11
time can be known.	Furthermore	, where in those words	8, 935/ 3
and damnably err." And	furthermore	, since they were then	8, 937/ 5
sore fit of a	fury	when he fell into	8, 921/ 6
such a fit of	fury	, for fear of breeding	8, 921/ 11
over all their old	gaggling	yea, and all the	8, 1013/ 8
Paul saith to the	Galatians	, charity, gladness, peace, patience	8, 757/ 9
his epistle to the	Galatians	, thus saying: "Whatsoever a	8, 850/ 4
and the Corinthians, the	Galatians	, the Ephesians, the Colossians	8, 1014/ 15
the Corinthians, or the	Galatians	, or the Ephesians, or	8, 1014/ 28
and lay thereto refrigerans	Galen	, tend it well with	8, 921/ 13
great, famous man Bishop	Galfred	(for he was there	8, 991/ 6
gaspeth a little and	galpeth	, and getteth him down	8, 776/ 14
on the other side	Gamaliel	: now, whereas the proud	8, 620/ 16
ye should believe us"	Gamaliel	would have told him	8, 620/ 22
thou seest daily, the	game-players'	disguising and kings' apparel	8, 983/ 23
of "harlots' decking," of "	game-players'	disguising," of golden spurs	8, 983/ 36
ornaments "harlots' decking," and "	game-players'	disguising"... and he saith	8, 984/ 4
ornaments "harlots' decking," and "	game-players'	disguising," as though Saint	8, 988/ 15
he hath made us	gape	after all this while	8, 654/ 5
her neighbor, begin to	gape	again, as she that	8, 902/ 13
but stood still and	gaped	upon him and laughed	8, 900/ 32

any fear of your	gargoyle	face that ye came	8, 866/ 14
sign of a green	garland	perceive that there is	8, 878/ 24
drunk up, and the	garland	hang still; and then	8, 878/ 31
ale by the green	garland	or an ale pole	8, 878/ 32
secretly to cut his	garment	. These things and many	8, 595/ 20
he doff his gray	garments	and clothe himself comely	8, 583/ 35
shall gather into the	garners	, and the chaff and	8, 1019/ 34
laid up in the	garners	of God, we may	8, 1021/ 3
all his whole tale,	garnished	and made fair with	8, 876/ 6
fruits of good works,	garnished	and made gay. For	8, 978/ 13
building of church or	garnishing	thereof, or buying of	8, 701/ 31
tale all this goodly	garnishing	, and how hath he	8, 863/ 17
close in a high	garret	in mine house and	8, 903/ 1
two beds in the	garret	. But yet, as folk	8, 903/ 5
his holy sermon, and	gaspeth	a little and galpeth	8, 776/ 13
faith is the first	gate	whereby we enter our	8, 746/ 26
grace, shall find the	gate	of glory shut against	8, 1016/ 32
would set up a	gate	in the midst of	8, 1021/ 28
end, against which the	gates	of hell should never	8, 607/ 18
All whom the very	gates	of hell have so	8, 607/ 25
have stopped up the	gates	of heaven, the true	8, 634/ 24
he said that the	gates	of hell should never	8, 693/ 20
and all the great	gates	of hell: so is	8, 728/ 17
two sorts be the	gates	of hell, shall never	8, 807/ 8
and busy about the	gates	of hell, shall never	8, 807/ 11
failing, against all the	gates	of hell. And we	8, 975/ 10
a new rage, and	gather	themselves together and shall	8, 664/ 33
would after come to	gather	his Christian church, and	8, 753/ 9
high mount himself, and	gather	his flock together... and	8, 794/ 11
saith... Now, my lords,	gather	you all together, with	8, 918/ 30
For thus he saith: "	Gather	all your councils together	8, 921/ 19
which he can neither	gather	spot nor wrinkle more	8, 966/ 29
this last book shortly	gather	together, and in a	8, 995/ 9
proofs will I shortly	gather	you together, with very	8, 995/ 16
the wheat he shall	gather	into the garners, and	8, 1019/ 33
well-learned man, compiled and	gathered	that book... which is	8, 593/ 14
which Gratian or Ivo	gathered	it and not a	8, 593/ 19
only very bread, and	gathered	his church of his	8, 661/ 16
the heretics be not	gathered	into one church... but	8, 662/ 12
that which never were	gathered	together, nor never one	8, 667/ 14
the whole Catholic Church	gathered	together in a general	8, 676/ 25
this known Catholic church,	gathered	of Jews and Gentiles	8, 682/ 7
him seed, and hath	gathered	him a flock to	8, 718/ 13
him seed, and hath	gathered	him a flock to	8, 726/ 36
God of Hosts hath	gathered	him this flock, he	8, 727/ 13
Lord of Hosts hath	gathered	him together... have been	8, 728/ 1
known Catholic church, and	gathered	and kept it together	8, 728/ 15
great devil himself, hath	gathered	this flock to him	8, 728/ 19
often would I have	gathered	thy children together, as	8, 747/ 16
out this whole world	gathered	first, and yet doth	8, 834/ 10

were in that part	gathered	together into one church	8, 835/ 6
the whole catholic church	gathered	in like wise in	8, 835/ 8
faithful men that be	gathered	in Christ's name, which	8, 862/ 19
him not. Thereupon he	gathered	up good stones... not	8, 900/ 20
councils that were lawfully	gathered	in the power of	8, 918/ 33
done: When you are	gathered	together and my spirit	8, 920/ 22
such an assembly so	gathered	together should represent the	8, 937/ 27
it and of it,	gathered	together in his name	8, 938/ 9
any such general council,	gathered	of any fewer than	8, 940/ 7
I have put as	gathered	in some one year	8, 940/ 25
had been the like	gathered	in every year of	8, 940/ 26
To whose feast is	gathered	every man that is	8, 977/ 36
into the sea, that	gathered	both good fish and	8, 1020/ 7
is one whole church	gathered	and made of the	8, 1024/ 14
together, as the hen	gathereth	together her chickens... and	8, 747/ 17
in the end he	gathereth	a little his five	8, 775/ 33
out of the sea	gathereth	and bringeth to land	8, 834/ 8
pleasure. And after, he	gathereth	his apostles and his	8, 1009/ 16
for a schism, in	gathering	together with Abiram, Dathan	8, 793/ 16
the fruits, the pope	gave	him neither liberty nor	8, 596/ 11
should so do... but	gave	him leave to take	8, 596/ 12
the other... since God	gave	these two churches not	8, 617/ 32
that reason His Grace	gave	Luther and Tyndale and	8, 677/ 6
of them God never	gave	that gift of discretion	8, 678/ 26
if they offered and	gave	to be prayed for	8, 691/ 38
the thank that he	gave	her, he gave her	8, 699/ 21
he gave her, he	gave	her not for that	8, 699/ 21
principally to God, that	gave	that gift unto his	8, 708/ 34
Talmud in that it	gave	false exposition was a	8, 713/ 6
is to say, "universal,"	gave	toward the getting of	8, 735/ 27
which, he said, he	gave	so fast, firm, and	8, 735/ 36
firm credence Saint Augustine	gave	to the known Catholic	8, 736/ 6
the credence which he	gave	unto the Church in	8, 750/ 9
children of Israel, and	gave	them by Moses a	8, 753/ 7
the grace which he	gave	yet abundantly in the	8, 755/ 13
him therefrom, as he	gave	him good thoughts and	8, 783/ 9
Hymenaeus and Alexander, and	gave	their bodies to the	8, 789/ 15
her maid besides, she	gave	sentence shortly, and said	8, 790/ 7
abjured his heresies), I	gave	out a commission to	8, 813/ 26
saith Saint Paul, "He	gave	himself that he might	8, 837/ 18
true thereof, though they	gave	it him not in	8, 839/ 29
and ween that God	gave	him the motion, when	8, 888/ 27
me unchosen? "If he	gave	her more than me	8, 898/ 10
thence betimes, when he	gave	him before so fair	8, 901/ 4
find not that he	gave	them any writing at	8, 931/ 4
that exposition that I	gave	you, here in this	8, 971/ 5
there but that Christ	gave	himself to make her	8, 971/ 16
for our Lord's sake	gave	their members to the	8, 978/ 17
before not perceived, he	gave	his church in the	8, 996/ 27
days, our Lord never	gave	any necessary revelation since	8, 996/ 31

nor they that God	gave	the Law unto, and	8, 1016/ 10
made his promises and	gave	his assistance, were all	8, 1016/ 11
to Christ's time, he	gave	his continual assistance unto	8, 1016/ 13
clothe himself comely in	gay	Kendal green; set saints	8, 583/ 36
chickens as with his	gay	, glorious eagles. But one	8, 723/ 30
those holy elects, those	gay	golden eagles, that be	8, 731/ 21
cannot but seem very	gay	. But whoso consider it	8, 743/ 23
resort again unto the	gay	, glorious process of Tyndale's	8, 746/ 13
of place, for any	gay	depending that it hath	8, 791/ 21
spared much of his	gay	, golden process, being as	8, 841/ 34
words following, that as	gay	a face as he	8, 858/ 35
again), telleth us a	gay	tale of a glorious	8, 958/ 2
works, garnished and made	gay	. For if our conversation	8, 978/ 13
Friar Barnes in his	gay	babble wherewith he would	8, 979/ 14
preaching, and with a	gay	glorious process will they	8, 1010/ 27
question, and make them	gaze	and muse upon another	8, 624/ 25
alone. Is not this	gear	by Tyndale well and	8, 599/ 16
more for all this	gear	but one poor piece	8, 628/ 25
Baptist do all this	gear	, and thus turn the	8, 704/ 5
And, now, if this	gear	be good... then have	8, 705/ 11
and such other goodly	gear	to hear him now	8, 988/ 23
than even very wild	geese	. For if ever he	8, 952/ 19
so that except these	geese	go from their old	8, 1013/ 7
especially the Lent; against	general	councils, and against the	8, 625/ 9
the plain places and	general	articles of the faith	8, 644/ 28
the clean contrary. The "	general	articles of the faith	8, 645/ 18
not need. For the	general	articles be those that	8, 645/ 33
what he meaneth by "	general	articles"; for we call	8, 646/ 21
articles"; for we call	general	articles those that the	8, 646/ 21
articles those that the	general	church believeth... and special	8, 646/ 22
tell which he calleth	general	articles. For the general	8, 646/ 25
general articles. For the	general	church calleth those "part	8, 646/ 26
those "part of the	general	articles" which articles Tyndale	8, 646/ 26
where he saith "such	general	articles as thou findest	8, 646/ 28
plain himself... and by "	general	articles" those articles that	8, 647/ 18
articles that he calleth	general	himself; and that he	8, 647/ 19
all. For, first, the	general	manner that he useth	8, 667/ 5
the very church" this	general	manner of speech, I	8, 667/ 7
gathered together in a	general	council hath any authority	8, 676/ 25
such causes in the	general	councils. And then the	8, 715/ 3
that point in a	general	council through the same	8, 715/ 14
determined or by the	general	custom of the same	8, 739/ 37
all the clergy in	general	... all honest Englishmen that	8, 833/ 3
telling us that the	general	councils may err because	8, 871/ 23
the credence of the	general	councils unto Friar Barnes	8, 871/ 26
that not only the	general	councils, which represent the	8, 871/ 28
the matter of the	general	councils with Friar Barnes	8, 872/ 2
he saith, proved no	general	council fallen in any	8, 872/ 8
whether a pope, or	general	council either, may damnably	8, 872/ 11
and abhorred by holy	general	councils, but also by	8, 872/ 27

Barnes' bibble-babble against the	general	councils, and shall yet	8, 872/ 35
the whole fraternity-and-sorority in	general	. And then for answer	8, 886/ 17
in every time a	general	rule. "For though he	8, 888/ 23
all laws, and all	general	councils... and saith, "They	8, 919/ 18
this that though the	general	council do represent the	8, 921/ 25
that there shall never	general	council, be it never	8, 921/ 33
all countries to the	general	council, Friar Barnes seeth	8, 922/ 6
all places to a	general	chapter? And as for	8, 922/ 8
believe that such a	general	council could not be	8, 922/ 23
will not believe any	general	council but if the	8, 922/ 26
liveth that any one	general	council orderly called together	8, 923/ 25
out. But yet this	general	council would I not	8, 924/ 35
that in this full	general	council of the whole	8, 925/ 25
dinner. What would the	general	council of the whole	8, 926/ 15
that all that whole	general	council... of all the	8, 926/ 27
have said to that	general	council? For that were	8, 927/ 1
all this in that	general	council... Saint Gregory could	8, 930/ 28
the necessity of a	general	council should often happen	8, 937/ 32
always together to the	general	council... and since it	8, 937/ 36
and decreed that the	general	councils should be after	8, 938/ 16
and the authority of	general	councils, and the proof	8, 938/ 26
people assembled at a	general	council, plainly confuted them	8, 938/ 29
whole assembly at a	general	council I can nothing	8, 938/ 31
Church indeed and the	general	council that is not	8, 939/ 21
people were at the	general	council. And then, in	8, 939/ 24
say that in that	general	council which I have	8, 939/ 36
and true... nor that	general	council then, being such	8, 940/ 3
there should be any	general	council after of any	8, 940/ 4
that ever any such	general	council, gathered of any	8, 940/ 7
condemned by that one	general	council that I have	8, 940/ 24
and authority of every	general	council of Christendom lawfully	8, 941/ 3
Barnes saith that the	general	councils be but ambassadors	8, 941/ 13
men must examine the	general	councils by the Scripture	8, 941/ 20
that Revelation is, in	general	, the showing of a	8, 996/ 10
eye... for which he	generally	raileth upon all the	8, 585/ 31
them all, but saith	generally	that they which depart	8, 666/ 8
as soon as the	generation	of them that saw	8, 609/ 15
John called them the	generation	of vipers and serpents	8, 648/ 13
Saint John called the "	generation	of vipers." For as	8, 672/ 6
to understand that the	generation	of poisoned vipers can	8, 718/ 16
to understand that the	generation	of poisoned vipers can	8, 727/ 2
to understand that the	generation	of vipers can neither	8, 728/ 25
expelled Cain and his	generation	, yet kept he the	8, 1008/ 3
by a certain spiritual	generation	, borne inheritable to those	8, 1011/ 10
the good and faithful	generations	known. And after, when	8, 1008/ 4
known church of faithful	generations	to Abraham, and in	8, 1008/ 9
the nineteenth chapter of	Genesis	. For like as there	8, 994/ 18
both of Jews and	Gentiles	... and that then should	8, 606/ 23
gathered of Jews and	Gentiles	both, together. And he	8, 682/ 7
was the congregation of	Gentiles	. But now there is	8, 874/ 26

worse than heretics or	Gentiles	... yea, and greater continence	8, 874/ 32
from the Jews or	Gentiles	, turned to God and	8, 906/ 19
was the congregation of	Gentiles	. But now there is	8, 928/ 35
worse than heretics or	Gentiles	... yea, and greater continence	8, 929/ 6
church of Jews and	Gentiles	both, and was himself	8, 1009/ 17
from Judaism or from	Gentility	... and, finding no let	8, 782/ 22
not help him. The	gentleman	is so proud that	8, 583/ 16
having a goodly young	gentleman	to her husband, took	8, 790/ 11
peace, patience, long-suffering, goodness,	gentleness	, faith, meekness, temperance... and	8, 757/ 11
I wist once a	gentlewoman	make unto her husband	8, 604/ 16
his own, and of	George	Joye... and therein should	8, 886/ 20
some other parts of	Germany	, by the Lutheran heretics	8, 731/ 31
religious house of Saint	Gertrude	at Nivelles, and other	8, 659/ 23
running of a Scottish	geste	, be washed and made	8, 839/ 17
hath a like lewd	geste	or twain in his	8, 839/ 25
not in a Scottish	geste	by letter. For that	8, 839/ 29
hope and trust to	get	any good at God's	8, 581/ 17
they have assayed to	get	help and power of	8, 608/ 19
wily fox is to	get	him a hole made	8, 614/ 1
what he could yet	get	thereby, that for his	8, 618/ 21
with if they may	get	once their other heresies	8, 625/ 34
purse... yet could he	get	but one small piece	8, 628/ 18
could, as he said,	get	of Tyndale no more	8, 628/ 24
whose "nature" is to "	get	him a hole made	8, 629/ 11
is, he saith, to "	get	him a hole made	8, 629/ 21
of them all can	get	us any reward in	8, 633/ 37
called his wife, and	get	up a convent of	8, 638/ 17
scriptures of Christ, and	get	him into Turkey and	8, 652/ 2
For ere ever he	get	over the hedge and	8, 686/ 7
woman, too, but she	get	her on apace with	8, 725/ 22
evasion where he might	get	out. For besides that	8, 734/ 8
him the way, would	get	them into a roundel	8, 772/ 22
leave again ere he	get	it... and believe some	8, 781/ 29
faith... which except he	get	, he must needs to	8, 786/ 12
For if we may	get	heaven, we care for	8, 795/ 17
means how he might	get	his feeling faith... what	8, 798/ 4
by this that whoso	get	once the historical faith	8, 819/ 20
Now can Tyndale never	get	out of this net	8, 824/ 30
at a tavern go	get	him a penny for	8, 831/ 26
nor to recover and	get	again the money that	8, 885/ 33
would be burned, go	get	him over again... both	8, 885/ 36
thing that I cannot	get	but if I know	8, 887/ 32
me how I may	get	a teacher whose teaching	8, 891/ 1
Scripture? How can I	get	any good by those	8, 897/ 7
not beware then and	get	him thence betimes, when	8, 901/ 3
thereof, and only thereby	get	heaven... and all the	8, 901/ 24
of my chaffer to	get	a penny by them	8, 903/ 12
deadly sin shall never	get	forgiveness after. These two	8, 917/ 32
dwell farthest off, to	get	home again with the	8, 937/ 19
tarry till he could	get	all the known Catholic	8, 951/ 1

live not without sin,	get	forgiveness by acknowledging of	8, 965/ 7
useth these ways to	get	forgiveness with. For then	8, 965/ 13
thing that men may	get	any money for. Another	8, 1003/ 28
be long ere he	get	them and shall also	8, 1004/ 19
would his shepherds should	get	them from the infidels	8, 1012/ 5
little and galpeth, and	getteth	him down of the	8, 776/ 14
faith, that a man	getteth	by himself, of his	8, 780/ 33
of the Christian faith	getteth	that belief by himself	8, 781/ 17
too... for because he	getteth	again infinite life." And	8, 868/ 12
universal," gave toward the	getting	of his credence the	8, 735/ 27
therewith that toward the	getting	thereof, no man can	8, 785/ 26
therewith that toward the	getting	of that faith... which	8, 786/ 12
also that to the	getting	thereof, no man can	8, 787/ 14
more do toward the	getting	of the faith than	8, 799/ 2
God infounded, toward the	getting	whereof the man can	8, 818/ 37
in him toward the	getting	of the feeling faith	8, 819/ 9
no more to the	getting	of faith than the	8, 826/ 18
God's election (to the	getting	whereof themselves, ye say	8, 901/ 25
though it be the	getting	again of his own	8, 946/ 34
send you the Holy	Ghost	, which shall teach you	8, 614/ 32
but by the Holy	Ghost	. Now, these things, I	8, 615/ 33
God and the Holy	Ghost	hath spoken them, and	8, 687/ 17
would send the Holy	Ghost	therein to teach it	8, 693/ 25
would send the Holy	Ghost	to teach it allthing	8, 753/ 26
gift of the Holy	Ghost	. Howbeit, since Tyndale, I	8, 796/ 35
at yours. The Holy	Ghost	is free, and inspireth	8, 838/ 20
they received the Holy	Ghost	." Moreover, for the Sacrament	8, 843/ 24
of God, the Holy	Ghost	fell down on them	8, 873/ 35
Saint Peter the Holy	Ghost	fell down on them	8, 880/ 20
God with the Holy	Ghost	and me, and shall	8, 881/ 28
unction of the Holy	Ghost	, that shall teach you	8, 888/ 8
power of the Holy	Ghost	!" all this may you	8, 918/ 33
not indeed the Holy	Ghost	within you, and if	8, 918/ 34
and giving up the	ghost	. Well, then ye perceive	8, 973/ 12
empty of the Holy	Ghost	that are divided from	8, 977/ 23
too, lest the Holy	Ghost	have pricked you with	8, 979/ 1
working of the Holy	Ghost	(and yet as well	8, 1009/ 9
the correction of his	ghostly	father cometh of great	8, 581/ 25
never give that special	ghostly	gift and prerogative unto	8, 745/ 14
destroy clearly Tyndale's whole	ghostly	purpose. For lo, good	8, 754/ 32
give us his good	ghostly	counsel what we may	8, 796/ 23
after solemn salutations and	ghostly	greetings of the congregation	8, 884/ 14
also have used his	ghostly	counsel for her further	8, 884/ 24
be comforted with his	ghostly	communication at that time	8, 884/ 32
a pygmy as a	giant	. And Tyndale saith himself	8, 822/ 35
the Church hath that	gift	of God that it	8, 676/ 37
given the Church that	gift	that it can discern	8, 677/ 16
given the Church that	gift	, but because he will	8, 677/ 17
given the Church that	gift	that it discerneth the	8, 678/ 10
the Church" hath "this	gift	of God that it	8, 678/ 20

God never gave that	gift	of discretion. For no	8, 678/ 27
God hath given the	gift	to discern and know	8, 683/ 17
the Church hath the	gift	of God to discern	8, 689/ 25
this church given his	gift	of discerning the very	8, 707/ 19
hath God given that	gift	to discern the true	8, 708/ 4
given this great spiritual	gift	only to the Church	8, 708/ 5
to the Church, which	gift	is a beginning of	8, 708/ 6
God, that gave that	gift	unto his church, and	8, 708/ 34
Spirit of God (whose	gift	Luther confesseth it to	8, 710/ 37
of Christ hath that	gift	of God, by his	8, 720/ 19
known church hath that	gift	. And it is a	8, 720/ 23
other church hath that	gift	but the Catholic Church	8, 720/ 25
that God, giving the	gift	of knowledge which is	8, 745/ 12
give that special ghostly	gift	and prerogative unto any	8, 745/ 14
Catholic church hath that	gift	given of God that	8, 751/ 32
hath by God that	gift	to know by belief	8, 753/ 30
church that hath the	gift	of that article, upon	8, 753/ 33
money have bought the	gift	of the Holy Ghost	8, 796/ 34
is the liberal, free	gift	of God, and therefore	8, 798/ 20
being the great, high	gift	of God so far	8, 819/ 31
liberal goodness... of whose	gift	and grace we have	8, 841/ 25
giveth his church that	gift	, that it can truly	8, 895/ 34
if he had that	gift	given him of God	8, 925/ 35
cannot do, and a	gift	which no man can	8, 925/ 36
that he have the	gift	because he feeleth no	8, 926/ 1
he hath not the	gift	... and that therefore he	8, 926/ 4
God," we shall be	gifted	with the heavenly honor	8, 978/ 16
have all these goodly	gifts	of God, the scattered	8, 728/ 30
employeth not well the	gifts	that he giveth him	8, 1016/ 37
powers, and then the	gifts	of healing, help and	8, 1021/ 37
order of these great	gifts	, specially setteth them out	8, 1022/ 6
world come hither, thou,	girl	; take out thy spindle	8, 605/ 24
afear'd to look a	girl	in the face yet	8, 866/ 10
fast and pray, and	give	alms, and forgive our	8, 581/ 5
of them will not	give	ear till the very	8, 588/ 6
at all; if they	give	it once an honest	8, 589/ 3
the midst, it would	give	you a pat upon	8, 605/ 35
one whereby he might	give	her a true example	8, 606/ 5
but to cease and	give	place unto Christ at	8, 606/ 21
at the leastwise ever	give	us leave to resort	8, 619/ 6
man... but only to	give	knowledge that the church	8, 621/ 20
manner, mocks openly... and	give	the people counsel to	8, 624/ 14
the people counsel to	give	little credence to the	8, 624/ 14
see that if God	give	yet, before Doomsday, unto	8, 625/ 25
and his miracles, and	give	the honor of God's	8, 626/ 15
other sects, clearly would	give	a light by which	8, 627/ 3
call them home, they	give	them a very shrewd	8, 628/ 32
came into Christendom did	give	all that ever he	8, 635/ 3
no man compelled to	give	them aught but of	8, 635/ 18
good... yet doth God	give	the grace to some	8, 636/ 7

himself had determined to	give	the grace to find	8, 636/ 13
and then will we	give	him good leave to	8, 644/ 2
those fathers shall he	give	the children eagle eyes	8, 648/ 26
prophecies know him and	give	the better ear unto	8, 650/ 25
new Baptist, Saint Luther,	give	the world warning before	8, 650/ 28
now suddenly likely to	give	ear to the sore	8, 650/ 35
as I pray God	give	them grace to do	8, 672/ 15
only... how should I	give	credence except I believed	8, 675/ 19
will learn thereof and	give	credence thereunto, as himself	8, 682/ 22
anon; but ye must	give	him leave to rail	8, 683/ 25
told you ye must	give	him leave to rail	8, 683/ 30
have more than enough,	give	out in alms, and	8, 686/ 27
texts of Scripture as	give	us warning that God	8, 686/ 33
is with me to	give	every man according as	8, 687/ 12
same, all such as	give	credence to it. Besides	8, 694/ 7
to God than to	give	to a poor man	8, 698/ 5
for the time to	give	from myself, and yet	8, 698/ 26
teacheth that both to	give	alms is good and	8, 698/ 29
help poor men and	give	alms must needs be	8, 700/ 12
new men begin to	give	a certain rule that	8, 700/ 18
And therefore first, evermore,	give	thy money to the	8, 700/ 25
was not enough to	give	poor men when they	8, 701/ 17
he would they should	give	the less to poor	8, 702/ 20
Scripture... unto which they	give	faith, and unto the	8, 707/ 5
purpose? Who biddeth him	give	the thank to the	8, 708/ 20
and then let him	give	the thank to God	8, 708/ 25
nother. I pray God	give	him once the grace	8, 708/ 30
false, great cause to	give	thank to both. First	8, 708/ 33
damned person, and thereby	give	to God's enemy the	8, 711/ 20
Tyndale must of reason	give	us leave to laugh	8, 723/ 5
say, will I gladly	give	him with it: let	8, 733/ 2
not in any wise	give	any credence unto you	8, 737/ 15
first commonly moved to	give	faith and credence the	8, 739/ 6
somewhat by the same	give	a reason and cause	8, 744/ 2
that one, would never	give	that special ghostly gift	8, 745/ 13
the feebler. For else	give	we them a great	8, 749/ 15
world, that he would	give	them a mouth and	8, 749/ 17
should not believe and	give	credence unto. And thus	8, 749/ 30
would, his own mouth,	give	his church a law	8, 753/ 10
his own coming, to	give	out his grace unto	8, 755/ 36
and belief which they	give	unto Christ's Catholic Church	8, 768/ 24
they should of reason	give	any credence to it	8, 770/ 7
here unto me, and	give	credence unto me, and	8, 770/ 30
Tyndale be loath to	give	any sore sentence upon	8, 790/ 16
sent by God, to	give	us his good ghostly	8, 796/ 23
What counsel will he	give	us? He will of	8, 796/ 25
What counsel will he	give	us, therefore, how we	8, 797/ 14
counsel would Tyndale now	give	unto him? Will he	8, 798/ 5
counsel, then, will Tyndale	give	him further? Will he	8, 798/ 19
to pray God to	give	it him? If Tyndale	8, 798/ 21

what counsel Tyndale can	give	any man toward salvation	8, 799/ 9
he never so saintly,	give	any man any counsel	8, 799/ 26
be not able to	give	any good reason of	8, 801/ 12
far forth as we	give	credence to the Catholic	8, 801/ 13
therefore must he needs	give	over that false, feeble	8, 809/ 5
agree with Tyndale to	give	over all the matter	8, 811/ 36
Peter that we should	give	a reason of our	8, 812/ 25
good nature of God	give	him credence in that	8, 819/ 2
his high wisdom) he	give	some one greater grace	8, 822/ 32
without any manner merit	give	a creature the like	8, 825/ 24
of revelation if he	give	it any man... he	8, 825/ 27
charge is that they	give	credence unto the old	8, 831/ 30
goodness, that list to	give	so great a price	8, 841/ 10
our duty" ... and so	give	the thank of all	8, 841/ 24
cleanse a man nor	give	him remission: this learned	8, 842/ 19
and of duty must,	give	credence to the church	8, 847/ 16
Saint John: "I will	give	unto every one of	8, 850/ 12
convenient place as may	give	the matter most light	8, 857/ 11
he is ready to	give	her his cleanness, and	8, 860/ 9
Friar Barnes, ready to	give	her his cleanness, and	8, 865/ 12
in Christendom, let them	give	themselves to scriptures. Wherefore	8, 874/ 19
to mean therein to	give	us warning to do	8, 889/ 20
we should without consideration	give	ourselves to the consent	8, 889/ 28
reason that she should	give	sure credence to any	8, 891/ 4
ye went about to	give	us tokens whereby we	8, 891/ 29
us, and come and	give	us good and faithful	8, 892/ 12
will gladly offer to	give	us good, wholesome food	8, 892/ 20
all the remnant will	give	us no meat but	8, 892/ 36
naught... so will she	give	us none but good	8, 892/ 37
our very mother will	give	us but good... whereas	8, 894/ 20
till Father Barnes can	give	her better knowledge of	8, 896/ 21
sir, that he would	give	her all, and me	8, 898/ 11
true interpreter... and then	give	some of us, such	8, 901/ 11
into our English tongue,	give	it the quickness and	8, 918/ 9
will, I warrant you,	give	him no such occasion	8, 918/ 14
so would he therefore	give	undoubted credence thereunto, and	8, 922/ 22
And when God shall	give	me another leisure (after	8, 923/ 29
which no man can	give	himself, but if it	8, 925/ 37
in Christendom, let them	give	themselves to scriptures. Wherefore	8, 928/ 28
I say that princes	give	their ambassadors full authority	8, 941/ 15
he is ready to	give	her his cleanness, and	8, 956/ 25
And then if we	give	thanks unto God, we	8, 968/ 16
we lose it we	give	thanks as good children	8, 968/ 24
you ever any man	give	himself so foul a	8, 973/ 24
he forbiddeth us to	give	any holy thing to	8, 976/ 28
goods, unto whom they	give	none honor. And of	8, 983/ 21
Barnes' heresies, I shall	give	you a plain example	8, 988/ 26
of Christ he did	give	all his revelations without	8, 996/ 25
church (for who can	give	it credence as the	8, 1002/ 12
man teach them, or	give	them the creed wherein	8, 1004/ 22

private person, they can	give	him but slight credence	8, 1004/ 24
we be bound to	give	credence to the whole	8, 1005/ 20
this argument they will	give	two solutions. One, by	8, 1010/ 9
their old flock and	give	over all their old	8, 1013/ 8
should be able to	give	a reason of his	8, 1032/ 23
cometh of great humility	given	by God and taught	8, 581/ 26
without his own agreement	given	thereunto. And by Friar	8, 585/ 18
for his licenses customably	given	by the ordinaries, I	8, 587/ 1
by his Holy Spirit	given	to those holy doctors	8, 589/ 29
thereof, without any credence	given	unto any man, pick	8, 619/ 24
sacraments were by God	given	to his church as	8, 633/ 12
a right godly zeal	given	us knowledge of them	8, 663/ 27
of Augustine, this thing	given	it of God: that	8, 676/ 32
confesseth that God hath	given	the Church that gift	8, 677/ 15
And wherefore hath he	given	the Church that gift	8, 677/ 17
hath, as Luther confesseth,	given	the Church that gift	8, 678/ 10
unto which God hath	given	the gift to discern	8, 683/ 17
a fresh, new example	given	us by Tyndale himself	8, 684/ 15
have these heretics also	given	us good example in	8, 684/ 21
plainly speaketh of grace	given	unto Timothy by the	8, 688/ 32
say nay, God hath	given	the grace to know	8, 694/ 4
can be comprehended and	given	men in writing, under	8, 698/ 34
have had it, and	given	the money to poor	8, 699/ 15
hath unto this church	given	his gift of discerning	8, 707/ 19
that he hath so	given	that grace unto this	8, 707/ 21
this church and credence	given	thereunto; for if he	8, 707/ 24
without credence had been	given	, none heretic had known	8, 707/ 31
master confesseth, hath God	given	that gift to discern	8, 708/ 4
since that God hath	given	this great spiritual gift	8, 708/ 5
to whom he hath	given	ears to hear . . . and	8, 718/ 14
us that God hath	given	us the true scriptures	8, 721/ 24
think that he hath	given	us the right and	8, 721/ 26
to whom he hath	given	ears to hear . . . and	8, 726/ 36
flock of these heretics "	given	ears to hear that	8, 728/ 23
his faith and credence	given	thereunto was nourished and	8, 735/ 17
readers, here have I	given	you his whole tale	8, 743/ 20
historical faith" a credence	given	to a story told	8, 746/ 15
secondary, the occasions outwardly	given	, also by God like	8, 748/ 11
there could not be	given	so good an outward	8, 749/ 2
Tyndale in their credence	given	unto the Church. Saint	8, 750/ 21
church hath that gift	given	of God that it	8, 751/ 32
many words untrue, and	given	many monitions in vain	8, 758/ 16
prove that the credence	given	unto the Catholic Church	8, 767/ 11
all other writing, specially	given	by God. Well, will	8, 770/ 24
readers, here have I	given	you all his whole	8, 775/ 2
saving for the credence	given	to the authority of	8, 778/ 7
be theirs that have	given	the occasion. For men	8, 783/ 34
to be firm credence	given	thereunto, both in learning	8, 792/ 30
them, and their bane	given	them therewith. For they	8, 793/ 10
this faith? He hath	given	us plain answer already	8, 797/ 16

the church, and hath	given	himself for her that	8, 837/ 8
Christ only, which hath	given	himself for that intent	8, 837/ 17
is received with thanks	given	. For it is sanctified	8, 843/ 7
in thee, that was	given	unto thee by prophecy	8, 843/ 34
the church, and hath	given	himself for her that	8, 851/ 26
Baptism. Thus hath God	given	himself to the death	8, 852/ 5
Paul's words: "Christ hath	given	himself for her that	8, 860/ 6
God hath so fully	given	her his cleanness and	8, 865/ 24
occasions toward it outwardly	given	by God. But it	8, 889/ 27
be thanked, hath he	given	his known Catholic church	8, 923/ 27
he had that gift	given	him of God, for	8, 925/ 35
but if it be	given	him of God. And	8, 925/ 37
money which himself had	given	to God consider how	8, 926/ 23
I wot well, have	given	him tokens enough open	8, 935/ 13
the same full credence	given	unto it as though	8, 938/ 22
else at his advertisement	given	him before witnesses one	8, 942/ 33
Paul's words: "Christ hath	given	himself for her, that	8, 956/ 21
saith unto the Ephesians, "	given	himself for her, that	8, 957/ 12
for whom Christ hath	given	himself to make him	8, 957/ 14
too, which Christ hath	given	himself for to make	8, 965/ 28
with alms that is	given	for the souls of	8, 967/ 13
but these things are	given	in reward, as things	8, 968/ 1
the Church, and hath	given	himself for her that	8, 971/ 8
so, though he have	given	himself for his Church	8, 971/ 24
and without firm credence	given	to them before, go	8, 1004/ 18
them, and some light	given	toward them yet, many	8, 1006/ 15
therefore Friar Barnes' solution	given	unto that place of	8, 1026/ 16
to this tale, he	giveth	the spirituality, whom he	8, 588/ 7
the grace that God	giveth	in them is able	8, 633/ 15
the psalm that God	giveth	the meat to the	8, 636/ 32
grace invisible that God	giveth	with them, and whereof	8, 639/ 1
counterfeited churches. And now	giveth	Tyndale such a counsel	8, 654/ 22
apostle Saint James, he	giveth	all the world warning	8, 688/ 3
what means the pope	giveth	such pardon... they answer	8, 692/ 9
before... saving that he	giveth	always his old point	8, 705/ 30
by his Holy Spirit	giveth	us instruction to call	8, 757/ 6
that is to wit,	giveth	our spirit the comfort	8, 757/ 25
in these words Tyndale	giveth	a special goodly doctrine	8, 767/ 31
by God's good ordinances	giveth	as outward means of	8, 768/ 27
feareth, and trembleth, and	giveth	reverence thereto... yea, and	8, 788/ 1
in great haste, and	giveth	again against my faith	8, 791/ 33
the Church that God	giveth	in the baptism not	8, 822/ 28
to some other, yet	giveth	he them all one	8, 822/ 32
I said before, God	giveth	unto every child in	8, 823/ 2
it any man... he	giveth	it only to such	8, 825/ 27
the sect of Luther	giveth	all the glory, and	8, 825/ 32
that by this parable	giveth	every man warning that	8, 870/ 26
her; for else, wherefore	giveth	he any tokens at	8, 873/ 8
deed, as Eunuchus was,	giveth	us not for every	8, 888/ 23
Holy Scripture... for "God	giveth	his church that gift	8, 895/ 34

any knowledge that he	giveth	us of it. But	8, 905/ 23
good parts and bad	giveth	a beauty to the	8, 907/ 18
and strength that he	giveth	it in the Latin	8, 918/ 9
they hated; for "vexation	giveth	understanding," and "the beginning	8, 955/ 28
saveth sinful men, and	giveth	to the blind their	8, 976/ 10
righteous folk, crowneth martyrs,	giveth	Orders to the clergy	8, 976/ 14
a servant whom he	giveth	meat, drink, and wages	8, 986/ 6
church, and teacheth and	giveth	that the whole church	8, 1004/ 26
the gifts that he	giveth	him here in his	8, 1016/ 37
company. Also, where he	giveth	certain orders to be	8, 1022/ 31
two things offering, or	giving	in alms is for	8, 698/ 20
counsel of Judas in	giving	the price to poor	8, 699/ 34
thee. But as for	giving	of alms, is a	8, 700/ 24
of them begin already	giving	no credence to no	8, 729/ 30
he said, in the	giving	of faith and credence	8, 735/ 21
both preventeth us, in	giving	us the occasion, and	8, 743/ 30
and his reason in	giving	credence to those outward	8, 744/ 27
reason showeth that God,	giving	the gift of knowledge	8, 745/ 12
acquisite and gotten by	giving	credence to the report	8, 747/ 25
ye see, Saint Paul,	giving	good warning of death	8, 758/ 3
already, we have in	giving	credence unto the Catholic	8, 768/ 9
godly truth, and therewith	giving	them by baptism that	8, 768/ 18
toward faith, by credence	giving	both to miracles and	8, 799/ 15
in his country... and	giving	her much praise, and	8, 815/ 33
Orders, that at the	giving	of them, grace is	8, 843/ 29
have hitherto taken in	giving	us tokens to know	8, 902/ 4
man can learn by	giving	it credence as to	8, 935/ 34
lie a-dying, speechless and	giving	up the ghost. Well	8, 973/ 12
man can learn by	giving	credence thereto as to	8, 1002/ 10
church, and, with credence	giving	thereto, inspired after into	8, 1006/ 19
of these folk be	glad	to catch a patch	8, 624/ 6
have yet railed enough...	glad	would I be to	8, 634/ 28
Now am I very	glad	that ye see so	8, 703/ 14
cause also to be	glad	a great deal in	8, 708/ 36
with we be very	glad	he saith so. And	8, 733/ 32
by which manner of	glad	following the Spirit we	8, 757/ 22
yet Master More be	glad	to change his faith	8, 799/ 30
gold, and wax wondrous	glad	in their sleep, weening	8, 826/ 7
it. Howbeit, I am	glad	that Friar Barnes is	8, 836/ 27
and were going very	glad	of his chance in	8, 877/ 11
would have been very	glad	to treat and use	8, 955/ 9
tell them this, then	glad	be they. For then	8, 998/ 4
I say, will I	gladly	give him with it	8, 733/ 2
calleth whistling... and shall	gladly	do penance, that he	8, 733/ 11
but also do it	gladly	, not for fear but	8, 756/ 16
us well, and will	gladly	offer to give us	8, 892/ 20
be of the mind	gladly	to suffer when necessity	8, 953/ 13
of which our Lord	gladly	receiveth sacrifice... and which	8, 976/ 19
good and to pray	gladly	for their life and	8, 978/ 11
show you, as I	gladly	would, saving that it	8, 993/ 13

lose else would I	gladly	, as I said, have	8, 993/ 15
to the Galatians, charity,	gladness	, peace, patience, long-suffering, goodness	8, 757/ 9
his own. Now, this	glance	that Tyndale in railing	8, 585/ 9
that she broke the	glass	and all, to show	8, 699/ 14
now to turn the	glass	and look again upon	8, 726/ 18
thou hast received... what	gloriest	thou as though thou	8, 841/ 29
away of priests; she	glorieth	that she is loved	8, 954/ 11
arise again and be	glorified	yet be they not	8, 755/ 7
that we may be	glorified	with him." Lo, good	8, 756/ 31
here in earth, not	glorified	, nor her spots fully	8, 865/ 29
now that he is	glorified	in the church in	8, 866/ 10
in his said servant	glorified	by many miracles, while	8, 990/ 30
famous doctor and high,	glorious	martyr Saint Cyprian, against	8, 602/ 13
And Moses left a	glorious	church, and in faith	8, 609/ 13
with that that the	glorious	apostle Saint Paul calleth	8, 639/ 22
such glosses to that	glorious	apostle's words? Wherein whoso	8, 639/ 28
blessed bishop and very	glorious	martyr... and a man	8, 657/ 26
heretics. For as that	glorious	martyr holy Saint Cyprian	8, 669/ 15
continued therein... and evermore	glorious	miracles from the beginning	8, 670/ 5
behind him in the	glorious	bliss of heaven. And	8, 673/ 2
glory in heaven this	glorious	saint of God, with	8, 713/ 28
as with his gay,	glorious	eagles. But one thing	8, 723/ 30
away if a more	glorious	reason be made unto	8, 742/ 26
again unto the gay,	glorious	process of Tyndale's holy	8, 746/ 13
her to himself a	glorious	church without spot or	8, 837/ 10
her to himself a	glorious	church." And also, in	8, 837/ 20
her to himself a	glorious	church without spot or	8, 851/ 28
their wives to the	glorious	bliss of heaven, should	8, 851/ 37
her to himself a	glorious	church without spot or	8, 852/ 13
there have them a	glorious	church, first in soul	8, 852/ 17
twain in joy and	glorious	bliss with God eternal	8, 852/ 22
and make perfect his	glorious	church, and present it	8, 855/ 14
he might make her	glorious	"; so that the cleanness	8, 860/ 6
thereas she shall be	glorious	, which is in heaven	8, 865/ 17
wrinkles, and made her	glorious	in heaven, where, as	8, 865/ 26
bring hither also a	glorious	church out of earth	8, 881/ 29
reason of Christ her	glorious	head, and of many	8, 907/ 26
that is mighty and	glorious	in the world. Thereon	8, 930/ 23
he might make her	glorious	." So that the cleanness	8, 956/ 22
he might make her	glorious	" yet meant not Saint	8, 957/ 13
himself to make him	glorious	shall indeed be glorious	8, 957/ 15
glorious shall indeed be	glorious	; for some will frowardly	8, 957/ 15
refuse to be made	glorious	. And that company that	8, 957/ 16
company that shall be	glorious	shall yet not be	8, 957/ 16
shall yet not be	glorious	here in this world	8, 957/ 17
in another world be	glorious	. And yet not at	8, 957/ 18
haply neither gracious nor	glorious	... and he may acknowledge	8, 957/ 24
gay tale of a	glorious	church that hath all	8, 958/ 2
present unto himself a	glorious	church, without spot or	8, 960/ 35
make her fair and	glorious	... and may have also	8, 965/ 29

Church to make her	glorious	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 971/ 24
God shall make them	glorious	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 972/ 4
and with a gay	glorious	process will they describe	8, 1010/ 27
him. For himself shall	gloriously	rise again from death	8, 881/ 26
of honor, praise, and	glory	pricketh them sometimes forward	8, 591/ 27
it unto their own	glory	and profit. And though	8, 609/ 26
come in his Father's	glory	with his angels, and	8, 687/ 1
life of grace or	glory	, clearly destitute and dead	8, 688/ 6
exalted him to great	glory	in heaven this glorious	8, 713/ 28
us merit much more	glory	, first in soul, and	8, 756/ 4
too is rewardable with	glory	, but if some other	8, 768/ 19
should bring to the	glory	from which they should	8, 799/ 24
fall... and toward which	glory	Tyndale, standing his heresy	8, 799/ 25
the like degree of	glory	... and far greater, too	8, 825/ 25
Luther giveth all the	glory	, and which may be	8, 825/ 32
be not worthy the	glory	that is to come	8, 841/ 13
bring them to his	glory	, and there have them	8, 852/ 17
here sit in eternal	glory	on my right hand	8, 881/ 27
Thereon hang you, therein	glory	you; thereon crake you	8, 930/ 24
last through grace into	glory	. But he may be	8, 957/ 23
may be in one	glory	rewarded with them that	8, 978/ 17
are predestinated unto eternal	glory	yet by how many	8, 1001/ 4
find the gate of	glory	shut against them when	8, 1016/ 32
elects certainly predestinated to	glory	(which only sort is	8, 1028/ 3
in this wise to	gloss	Saint Paul's words and	8, 639/ 24
this is Luther's own	gloss	, and his own answer	8, 639/ 32
care they how they	gloss	the Apostle, when they	8, 640/ 17
from ill to worse...	gloss	it in this fashion	8, 640/ 25
it! With this goodly	gloss	, lo, restore these men	8, 687/ 36
of them... those they	gloss	as it pleaseth them	8, 688/ 30
Huessgen, Tyndale, and Zwingli	gloss	it and saith that	8, 689/ 7
Zwingli, and Tyndale so	gloss	it that they conclude	8, 689/ 13
the Pharisees put this	gloss	thereto out of their	8, 691/ 27
heard, with the false	gloss	of the Pharisees by	8, 697/ 29
doctor against them, they	gloss	him out as they	8, 707/ 11
doctor against them, they	gloss	him out as they	8, 714/ 17
one against us, we "	gloss	him out," or "will	8, 714/ 31
against us, we will "	gloss	him out," or else	8, 716/ 14
and I neither will	gloss	him out nor say	8, 716/ 20
Tyndale specially, which would	gloss	Luther's old heresy with	8, 784/ 28
and by this bald	gloss	, that three virtues be	8, 784/ 33
witness, though Tyndale's own	gloss	were true. For if	8, 796/ 9
1, "Quodcumque," where your	gloss	declareth that God suffereth	8, 858/ 5
Lyra, and the ordinary	gloss	, and the interlinear gloss	8, 881/ 12
gloss, and the interlinear	gloss	also, do declare that	8, 881/ 12
prima, "Quodcumque," where your	gloss	declareth that God suffereth	8, 910/ 22
law, but against a	gloss	. Is not that word	8, 910/ 29
that Lyra reproveth the	gloss	. He saith that the	8, 910/ 31
He saith that the	gloss	saith that God suffereth	8, 910/ 32
doth Barnes mistake the	gloss	that he allegeth (Dis	8, 914/ 2

the writer of that	gloss	meaneth nothing so... but	8, 914/ 8
keep. And that the	gloss	there meaneth of our	8, 914/ 17
place. For in that	gloss	his purpose is no	8, 914/ 20
alone. And therefore that	gloss	can nothing serve Friar	8, 914/ 24
Saint Augustine nor that	gloss	meant by these words	8, 914/ 28
Now, where that the	gloss	saith there must needs	8, 914/ 36
to. Also the other	gloss	that Barnes bringeth forth	8, 915/ 17
err" what maketh that	gloss	for Barnes? It speaketh	8, 915/ 18
err. And so this	gloss	that Barnes bringeth saith	8, 915/ 22
would prove by this	gloss	of the law, that	8, 915/ 28
see well that this	gloss	, taking it after the	8, 915/ 29
which things neither nother	gloss	speaketh one word! And	8, 916/ 9
whereas he rehearseth the	gloss	by these words "The	8, 916/ 13
text and in the	gloss	. But, now, whoso look	8, 917/ 15
a patch of the	gloss	. Now, the other law	8, 917/ 25
with which he would	gloss	the same words here	8, 945/ 23
forth with his own	gloss	upon these words and	8, 980/ 21
Dis. 2, "Si," in	glossa	" for these words "The	8, 917/ 11
A recta et in	glossa	." So that he would	8, 917/ 14
all that, so faintly,	glossed	for an answer, that	8, 800/ 22
the Scripture with false	glosses	. As thou mayest see	8, 609/ 33
their false doctrine and	glosses	. And in another place	8, 609/ 36
their traditions and false	glosses	which they had sewed	8, 610/ 2
false doctrine or false	glosses	of the scribes and	8, 611/ 32
and vitiated with false	glosses	and wrong expositions... and	8, 622/ 22
Tyndale ... and with false	glosses	which they have patched	8, 634/ 21
and making of false	glosses	and ye shall find	8, 638/ 8
for making of false	glosses	... themselves do much more	8, 639/ 11
then as for false	glosses	, they make themselves the	8, 639/ 17
as to make such	glosses	to that glorious apostle's	8, 639/ 28
destiny. Now, what false	glosses	be they fain to	8, 640/ 3
and meritorious! What false	glosses	be they fain to	8, 640/ 10
feign they not false	glosses	to corrupt the Gospel	8, 640/ 15
so false and foolish	glosses	to the plain, open	8, 640/ 19
to starch." These goodly	glosses	, lo, do these heretics	8, 641/ 17
would with their evil	glosses	make men believe that	8, 687/ 22
juggle away such good	glosses	. Now, where Tyndale saith	8, 689/ 18
leaven of their false	glosses	and vain fleshly traditions	8, 691/ 20
false sense with wicked	glosses	, and so rough that	8, 691/ 24
wresting" it with false	glosses	... making men believe that	8, 703/ 33
Pharisees did, with false	glosses	... teaching good works and	8, 704/ 11
would with their false	glosses	make his words false	8, 800/ 33
in bringing forth these	glosses	for him, that make	8, 916/ 4
err." As though these	glosses	had said as he	8, 916/ 6
These words of these	glosses	be plain" as plain	8, 916/ 10
law, but of certain	glosses	that other men have	8, 917/ 4
bring us forth but	glosses	? His quotation is in	8, 917/ 9
his purpose, but the	glosses	only: I shall tell	8, 918/ 17
laws, but by the	glosses	only. And I say	8, 918/ 19
have left out the	glosses	too. For as the	8, 918/ 20

no more do the	glosses	neither, as I have	8, 918/ 21
so foolishly handled their	glosses	? No sultan in a	8, 919/ 12
and laying but the	glosses	... and the laws against	8, 919/ 15
against him, and his	glosses	nothing for him yet	8, 919/ 16
in furnishing his own	glosses	with falsifying the scripture	8, 980/ 30
Luther, Tyndale's old master,	glosseth	it thus: "This is	8, 640/ 23
great sacrament"... those words	glosseth	Luther, and saith that	8, 689/ 1
is my body"... there	glosseth	Luther his words, and	8, 689/ 5
words, and Tyndale untruly	glosseth	them. For neither doth	8, 738/ 26
with which he falsely	glosseth	the words of Saint	8, 740/ 32
discern them, concerning the	glossing	of Scripture, by the	8, 612/ 16
Paul with their false	glossing	whereof they would destroy	8, 639/ 36
the other's charge false	glossing	of the true scripture	8, 658/ 35
sin by the false	glossing	of the Scripture affirmeth	8, 690/ 11
twain) nor with false	glossing	of Saint Augustine's words	8, 745/ 21
destroyeth Friar Barnes' false	glossing	of Saint Augustine's words	8, 914/ 25
poleaxes, your holy red	gloves	, your holy ouches, and	8, 861/ 8
pillars, poleaxes, and red	gloves	, ouches, and rings, and	8, 863/ 11
Abraham and the rich	glutton	and Lazarus, in the	8, 583/ 11
gospel of the rich	glutton	and Lazarus. And therefore	8, 626/ 4
and laud liberality... the	glutton	discommend gluttony and exhort	8, 765/ 29
not provided for gorbellied	gluttons	too, that they might	8, 631/ 23
their archheretics teach in	gluttony	, despoiling of churches, despite	8, 639/ 9
wrath, envy, covetousness, sloth,	gluttony	, and lechery, then our	8, 718/ 5
wrath, envy, covetousness, sloth,	gluttony	, and lechery, then our	8, 726/ 12
sloth, nor drunkenness no	gluttony	, nor friars lusing abed	8, 726/ 25
liberality... the glutton discommend	gluttony	and exhort all men	8, 765/ 30
the young viper serpents	gnaw	out their mother's belly	8, 672/ 8
schisms go about to	gnaw	out the very belly	8, 672/ 13
see. Let us now	go	to Tyndale's first point	8, 576/ 16
be a friar and	go	in a friar's coat	8, 582/ 18
men are taught to	go	in any pilgrimage, or	8, 582/ 22
And when the parishioners	go	to law with them	8, 584/ 24
unto one such, to	go	and run at riot	8, 596/ 6
chapter, that such as	go	out of this known	8, 603/ 10
that there can none	go	out of it to	8, 604/ 10
but those, therefore, that	go	out thereof must needs	8, 604/ 11
And though the hole	go	through... yet the stone	8, 605/ 8
midst, as it should	go	outward from the innermost	8, 605/ 9
upon every side, to	go	outward from the innermost	8, 605/ 12
is ascending... and to	go	inward from the outermost	8, 605/ 13
But yet, because ye	go	by imaginations... I will	8, 605/ 28
a millstone might well	go	through it. Now, if	8, 605/ 31
other end, it would	go	no further than the	8, 605/ 32
concerning the stone to	go	through the whorl, and	8, 606/ 15
shall speak these words: "	Go	ye and preach the	8, 614/ 22
one small piece to	go	out of Almaine unto	8, 628/ 18
a good while to	go	against them... and their	8, 629/ 1
far as men might	go	... but if these heretics	8, 631/ 21
which significations? Let us	go	again to our old	8, 632/ 21

should plenteously spring thereof.	Go	me now through all	8, 638/ 3
by invasion. For they	go	and preach and be	8, 638/ 13
ye hypocrites, ere ye	go	about to take the	8, 642/ 22
indeed. But Tyndale cannot	go	that way, but will	8, 644/ 4
beginneth, "The further I	go	, the more behind." For	8, 647/ 34
saith that they therefore	go	from the Catholic Church	8, 649/ 9
very church, because they	go	out thereof... but that	8, 649/ 22
apostles": whither will Tyndale	go	from us to seek	8, 651/ 36
which he saith they	go	now, and which he	8, 652/ 19
but great sin to	go	about it. This was	8, 653/ 21
himself and his fellows	go	now to the "true	8, 658/ 30
because he cannot so	go	out but by heresy	8, 660/ 36
many churches, he may	go	out of one into	8, 661/ 2
that a man may	go	out of a false	8, 661/ 8
that a man may	go	from a false church	8, 661/ 24
perceive that though he	go	straight out of a	8, 662/ 9
follow that he shall	go	into the true church	8, 662/ 10
that all they that	go	out of the Catholic	8, 665/ 6
all the sects that	go	out of the (Catholic	8, 666/ 3
he saith, "They that	go	from the church of	8, 667/ 5
all folk that ever	go	forth from us. And	8, 667/ 9
ye see Tyndale here	go	about to teach how	8, 667/ 31
and always those that	go	therefrom shall be but	8, 671/ 33
dissension and seditious schisms	go	about to gnaw out	8, 672/ 13
they depart only and	go	from ours... whereas he	8, 672/ 28
sects of heretics as	go	out thereof) may fall	8, 693/ 30
show that himself doth	go	from the Catholic Church	8, 696/ 23
bestow your money upon...	go	to, then, good Christians	8, 700/ 28
and their relics, and	go	in pilgrimages, and to	8, 712/ 24
follow; yea, though he	go	upon the plain and	8, 718/ 1
maketh it, everything to	go	like between the whole	8, 719/ 32
one mind agreed. Now	go	me, then, yet again	8, 724/ 26
follow; yea, though he	go	upon the plain and	8, 725/ 10
apace with trip and	go	quickly and walk wondrous	8, 725/ 23
believe the sacraments... and	go	to shrift, which he	8, 733/ 9
church that he might	go	to, there were none	8, 735/ 32
all such heretics as	go	from the faith of	8, 736/ 22
Scripture of them that	go	before. And when they	8, 741/ 14
of the world would	go	about to persuade the	8, 742/ 35
bid the true church	go	learn the truth of	8, 745/ 15
prevent us and to	go	forth with the towardness	8, 746/ 31
of the world would	go	about to persuade the	8, 752/ 12
everything. Let us now	go	, then, to the words	8, 754/ 24
that, when he died	go	straight unto the devil	8, 758/ 22
fruit." Now, ere we	go	any farther, how proveth	8, 759/ 1
and much more they	go	about. And therefore, since	8, 772/ 6
wax after naught, and	go	to the devil at	8, 777/ 20
ever have needed to	go	about the proof at	8, 779/ 34
For what should I	go	about to prove the	8, 779/ 35
need I now to	go	any further thereto, since	8, 780/ 1

another: so may he	go	forth with God into	8, 781/ 30
hope. He may also	go	forth in belief and	8, 781/ 31
to sit still and	go	nothing about it? And	8, 785/ 29
every man must needs	go	to the devil. For	8, 786/ 10
upon the words that	go	before or the words	8, 791/ 21
and then biddeth him	go	and repent his unbelief	8, 798/ 15
counsel to bid him	go	pray therefor. For well	8, 798/ 35
principal purpose whereupon we	go	is the argument which	8, 801/ 26
will in the meanwhile	go	now about to teach	8, 811/ 15
one and let it	go	for none. But, now	8, 815/ 2
that therefore they that	go	out from it be	8, 817/ 10
guessing now whereabouts I	go	, will say that in	8, 822/ 23
then?" and wherefore I	go	about to prove unto	8, 824/ 15
would at a tavern	go	get him a penny	8, 831/ 26
men... and I shall	go	to the matter itself	8, 833/ 17
with help of grace	go	about to add any	8, 849/ 22
leave her husband and	go	from him, and not	8, 870/ 1
he telleth us not, "	Go	to such a place	8, 876/ 19
but he biddeth us	go	and telleth us not	8, 876/ 20
right way and also	go	the more sure; for	8, 876/ 36
church... but biddeth us	go	take the Scripture with	8, 878/ 10
he would be burned,	go	get him over again	8, 885/ 36
that Saint Philip should	go	by him and teach	8, 888/ 16
other, wicked women which	go	about to poison us	8, 892/ 22
so far as ye	go	. But I would, as	8, 893/ 33
so far as they	go	that is to wit	8, 894/ 26
another piece... and so	go	about to prove every	8, 895/ 23
perceive the truth and	go	forth farther with him	8, 898/ 6
more but every man	go	where he will, and	8, 901/ 20
of all that ye	go	about. For ye would	8, 904/ 26
that ye bid me	go	seek her... and ye	8, 905/ 7
places; and then to	go	seek these words throughout	8, 909/ 2
them shall he say, "	Go	, ye accursed wretches, into	8, 920/ 31
world was wrought to	go	together in this world	8, 926/ 13
Saint Gregory bid him	go	scrape that authority out	8, 936/ 3
affirmed it more stiffly.	Go	to, therefore," would Saint	8, 936/ 20
him in like wise	go	complain not to the	8, 943/ 30
and specially biddeth him	go	complain to "the church	8, 946/ 10
him, in like wise,	go	and complain "not unto	8, 949/ 6
would in a corner	go	teach another man heresy	8, 949/ 10
will Barnes bid him	go	? Whether to the particular	8, 949/ 18
any cause of complaint,	go	complain himself to the	8, 949/ 26
no particular church... but	go	seek that universal church	8, 950/ 34
him well and plainly	go	complain to "the church	8, 951/ 9
our Savior bade him	go	to the church... whereof	8, 951/ 16
church that he should	go	to should be able	8, 951/ 21
and asking mercy, too,	go	from Christ's very church	8, 966/ 1
forgiven that he shall	go	hence so clean and	8, 966/ 19
may at the last	go	to the everlasting life	8, 968/ 34
and clean and forthwith	go	to God; as though	8, 970/ 19

men neither bound to	go	seek it nor so	8, 979/ 25
catholic church, and not	go	out thereof into any	8, 982/ 22
they serve Antichrist. They	go	gorgeously arrayed of our	8, 983/ 20
of it still and	go	not out, of whom	8, 987/ 30
way, and feared to	go	thither." Now, good Christian	8, 991/ 19
will, for all that,	go	run out of this	8, 994/ 4
which nothing so greedily	go	about as to pollute	8, 994/ 23
this frenzy that they	go	farther and farther from	8, 994/ 34
every one, that they	go	seek her whom if	8, 994/ 36
church, which while they	go	fromward, till they turn	8, 995/ 7
Third Book. But then	go	we farther with them	8, 997/ 1
with us), let us	go	farther and consider the	8, 1001/ 20
they refuse. Let us	go	now to the first	8, 1001/ 37
when each of them	go	seek the church, which	8, 1002/ 18
given to them before,	go	seek them out in	8, 1004/ 18
they say yea, then	go	they further than ever	8, 1012/ 27
that except these geese	go	from their old flock	8, 1013/ 7
we would ourselves therefore	go	from the Church. Let	8, 1021/ 1
Market Heath, and then	go	through to and fro	8, 1021/ 28
fro, and say they	go	in and out, where	8, 1021/ 29
meant that men should	go	to an openly known	8, 1023/ 12
affirm that we should	go	seek the secret, unknown	8, 1024/ 3
old froward heresy, ye	go	clearly about to leave	8, 1030/ 2
denieth that all that	go	out of the same	8, 1030/ 33
saith that there may	go	out of the same	8, 1030/ 34
not only that heretics	go	out of the Church	8, 1031/ 6
that all they which	go	out of the Church	8, 1031/ 7
very church, because we	go	from the church of	8, 1031/ 20
is well done to	go	in pilgrimages, and to	8, 1033/ 34
a cantle or a	gobbet	from a whole loaf	8, 578/ 12
faithful final elect of	God	, that he is in	8, 575/ 14
hath the Spirit of	God	imprisoned in his breast	8, 575/ 15
here in earth, which	God	hath and ever shall	8, 575/ 29
chief spiritual governor under	God	, and Christ's vicar in	8, 576/ 31
word, neither honorable to	God	nor serviceable unto our	8, 579/ 31
the liberal goodness of	God	, nor yet should have	8, 580/ 27
for good works. And	God	saith in his Holy	8, 581/ 9
the Scripture... thus crieth	God	in our ears and	8, 581/ 13
in these promises trust	God	nothing at all. But	8, 581/ 16
sin hath done to	God	... and that his willing	8, 581/ 24
great humility given by	God	and taught by all	8, 581/ 26
by all good men:	God	must needs therefore, pardie	8, 581/ 27
was so pleasant unto	God	, while they lived here	8, 582/ 24
me that are with	God	in heaven saving that	8, 582/ 31
Church teacheth us as	God	hath taught it that	8, 583/ 21
no pope believeth in	God	... for none of them	8, 584/ 31
beside the law of	God	consenteth not that God's	8, 585/ 5
and promises made unto	God	, which no man compelled	8, 586/ 20
the heart, whereof only	God	is the beholder... or	8, 588/ 17
governor as good as	God	is himself, yet shall	8, 592/ 16

was rejected again of	God	, and himself received and	8, 595/ 13
the plain scripture of	God	, in such frantic heresies	8, 597/ 13
Christ's Catholic faith that	God	hath by his holy	8, 597/ 32
else is there, as	God	would, one yet unshaven	8, 600/ 15
to see how sore	God	suffered that good saint	8, 602/ 23
midst, trow you? By	God	, if one threw in	8, 605/ 33
endureth, is ordained of	God	to have none end	8, 607/ 3
his apostles went, as	God	had ordained, out of	8, 607/ 4
as "the kingdom of	God	standeth not in words	8, 608/ 2
mind, the kingdom of	God	is not in words	8, 608/ 10
faith again. And yet	God	hath not done... but	8, 608/ 28
out of those unbelievers	God	stirred up Moses, and	8, 609/ 11
unto the word of	God	... and delivered them unto	8, 609/ 14
saw the miracles of	God	were dead... they fell	8, 609/ 16
in the Bible. And	God	, when he had delivered	8, 609/ 17
had the scripture of	God	, but even in captivity	8, 609/ 25
of the City of	God	. Now, that many times	8, 610/ 17
Now, that many times	God	punished them so doth	8, 610/ 18
punished, and against which	God	sent so many prophets	8, 610/ 25
the flesh. And now	God	will, I fear, find	8, 610/ 31
corruption so far against	God	himself that friars breaking	8, 610/ 34
therewith. But, now, that	God	raised up so many	8, 611/ 1
therein? Findeth he that	God	raised any such as	8, 611/ 3
men to heresy? Did	God	send any such? If	8, 611/ 6
his hundred prophets? Also,	God	punished his people... and	8, 611/ 9
prophets sent us by	God	, since of these never	8, 611/ 23
be messengers sent from	God	. But Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen	8, 611/ 26
themselves messengers sent by	God	, but by their evil	8, 611/ 28
the coming of Christ...	God	stirred up a hundred	8, 612/ 28
hundred. And thus, though	God	did not provide so	8, 612/ 33
of sufficient diligence perished,	God	of his great mercy	8, 613/ 5
the very church of	God	, divided from all the	8, 613/ 18
world's end." For though	God	in these words promised	8, 614/ 36
their own good endeavor,	God	would himself write it	8, 615/ 3
be the scholars of	God	, and I shall write	8, 615/ 16
can come... but if	God	therewith write upon the	8, 615/ 22
say, being thus though	God	write in the hearts	8, 615/ 34
all the words of	God	fore-remembered, whichsoever our Savior	8, 616/ 9
plain scriptures in which	God	hath made many such	8, 616/ 34
of the other... since	God	gave these two churches	8, 617/ 32
nor the promises of	God	concerning his assistance and	8, 617/ 35
And yet by Tyndale,	God	had so little regarded	8, 617/ 37
while in respect, and	God	had sent the synagogue	8, 618/ 2
should not deceive long	God	had suffered the Catholic	8, 618/ 3
man were come from	God	... but one of them	8, 618/ 9
all the saints whom	God	had proved his messengers	8, 618/ 11
considering the miracles that	God	had, so great and	8, 620/ 1
it is so that	God	hath stirred up among	8, 620/ 33
men... and for whom	God	showed many great miracles	8, 621/ 2
number: that is, Almighty	God	himself... which hath for	8, 621/ 14

is the church of	God	here in earth; in	8, 621/ 21
pliable to the truth...	God	should have wrought with	8, 622/ 10
off the promises of	God	made unto this church	8, 622/ 17
this point... which thing,	God	keeping his promises fore-remembered	8, 622/ 30
plainly, by this way.	God	hath, since the death	8, 623/ 3
they see that if	God	give yet, before Doomsday	8, 625/ 25
that Holy Spirit of	God	which by Christ's promise	8, 627/ 25
and the miracles of	God	wrought and showed by	8, 628/ 3
the very vengeance of	God	, full sore against their	8, 628/ 11
judge the power of	God	in judging every man's	8, 629/ 30
after... and that therefore	God	suffereth the clergy to	8, 630/ 10
not without disobedience of	God	leave undone, be become	8, 632/ 36
seven sacraments were by	God	given to his church	8, 633/ 12
of the grace that	God	giveth in them is	8, 633/ 15
the liberal goodness of	God	hath appointed such a	8, 634/ 1
that the goodness of	God	supply upon his part	8, 634/ 6
after the vengeance of	God	fallen upon Ananias and	8, 635/ 6
literal sense alone. But	God	, whose plenteous Spirit indited	8, 635/ 32
full good... yet doth	God	give the grace to	8, 636/ 6
thing therein. Which sense	God	, that indited the letter	8, 636/ 8
naught... and showed that	God	meant thereby that the	8, 636/ 25
that the Spirit of	God	intended this sense and	8, 636/ 27
therein... he saith, "Careth	God	ought for the oxen	8, 636/ 29
nay. And yet indeed	God	careth and provideth for	8, 636/ 30
in the psalm that	God	giveth the meat to	8, 636/ 32
thus it appeareth that	God	careth for the feeding	8, 637/ 1
saw Saint Paul that	God	so much cared for	8, 637/ 3
compared with the other,	God	cared not for the	8, 637/ 5
blessed, holy saint that	God	caused that story to	8, 637/ 25
good, wholesome allegory that	God	would into some man	8, 637/ 27
say... and else would	God	never have suffered so	8, 637/ 35
the grace invisible that	God	giveth with them, and	8, 639/ 1
to the mind of	God	. And yet since this	8, 639/ 31
things specially pleasing to	God	, and through the means	8, 640/ 7
the Gospel, and drive	God	out of Christendom, when	8, 640/ 16
that the Spirit of	God	had lighted upon him	8, 643/ 26
his Holy Spirit one	God	himself and equal. And	8, 643/ 29
none could do but	God	. All this, lo, could	8, 643/ 33
Israel unto their Lord	God	"... which yet, before John	8, 648/ 15
after fleshly understanding in	God	, and thought themselves in	8, 648/ 16
them that believed in	God	to be made righteous	8, 648/ 25
unto the laws of	God	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 648/ 39
this new prophet whom	God	hath now sent at	8, 650/ 19
coming of Saint John...	God	would of likelihood, when	8, 650/ 27
apostles, now sent by	God	... in so great a	8, 651/ 8
find much resistance surely	God	caused him to be	8, 651/ 11
the paths of our	God	in wilderness," so must	8, 651/ 17
by what old prophet	God	hath prophesied that he	8, 651/ 18
wise man ween that	God	would ever send any	8, 651/ 24
was specially sent by	God	to rebuke faults; whereas	8, 652/ 36

be not sent by	God	about the amending of	8, 653/ 2
before the face of	God	, whose holy sacrament of	8, 653/ 6
make, as help me	God	, if I saw it	8, 655/ 33
by the Spirit of	God	that Christ, according to	8, 657/ 1
in which I pray	God	he may. For Berengarius	8, 662/ 5
is the church of	God	, so be all the	8, 662/ 15
unto the laws of	God	. More Now consider, good	8, 663/ 7
to the laws of	God	, make us perceive that	8, 663/ 13
and the law of	God	shall allow all their	8, 663/ 30
and the scripture of	God	shall uphold and maintain	8, 663/ 31
by the law of	God	, and by the scripture	8, 663/ 34
by the scripture of	God	, compared with all their	8, 663/ 35
with the law of	God	, all those that say	8, 664/ 8
only man and not	God	at all. And in	8, 664/ 17
say there is no	God	at all. And as	8, 664/ 24
And as help me	God	, I verily fear they	8, 664/ 24
then reckoning neither upon	God	nor devil nor immortality	8, 664/ 26
jesting and scoffing that "	God	is a good fellow	8, 664/ 27
after the law of	God	this can he not	8, 666/ 7
with the law of	God	... but if Tyndale call	8, 666/ 15
professed before to serve	God	in chastity, so to	8, 666/ 17
after the law of	God	, by themselves... and that	8, 666/ 28
and known only to	God	, that hath elected them	8, 666/ 31
unto the laws of	God	!" How is it possible	8, 667/ 25
after the law of	God	" I would fain wit	8, 668/ 5
and stand fast with	God	, and God fast with	8, 669/ 23
fast with God, and	God	fast with it, according	8, 669/ 23
the world's end, and	God	therein, without any other	8, 670/ 8
other, new church of	God	to succeed the church	8, 670/ 9
of the church of	God	in heaven. And likewise	8, 671/ 9
as Cain was by	God	put out of the	8, 671/ 10
of oppression, yet was	God	, as Saint Cyprian by	8, 671/ 21
do (as I pray	God	give them grace to	8, 672/ 15
only man and not	God	, against whom Saint John	8, 672/ 21
in common, against whom	God	speaketh himself in the	8, 672/ 23
than the church of	God	and his good angels	8, 673/ 1
thence, left still with	God	behind him in the	8, 673/ 2
is the scripture of	God	and true, but because	8, 675/ 15
the very church of	God	, and the doctrine thereof	8, 676/ 17
the very scripture of	God	and which not, a	8, 676/ 28
by the church of	God	, for "the Church hath	8, 676/ 29
thing given it of	God	: that it can judge	8, 676/ 32
discern the words of	God	from the words of	8, 676/ 33
hath that gift of	God	that it can discern	8, 676/ 37
discern the word of	God	from the word of	8, 677/ 1
is the word of	God	unwritten and traditions of	8, 677/ 2
the very word of	God	as well as those	8, 677/ 4
him that "these things	God	caused his apostles to	8, 677/ 10
telleth him, "These things	God	caused his apostles to	8, 677/ 12
Luther himself confesseth that	God	hath given the Church	8, 677/ 15

discern the words of	God	from the words of	8, 677/ 16
for the words of	God	whereby men might fall	8, 677/ 19
for the scripture of	God	might, either by some	8, 677/ 23
But the scripture of	God	taken as it is	8, 677/ 28
very well followeth that	God	never will permit and	8, 677/ 31
the true scripture of	God	. By this argument, lo	8, 677/ 37
in this wise... Since	God	hath, as Luther confesseth	8, 678/ 10
discerneth the words of	God	from the words of	8, 678/ 11
for the word of	God	. Finally, the selfsame words	8, 678/ 14
hath "this gift of	God	that it discerneth the	8, 678/ 20
the very scripture of	God	from the writing of	8, 678/ 21
to none of them	God	never gave that gift	8, 678/ 26
is to say, that	God	teacheth his church the	8, 680/ 4
any manner point whereof	God	would have them to	8, 680/ 11
not the scriptures of	God	but by us, because	8, 681/ 26
the very church of	God	... and us ye must	8, 681/ 27
lasted, the church of	God	, is now ended and	8, 682/ 5
every other thing that	God	will have done or	8, 682/ 27
Catholic church, unto which	God	hath given the gift	8, 683/ 16
cannot speak. But yet,	God	be thanked that his	8, 683/ 31
the holy Scripture of	God	, so have they used	8, 685/ 6
and by which texts	God	promiseth that good works	8, 686/ 24
give us warning that	God	will reward our good	8, 686/ 34
they teach them as	God	and the Holy Ghost	8, 687/ 17
they set so little,	God	setteth so much by	8, 688/ 2
hath the gift of	God	to discern which is	8, 689/ 25
Scripture" we say that	God	shall never suffer, in	8, 689/ 34
the Holy Spirit of	God	, that in this Catholic	8, 690/ 33
the Israelites fell from	God	and were ever restored	8, 691/ 11
of them. For when	God	said, "Honor father and	8, 691/ 25
their own leaven, saying, "	God	is thy father and	8, 691/ 28
if thou offer to	God	, thou art wholly excused	8, 691/ 29
better to offer to	God	than to thy father	8, 691/ 30
much more meritorious as	God	is greater than they	8, 691/ 31
than they; yea, and	God	hath done more for	8, 691/ 32
meritorious to offer to	God	and his holy dead	8, 691/ 34
living saints. And when	God	had promised the people	8, 691/ 35
of the ceremonies, which	God	ordained not to justify	8, 692/ 17
do the law of	God	and were not works	8, 692/ 23
the true church of	God	again by going out	8, 693/ 3
the true church of	God	by calling men from	8, 693/ 5
standeth still and remaineth)	God	shall never suffer to	8, 693/ 32
Tyndale cannot say nay,	God	hath given the grace	8, 694/ 4
and the words of	God	from the words of	8, 694/ 6
the elder; or if	God	by the later opened	8, 694/ 13
other holy prophets as	God	hath since the death	8, 694/ 27
prove himself sent by	God	, or such a man	8, 695/ 7
man very likely for	God	in so great a	8, 695/ 9
the holy men whom	God	hath sent to call	8, 695/ 18
unto the world by	God	and into the church	8, 695/ 35

of Scripture, and whatsoever	God	would have known besides	8, 696/ 2
if they offered unto	God	, they did better than	8, 697/ 33
meritorious to offer to	God	and his holy saints	8, 697/ 37
meritorious to offer to	God	than to give to	8, 698/ 5
meritorious to offer unto	God	than help his father	8, 698/ 7
better "to offer to	God	and his holy saints	8, 698/ 17
betoken his burying. But	God	, as I say, the	8, 699/ 21
neither she would nor	God	would she should, have	8, 699/ 24
offer the money to	God	than honor and help	8, 700/ 7
that to offer to	God	and his saints is	8, 700/ 11
Offering," say they, "to	God	or to saints, and	8, 700/ 20
whereof no commandment of	God	constraineth thee. But as	8, 700/ 23
a thing necessary, whereunto	God	by his own bidding	8, 700/ 24
any offering either to	God	... or saint or building	8, 701/ 30
that concerning offerings to	God	or his saints, or	8, 703/ 1
they have vowed to	God	... till now, lo, that	8, 703/ 37
great cause to thank	God	. For then can we	8, 705/ 12
unto the mercy of	God	. For as they had	8, 706/ 23
the bottomless mercy of	God	. For as they have	8, 706/ 28
were it not that	God	provided otherwise for us	8, 706/ 34
church, in that that	God	hath unto this church	8, 707/ 19
the very scripture of	God	from the counterfeit, and	8, 707/ 20
Tyndale's master confesseth, hath	God	given that gift to	8, 708/ 4
false. And since that	God	hath given this great	8, 708/ 5
very church, of which	God	will have men learn	8, 708/ 9
the bottomless mercy of	God	" and here is all	8, 708/ 16
give the thank to	God	, without whose grace working	8, 708/ 25
neither nother. I pray	God	give him once the	8, 708/ 30
First and principally to	God	, that gave that gift	8, 708/ 34
that he resisted not	God	and his church, but	8, 708/ 37
to the belief of	God	and his church, from	8, 709/ 2
by the Spirit of	God	(whose gift Luther confesseth	8, 710/ 37
that the Spirit of	God	, by which it knoweth	8, 711/ 16
of the scripture of	God	. But the thing that	8, 711/ 28
living and miracles that	God	showed for them... whereof	8, 711/ 30
Christian living thereto, that	God	hath himself testified his	8, 713/ 25
this glorious saint of	God	, with all others like	8, 713/ 28
by the Spirit of	God	, that maketh men of	8, 715/ 1
the Holy Spirit of	God	, nor against the consent	8, 715/ 13
their chastity vowed unto	God	would fall then again	8, 716/ 3
very, true gospel of	God	. This, lo, ye see	8, 717/ 14
men full unmeet for	God	to send on his	8, 717/ 20
is the scripture of	God	... ask them how John	8, 717/ 30
and other prophets which	God	stirred up in all	8, 717/ 31
the true church of	God	and had his Spirit	8, 717/ 33
so, the children of	God	spy out their father	8, 717/ 35
the true scripture of	God	by the scribes and	8, 719/ 1
had the Spirit of	God	and could not err	8, 719/ 3
the very scripture of	God	: that is to wit	8, 719/ 7
of the Spirit of	God	... even in like wise	8, 719/ 8

the very church of	God	, neither; nor to admit	8, 719/ 31
hath that gift of	God	, by his great promises	8, 720/ 19
and the messenger of	God	to tell it him	8, 720/ 33
saith he, "but even	God	himself" "and so," saith	8, 721/ 2
are the elect of	God	as I am. We	8, 721/ 3
that were elected of	God	as we be: that	8, 721/ 5
ye believe us that	God	hath given us the	8, 721/ 24
How prove you that	God	hath taught you to	8, 722/ 10
I know well that	God	is at his own	8, 722/ 21
the very scriptures of	God	, without any teaching of	8, 722/ 27
any due proof that	God	hath so done indeed	8, 722/ 29
by special inspiration of	God	inspired into himself, and	8, 723/ 2
this world, I ween,	God	could have chosen worse	8, 723/ 4
the special inspiration of	God	. But now ye see	8, 723/ 22
no great marvel, since	God	is not so familiar	8, 723/ 29
to marvel of: Since	God	inspireth Tyndale and such	8, 723/ 32
the true scripture of	God	by being showed it	8, 724/ 1
so, the children of	God	spy out their father	8, 724/ 34
He meaneth, of likelihood,	God	for the father. But	8, 725/ 1
is the spouse of	God	indeed, and therefore by	8, 725/ 4
now, the "seed" that	God	hath left them, as	8, 727/ 12
saith, with which the	God	of Hosts hath gathered	8, 727/ 13
were all left by	God	for seed in the	8, 727/ 25
error. And therefore as	God	, the King of peace	8, 728/ 13
these goodly gifts of	God	, the scattered flock of	8, 728/ 30
Catholic Church, but by	God	himself... as Saint John	8, 729/ 3
gospel and scripture of	God	. And thus he bringeth	8, 729/ 11
Catholic Church... but since	God	(as he saith) teacheth	8, 729/ 15
must needs be of	God	, in that it had	8, 730/ 21
the very word of	God	. And so is Tyndale	8, 731/ 10
the Church: now would	God	that Tyndale had rehearsed	8, 731/ 37
yet unto this day,	God	be thanked, very well	8, 732/ 31
all the scripture of	God	where either part saith	8, 734/ 3
in the field of	God	whereof Christ speaketh in	8, 734/ 23
through the providence of	God	the Father: These be	8, 736/ 31
lie of you. But	God	forbid that I should	8, 738/ 15
Augustine is plainly that	God	of his goodness offereth	8, 739/ 12
And then, like as	God	useth miracles and divers	8, 739/ 15
scripture. Yea, and when	God	hath used the knowledge	8, 739/ 21
by the scripture of	God	that Christ is come	8, 740/ 11
be the scripture of	God	because the Church so	8, 741/ 22
inspiration and teaching of	God	himself. And whereas his	8, 741/ 31
been the scripture of	God	. Which faith is but	8, 742/ 24
be all taught of	God	. "That is, "God shall	8, 742/ 29
of God." That is, "	God	shall write it in	8, 742/ 29
be the sons of	God	. " And this faith is	8, 742/ 31
of the power of	God	and of the Spirit	8, 742/ 34
understanding of the Scripture,	God	both preventeth us, in	8, 743/ 30
is himself. But, ordinarily,	God	useth outward means and	8, 744/ 1
these means, like as	God	useth the bodily senses	8, 744/ 6

in things ordained of	God	for the way to	8, 744/ 18
that without help of	God	he believed not the	8, 744/ 23
nor without help of	God	knew and believed the	8, 744/ 24
the secret help of	God	that wrought with his	8, 744/ 26
for the word of	God	, bear witness also, and	8, 745/ 6
very reason showeth that	God	, giving the gift of	8, 745/ 11
the right way toward	God	... we can never come	8, 746/ 27
without the help of	God	... nor, how probable a	8, 746/ 28
of ourselves." And therefore	God	, as I said, preventeth	8, 747/ 1
nothing by faith toward	God	, nor by the outward	8, 747/ 3
in Spirit. And that	God	is ever ready, but	8, 747/ 6
and knock." And that	God	helpeth us forward not	8, 747/ 9
the great goodness of	God	, without which our will	8, 747/ 31
at our ear without	God	working within, bringeth us	8, 747/ 33
the word but if	God	work in the heart	8, 747/ 35
two motions the principal,	God	working within... and the	8, 748/ 10
outwardly given, also by	God	like as the good	8, 748/ 11
good will working with	God	assented unto it, so	8, 748/ 12
that inward motion of	God	, as long as the	8, 748/ 14
will continue still with	God	in cleaving to the	8, 748/ 15
coupled his will with	God	, by inclining and cleaving	8, 748/ 26
toward the belief whereof	God	worketh... Tyndale's tale is	8, 749/ 14
that gift given of	God	that it shall perfectly	8, 751/ 32
discern the words of	God	from the words of	8, 751/ 33
the true scripture of	God	. Now, therefore, as I	8, 751/ 34
be all taught of	God	. " That is, "God shall	8, 752/ 6
of God." That is, "	God	shall write it in	8, 752/ 6
be the sons of	God	. " And this faith is	8, 752/ 8
of the power of	God	and of the Spirit	8, 752/ 11
heard the words of	God	with which Tyndale would	8, 752/ 16
question is not whether	God	with his inward working	8, 752/ 23
be all taught of	God	" which words by the	8, 752/ 31
it were received of	God	, was yet delivered them	8, 752/ 35
himself also very, eternal	God	. And the same Teacher	8, 753/ 5
and was the same	God	that before taught by	8, 753/ 6
by the Spirit of	God	have the law... that	8, 753/ 15
right rule left by	God	, teaching the Church to	8, 753/ 21
is that hath by	God	that gift to know	8, 753/ 30
to teach us that	God	teacheth his elects the	8, 754/ 3
he bringeth forth, that	God	teacheth not only the	8, 754/ 5
be all taught of	God	" here is never one	8, 754/ 11
be the sons of	God	. " These words, good Christian	8, 754/ 26
the great goodness of	God	, that had by the	8, 754/ 33
excellence of grace that	God	hath poured on upon	8, 755/ 12
Adam to commit against	God	; to damn it, I	8, 755/ 18
receive the Spirit of	God	may, if they will	8, 755/ 30
the plenteous grace of	God	so well and easily	8, 756/ 9
but the Spirit of	God	, and by that Spirit	8, 756/ 10
by the Spirit of	God	, they be the sons	8, 756/ 13
be the sons of	God	. " And then, to show	8, 756/ 14

for the sons of	God	that our Savior hath	8, 756/ 18
taught us to call	God	our Father; so that	8, 756/ 19
into the sons of	God	, by which Spirit also	8, 756/ 24
be the sons of	God	." And then, "If we	8, 756/ 28
we heirs heirs of	God	, coheirs of Christ; howbeit	8, 756/ 29
be the sons of	God	." In all which words	8, 757/ 1
into the sons of	God	, and therefore by his	8, 757/ 6
us instruction to call	God	our Father... and by	8, 757/ 7
be the sons of	God	." As though he would	8, 757/ 19
thus: "The Spirit of	God	, in that it hath	8, 757/ 19
taught us to call	God	our Father, and in	8, 757/ 20
grace, the Spirit of	God	beareth record unto our	8, 757/ 24
be the sons of	God	. But then on the	8, 757/ 26
be the sons of	God	, were we never so	8, 757/ 30
of the sons of	God	, he can never fall	8, 758/ 2
in the house of	God	, with one, agreeable mind	8, 762/ 4
in the house of	God	with good consent together	8, 762/ 7
in man, but in	God	, that by his inward	8, 764/ 2
put our trust in	God	, for whom and by	8, 764/ 9
of the truth. Would	God	yet that Luther the	8, 766/ 3
so be there also,	God	be thanked, good, and	8, 766/ 11
than we, acknowledge one	God	, and believe many things	8, 767/ 16
believe many things of	God	, moved only by the	8, 767/ 16
elders... and presume that	God	will not let so	8, 767/ 17
yet we see how	God	in the Old Testament	8, 767/ 27
reason, the goodness of	God	first preventing them with	8, 768/ 15
the same goodness of	God	preventing them with the	8, 768/ 21
themselves, and say that	God	moveth them. But on	8, 768/ 33
the true scripture of	God	, as the Jews in	8, 769/ 5
by the Spirit of	God	in the truth, and	8, 769/ 9
by the Spirit of	God	, that leadeth it into	8, 769/ 15
writing, specially given by	God	. Well, will we do	8, 770/ 25
the very scripture of	God	... but believe it never	8, 770/ 32
whatsoever I tell you,	God	hath himself so written	8, 771/ 5
and sheweth us that	God	ever "in the Old	8, 771/ 15
so he meaneth that	God	hath now sent him	8, 771/ 17
I have said before,	God	hath promised to send	8, 771/ 20
those few folk that	God	was wont to reserve	8, 772/ 13
that little flock that	God	reserved to call the	8, 772/ 26
have the Law of	God	written in their hearts	8, 773/ 24
with the Spirit of	God	. There is a carnal	8, 773/ 26
answer, the Spirit of	God	. And if he ask	8, 774/ 15
by the Spirit of	God	. And if he ask	8, 774/ 18
because the Spirit of	God	so preacheth and so	8, 774/ 21
of the Spirit of	God	and read it written	8, 774/ 26
two great conclusions that	God	hath, he saith, written	8, 775/ 7
which they know how	God	is to be honored	8, 775/ 9
elect. But, now, since	God	hath himself written these	8, 775/ 21
all his words, that	God	had not so fair	8, 775/ 23
And the field of	God	shall bear both weed	8, 777/ 15

the true scripture of	God	. But I say therewith	8, 778/ 9
therewith that like as	God	hath ordered the bodily	8, 778/ 10
not without help of	God	attain and reach thereto	8, 778/ 15
attain and reach thereto	God	helpeth forth them, therefore	8, 778/ 15
by the Spirit of	God	. And this is it	8, 778/ 20
have the Law of	God	written in their hearts	8, 778/ 27
with the Spirit of	God	": I say that the	8, 778/ 28
not the work of	God	in his soul; and	8, 780/ 34
and written always by	God	himself, in the man's	8, 780/ 36
without the help of	God	working with him and	8, 781/ 18
he go forth with	God	into all the points	8, 781/ 30
in it, but if	God	work with his will	8, 782/ 10
bottom. And so, likewise,	God	, that draweth, draweth even	8, 782/ 14
holdeth still... is by	God	drawn unto God, and	8, 782/ 17
by God drawn unto	God	, and helpeth himself to	8, 782/ 17
we help forth with	God	. I say also that	8, 782/ 19
also that after that	God	hath wrought with man's	8, 782/ 20
in adultery likewise. And	God	in that good mind	8, 783/ 7
doubt not but if	God	left him in the	8, 783/ 11
one as he left	God	in the other... the	8, 783/ 11
a moment" and that	God	hath no need of	8, 784/ 12
there. But yet hath	God	of his great goodness	8, 785/ 8
is so great with	God	that he may do	8, 785/ 21
even still and let	God	work alone... and if	8, 786/ 17
would, in turning toward	God	... no more than the	8, 786/ 21
do in turning toward	God	, but God doth all	8, 786/ 28
turning toward God, but	God	doth all alone. And	8, 786/ 28
dare... nothing afear of	God	, that crieth the contrary	8, 786/ 30
man could turn without	God	, Christ would not say	8, 787/ 1
turning toward the man	God	would not so often	8, 787/ 5
providence and predestination of	God	. And since that this	8, 787/ 18
the high majesty of	God	: I say that Tyndale's	8, 787/ 20
to have heard of	God	, nor never have thought	8, 787/ 22
believe that there is	God	, and then so beastly	8, 787/ 24
hath, or myself either,	God	shall be judge, and	8, 787/ 27
of the dread of	God	... and therein worse than	8, 787/ 33
the Blessed Body of	God	, and (full like a	8, 788/ 12
do not turn to	God	might if they list	8, 788/ 16
all the blame in	God	. Which blasphemous heresy is	8, 788/ 19
and deserve thank of	God	, in persecuting and punishing	8, 791/ 8
induced to believe in	God	, six hundred thousand left	8, 792/ 14
of the miracles that	God	worketh daily in his	8, 792/ 28
the very scripture of	God	, and also the true	8, 792/ 31
such other things as	God	hath, doth, and shall	8, 792/ 32
Moses and Aaron, whom	God	had appointed for their	8, 793/ 19
for their governors; whereof	God	by great miracle took	8, 793/ 19
withstand them: yet shall	God	always soon after send	8, 794/ 6
with which outward means	God	in all those that	8, 794/ 34
as many as believed,	God	wrought himself with their	8, 795/ 7
himself, that spoke with	God	and was taught by	8, 795/ 28

men, but wrought by	God	by the means and	8, 795/ 30
a preacher sent by	God	, to give us his	8, 796/ 23
wickedness, and pray to	God	if he peradventure will	8, 796/ 29
have so highly offended	God	not of weakness, frailty	8, 797/ 17
for the "rest" that	God	is "risen" to, he	8, 797/ 24
that for anything that	God	could do by means	8, 797/ 39
do at all till	God	make him first both	8, 798/ 13
liberal, free gift of	God	, and therefore advise him	8, 798/ 20
advise him to pray	God	to give it him	8, 798/ 21
can nothing work with	God	toward God, though it	8, 798/ 23
work with God toward	God	, though it may work	8, 798/ 24
it may work with	God	toward outward things and	8, 798/ 24
can nothing do toward	God	, and the turning of	8, 798/ 27
and the turning of	God	to him and him	8, 798/ 28
him and him to	God	(for if it could	8, 798/ 28
will do somewhat toward	God	, which Tyndale doth expressly	8, 798/ 29
intent of praying that	God	may make him believe	8, 798/ 36
the child cannot pray	God	to cause his grandfather	8, 799/ 4
by the goodness of	God	, so doth it, in	8, 799/ 12
and walk on with	God	... not in other things	8, 799/ 13
of men... which things	God	hath here ordained for	8, 799/ 16
part, the goodness of	God	would have assisted them	8, 799/ 21
do naught, and let	God	alone. For as ye	8, 799/ 27
is the word of	God	. And because Tyndale and	8, 800/ 8
is the word of	God	written; that is to	8, 800/ 11
the true word of	God	, and whether we know	8, 801/ 3
the very scripture of	God	?" To this question ye	8, 802/ 24
answer, the Spirit of	God	. And if he ask	8, 803/ 1
by the Spirit of	God	. And if he ask	8, 803/ 4
because the Spirit of	God	so preacheth and so	8, 803/ 7
of the Spirit of	God	and read it written	8, 803/ 11
by the Spirit of	God	. The second, that though	8, 803/ 17
by the Spirit of	God	in his heart. Now	8, 803/ 22
by the Spirit of	God	in his heart that	8, 803/ 27
very, true scripture of	God	, he believeth it not	8, 803/ 28
by the Spirit of	God	that he hath a	8, 803/ 31
Augustine had after that	God	had by miracle turned	8, 803/ 33
from whose false sect	God	had called him. Peradventure	8, 803/ 34
that the Spirit of	God	had as well written	8, 804/ 15
by the Spirit of	God	that friars and monks	8, 804/ 26
that the Spirit of	God	, with writing them in	8, 804/ 36
true faith, and doctrine,	God	hath approved and testified	8, 805/ 19
holy vows made to	God	, and forbid that friars	8, 806/ 22
by the Spirit of	God	, according to Christ's promise	8, 807/ 18
things there are that	God	will have believed, whereof	8, 808/ 26
for such points as	God	hath taught his church	8, 809/ 24
believe Saint Paul, because	God	wrought miracles for him	8, 809/ 32
Catholic Church, forasmuch as	God	continually, in every good	8, 809/ 34
Tyndale knew not that	God	by the mouth of	8, 809/ 38
Church taught him that	God	did so. If he	8, 810/ 1

was so holy that	God	liked to write with	8, 810/ 4
it said "This thing	God	by Saint Paul did	8, 810/ 8
it said "This thing	God	by Saint Paul did	8, 810/ 9
that it hath pleased	God	, for the testification thereof	8, 811/ 7
false: the Spirit of	God	himself. And there he	8, 812/ 37
is therein beguiled... and	God	hath gone beyond him	8, 813/ 9
counsel uttered, by Almighty	God	himself. For whereas Tyndale	8, 816/ 28
the very hand of	God	that friars may lawfully	8, 816/ 29
may lawfully wed nuns,	God	hath himself so plainly	8, 816/ 30
by the hand of	God	... but, if he feel	8, 817/ 1
by the hand of	God	whose Spirit is the	8, 817/ 28
is that faith that	God	writeth himself in man's	8, 818/ 8
necessity make him love	God	ever, and ever work	8, 818/ 13
of must be by	God	infounded, toward the getting	8, 818/ 36
great good nature of	God	give him credence in	8, 819/ 2
in all such cases,	God	doth, unto him that	8, 819/ 3
historical faith once gotten...	God	should not let, of	8, 819/ 13
may put unto it,	God	doth ever add and	8, 819/ 28
great, high gift of	God	so far above the	8, 819/ 31
the liberal goodness of	God	could not, of congruence	8, 820/ 2
the inward working of	God	, but because Tyndale so	8, 820/ 9
former faith infounded by	God	in their baptism, or	8, 820/ 29
as the faith by	God	infounded inwardly. For I	8, 820/ 31
by Tyndale's granting that	God	infoundeth sufficient perfection of	8, 821/ 9
faith to be by	God	infounded... any more than	8, 821/ 16
perfection to be by	God	infounded in his baptism	8, 821/ 26
is impossible to please	God	." And therefore, of truth	8, 822/ 6
baptism is there by	God	infounded into them his	8, 822/ 9
that in the baptism	God	infoundeth into some the	8, 822/ 24
of the Church that	God	giveth in the baptism	8, 822/ 28
as I said before,	God	giveth unto every child	8, 823/ 2
is whereof the habit	God	infoundeth into every child	8, 823/ 5
is impossible to please	God	. Besides this, if habitual	8, 823/ 22
faith, and infounded by	God	with the Sacrament of	8, 824/ 2
their baptism have by	God	the feeling faith infounded	8, 824/ 17
very plain elects of	God	, and shall be saved	8, 824/ 22
is so born of	God	, and so hath his	8, 824/ 26
hearts" the faith whereof	God	worketh with man's will	8, 825/ 15
or the faith by	God	infounded into man's heart	8, 825/ 16
heart: this writing of	God	in man's heart is	8, 825/ 17
meritorious, than faith. For	God	may, where it please	8, 825/ 23
never so great, with	God	, nor never so sure	8, 826/ 5
after forgiven... and that	God	hath no respect to	8, 826/ 15
more in turning toward	God	than the hatchet in	8, 826/ 17
the true scripture of	God	, because he feeleth it	8, 826/ 35
by the Spirit of	God	so saith he that	8, 827/ 26
by the Spirit of	God	. Now saith Tyndale not	8, 827/ 29
unto the church as	God	is to the devil	8, 832/ 1
folk have dedicated unto	God	for sustenance of such	8, 832/ 9
such as should serve	God	in spiritual cleanness and	8, 832/ 9

congregation" or "church" "of	God	into wilderness?" Also, in	8, 833/ 27
despise the congregation of	God	, and shame them that	8, 833/ 34
the very church of	God	, though it have bad	8, 834/ 5
liketh the kingdom of	God	unto the net that	8, 834/ 7
calleth "the church of	God	," saying, "Despise you the	8, 834/ 15
you the church of	God	, and make them ashamed	8, 834/ 16
it "the church of	God	"? and rebuked such as	8, 834/ 21
calleth "the church of	God	." Which one place of	8, 835/ 33
if the church of	God	be not the church	8, 835/ 35
except Christ be not	God	. It is also to	8, 835/ 36
in the Spirit of	God	." See, my lords, how	8, 837/ 22
if the Son of	God	have delivered you, then	8, 837/ 36
make the church of	God	to follow you? or	8, 838/ 2
be the church of	God	, and so pure and	8, 838/ 7
the holy church of	God	yea, and the very	8, 838/ 13
very, true church before	God	and you, with all	8, 838/ 14
of their sins by	God	, and his grace, and	8, 839/ 17
the mighty mercy of	God	, and by the merits	8, 839/ 32
dieth, saith your Lord	God	, but return ye and	8, 840/ 14
me, saith the Lord	God	of hosts, and I	8, 840/ 20
you, saith the Lord	God	of hosts." It is	8, 840/ 21
themselves to him." Moreover,	God	saith by the mouth	8, 840/ 25
mouth of Saint Peter, "	God	hath first unto you	8, 840/ 25
Draw ye near to	God	, and he will draw	8, 840/ 34
in the sight of	God	." And therefore the Church	8, 841/ 21
only faith justifieth before	God	. And that the devil	8, 842/ 7
that the Spirit of	God	hath inspired the contrary	8, 842/ 9
law are just before	God	, but the doers of	8, 842/ 12
hear the word of	God	and keep it." And	8, 842/ 14
these things cometh of	God	." But Friar Barnes meaneth	8, 842/ 25
saith, "Every creature of	God	is good... and nothing	8, 843/ 5
by the word of	God	and prayer." And as	8, 843/ 8
be the church of	God	, and so pure and	8, 844/ 16
and made fair by	God	, and sanctified in spirit	8, 844/ 27
to the word of	God	, that is the Verity	8, 846/ 24
fast to the living	God	and to his blessed	8, 846/ 27
of itself... but of	God	and of his Spirit	8, 846/ 30
because it cleaveth to	God	... ought here to ponder	8, 846/ 36
they be washed of	God	from their sins; and	8, 847/ 37
eternal election by which	God	, in his eternal providence	8, 848/ 10
by the Spirit of	God	washed clean in Baptism	8, 848/ 21
all washed clean by	God	with the water and	8, 848/ 23
without the grace of	God	nor do put no	8, 849/ 4
the continual teaching of	God	exhorting every man to	8, 849/ 27
the Apocalypse thus saith	God	by the mouth of	8, 850/ 11
which many promises of	God	are made... but over	8, 850/ 25
good works, like as	God	hath washed his church	8, 852/ 1
of Baptism. Thus hath	God	given himself to the	8, 852/ 5
and glorious bliss with	God	eternal. And this meant	8, 852/ 22
the Spirit of our	God	." Doth the Apostle, though	8, 853/ 5

in the Spirit of	God	, and though he call	8, 853/ 6
them the church of	God	, as he calleth them	8, 853/ 7
by the Spirit of	God	infounding the grace of	8, 853/ 10
by profession dedicated unto	God	, as the Scripture calleth	8, 853/ 17
the priest "sanctified unto	God	" by his dedication and	8, 853/ 18
to the "church of	God	," that is to wit	8, 853/ 34
despise the church of	God	, and shame the poor	8, 854/ 18
material meat; for which	God	taketh vengeance upon you	8, 854/ 23
which whole Catholic church	God	hath and ever shall	8, 855/ 33
Paul set Timothy so	God	hath from age to	8, 856/ 3
and manifold miracles which	God	hath wrought and worketh	8, 856/ 6
with which wonderful miracles	God	beareth witness for them	8, 856/ 7
is the house of	God	, and the pillar and	8, 856/ 12
the same house of	God	, the same pillar, and	8, 856/ 19
is the name of	God	praised") so is the	8, 857/ 26
your gloss declareth that	God	suffereth not the Rome	8, 858/ 5
is the mercy of	God	toward her through Christ	8, 860/ 7
means, the church of	God	is in the treasures	8, 860/ 32
in the treasures of	God	without spot and wrinkles	8, 860/ 32
that the church of	God	is cleansed and purified	8, 860/ 35
of the church of	God	. But our holy mother	8, 861/ 15
holiness, that cometh from	God	the Father through the	8, 861/ 16
she believeth rightwisely in	God	," etc. Hear you not	8, 861/ 31
she believeth rightwisely in	God	"; that is, she believeth	8, 861/ 33
He that is of	God	heareth the words of	8, 861/ 36
heareth the words of	God	." How cometh this, that	8, 862/ 1
that the church of	God	hath so sure a	8, 862/ 2
she is learned of	God	, as our Master, Christ	8, 862/ 4
the "inward ointment" of	God	, that teacheth his all	8, 862/ 6
a new Service of	God	, that is not in	8, 862/ 10
the holy ointment of	God	, which abide fast by	8, 862/ 21
the plain word of	God	, the contrary of his	8, 864/ 15
asking mercy for them,	God	layeth nothing of them	8, 864/ 21
For by him, though	God	lay never her spots	8, 864/ 31
meanwhile, I say, till	God	hath so fully given	8, 865/ 24
accuse the chosen of	God	?" (as who say, no	8, 865/ 27
is, he saith, because	God	hath chosen it without	8, 866/ 21
For we agree that	God	chooseth by prevention of	8, 866/ 35
in their cradles. But	God	hath not so ordered	8, 867/ 10
honor we bear to	God	, we honor and pray	8, 867/ 21
declare his life unto	God	by the priest; let	8, 867/ 38
prevent the judgment of	God	, by shrift. For our	8, 868/ 1
the "inward ointment" of	God	, as Saint John saith	8, 869/ 25
and so taught of	God	with his "inward ointment	8, 869/ 30
nothing but such as	God	inwardly taught her he	8, 869/ 31
by the word of	God	. And this must every	8, 871/ 1
and fall off from	God	that we can have	8, 871/ 11
as she abideth in	God	... and because we cannot	8, 871/ 15
not the Spirit of	God	with them. For what	8, 871/ 25
while she cleaveth to	God	and heareth his word	8, 871/ 32

she may fall from	God	, he saith, and leave	8, 871/ 33
where the word of	God	is truly and perfectly	8, 873/ 23
by the word of	God	"; and therefore it is	8, 873/ 34
spoke the words of	God	, the Holy Ghost fell	8, 873/ 35
us the word wherewith	God	was preached... you received	8, 874/ 5
indeed) the word of	God	, which worketh in you	8, 874/ 7
after the word of	God	... it is a good	8, 874/ 8
against the word of	God	. But it is no	8, 874/ 13
where the word of	God	is preached truly, it	8, 874/ 15
but the scriptures of	God	. Before, by many ways	8, 874/ 24
that the word of	God	is preached... that is	8, 875/ 16
the holy word of	God	... and she feigneth not	8, 875/ 20
him again, "Marry, then	God	a-merci for right naught	8, 878/ 3
us the word of	God	that is to say	8, 878/ 12
be the word of	God	saving the Scripture only	8, 878/ 14
hear the word of	God	well and truly taught	8, 879/ 6
the words spoken of	God	by the mouth of	8, 880/ 27
that the word of	God	whereof the prophet Isaiah	8, 880/ 33
signify that word of	God	of which word Saint	8, 880/ 36
the only-begotten Son of	God	; as it there signifieth	8, 881/ 3
of the word of	God	written in Scripture, if	8, 881/ 8
of the word of	God	that is God's only-begotten	8, 881/ 14
right hand, one equal	God	with the Holy Ghost	8, 881/ 28
of the Son of	God	, and of his returning	8, 881/ 32
spot or wrinkle. For	God	hath none other will	8, 882/ 9
returned not again to	God	void, if it take	8, 882/ 12
by the word of	God	." But surely this anchor	8, 883/ 3
by the word of	God	; ergo, in every place	8, 883/ 7
where the word of	God	is heard must needs	8, 883/ 8
of the word of	God	as indeed there is	8, 883/ 11
of the truth since	God	had so disposed that	8, 884/ 25
the Holy Scripture of	God	, and to rub her	8, 885/ 18
to regenerate again unto	God	in the true faith	8, 885/ 23
unto the will of	God	; and as for the	8, 886/ 3
truly the word of	God	, according to that scripture	8, 887/ 11
daughter, the goodness of	God	shall ever sufficiently provide	8, 888/ 1
Centurio was warned by	God	that he was a	8, 888/ 4
understand it by himself,	God	provided that Saint Philip	8, 888/ 15
unction and inspiration of	God	? And so, good sister	8, 888/ 19
therein, and ween that	God	gave him the motion	8, 888/ 26
to be believed that,	God	inwardly working with those	8, 889/ 3
him. "But now hath	God	established his faith and	8, 889/ 6
and inward inspiration of	God	teacheth us and maketh	8, 889/ 23
is very true. For	God	inwardly worketh with the	8, 889/ 24
of man walking with	God	in well using and	8, 889/ 25
it outwardly given by	God	. But it meaneth not	8, 889/ 27
Spirit and inspiration of	God	. For God biddeth us	8, 889/ 32
inspiration of God. For	God	biddeth us that we	8, 889/ 33
whether they be of	God	." And then if we	8, 890/ 2
by the word of	God	written in Holy Scripture	8, 890/ 21

them it seemeth that	God	hath left the sure	8, 890/ 26
agreeth with hers whom	God	will not suffer to	8, 891/ 26
which engendereth us to	God	, and which both with	8, 892/ 4
hear the word of	God	truly preached (that is	8, 894/ 8
be Holy Scripture... for "	God	giveth his church that	8, 895/ 34
discern the words of	God	from the words of	8, 895/ 35
that are elect of	God	shall be secretly moved	8, 897/ 12
of the Spirit of	God	, though they know not	8, 897/ 14
the true word of	God	upon the hearing... and	8, 897/ 15
the other sort, whom	God	hath not chosen, though	8, 897/ 17
yet only those that	God	hath elected shall be	8, 897/ 26
Why, Father Barnes, when	God	calleth upon us all	8, 897/ 36
make me ween that	God	were so partial that	8, 898/ 1
good faith, I take	God	for so good that	8, 898/ 16
is in Scripture that	God	would all folk should	8, 898/ 20
called... and not because	God	will call all, and	8, 898/ 27
Father Barnes, I take	God	for so good that	8, 899/ 4
common preachers say: that	God	hath provided sufficient learning	8, 899/ 6
that they say that	God	hath provided surety of	8, 900/ 1
preaching the word of	God	... and making it to	8, 900/ 3
and yet say that	God	will damn us for	8, 900/ 10
to make as though	God	Almighty would use of	8, 901/ 7
the very word of	God	, and the true understanding	8, 901/ 23
as we be, yet	God	continueth his miracles... and	8, 904/ 13
the Church, cometh of	God	... and that every man	8, 906/ 18
or Gentiles, turned to	God	and came to the	8, 906/ 20
grace and pardon of	God	, and the Sacrament of	8, 906/ 23
grace and pardon of	God	and the Sacrament of	8, 906/ 25
in the sight of	God	, than the foulness and	8, 908/ 4
is the name of	God	praised") so is the	8, 908/ 28
Africa, and was by	God	provided to rest there	8, 909/ 15
your gloss declareth that	God	suffereth not the Rome	8, 910/ 22
the gloss saith that	God	suffereth not the church	8, 910/ 32
no church provided of	God	to control him and	8, 911/ 30
pro omnibus fidelibus" that	God	may make them all	8, 914/ 30
that it may please	God	to bring them to	8, 914/ 32
she may fall from	God	and not hear her	8, 915/ 25
but that though that	God	would suffer some parts	8, 915/ 34
faileth and falleth from	God	, and yet erreth he	8, 916/ 20
nor fall away from	God	... since every error is	8, 916/ 21
fail nor fall from	God	thereby, nor be damned	8, 916/ 23
be once born of	God	can never after sin	8, 917/ 31
be not taught of	God	; you have not the	8, 919/ 5
not the word of	God	for you; you hear	8, 919/ 6
not the voice of	God	with them... but they	8, 919/ 18
brethren, I trust to	God	of you that ye	8, 920/ 2
I command thee before	God	," etc. And thus Friar	8, 920/ 5
our Lord Jesus Christ."	God	also did accurse and	8, 920/ 26
from which I pray	God	, for his mercy, so	8, 920/ 35
men, the Spirit of	God	inclineth every good man	8, 922/ 33

the same Spirit of	God	inclineth his Church, either	8, 923/ 3
revealed and declared by	God	unto men... though that	8, 923/ 16
never anything be by	God	revealed after, that can	8, 923/ 18
Barnes babble. And when	God	shall give me another	8, 923/ 29
mistrust not but that	God	would work all well	8, 924/ 36
gift given him of	God	, for it is a	8, 925/ 35
be given him of	God	. And therefore whoso maketh	8, 925/ 37
special elects predestinated by	God	before the world was	8, 926/ 12
vowed his money unto	God	, which money afterward he	8, 926/ 19
deathworthy that withdrew from	God	the money which himself	8, 926/ 22
himself had given to	God	consider how great jeopardy	8, 926/ 23
but thyself from Almighty	God	... unto whom thou hast	8, 926/ 25
but the scriptures of	God	. Before, by many ways	8, 928/ 34
that the word of	God	is preached... that is	8, 929/ 28
the holy word of	God	... and she feigneth not	8, 929/ 32
are greatly pleasant to	God	; and specially he should	8, 932/ 21
any other thing that	God	hath by his Holy	8, 935/ 29
prescience and foresight of	God	, he did put the	8, 939/ 5
put the case that	God	had not of any	8, 939/ 6
were it so that	God	did not foresee whether	8, 939/ 8
that the prescience of	God	putteth no necessity in	8, 939/ 15
his promise made unto	God	. And therefore I dare	8, 940/ 20
that the Spirit of	God	guideth them therein and	8, 941/ 23
the same Spirit of	God	brought into a full	8, 941/ 33
once so revealed by	God	for a perpetual necessary	8, 942/ 3
which the Spirit of	God	is assistant and will	8, 942/ 21
man knoweth her, but	God	only; she is also	8, 943/ 5
if she be of	God	and a true member	8, 943/ 11
that is blessed of	God	, as it is open	8, 943/ 15
a certain man, therefore	God	biddeth him in like	8, 943/ 29
if she be of	God	and a true member	8, 943/ 32
that the church of	God	doth not reprove? Moreover	8, 946/ 8
else, he doth offend	God	and sin more or	8, 947/ 1
he complaineth... offendeth not	God	therein no, not though	8, 947/ 12
a certain man," therefore	God	biddeth him, in like	8, 949/ 6
if she be of	God	and a true member	8, 949/ 31
after the word of	God	and after the probations	8, 949/ 34
of the word of	God	, and the censures of	8, 954/ 30
by the goodness of	God	abated and the right	8, 954/ 34
men and displeasure of	God	if it so should	8, 955/ 14
is the fear of	God	" for which he bade	8, 955/ 30
by the Spirit of	God	, for the weal of	8, 956/ 6
is the mercy of	God	toward her through Christ	8, 956/ 23
that to stick to	God	by faith alone, with	8, 958/ 14
thereof. And yet hath	God	made Barnes himself so	8, 959/ 8
means, the church of	God	is in the treasuries	8, 959/ 23
in the treasuries of	God	without spot and wrinkles	8, 959/ 24
we confess our sins,	God	is faithful and just	8, 961/ 22
in the Pater Noster,	God	to forgive them their	8, 965/ 2
he saith that as	God	hath washed away our	8, 965/ 13

in the treasuries of	God	. But Saint Augustine meaneth	8, 966/ 15
in the treasuries of	God	... but if he long	8, 966/ 21
to pray before, that	God	would make him without	8, 966/ 24
cross; and then when	God	hath in such wise	8, 966/ 27
then it may please	God	to bring him into	8, 966/ 30
in the treasuries of	God	. And that Saint Augustine	8, 967/ 3
made for them unto	God	is not fruitless? It	8, 967/ 25
receive the grace of	God	or because they received	8, 967/ 33
or else, truly because	God	so will or suffereth	8, 968/ 14
we give thanks unto	God	, we be delivered. Which	8, 968/ 16
as good children unto	God	, which as a merciful	8, 968/ 24
if we neither thank	God	in our tribulation nor	8, 968/ 30
and an oblation to	God	, against Luther and all	8, 969/ 22
in the treasuries of	God	, but he shall in	8, 970/ 8
and, with help of	God	, in the virtue of	8, 970/ 12
in the treasuries of	God	: Friar Barnes rehearseth his	8, 970/ 16
and forthwith go to	God	; as though no man	8, 970/ 19
means, the church of	God	is in the treasuries	8, 970/ 23
in the treasuries of	God	without spot or wrinkle	8, 970/ 24
of Saint Augustine: that	God	is the most cunning	8, 970/ 35
But likewise as, though	God	would every man were	8, 971/ 19
walk to damnation, whom	God	will not wrestle with	8, 971/ 21
Barnes in "faith alone"...	God	shall make them glorious	8, 972/ 3
that the church of	God	is cleansed and purified	8, 972/ 27
that the church of	God	is cleansed and purified	8, 973/ 1
you see clearly that	God	cleanseth and purifieth his	8, 973/ 14
in the treasuries of	God	without spot or wrinkle	8, 973/ 22
believe the Spirit of	God	abiding therewith and leading	8, 975/ 6
Baptism holily dedicated unto	God	and severed and openly	8, 975/ 11
hallowed and dedicated unto	God	, wheresoever they be in	8, 975/ 18
the Church is not	God	, but the house of	8, 975/ 37
but the house of	God	. The "catholic" church the	8, 976/ 1
only. Of whose flesh	God	commanded and forbade, that	8, 976/ 26
unto the kingdom of	God	, which can in no	8, 977/ 18
holy and pleasant unto	God	, " we shall be gifted	8, 978/ 15
we have (as would	God	we had!) so plenteously	8, 979/ 30
she believeth righteously in	God	. " And then Friar Barnes	8, 980/ 20
she believeth righteously in	God	"; that is, she believeth	8, 980/ 24
falsifying the scripture of	God	. For ye shall understand	8, 980/ 30
as you believe in	God	believe in the catholic	8, 982/ 2
it believeth right in	God	and therefore we said	8, 982/ 4
ye should believe in	God	; but understand you that	8, 982/ 6
you should believe in	God	, and that you should	8, 982/ 8
it believeth right in	God	because none of all	8, 982/ 12
the right church, nor	God	shall suffer no sect	8, 982/ 15
as we believe in	God	... but that that we	8, 982/ 19
church... and, believing in	God	, continue in that one	8, 982/ 21
the evil folk serve	God	well? Doth not every	8, 985/ 19
to the honor of	God	and profit of Christian	8, 989/ 17
Christian people, and by	God	againward with many great	8, 989/ 17

most reverend father in	God	Albericus, bishop of Ostia	8, 990/ 8
journey of Saint Bernard,	God	was in his said	8, 990/ 29
to the servant of	God	(as the custom was	8, 990/ 35
in the name of	God	blessed them with the	8, 990/ 37
next the man of	God	), somewhat fearing lest that	8, 991/ 7
very, true messengers of	God	." "So great a number	8, 991/ 14
by the stroke of	God	, that they fumbled about	8, 994/ 19
pollute the sanctuary of	God	and shame their own	8, 994/ 23
never be suffered of	God	to fall in any	8, 995/ 15
of a thing by	God	unto his creature, either	8, 996/ 11
For we say that	God	hath made his revelation	8, 996/ 16
manners the revelations of	God	still abide and continue	8, 996/ 18
For they say that	God	, albeit that unto the	8, 996/ 24
to believe them. But	God	they will in no	8, 996/ 34
can teach it but	God	himself. And then they	8, 998/ 6
shall be taught of	God	, and that therefore to	8, 998/ 9
that therefore to whomsoever	God	will open the Scripture	8, 998/ 10
all this teaching that	God	teacheth his elects himself	8, 998/ 23
the inward teaching of	God	, be taught ever outwardly	8, 999/ 2
church should be known,	God	, which can make a	8, 1004/ 1
be known, but that	God	hath himself for that	8, 1004/ 4
yet not Christ," and "	God	and yet not God	8, 1004/ 14
God and yet not	God	," too. Another reason is	8, 1004/ 14
church hath received of	God	and believeth and delivereth	8, 1004/ 27
by the Spirit of	God	into his whole church	8, 1006/ 18
known church is this:	God	hath ever from the	8, 1006/ 36
But as soon as	God	had expelled those heretics	8, 1007/ 9
itself a turning from	God	and a losing of	8, 1007/ 18
and bad together. Moreover,	God	began his church of	8, 1007/ 33
as Saint Paul saith),	God	punished it and drove	8, 1007/ 37
of this church when	God	expelled Cain and his	8, 1008/ 3
the known church of	God	, there was grown so	8, 1009/ 1
began to be misled:	God	of his goodness, not	8, 1009/ 5
very soul, and very	God	, in one perfect person	8, 1009/ 12
of our Savior Christ,	God	and man together, was	8, 1009/ 13
his Father, then shall	God	have his universal church	8, 1009/ 29
church forever. Wherefore, since	God	hath had from the	8, 1009/ 30
would make as though	God	had set a known	8, 1010/ 6
One, by denying that	God	hath made over his	8, 1010/ 10
I began: that since	God	did ordain known shepherds	8, 1011/ 18
upon the name of	God	"... as he doth the	8, 1014/ 14
to be excluded from	God	, and to be no	8, 1015/ 31
ship nor they that	God	gave the Law unto	8, 1016/ 10
see the miracles that	God	wrought for them, and	8, 1016/ 15
me, shall your Lord	God	suscitate and raise up	8, 1016/ 20
those that be without,	God	shall judge. Take you	8, 1017/ 18
the merciful punishment of	God	, many fell sick and	8, 1017/ 28
David, an elect of	God	, and that yet after	8, 1018/ 27
and yet returned to	God	again. We lay Manasseh	8, 1018/ 28
holy unto thy Lord	God	." And as for the	8, 1019/ 27

that field, yet doth	God	continually out of that	8, 1020/ 28
corn into cockle, so	God	turneth again much cockle	8, 1020/ 31
in the garners of	God	, we may of our	8, 1021/ 3
Saint Paul saith that	God	hath ordained in his	8, 1021/ 34
well-known by them, and	God	, by this order of	8, 1022/ 6
contemn the church of	God	, and make them ashamed	8, 1022/ 28
nor the church of	God	." Now is it plain	8, 1023/ 3
things that appear, but	God	it is that looketh	8, 1023/ 26
leave the judgment unto	God	, as Saint Paul in	8, 1023/ 33
so were or not,	God	could tell and not	8, 1028/ 9
of answer, Tyndale maketh	God	a breaker of the	8, 1031/ 25
upon the scripture of	God	: ye see well, good	8, 1032/ 37
in neither Christ nor	God's	word, neither honorable to	8, 579/ 31
done without help of	God's	grace, nor no good	8, 580/ 26
faith and trust of	God's	promises, would have us	8, 581/ 15
get any good at	God's	hand for the works	8, 581/ 18
worse indeed, that taketh	God's	quick saints for dead	8, 583/ 7
holy ceremonies used in	God's	Service, and also the	8, 583/ 37
in Christ consenteth that	God's	law is good. The	8, 584/ 13
pope consenteth not that	God's	law is good... for	8, 584/ 13
of them "consenteth that	God's	law is good." He	8, 584/ 32
they consent not that	God's	law is good... because	8, 584/ 33
only consent not that	God's	law is good, but	8, 585/ 2
God consenteth not that	God's	law is good, nor	8, 585/ 5
him, for touching of	God's	anointed; but also, for	8, 595/ 16
come in which, by	God's	own ordinance, the Jews'	8, 606/ 37
the old must, by	God's	ordinance, be left off	8, 607/ 6
the old church, by	God's	ordinance, shall never be	8, 607/ 8
showed for them by	God's	hand, they have assayed	8, 608/ 18
soever such heretics, as	God's	scourge, be suffered to	8, 608/ 29
the world beside by	God's	law, by governors of	8, 613/ 19
the ordinary ministers of	God's	holy words and sacraments	8, 616/ 7
fall to blaspheme against	God's	saints and his miracles	8, 626/ 15
give the honor of	God's	great works unto the	8, 626/ 16
church as things by	God's	instruction necessary for man's	8, 633/ 13
to the charge of	God's	inevitable prescience and their	8, 640/ 1
and learned them of	God's	own mouth; and would	8, 641/ 20
that he was himself	God's	own Son, and with	8, 643/ 28
I require you for	God's	sake once again consider	8, 660/ 20
all goods ought by	God's	law to be all	8, 664/ 12
they cannot all be	God's	elects. And thus hath	8, 665/ 18
he is one of	God's	good children, even while	8, 666/ 36
with it, according to	God's	promise, till the world	8, 669/ 24
taking the sense of	God's	words, men may fall	8, 677/ 21
of the truth, through	God's	provision, for the profit	8, 694/ 22
their death declared for	God's	messengers by many a	8, 696/ 5
of them, falsely construing	God's	commandment of honoring their	8, 697/ 30
then, good Christians, in	God's	name, and bestow the	8, 700/ 28
and thereby give to	God's	enemy the honor due	8, 711/ 20
he, since they be	God's	elects and therefore the	8, 719/ 4

excellent heretics being in	God's	favor as far above	8, 723/ 17
known which (according to	God's	promise), set upon a	8, 740/ 4
not that it is	God's	word by the reason	8, 741/ 15
that the Scripture is	God's	by the teaching of	8, 742/ 22
have done... nor, of	God's	ordinary course, we should	8, 744/ 19
the inward working of	God's	own Holy Spirit. And	8, 748/ 3
church, he is by	God's	own mouth accursed out	8, 763/ 30
the good help of	God's	grace, there springeth after	8, 768/ 23
the same church by	God's	good ordinances giveth as	8, 768/ 27
by jesting and railing.	God's	messengers were wont also	8, 771/ 33
that the truth of	God's	word dependeth not of	8, 774/ 9
a man may by	God's	help, that calleth upon	8, 781/ 27
the faith is by	God's	ordinance provided for a	8, 782/ 5
And they help (with	God's	further help) to keep	8, 783/ 2
it ever be, by	God's	grace, in Christendom, that	8, 794/ 1
of men's preaching and	God's	miracles... with which outward	8, 794/ 33
that the truth of	God's	word dependeth not of	8, 799/ 35
that the truth of	God's	word depended upon the	8, 800/ 3
and I also, that	God's	word is true; but	8, 800/ 7
that the truth of	God's	words dependeth not upon	8, 800/ 26
us was not whether	God's	word were true because	8, 800/ 29
the church" saith that	God's	word were true (for	8, 800/ 29
not what thing maketh	God's	word to be true	8, 801/ 1
what means men know	God's	word to be true	8, 801/ 2
by the writing of	God's	own finger in his	8, 810/ 2
his own heart with	God's	own hand. Men say	8, 812/ 28
and findeth written by	God's	hand in his own	8, 816/ 34
always still written with	God's	own hand in his	8, 817/ 5
in their hearts by	God's	own hand: I demand	8, 817/ 14
in his heart of	God's	own writing... he hath	8, 818/ 10
can never stand in	God's	favor and be saved	8, 822/ 3
faith for sufficient, and	God's	work is so perfect	8, 823/ 36
in his heart by	God's	own hand... and that	8, 826/ 36
that reward cometh of	God's	mere liberal goodness, that	8, 841/ 9
all the reward unto	God's	mere liberal goodness... of	8, 841/ 24
very church is of	God's	election. Also, they that	8, 844/ 13
they be all of	God's	election, and all washed	8, 844/ 27
first, that they be	God's	elects; secondly, that they	8, 847/ 36
they stick only to	God's	promises made in Christ's	8, 848/ 3
wrought with help of	God's	grace: then meaneth he	8, 849/ 11
persons specially dedicated unto	God's	holy service, and with	8, 853/ 13
and still continued in	God's	former favor by very	8, 853/ 25
at your assembly to	God's	board, ye show yourselves	8, 854/ 20
charge. Consider now, for	God's	sake, good readers, how	8, 864/ 22
do so much for	God's	sake as to acknowledge	8, 868/ 31
very vine but by	God's	election and a "feeling	8, 870/ 21
it is open that	God's	word can never be	8, 873/ 36
of God that is	God's	only-begotten Son. And the	8, 881/ 15
to the destiny of	God's	election, and say (as	8, 897/ 10
the only lack of	God's	election (to the getting	8, 901/ 25

let make it in	God's	name so much the	8, 922/ 5
for calling folk to	God's	Service... nor vestments, candles	8, 932/ 23
bound to come to	God's	Service on Whitsunday than	8, 953/ 2
state... and yet, through	God's	calling on them, turn	8, 957/ 21
for pure gold in	God's	treasuries, as Friar Barnes	8, 966/ 34
in the treasuries of	God's	foreknowledge and predestination always	8, 970/ 27
up pure gold in	God's	treasury, in one or	8, 970/ 32
a rock to behold	God's	figure. For except a	8, 977/ 8
fall in dispicions upon	God's	election, prescience, predestination, and	8, 998/ 18
say, in breach of	God's	commandment, but not both	8, 1007/ 35
faith and belief of	God's	words; for Adam was	8, 1007/ 36
heaven, but they be	God's	good, holy children living	8, 1011/ 32
with the food of	God's	word such as the	8, 1012/ 8
of them that in	God's	church have grievously sinned	8, 1018/ 37
he were one of	God's	eternal elects certainly predestinated	8, 1028/ 2
of the fathers or	godfathers	of the child, or	8, 822/ 30
equality and unity of	Godhead	in the three eternal	8, 850/ 29
his heresy against the	Godhead	of Christ was condemned	8, 933/ 25
to believe the equal	Godhead	of the Three Persons	8, 934/ 11
and them in his	Godhood	, and wrought, with their	8, 759/ 9
by faith believed his	Godhood	: even so, we know	8, 975/ 4
that make themselves gracious,	godly	, and wise, that they	8, 624/ 34
well himself that many	godly	allegories holy men should	8, 635/ 34
and were a very	godly	conclusion. But now goeth	8, 647/ 31
hath of a right	godly	zeal given us knowledge	8, 663/ 27
indeed he doth!) a	godly	profession for friars and	8, 666/ 15
and teach his own	godly	, Christian heresies, such as	8, 705/ 10
preached, to live so	godly	that they might win	8, 730/ 25
many are won with	godly	living.. which at the	8, 730/ 29
it leadeth us into	godly	works and into the	8, 757/ 21
the consent of that	godly	truth, and therewith giving	8, 768/ 17
evil, right and wrong,	godly	and ungodly, in all	8, 775/ 16
merry world the good,	godly	man maketh an end	8, 776/ 12
with the courage of	godly	zeal rear up the	8, 794/ 8
yet must this great,	godly	man, this high and	8, 835/ 28
hath appeared by their	godly	living and holy writing	8, 856/ 5
to bid them once	Godspeed	. Therefore, as I began	8, 1032/ 35
other church he now	goeth	about to disprove that	8, 576/ 2
well perceive that he	goeth	not about to find	8, 576/ 3
the spirituality; and then	goeth	he yet much further	8, 578/ 19
her his wife? Then	goeth	he from good livers	8, 582/ 21
But yet when he	goeth	farther, and saith that	8, 600/ 17
to my Second Book,	goeth	from the first chapter	8, 603/ 23
you see how Tyndale	goeth	forth and declareth his	8, 609/ 6
And therefore when he	goeth	now further and resembleth	8, 613/ 29
own. For lo, thus	goeth	he forth... Tyndale ... and	8, 634/ 19
the ox as he	goeth	in the flour and	8, 636/ 16
godly conclusion. But now	goeth	he further, after the	8, 647/ 33
thereon. Now, since he	goeth	again upon that matter	8, 650/ 7
where he saith he	goeth	from us to "the	8, 652/ 10

though every man that	goeth	from the faith, out	8, 660/ 34
wise every man that	goeth	out of "the church	8, 660/ 37
the church of heretics"	goeth	into the true church	8, 660/ 37
this new heretic, Hutchins,	goeth	contrary way, beginning at	8, 662/ 3
we live naught nor	goeth	not into any of	8, 666/ 25
the Scripture"? But now	goeth	he forth and saith	8, 685/ 28
for them. But now	goeth	Tyndale well-favoredly forth with	8, 690/ 16
the Church. Now what	goeth	this answer to the	8, 708/ 19
born. Then forth he	goeth	on further in his	8, 710/ 30
his heresies false. Yet	goeth	he further against the	8, 712/ 1
out his prey... then	goeth	he forth goodly with	8, 724/ 33
of heretics. But then	goeth	he forth with his	8, 725/ 8
then how far he	goeth	further now than ever	8, 729/ 6
escape so. Lo, thus	goeth	he forth therewith... Tyndale	8, 742/ 1
in the beginning, and	goeth	forth with us all	8, 747/ 2
power and spirit then	goeth	he far wrong, and	8, 760/ 35
not read it... he	goeth	forth with his collation	8, 775/ 25
long sermon of his	goeth	far from our present	8, 776/ 15
And now, where he	goeth	forth holily and preacheth	8, 788/ 27
after that patch, Tyndale	goeth	forth in great haste	8, 791/ 32
for that vice which	goeth	next it that is	8, 793/ 15
disciple the question that	goeth	next to the purpose	8, 802/ 16
that the "historical faith"	goeth	first and the "feeling	8, 810/ 5
surer, too. For he	goeth	not once out a	8, 812/ 35
For lo, now thus	goeth	he forward and findeth	8, 859/ 3
is in telling and	goeth	fair and smooth by	8, 876/ 8
ears, as the water	goeth	over the goose's back	8, 876/ 9
of him (since himself	goeth	away) how she might	8, 886/ 32
her. Now, whereas he	goeth	about to prove it	8, 905/ 31
world none holy that	goeth	to any other church	8, 908/ 1
church... and therefore he	goeth	about, as Tyndale doth	8, 942/ 26
good readers, whereabout Barnes	goeth	when he putteth you	8, 950/ 18
great, earnest matter and	goeth	about to blear the	8, 950/ 25
whereupon all this matter	goeth	is damnable error in	8, 950/ 28
the more blind he	goeth	about to make the	8, 959/ 9
or wrinkle, there. He	goeth	about this thing, and	8, 960/ 35
Great is he that	goeth	about it; and he	8, 961/ 2
about it; and he	goeth	about it well, and	8, 961/ 2
of sin. And then	goeth	Saint Augustine further and	8, 965/ 6
most cunning workman, and	goeth	about the cleansing of	8, 970/ 36
their instant prayer he	goeth	still about it here	8, 972/ 5
And then Friar Barnes	goeth	forth with his own	8, 980/ 21
church, as Friar Barnes	goeth	about to make it	8, 992/ 6
that each of them	goeth	forward... the farther ever	8, 994/ 33
ever each of them	goeth	from her. And they	8, 994/ 33
and each of them	goeth	about a contrary way	8, 1002/ 35
nor so much as	goeth	about to prove it	8, 1005/ 12
cold conceit of my	goff	that he found and	8, 779/ 17
that albeit he saw	gold	great plenty in Tyndale's	8, 628/ 17
one poor piece of	gold	. Now, as for "making	8, 628/ 25

find great heaps of	gold	, and wax wondrous glad	8, 826/ 7
exterior array; not by	gold	nor silver, nor yet	8, 837/ 15
exterior array," nor by "	gold	and silver," nor "by	8, 839/ 20
is laid up pure	gold	into the treasuries of	8, 960/ 18
laid up for pure	gold	in the treasuries of	8, 966/ 14
laid up for pure	gold	in the treasuries of	8, 966/ 21
laid up for pure	gold	in God's treasuries, as	8, 966/ 34
laid up for pure	gold	in the treasuries of	8, 967/ 3
at last for pure	gold	in the treasuries of	8, 970/ 7
and laid up pure	gold	in the treasuries of	8, 970/ 16
be laid up pure	gold	in God's treasury, in	8, 970/ 32
apparel. Of this cometh	gold	in their bridles, in	8, 983/ 24
turn into drink both	gold	and silver, copper, brass	8, 1003/ 27
not only vessels of	gold	and silver, but there	8, 1021/ 6
made a vessel of	gold	or silver." And so	8, 1021/ 10
much as the three	golden	Fridays that is to	8, 653/ 30
hap that the goodly	golden	, old eagle Martin Luther	8, 723/ 34
himself, in whose goodly	golden	nest this young eagle	8, 723/ 34
holy elects, those gay	golden	eagles, that be taught	8, 731/ 22
there are not only	golden	vessels and silver, but	8, 734/ 26
much of his gay,	golden	process, being as it	8, 841/ 34
chalices, and your holy	golden	shoes yea, take also	8, 861/ 10
of "game-players' disguising," of	golden	spurs, saddles, and bridles	8, 983/ 36
therefrom... and Sodom and	Gomorrah	burned up with brimstone	8, 610/ 29
you not, Sodom and	Gomorrah	shall be more easily	8, 614/ 28
case shall Sodom and	Gomorrah	be than he shall	8, 616/ 27
all as Sodom and	Gomorrah	, " said Isaiah in his	8, 718/ 11
all as Sodom and	Gomorrah	, " said Isaiah in his	8, 726/ 33
Sodomites and citizens of	Gomorrah	both. "Yea," saith Tyndale	8, 759/ 18
the cities Sodom and	Gomorrah	shall in the Day	8, 882/ 33
people, neither of malice	gone	out nor for obstinacy	8, 575/ 33
all Christian nations, neither	gone	out nor cut off	8, 576/ 27
popes and popes' laws	gone	and taken away, but	8, 585/ 21
concerning that he hath	gone	about to prove... touching	8, 598/ 13
Huessgen, and Zwingli be	gone	out of the Catholic	8, 607/ 2
Huessgen, and Zwingli be	gone	out of the old	8, 607/ 7
Huessgen, and Zwingli be	gone	out of the old	8, 607/ 13
Huessgen, and Zwingli be	gone	out of the old	8, 607/ 20
else. And whoso had	gone	out of that church	8, 613/ 23
only into Christ's... had	gone	wrong. And thus it	8, 613/ 23
the examples that are	gone	before... will always testify	8, 644/ 29
the faith, with examples "	gone	before," do teach us	8, 644/ 35
speaketh of the "examples . . .	gone	before"... he must both	8, 646/ 35
churches as there are	gone	out of the known	8, 647/ 11
that they which be	gone	out be the church	8, 649/ 24
known Catholic church is	gone	first out, and therefore	8, 649/ 26
we call heretics be	gone	out of the known	8, 649/ 27
company well-known to have	gone	out and left, for	8, 655/ 24
himself that they be	gone	as from heretics, and	8, 656/ 1
this while so busily	gone	about to set up	8, 665/ 21

not whom, that is	gone	out of our church	8, 666/ 23
heretics, because they be	gone	out of the Catholic	8, 669/ 4
us be they all	gone	, and not we out	8, 669/ 16
of any other church,	gone	out or cast out	8, 669/ 31
church, and therefore both	gone	out and cast out	8, 670/ 15
sects be arisen and	gone	out of the Catholic	8, 670/ 27
sects at sundry times	gone	out thereof be churches	8, 670/ 32
and his apostles... as	gone	out of the Catholic	8, 671/ 2
their sects be so	gone	out and put out	8, 671/ 6
which the ten were	gone	. And these heretics be	8, 671/ 24
And these heretics be	gone	out of the Catholic	8, 671/ 24
and Zwingli be now	gone	away too. And yet	8, 671/ 29
the Catholic Church hath	gone	about to corrupt or	8, 684/ 9
other fellows that are	gone	before us, that were	8, 721/ 4
his unknown elects clear	gone	again, for any furtherance	8, 732/ 11
then clean vanished and	gone	. For then were every	8, 748/ 33
and feeble, and soon	gone	again... and is therefore	8, 780/ 35
it is so soon	gone	as Tyndale saith it	8, 781/ 8
false? And thus were	gone	the counsel of Saint	8, 812/ 23
beguiled... and God hath	gone	beyond him, and made	8, 813/ 9
elects and faithful-feeling folk	gone	out from the Catholic	8, 817/ 16
while, the body never	gone	, nor the head left	8, 871/ 7
be when ye be	gone	deceived by some false	8, 885/ 9
apostles of Christ be	gone	, that learned of his	8, 890/ 24
wished you to have	gone	therein somewhat further which	8, 893/ 34
your churches that be	gone	from ours, he worketh	8, 904/ 14
schisms and heresies are	gone	out or cast out	8, 924/ 29
were at that time	gone	from it or accursed	8, 926/ 30
into her have again	gone	from her (as have	8, 971/ 31
devising whereof they have	gone	so far beyond their	8, 993/ 18
every one that hath	gone	about to prove it	8, 1003/ 17
fellows by pride are	gone	out of this church	8, 1007/ 4
wise virgins shall be	gone	in? What meaneth our	8, 1016/ 33
fain first to have	gone	out of the world	8, 1017/ 12
sects of heretics have	gone	out of the same	8, 1030/ 32
the Church, "They be	gone	out of us, but	8, 1031/ 3
continue it which be	gone	out thereof, of all	8, 1033/ 23
old church, but be	gone	as well out of	8, 1033/ 29
which they confess themselves	gone	. Finally, all the whole	8, 1033/ 31
plainly mock him. Finally,	good-faithful	reader, I cannot in	8, 799/ 8
the truth, and many	good-faithful	folk therein, and only	8, 1008/ 32
albeit there were many	good-faithful	folk therein, yet by	8, 1009/ 2
princes to drive the	good-faithful	bishops out of their	8, 1027/ 9
beautify than blemish the	goodliness	of the whole. And	8, 907/ 20
deduceth, by a serious,	goodly	process, in his book	8, 610/ 16
Here is, lo, a	goodly	false, foolish fallacy, to	8, 624/ 23
disobedience in such a	goodly	fashion as it seemeth	8, 632/ 14
receive like exposition, by	goodly	and fruitful allegories, as	8, 637/ 11
bread to starch." These	goodly	glosses, lo, do these	8, 641/ 17
nuns; and such other	goodly	things like. Which false	8, 656/ 25

which, for all his	goodly	scoffing at Saint Augustine's	8, 680/ 24
to it! With this	goodly	gloss, lo, restore these	8, 687/ 36
and Pharisees such a	goodly	painted process as he	8, 705/ 5
from sin. To this	goodly	pass hath Tyndale brought	8, 717/ 23
his answer and his	goodly	solution nothing left out	8, 719/ 14
example of a very	goodly	bird and king of	8, 723/ 12
it hap that the	goodly	golden, old eagle Martin	8, 723/ 33
Luther himself, in whose	goodly	golden nest this young	8, 723/ 34
to hear what a	goodly	castle Tyndale buildeth in	8, 724/ 30
then goeth he forth	goodly	with a high spiritual	8, 724/ 33
words walk, lo, very	goodly	by the hearer's ear	8, 725/ 12
that have all these	goodly	gifts of God, the	8, 728/ 30
And here, lo, the	goodly	conclusion of Tyndale's third	8, 729/ 35
Tyndale giveth a special	goodly	doctrine: that if we	8, 767/ 32
brought them to a	goodly	purpose? But then cometh	8, 771/ 13
And thus, with this	goodly	quip against me for	8, 776/ 8
worthy which, having a	goodly	young gentleman to her	8, 790/ 11
good lesson and a	goodly	gospel of this evangelical	8, 797/ 31
the end of his	goodly	solution to the first	8, 817/ 9
first, as touching his	goodly	doctrine interlaced here and	8, 839/ 12
his tale all this	goodly	garnishing, and how hath	8, 863/ 17
and clerkly in your	goodly	process wherein ye declare	8, 885/ 7
high mercy hath so	goodly	begun to pour in	8, 885/ 13
by reason of the	goodly	composition and comely temperature	8, 907/ 28
hounds, and such other	goodly	gear to hear him	8, 988/ 23
but by the liberal	goodness	of God, nor yet	8, 580/ 27
also shall of his	goodness	turn again from their	8, 608/ 36
only because the liberal	goodness	of God hath appointed	8, 634/ 1
pray therewith, that the	goodness	of God supply upon	8, 634/ 5
the means of his	goodness	highly rewardable in heaven	8, 640/ 8
be thanked that his	goodness	hath made it well	8, 683/ 32
that God of his	goodness	offereth men occasion, and	8, 739/ 12
help of the great	goodness	of God, without which	8, 747/ 31
epistle touched the great	goodness	of God, that had	8, 754/ 33
gladness, peace, patience, long-suffering,	goodness	, gentleness, faith, meekness, temperance	8, 757/ 10
use of reason, the	goodness	of God first preventing	8, 768/ 15
motion is the same	goodness	of God preventing them	8, 768/ 20
God of his great	goodness	beguiled him, and made	8, 785/ 8
work prevented by the	goodness	of God, so doth	8, 799/ 12
their own part, the	goodness	of God would have	8, 799/ 21
congruence of his own	goodness	the imbecility and lack	8, 819/ 29
which thing the liberal	goodness	of God could not	8, 820/ 2
either at the more	goodness	and more instant prayer	8, 822/ 30
of God's mere liberal	goodness	, that list to give	8, 841/ 10
unto God's mere liberal	goodness	... of whose gift and	8, 841/ 25
herself bring forth no	goodness	except she remain in	8, 861/ 28
say, "Good daughter, the	goodness	of God shall ever	8, 888/ 1
to that kind of	goodness	that except such as	8, 911/ 34
folk, for faith and	goodness	, ye call "the church	8, 927/ 21
sect was by the	goodness	of God abated and	8, 954/ 34

the love of the	goodness	which in their wanton	8, 955/ 27
more fully perceive the	goodness	of Saint Bernard in	8, 989/ 15
misled: God of his	goodness	, not willing to suffer	8, 1009/ 5
all lands and all	goods	ought by God's law	8, 664/ 12
thereby in body nor	goods	nor good name yea	8, 944/ 13
greedy covetousness of worldly	goods	, though it be the	8, 946/ 33
martyrdom... both in their	goods	and lands and in	8, 953/ 35
both in body and	goods	by these false heretics	8, 979/ 21
arrayed of our Lord's	goods	, unto whom they give	8, 983/ 21
honor. And of these	goods	cometh the harlots' decking	8, 983/ 22
own secret hostess, the	goodwife	of the Bottle of	8, 896/ 31
had seen the other	goodwife	, her neighbor, begin to	8, 902/ 12
his "Yes" as a	goose	hath in her hiss	8, 679/ 22
now this worshipful wild	goose	so comely scoffeth and	8, 680/ 23
whom this worthy wild	goose	calleth "draff," do consent	8, 713/ 12
the buttery that the	goose	was over the moon	8, 993/ 23
shift were even a	goose	and a very goose	8, 1013/ 27
goose and a very	goose	. For if they will	8, 1013/ 28
water goeth over the	goose's	back; for else, if	8, 876/ 9
had not provided for	gorbellied	gluttons too, that they	8, 631/ 22
in and cast up	gorge	upon gorge, and with	8, 631/ 23
cast up gorge upon	gorge	, and with a full	8, 631/ 23
ready to cast his	gorge	to hear them rave	8, 743/ 12
ready to cast his	gorge	to hear them rave	8, 760/ 31
when he speaketh of "	gorgeous	array," of "harlots' decking	8, 983/ 35
serve Antichrist. They go	gorgeously	arrayed of our Lord's	8, 983/ 21
the scripture in the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew and	8, 583/ 9
laws but only the	Gospel	well and truly preached	8, 585/ 14
every man after the	Gospel	, by every man expounded	8, 585/ 26
forbiddeth it, as the	Gospel	doth, nor unto the	8, 586/ 27
lo, to make the	Gospel	truly taught, take away	8, 598/ 1
mayest see in the	Gospel	, how Christ warneth his	8, 609/ 34
ye and preach the	Gospel	to all creatures." And	8, 614/ 22
teach and preach the	Gospel	truly... and that every	8, 618/ 27
a sermon upon the	gospel	of the rich glutton	8, 626/ 3
glosses to corrupt the	Gospel	, and drive God out	8, 640/ 15
Evangelist wrote his holy	gospel	... and the Nicolaitans, which	8, 672/ 22
not have believed the	Gospel	but if the authority	8, 676/ 20
must we grant the	Gospel	were no Scripture; nor	8, 681/ 33
Theophylactus upon Saint John's	Gospel	, left out in the	8, 685/ 13
saith himself, in the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew, "The	8, 686/ 36
albeit that, as the	Gospel	saith, many offered much	8, 702/ 8
evangelists be the true	Gospel	of Christ, so know	8, 708/ 21
Christ speaketh in the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew did	8, 709/ 23
reported in the very	Gospel	. And the Church also	8, 711/ 25
falsify the very, true	gospel	of God. This, lo	8, 717/ 14
which were the true	gospel	and which not... and	8, 718/ 31
not have believed the	Gospel	save for this Catholic	8, 718/ 32
which is the very	gospel	and the true scripture	8, 718/ 35
saith, which is the	Gospel	, and which is the	8, 719/ 5

had been the very	gospel	, and therefore had not	8, 720/ 27
had not believed the	Gospel	, save for the Catholic	8, 720/ 28
known nor believed the	Gospel	but by the Catholic	8, 723/ 27
spied out any special	gospel	. For the Catholic Church	8, 726/ 1
is to wit, the	gospel	and scripture of God	8, 729/ 11
had not believed the	Gospel	except the authority of	8, 730/ 10
Christ speaketh in the	Gospel	both good corn and	8, 734/ 23
thereof, he believed the	Gospel	at the teaching thereof	8, 736/ 1
peradventure, read me the	Gospel	, and labor to prove	8, 737/ 4
the words of the	Gospel	. But, now, if I	8, 737/ 5
yet believed not the	Gospel	, what could ye then	8, 737/ 6
I believe not the	Gospel	"? Now, as for me	8, 737/ 8
would not believe the	Gospel	but if the authority	8, 737/ 9
bade me believe the	Gospel	... why should I not	8, 737/ 11
bind me by the	Gospel	to believe Manichaeus, since	8, 737/ 18
had not believed the	Gospel	itself but for the	8, 737/ 19
that they commended the	Gospel	, but thou dost not	8, 737/ 22
reason, then let the	Gospel	alone. For if you	8, 737/ 31
take you to the	Gospel	... then will I take	8, 737/ 32
commandment I believed the	Gospel	; and then, by the	8, 737/ 33
possibility find in the	Gospel	somewhat that could clearly	8, 737/ 35
I not believe the	Gospel	, since I believe the	8, 738/ 4
since I believe the	Gospel	for the Church... and	8, 738/ 4
should bring of the	Gospel	. And therefore if ye	8, 738/ 6
thing out of the	Gospel	to prove Manichaeus Christ's	8, 738/ 7
manifest thing in the	Gospel	... then could I neither	8, 738/ 10
should not believe the	Gospel	; for, believing the Gospel	8, 738/ 16
Gospel; for, believing the	Gospel	, I cannot find how	8, 738/ 16
would not believe the	Gospel	itself saving for the	8, 738/ 21
Hood to be the	gospel	of Christ. Now, Tyndale	8, 750/ 28
evangelists be the true	gospel	of Christ, because our	8, 751/ 3
see well in the	Gospel	that others which would	8, 759/ 14
Also, in the selfsame	gospel	of the Samaritans, the	8, 760/ 3
an opinion, whereas the	Gospel	by plain words saith	8, 760/ 6
these words of the	Gospel	reprove the one part	8, 760/ 12
findeth he in that	Gospel	, or any other, that	8, 760/ 19
Augustine in believing the	Gospel	for the Church... and	8, 763/ 18
lesson and a goodly	gospel	of this evangelical doctor	8, 797/ 32
would not believe the	Gospel	... but if the authority	8, 800/ 19
which is the true	gospel	by the means and	8, 801/ 4
would not believe the	Gospel	but if the authority	8, 804/ 12
would not believe the	Gospel	but for the authority	8, 827/ 6
clearly contained in the	Gospel	, his church can never	8, 828/ 27
Christ saith in the	Gospel	: that, do we never	8, 841/ 22
himself saith in the	Gospel	of Saint Luke, "Happy	8, 842/ 13
Christ saith in the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew, "If	8, 849/ 29
And again in the	Gospel	of Saint Luke, "Make	8, 849/ 32
the doctrine of the	Gospel	... these be good and	8, 873/ 26
the first, where the	Gospel	is truly preached, it	8, 873/ 28
the doctrine of the	Gospel	, " these be good and	8, 878/ 19

the hearers, and good	Gospel	works wrought among people	8, 879/ 7
they be very true	Gospel	works, they be, he	8, 880/ 10
Imperfect Work upon the	Gospel	of Saint Matthew," which	8, 933/ 4
selfsame words of the	Gospel	, "They that be in	8, 933/ 20
those words of the	Gospel	, "If thy brother offend	8, 945/ 21
this place of the	Gospel	with such a distinction	8, 947/ 20
Evangelist, out of whose	gospel	Barnes hath taken the	8, 980/ 32
of Christ in the	Gospel	of Saint John. But	8, 981/ 24
our Savior in the	Gospel	of John, that all	8, 998/ 8
plainly to deny the	Gospel	, and blasphemously to impute	8, 1024/ 6
that place of the	Gospel	, which I have before	8, 1026/ 17
the Church that the	gospels	of the four evangelists	8, 708/ 21
such as were feigned	gospels	and fables... which the	8, 710/ 36
evangelists for the very	gospels	of Christ... was altogether	8, 750/ 10
the Church that the	Gospels	were Holy Scripture, so	8, 750/ 16
being by some shrewd	gossips	of hers brought in	8, 883/ 33
belly, and how he	got	down through the small	8, 634/ 33
coat I would he	got	him, and wear out	8, 714/ 25
he came at me,	got	him to St. Catherine's	8, 813/ 30
against... that they have	gotten	them in and shut	8, 607/ 26
the faith acquise and	gotten	by giving credence to	8, 747/ 24
that a man hath	gotten	and conceived in his	8, 749/ 33
the belief attained and	gotten	by the means of	8, 794/ 33
faith as they had	gotten	by the means of	8, 795/ 15
necessary truth) attained and	gotten	by an outward means	8, 818/ 3
the historical faith once	gotten	... God should not let	8, 819/ 13
to the historical faith	gotten	by man, with all	8, 819/ 26
the belief, attained and	gotten	by man... by outward	8, 820/ 7
besides the historical faith	gotten	by the preaching, any	8, 820/ 27
belief... the historical faith	gotten	by that outward means	8, 820/ 30
but when they were	gotten	in credence and taken	8, 877/ 3
when they be once	gotten	in company, then lead	8, 877/ 21
not, "Then hast thou	gotten	again thy good." Now	8, 944/ 29
they had corrupted and	gotten	into their sect great	8, 954/ 26
mighty that they had	gotten	into their sects the	8, 1027/ 5
shortly, and they have	gotten	themselves out of the	8, 1032/ 8
sheriff, nor alderman to	govern	or rule the commoners	8, 580/ 5
his people, but to	govern	and lead his whole	8, 611/ 10
saith Tyndale. "For they	govern	not well, nor do	8, 630/ 5
shepherd to feed and	govern	his whole flock after	8, 1010/ 20
then feed them and	govern	them, and lead them	8, 1012/ 7
and be for the	governance	of Christ's church now	8, 616/ 13
that have the spiritual	governance	of the church ought	8, 1002/ 28
healing, help and relief,	governances	, the diverse kinds of	8, 1022/ 1
church of Christ is	governed	by the Spirit of	8, 769/ 9
those other churches are	governed	by the devil in	8, 769/ 10
The churches that are	governed	in falsehood by the	8, 769/ 12
the church that is	governed	in truth by the	8, 769/ 14
be their chief spiritual	governor	under God, and Christ's	8, 576/ 31
be head and chief	governor	or chief spiritual shepherd	8, 577/ 8

their own chief spiritual	governor	over itself, without any	8, 577/ 10
any prince, estate, or	governor	to be brought in	8, 590/ 32
at riot, be the	governor	as good as God	8, 592/ 16
ought to be chief	governor	over the Christian flock	8, 594/ 9
be used whereby the	governors	might often causeless and	8, 590/ 27
toward their rulers and	governors	, whom they be, for	8, 590/ 35
by God's law, by	governors	of his assignment, by	8, 613/ 19
had appointed for their	governors	; whereof God by great	8, 793/ 19
walking in a merchant's	gown	with a red Milanese	8, 876/ 31
wear crowns and long	gowns	, and that bishops wear	8, 831/ 22
as for crowns, and	gowns	, and rochets, and vicious	8, 831/ 27
without help of God's	grace	, nor no good work	8, 580/ 26
hope for any favor,	grace	, or pardon at his	8, 581/ 29
of correction, yet his	grace	and good will he	8, 608/ 34
that they neither had	grace	, learning, nor wit to	8, 624/ 36
and contempt of the	grace	that God giveth in	8, 633/ 14
doth God give the	grace	to some man to	8, 636/ 7
determined to give the	grace	to find it. And	8, 636/ 13
is to say, the	grace	invisible that God giveth	8, 638/ 36
wherewith the King's noble	Grace	in such wise handled	8, 657/ 16
pray God give them	grace	to do) repent their	8, 672/ 15
yet doth the King's	Grace	against Luther, besides all	8, 676/ 12
it followeth, saith His	Grace	, that those things which	8, 677/ 1
in that reason His	Grace	gave Luther and Tyndale	8, 677/ 6
and "church," with "charity," "	grace	," and all... turning them	8, 684/ 18
touching any life of	grace	or glory, clearly destitute	8, 688/ 6
he plainly speaketh of	grace	given unto Timothy by	8, 688/ 32
God hath given the	grace	to know the very	8, 694/ 4
cometh and worketh with	grace	, must be his guide	8, 700/ 17
hath so given that	grace	unto this church only	8, 707/ 21
to God, without whose	grace	working with him, he	8, 708/ 25
for lack of whose	grace	, which grace he lacketh	8, 708/ 27
of whose grace, which	grace	he lacketh not but	8, 708/ 27
give him once the	grace	to believe both; and	8, 708/ 30
shall he have the	grace	therewith to perceive that	8, 708/ 31
minister in bringing that	grace	unto him... and cause	8, 708/ 36
sovereign the King's noble	Grace	, not without great and	8, 710/ 24
means his help and	grace	maketh the well-willing person	8, 739/ 16
help of his supernal	grace	to prevent us with	8, 744/ 13
inclining and cleaving unto	grace	, there can none evil	8, 748/ 26
it, with help of	grace	willingly return thereto. Now	8, 748/ 30
and shed out his	grace	so marvelous and so	8, 753/ 11
declaring the excellence of	grace	that God hath poured	8, 755/ 12
Law: far above the	grace	which he gave yet	8, 755/ 13
good men received their	grace	by the faith and	8, 755/ 22
aid and help of	grace	by Christ's own coming	8, 755/ 26
to give out his	grace	unto us that we	8, 755/ 36
now by the plenteous	grace	of God so well	8, 756/ 9
very good tokens of	grace	, the Spirit of God	8, 757/ 24
away... and yet by	grace	and good will come	8, 764/ 17

thereby grow to farther	grace	, and after be neither	8, 766/ 10
them by baptism that	grace	too is rewardable with	8, 768/ 18
good help of God's	grace	, there springeth after, in	8, 768/ 23
Luther answered the King's	Grace	: that the Turk would	8, 769/ 31
none effectual instruments of	grace	, nor the Sacrament of	8, 775/ 12
willing, with his supernatural	grace	, toward the inclination of	8, 778/ 16
both first prevented by	grace	and have it walk	8, 781/ 24
without any prevention of	grace	, forasmuch as in him	8, 782/ 2
of the work of	grace	: yet in man, to	8, 782/ 4
the cord of his	grace	to take hold upon	8, 782/ 16
him, by prevention of	grace	, at the years of	8, 782/ 21
him in state of	grace	, which is all the	8, 782/ 24
in such state of	grace	that if he then	8, 782/ 27
infusion of faith and	grace	, any theft or adultery	8, 782/ 30
preventeth the man by	grace	, and worketh with his	8, 783/ 8
and offered him his	grace	, if he would have	8, 783/ 9
so to look for	grace	that, for the lack	8, 787/ 11
ever be, by God's	grace	, in Christendom, that never	8, 794/ 1
as have been by	grace	hitherto kept and preserved	8, 797/ 36
full infusion of that	grace	in faith, hope, and	8, 799/ 22
infounded into them his	grace	, the habit of faith	8, 822/ 10
the baptism not like	grace	to every child. But	8, 822/ 28
give some one greater	grace	than to some other	8, 822/ 32
all one kind of	grace	, and one kind of	8, 822/ 33
of the state of	grace	... or else must Tyndale	8, 823/ 19
him, of his mere	grace	without any manner merit	8, 825/ 24
their merit and his	grace	attain. But yet such	8, 825/ 26
by pardon and by	grace	, was she made fair	8, 837/ 30
and that by his	grace	, and his pardon... and	8, 837/ 31
pardons, nor by your	grace	. For this church standeth	8, 837/ 32
by God, and his	grace	, and his pardon, and	8, 839/ 18
can merit the first	grace	. For toward heaven man	8, 841/ 4
he be prevented by	grace	. For as Christ saith	8, 841/ 6
of whose gift and	grace	we have taken all	8, 841/ 25
the giving of them,	grace	is infounded into the	8, 843/ 29
thus: "Despise not the	grace	which is in thee	8, 843/ 33
and stir up the	grace	that is in thee	8, 844/ 1
at all without the	grace	of God nor do	8, 849/ 4
with help of God's	grace	: then meaneth he falsely	8, 849/ 11
will with help of	grace	go about to add	8, 849/ 22
the infusion of his	grace	in faith, hope, and	8, 852/ 10
live here with his	grace	that he might after	8, 852/ 16
of God infounding the	grace	of faith, hope, and	8, 853/ 11
lack nothing in any	grace	, abiding or looking for	8, 854/ 3
either persevere in the	grace	of their baptism undefiled	8, 855/ 8
be finally restored unto	grace	again by the blessed	8, 855/ 10
and with his own	grace	and assistance, which he	8, 856/ 8
chooseth by prevention of	grace	every man that he	8, 866/ 36
merit, which can without	grace	nothing merit. But after	8, 866/ 37
free will work, with	grace	and help, to merit	8, 866/ 38

it loseth all the	grace	and will appear so	8, 876/ 11
lively liquor of his	grace	into the dying heart	8, 885/ 14
afterward, by pardon and	grace	, made fair." Upon these	8, 906/ 15
their sin by the	grace	and pardon of God	8, 906/ 23
and made fair by	grace	and pardon of God	8, 906/ 25
and reprov'd another. That	grace	, our Lord be thanked	8, 923/ 26
and also much more	grace	than you, as appeareth	8, 928/ 18
adversity fall after, by	grace	increased, into the love	8, 955/ 26
frowardly or negligently from	grace	, and so stand long	8, 957/ 20
turn again willingly by	grace	unto grace... and so	8, 957/ 22
willingly by grace unto	grace	... and so pass at	8, 957/ 22
at the last through	grace	into glory. But he	8, 957/ 23
would not receive the	grace	of God or because	8, 967/ 33
in the state of	grace	and shall be laid	8, 970/ 7
in the state of	grace	, shall after this life	8, 975/ 25
Christian folk, while the	grace	of Baptism was denied	8, 989/ 37
in the state of	grace	, a church of those	8, 1001/ 3
sin is expelling of	grace	, so was in them	8, 1007/ 20
lacking the light of	grace	, shall find the gate	8, 1016/ 32
doctrine and holiness of	grace	is had, no other	8, 1028/ 34
and their fathers so	graceless	and so foolish that	8, 624/ 35
that the sacraments be	graceless	and but bare signs	8, 656/ 19
nephews that make themselves	gracious	, godly, and wise, that	8, 624/ 34
forbidden by the King's	gracious	proclamation to be brought	8, 813/ 15
that by the good,	gracious	motion of such a	8, 884/ 16
to have some good,	gracious	, spiritual man, some true	8, 885/ 1
here in this world	gracious	, that they may in	8, 957/ 18
not at every time	gracious	in this world, neither	8, 957/ 19
earth, and haply neither	gracious	nor glorious... and he	8, 957/ 24
hope, and well-working charity...	graciously	written in them. And	8, 753/ 17
of all that taught	grammar	in England, not one	8, 774/ 31
of all that taught	grammar	in England, not one	8, 805/ 31
now the true, old	grammar	again, even so do	8, 806/ 9
order in teaching of	grammar	and learning of the	8, 806/ 32
that his example of	grammar	and the Latin tongue	8, 806/ 36
prayer. And therefore, since	grammar	in the Latin tongue	8, 807/ 16
therefore his similitude of	grammar	likened unto faith... is	8, 807/ 21
God to cause his	grandfather	to beget his father	8, 799/ 5
himself and these be	grandfathers	! And therefore, as they	8, 624/ 20
we cry unto you, "	Grandfathers	! Grandfathers which are much	8, 624/ 21
cry unto you, "Grandfathers!	Grandfathers	which are much more	8, 624/ 21
that these men call	grandfathers	, and great-grandfathers too... or	8, 624/ 32
the writing of their	grandfathers	meant. Also, that these	8, 624/ 37
But then if he	grant	once that deadly sinful	8, 588/ 25
I am content to	grant	him that he hath	8, 598/ 20
stop his mouth with,	grant	him for this once	8, 618/ 20
did... then must we	grant	the Gospel were no	8, 681/ 33
at the last they	grant	against themselves that Christ	8, 692/ 10
see well, Tyndale must	grant	at the last; which	8, 717/ 15
man that wit hath,	grant	and agree it for	8, 717/ 17

now. Being fain to	grant	all that he hath	8, 746/ 3
And finally, if we	grant	him that all was	8, 762/ 24
Abraham. For I will	grant	him this, and a	8, 783/ 19
will with good will	grant	him that it is	8, 800/ 25
well that if he	grant	it to be true	8, 801/ 35
he must needs then	grant	also that the same	8, 801/ 36
and seem not to	grant	it, showing us that	8, 802/ 4
shortly strain Tyndale to	grant	a farther thing, or	8, 824/ 5
side, if they should	grant	the doctrine of the	8, 828/ 31
purpose, that I will	grant	it Friar Barnes freely	8, 950/ 4
too. For I will	grant	him also the thing	8, 950/ 5
Friar Barnes must needs	grant	that all our matter	8, 973/ 4
that Friar Barnes will	grant	that he speaketh of	8, 973/ 8
yet must you needs	grant	that he speaketh of	8, 984/ 1
another. This conclusion they	grant	also, not only for	8, 999/ 3
that they must else	grant	that there were no	8, 999/ 5
for all that, to	grant	that they could not	8, 1006/ 27
thereby be driven to	grant	that the very church	8, 1006/ 33
to this they will	grant	that Christ was head	8, 1010/ 22
Christ's. And he hath	granted	unlawful whoredom unto as	8, 584/ 17
the pope hath himself "	granted	unlawful whoredom to as	8, 586/ 31
yet... as though I	granted	that the pope had	8, 592/ 32
had they their boon	granted	them, and their bane	8, 793/ 9
for very shame have	granted	but, now, since, as	8, 872/ 22
safe-conduct, because it was	granted	but for six weeks	8, 885/ 27
own clear agreement evermore	granted	before." But now, for	8, 1030/ 8
as it should be	granted	to be a thing	8, 1032/ 31
at all yet he	granteth	that the certainty by	8, 676/ 26
so that M. More	granteth	himself: that though faith	8, 783/ 26
faith unto the Scripture...	granting	that himself and every	8, 745/ 24
all. For by Tyndale's	granting	that God infoundeth sufficient	8, 821/ 9
say I, therefore, that,	granting	him to say well	8, 827/ 34
again, that Barnes, here	granting	that the very church	8, 846/ 33
bring over their books	grasp	about a halfpenny, and	8, 628/ 13
councils' and popes' writing,	Gratian	, a good, virtuous, and	8, 593/ 13
called the decrees of	Gratian	, as another like book	8, 593/ 15
place out of which	Gratian	or Ivo gathered it	8, 593/ 19
which are there, by	Gratian	, incorporated in the decrees	8, 918/ 1
bitter prayers at her	grave	went about, while he	8, 815/ 36
thou were at her	grave	thyself?" "Yes, marry, master	8, 816/ 12
look into his wife's	grave	to see whether she	8, 816/ 16
till he doff his	gray	garments and clothe himself	8, 583/ 35
beneath, and how much	grease	he left there behind	8, 634/ 34
and for the belly	grease	that he left behind	8, 634/ 35
brought out any gut	grease	with him. For such	8, 634/ 36
Unction he calleth but "	greasing	" the sick man. The	8, 704/ 29
men call grandfathers, and	great-grandfathers	too... or else these	8, 624/ 32
in things of far	greater	weight. "For, M. Tyndale	8, 620/ 30
a new church, a	greater	and a better... and	8, 621/ 24
hear him... and a	greater	than Moses, the Father	8, 643/ 24

to a great deal	greater	. For the writing of	8, 677/ 22
err, their authority is	greater	than the Scripture, and	8, 685/ 34
of the Church "is	greater	than the Scripture"... and	8, 689/ 20
meritorious as God is	greater	than they; yea, and	8, 691/ 31
in his time any	greater	persecution by heretics in	8, 731/ 28
heretics be now the	greater	multitude, and the Catholics	8, 772/ 7
hope, and charity... the	greater	of these is charity	8, 780/ 19
he give some one	greater	grace than to some	8, 822/ 32
of glory... and far	greater	, too, than others shall	8, 825/ 25
or Gentiles... yea, and	greater	continence is found among	8, 874/ 32
yet peradventure less; for	greater	it could not be	8, 920/ 15
or Gentiles... yea, and	greater	continence is found among	8, 929/ 6
down. There is no	greater	richesse, no greater treasures	8, 976/ 7
no greater riches, no	greater	treasures, no greater honors	8, 976/ 8
no greater treasures, no	greater	honors, nor no greater	8, 976/ 8
greater honors, nor no	greater	substance of this world	8, 976/ 9
seem like, dissembling the	greatest	things and of most	8, 697/ 25
to be in the	greatest	point that any man	8, 712/ 35
I cannot now so	greatly	see who is compelled	8, 635/ 15
sore decayed and charity	greatly	cooled, rear up a	8, 651/ 20
Howbeit, I see not	greatly	why Luther should be	8, 658/ 2
Cyprian by Scripture proveth,	greatly	displeased with them... and	8, 671/ 22
great honesty that I	greatly	long to content them	8, 832/ 17
church that we will	greatly	speak of. More But	8, 834/ 2
will not, he saith, "	greatly	" vouchsafe to speak of	8, 834/ 24
church that he will	greatly	vouchsafe to speak of	8, 835/ 19
him we shall not	greatly	need to seek one	8, 896/ 28
many they be) are	greatly	pleasant to God; and	8, 932/ 21
be after Christendom so	greatly	increased the congregation of	8, 941/ 5
is... they care not	greatly	for the making of	8, 984/ 31
purpose, that I should	greatly	need. And therefore, for	8, 1007/ 26
deserve heaven, but the	greatness	of that reward cometh	8, 841/ 9
we well enough how	greedily	the peddling knaves that	8, 628/ 12
heretics which nothing so	greedily	go about as to	8, 994/ 23
sue another upon any	greedy	covetousness of worldly goods	8, 946/ 33
were translated after the	Greek	, which in other places	8, 758/ 27
it open that this	Greek	word ecclesia is taken	8, 833/ 35
they be Jew or	Greek	, king or subject, carter	8, 838/ 9
translated out of the	Greek	, but made by some	8, 933/ 8
comely in gay Kendal	green	; set saints at naught	8, 583/ 36
there hangeth out a	green	sign! And will you	8, 838/ 1
a sign of a	green	garland perceive that there	8, 878/ 24
the ale by the	green	garland or an ale	8, 878/ 32
there together on a	green	. And well ye wot	8, 941/ 8
church together upon a	green	. But I ask Friar	8, 951/ 2
solemn salutations and ghostly	greetings	of the congregation in	8, 884/ 14
old holy pope Saint	Gregory	and divers other holy	8, 586/ 2
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Cyprian	8, 589/ 26
my part holy Saint	Gregory	, holy Saint Augustine, holy	8, 716/ 30
Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	Gregory	Nazianzen, Saint Irenaeus, Saint	8, 727/ 20

Ambrose, Saint Augustine, Saint	Gregory	the Pope, Saint Bede	8, 727/ 22
Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Ambrose, with many	8, 805/ 17
time in which Saint	Gregory	was pope; for that	8, 925/ 6
years ago. And Saint	Gregory	was a good man	8, 925/ 7
doctrine? There would Saint	Gregory	have used those words	8, 926/ 17
to this would Saint	Gregory	soon have answered and	8, 927/ 19
the very church." Saint	Gregory	would have lacked none	8, 928/ 12
that general council... Saint	Gregory	could have told him	8, 930/ 29
never one. And Saint	Gregory	would peradventure have marveled	8, 931/ 11
have said unto Saint	Gregory	all those words with	8, 932/ 4
every man's heart!) Saint	Gregory	would soon find him	8, 932/ 11
of one sort... Saint	Gregory	would agree them for	8, 932/ 14
But yet would Saint	Gregory	tell him that if	8, 932/ 16
But then would Saint	Gregory	have said farther to	8, 932/ 29
of Saint Chrysostom Saint	Gregory	would, I trow, have	8, 933/ 1
And therefore would Saint	Gregory	have told Friar Barnes	8, 934/ 12
Chrysostom's then would Saint	Gregory	have told him that	8, 934/ 18
and therefore would Saint	Gregory	tell Friar Barnes that	8, 934/ 35
to the Scripture, Saint	Gregory	would tell Friar Barnes	8, 935/ 5
be known. And Saint	Gregory	could, I wot well	8, 935/ 13
of Christ. Also Saint	Gregory	would have told Friar	8, 935/ 19
church: thereupon would Saint	Gregory	yet again conclude that	8, 935/ 35
his... then would Saint	Gregory	bid him go scrape	8, 936/ 3
it plain (would Saint	Gregory	say), by the same	8, 936/ 7
Christ: then would Saint	Gregory	have said at last	8, 936/ 13
to, therefore," would Saint	Gregory	say to some officer	8, 936/ 21
all, then would Saint	Gregory	have said, "What? Here	8, 936/ 27
them say unto Saint	Gregory	, and to that whole	8, 937/ 14
and supposed in Saint	Gregory's	days, the heresies that	8, 939/ 37
one year of Saint	Gregory's	papacy... but also if	8, 940/ 26
had twenty brace of	greyhounds	after her, and were	8, 801/ 33
is all this man's	grief	. And that these words	8, 919/ 31
But all the great	grief	of this matter is	8, 920/ 8
and a right great	grief	and heaviness, to see	8, 979/ 18
he cannot but be	grieved	with his Christian brothers	8, 944/ 18
all the members be	grieved	therewith." And therefore in	8, 944/ 20
But the thing that	grieveth	Tyndale is this: that	8, 594/ 20
to the people, more	grievous	and more sore, to	8, 638/ 24
pope sin never so	grievously	, and draw with him	8, 587/ 29
pope sin never so	grievously	, and draw with him	8, 590/ 10
had haunted and most	grievously	had infected many a	8, 990/ 17
in God's church have	grievously	sinned, both in the	8, 1018/ 37
not," but waketh and	groaneth	for them. But as	8, 629/ 2
the forgiveness of that	gross	and fleshly imagined purgatory	8, 692/ 12
without any foundation or	ground	. But this thing, to	8, 585/ 37
he hath no good	ground	to say that the	8, 589/ 16
hath here won little	ground	to build his purpose	8, 613/ 26
and the "foot" or "	ground	" that is to say	8, 617/ 18
the "pillar and sure	ground	of truth." "Nay," saith	8, 645/ 32
pulled here down to	ground	the "church unknown" of	8, 665/ 19

the "pillar and sure	ground	of truth." And that	8, 668/ 23
and walk on the	ground	among other poor fowls	8, 724/ 10
up quick with the	ground	opening under them... not	8, 793/ 13
her the pillar and	ground	of truth: not that	8, 846/ 26
saith, the pillar and	ground	(or foot of the	8, 846/ 35
and this word "the	ground	" (or "the foot of	8, 846/ 37
rest upon, and the	ground	or foot of the	8, 847/ 9
Barnes mistranslateth here "the	ground	") is the thing whereupon	8, 847/ 10
and the foot or	ground	of truth upon whose	8, 847/ 12
the pillar nor the	ground	of truth for any	8, 847/ 28
calleth "the pillar and	ground	of truth" must be	8, 847/ 30
the pillar and sure	ground	of truth, that every	8, 856/ 13
pillar, and the same	ground	of truth, that it	8, 856/ 20
of one self good	ground	, of Holy Scripture, both	8, 892/ 27
out of the selfsame	ground	of Scripture, by their	8, 892/ 29
all your councils! What	ground	, or color of ground	8, 919/ 9
ground, or color of	ground	, hath he to reign	8, 919/ 9
thereof, be a good	ground	of proof against all	8, 939/ 29
keep the sure, fast	ground	of the faith... he	8, 977/ 9
his talent in the	ground	? Meaneth he not of	8, 1016/ 36
very, true church is	grounded	yea, and founded of	8, 875/ 15
very, true church is	grounded	yea, and founded of	8, 929/ 27
upon Friar Barnes' reason	grounded	upon the difference between	8, 939/ 20
custom, and that custom	grounded	upon the scripture of	8, 1032/ 37
there can no good	grow	, but many times, rather	8, 592/ 20
Luther let his crown	grow	, and lieth with a	8, 600/ 4
the true, must needs	grow	much more peril and	8, 677/ 35
the lecher would once	grow	to the same fault	8, 766/ 3
and yet might thereby	grow	to farther grace, and	8, 766/ 10
persecution where heretics may	grow	; nor, soon after, the	8, 832/ 12
for her mother, to	grow	first in trust with	8, 903/ 18
with letting his crown	grow	so. For his hair	8, 921/ 9
persuasion and sure belief	groweth	by the secret revelation	8, 1006/ 17
of a whole tree	growing	together, all the pieces	8, 952/ 11
and so much harm	growing	to good men and	8, 955/ 14
her hair was well	grown	again, ye must understand	8, 600/ 6
of his unshaven crown	grown	out at great length	8, 600/ 34
the whole Catholic Church	grown	(as it ever doth	8, 714/ 35
the Catholic Church secretly	grown	to consent by the	8, 715/ 12
For they be now	grown	not only to a	8, 772/ 2
wise have come and	grown	to the realm. And	8, 776/ 7
concord, rest, and quiet	grown	among Christian people, and	8, 955/ 1
and unrestfulness that had	grown	by such heretics as	8, 955/ 4
a great many. Which	grown	once in great number	8, 979/ 27
of God, there was	grown	so great confusion that	8, 1009/ 2
he feeleth no contrary	grudge	at that time... yet	8, 926/ 2
or inquiet minds upon	grudging	. Nor I cannot now	8, 635/ 14
token, but an unsure	guess	and conjecture, for there	8, 878/ 29
the cradle. Peradventure Tyndale,	guessing	now whereabouts I go	8, 822/ 23
salt (for all his	guests	that he bade to	8, 600/ 29

men did then unto	guests	to make them cheer	8, 699/ 18
grace, must be his	guide	therein. But now these	8, 700/ 17
mind with me my	guide	and mine acquaintance! Thou	8, 762/ 2
himself also) perpetually, to	guide	his church from such	8, 771/ 22
them hypocrites, dissemblers, blind	guides	, and painted sepulchres. And	8, 648/ 12
the Spirit of God	guideth	them therein and leadeth	8, 941/ 23
thy lips speak no	guile	." And Zechariah the prophet	8, 840/ 18
people, from all the	guilt	and damnation due for	8, 754/ 35
abide together... yet the	guise	of Christ's church hath	8, 1032/ 4
the Church the perpetual	guise	and custom, and that	8, 1032/ 36
every priest paying a	gulden	unto the archdeacon shall	8, 584/ 18
up good stones... not	gunstones	, but as hard as	8, 900/ 20
he brought out any	gut	grease with him. For	8, 634/ 36
down through the small	guts	, and in the creeping	8, 634/ 33
each of them an	H	in the forehead, with	8, 627/ 8
these words "quae talia	habebat	ut dimitterentur" declareth plainly	8, 970/ 21
them his grace, the	habit	of faith, hope, and	8, 822/ 10
in the baptism the	habit	of that faith that	8, 823/ 2
it is whereof the	habit	God infoundeth into every	8, 823/ 5
peradventure say that the	habit	of faith is no	8, 823/ 8
thysself under a religious	habit	." And I dare boldly	8, 926/ 26
abide still in their	habit	and in their cloister	8, 988/ 34
and cast off their	habit	, for fear of worldly	8, 988/ 36
that cast off their	habits	and run out at	8, 988/ 32
preventing them with the	habitual	faith infounded in the	8, 768/ 21
calf. Also, if the	habitual	faith be no faith	8, 823/ 18
God. Besides this, if	habitual	faith be no faith	8, 823/ 23
truth is that the	habitual	belief is, in the	8, 823/ 29
the faith, as the	habitual	reason is in the	8, 823/ 32
the truth that the	habitual	faith is very faith	8, 824/ 1
Church teacheth that the	habitual	faith is in the	8, 824/ 8
thou as though thou	hadst	not received it?" These	8, 841/ 30
thus: "Ubi es tu,	haeretice	Pelagiane vel Caelestiane?" ("Where	8, 964/ 2
But not till her	hair	was well grown again	8, 600/ 6
for lack of her	hair	, as shameless as Luther	8, 600/ 7
shaven, but have his	hair	of his unshaven crown	8, 600/ 34
ashes and shirts of	hair	." And also where he	8, 747/ 15
grow so. For his	hair	keepeth his head too	8, 921/ 10
the breadth of one	hair	. To this answer will	8, 1011/ 37
longer time, by almost	half	, than ever had any	8, 680/ 20
hundred years than almost	half	eight hundred again make	8, 680/ 22
labor for him of	half	a mile's walking ere	8, 686/ 8
were in less than	half	an hour before. For	8, 745/ 35
to wit, the one	half	of altogether is such	8, 746/ 23
would once prove us	half	. But, first, I deny	8, 781/ 6
seen the priest this	half	year... and the last	8, 814/ 22
whether six weeks were	half	a year. And when	8, 814/ 27
saw him not this	half	year, to my remembrance	8, 815/ 13
met not together this	half	year... and by my	8, 815/ 20
another thing. Was yesterday	half	a year ago? And	8, 815/ 23

thus, for the one	half	of his division that	8, 820/ 4
I am sure, never	half	so black as is	8, 863/ 15
a leaf and a	half	in railing upon the	8, 876/ 2
some folk taken for	half	a bawd there, and	8, 903/ 7
home is more than	half	spent, and shall be	8, 937/ 18
there should have lacked	half	the proof. For he	8, 948/ 20
me on the back	half	." For because the truth	8, 977/ 5
a string by the	half	keep them plumb, right	8, 1021/ 32
books grasp about a	halfpenny	, and had almost as	8, 628/ 13
suffer us spend a	halfpenny	, either out or at	8, 701/ 29
all such folk so	hallowed	and dedicated unto God	8, 975/ 18
Service... which kind of	hallowed	things Friar Barnes in	8, 988/ 19
was everywhere) to be	hallowed	; which loaves of bread	8, 990/ 36
mock and scorn all	hallowing	of copes, vestments, and	8, 988/ 17
churches, despite of all	hallows	, and in religious lechery	8, 639/ 10
pain, too, for I	halt	, ye wot well... he	8, 898/ 5
for all that I	halt	, make her perceive the	8, 898/ 6
as downright as Tyndale	halteth	therein. Friar Barnes lasheth	8, 831/ 15
she be better amended,	halteth	both in body and	8, 896/ 32
Father Barnes," would his	halting	hostess say, "ye seem	8, 901/ 6
Is not there a	hammerhead	more meet to make	8, 639/ 26
plumb, right under the	hance	... tied strait up for	8, 1021/ 33
any good at God's	hand	for the works of	8, 581/ 18
pardon at his merciful	hand	. If Tyndale list to	8, 581/ 29
wholly in his confessor's	hand	and humbly receive and	8, 581/ 32
for them by God's	hand	, they have assayed to	8, 608/ 19
the might of man's	hand	, in raising of sedition	8, 608/ 20
me downright still in	hand	it is so: let	8, 618/ 19
scriptures into his own	hand	... and thereof, without any	8, 619/ 24
a man layeth his	hand	upon a boy's head	8, 688/ 35
Jerusalem, even at her	hand	, poor, needy men enough	8, 702/ 1
wagging" of the bishop's	hand	... and Saint Paul's hand	8, 704/ 26
hand... and Saint Paul's	hand	laid upon Timothy but	8, 704/ 27
but like a man's	hand	laid on a boy's	8, 704/ 27
that we have in	hand	: that is to wit	8, 720/ 3
it without his holy	hand	inwardly set on us	8, 746/ 29
burning in his own	hand	to let the people	8, 766/ 1
pointing forth with his	hand	the way that his	8, 772/ 25
more times than his	hand	hath fingers that in	8, 777/ 3
here beareth me in	hand	, making "faith alone" to	8, 779/ 7
if the devil's own	hand	had fumbled about his	8, 786/ 3
can in a man's	hand	, which though it may	8, 786/ 22
may with the man's	hand	work upon the tree	8, 786/ 23
heart with God's own	hand	. Men say that he	8, 812/ 29
heart with the very	hand	of God that friars	8, 816/ 29
findeth written by God's	hand	in his own heart	8, 816/ 34
his heart by the	hand	of God... but, if	8, 817/ 1
written with God's own	hand	in his own holy	8, 817/ 5
hearts by God's own	hand	: I demand and ask	8, 817/ 14
Tyndale saith, by the	hand	of God whose Spirit	8, 817/ 28

heart by God's own	hand	... and that he believeth	8, 826/ 36
glory on my right	hand	, one equal God with	8, 881/ 28
that came first to	hand	, might be sore deceived	8, 888/ 26
of doctrine at her	hand	, because we wot well	8, 894/ 19
of doctrine at the	hand	of any of those	8, 894/ 22
falsely bear her in	hand	that the Epistle of	8, 895/ 31
that we be in	hand	with which if I	8, 912/ 33
Barnes beareth us in	hand	he said: that Christendom	8, 931/ 12
boldly bear us in	hand	whatsoever they will in	8, 940/ 11
that we be in	hand	with here: "If thy	8, 945/ 11
shall take away my	hand	, and then thou shalt	8, 977/ 5
he lifted up his	hand	, and in the name	8, 990/ 37
his fan in his	hand	, and shall make clean	8, 1019/ 32
should have been made	handfast	and ensured together... was	8, 816/ 3
how courteously I shall	handle	him. Let him lay	8, 716/ 18
full sore ashamed to	handle	this matter, of Christ's	8, 952/ 21
Grace in such wise	handled	Luther that in answering	8, 657/ 16
they were not well	handled	with him, but were	8, 671/ 20
even as they have	handled	the holy Scripture of	8, 685/ 6
Hath he not wisely	handled	this objection of the	8, 771/ 11
he shall find them	handled	in such wise that	8, 863/ 1
Doom be more easily	handled	than they." And thus	8, 882/ 34
and yet so subtly	handled	that it is hard	8, 892/ 30
hath in such wise	handled	that, while he liveth	8, 905/ 34
yet, when he hath	handled	himself so falsely, and	8, 918/ 22
twain, and so foolishly	handled	their glosses? No sultan	8, 919/ 12
Friar Barnes hath not	handled	it very well. Let	8, 949/ 2
in so vile manner	handled	at his Passion as	8, 986/ 4
all the hooks and	handles	that he can... let	8, 740/ 14
chapter how falsely he	handleth	, and how far from	8, 576/ 17
as the King's Highness	handleth	them, fully do conclude	8, 678/ 16
how foolishly, both, he	handleth	himself therein. Lo, good	8, 833/ 21
Barnes, when he so	handleth	the matter that he	8, 871/ 27
somewhat see how he	handleth	Saint Bernard, and therewith	8, 983/ 16
he hath in the	handling	of that one matter	8, 657/ 11
Scripture, by their false	handling	, bring us and offer	8, 892/ 29
and much other cruel	handling	... all which the good	8, 954/ 29
may make his false	handling	of Saint Augustine, and	8, 959/ 35
unto you his like	handling	, and his like intent	8, 959/ 37
his like intent, in	handling	of Saint Paul: I	8, 959/ 37
the authority in their	hands	... and thereby had misled	8, 622/ 26
devil had, his own	hands	, marked each of them	8, 627/ 7
he had into their	hands	, altogether, and kept himself	8, 635/ 4
have laid his spiritual	hands	upon her fleshly face	8, 651/ 4
cometh out of your	hands	. For the synagogue of	8, 682/ 4
can catch in your	hands	, ye use to miswrite	8, 682/ 30
Holy Scripture in their	hands	... as ye may read	8, 684/ 13
not see to his	hands	: I shall light him	8, 686/ 20
the putting of his	hands	upon him that, Tyndale	8, 688/ 33
we must lay our	hands	on thine head, and	8, 692/ 3

have it in their	hands	and read it. As	8, 707/ 36
out of the laypeople's	hands	and that, of late	8, 710/ 22
they walk with their	hands	because they cast them	8, 763/ 29
instrument of his own	hands	... left yet, for all	8, 795/ 31
dosser delivered into my	hands	by Michael Loble, whom	8, 813/ 24
you. Make clean your	hands	, O ye sinners, and	8, 840/ 35
Saint John "laid their	hands	upon them, and they	8, 843/ 23
the laying of the	hands	of priesthood upon thee	8, 843/ 35
the laying of my	hands	upon thee." Now that	8, 844/ 1
meant not that her	hands	, or her feet, or	8, 845/ 18
such a false fool's	hands	. For, letting the authorities	8, 863/ 3
time come to their	hands	, as it was likely	8, 931/ 35
will make some man's	hands	rough, with turning the	8, 997/ 18
an Iceland cur, let	hang	over his eyes... yet	8, 601/ 1
had almost as lief	hang	up his evangelical brother	8, 628/ 14
thou seest my soul	hang	on the hedge, then	8, 664/ 28
this world... but ever	hang	still thereon, as scabs	8, 825/ 6
up, and the garland	hang	still; and then had	8, 878/ 31
in the world. Thereon	hang	you, therein glory you	8, 930/ 24
a church unknown... and	hang	upon every man's disputation	8, 933/ 31
Mary Mass, to be	hanged	by the neck upon	8, 790/ 9
perceive that the earth	hangeth	in the midst of	8, 604/ 21
Tyndale The historical faith	hangeth	of the truth and	8, 742/ 4
therefore ever fruitful. Neither	hangeth	it of the honesty	8, 742/ 33
such faith and credence "	hangeth	upon the truth and	8, 746/ 16
therefore ever fruitful. Neither	hangeth	it of the honesty	8, 752/ 10
or wine where there	hangeth	out a green sign	8, 838/ 1
cast in prison. Now	hangeth	she on the dignity	8, 954/ 8
wherein all the weight	hangeth	, to make men ween	8, 958/ 14
hap to fall to	hanging	... he could, as he	8, 628/ 24
they came together by	hap	. And thus I say	8, 617/ 28
whereof a man might	hap	to fall to hanging	8, 628/ 24
also because it might	hap	to be a means	8, 633/ 30
but much harm shall	hap	upon many good men's	8, 665/ 2
we found them by	hap	... but we were further	8, 701/ 18
the sooner... he may	hap	, ere aught long, to	8, 713/ 35
themselves how could it	hap	that the goodly golden	8, 723/ 33
lest some men might	hap	to say that I	8, 764/ 31
fearing that Webbe might	hap	to tell the truth	8, 813/ 36
know her if we	hap	to find her. And	8, 873/ 7
I have peradventure by	hap	fortuned upon that person	8, 894/ 36
fall upon it by	hap	, as Friar Barnes would	8, 915/ 16
whom if they might	hap	to find, they could	8, 994/ 37
it if they might	hap	to find it, because	8, 1002/ 37
they hit it by	hap	, could not yet wit	8, 1023/ 16
seen, lest he might	hap	unawares to meddle with	8, 1027/ 22
sovereign, while himself shall	haply	nothing hear thereof. But	8, 591/ 22
great words (and oaths,	haply	, too) bear me downright	8, 618/ 19
others. But Tyndale will	haply	say to me therein	8, 769/ 30
reprobates; and he will	haply	say that it is	8, 822/ 27

neither, whereof there were	haply	some at that time	8, 835/ 5
license, and yet might	haply	not have known him	8, 845/ 31
say that he might	haply	be driven away for	8, 887/ 2
doubted lest there were	haply	no such true members	8, 894/ 31
house, if it be	haply	somewhat too little, let	8, 922/ 4
years in earth, and	haply	neither gracious nor glorious	8, 957/ 24
shall understand that it	happed	myself to be upon	8, 701/ 3
matter though it sometimes	happed	the book of one	8, 712/ 10
hurt if it so	happed	indeed. But to the	8, 712/ 13
widow's daughter. And so	happed	it that even upon	8, 816/ 2
construeth it false... which	happed	not in the constructions	8, 889/ 16
her, yet if I	happed	to come in her	8, 905/ 12
so often, though it	happed	so this once, from	8, 937/ 35
if he had never	happed	to hear word of	8, 1005/ 6
abroad... some may thereby	happen	rather wax wroth than	8, 592/ 14
synagogue if he might	happen	, he should surely know	8, 620/ 9
than twice impossible to	happen	... yet if it so	8, 622/ 31
church though I should	happen	on it. And thus	8, 847/ 26
unknown church, if we	happen	to come where it	8, 873/ 4
the place where we	happen	to seek, there be	8, 876/ 22
in his journey, should	happen	yet to remember himself	8, 877/ 13
and adventure till we	happen	upon some place in	8, 878/ 11
and then wheresoever we	happen	to find any man	8, 878/ 15
wheresoever we see that	happen	, we have a perfect	8, 880/ 15
by the inward inspiration	happen	upon the true preacher	8, 901/ 22
matter. Wherefore, till it	happen	me to find the	8, 909/ 6
at any time after	happen	, there should nevermore all	8, 937/ 24
general council should often	happen	... and not well possible	8, 937/ 33
necessity of sufferance shall	happen	by paynims and infidels	8, 953/ 14
and that they should	happen	on it at adventure	8, 994/ 8
toward their own fantasies	happened	in anything so far	8, 591/ 13
in case it had	happened	that there had lain	8, 699/ 25
needy folk as he	happened	to hear of unsought	8, 701/ 10
with it. For it	happeneth	that they which will	8, 730/ 21
Tyndale, therefore, how it	happeneth	that his holy elects	8, 817/ 15
things here contingent or	happening	, anything precisely bound to	8, 939/ 4
reader's eye with error	happening	in the examination of	8, 950/ 26
and very-faithful folk how	happeth	it that each of	8, 662/ 35
of the faith that	happeth	to die in his	8, 823/ 25
a thing no less	happy	or blessed, but less	8, 825/ 22
Gospel of Saint Luke, "	Happy	be they that hear	8, 842/ 13
this man, "Ye be	happy	that ye have met	8, 877/ 6
them: surely right seldom	haps	it that a man	8, 591/ 10
for help of such	haps	serve their confessors and	8, 591/ 14
have therein a very	hard	work... and were very	8, 619/ 25
good life, it were	hard	to think that, being	8, 625/ 27
earth, that is so	hard	as to make such	8, 639/ 27
same in all the	hard	places of Saint Paul	8, 639/ 35
should have had a	hard	part to defend... saving	8, 642/ 35
sore and strait and	hard	doctrine of such a	8, 650/ 35

and fasted and fared	hard	, and lay hard, and	8, 653/ 27
fared hard, and lay	hard	, and watched and prayed	8, 653/ 28
Judgment stand in more	hard	case than the sinful	8, 759/ 17
to believe it? and	hard	it is to conceive	8, 798/ 8
clergy full bad (as	hard	it were to have	8, 832/ 23
that the Scripture is	hard	for her to understand	8, 886/ 30
same scripture is very	hard	... and in the most	8, 887/ 15
else it will be	hard	for any such as	8, 891/ 3
handled that it is	hard	for us to perceive	8, 892/ 31
not gunstones, but as	hard	as they... and those	8, 900/ 21
is falsehood, and so	hard	to be borne out	8, 902/ 19
not it will be	hard	to say nay. Then	8, 949/ 17
Paul as be confessed	hard	by Saint Peter, and	8, 997/ 35
Saint Peter, and therefore	hard	would it be to	8, 997/ 36
them, then let us	hardily	kneel and make our	8, 582/ 35
not let us therefore	hardily	take Tyndale thence again	8, 643/ 11
and ships, and censers	hardily	too, for me. And	8, 700/ 31
or, if he list,	hardily	twice or thrice; it	8, 733/ 1
stand to his harms	hardily	... for why would he	8, 901/ 3
hurl stones at it	hardly	and spare not"... and	8, 664/ 29
is no difficulty nor	hardness	appearing thereupon but that	8, 997/ 10
no man be so	hardy	to rebuke him. For	8, 587/ 30
no man be so	hardy	to rebuke him. For	8, 590/ 11
and out like a	hare	that had twenty brace	8, 801/ 33
alone, saving for a	harlot	taken unto him to	8, 638/ 17
children, and hinder his	harlot	of teeming. Now, touching	8, 638/ 33
nun, and from a	harlot's	bed step up into	8, 651/ 21
and all his abominable	harlotry	, and all his devilish	8, 833/ 16
and all the shameless	harlots	of their sect, do	8, 717/ 11
apostates, with their wedded	harlots	instead of their vowed	8, 832/ 6
and asses, and abominable	harlots	and devils... namely since	8, 832/ 22
and thieves, bawds and	harlots	, though we know them	8, 834/ 28
chastity... and yet make	harlots	of professed nuns under	8, 836/ 13
any of those venomous	harlots	that counterfeit their countenance	8, 894/ 22
these goods cometh the	harlots'	decking that thou seest	8, 983/ 22
of "gorgeous array," of "	harlots'	decking," of "game-players' disguising	8, 983/ 35
and your holy ornaments "	harlots'	decking," and "game-players' disguising	8, 984/ 3
ornaments, and call them "	harlots'	decking"... and then by	8, 984/ 34
all the holy ornaments "	harlots'	decking," and "game-players' disguising	8, 988/ 15
and to their own	harm	defame their sovereign, while	8, 591/ 21
many times, rather, much	harm	: yet it is not	8, 592/ 20
him yet no bodily	harm	. He repented and forthought	8, 595/ 18
and the far most	harm	finally fallen upon their	8, 608/ 23
not done... but what	harm	soever such heretics, as	8, 608/ 29
people among them took	harm	in the following: such	8, 612/ 11
necks alone, but much	harm	shall hap upon many	8, 665/ 2
from doing any great	harm	. But the scripture of	8, 677/ 28
much more peril and	harm	than by the taking	8, 677/ 35
that there were none	harm	therein spoken by a	8, 702/ 32
evil folk that take	harm	by him and the	8, 710/ 27

believed! But what great	harm	and loss were there	8, 712/ 9
men have constantly suffered	harm	and as much, too	8, 731/ 30
to take good than	harm	find therein a great	8, 765/ 25
in many places much	harm	have done, and much	8, 772/ 5
be known, and the	harm	that would ensue if	8, 891/ 32
cannot tell how much	harm	he doth himself with	8, 921/ 9
him therewith have neither	harm	thereby in body nor	8, 944/ 12
another, or only done	harm	to himself; whoso, as	8, 947/ 6
for his wrong and	harm	, so that there be	8, 947/ 14
princes remembering the great	harm	and unrestfulness that had	8, 955/ 3
have had no bodily	harm	, insomuch that holy Saint	8, 955/ 11
better, and so much	harm	growing to good men	8, 955/ 13
only fruitless, but also	harmful	and perilous. In which	8, 634/ 12
him stand to his	harms	hardily... for why would	8, 901/ 3
and tempering about his	harness	, and will no further	8, 579/ 12
again, like a blind	harper	that harpeth all on	8, 727/ 31
a blind harper that	harpeth	all on one string	8, 727/ 31
and corn, till the	harvest	come that both be	8, 777/ 16
wit, that for any	haste	, he never come down	8, 655/ 7
goeth forth in great	haste	, and giveth again against	8, 791/ 33
me word, in great	haste	, ofWebbe's being with	8, 813/ 37
use diligence and forbear	haste	, and be wary and	8, 895/ 1
sundry prophets, and Christ	hastened	to come because they	8, 618/ 3
that he is too	hasty	upon them; they may	8, 588/ 9
young eagle bird was	hatched	, lacked that inspiration? For	8, 723/ 35
no more than the	hatchet	can in a man's	8, 786/ 22
said so to his	hatchet	? Now, where he saith	8, 786/ 35
more than can the	hatchet	in turning toward the	8, 787/ 5
toward God than the	hatchet	in turning toward the	8, 826/ 17
they are though they	hate	so to be called	8, 774/ 7
they are though they	hate	to be called so	8, 792/ 9
except the world did	hate	her," etc. How think	8, 954/ 12
to love those that	hate	us and do us	8, 978/ 11
did disallow them, and	hated	them, and killed them	8, 694/ 16
also, if he that	hated	me had spoken high	8, 761/ 36
suffer some whom he	hated	as causeless, to be	8, 898/ 35
their wanton wealth they	hated	; for "vexation giveth understanding	8, 955/ 28
effect or fruit but	hatred	or contempt planted in	8, 590/ 34
cometh this envy and	hatred	that these heretics bear	8, 625/ 12
out and left, for	hatred	of their false faith	8, 655/ 25
so many mocks, for	hatred	that they bear to	8, 1011/ 13
be worthy love or	hatred	." Saint Paul also saith	8, 1023/ 28
that wretch most had	haunted	and most grievously had	8, 990/ 17
my Dialogue, concerning Sandwich	Haven	destroyed through Tenterden Steeple	8, 775/ 35
destruction both of Sandwich	Haven	and Dover Haven, and	8, 776/ 4
Sandwich Haven and Dover	Haven	, and all the other	8, 776/ 5
and so should Sandwich	Haven	amend; and pull down	8, 776/ 11
and all the other	havens	of England, and of	8, 776/ 5
perfect faith had, the	haver	thereof may do such	8, 821/ 11
besides. And thus, neither	having	the things to lay	8, 644/ 10

of the Jews, nor	having	no such defense for	8, 644/ 12
holy Saint Augustine... and	having	in itself such strength	8, 708/ 11
at his own liberty,	having	his power absolute, free	8, 722/ 22
And therefore Saint Augustine,	having	rehearsed before what things	8, 736/ 19
saith that his elects	having	his "feeling faith" may	8, 778/ 31
heard of: this man	having	now not faith alone	8, 782/ 26
man were worthy which,	having	a fair young woman	8, 790/ 6
that woman worthy which,	having	a goodly young gentleman	8, 790/ 10
informed of him, and	having	very sure knowledge that	8, 813/ 21
saith that the elects,	having	the feeling faith, be	8, 824/ 36
of the same judges,	having	license at liberty without	8, 832/ 34
And thereupon Luther himself	having	the words, whereof he	8, 925/ 30
Also, whereas Saint Augustine,	having	his whole words well	8, 970/ 10
mad rage, and yet	having	an imagination of some	8, 994/ 27
the Church and departed,	having	no power to abide	8, 1032/ 9
consumed up as wood,	hay	, and stubbles. But some	8, 968/ 32
Christian nations under one	head	, the pope." Thus did	8, 576/ 36
pope must needs be	head	and chief governor or	8, 577/ 7
he be the necessary	head	, he is included in	8, 577/ 20
light and hide his	head	in the dark, and	8, 577/ 27
him. For he is	head	over all, and none	8, 587/ 31
him. For he is	head	over all, and none	8, 590/ 11
make you claw your	head	, and yet should ye	8, 605/ 36
them... and on Tyndale's	head	falleth that fearful word	8, 616/ 22
the amice from his	head	. But to what purpose	8, 632/ 16
it of his own	head	. Is not there a	8, 639/ 25
proved, in that their	head	captain, Luther, proudly rejecteth	8, 659/ 6
testify, neither health, life,	head	, nor spirit. And therefore	8, 669/ 35
went to betray the	Head	of that church, and	8, 672/ 3
hand upon a boy's	head	when he calleth him	8, 688/ 35
that of his own	head	. In the Blessed Sacrament	8, 689/ 2
our hands on thine	head	, and whistle out thy	8, 692/ 4
costly ointment upon his	head	, so fully and so	8, 699/ 13
laid on a boy's	head	and call him "good	8, 704/ 28
any eyes in his	head	. Nor I need not	8, 719/ 28
had stepped over the	head	too, elect as he	8, 725/ 19
tale upon his own	head	, to seek some evasion	8, 734/ 7
deviseth of his own	head	this evasion that Saint	8, 735/ 6
he cast down the	head	and said he had	8, 814/ 30
little and claw his	head	and rub his forehead	8, 815/ 19
Then down went the	head	again into the bosom	8, 815/ 26
start out of your	head	, it will not help	8, 838/ 18
her feet, or her	head	, or any part of	8, 845/ 19
because of the holy	head	thereof, our holy Savior	8, 855/ 3
never gone, nor the	head	left without members, nor	8, 871/ 8
long.. in her true	head	, Christ Jesus, taught... hath	8, 875/ 29
more wit in his	head	than one that had	8, 876/ 13
lighted upon a Burgundian's	head	and broke his pate	8, 901/ 1
of Christ her glorious	head	, and of many other	8, 907/ 26
very chief and principal	head	thereof, our Savior Christ	8, 908/ 6

hot up to his	head	that he raved and	8, 921/ 7
his hair keepeth his	head	too hot. It were	8, 921/ 10
brain, to poll his	head	of every whit, and	8, 921/ 12
the universal church, whose	Head	and Spouse is Christ	8, 921/ 29
and not the very	head	of the church. This	8, 921/ 30
the universal church, whose	Head	and Spouse is Christ	8, 924/ 4
long.. in her true	head	, Christ Jesus, taught... hath	8, 930/ 3
is laid in the	head	of the angle that	8, 931/ 22
neighbor shall have his	head	struck off. Now, the	8, 946/ 21
at all in his	head	, the man would, I	8, 952/ 20
long.. in her true	head	, Christ Jesus, taught... hath	8, 952/ 29
Saint Peter the chief	head	in earth of the	8, 962/ 36
and Christ, the chief	head	thereof, assisting it and	8, 975/ 8
a river from the	head	, and anon it drieth	8, 977/ 15
off from the conduit	head	, in this wise understand	8, 977/ 22
fall in a frantic	head	, they confess, every one	8, 994/ 36
and was himself the	head	cornerstone which the Jews	8, 1009/ 18
it made for that	head	of the angle." Here	8, 1009/ 23
earth unknown? Moreover, the	head	of the church is	8, 1009/ 37
hath been, a known	head	. And as the man	8, 1010/ 1
good hath still been	head	of the church, and	8, 1010/ 3
church, and a known	head	: what cause have they	8, 1010/ 3
had set a known	head	unto an unknown body	8, 1010/ 6
church evermore a known	head	. And another answer will	8, 1010/ 10
be that the known	head	is head but upon	8, 1010/ 11
the known head is	head	but upon the known	8, 1010/ 11
church... hath an unknown	head	, which is, they will	8, 1010/ 13
was himself a known	head	upon his church of	8, 1010/ 16
for his successor, and	head	and chief shepherd to	8, 1010/ 19
grant that Christ was	head	of his very church	8, 1010/ 22
church he is the	head	still." And here will	8, 1010/ 26
both known and unknown	head	, and the holiness of	8, 1010/ 28
and unknown body, the	head	known to the body	8, 1010/ 29
body known to that	head	by its faith. And	8, 1010/ 30
and refuse him for	head	of the church, and	8, 1011/ 1
whereof only Christ is	head	, and no man under	8, 1011/ 30
parts and members, the	head	is not only among	8, 1015/ 8
that himself was neither	head	nor member thereof, or	8, 1015/ 12
his very church either	head	or member known. Now	8, 1015/ 14
that himself was not	head	of his own church	8, 1015/ 16
of themselves, but ran	headlong	into the sea): now	8, 1032/ 14
I suppose, that the	headmasters	, the archheretics of all	8, 836/ 11
finer set on their	heads	, and they compelled to	8, 587/ 8
sun were over our	heads	and the moon on	8, 606/ 17
fallen upon their own	heads	. And Zwingli, their chief	8, 608/ 23
upon many good men's	heads	ere these rebellious wretches	8, 665/ 2
No thanks unto the	heads	of that church that	8, 706/ 21
air, above all our	heads	, to learn it of	8, 724/ 8
and the holy spiritual	heads	of his own sects	8, 726/ 19
and all ye Saracens'	heads	, hearken here unto me	8, 770/ 30

then have at their	heads	, whosoever they were that	8, 900/ 30
hurl stones at their	heads	because they fulfill it	8, 901/ 15
begin upon their own	heads	to vary from all	8, 942/ 8
remaining in their mad	heads	that is to wit	8, 994/ 28
and all the known	heads	thereof, from Christ's days	8, 1010/ 33
they forget the ribaldrous	heads	of their own churches	8, 1010/ 35
they were all known	heads	. And they did also	8, 1011/ 7
others, which were known	heads	also. And ever after	8, 1011/ 8
after by succession, known	heads	... to succeed of such	8, 1011/ 9
and women cover their	heads	, and some such other	8, 1022/ 34
that ye may be	healed	. For much is the	8, 843/ 19
be forgiven them. Confession	healeth	us, and a well	8, 961/ 16
their sight again, and	healeth	the sick; which also	8, 976/ 11
then the gifts of	healing	, help and relief, governances	8, 1022/ 1
about their own soul	health	. And albeit that, because	8, 613/ 3
record and testify, neither	health	, life, head, nor spirit	8, 669/ 35
pertaineth unto our souls'	health	? For if a man	8, 675/ 18
consideration of her soul	health	... and not to be	8, 884/ 18
living and in good	health	, of which men have	8, 973/ 17
church there can none	health	be had they wander	8, 994/ 28
that we know, for	health	is of Judea." Now	8, 1008/ 36
whole thousand on a	heap	(for no fewer he	8, 713/ 31
process together, upon a	heap	, wherewith he endeth all	8, 775/ 3
perceiveth, all his whole	heap	of heresies; and forasmuch	8, 776/ 19
feeeth a foul, filthy	heap	of false fumbling heresies	8, 785/ 14
the examples a great	heap	of them that in	8, 1018/ 36
lay you a great	heap	of authorities and plain	8, 1018/ 38
dream they find great	heaps	of gold, and wax	8, 826/ 6
not there, nor neither	hear	us nor see us	8, 582/ 32
reason. Now let us	hear	his second. The Second	8, 584/ 9
elects will not ever	hear	their faults told them	8, 588/ 2
themselves before the people	hear	of them. And if	8, 591/ 5
for faults... till they	hear	the people murmur and	8, 591/ 9
himself shall haply nothing	hear	thereof. But yet are	8, 591/ 22
tidings... but when they	hear	many speak evil, turn	8, 592/ 11
it fortune him to	hear	that he be spoken	8, 592/ 13
church... I say not	hear	, but say her own	8, 594/ 38
be true that I	hear	reported, as many Masses	8, 595/ 2
sacraments of them, to	hear	their Masses, and to	8, 596/ 3
of them, and to	hear	their Masses, and to	8, 596/ 28
now, when ye shall	hear	the remnant, ye shall	8, 613/ 31
mouth the laypeople should	hear	the truth... by means	8, 615/ 2
How shall a man	hear	without preaching? And how	8, 615/ 8
it ere the hearer	hear	it... and the preachers	8, 616/ 3
word to receive them,	hear	them, and obey them	8, 616/ 15
me, he shall then	hear	what I shall say	8, 622/ 1
exactions besides, that I	hear	of. And such as	8, 635/ 17
had commanded them to	hear	him... and a greater	8, 643/ 23
had commanded them to	hear	him; and that the	8, 643/ 26
therefore shall ye now	hear	all the remnant of	8, 648/ 2

such power, ye shall	hear	now that this high	8, 691/ 6
as he happened to	hear	of unsought, or else	8, 701/ 10
Scripture; or will not	hear	; or say, "The Church	8, 707/ 12
Scripture; or will not	hear	; or say, "The Church	8, 714/ 18
out," or "will not	hear	" him, or say, "The	8, 714/ 31
that we refuse to	hear	that one holy man	8, 715/ 16
thus doing, we do	hear	him, and follow him	8, 715/ 18
else we "will not	hear	" him, or else we	8, 716/ 15
doctor, and I will	hear	him, and I neither	8, 716/ 20
him not. Christ's sheep	hear	the voice of Christ	8, 718/ 6
even so the wolves	hear	not his voice, but	8, 718/ 8
compel the Scripture to	hear	them, and to speak	8, 718/ 9
hath given ears to	hear	. . . and eyes to see	8, 718/ 14
it a world to	hear	what a goodly castle	8, 724/ 30
for this once, and	hear	forth Sir William Tyndale's	8, 726/ 8
saith... Tyndale Christ's sheep	hear	the voice of Christ	8, 726/ 29
even so the wolves	hear	not his voice, but	8, 726/ 30
compel the Scripture to	hear	them, and to speak	8, 726/ 31
hath given ears to	hear	. . . and eyes to see	8, 727/ 1
heretics "given ears to	hear	that the hypocritish wolves	8, 728/ 23
the hypocritish wolves cannot	hear	, and eyes to see	8, 728/ 23
that Christ's own sheep	hear	his voice, but the	8, 728/ 35
his heretics that they	hear	Christ's voice... but also	8, 729/ 8
Catholic Church neither can	hear	, see, nor understand, nor	8, 729/ 10
they which will not	hear	the word at the	8, 730/ 22
husbands that would not	hear	the truth preached, to	8, 730/ 25
first either will not	hear	or cannot believe. And	8, 730/ 29
cast his gorge to	hear	them rave and rage	8, 743/ 12
cast his gorge to	hear	them rave and rage	8, 760/ 31
our Savior, "will not	hear	the church, take him	8, 763/ 31
not well endure to	hear	I shall of necessity	8, 764/ 34
that a man may	hear	his wife tell as	8, 775/ 29
To this question ye	hear	how Tyndale standeth at	8, 802/ 25
I would very fain	hear	some one story by	8, 807/ 26
himself confessed that whosoever	hear	it taught must believe	8, 809/ 3
pleasure, I suppose, to	hear	a ribaldrous railing of	8, 832/ 19
Happy be they that	hear	the word of God	8, 842/ 14
be here alone, that	hear	me now," but as	8, 857/ 22
rightwisely in God," etc.	Hear	you not the cause	8, 861/ 31
beareth witness: "My sheep	hear	my voice, and another	8, 861/ 35
a sheep and must	hear	the voice of her	8, 862/ 12
by Christ's word, and	hear	none other man's voice	8, 862/ 21
a sheep, and must	hear	the voice of her	8, 869/ 34
But first let us	hear	what a wise tale	8, 873/ 11
these tokens, that we	hear	the word of God	8, 879/ 6
in some men that	hear	it, though it take	8, 882/ 12
may be many that	hear	it together in one	8, 883/ 12
they that are mine	hear	my voice, and hear	8, 888/ 10
hear my voice, and	hear	not the voice of	8, 888/ 11
as are his do	hear	his voice, and not	8, 889/ 19

wit, that we should	hear	and obey him, and	8, 889/ 21
him. For whoso will	hear	heretics and not him	8, 889/ 22
upon everything that we	hear	, we should without consideration	8, 889/ 28
sects agree, as I	hear	say. And therefore this	8, 890/ 37
what company soever I	hear	the word of God	8, 894/ 7
not chosen, though they	hear	it shall not understand	8, 897/ 18
that will come and	hear	and learn and do	8, 898/ 23
and after come and	hear	all their lessons himself	8, 898/ 35
that every man might	hear	him... in which he	8, 900/ 23
where he will, and	hear	whom he list... and	8, 901/ 21
be here alone, that	hear	me now," but as	8, 908/ 24
from God and not	hear	her husband, and then	8, 915/ 25
and if you do	hear	any other voice than	8, 918/ 35
God for you; you	hear	not the voice of	8, 919/ 7
he saith, "If he	hear	thee, then hast thou	8, 944/ 27
it followeth, "If he	hear	not the church, take	8, 945/ 15
these words and saith...	Hear	you not the cause	8, 980/ 23
beareth witness: "My sheep	hear	my voice, and another	8, 980/ 26
said not they should	hear	"none other," but that	8, 981/ 6
that they should not	hear	strangers. For by other	8, 981/ 7
heretics) Christ's sheep cannot	hear	their own Shepherd, Christ	8, 981/ 16
voice Christ's sheep do	hear	, because he was another	8, 981/ 18
other goodly gear to	hear	him now make as	8, 988/ 23
it, they shall not	hear	it. And of these	8, 998/ 12
had never happed to	hear	word of this. This	8, 1005/ 6
you: him shall you	hear	, " etc. But I neither	8, 1016/ 20
if he will not	hear	the church, then let	8, 1018/ 5
he then do not	hear	and obey the church	8, 1026/ 1
and he shall be	heard	. Howbeit, leaving his own	8, 588/ 13
readers, here have ye	heard	all his five reasons	8, 598/ 4
Jews in Jerusalem have	heard	his doubt disputed and	8, 621/ 27
Tyndale could not have	heard	any man in Jerusalem	8, 622/ 4
as though they had	heard	them in heaven, and	8, 641/ 19
right church. More Who	heard	ever such another "wherefore	8, 644/ 32
the beginning ye have	heard	, a church of unknown	8, 665/ 12
beginneth, as ye have	heard	, with the false gloss	8, 697/ 29
process, as ye have	heard	, nothing else but railing	8, 703/ 10
as ye now have	heard	. And, now, if this	8, 705/ 10
sort, when ye have	heard	what Tyndale can here	8, 706/ 4
After all which thing	heard	and well weighed... ye	8, 706/ 5
readers, here have you	heard	one of his answers	8, 707/ 15
other that I have	heard	of here, but that	8, 710/ 6
they find written or	heard	by good folk that	8, 711/ 15
And now have ye	heard	Saint Augustine... whom if	8, 740/ 22
but when they had	heard	Christ, the Spirit wrought	8, 743/ 5
but because we have	heard	ourselves, and know that	8, 743/ 8
saw them together and	heard	him speak it yet	8, 745/ 37
battle that hath not	heard	other men talk thereof	8, 750/ 3
all that he hath	heard	thereof before by the	8, 751/ 4
here have ye first	heard	the words of God	8, 752/ 15

and after have ye	heard	the words of himself	8, 752/ 17
but because we have	heard	ourselves, and know that	8, 759/ 23
had not Judas Iscariot	heard	our Lord as often	8, 761/ 27
they never could have	heard	them nor believed them	8, 772/ 29
only because thou hast	heard	it of the Spirit	8, 774/ 25
heart that ever I	heard	of: this man having	8, 782/ 25
evil never to have	heard	of God, nor never	8, 787/ 22
wise as ye have	heard	, that we be not	8, 801/ 12
hath, as ye have	heard	, scudded in and out	8, 801/ 32
only because thou hast	heard	it of the Spirit	8, 803/ 11
or preaching that he	heard	, as the Samaritans did	8, 803/ 20
point, ye have yourselves	heard	(in my Fourth Book	8, 809/ 2
whereof, as ye have	heard	, he can for his	8, 812/ 15
that he had ever	heard	that whoso were in	8, 814/ 9
yet neither read nor	heard	many stories. Wherefore it	8, 822/ 16
whose church ye have	heard	already. The second shall	8, 829/ 4
such as is not	heard	of among the paynims	8, 854/ 11
saith as ye have	heard	; and forasmuch, also, as	8, 872/ 10
More Here have ye	heard	, good readers, a fair	8, 875/ 34
these points ye have	heard	his whole tale, no	8, 875/ 38
the matter, ye have	heard	all his whole tale	8, 876/ 5
sure; for he had	heard	that there were in	8, 876/ 37
proveth, as ye have	heard	, by the authority of	8, 880/ 17
to it. For never	heard	I yet two things	8, 883/ 5
word of God is	heard	must needs be some	8, 883/ 8
likely that Eunuchus had	heard	of Christ, and of	8, 888/ 28
upon their false preachings	heard	them she may and	8, 896/ 20
not tongue-tied I have	heard	her talk myself. She	8, 897/ 34
And therefore I have	heard	them preach that it	8, 899/ 11
beaten. And when I	heard	this preached, methought it	8, 899/ 17
not help, that I	heard	once one of our	8, 899/ 31
and the company that	heard	him were such as	8, 900/ 31
your churches I never	heard	of any one. And	8, 904/ 9
I ween never man	heard	of his mouth. For	8, 913/ 28
brought forth to be	heard	... being at that time	8, 925/ 28
this is should be	heard	speak among Christian people	8, 958/ 10
readers, here have you	heard	Friar Barnes say that	8, 959/ 28
is, as ye have	heard	, rehearsed them falsely with	8, 959/ 32
saith, as ye have	heard	, that not only the	8, 964/ 34
here, as ye have	heard	, that they which have	8, 966/ 3
any distrust to be	heard	make intercession for those	8, 976/ 20
Lo, here have ye	heard	, good Christian readers, how	8, 978/ 23
readers, here have you	heard	that, in the self	8, 982/ 10
my seven books before,	heard	at great length the	8, 993/ 6
the eighth have ye	heard	the secret, unknown church	8, 993/ 8
him whom he had	heard	or known, before such	8, 1027/ 27
preach it ere the	hearer	hear it... and the	8, 616/ 2
very goodly by the	hearer's	ear, and they make	8, 725/ 12
can have preacher nor	hearers	as well for that	8, 668/ 26
the Romans, "Not the	hearers	of the law are	8, 842/ 11

the word, and not	hearers	only, deceiving yourselves." Now	8, 842/ 17
is well of the	hearers	received, and also where	8, 873/ 25
Paul declareth of his	hearers	: "When you received of	8, 874/ 5
is well of the	hearers	received, and also where	8, 878/ 17
well received of the	hearers	, and good Gospel works	8, 879/ 7
doth so, where the	hearers	be such as so	8, 880/ 22
else he mocked his	hearers	, if for their uttermost	8, 1023/ 14
write it in the	hearers'	hearts... which order of	8, 615/ 4
the longer that thou	hearest	them dispute upon the	8, 668/ 14
false tale that he	heareth	, or peradventure that himself	8, 590/ 16
and yet when he	heareth	it... since the same	8, 591/ 7
himself either saith or	heareth	in two whole years	8, 595/ 4
swareth by it, or	heareth	some other swear. All	8, 595/ 5
also these words: "Whoso	heareth	you heareth me; and	8, 614/ 24
words: "Whoso heareth you	heareth	me; and whoso despiseth	8, 614/ 24
of Christ, "He that	heareth	you heareth me, and	8, 616/ 23
He that heareth you	heareth	me, and he that	8, 616/ 23
me"; and "He that	heareth	not the church, take	8, 616/ 25
the apostles had... and	heareth	with his own ears	8, 672/ 29
to jest; for he	heareth	no man so mad	8, 689/ 22
are dead, the world	heareth	not a good word	8, 695/ 12
and muse, when he	heareth	so strange a tale	8, 725/ 14
voice, but the world	heareth	it not... is nothing	8, 729/ 1
and she believeth nor	heareth	no word but his	8, 861/ 34
that is of God	heareth	the words of God	8, 862/ 1
cannot err because she	heareth	the voice of her	8, 869/ 24
cleaveth to God and	heareth	his word, and therefore	8, 871/ 32
in every man that	heareth	it... so doth it	8, 882/ 13
and she believeth nor	heareth	no word but his	8, 980/ 25
he sendeth, his flock	heareth	his own words. And	8, 981/ 8
Catholic preachers, "He that	heareth	you heareth me." But	8, 981/ 9
He that heareth you	heareth	me." But by strangers	8, 981/ 9
not say, "He that	heareth	you heareth me, and	8, 998/ 31
He that heareth you	heareth	me, and he that	8, 998/ 31
by means of which	hearing	, with their own good	8, 615/ 3
Faith is made by	hearing	," and "How shall a	8, 615/ 7
man must at the	hearing	do his own good	8, 615/ 9
refuseth them, instead of	hearing	them mocketh them, and	8, 616/ 17
years of discretion, and	hearing	of the stories and	8, 619/ 12
ears can abide the	hearing	. But yet remember, good	8, 705/ 18
in his heart by	hearing	of other men, but	8, 750/ 1
reading of books or	hearing	it preached, as an	8, 774/ 16
reading of books or	hearing	it preached, as by	8, 803/ 2
reading in books or	hearing	it preached." Very well	8, 805/ 2
historical faith, by the	hearing	of those holy preachers	8, 805/ 12
outward means, as by	hearing	the thing preached or	8, 818/ 4
her sins, and the	hearing	of Christ's voice, and	8, 869/ 17
of her presence, as	hearing	, moving, speaking, smelling, with	8, 873/ 22
saith, "Faith cometh by	hearing	, and hearing cometh by	8, 873/ 33
cometh by hearing, and	hearing	cometh by the word	8, 873/ 33

signs and tokens of	hearing	, speaking, sight, and smelling	8, 878/ 35
saith, "Faith cometh by	hearing	, and hearing cometh by	8, 883/ 2
cometh by hearing, and	hearing	cometh by the word	8, 883/ 3
this: "Faith cometh by	hearing	, and hearing cometh by	8, 883/ 7
cometh by hearing, and	hearing	cometh by the word	8, 883/ 7
never man faithful without	hearing	of the word of	8, 883/ 10
of God upon the	hearing	... and shall understand it	8, 897/ 16
that a third man	hearing	him and secretly reproving	8, 949/ 12
readers, a right heavy	hearing	that ever such a	8, 958/ 9
the church" by sight,	hearing	, and feeling, as we	8, 975/ 5
understand it not, but	hearing	it, they shall not	8, 998/ 12
for his fourth answer	hearken	, I require you, how	8, 730/ 6
and it please ye,	hearken	patiently what I shall	8, 736/ 33
all ye Saracens' heads,	hearken	here unto me, and	8, 770/ 30
fettered in his holy	heart	, whereof himself hath lost	8, 575/ 16
inwardly lieth in the	heart	, whereof only God is	8, 588/ 17
writeth himself in the	heart	witnesseth the prophet Jeremiah	8, 615/ 12
therewith write upon the	heart	; which he never faileth	8, 615/ 22
make such a spiritual	heart	in the children as	8, 648/ 19
shame find in his	heart	to say thus, this	8, 667/ 3
the repentance of the	heart	through Christ's blood-shedding, put	8, 692/ 1
be of the same	heart	and mind that the	8, 704/ 3
cannot see... and a	heart	to understand that the	8, 718/ 15
cannot see... and a	heart	to understand that the	8, 727/ 2
cannot see, and a	heart	to understand that the	8, 728/ 24
be good until in	heart	they resort thereto again	8, 734/ 36
feebleth in his own	heart	? But yet, good readers	8, 746/ 9
God work in the	heart	"), even so, not the	8, 747/ 36
and conceived in his	heart	by hearing of other	8, 750/ 1
surely written in his	heart	that all the preachers	8, 752/ 19
working write in man's	heart	the faith, which I	8, 752/ 24
written it in mine	heart	that I feel it	8, 771/ 5
faith of his false	heart	they must needs feel	8, 771/ 10
is written in thine	heart	. And if he ask	8, 774/ 14
is written in thine	heart	, and because the Spirit	8, 774/ 21
it written in thine	heart	. And concerning outward teaching	8, 774/ 26
himself, in the man's	heart	, and therefore it is	8, 781/ 1
and written within the	heart	together with the faith	8, 781/ 2
the writing in the	heart	that ever I heard	8, 782/ 25
or "fullness," of "the	heart	") must needs make every	8, 785/ 12
the bottom of his	heart	, with his fulsome "feeling	8, 785/ 14
had fumbled about his	heart	? I pass over his	8, 786/ 3
therefor, or in his	heart	once to wish it	8, 786/ 15
the door of our	heart	, if ourselves could nothing	8, 787/ 8
faith feebleth in his	heart	, the very worst damned	8, 788/ 23
evil mind of thy	heart	. " We might here say	8, 796/ 30
is written in thine	heart	. And if he ask	8, 802/ 35
is written in thine	heart	, and because the Spirit	8, 803/ 6
it written in thine	heart	. Lo, good readers, here	8, 803/ 12
them written in his	heart	by the Spirit of	8, 803/ 17

of God in his	heart	. Now, forasmuch as this	8, 803/ 22
of God in his	heart	that the books of	8, 803/ 27
feel written in his	heart	by the Spirit of	8, 803/ 31
that conclusion in his	heart	as in the holy	8, 804/ 16
as in the holy	heart	of any disciple of	8, 804/ 16
and findeth in his	heart	written by the Spirit	8, 804/ 25
writing them in his	heart	, caused him there both	8, 804/ 37
the Spirit in his	heart	, after his master's own	8, 805/ 10
own finger in his	heart	: he must consider that	8, 810/ 3
time before that his	heart	was so holy that	8, 810/ 4
it written in his	heart	, without any reasonable outward	8, 812/ 13
written in his own	heart	with God's own hand	8, 812/ 28
written within his own	heart	by him that cannot	8, 812/ 37
written within his own	heart	... he weeneth himself very	8, 813/ 5
written in his own	heart	with the very hand	8, 816/ 29
hand in his own	heart	that Tyndale feeleth not	8, 816/ 34
heresy written in his	heart	by the hand of	8, 816/ 35
and scraped in his	heart	by the crooked, cloven	8, 817/ 2
in his own holy	heart	that the faith of	8, 817/ 6
writeth himself in man's	heart	, and therefore that is	8, 818/ 9
hath it in his	heart	of God's own writing	8, 818/ 10
feel it in his	heart	... and that feeling thereof	8, 818/ 12
God infounded into man's	heart	: this writing of God	8, 825/ 16
of God in man's	heart	is in the Catholic	8, 825/ 17
it written in his	heart	by God's own hand	8, 826/ 36
it written in his	heart	by the Spirit of	8, 827/ 25
written in his own	heart	by the Spirit of	8, 827/ 28
Pharisee, in whose proud	heart	the poor publicans be	8, 835/ 20
make you a new	heart	and a new spirit	8, 840/ 12
virtuous in his own	heart	did, I say, Saint	8, 853/ 21
the whole company, in	heart	, and still continued in	8, 853/ 24
grace into the dying	heart	of that good sister	8, 885/ 14
a traitor in his	heart	, was yet a foul	8, 907/ 8
ear in every man's	heart	!) Saint Gregory would soon	8, 932/ 11
priest have all by	heart	, and the Blessed Blood	8, 932/ 27
faith and contrition of	heart	, and unfeigned tears flowing	8, 961/ 18
flowing out of the	heart	vein, that the sins	8, 961/ 19
faith and contrition of	heart	, and unfeigned tears flowing	8, 965/ 10
the vein of the	heart	, and with a wary	8, 965/ 11
and great heaviness of	heart	, with diligence used in	8, 970/ 14
lieth hidden in the	heart	, and as our Lord	8, 1023/ 24
that looketh into the	heart	." And also, "No man	8, 1023/ 27
is for his obstinate	heart	driven according to the	8, 1025/ 34
know them would answer	heartily	for them, and tell	8, 833/ 4
merchant, when he had	heartily	thanked Barnes and were	8, 877/ 10
contempt planted in their	hearts	toward their rulers and	8, 590/ 35
it in the hearers'	hearts	... which order of coming	8, 615/ 4
my law in their	hearts	." In which place he	8, 615/ 14
my law in their	hearts	." He meaneth not that	8, 615/ 17
God write in the	hearts	of every sort of	8, 615/ 35

other heresies in men's	hearts	fastly first confirmed lest	8, 625/ 35
he shall turn the	hearts	of the fathers unto	8, 648/ 17
truth written in men's	hearts	... or by the plain	8, 677/ 25
and to turn the	hearts	of the fathers unto	8, 704/ 2
and thus turn the	hearts	of the children and	8, 704/ 6
write it in their	hearts	with his Holy Spirit	8, 742/ 29
of belief in our	hearts	, and helping us to	8, 744/ 16
their inspiration in their	hearts	so feelingly that thereby	8, 744/ 31
in all his fellows'	hearts	, how feeleth he? And	8, 751/ 24
write it in their	hearts	with his Holy Spirit	8, 752/ 6
the doctrine, dead, stony	hearts	should wax tender, soft	8, 753/ 14
to time in the	hearts	of his church is	8, 753/ 24
wills, in the men's	hearts	the belief that they	8, 759/ 10
virtue that these heretics'	hearts	even fret for envy	8, 766/ 13
God written in their	hearts	, and the faith of	8, 773/ 25
saith, written in the	hearts	of all his elects	8, 775/ 8
enough within their own	hearts	that the sacraments be	8, 775/ 10
so fully in their	hearts	... Tyndale needeth not, it	8, 775/ 22
God written in their	hearts	, and the faith of	8, 778/ 27
faith written in their	hearts	by God's own hand	8, 817/ 14
not written in their	hearts	, as Tyndale saith, by	8, 817/ 28
elects, and in their	hearts	he writeth... and that	8, 822/ 25
faith written in men's	hearts	" the faith whereof God	8, 825/ 15
sinner, and purge your	hearts	, O ye that are	8, 840/ 35
could find in their	hearts	to die for them	8, 851/ 34
light in some men's	hearts	, as the prophet witnesseth	8, 873/ 29
is received into their	hearts	. The second token is	8, 874/ 3
devil in their obstinate	hearts	that scanty can all	8, 956/ 11
he called back the	hearts	of some from their	8, 990/ 30
the counsels of the	hearts	." And therefore, good readers	8, 1024/ 2
exhorting to confession and	hearty	contrition. And how a	8, 653/ 24
like the faith of	heat	in him that hath	8, 760/ 18
or any fervor and	heat	of charity, this feeling	8, 825/ 30
see that in this	heat	he saith all the	8, 921/ 14
midst of New Market	Heath	, and then go through	8, 1021/ 28
of images with the	heathen	yet they brought them	8, 609/ 28
of idols with the	heathen	." And Tyndale must confess	8, 612/ 2
as he was born	heathen	and christened in England	8, 619/ 9
was converted, was a	heathen	man and a philosopher	8, 730/ 13
Christian wives that had	heathen	husbands that would not	8, 730/ 24
they might win their	heathen	husbands with holy conversation	8, 730/ 26
thou shalt win thine	heathen	husband?" With holy conversation	8, 730/ 28
we cannot bind the	heathen	by. For though we	8, 768/ 31
and bad, Christian and	heathen	would have had in	8, 940/ 17
whole world, Christian and	heathen	, so fully seen and	8, 941/ 1
take him as a	heathen	or a publican." This	8, 945/ 16
into the bliss of	heaven	." Now it is a	8, 578/ 35
worthy the reward of	heaven	but by the liberal	8, 580/ 27
earth unto saints in	heaven	... and findeth yet more	8, 582/ 21
be with him in	heaven	. Howbeit, in this point	8, 582/ 26

are with God in	heaven	saving that he believeth	8, 582/ 31
the blessed saints in	heaven	. He blameth us and	8, 583/ 4
all sides, toward the	heaven	, as it is outward	8, 604/ 29
up the kingdom of	heaven	," and neither would enter	8, 609/ 38
be saved and enter	heaven	when it were after	8, 612/ 36
and undoubted way to	heaven	, sent his own Son	8, 613/ 9
had his doctrine from	heaven	... and that the Scripture	8, 624/ 4
them all yet in	heaven	. And lest their malice	8, 625/ 16
is none yet in	heaven	at all, neither in	8, 625/ 22
went from thence to	heaven	among that is one	8, 625/ 24
us any reward in	heaven	of the nature of	8, 633/ 38
up the gates of	heaven	, the true knowledge of	8, 634/ 24
Father that is in	heaven	feedeth them." And thus	8, 636/ 37
the right way to	heaven	. Now, as for constitutions	8, 638/ 20
goodness highly rewardable in	heaven	and meritorious! What false	8, 640/ 9
upon any reward in	heaven	, nor forbear any evil	8, 641/ 2
to leap straight to	heaven	by the promise that	8, 641/ 5
had heard them in	heaven	, and learned them of	8, 641/ 19
to be sent from	heaven	instead of Christ's apostles	8, 641/ 20
Moses, the Father of	heaven	himself, had commanded them	8, 643/ 24
church of God in	heaven	. And likewise also as	8, 671/ 9
the glorious bliss of	heaven	. And thus end I	8, 673/ 2
now holy saints in	heaven	), whose faithful, holy writings	8, 679/ 29
our good works in	heaven	, and that for lack	8, 686/ 34
said, the kingdom of	heaven	standeth not in words	8, 690/ 23
up the kingdom of	heaven	, that no man could	8, 692/ 15
of them all in	heaven	, but that they lie	8, 702/ 35
to great glory in	heaven	this glorious saint of	8, 713/ 28
bring a man to	heaven	if it not only	8, 779/ 23
never have reward in	heaven	, but that it were	8, 785/ 32
and never come to	heaven	. For that is our	8, 792/ 19
and from it unto	heaven	, no small number yet	8, 794/ 19
to be now in	heaven	; and therefore that they	8, 795/ 13
if we may get	heaven	, we care for none	8, 795/ 17
faith should attain to	heaven	, and which should fail	8, 795/ 21
wilderness" perished and lost	heaven	for lack of such	8, 795/ 23
do to come to	heaven	. What will he answer	8, 796/ 24
either in earth or	heaven	? but without any outward	8, 800/ 4
all the creatures of	heaven	and earth, and hell	8, 800/ 31
shall be rewarded in	heaven	, and that friars may	8, 802/ 29
shall be rewarded in	heaven	; and feeling also, by	8, 804/ 30
have no reward in	heaven	, and that friars may	8, 806/ 3
shall be rewarded in	heaven	, and that folk should	8, 806/ 19
shall have reward in	heaven	. By what old story	8, 807/ 29
unto the bliss of	heaven	. Now ask I, therefore	8, 822/ 13
shall have reward in	heaven	, or to do any	8, 826/ 22
friends you have in	heaven	and earth; and yet	8, 838/ 26
first grace. For toward	heaven	man can do nothing	8, 841/ 5
be sufficient to deserve	heaven	, but the greatness of	8, 841/ 9
have any reward in	heaven	, but that altogether standeth	8, 842/ 1

cannot bring them to	heaven	without the merits of	8, 849/ 3
trust of reward in	heaven	for his own merits	8, 849/ 10
promise of reward in	heaven	therefor. For Christ saith	8, 849/ 28
to bring them to	heaven	they could find in	8, 851/ 34
to bring them to	heaven	... and that men, to	8, 851/ 35
the glorious bliss of	heaven	, should here bring them	8, 851/ 37
live and endure in	heaven	; but never shall his	8, 855/ 16
to the Father of	heaven	... which is Christ Jesus	8, 861/ 21
glorious, which is in	heaven	and not here... and	8, 865/ 17
made her glorious in	heaven	, where, as Saint Paul	8, 865/ 26
in the church in	heaven	... and all his spots	8, 866/ 11
to merit reward in	heaven	by good works wrought	8, 867/ 1
in hell than win	heaven	with the bare acknowledging	8, 868/ 33
none other way to	heaven	, but followeth Christ only	8, 875/ 25
with us here in	heaven	." Of this word, therefore	8, 881/ 30
is from the high	heaven	, and his meeting is	8, 881/ 35
all the saints in	heaven	, if there be any	8, 886/ 10
case, our Father in	heaven	, so mighty, so merciful	8, 893/ 5
the right way to	heaven	... would ye make me	8, 898/ 1
he bring her to	heaven	... and leave me still	8, 898/ 7
and only thereby get	heaven	... and all the remnant	8, 901/ 24
to bring them to	heaven	, all such as are	8, 914/ 32
proud fellows out of	heaven	. But because there needed	8, 920/ 27
all the saints in	heaven	. Suppose me now that	8, 925/ 24
none other way to	heaven	, but followeth Christ only	8, 929/ 37
shall be confirmed in	heaven	. And therefore, whatsoever Barnes	8, 946/ 31
none other way to	heaven	, but followeth Christ only	8, 952/ 25
such, nor save in	heaven	all that he hath	8, 971/ 18
of his church in	heaven	, let us take Friar	8, 972/ 31
church of Christ in	heaven	?To this Friar Barnes	8, 973/ 4
are before departed into	heaven	, and that lived sometime	8, 975/ 26
to the kingdom of	heaven	, and maketh us fellows	8, 976/ 15
man might come to	heaven	, nor be a true	8, 979/ 16
the very church in	heaven	. Moreover, good Christian readers	8, 979/ 35
which are already in	heaven	do pray for us	8, 980/ 1
down unto them from	heaven	. Nor long might he	8, 990/ 12
not the church in	heaven	, toward which we be	8, 1000/ 34
as it seemeth, in	heaven	one known church, for	8, 1007/ 7
and schismatics out of	heaven	, as the Church hath	8, 1007/ 10
then remained there in	heaven	a known church of	8, 1007/ 13
angels tarried not in	heaven	at all, but that	8, 1007/ 17
pride the loss of	heaven	I will not at	8, 1007/ 21
and put out of	heaven	and thrown down thence	8, 1007/ 29
church ever known in	heaven	, and hath himself, both	8, 1009/ 32
in earth, hell, nor	heaven	, but they be God's	8, 1011/ 32
bad "the kingdom of	heaven	"; and by what more	8, 1020/ 13
it "the kingdom of	heaven	." For be there never	8, 1020/ 27
pure and clean unto	heaven	, and in that field	8, 1020/ 30
were put out of	heaven	, according to the counsel	8, 1025/ 19
shall be rewarded in	heaven	, and that it is	8, 1033/ 34

since the end is	heavenly	, and so high above	8, 778/ 13
the honor of our	heavenly	Father. Therefore inventeth she	8, 875/ 24
the honor of our	heavenly	Father. Therefore inventeth she	8, 929/ 36
may verily behold the	heavenly	mysteries. And therefore saith	8, 977/ 2
be gifted with the	heavenly	honor that we may	8, 978/ 16
shall be bound in	heavens	, and whatsoever ye loose	8, 1018/ 8
shall be loosed in	heavens	." Now, good readers, here	8, 1018/ 9
for the way to	heavenward	, we should not have	8, 744/ 18
her dead, and how	heavily	he had made his	8, 815/ 35
prayer, contrition, and great	heaviness	of heart, with diligence	8, 970/ 13
right great grief and	heaviness	, to see so many	8, 979/ 18
perceive yourself that no	heavy	thing can of itself	8, 604/ 37
cannot, because it is	heavy	. And therefore imagine that	8, 605/ 4
that we be full	heavy	and repent it very	8, 797/ 2
Christian readers, a right	heavy	hearing that ever such	8, 958/ 9
out of your own	Hebrew	tongue. And therefore we	8, 682/ 1
that he told the	Hebrews	that without faith it	8, 823/ 21
soul hang on the	hedge	, then hurl stones at	8, 664/ 29
he get over the	hedge	and tell us what	8, 686/ 7
he come at the	hedge	, in which he should	8, 686/ 9
would, if men took	heed	and watched them well	8, 879/ 24
but biddeth us take	heed	and be well ware	8, 890/ 8
Christ bade us take	heed	and beware. For the	8, 891/ 10
if we take good	heed	, know these false prophets	8, 891/ 12
spurneth with his kibed	heel	, but it will not	8, 583/ 15
no more than his	heel	. And therefore in this	8, 778/ 3
meeting is unto the	height	thereof"... and is not	8, 882/ 1
heresy is such a	heinous	kind of abominable, outrageous	8, 788/ 20
sons, then be we	heirs	heirs of God, coheirs	8, 756/ 29
then be we heirs	heirs	of God, coheirs of	8, 756/ 29
that he affirmed and	held	that there is not	8, 661/ 14
of Christ, yet he	held	that there remained and	8, 661/ 21
he either, though he	held	some of Tyndale's, yet	8, 710/ 6
part of Tyndale's... or	held	as true some such	8, 710/ 7
of reason must, have	held	themselves fully content and	8, 722/ 19
accounted it lawful, and	held	it not abominable, a	8, 727/ 34
confirmed with antiquity. There	held	him, he said, in	8, 735/ 20
some one that ever	held	it lawful for a	8, 766/ 24
our Savior Christ have	held	his peace... for the	8, 769/ 35
country, as those heretics	held	which were called the	8, 909/ 12
those heretics that then	held	the selfsame heresies that	8, 917/ 29
would I not have	held	at this day. For	8, 924/ 35
man durst there have	held	any one of many	8, 926/ 36
in that holy council	held	at Nicaea. But afterward	8, 954/ 33
them, brought up and	held	the same heresy that	8, 964/ 13
heresies is a point	held	against the common known	8, 1025/ 11
which (among other things)	held	him in the common	8, 1026/ 36
draw with him to	hell	by his example thousands	8, 587/ 29
matrimony, but shall have	hell	for their patrimony. Whereof	8, 589/ 4
the fire of Smithfield,	hell	doth receive them... where	8, 590/ 6

draw with him to	hell	by his example thousands	8, 590/ 10
which the gates of	hell	should never prevail. And	8, 607/ 19
the very gates of	hell	have so prevailed against	8, 607/ 25
the deep dungeon of	hell	. And thus have I	8, 607/ 28
believe there were none	hell	neither, for any soul	8, 625/ 31
of the fire of	hell	. This one mark, which	8, 627/ 9
the straight way to	hell	be the right way	8, 638/ 20
to make horseshoes in	hell	than to construe the	8, 639/ 26
they should walk to	hell	... but live at liberty	8, 641/ 3
all the devils in	hell	. Now have we well	8, 656/ 27
and, as it seemeth,	hell	swalloweth them up. And	8, 671/ 16
church of devils in	hell	be better than the	8, 672/ 37
all the devils in	hell	shall never be able	8, 673/ 12
buried and burn in	hell	. Thus endeth the Sixth	8, 673/ 18
and now burning in	hell	, called Thomas Hitton, whom	8, 684/ 25
shall be damned in	hell	. As where our Savior	8, 686/ 35
shalt not come into	hell	; but thou must yet	8, 692/ 6
is as hot as	hell	)... except thou buy it	8, 692/ 7
that the gates of	hell	should never prevail against	8, 693/ 21
to the devil of	hell	. Howbeit, of truth, holy	8, 695/ 33
as the hogs of	hell	shall feed upon and	8, 714/ 1
hundred miles deep in	hell	. But since he saith	8, 714/ 6
the great gates of	hell	: so is it no	8, 728/ 17
the deepest dungeon in	hell	would abhor. And thus	8, 788/ 24
leave their souls in	hell	, and never come to	8, 792/ 18
heaven and earth, and	hell	too, saving these heretics	8, 800/ 32
be the gates of	hell	, shall never obtain and	8, 807/ 8
all the devils of	hell	that are within hell	8, 807/ 10
hell that are within	hell	, or walking in this	8, 807/ 10
about the gates of	hell	, shall never be able	8, 807/ 11
feel the fire of	hell	. And now, good Christian	8, 826/ 32
belief thereof. Yea, and	hell	is also no promise	8, 850/ 31
to the devil in	hell	than win heaven with	8, 868/ 33
let me fall into	hell	, for none other cause	8, 898/ 8
that they escape from	hell	... and therefore do receive	8, 899/ 29
all the devils in	hell	, nor all their instruments	8, 915/ 2
the very devil of	hell	. And I am sure	8, 926/ 34
also the soul into	hell	. Saint Augustine in this	8, 955/ 32
devil's very church in	hell	. For Saint Augustine saith	8, 966/ 2
the devil's dunghill in	hell	. And those members of	8, 972/ 1
all the gates of	hell	. And we believe that	8, 975/ 10
and with Lucifer in	hell	a known only church	8, 1007/ 13
creature, neither in earth,	hell	, nor heaven, but they	8, 1011/ 32
into the church of	hell	(as the hogs, after	8, 1032/ 12
but putteth off his	helmet	and doeth on a	8, 579/ 13
can be done without	help	of God's grace, nor	8, 580/ 26
but it will not	help	him. The gentleman is	8, 583/ 15
mislead their judgment: for	help	of such haps serve	8, 591/ 14
have assayed to get	help	and power of the	8, 608/ 19
in like wise, with	help	of all his fellows	8, 643/ 36

he might make, as	help	me God, if I	8, 655/ 33
at all. And as	help	me God, I verily	8, 664/ 24
obey them and also	help	them at their need	8, 691/ 27
offer unto God than	help	his father with the	8, 698/ 7
not like bound to	help	every stranger that is	8, 698/ 8
some poverty as to	help	mine own father, that	8, 698/ 10
say that I must	help	my father before a	8, 698/ 23
that required so sudden	help	, nor other men's devotion	8, 699/ 31
God than honor and	help	their father and mother	8, 700/ 8
done, and that to	help	poor men and give	8, 700/ 12
kinds of "voluntary," to	help	first such poor, needy	8, 701/ 9
we were bound to	help	them all before we	8, 701/ 26
should in many things	help	us, clean out of	8, 706/ 35
should in many things	help	us, clean out of	8, 710/ 31
by which means his	help	and grace maketh the	8, 739/ 16
own supernatural aid and	help	of his supernal grace	8, 744/ 13
motives which without his	help	in things ordained of	8, 744/ 17
Augustine, albeit that without	help	of God he believed	8, 744/ 23
Catholic Church, nor without	help	of God knew and	8, 744/ 24
inward cause, the secret	help	of God that wrought	8, 744/ 26
at it without the	help	of God... nor, how	8, 746/ 27
the special aid and	help	of the great goodness	8, 747/ 30
fallen from it, with	help	of grace willingly return	8, 748/ 30
was that aid and	help	of grace by Christ's	8, 755/ 26
that we may, with	help	thereof being so plenteous	8, 756/ 1
whereof, with the good	help	of God's grace, there	8, 768/ 22
corrupt could not without	help	of God attain and	8, 778/ 15
natural power, without the	help	of God working with	8, 781/ 18
man may by God's	help	, that calleth upon every	8, 781/ 27
Saint Paul saith, we	help	forth with God. I	8, 782/ 18
or lacketh. And they	help	(with God's further help	8, 783/ 2
help (with God's further	help	) to keep a man	8, 783/ 2
with no such thing	help	anything toward it, or	8, 786/ 16
the own nature anything	help	itself to move and	8, 786/ 24
assisted them with his	help	to the perfection and	8, 799/ 22
the Jews will not	help	him for another cause	8, 811/ 21
For these things cannot	help	the holy church... for	8, 837/ 25
head, it will not	help	you; for Christ chooseth	8, 838/ 18
moon, and stars to	help	you, with all the	8, 838/ 25
his works wrought with	help	of God's grace: then	8, 849/ 10
Christ that will with	help	of grace go about	8, 849/ 22
yea, take also to	help	you Saint Thomas of	8, 861/ 10
holiness in you, nor	help	you one prick forward	8, 861/ 13
if these things could	help	, then it were no	8, 861/ 14
work, with grace and	help	, to merit reward in	8, 866/ 38
can work shall neither	help	toward nor froward... but	8, 897/ 29
Nor it will not	help	, that I heard once	8, 899/ 31
Barnes saith, "It cannot	help	to say that the	8, 921/ 23
that these things should	help	them only while they	8, 968/ 4
deadly sin, and, with	help	of God, in the	8, 970/ 12

his blessing and his	help	. Yet preached he certain	8, 990/ 15
sick folk shall find	help	that eat of this	8, 991/ 9
motherly cure and diligent	help	of her attain remedy	8, 994/ 25
and perfect instruction without	help	of Revelation. For not	8, 996/ 4
himself. And then they	help	us forth therewith, rehearsing	8, 998/ 7
the devil's flock, and	help	to make them ones	8, 1012/ 6
the gifts of healing,	help	and relief, governances, the	8, 1022/ 1
Christian folk here doth	help	to relieve the souls	8, 1033/ 38
of them hath he	helped	diverse to expound diversely	8, 636/ 3
better than if they	helped	their father and their	8, 697/ 33
that they might be	helped	by other folk... she	8, 699/ 32
had not his master	helped	him. But the water	8, 725/ 19
are departed, they are	helped	to be more mercifully	8, 967/ 13
but that they are	helped	therewith, since prayer made	8, 967/ 24
sent so many... what	helpeth	this unto Tyndale's matter	8, 610/ 23
good and substantial causes	helpeth	them that are willing	8, 739/ 13
knock." And that God	helpeth	us forward not without	8, 747/ 9
and reach thereto God	helpeth	forth them, therefore, that	8, 778/ 15
drawn unto God, and	helpeth	himself to be drawn	8, 782/ 17
of Saint Augustine nothing	helpeth	him... but by other	8, 908/ 13
in our hearts, and	helping	us to incline our	8, 744/ 16
the churches of Arius,	Helvidius	, Pelagius, or Manichaeus, with	8, 607/ 24
Manichaeus, Valentinus, Arius, Jovinian,	Helvidius	, Eunomius, Marcion, Montanus, Wycliffe	8, 694/ 35
Montanus Heretic, Manichaeus Heretic,	Helvidius	Heretic, Macedonius Heretic, Jovinian	8, 728/ 5
that article argueth against	Helvidius	the heretic, doth not	8, 1005/ 11
Scripture, but only proveth	Helvidius	a liar in that	8, 1005/ 13
would at length wag	hemp	in the wind!) to	8, 788/ 8
children together, as the	hen	gathereth together her chickens	8, 747/ 17
we shall pass from	hence	without sin," etc. Here	8, 860/ 34
Barnes, while ye depart	hence	, to assign some means	8, 884/ 39
saints be all departed	hence	and dead and be	8, 886/ 12
we shall pass from	hence	without sin," etc. More	8, 959/ 25
prayers... and he departeth	hence	cleansed, and the Church	8, 960/ 17
that he shall go	hence	so clean and so	8, 966/ 19
any exception, should pass	hence	pure and clean and	8, 970/ 19
it till we part	hence	by death. These words	8, 971/ 2
we shall pass from	hence	without sin," etc." Lo	8, 972/ 23
of Christ here passeth	hence	without sin, nor that	8, 972/ 29
the church" shall pass	hence	without sin, and that	8, 973/ 21
to profess themselves from	henceforth	to serve the devil	8, 666/ 18
they tell of M.	Henry	Patenson, a man of	8, 900/ 13
his ears, and Master	Henry	bade him stand to	8, 901/ 2
same fashion that M.	Henry	used of folly; that	8, 901/ 8
of Toulouse, against one	Henry	, an apostate run out	8, 989/ 12
approved against the said	Henry	, Friar Barnes' double brother	8, 989/ 19
one whose name was	Henry	sometime a monk, and	8, 989/ 23
devil hath led him	hereabout	, and made him to	8, 665/ 23
than once, told us	herebefore	that his own elects	8, 588/ 2
Tyndale once or twice	herebefore	; and himself, while he	8, 657/ 9
conclusion: that, like as	herebefore	his master Martin and	8, 729/ 12

good reader, Tyndale said	herebefore	that we would not	8, 740/ 20
to be called. And	hereby	ye see that it	8, 774/ 8
conclusion thus... Tyndale And	hereby	may ye see that	8, 799/ 34
nothing at all. But	herein	is great peril: specially	8, 581/ 17
that ye teach us	herein	is a very perilous	8, 901/ 16
are farced full of	heresies	. Wherefore, seeing that for	8, 575/ 27
to bring in his	heresies	against the sacraments. Which	8, 589/ 12
frail faith ween his	heresies	were the true belief	8, 589/ 21
malice in persecuting his	heresies	, since that they may	8, 589/ 24
abiding therein... that those	heresies	which Tyndale teacheth that	8, 589/ 30
Tyndale hath begun his	heresies	, and sent his erroneous	8, 594/ 33
say false, and preach	heresies	... as if he would	8, 597/ 9
God, in such frantic	heresies	to believe the lewd	8, 597/ 14
the priest preach such	heresies	, folk shall not believe	8, 597/ 17
for avoiding of such	heresies	by the terror of	8, 597/ 21
after in errors and	heresies	upon the question, every	8, 597/ 31
means returned from their	heresies	unto the true faith	8, 608/ 28
and teacheth his false	heresies	contrary to the truth	8, 616/ 19
them that against such	heresies	allege them... and in	8, 624/ 16
the selfsame old, rotten	heresies	which those holy doctors	8, 625/ 3
them as against their	heresies	that they now teach	8, 625/ 6
and saints against their	heresies	cometh this envy and	8, 625/ 12
get once their other	heresies	in men's hearts fastly	8, 625/ 35
heretics to the old	heresies	maketh them to decline	8, 626/ 11
that ever condemned those	heresies	, and against their expositions	8, 626/ 12
unto all their old	heresies	to link a whole	8, 626/ 18
Catholic Church condemning the	heresies	of Tyndale and Luther	8, 627/ 2
hundred sundry sects of	heresies	, erroneous, false, and untrue	8, 627/ 29
by their plain false	heresies	against the blessed sacraments	8, 628/ 9
to keep up their	heresies	with, than the Church	8, 638/ 24
with their false, poisoned	heresies	and with the example	8, 653/ 4
their false faith and	heresies	, this known Catholic church	8, 655/ 25
foundation of all the	heresies	that they have in	8, 657/ 12
not only those abominable	heresies	that he taught before	8, 664/ 5
once to these horrible	heresies	which Tyndale in his	8, 664/ 20
their false errors and	heresies	labor to destroy the	8, 672/ 12
the Apocalypse; which both	heresies	be now begun to	8, 672/ 24
they have the same	heresies	which the apostles damned	8, 672/ 30
words against Luther's own	heresies	, for the faith of	8, 676/ 35
the maintenance of their	heresies	. Then laid His Highness	8, 678/ 7
for defense of their	heresies	, fain to forsake some	8, 678/ 32
been in errors and	heresies	, as Tyndale here saith	8, 679/ 14
writings condemn his faithless	heresies	, that every good man	8, 679/ 30
favor of their false	heresies	to change, corrupt, and	8, 684/ 1
of his false, factious	heresies	. Of this falsifying have	8, 684/ 20
his own godly, Christian	heresies	, such as ye now	8, 705/ 10
must needs overturn his	heresies	: now biddeth Tyndale his	8, 708/ 13
intent that as his	heresies	be by the very	8, 711/ 5
saint" that in obstinate	heresies	departed and died out	8, 711/ 32
enough to prove his	heresies	false. Yet goeth he	8, 711/ 38

his opinions proved plain	heresies	. Or else let Tyndale	8, 712/ 18
on which point most	heresies	do depend a very	8, 712/ 36
the matters of his	heresies	the new doctors only	8, 714/ 22
the confirmation of his	heresies	. But now, to put	8, 715/ 26
is but plain frantic	heresies	... and that themselves, being	8, 717/ 19
and preached not their	heresies	with defense of open	8, 732/ 21
many, since these devilish	heresies	came up. And this	8, 732/ 32
alone, among so many	heresies	, had so obtained that	8, 735/ 29
the articles of his	heresies	, not any true feeling	8, 752/ 1
faith" of all his	heresies	; and after have ye	8, 752/ 17
strife, wrath, contentions, seditions,	heresies	, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings	8, 757/ 16
faithfully believed his false	heresies	also. For else had	8, 760/ 25
his whole heap of	heresies	; and forasmuch also as	8, 776/ 19
heap of false fumbling	heresies	. For yet is his	8, 785/ 15
salvation, standing his frantic	heresies	against free will... which	8, 799/ 10
they allege for their	heresies	the Scripture and old	8, 806/ 8
authentic stories proving their	heresies	false. Howbeit, as for	8, 808/ 6
he can for his	heresies	prove us none at	8, 812/ 15
and afterward abjured his	heresies	), I gave out a	8, 813/ 26
redargution of his false	heresies	, because he seeth that	8, 816/ 22
it is full of	heresies	beside, and that therefore	8, 817/ 8
then were all their	heresies	drowned: for this cause	8, 828/ 32
damneth and destroyeth their	heresies	. And yet was there	8, 828/ 35
faith and fall to	heresies	... for then can they	8, 831/ 19
was abjured of his	heresies	, and is now perjured	8, 832/ 32
plant in covertly some	heresies	between. And as for	8, 839/ 3
now despiseth. But the	heresies	which he covertly joineth	8, 839/ 34
better answer for his	heresies	, and that his false	8, 845/ 35
with interlacing of his	heresies	and his railing to	8, 857/ 8
Barnes for teaching false	heresies	instead of Christ's blessed	8, 858/ 23
acknowledging that their poisoned	heresies	, and the abominable sacrilege	8, 868/ 34
time in the which	heresies	have obtained into the	8, 874/ 22
in the Church were	heresies	, but not in Scripture	8, 875/ 11
and set forth false	heresies	, contrary to the known	8, 879/ 21
are these other false	heresies	, of his. "Yes," saith	8, 909/ 27
people with false, poisoned	heresies	. And among all those	8, 911/ 22
true doctrine, but that	heresies	might pass uncontrolled, while	8, 911/ 28
then held the selfsame	heresies	that Tyndale holdeth now	8, 917/ 30
after. These two devilish	heresies	which Tyndale hath now	8, 917/ 33
for hurting of his	heresies	have found him brawling	8, 918/ 12
of their schisms and	heresies	are gone out or	8, 924/ 29
one of many other	heresies	that these fellows hold	8, 926/ 36
the Scripture against your	heresies	before all our days	8, 928/ 20
time in the which	heresies	have obtained into the	8, 928/ 31
in the Church were	heresies	, but not in Scripture	8, 929/ 24
himself, besides his other	heresies	, an Arian too else	8, 933/ 15
profession of false, abominable	heresies	, showeth himself naught, cannot	8, 936/ 34
that both in Luther's	heresies	and Tyndale's too, and	8, 938/ 24
maintenance of their false	heresies	against all the known	8, 939/ 31
Saint Gregory's days, the	heresies	that I have spoken	8, 939/ 37

to defend their false	heresies	. Now shall I further	8, 941/ 27
have some of these	heresies	judged for true Catholic	8, 951/ 34
persecution for holding false	heresies	, for teaching that men	8, 952/ 37
prohibit and forbid those	heresies	upon certain pains, and	8, 955/ 6
stir such schisms and	heresies	, should be by fear	8, 955/ 19
to persevere in their	heresies	and fall into the	8, 955/ 24
not being by new	heresies	divided from the old	8, 962/ 5
against more of their	heresies	than one. For he	8, 969/ 8
of these false, festered	heresies	... and that it is	8, 979/ 20
all Friar Barnes' other	heresies	was his very special	8, 985/ 12
favoring of Friar Barnes'	heresies	, I shall give you	8, 988/ 26
apostasy and the pestilent	heresies	into which such apostates	8, 989/ 10
with many such poisoned	heresies	as these apostates do	8, 989/ 14
in all his whole	heresies	that a man would	8, 991/ 24
to Barnes' all other	heresies	... and not only did	8, 991/ 30
preach against the selfsame	heresies	that Barnes now setteth	8, 991/ 31
fall into the contrary	heresies	, as other heretics have	8, 1004/ 20
church should damn their	heresies	, saving that they take	8, 1015/ 29
strife; wrath, contentions, seditions,	heresies	, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings	8, 1025/ 1
Christian readers, saith that	heresies	be such openly known	8, 1025/ 3
And whereby be the	heresies	so open? Not always	8, 1025/ 5
How be, then, the	heresies	so manifestly known for	8, 1025/ 9
because each of those	heresies	is a point held	8, 1025/ 11
such time as some	heresies	were so strong and	8, 1027/ 5
bring up the false	heresies	instead: yet could they	8, 1027/ 14
or known, before such	heresies	began, to have been	8, 1027/ 28
question. But when the	heresies	were so rife, lest	8, 1028/ 18
kinds of schisms and	heresies	, and clearly declare that	8, 1028/ 29
that beginning, before all	heresies	, and which church is	8, 1030/ 17
all the sects of	heresies	be sprung, and as	8, 1030/ 19
into them by their	heresies	, they ran out openly	8, 1032/ 10
fallen into such damnable	heresies	. For you perceive well	8, 1032/ 39
things, I say, be	heresies	, and all they that	8, 1033/ 7
and true before these	heresies	began, would, ye wot	8, 1033/ 12
divers of the same	heresies	which the old church	8, 1033/ 27
And by Friar Barnes'	heresy	, a man may without	8, 585/ 18
here of that abominable	heresy	that blasphemeth the Blessed	8, 587/ 18
a layman. For his	heresy	reckoneth every woman a	8, 594/ 22
meant, according to his	heresy	, that in the clergy	8, 599/ 22
from Luther because his	heresy	further blasphemeth the Blessed	8, 608/ 26
and exhort men to	heresy	? Did God send any	8, 611/ 6
and many another abominable	heresy	besides. Of this consent	8, 625/ 10
have devised a new	heresy	wherewith they would make	8, 625/ 15
against him in his	heresy	that he holdeth against	8, 626/ 26
go out but by	heresy	... it followeth not that	8, 660/ 36
first into that false	heresy	against the Blessed Sacrament	8, 661/ 13
his church of his	heresy	together. But afterward he	8, 661/ 16
himself, and revoked that	heresy	, and fell from that	8, 661/ 17
and fell from that	heresy	into another... not fully	8, 661/ 18
but yet a false	heresy	too... that is to	8, 661/ 19

is to wit, that	heresy	that Luther holdeth now	8, 661/ 19
fell to the second	heresy	, that was of the	8, 661/ 27
is to wit, the	heresy	that Luther holdeth: that	8, 661/ 28
that point from Luther's	heresy	to his, and affirmeth	8, 661/ 33
this, revoked his later	heresy	too, and lived long	8, 662/ 6
plainly confuted that foolish	heresy	, said and affirmed plainly	8, 676/ 19
thereof, consider some one	heresy	of his, for which	8, 715/ 32
untrue. For if that	heresy	were true... then whosoever	8, 780/ 22
because of that false	heresy	; lest he that believeth	8, 780/ 24
would gloss Luther's old	heresy	with these new words	8, 784/ 28
is so high a	heresy	, so sore blaspheming the	8, 787/ 19
in God. Which blasphemous	heresy	is such a heinous	8, 788/ 20
glory Tyndale, standing his	heresy	, cannot, as ye see	8, 799/ 25
cometh all his holy	heresy	, when it is well	8, 799/ 29
over that false, feeble	heresy	which he was wont	8, 809/ 5
not that foul, filthy	heresy	written in his heart	8, 816/ 35
appeareth plainly by the	heresy	of his master Martin	8, 840/ 3
falling in relapse in	heresy	, and now running at	8, 851/ 17
that part since that	heresy	first began; and no	8, 867/ 24
hath Barnes, holding his	heresy	of his unknown church	8, 895/ 5
defense of their frantic	heresy	, did as Friar Barnes	8, 909/ 16
Catholic church that false	heresy	of the Donatists is	8, 909/ 26
of religion, abjured of	heresy	, and perjured by relapse	8, 925/ 20
have condemned that abominable	heresy	to the very devil	8, 926/ 34
there condemned them of	heresy	... but the very church	8, 927/ 14
condemn your faith for	heresy	. Wherefore it appeareth that	8, 927/ 24
of the Church, his	heresy	against the Godhead of	8, 933/ 24
the better bring their	heresy	forth still in question	8, 933/ 33
the time when that	heresy	of the Arians was	8, 934/ 1
utterly confound Friar Barnes'	heresy	. For his heresy is	8, 934/ 36
Barnes' heresy. For his	heresy	is that the church	8, 934/ 36
hold a plain false	heresy	, and after that as	8, 942/ 10
and in like damnable	heresy	, wax their number never	8, 942/ 11
go teach another man	heresy	, and labor to make	8, 949/ 10
did exhort him to	heresy	, telling him that it	8, 951/ 25
judged and condemned for	heresy	. Howbeit, if he should	8, 951/ 30
according to his pestilent	heresy	which he did once	8, 957/ 36
Saint Augustine with this	heresy	: that they affirmed the	8, 962/ 1
Friar Barnes with that	heresy	. For we say that	8, 962/ 4
and held the same	heresy	that Barnes bringeth forth	8, 964/ 13
church. And that their	heresy	was this... appeareth plainly	8, 964/ 22
And therefore against that	heresy	of theirs which heresy	8, 964/ 25
heresy of theirs which	heresy	now Friar Barnes holdeth	8, 964/ 25
laboring to prove his	heresy	true by the authority	8, 964/ 28
suffer no sect of	heresy	to spread over all	8, 982/ 15
abhorreth from Friar Barnes'	heresy	that argueth, upon that	8, 982/ 34
Bernard not in this	heresy	only (concerning the question	8, 985/ 10
it shall see Barnes'	heresy	concerning the very church	8, 988/ 6
wit, as well in	heresy	as in apostasy... I	8, 989/ 19
and reproved for a	heresy	. And he that first	8, 1025/ 16

all manner kinds of	heresy	. And this question whether	8, 1027/ 26
any manner schism or	heresy	. For whether he were	8, 1028/ 15
in your old froward	heresy	, ye go clearly about	8, 1030/ 2
only false heretics, for	heresy	, but also true-faithful folk	8, 1030/ 35
he leave not his	heresy	." For though he would	8, 1032/ 21
is there bear nor	heretic	more loath to come	8, 579/ 6
both! Both which this	heretic	denieth... and, as in	8, 583/ 24
be deceived, if a	heretic	might now by a	8, 602/ 23
Church for a plain	heretic	in these pestilent points	8, 630/ 30
mark him for a	heretic	and a liar both	8, 632/ 2
mark him for a	heretic	... but so will the	8, 633/ 10
for a very mischievous	heretic	. And ever this the	8, 634/ 15
mark him for a	heretic	again. For I am	8, 635/ 29
must needs be a	heretic	, because he cannot so	8, 660/ 35
is to wit, one	heretic	of old, called Berengarius	8, 661/ 11
by the other, new	heretic	, William Hutchins, which first	8, 661/ 27
thus, whereas the old	heretic	, Berengarius, began at the	8, 662/ 1
less evil: this new	heretic	, Hutchins, goeth contrary way	8, 662/ 2
days neither Jew nor	heretic	so mad to make	8, 681/ 14
thereby. For if any	heretic	would so have said	8, 681/ 24
have answered any such	heretic	that would have assoiled	8, 683/ 1
have said to that	heretic	, as we may say	8, 683/ 4
may say to this	heretic	, that "whatsoever the Jews	8, 683/ 4
place a stark, wretched	heretic	lately burned at Maidstone	8, 684/ 25
had been given, none	heretic	had known which were	8, 707/ 32
a very plain, open	heretic	. Now, where he railleth	8, 712/ 37
Christ's church for a	heretic	; or else, as I	8, 713/ 17
the Church calleth him	heretic	. Let us see now	8, 715/ 33
father the old eagle	heretic	... but was content to	8, 724/ 9
together... have been Nicolaus	Heretic	, Eutyches Heretic, Ebion Heretic	8, 728/ 2
been Nicolaus Heretic, Eutyches	Heretic	, Ebion Heretic, Valentinus Heretic	8, 728/ 2
Heretic, Eutyches Heretic, Ebion	Heretic	, Valentinus Heretic, Eunomius Heretic	8, 728/ 3
Heretic, Ebion Heretic, Valentinus	Heretic	, Eunomius Heretic, Arius Heretic	8, 728/ 3
Heretic, Valentinus Heretic, Eunomius	Heretic	, Arius Heretic, Marcion Heretic	8, 728/ 4
Heretic, Eunomius Heretic, Arius	Heretic	, Marcion Heretic, Montanus Heretic	8, 728/ 4
Heretic, Arius Heretic, Marcion	Heretic	, Montanus Heretic, Manichaeus Heretic	8, 728/ 4
Heretic, Marcion Heretic, Montanus	Heretic	, Manichaeus Heretic, Helvidius Heretic	8, 728/ 5
Heretic, Montanus Heretic, Manichaeus	Heretic	, Helvidius Heretic, Macedonius Heretic	8, 728/ 5
Heretic, Manichaeus Heretic, Helvidius	Heretic	, Macedonius Heretic, Jovinian Heretic	8, 728/ 5
Heretic, Helvidius Heretic, Macedonius	Heretic	, Jovinian Heretic, Pelagius Heretic	8, 728/ 6
Heretic, Macedonius Heretic, Jovinian	Heretic	, Pelagius Heretic, and Caelestius	8, 728/ 6
Heretic, Jovinian Heretic, Pelagius	Heretic	, and Caelestius Heretic; and	8, 728/ 6
Pelagius Heretic, and Caelestius	Heretic	; and of every age	8, 728/ 7
sort, down unto Wycliffe	Heretic	, and Hus Heretic, and	8, 728/ 8
Wycliffe Heretic, and Hus	Heretic	, and Luther Heretic, and	8, 728/ 8
Hus Heretic, and Luther	Heretic	, and Lambert Heretic, and	8, 728/ 8
Luther Heretic, and Lambert	Heretic	, and Huessgen Heretic, and	8, 728/ 9
Lambert Heretic, and Huessgen	Heretic	, and Tyndale Heretic, and	8, 728/ 9
Huessgen Heretic, and Tyndale	Heretic	, and Barnes Heretic, and	8, 728/ 9
Tyndale Heretic, and Barnes	Heretic	, and many such rifferaff	8, 728/ 10

epistle of Manichaeus, the	heretic	of whose sect Saint	8, 735/ 11
to, there were none	heretic	that durst, for shame	8, 735/ 32
remembrance." For if any	heretic	be taken and examined	8, 745/ 30
a lecher and a	heretic	too... and then should	8, 766/ 9
days, never was there	heretic	so far fallen in	8, 767/ 5
for a false fumbling	heretic	... which by that false	8, 772/ 37
Tyndale is not a	heretic	alone, but that there	8, 784/ 25
of a lewd, seditious	heretic	upon all the clergy	8, 832/ 20
this high and holy	heretic	, hold himself content to	8, 835/ 28
condemn him for a	heretic	... for he speaketh against	8, 858/ 3
process as ever did	heretic	that spoke on that	8, 867/ 23
us sure that some	heretic	and hypocrite were there	8, 879/ 29
with some false, wily	heretic	, had begun to fall	8, 883/ 34
or lightly any other	heretic	of them all, in	8, 906/ 5
condemn him for a	heretic	. For he speaketh against	8, 910/ 21
that I think none	heretic	dare for shame say	8, 925/ 8
of this is a	heretic	: then is that belief	8, 942/ 1
a doctor into a	heretic	. But, now, to our	8, 947/ 35
Caelestiane?" ("Where art thou,	heretic	Pelagian or Caelestian?"). And	8, 964/ 3
man that is a	heretic	after the first or	8, 981/ 20
condemn him for a	heretic	. But you were wont	8, 984/ 10
themselves. Howbeit, though that	heretic	was then fled, and	8, 990/ 25
man seeth and every	heretic	agreeth. But of all	8, 1003/ 14
argueth against Helvidius the	heretic	, doth not prove nor	8, 1005/ 11
man that is a	heretic	, after once or twice	8, 1025/ 20
man saith of a	heretic	, "This man is no	8, 1026/ 21
to meddle with any	heretic	of those whose whole	8, 1027/ 22
folly, that any frantic	heretic	could be brought unto	8, 1030/ 5
If there be a	heretic	, then after once or	8, 1032/ 17
evangelical sisters of these	heretical	sects... there is, I	8, 836/ 21
of these sects of	heretics	be. And yet pretending	8, 576/ 12
soon after, call the	heretics	the "church"... and therein	8, 578/ 11
that profess themselves for	heretics	... he must needs mean	8, 578/ 18
to amend, and make	heretics	of them and burn	8, 587/ 27
amend, and doth "make	heretics	of them and burn	8, 589/ 37
clergy maketh them not	heretics	, nor burneth them, neither	8, 590/ 2
own malice maketh them	heretics	. And for heretics, as	8, 590/ 3
them heretics. And for	heretics	, as they be... the	8, 590/ 3
Peter with which these	heretics	prove the one, prove	8, 595/ 28
all the sects of	heretics	do come out of	8, 598/ 26
all the sects of	heretics	, but that will confess	8, 600/ 23
they) was before the	heretics	, and the heretics came	8, 601/ 18
the heretics, and the	heretics	came ever out of	8, 601/ 18
which they now call "	heretics	" and "Lutherans," and the	8, 601/ 19
church, and the others	heretics	indeed, as they be	8, 601/ 21
his apostles and disciples	heretics	and a damnable sect	8, 601/ 28
and Fortunatus and other	heretics	and schismatics in and	8, 602/ 14
places, so often, against	heretics	, that it maketh me	8, 602/ 22
all the sects of	heretics	, because all they be	8, 603/ 2
always have been the	heretics	, and for heretics be	8, 603/ 11

the heretics, and for	heretics	be declared by the	8, 603/ 12
needs be churches of	heretics	. Then must Tyndale, if	8, 604/ 12
apostles to be stark	heretics	... and that none of	8, 607/ 22
what harm soever such	heretics	, as God's scourge, be	8, 608/ 29
men from error become	heretics	, and exhort men to	8, 611/ 5
ever any of those	heretics	whom the Catholic Church	8, 611/ 14
others as we call "	heretics	" as wrongfully as if	8, 611/ 18
companions whom we call "	heretics	" be any such prophets	8, 611/ 23
and hatred that these	heretics	bear unto them all	8, 625/ 12
the affection of these	heretics	to the old heresies	8, 626/ 11
most shameless sort of	heretics	that ever were of	8, 626/ 19
out that though these	heretics	did still dwell with	8, 626/ 33
for open and plain	heretics	... as if the devil	8, 627/ 7
Peter spoken against such	heretics	as taught opinions against	8, 627/ 17
clearly verified in these	heretics	now, that all the	8, 627/ 34
especially in these new	heretics	, as Luther, and Tyndale	8, 628/ 1
Church what merchandise these	heretics	make I cannot well	8, 628/ 28
when our evangelical English	heretics	fall in acquaintance beyond	8, 628/ 29
Peter spoken against these	heretics	only: so will these	8, 628/ 35
go... but if these	heretics	be angry that the	8, 631/ 22
mark these men for	heretics	. For these ordinances are	8, 631/ 27
charity... which yet such	heretics	have in some places	8, 635/ 19
away the significations these	heretics	take from them all	8, 638/ 35
glosses, lo, do these	heretics	make, and these blasphemous	8, 641/ 17
himself and such other	heretics	, his fellows, unto the	8, 642/ 3
all the sects of	heretics	. But, now, forasmuch as	8, 643/ 9
every word between these	heretics	and us in question	8, 645/ 3
understandeth it, or as	heretics	? And yet are not	8, 645/ 9
look, whom we call "	heretics	, " he calleth "the church	8, 645/ 11
the church," he calleth "	heretics	. " "After the plain places	8, 645/ 12
be sundry sects of	heretics	. And since not only	8, 647/ 8
them... yet they were	heretics	and fallen from the	8, 648/ 6
the Pharisees, which were	heretics	, unto the right sense	8, 648/ 9
of them, and are	heretics	, and had need of	8, 648/ 31
the true church are	heretics	... even so, they that	8, 648/ 35
from the church of	heretics	and false, feigned faith	8, 648/ 36
is a church of	heretics	: even so, himself and	8, 649/ 15
which he saith be	heretics	, are the very, true	8, 649/ 17
that abide be the	heretics	, or else that the	8, 649/ 25
first out, and therefore	heretics	... and then these that	8, 649/ 26
these that we call	heretics	be gone out of	8, 649/ 27
the sects of these	heretics	. Which is, as I	8, 650/ 14
very cause wherefore these	heretics	cannot bear their honor	8, 650/ 15
them, and are become	heretics	, and therefore have need	8, 651/ 33
the true church are	heretics	... even so, they which	8, 654/ 10
from the church of	heretics	and false, feigned faith	8, 654/ 10
of the church of	heretics	. But hath not Tyndale	8, 654/ 15
this question "Which be	heretics	?" considering that the question	8, 654/ 19
know which be the	heretics	, that are the counterfeited	8, 654/ 21
church that "come from	heretics	"; whereas, the very, true	8, 655/ 10

church standing in question, "	heretics	" that is to say	8, 655/ 11
sufficiently showed who be	heretics	, in that he hath	8, 655/ 16
so be they the	heretics	; and therefore the church	8, 655/ 19
that was, showeth the	heretics	that be; that is	8, 655/ 20
now is, for well-known	heretics	; and therefore Tyndale and	8, 655/ 23
known Catholic church of	heretics	... it must needs follow	8, 655/ 26
be gone as from	heretics	, and which known Catholic	8, 656/ 1
by that means become	heretics	. And in this point	8, 656/ 3
that he calleth the	heretics	. For of spirituality and	8, 656/ 9
liveth, nor all the	heretics	in this world, nor	8, 656/ 27
the faith which these	heretics	profess to the contrary	8, 658/ 7
and all his fellows	heretics	, and the known Catholic	8, 660/ 15
the true church are	heretics	... even so, they that	8, 660/ 23
from the church of	heretics	and false, feigned faith	8, 660/ 24
the false church of	heretics	. For the true church	8, 660/ 32
the false churches of	heretics	be many. And therefore	8, 660/ 33
of "the church of	heretics	" goeth into the true	8, 660/ 37
saith "the church of	heretics	." For they neither be	8, 661/ 4
a false church of	heretics	and yet not into	8, 661/ 8
examples of two special	heretics	of two contrary conditions	8, 661/ 10
a false church of	heretics	, and yet not straight	8, 661/ 24
of a church of	heretics	, yet it shall not	8, 662/ 9
besides. For all the	heretics	be not gathered into	8, 662/ 12
the very mother of	heretics	. Now, if it be	8, 662/ 20
it, "the church of	heretics	"... and the faith thereof	8, 662/ 24
the church of false	heretics	, so they that come	8, 662/ 27
from this "church of	heretics	" and this "false, feigned	8, 662/ 28
which he calleth "the	heretics	" be the true church	8, 666/ 4
of "the church of	heretics	" (which he calleth the	8, 666/ 9
from the church of	heretics	which he calleth us	8, 667/ 6
false known church, of	heretics	, because they be gone	8, 669/ 3
the faith thereof, for	heretics	. For as that glorious	8, 669/ 14
from the beginning, as	heretics	or schismatics have arisen	8, 669/ 17
thereof be churches of	heretics	and schismatics and very	8, 670/ 32
were gone. And these	heretics	be gone out of	8, 671/ 24
branches and churches of	heretics	and schismatics, be they	8, 671/ 34
nor so many. These	heretics	depart also from the	8, 671/ 36
all these sects of	heretics	, which in that point	8, 672/ 4
accursed serpentine sects of	heretics	both with their false	8, 672/ 11
and with such other	heretics	as departed also from	8, 672/ 18
sects of these new	heretics	in Almaine... which sects	8, 672/ 26
Christ be very false	heretics	all the whole rabble	8, 673/ 15
holy Saint Augustine, such	heretics	as then were, played	8, 676/ 15
thereof as all these	heretics	have devised for the	8, 678/ 5
that any church of	heretics	is the church... for	8, 678/ 26
deny, though these new	heretics	be now, for defense	8, 678/ 31
and which building these	heretics	would now pull down	8, 680/ 4
reason for, against such	heretics	as Luther and Tyndale	8, 680/ 14
that their church of	heretics	were the very church	8, 680/ 16
were a church of	heretics	. Against those heretics, I	8, 680/ 17

of heretics. Against those	heretics	, I say, and with	8, 680/ 17
with them against these	heretics	, too, did that holy	8, 680/ 18
had any sect of	heretics	any continuance yet), but	8, 680/ 21
and against all the	heretics	that ever have been	8, 680/ 31
for the Church against	heretics	than for the Jews	8, 681/ 10
his reason than the	heretics	had to say to	8, 681/ 19
reason, then might the	heretics	well have mocked Saint	8, 681/ 20
said against such other	heretics	. For Tyndale cannot say	8, 683/ 12
Augustine's reason made against	heretics	to prove the Catholic	8, 683/ 22
only the sects of	heretics	departing out of the	8, 683/ 33
say it; whereas these	heretics	refuse and reject divers	8, 684/ 6
an old prank of	heretics	to use that fashion	8, 684/ 11
this falsifying have these	heretics	also given us good	8, 684/ 21
books use always these	heretics	, and none at any	8, 684/ 28
at any time but	heretics	. Thus do they falsify	8, 684/ 29
well as in other	heretics	, of old time be	8, 685/ 25
plainly preach against these	heretics	, and as surely describeth	8, 688/ 18
so many sects of	heretics	... that ever had the	8, 691/ 3
shalt find them all	heretics	, and the scribes and	8, 692/ 27
and such other holy	heretics	, unto Saint John and	8, 693/ 1
wit, such sects of	heretics	as go out thereof	8, 693/ 30
And therefore if these	heretics	will now be resembled	8, 695/ 22
they follow not these	heretics	in contemning the one	8, 699/ 5
shalt find them all	heretics	, and the scribes and	8, 705/ 25
them, be plain, undoubted	heretics	. And therefore let us	8, 706/ 14
of a company of	heretics	, yet evermore those heretics	8, 707/ 25
heretics, yet evermore those	heretics	, like as they came	8, 707/ 25
yet see that these	heretics	in so far forth	8, 707/ 33
naught. And thus evermore	heretics	, all the Scripture that	8, 708/ 2
of such false, frantic	heretics	may be well-known, lest	8, 709/ 7
hath, against which these	heretics	are fain to find	8, 718/ 21
Tyndale and these other	heretics	in our time; that	8, 721/ 14
it is between these	heretics	and us... and that	8, 721/ 30
elect and specially chosen	heretics	, which writings be the	8, 722/ 26
that time I trust	heretics	shall do no miracles	8, 722/ 33
and such other excellent	heretics	being in God's favor	8, 723/ 17
plainly, against such high-eagle	heretics	, that himself had not	8, 723/ 26
some bawdy church of	heretics	. But then goeth he	8, 725/ 7
all the rabble of	heretics	under their rule... he	8, 726/ 20
against paynims, Jews, and	heretics	. Now, the "hypocrites" and	8, 727/ 9
those he calleth the	heretics	; in this is his	8, 727/ 11
and took always for	heretics	all that departed from	8, 727/ 27
shall, spite of all	heretics	and all the great	8, 728/ 16
this flock of these	heretics	"given ears to hear	8, 728/ 23
only concludeth for his	heretics	that they hear Christ's	8, 729/ 7
any greater persecution by	heretics	in Africa than it	8, 731/ 28
Germany, by the Lutheran	heretics	, and the Huessgenites, and	8, 731/ 32
Saint Augustine writeth against	heretics	of his own time	8, 732/ 17
may well see that	heretics	had yet at that	8, 732/ 20
lechery, as these beastly	heretics	do now. But Saint	8, 732/ 22

was then among those	heretics	, and besides that, the	8, 732/ 26
take them all for	heretics	that depart out thereof	8, 733/ 14
take them all for	heretics	that will hold the	8, 733/ 15
any church of unknown	heretics	nor any known church	8, 733/ 26
church of all these	heretics	, neither nor, finally, none	8, 733/ 27
whereas every sect of	heretics	would fain be taken	8, 735/ 30
he laid unto the	heretics	as causes that he	8, 736/ 2
Augustine disputeth against the	heretics	of that sect and	8, 736/ 11
they, and all such	heretics	as go from the	8, 736/ 22
against all kinds of	heretics	, whatsoever the living be	8, 738/ 30
nor no church of	heretics	never hath. And thus	8, 739/ 8
he alleged unto those	heretics	the Manichaeans not that	8, 744/ 25
and effectual that the	heretics	neither could nor never	8, 744/ 37
doctrine of all these	heretics	themselves, the credence of	8, 753/ 34
Saracens, and the false	heretics	too, as well in	8, 768/ 4
to talk with these	heretics	... we would have outward	8, 769/ 25
to lay against these	heretics	than against all the	8, 769/ 29
and those other holy	heretics	, to teach the Catholic	8, 771/ 18
such cole-prophets as these	heretics	are, to teach his	8, 771/ 24
Church against all these	heretics	agreeth. Also, when he	8, 771/ 28
then be not these	heretics	now the true flock	8, 772/ 2
in some places the	heretics	be now the greater	8, 772/ 7
faithful folk, and the	heretics	the false, without any	8, 772/ 10
follow. But now these	heretics	be almost as many	8, 772/ 16
importunate babbling of these	heretics	, no man should ever	8, 779/ 33
by false doctrine of	heretics	loseth some of that	8, 782/ 32
to wit, because these	heretics	now... followed the false	8, 784/ 3
men do persecute thieves,	heretics	, and murderers... then are	8, 789/ 29
carnal... and the thieves,	heretics	, and murderers, without any	8, 789/ 31
what when the thieves,	heretics	, and murderers persecute the	8, 789/ 36
any sore sentence upon	heretics	, whatsoever they be besides	8, 790/ 17
call the persecution that	heretics	make any manner sin	8, 790/ 35
against the Donatists (such	heretics	then in Africa as	8, 791/ 5
reason proveth, that these	heretics	and all such others	8, 791/ 14
for the safeguard of	heretics	and impunity of all	8, 791/ 18
pursue, punish, and kill	heretics	, idolaters, and schismatics, in	8, 791/ 26
pursue and punish such	heretics	and schismatics to be	8, 791/ 30
company (as these schismatical	heretics	do now) that swerved	8, 793/ 17
show the proud, faithless	heretics	how far they be	8, 794/ 9
captain of all these	heretics	, Antichrist himself, and shall	8, 794/ 14
break those earthly, wretched	heretics	like a sort of	8, 794/ 17
hell too, saving these	heretics	only, which would with	8, 800/ 32
promised that all the	heretics	that rebel against it	8, 807/ 6
too, that between these	heretics	and the Church, the	8, 809/ 10
from all churches of	heretics	, and thereby declareth that	8, 809/ 36
Scripture, of which these	heretics	receive such as like	8, 810/ 11
the Church and these	heretics	standeth not upon the	8, 810/ 16
Highness, was by divers	heretics	detected unto me, that	8, 813/ 13
is the church of	heretics	, as he said in	8, 817/ 8
calleth other false, fumbling	heretics	... and though the false	8, 817/ 19

whereas they complain that	heretics	be punished here... yet	8, 817/ 24
from the "church of	heretics	," are not departed out	8, 825/ 4
But whatsoever "hope" those	heretics	have, or feeling of	8, 826/ 1
sect of all these	heretics	. But whereas Tyndale saith	8, 826/ 10
marvel. For whereas all	heretics	very well perceive that	8, 828/ 25
because they let not	heretics	alone, but persecute them	8, 831/ 35
sent out a-begging, while	heretics	and apostates, with their	8, 832/ 5
never lack persecution where	heretics	may grow; nor, soon	8, 832/ 12
that will be none	heretics	, and call them bulls	8, 832/ 21
than have all the	heretics	from the hither end	8, 833/ 7
Christ putteth out such	heretics	and such Judases now	8, 856/ 33
other hundred sects of	heretics	, and wherein each of	8, 872/ 18
in that these new	heretics	be almost all agreed	8, 872/ 20
one of the old	heretics	would for very shame	8, 872/ 22
people, before that these	heretics	that now receive them	8, 872/ 29
evil or worse than	heretics	or Gentiles... yea, and	8, 874/ 32
Savior said of hypocritical	heretics	, "Ye shall know them	8, 879/ 17
the same persons for	heretics	and hypocrites, by the	8, 879/ 19
For whoso will hear	heretics	and not him, be	8, 889/ 22
nor all the learned	heretics	of all their hundred	8, 902/ 17
one country, as those	heretics	held which were called	8, 909/ 12
Barnes and these other	heretics	do now bring forth	8, 909/ 17
false Jews, all false	heretics	, and all seditious schismatics	8, 912/ 22
that against paynims, Jews,	heretics	, and schismatics agree in	8, 914/ 12
at great length, those	heretics	that then held the	8, 917/ 29
things against those other	heretics	, of old, that I	8, 918/ 5
among others, against ungracious	heretics	which is all this	8, 919/ 30
blasphemy, such as these	heretics	use now, and yet	8, 920/ 14
only all false secret	heretics	openly professing the Christian	8, 924/ 25
also all false open	heretics	, and schismatics, which by	8, 924/ 27
and all the faithless	heretics	that were at that	8, 926/ 30
evil or worse than	heretics	or Gentiles... yea, and	8, 929/ 6
the Catholics they called	heretics	. And when that thing	8, 933/ 29
so many sects of	heretics	arisen and sprung up	8, 934/ 25
fully affirm that never	heretics	affirmed it more stiffly	8, 936/ 20
all the churches of	heretics	as from all the	8, 952/ 2
but if they suffer	heretics	arise and remain among	8, 953/ 15
whom he exhorted against	heretics	to repress them and	8, 953/ 24
to divers of those	heretics	themselves, wherein he declareth	8, 953/ 25
contumelies of these wretched	heretics	... nor is not ashamed	8, 953/ 28
Christ... because it persecuteth	heretics	; and for the proof	8, 954/ 2
Church did never persecute	heretics	by any temporal pain	8, 954/ 22
secular power, until the	heretics	began such violence themselves	8, 954/ 23
the Arians, that were	heretics	, as ye perceive here	8, 954/ 25
again after that, some	heretics	began to raise a	8, 955/ 2
had grown by such	heretics	as had brought up	8, 955/ 4
the books of those	heretics	to be burned. And	8, 955/ 8
treat and use those	heretics	so tenderly that they	8, 955/ 10
content that such obstinate	heretics	as to the trouble	8, 955/ 17
a benefit to the	heretics	themselves to be reduced	8, 955/ 22

concerning the repressing of	heretics	by temporal punishment, both	8, 955/ 35
plainly declareth unto the	heretics	themselves the causes wherefore	8, 956/ 2
the importunate malice of	heretics	raising rebellions in divers	8, 956/ 8
that like as those	heretics	were called "Donatists," so	8, 962/ 33
called "Donatists," so these	heretics	call the Catholic, Christian	8, 962/ 33
same opinion that those	heretics	the Donatists were then	8, 963/ 17
against other sects of	heretics	, called the Pelagians and	8, 963/ 29
foolishly. For whereas those	heretics	said that the very	8, 964/ 32
saith he that those	heretics	lie that say the	8, 965/ 3
the doctrine of those	heretics	and these too that	8, 965/ 26
Barnes, and many great	heretics	more), so, many a	8, 971/ 32
manifold open sects of	heretics	. As the common Creed	8, 975/ 13
For the churches of	heretics	, which be divers, are	8, 976/ 2
goods by these false	heretics	in divers parts of	8, 979/ 22
earth... which thing these	heretics	will in no wise	8, 980/ 2
is to wit, by	heretics	, which be strangers from	8, 981/ 11
the voice of such	heretics	) Christ's sheep cannot hear	8, 981/ 16
all the sects of	heretics	can be holy nor	8, 982/ 13
manifold diverse sects of	heretics	. By which ye may	8, 982/ 23
the known churches of	heretics	. For if it were	8, 982/ 26
of it; secondly, by	heretics	, which were of it	8, 987/ 28
all the churches of	heretics	be departed. Now, whereas	8, 988/ 13
the things which these	heretics	tell you be false	8, 991/ 3
Church for persecuting of	heretics	ye see that holy	8, 991/ 34
beastly people, these abominable	heretics	which nothing so greedily	8, 994/ 22
for what cause these	heretics	bring in question and	8, 995/ 33
folk known all for	heretics	. And we, on the	8, 1000/ 22
contrary heresies, as other	heretics	have done before. But	8, 1004/ 21
none of all these	heretics	do deny it, but	8, 1005/ 2
God had expelled those	heretics	and schismatics out of	8, 1007/ 9
Church hath expelled these	heretics	and schismatics here, as	8, 1007/ 10
when they waxed idolaters,	heretics	, and schismatics, he punished	8, 1008/ 14
This point (make these	heretics	at the Sacrament of	8, 1011/ 12
these folk that are	heretics	and enemies to the	8, 1012/ 25
wily folly of these	heretics	avoided. Now is this	8, 1016/ 2
I well that these	heretics	perceive this point so	8, 1019/ 3
that mixed company, these	heretics	cannot say but that	8, 1021/ 12
that there would contentious	heretics	arise, and bring all	8, 1022/ 35
to put all such	heretics	to silence as would	8, 1022/ 37
known church against all	heretics	, as all the sects	8, 1026/ 31
all the sects of	heretics	have been ever known	8, 1026/ 31
all the sects of	heretics	was even the very	8, 1026/ 37
faith" of faithless christened	heretics	. We may perceive also	8, 1027/ 3
bishoprics, and the false	heretics	intruded by force and	8, 1027/ 10
took it as these	heretics	take it: that every	8, 1028/ 23
several scattered sects of	heretics	and schismatics do depart	8, 1028/ 36
of our adversaries the	heretics	, which, affirming that the	8, 1029/ 27
which all sects of	heretics	be come, and from	8, 1030/ 21
all the sects of	heretics	, and out of which	8, 1030/ 27
all the sects of	heretics	have gone out of	8, 1030/ 32

the same church be	heretics	. For he saith that	8, 1030/ 33
church not only false	heretics	, for heresy, but also	8, 1030/ 35
that saith of the	heretics	departing out of the	8, 1031/ 2
showeth not only that	heretics	go out of the	8, 1031/ 5
out thereof were not	heretics	, but were themselves become	8, 1031/ 15
out thereof, be not	heretics	, but we be the	8, 1031/ 20
them that now be	heretics	." Now, good readers, in	8, 1031/ 21
Church, as all other	heretics	ever did, and as	8, 1033/ 11
did, and as these	heretics	do now, but also	8, 1033/ 11
condemned and avoided for	heretics	, eight hundred years ago	8, 1033/ 13
every other sect of	heretics	since. And so could	8, 1033/ 16
ye wot well, the	heretics	never have obtained over	8, 1033/ 17
excellent virtue that these	heretics'	hearts even fret for	8, 766/ 12
sell, many of these	heretics'	books forbidden by the	8, 813/ 14
faith were by the	heretics'	means put to great	8, 1027/ 11
other like if these	heretics'	things, I say, be	8, 1033/ 7
face as a shotten	herring	hath shrimps in her	8, 601/ 2
in turning toward the	hewer	... nor that the man	8, 826/ 18
the thing that he	heweth	at, and that he	8, 656/ 8
Matthew, by him that	hid	his talent in the	8, 1016/ 36
in no wise be	hidden	... but, as he seeth	8, 591/ 35
in no wise be	hidden	; and therefore must it	8, 740/ 5
I would peradventure have	hidden	me from him. But	8, 762/ 1
the wilderness... and that	hidden	so surely that never	8, 795/ 32
sightly and cannot be	hidden	. For as our Savior	8, 915/ 8
a mountain cannot be	hidden	" meaning that his church	8, 915/ 9
then fled, and had	hidden	himself... yet were his	8, 990/ 25
folk. For this lieth	hidden	in the heart, and	8, 1023/ 24
which shall illumine the	hidden	things of the darkness	8, 1023/ 36
church, and cannot be	hidden	nor unknown, if our	8, 1029/ 1
That city cannot be	hidden	that is set upon	8, 1029/ 6
from the light and	hide	his head in the	8, 577/ 27
of his unwritten to	hide	his intent or deprave	8, 665/ 30
men, that lack the	high	spiritual sight that Tyndale	8, 581/ 7
do good that such	high	estates as be far	8, 591/ 25
a hill of eminent	high	estate cannot in no	8, 591/ 35
openly revested at the	high	altar she saith, I	8, 595/ 1
it. One of their	high	reasons is this. . . . More	8, 599/ 36
Tyndale One of their	high	reasons is, The Church	8, 601/ 17
scribes and Pharisees and	high	priests in the time	8, 601/ 24
the scribes, Pharisees, and	high	priests were the right	8, 601/ 27
say "one of their	high	reasons," but "one of	8, 602/ 1
but "one of his	high	reasons," if he took	8, 602/ 1
in scorn calleth a "	high	" reason... was made by	8, 602/ 12
great, famous doctor and	high	, glorious martyr Saint Cyprian	8, 602/ 13
expound diversely, as his	high	wisdom saw that diverse	8, 636/ 4
letter... which letter his	high	wisdom so tempered for	8, 636/ 10
climbed he never so	high	, although men took away	8, 655/ 4
hear now that this	high	spiritual man shall make	8, 691/ 6
and Pharisees and the	high	priests; whom they did	8, 719/ 1

the Pharisees and the	high	priests... as though they	8, 719/ 24
the Jews... or the	high	priests of one town	8, 719/ 25
in the air on	high	upon his eagle's back	8, 724/ 31
forth goodly with a	high	spiritual process, and saith	8, 724/ 33
see that his own	high	spiritual master, Master Martin	8, 751/ 26
himself, for all his	high	fleshly virtues, layeth not	8, 751/ 27
hated me had spoken	high	words to me, I	8, 761/ 36
church." What a great,	high	, secret mystery this man	8, 777/ 1
is heavenly, and so	high	above the nature of	8, 778/ 13
that this is so	high	a heresy, so sore	8, 787/ 19
so sore blaspheming the	high	majesty of God: I	8, 787/ 20
little examine here Tyndale's	high	, solemn words. First will	8, 792/ 34
come down from his	high	mount himself, and gather	8, 794/ 10
now come to that	high	point of feeling faith	8, 803/ 26
salvation, being the great,	high	gift of God so	8, 819/ 31
cause seen unto his	high	wisdom) he give some	8, 822/ 31
Barnes bear himself so	high	that he should, for	8, 834/ 18
great, godly man, this	high	and holy heretic, hold	8, 835/ 28
him not. It is	high	time to condemn him	8, 858/ 3
forth is from the	high	heaven, and his meeting	8, 881/ 35
in the Lord, whose	high	mercy hath so goodly	8, 885/ 13
them close in a	high	garret in mine house	8, 903/ 1
him not. It is	high	time to condemn him	8, 910/ 20
so built upon that	high	mountain, that is to	8, 915/ 6
and findeth a special	high	fault with it, for	8, 934/ 10
all these folk a	high	deadly sin, and such	8, 945/ 4
confesseth plainly, against such	high-eagle	heretics, that himself had	8, 723/ 26
the shell... nor so	high-flickered	in the air, above	8, 724/ 8
every soul obey the	higher	powers, that are ordained	8, 594/ 3
his to obey their	higher	powers... but, by the	8, 594/ 16
them to obey their	higher	powers, and to keep	8, 594/ 18
in the whole world,	higher	and lower is nothing	8, 604/ 24
outward, so is it	higher	. So that, as I	8, 604/ 30
world all is one	higher	and more outward, lower	8, 604/ 31
lower place into the	higher	. And that, ye wot	8, 605/ 3
may not do) ascend	higher	from the lowest place	8, 605/ 11
whole round world, the	higher	, and the inner part	8, 605/ 15
ark up to the	higher	places... but she destroyed	8, 976/ 35
means of his goodness	highly	rewardable in heaven and	8, 640/ 9
since we have so	highly	offended God not of	8, 797/ 17
Friar Barnes should so	highly	disdain the known Catholic	8, 836/ 1
outward occasions, he rejoiced	highly	the meeting with Christ's	8, 889/ 4
his fellows offended so	highly	in pride that they	8, 1007/ 3
sacrament whereas the King's	Highness	, as a most erudite	8, 639/ 19
again. For, as His	Highness	laid unto him, since	8, 677/ 8
mouth"? Then laid His	Highness	unto Luther further his	8, 677/ 13
argument, lo, the King's	Highness	utterly confuted Luther upon	8, 677/ 38
heresies. Then laid His	Highness	unto Luther his own	8, 678/ 8
Luther, as the King's	Highness	handleth them, fully do	8, 678/ 15
them (as the King's	Highness	excellently well marketh and	8, 688/ 20

Chancellor to the King's	Highness	, was by divers heretics	8, 813/ 12
them of their holy	highway	; no, not so much	8, 1011/ 36
Chrysostom, Saint Leo, Saint	Hilary	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	8, 696/ 9
Eusebius, Saint Athanasius, Saint	Hilary	, Saint Cyril, Saint Sixtus	8, 727/ 21
the words of Saint	Hilary	written against the Arians	8, 954/ 3
Whoso consider well Saint	Hilary's	words shall find therein	8, 954/ 19
For yet in Saint	Hilary's	days the true Catholic	8, 954/ 24
perceive here by Saint	Hilary's	words... when they had	8, 954/ 26
do fall, writeth unto	Hildefonsus	, the Earl of Toulouse	8, 989/ 11
standeth aloft upon a	hill	of eminent high estate	8, 591/ 34
promise), set upon a	hill	, can in no wise	8, 740/ 5
is set upon a	hill	," meaning that his own	8, 1029/ 6
communing... and then would	himp	forth among them and	8, 896/ 34
at that word would	Himp-Halt	, his hostess, hop forth	8, 905/ 9
begetting of children, and	hinder	his harlot of teeming	8, 638/ 33
me? It may peradventure	hinder	and hurt me! For	8, 894/ 30
charity be letted or	hindered	thereby, so that because	8, 1020/ 37
goose hath in her	hiss	. Tyndale seeth well also	8, 679/ 23
manners of faiths: a	historical	faith and a feeling	8, 741/ 16
of these two faiths, "	historical	faith" and "feeling faith	8, 741/ 27
that was but a	historical	faith. Howbeit, he will	8, 741/ 29
forth therewith... Tyndale The	historical	faith hangeth of the	8, 742/ 4
believed her with a	historical	faith, as we believe	8, 742/ 15
So, now, with a	historical	faith I may believe	8, 742/ 22
thereof he calleth the "	historical	faith" a credence given	8, 746/ 15
Tyndale saith that the "	historical	faith," that is to	8, 747/ 24
For then were every "	historical	faith," in matters in	8, 748/ 33
For all is but "	historical	" faith before. Now, good	8, 750/ 7
all was but a "	historical	" faith, all must needs	8, 750/ 18
and much alloweth the	historical	faith of Saint Augustine	8, 751/ 29
yet was it but	historical	faith. For feeling faith	8, 759/ 19
had he but a	historical	faith, and not the	8, 762/ 10
had Judas but either	historical	faith or else no	8, 762/ 15
proveth his distinction of "	historical	faith" and "feeling faith	8, 762/ 21
all his conclusion of "	historical	faith" and "feeling faith	8, 762/ 36
that is but a	historical	faith, that a man	8, 780/ 32
I deny that every	historical	faith that is to	8, 781/ 7
is to say, every	historical	belief and credence is	8, 781/ 7
is to say, the	historical	faith of them, before	8, 804/ 36
same things with a	historical	faith, by the hearing	8, 805/ 12
himself saith that the "	historical	faith" goeth first and	8, 810/ 5
Church is but a	historical	faith in anything that	8, 817/ 7
kinds of faith, a "	historical	" faith and a "feeling	8, 817/ 34
these two kinds: either	historical	faith or feeling faith	8, 817/ 36
or feeling faith. Now, "	historical	" faith in the articles	8, 818/ 1
be saved with such "	historical	" faith, without any other	8, 818/ 22
shall... then may the	historical	faith be sufficient for	8, 818/ 23
his sin, and such	historical	faith, and such working	8, 818/ 30
he somewhat more for	historical	faith than will stand	8, 818/ 32
to the service of	historical	faith... hath yet at	8, 819/ 8

by Tyndale, that the	historical	faith once gotten... God	8, 819/ 12
whoso get once the	historical	faith hath always forthwith	8, 819/ 21
that if to the	historical	faith gotten by man	8, 819/ 26
all Tyndale's division between	historical	faith and feeling faith	8, 819/ 33
is to wit, the	historical	faith ye see now	8, 820/ 4
I speak here of "	historical	faith" as of the	8, 820/ 6
mine own self the	historical	faith so attained, without	8, 820/ 9
matter of faith, both "	historical	" faith and "feeling" faith	8, 820/ 15
they thereby, besides the	historical	faith gotten by the	8, 820/ 27
faith and belief... the	historical	faith gotten by that	8, 820/ 30
every man which with	historical	faith cometh to baptism	8, 821/ 29
faith have they? The	historical	faith or the feeling	8, 822/ 2
faith is this? The	historical	faith or the feeling	8, 822/ 15
feeling faith? Not the	historical	, I trow. For the	8, 822/ 15
and then since not	historical	(for lack of reading	8, 824/ 13
which divided from the "	historical	faith," he saith he	8, 826/ 34
him... and as he	hit	them, rehearse them thus	8, 936/ 24
find, or if they	hit	it by hap, could	8, 1023/ 16
had many pardons come	hither	, and many dispensations and	8, 586/ 34
of the world come	hither	, thou, girl; take out	8, 605/ 23
spindle and bring me	hither	the whorl. Lo, sir	8, 605/ 24
fifteen hundred years, sent	hither	to call home his	8, 694/ 28
so hath sent him	hither	for such a new	8, 722/ 30
the heretics from the	hither	end of England to	8, 833/ 7
at your last resorting	hither	. But now let us	8, 866/ 15
me, and shall bring	hither	also a glorious church	8, 881/ 29
hope that brought him	hither	, have his evangelical doctrine	8, 885/ 21
book and his coming	hither	and going over again	8, 885/ 35
clergy; nor, of truth,	hitherto	none but the clergy	8, 616/ 5
as he before hath,	hitherto	, likened the Catholic church	8, 641/ 35
too, from Christ's days	hitherto	, that ever said so	8, 646/ 17
at the leastwise ever	hitherto	risen, not upon the	8, 658/ 11
us some thereof... ever	hitherto	all our debate and	8, 658/ 33
Luther so sore that	hitherto	neither himself nor any	8, 675/ 31
Christendom, from Christ himself	hitherto	... the truth of whose	8, 703/ 30
trust unto himself as	hitherto	they have thus said	8, 729/ 20
no more with nuns.	Hitherto	, good Christian reader, have	8, 733/ 20
Church (since Christ's days	hitherto	!) that the books of	8, 769/ 4
have been by grace	hitherto	kept and preserved from	8, 797/ 36
neither, as it hath	hitherto	proved in every such	8, 832/ 13
all that he hath	hitherto	said proveth in that	8, 859/ 2
that he hath said	hitherto	able to serve of	8, 859/ 15
labor that ye have	hitherto	taken in giving us	8, 902/ 4
I was christened and	hitherto	brought up... and though	8, 903/ 21
church, whom I have	hitherto	taken for my very	8, 905/ 3
known Catholic church ever	hitherto	, whatsoever Friar Barnes babble	8, 923/ 28
learned men before us	hitherto	why should we believe	8, 928/ 14
church, never one could	hitherto	prove it, but every	8, 1003/ 16
hath been yet ever	hitherto	, as ye plainly perceive	8, 1006/ 29
fain, at the leastwise	hitherto	, though they would after	8, 1006/ 30

church of Christ hath	hitherto	been openly known. Another	8, 1006/ 34
went before. For ever	hitherto	they have said that	8, 1012/ 28
they all have ever	hitherto	agreed, though they all	8, 1012/ 36
and burn them," meaning	Hitton	, peradventure, and such others	8, 589/ 38
in hell, called Thomas	Hitton	, whom they call in	8, 684/ 26
Bainham the Jangler, and	Hitton	the Joiner, and Tewkesbury	8, 710/ 3
doth Tyndale play Blind	Hob	about the house. For	8, 644/ 20
feed either horses or	hogs	. First, as touching the	8, 649/ 35
into draff, as the	hogs	of hell shall feed	8, 714/ 1
of hell (as the	hogs	, after the legion of	8, 1032/ 12
whether Bristol were in	Holborn	, and whether six weeks	8, 814/ 26
assembly of theirs in	Holborn	within six weeks before	8, 814/ 29
wot well, must needs	hold	it there... because ye	8, 604/ 36
not where he may	hold	him; but saith sometimes	8, 657/ 18
that I cannot yet	hold	my fingers from them	8, 660/ 19
anchor, and all their	hold	, their refuge in flight	8, 675/ 24
chiefly blind them, and	hold	them still in obstinacy	8, 681/ 5
for heretics that will	hold	the contrary... and then	8, 733/ 15
his grace to take	hold	upon, whereupon whoso taketh	8, 782/ 16
upon, whereupon whoso taketh	hold	and holdeth still... is	8, 782/ 17
he would have taken	hold	thereof, to keep him	8, 783/ 10
earthen pots... and shall	hold	his Doomsday, and bring	8, 794/ 18
he biddeth us, and	hold	fast, this present world	8, 797/ 29
and some men will	hold	, peradventure, that it is	8, 802/ 13
he was wont to	hold	, that we be bound	8, 809/ 6
must he be to	hold	him only to his	8, 812/ 11
with Tyndale Barnes can	hold	no foot, as downright	8, 831/ 14
high and holy heretic,	hold	himself content to acknowledge	8, 835/ 29
Christ, I would well	hold	with him; for that	8, 850/ 20
should needs take such	hold	... in some folk, that	8, 882/ 7
word should take such	hold	in every place than	8, 882/ 10
void, if it take	hold	in some men that	8, 882/ 12
though it take not	hold	in every man that	8, 882/ 13
void, if it take	hold	in some place where	8, 882/ 14
though it take not	hold	in every place. And	8, 882/ 15
in every place take	hold	... appeareth by the words	8, 882/ 17
not of necessity take	hold	in every audience; so	8, 882/ 27
city and take none	hold	, but be rejected. For	8, 882/ 28
them sit still and	hold	their babble, and tell	8, 902/ 22
heresies that these fellows	hold	now. Then what might	8, 926/ 37
yet could he not	hold	but somewhat show himself	8, 934/ 2
the remnant do stiffly	hold	the contrary, they hold	8, 942/ 9
hold the contrary, they	hold	a plain false heresy	8, 942/ 9
For except a man	hold	and keep the sure	8, 977/ 9
to say. Let us	hold	ourselves in the communion	8, 977/ 24
or else must they	hold	their tongues. Now, that	8, 1019/ 16
any man began to	hold	an opinion against anything	8, 1025/ 14
unto them, had none	hold	of themselves, but ran	8, 1032/ 13
his heresy that he	holdeth	against the Canon of	8, 626/ 27
that heresy that Luther	holdeth	now: that in the	8, 661/ 20

the heresy that Luther	holdeth	: that in the Sacrament	8, 661/ 29
taketh shame thereby, and	holdeth	a torch lighted and	8, 765/ 35
whoso taketh hold and	holdeth	still... is by God	8, 782/ 17
selfsame heresies that Tyndale	holdeth	now: that they which	8, 917/ 30
sin... and that whoso	holdeth	the contrary of this	8, 941/ 36
and now, forswearing himself,	holdeth	and defendeth again), telleth	8, 958/ 1
heresy now Friar Barnes	holdeth	stiffly for a very	8, 964/ 26
allto tumbled in dirt,	holdeth	up his foul sleeve	8, 974/ 1
know." More Barnes here	holdeth	on his old craft	8, 980/ 29
readers, what hath Barnes,	holding	his heresy of his	8, 895/ 5
suffering of persecution for	holding	false heresies, for teaching	8, 952/ 37
that there were a	hole	bored even through the	8, 605/ 5
earth. And though the	hole	go through... yet the	8, 605/ 8
need to imagine a	hole	bored through, for it	8, 605/ 27
for it hath a	hole	bored through indeed. But	8, 605/ 27
every side, and this	hole	through it still... and	8, 605/ 30
nether end of the	hole	, five miles beneath the	8, 605/ 35
to get him a	hole	made with another beast's	8, 614/ 2
to enter into a	hole	made with another beast	8, 629/ 6
to "get him a	hole	made with another beast's	8, 629/ 11
to "get him a	hole	made with another beast's	8, 629/ 22
stop fast all the	holes	. And then the maid	8, 654/ 36
is far fairer and	holier	, and more pleasant in	8, 908/ 3
where he goeth forth	holily	and preacheth us that	8, 788/ 27
people... when he so	holily	bringeth in the words	8, 958/ 11
by profession of Baptism	holily	dedicated unto God and	8, 975/ 11
been men of such	holiness	and virtue (and now	8, 679/ 28
whose faith, and the	holiness	of whose living, our	8, 703/ 31
hath himself testified his	holiness	by many a great	8, 713/ 26
marvel of Tyndale's far-fetched	holiness	as he shall wonder	8, 725/ 26
some of such excellent	holiness	as all the world	8, 729/ 31
in persecution and their	holiness	of living: whoso look	8, 735/ 8
all your power and	holiness	, that we shall always	8, 837/ 38
your "blessings," all your "	holiness	," cannot cleanse you nor	8, 838/ 16
and also for the	holiness	of the good folk	8, 854/ 33
the reason of feigned	holiness	... but she is a	8, 857/ 19
make one crumb of	holiness	in you, nor help	8, 861/ 12
the church hath another	holiness	, that cometh from God	8, 861/ 16
were holy... the which	holiness	had not the wicked	8, 874/ 30
dreameth, any other, new	holiness	, or new, invented works	8, 875/ 21
holy (otherwise than the	holiness	of their profession), but	8, 906/ 33
but because of that	holiness	that is in it	8, 906/ 34
is for that the	holiness	that is in it	8, 908/ 2
for the beauty and	holiness	of the very chief	8, 908/ 6
make, and all the	holiness	that you can devise	8, 918/ 31
were holy... the which	holiness	had not the wicked	8, 929/ 5
dreameth, any other, new	holiness	, or new, invented works	8, 929/ 33
And as for your	holiness	, all the world knoweth	8, 930/ 17
devotion. Briefly, all your	holiness	is in Books, bells	8, 930/ 21
the church? Is this	holiness	? Of whom have you	8, 930/ 26

and that without any	holiness	. More If there hath	8, 979/ 3
hath never been any	holiness	at all in all	8, 979/ 5
say, universal, since very	holiness	can none be out	8, 982/ 14
bishops and archbishops"? What	holiness	doth he reprove when	8, 983/ 34
they describe us the	holiness	of that both known	8, 1010/ 28
unknown head, and the	holiness	of that both known	8, 1010/ 29
truth of doctrine and	holiness	of grace is had	8, 1028/ 34
fast fettered in his	holy	heart, whereof himself hath	8, 575/ 16
of farcing as his	holy	"feeling faith"ful folk	8, 575/ 26
the three estates of	Holy	Church that is to	8, 578/ 29
teacheth to trust in	holy	works for the remission	8, 579/ 22
other men's prayers and	holy	living, in friars and	8, 579/ 24
been popes, again, right	holy	men saints, and martyrs	8, 579/ 39
teacheth to trust in	holy	works for remission of	8, 580/ 22
Tyndale hath and his	holy	elects, take these things	8, 581/ 8
God saith in his	Holy	Writ that he will	8, 581/ 10
shall there find that	holy	doctor and saint bid	8, 581/ 31
other men's prayers and	holy	living, in friars and	8, 582/ 7
the less for his	holy	living, and bid him	8, 582/ 17
so proud that the	holy	sacraments must be his	8, 583/ 16
nor none that use	holy	living, no Franciscan friar	8, 583/ 34
at naught, and all	holy	ceremonies used in God's	8, 583/ 37
these things the old	holy	pope Saint Gregory and	8, 586/ 2
Gregory and divers other	holy	popes, too and not	8, 586/ 3
and great assemblies of	holy	, virtuous fathers have in	8, 586/ 4
such popes and other	holy	men besides, that whoso	8, 586/ 12
so many virtuous old	holy	fathers as they were	8, 586/ 15
sinning-and-yet-not-sinning of his own	holy	elects, which can, he	8, 588/ 28
because they persecute Tyndale's	holy	translation of the Scripture	8, 589/ 9
and all the old	holy	saints unto their own	8, 589/ 27
Christ, and by his	Holy	Spirit given to those	8, 589/ 29
Spirit given to those	holy	doctors of his church	8, 589/ 29
written by divers good,	holy	men. Out of whose	8, 593/ 12
men. Out of whose	holy	works, as well as	8, 593/ 12
words of the blessed,	holy	martyr Saint Boniface, which	8, 593/ 24
by the Sacrament of	Holy	Orders taken and consecrated	8, 594/ 32
some other swear. All	holy	consecrations Tyndale calleth foolish	8, 595/ 6
person, because that the	holy	oil is upon him	8, 595/ 9
to remember that the	holy	prophet David did so	8, 595/ 10
so much esteem that	holy	ointment with which King	8, 595/ 11
one rush for their	holy	consecration. But as he	8, 595/ 25
God hath by his	holy	, blessed Spirit in fifteen	8, 597/ 33
far fallen from Christ's	holy	teaching with his beastly	8, 601/ 7
mocketh indeed those old	holy	doctors which died (and	8, 602/ 6
authority that the great	holy	doctor Saint Augustine allegeth	8, 602/ 17
Moses, Aaron, and the	holy	prophets and patriarchs, and	8, 609/ 24
Moses, Aaron, and the	holy	prophets and patriarchs" against	8, 611/ 34
himself and his own	Holy	Spirit, and so teach	8, 613/ 12
shall send you the	Holy	Ghost, which shall teach	8, 614/ 32
by sundry places of	Holy	Scripture as where Saint	8, 615/ 5

Jesus but by the	Holy	Ghost. Now, these things	8, 615/ 33
ordinary ministers of God's	holy	words and sacraments unto	8, 616/ 7
Christ hath by his	Holy	Spirit, according to his	8, 616/ 20
his assistance with his	Holy	Spirit in his church	8, 616/ 35
men were good and	holy	men... and for whom	8, 621/ 1
contrary was taught by	holy	men and believed by	8, 621/ 9
there were no such	holy	men of them, that	8, 621/ 36
messengers. Now, of these	holy	doctors and prophets we	8, 623/ 6
agree with those old	holy	doctors and prophets of	8, 623/ 13
in which those old	holy	doctors (and, as Saint	8, 623/ 21
trial of those old	holy	doctors and prophets of	8, 623/ 32
matters, neglected the old	holy	doctors and listed not	8, 623/ 34
writing of the old	holy	saints of every age	8, 623/ 36
consent of the old	holy	saints is with the	8, 624/ 10
credence to the old	holy	saints' writings... and they	8, 624/ 15
their doctrine, the old	holy	saints, and call them	8, 624/ 18
think that the old	holy	doctors were more to	8, 624/ 26
this: whether the old	holy	doctors and saints whom	8, 624/ 29
agree with the old	holy	doctors'... appeareth plainly by	8, 625/ 1
rotten heresies which those	holy	doctors by their full	8, 625/ 3
sacraments, against vows; against	holy	days and fasting days	8, 625/ 8
this consent of the	holy	doctors and saints against	8, 625/ 11
decline from the old	holy	doctors, that ever condemned	8, 626/ 12
against all the old	holy	doctors, and all the	8, 626/ 23
and all the old	holy	doctors against them: he	8, 626/ 23
alone, of the old	holy	doctors of the Catholic	8, 627/ 1
expositions of the old	holy	saints... we know that	8, 627/ 14
one together, by that	Holy	Spirit of God which	8, 627/ 25
among them the old	holy	doctors and saints, and	8, 628/ 2
and lawful marriage, have	holy	vows in derision... and	8, 630/ 18
of, of the old	holy	doctors and saints, marketh	8, 630/ 29
Sunday and some other	holy	days, and that they	8, 631/ 10
of, of the old	holy	saints, doth mark these	8, 631/ 27
find out, the old	holy	doctors and saints, mark	8, 632/ 1
of all the old	holy	doctors and saints than	8, 632/ 23
old time of that	holy	doctor whomsoever himself will	8, 632/ 26
of, of the old	holy	saints, mark him for	8, 633/ 10
it appeareth clearly what	holy	purpose Tyndale hath in	8, 633/ 16
consent of the old	holy	doctors and saints, mark	8, 634/ 14
old mark, of old	holy	doctors and saints, mark	8, 635/ 28
that many godly allegories	holy	men should by his	8, 635/ 34
to be expounded by	holy	doctors after his death	8, 636/ 2
as in the old	holy	saints' books appeareth. All	8, 637/ 12
none allegories at all.	Holy	Saint Jerome expoundeth by	8, 637/ 15
of Scripture that the	holy	prophet David, by the	8, 637/ 16
And yet doth that	holy	doctor Saint Jerome, in	8, 637/ 22
it seemeth, that blessed,	holy	saint that God caused	8, 637/ 25
upon the text of	Holy	Scripture be very fruitful	8, 637/ 34
suffered so many blessed,	holy	men bestow so much	8, 637/ 35
hundred plain places of	Holy	Scripture by which they	8, 640/ 5

fain to find against	holy	vows of chastity, to	8, 640/ 11
another manner sort of	holy	men, that have vowed	8, 640/ 36
them that the good,	holy	Jews of old time	8, 643/ 1
because all the old	holy	saints from Christ's time	8, 643/ 6
his Father and his	Holy	Spirit one God himself	8, 643/ 28
that all the old	holy	saints from Christ unto	8, 644/ 8
the Scripture that Confirmation,	Holy	Orders, and Aneling be	8, 646/ 6
Aneling be great and	holy	sacraments; Tyndale saith we	8, 646/ 7
bound to keep their	holy	vows, and that friars	8, 646/ 14
that so do all	holy	saints, too, from Christ's	8, 646/ 17
that all the old	holy	doctors and saints had	8, 650/ 10
articles that the old	holy	saints of every age	8, 650/ 12
that is to wit,	holy	Huessgen and holy Zwingli	8, 650/ 22
wit, holy Huessgen and	holy	Zwingli, and such others	8, 650/ 22
doctrine of such a	holy	, spiritual man as holy	8, 651/ 1
holy, spiritual man as	holy	Friar Luther is so	8, 651/ 1
that he was a	holy	man and faultless, and	8, 652/ 35
face of God, whose	holy	sacrament of wedlock they	8, 653/ 6
as wed nuns. But	holy	Saint Cyprian, that blessed	8, 657/ 26
whether the words were	Holy	Scripture or no, that	8, 658/ 13
as for which was	holy	and authentic Scripture and	8, 658/ 16
of all the old	holy	doctors and saints, of	8, 659/ 2
still that the old	holy	doctors and saints are	8, 659/ 17
among all the old	holy	doctors, show so much	8, 659/ 25
sects, all the old	holy	saints agreeing with us	8, 659/ 29
thereto, by all the	holy	doctors' books of every	8, 660/ 11
after, and died, a	holy	, virtuous man. But by	8, 662/ 7
as that glorious martyr	holy	Saint Cyprian saith, "Out	8, 669/ 15
as all the old	holy	doctors and saints fully	8, 669/ 34
by the books of	holy	saints of every age	8, 670/ 2
by the same saints'	holy	books appeareth) always continued	8, 670/ 4
all their interpretations of	Holy	Scripture concerning faith and	8, 670/ 17
of all the old	holy	doctors and saints, as	8, 670/ 19
of their mother the	Holy	Catholic Church. And therefore	8, 672/ 14
the Evangelist wrote his	holy	gospel... and the Nicolaitans	8, 672/ 22
in the time of	holy	Saint Augustine, such heretics	8, 676/ 15
the Church and the	holy	doctors thereof. Whose expositions	8, 678/ 2
and virtue (and now	holy	saints in heaven), whose	8, 679/ 29
in heaven), whose faithful,	holy	writings condemn his faithless	8, 679/ 29
was made by the	holy	doctor Saint Augustine four	8, 679/ 36
and that the same	holy	man built thereupon the	8, 680/ 1
are the things that	holy	Saint Augustine made that	8, 680/ 13
heretics, too, did that	holy	doctor Saint Augustine not	8, 680/ 18
know as well those	holy	writings as those other	8, 682/ 16
writings as those other	holy	things unwritten with all	8, 682/ 16
necessary understanding of those	holy	writings, too. And all	8, 682/ 17
by himself and his	Holy	Spirit unto his Catholic	8, 682/ 33
any one piece of	Holy	Scripture that the Catholic	8, 684/ 4
the books of the	Holy	Scripture in their hands	8, 684/ 12
out Saint Polycarp, that	holy	man, the twenty-third day	8, 684/ 23

books of the old	holy	doctors and saints, such	8, 684/ 30
not some of Tyndale's	holy	elected sort changed the	8, 684/ 36
they have handled the	holy	Scripture of God, so	8, 685/ 6
lack it not. And	holy	Saint Thomas allegeth in	8, 685/ 18
as God and the	Holy	Ghost hath spoken them	8, 687/ 17
these texts do these	holy	sects so restore again	8, 687/ 19
all." And as concerning	holy	vows, where the Scripture	8, 689/ 10
Christian readers, do these	holy	folk bring the Scripture	8, 689/ 15
Saint Augustine, pardie, but	holy	Luther himself also, Tyndale's	8, 689/ 27
great power of the	Holy	Spirit of God, that	8, 690/ 32
to God and his	holy	dead saints than unto	8, 691/ 34
taught to believe in	holy	works to be saved	8, 691/ 37
and himself, and his	holy	master Martin Luther, and	8, 692/ 37
Zwingli, and such other	holy	heretics, unto Saint John	8, 693/ 1
he would send the	Holy	Ghost therein to teach	8, 693/ 25
for so good and	holy	that though the people	8, 694/ 15
of some such other	holy	prophets as God hath	8, 694/ 27
never any of the	holy	men whom God hath	8, 695/ 18
hell. Howbeit, of truth,	holy	prophets hath there been	8, 695/ 34
together, and which were	holy	men so known well	8, 696/ 4
witness of Tyndale, his	holy	Baptist, as our Christ	8, 696/ 35
our Savior rebuked were	holy	men and saints. For	8, 697/ 7
Luther now rebuke were	holy	doctors and saints, of	8, 697/ 10
to God and his	holy	saints dead, than unto	8, 697/ 37
to God and his	holy	saints dead, than unto	8, 698/ 17
these folk nay. But	holy	Saint Chrysostom calleth upon	8, 702/ 17
be all those old	holy	doctors and saints that	8, 703/ 15
the eldest and most	holy	doctors... and among others	8, 703/ 21
to wit, all the	holy	doctors and saints that	8, 703/ 28
it, and worship Christ's	Holy	Body in the Blessed	8, 703/ 35
mind that the "old"	holy	fathers have been of	8, 704/ 4
And how will this	holy	Baptist do all this	8, 704/ 5
that ever their old	holy	fathers this fifteen hundred	8, 704/ 8
sacraments, and keeping of	holy	vows, and such other	8, 704/ 12
And therefore doth this	holy	new Baptist, to purge	8, 704/ 13
for then is it	holy	, in such holy folk	8, 704/ 24
it holy, in such	holy	folk. The Sacrament of	8, 704/ 24
folk. The Sacrament of	Holy	Orders he jesteth upon	8, 704/ 25
the boy's forehead. The	holy	, blessed Sacrament of the	8, 704/ 32
our Savior himself... this	holy	new Baptist forbiddeth to	8, 704/ 33
William the Baptist this	holy	William Tyndale, otherwise called	8, 705/ 3
it will, by his	holy	coming into it to	8, 705/ 8
of all the old	holy	saints and teach his	8, 705/ 9
can we lack none	holy	Baptists to preach us	8, 705/ 12
Saint Dionysius, and other	holy	men. Which are proved	8, 707/ 2
a man allege a	holy	doctor against them, they	8, 707/ 11
sure which writing is	Holy	Scripture, and which is	8, 707/ 23
reason and purpose of	holy	Saint Augustine... and having	8, 708/ 10
and should have Christ's	holy	sacraments in reverence, and	8, 709/ 17
only all the old	holy	doctors, but also the	8, 709/ 26

suffer it (as that	holy	doctor Saint Thomas saith	8, 711/ 19
of saints testify their	holy	living and miracles that	8, 711/ 30
Saint Dionysius, and other	holy	men... which are proved	8, 712/ 4
of all the old	holy	doctors' works... because he	8, 712/ 7
book of one good,	holy	man to be named	8, 712/ 10
they be true, all	holy	saints agree against himself	8, 712/ 22
agree with the old	holy	doctors, of the seven	8, 713/ 13
dare not call but	holy	, as these other thousand	8, 713/ 14
by name upon that	holy	doctor Saint Thomas, a	8, 713/ 21
Anselm, and such other	holy	men of these eight	8, 714/ 9
them all the old	holy	saints as the seven	8, 714/ 11
a man allege any	holy	doctor against them, they	8, 714/ 17
saith that against all	holy	doctors, when he layeth	8, 714/ 30
perceive by the old	holy	saints' books that they	8, 715/ 6
word of some one	holy	man... it were no	8, 715/ 10
to consent by the	Holy	Spirit of God, nor	8, 715/ 13
to hear that one	holy	man whom he shall	8, 715/ 17
of all the old	holy	men did ever submit	8, 715/ 19
Church above any one	holy	man, than for any	8, 715/ 25
man, than for any	holy	man that ever I	8, 715/ 25
he will allege any	holy	doctor for his part	8, 716/ 13
his part some one	holy	doctor, and I will	8, 716/ 19
lay forth any one	holy	man for his part	8, 716/ 26
not only all the	holy	doctors of these eight	8, 716/ 28
also for my part	holy	Saint Gregory, holy Saint	8, 716/ 30
part holy Saint Gregory,	holy	Saint Augustine, holy Saint	8, 716/ 30
Gregory, holy Saint Augustine,	holy	Saint Ambrose, and holy	8, 716/ 30
holy Saint Ambrose, and	holy	Saint Jerome, four the	8, 716/ 31
that I could name	holy	doctors and saints, some	8, 716/ 33
we will believe no	holy	doctor. And then let	8, 717/ 9
strength this reason of	holy	Saint Augustine hath, against	8, 718/ 20
Baptist, and the other	holy	prophets before him, know	8, 718/ 37
Baptist and the other	holy	prophets before him knew	8, 719/ 6
Church to send his	Holy	Spirit into it to	8, 720/ 7
Church. And as that	holy	saint saith of himself	8, 720/ 29
Baptist and the other	holy	prophets before him." Here	8, 721/ 6
and his fellows, and	holy	Saint Augustine saith the	8, 722/ 35
read some commentators and	holy	doctors that write expositions	8, 724/ 17
by all the old	holy	fathers commonly called the	8, 725/ 4
tale told, of such	holy	elects so spying out	8, 725/ 14
upon himself and the	holy	spiritual heads of his	8, 726/ 19
and instruments... abusing their	holy	words against the Catholic	8, 727/ 7
Anselm, and many a	holy	man more, of every	8, 727/ 24
that saying of the	holy	man, even so they	8, 730/ 11
afterward moved by the	holy	conversation of them that	8, 730/ 23
their heathen husbands with	holy	conversation. And Paul saith	8, 730/ 26
thine heathen husband?" With	holy	conversation, meant he. For	8, 730/ 28
was none of those	holy	elects, those gay golden	8, 731/ 21
of theirs by the	holy	living of Luther, and	8, 732/ 5
Catholic Church, extolling the	holy	, virtuous living of their	8, 732/ 19

Cresconius, he allegeth that	holy	martyr Saint Cyprian, and	8, 734/ 19
earthen." These words of	holy	Saint Cyprian doth holy	8, 734/ 28
holy Saint Cyprian doth	holy	Saint Augustine rehearse and	8, 734/ 28
cause is it called	Holy	Church not for that	8, 735/ 1
that every man is	holy	that is in it	8, 735/ 2
and none can be	holy	that will not be	8, 735/ 3
consideration of persecution or	holy	living, layeth other considerations	8, 735/ 12
any of the old	holy	doctors, as though himself	8, 740/ 21
consent of the old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 740/ 28
their hearts with his	Holy	Spirit." And Paul also	8, 742/ 30
glorious process of Tyndale's	holy	distinction. And whereas in	8, 746/ 14
believe it without his	holy	hand inwardly set on	8, 746/ 29
working of God's own	Holy	Spirit. And thus ye	8, 748/ 3
that the Gospels were	Holy	Scripture, so should he	8, 750/ 16
Robin Hood had been	Holy	Scripture. For since all	8, 750/ 17
their hearts with his	Holy	Spirit." And Paul also	8, 752/ 6
the writing that his	holy	apostles have written after	8, 753/ 22
written after, and his	holy	prophets have also written	8, 753/ 23
he would send the	Holy	Ghost to teach it	8, 753/ 26
and therefore by his	Holy	Spirit giveth us instruction	8, 757/ 6
thereto... they blaspheme all	holy	living. And therefore he	8, 766/ 14
from... all the old	holy	doctors since the apostles'	8, 766/ 21
his own... in whose	holy	living he neither doth	8, 766/ 22
should that be but	holy	William Tyndale himself! What	8, 770/ 28
master, and those other	holy	heretics, to teach the	8, 771/ 18
promised to send his	Holy	Spirit into this church	8, 771/ 20
well by the old	holy	saints of every age	8, 771/ 25
an end of his	holy	sermon, and gaspeth a	8, 776/ 13
doctrine of this his	holy	collation; and for this	8, 776/ 23
and effect of Tyndale's	holy	tale, wherein he did	8, 781/ 5
many other places of	Holy	Scripture, that Tyndale's master	8, 784/ 16
Scripture, that Tyndale's master	Holy	Luther lieth. But yet	8, 784/ 16
flies? And by Tyndale's	holy	tale, when David was	8, 789/ 4
that while good and	holy	and spiritual. But when	8, 789/ 21
special elect and a	holy	prophet, and, as the	8, 791/ 24
be the faith of	holy	Saint Augustine... as his	8, 796/ 7
the gift of the	Holy	Ghost. Howbeit, since Tyndale	8, 796/ 34
last cometh all his	holy	heresy, when it is	8, 799/ 28
bear me witness... as	holy	Saint Augustine hath already	8, 800/ 17
heart as in the	holy	heart of any disciple	8, 804/ 16
the hearing of those	holy	preachers... he must, to	8, 805/ 12
such others like... whose	holy	living, true faith, and	8, 805/ 18
wonderful miracles all which	holy	doctors have taught men	8, 805/ 20
folk should keep the	holy	days, and fasting days	8, 806/ 20
Sacrament, and observe their	holy	vows made to God	8, 806/ 22
authentic books of old	holy	doctors, and by the	8, 808/ 30
it not proved by	Holy	Scripture. And therefore must	8, 809/ 4
expositions of the old	holy	doctors upon the Scripture	8, 809/ 17
his heart was so	holy	that God liked to	8, 810/ 4
say that the old	holy	doctors/expositors upon the Scripture	8, 811/ 32

also all the old	holy	doctors and saints, ever	8, 812/ 6
to all the old	holy	saints this fifteen hundred	8, 816/ 31
hand in his own	holy	heart that the faith	8, 817/ 6
it happeneth that his	holy	elects and faithful-feeling folk	8, 817/ 15
should not care for	holy	days nor fasting days	8, 826/ 26
and perceived it for	holy	writing and for the	8, 828/ 6
this wise: "What Is	Holy	Church, and Who Be	8, 831/ 6
credence unto the old	holy	doctors of Christ's church	8, 831/ 30
with the living that	holy	folk have dedicated unto	8, 832/ 8
the better for their	holy	living and their devout	8, 832/ 27
to speak of. O	holy	Pharisee, in whose proud	8, 835/ 20
man, this high and	holy	heretic, hold himself content	8, 835/ 28
Barnes is waxen so	holy	now that he cannot	8, 836/ 27
known Catholic church called "	Holy	Church," because there be	8, 836/ 29
that she might be	holy	and without blame." Here	8, 837/ 11
Christ and by his	Holy	Spirit; and not by	8, 837/ 23
nor by your spiritual	holy	water. For these things	8, 837/ 24
things cannot help the	holy	church... for she is	8, 837/ 25
church... for she is	holy	in spirit, and not	8, 837/ 26
blood, they be the	holy	church of God yea	8, 838/ 13
bless, accurse till your	holy	eyes start out of	8, 838/ 18
not at yours. The	Holy	Ghost is free, and	8, 838/ 20
that call yourselves the	holy	church (and exclude all	8, 838/ 24
you not be of	Holy	Church, except that you	8, 838/ 26
blessed blood. For the	holy	church of Christ is	8, 838/ 28
nor by their "spiritual	holy	water" to what purpose	8, 839/ 22
the mouth of his	holy	prophet Isaiah, "Be ye	8, 840/ 7
contrary doctrine into his	holy	apostle Paul, which writeth	8, 842/ 10
the mouth of the	holy	and blessed apostle Saint	8, 842/ 16
blessings and all the	holy	water cannot cleanse a	8, 842/ 18
blessings, and all the	holy	water, and holy bread	8, 842/ 26
the holy water, and	holy	bread, and so forth	8, 842/ 26
and mows at the	holy	rites and ceremonies, and	8, 842/ 33
the plain words of	Holy	Scripture also. For... that	8, 843/ 1
Scripture also. For... that	holy	bread is far another	8, 843/ 2
And as concerning the	holy	sacraments... of Aneling thus	8, 843/ 9
and they received the	Holy	Ghost." Moreover, for the	8, 843/ 24
church." And as for	Holy	Orders, that at the	8, 843/ 29
be unclean. Also, the	holy	church of Christ is	8, 844/ 18
surer of because this	holy	church teacheth it him	8, 845/ 3
the church, but that	Holy	Church is herself invisible	8, 845/ 11
we him what is	Holy	Church herself... and to	8, 845/ 13
he nothing but that	Holy	Church herself is a	8, 845/ 14
this cause doth the	holy	doctors use and allege	8, 847/ 14
than while they be	holy	in spirit... and that	8, 851/ 3
spirit... and that so	holy	, so clean, and so	8, 851/ 3
that she might be	holy	and without blame." What	8, 851/ 29
that they shall continue	holy	... nor reckoneth them not	8, 852/ 30
specially dedicated unto God's	holy	service, and with the	8, 853/ 13
his livery and his	holy	household "the church" doth	8, 853/ 14

special appointment unto his	holy	ministration in the temple	8, 853/ 19
the temple with the	holy	oil upon him, though	8, 853/ 20
man were not always	holy	and virtuous in his	8, 853/ 21
ye be sanctified and	holy	, and ye be rich	8, 854/ 1
be called good and	holy	, because there is none	8, 854/ 32
because there is none	holy	company in earth but	8, 854/ 32
And especially is it	holy	because of the holy	8, 855/ 2
holy because of the	holy	head thereof, our holy	8, 855/ 3
holy head thereof, our	holy	Savior himself, whose Mystical	8, 855/ 3
Christian country good and	holy	, virtuous men, as hath	8, 856/ 4
their godly living and	holy	writing and manifold miracles	8, 856/ 5
in this world none	holy	church beside. Now, good	8, 857/ 1
in these words: "The	Holy	Church are we; but	8, 857/ 21
praised") so is the	Holy	Church our mother," etc	8, 857/ 26
you plainly... that the	holy	church is the congregation	8, 857/ 27
I answer that this	holy	church hath sin in	8, 860/ 4
the cleanness of this	holy	church is the mercy	8, 860/ 7
article by faith that	Holy	Church is a communion	8, 861/ 2
communion or fellowship of	holy	men and know it	8, 861/ 3
signs, with all your	holy	ornaments, as your holy	8, 861/ 6
holy ornaments, as your	holy	miters, your holy cross-staffs	8, 861/ 6
your holy miters, your	holy	cross-staffs, your holy pillars	8, 861/ 7
your holy cross-staffs, your	holy	pillars and poleaxes, your	8, 861/ 7
pillars and poleaxes, your	holy	red gloves, your holy	8, 861/ 8
holy red gloves, your	holy	ouches, and your holy	8, 861/ 8
holy ouches, and your	holy	rings, your holy anointed	8, 861/ 8
your holy rings, your	holy	anointed fingers, your holy	8, 861/ 8
holy anointed fingers, your	holy	vestments, your holy chalices	8, 861/ 9
your holy vestments, your	holy	chalices, and your holy	8, 861/ 9
holy chalices, and your	holy	golden shoes yea, take	8, 861/ 10
Saint Thomas of Canterbury's	holy	shoe, with all the	8, 861/ 11
shoe, with all the	holy	boots of holy monks	8, 861/ 11
the holy boots of	holy	monks... and all these	8, 861/ 11
of God. But our	holy	mother the church hath	8, 861/ 15
all the members of	Holy	Church to the branches	8, 861/ 26
of themselves... so can	Holy	Church of herself bring	8, 861/ 28
Therefore is the Church	holy	because she believeth rightwisely	8, 861/ 31
wherefore the church is	holy	? "Because she believeth rightwisely	8, 861/ 32
spirit, which have the	holy	ointment of God, which	8, 862/ 20
than pity that either	Holy	Scripture or any good	8, 863/ 2
his railing upon the	holy	ointment used in the	8, 863/ 12
somewhat of Friar Barnes'	holy	preaching by the way	8, 866/ 16
whether it be so	holy	as he would have	8, 866/ 17
church is here so	holy	, pure, and clean, without	8, 866/ 18
condemned and abhorred by	holy	general councils, but also	8, 872/ 27
sentence of all old	holy	saints' writings and by	8, 872/ 28
Saint Augustine and other	holy	doctors for the proof	8, 873/ 2
certain members of this	holy	church. For though she	8, 873/ 16
be some men of	Holy	Church. As to the	8, 873/ 27
it is open in	Holy	Scripture that when Peter	8, 873/ 34

words of God, the	Holy	Ghost fell down on	8, 873/ 35
thereby be made of	Holy	Church, though that men	8, 874/ 1
or of many, were	holy	... the which holiness had	8, 874/ 30
manner of learning saving	Holy	Scripture. Wherefore, see how	8, 875/ 5
with honesty save your	holy	laws... and defend them	8, 875/ 6
that will know the	holy	church... and not unto	8, 875/ 10
and not unto the "	Holy	Church," for in the	8, 875/ 11
yea, and founded of	Holy	Scripture... and therefore wheresoever	8, 875/ 16
works out of the	holy	word of God... and	8, 875/ 20
our Master, Christ. Our	holy	mother the church throughout	8, 875/ 28
be some men of	Holy	Church there." First would	8, 878/ 20
be that of his	holy	church some in that	8, 880/ 6
some men of Christ's	holy	church. And this he	8, 880/ 16
of Saint Peter the	Holy	Ghost fell down on	8, 880/ 20
equal God with the	Holy	Ghost and me, and	8, 881/ 28
some members of his	holy	, pure, clean church, wherein	8, 883/ 19
way did send his	Holy	Spirit to teach his	8, 884/ 36
and after by his	Holy	Spirit, taught his blessed	8, 885/ 4
Spirit, teacheth his very,	holy	church still, as ye	8, 885/ 5
warm breath of his	Holy	Spirit, that he maketh	8, 885/ 16
verity written in the	Holy	Scripture of God, and	8, 885/ 18
sister and all the	holy	congregation, and himself also	8, 886/ 1
inward unction of the	Holy	Ghost, that shall teach	8, 888/ 8
of God written in	Holy	Scripture convict and reprove	8, 890/ 21
of the very, true	Holy	Church, it is then	8, 891/ 16
means the very, true	Holy	Church which ye do	8, 891/ 22
the spiritual food. For	Holy	Church is our mother	8, 892/ 2
not only our mother	Holy	Church is only she	8, 892/ 19
self good ground, of	Holy	Scripture, both our very	8, 892/ 27
member of the very	Holy	Church, some false, feigning	8, 894/ 2
some of the very	Holy	Church both these tokens	8, 894/ 11
Saint James is not	Holy	Scripture; and other men	8, 895/ 12
taken and accepted for	Holy	Scripture, of those may	8, 895/ 33
sure that they be	Holy	Scripture... for "God giveth	8, 895/ 34
better knowledge of his	holy	true church unknown, whereof	8, 896/ 22
two tokens of your "	holy	church," I cannot be	8, 897/ 2
true members of your "	holy	church," in only whom	8, 897/ 4
church is my mother	Holy	Church, and then one	8, 903/ 20
also that many such	holy	men have been brought	8, 904/ 7
such as all those	holy	saints abhorred and had	8, 904/ 10
forth for his part	holy	doctors of the Church	8, 906/ 5
seem that the old	holy	saints say for his	8, 906/ 6
the words of those	holy	doctors do no more	8, 906/ 9
of Penance, and other	holy	sacraments taking their effect	8, 906/ 26
by no part of	Holy	Church. For Holy Church	8, 906/ 31
of Holy Church. For	Holy	Church is not called	8, 906/ 31
Church is not called	holy	because every piece thereof	8, 906/ 32
every piece thereof is	holy	(otherwise than the holiness	8, 906/ 33
member of that fair,	holy	church. Like as if	8, 907/ 9
living, it is called	holy	for that it hath	8, 907/ 37

for that it hath	holy	profession, whereby it is	8, 907/ 37
in this world none	holy	that goeth to any	8, 908/ 1
there never so few	holy	therein, is far fairer	8, 908/ 3
is this... Barnes "The	Holy	Church are we; but	8, 908/ 23
praised") so is the	Holy	Church our mother." More	8, 908/ 29
agreeth be the very	holy	church of Christ here	8, 912/ 13
so fully virtuous and	holy	as holy Friar Barnes	8, 912/ 30
virtuous and holy as	holy	Friar Barnes appointeth: pure	8, 912/ 30
thus he beginneth: "The	Holy	Church are we; but	8, 913/ 2
be true members of	Holy	Church? That shall I	8, 913/ 11
right, but also be	holy	, pure, and clean, without	8, 913/ 14
my sermon, be such	holy	men as I am	8, 913/ 17
faith, were also so	holy	, pure, and clean that	8, 913/ 25
himself such a perfect	holy	man; which word I	8, 913/ 27
I suppose, many good,	holy	men that will say	8, 913/ 31
themselves that they be	holy	, pure, and clean and	8, 913/ 32
only pure and clean	holy	men. And so those	8, 913/ 35
is the words of	holy	Saint Jerome... wherein he	8, 917/ 28
in my Fourth Book),	holy	Saint Jerome doth at	8, 917/ 36
the power of the	Holy	Ghost!" all this may	8, 918/ 33
have not indeed the	Holy	Ghost within you, and	8, 918/ 34
you have not the	holy	ointment, you have not	8, 919/ 6
Scripture itself. For the	holy	evangelist Saint Mark saith	8, 919/ 34
can ye not make	Holy	Church. But peradventure there	8, 921/ 20
perfect men, and of	Holy	Church! But they and	8, 921/ 21
make not the universal	holy	church that cannot err	8, 921/ 22
world and bring forth	holy	fruit to serve the	8, 926/ 13
by the writings of	holy	doctors and saints that	8, 928/ 19
or of many, were	holy	... the which holiness had	8, 929/ 4
manner of learning saving	Holy	Scripture. Wherefore, see how	8, 929/ 17
with honesty save your	holy	laws... and defend them	8, 929/ 18
that will know the	holy	church... and not unto	8, 929/ 22
and not unto the "	Holy	Church," for in the	8, 929/ 23
yea, and founded of	Holy	Scripture... and therefore wheresoever	8, 929/ 28
works out of the	holy	word of God... and	8, 929/ 32
our Master, Christ. Our	holy	mother the church throughout	8, 930/ 2
prove yourselves to be	holy	. The church suffereth persecutions	8, 930/ 9
Books, candles, vestments, chalices,	holy	chrism, oil, and holy	8, 932/ 7
holy chrism, oil, and	holy	water, and watching, forbearing	8, 932/ 7
and both broken their	holy	, sacred vows... and stubbornly	8, 932/ 34
their false expounding of	Holy	Scripture, while there should	8, 933/ 35
God hath by his	Holy	Spirit taught the same	8, 935/ 30
sending of his own	Holy	Spirit unto his church	8, 938/ 2
assist them with his	Holy	Spirit when they were	8, 938/ 11
and the texts of	Holy	Scripture touching that point	8, 942/ 5
that point by the	holy	men so taken and	8, 942/ 6
addition was made by	holy	fathers (for in Saint	8, 943/ 21
themselves to be the	Holy	Church. More Here saith	8, 943/ 24
universal church of all	holy	, virtuous men, clean without	8, 950/ 9
matter, of Christ's own	holy	words, in such a	8, 952/ 22

our Master, Christ. Our	holy	mother the church throughout	8, 952/ 28
that himself and his	holy	fellows be the church	8, 952/ 34
against all orders of	holy	religious living. For in	8, 953/ 9
to you but that	holy	doctors lay unto you	8, 954/ 16
the Church which that	holy	clergy pronounced and declared	8, 954/ 31
his adherents, in that	holy	council held at Nicaea	8, 954/ 32
very good men and	holy	doctors would have been	8, 955/ 9
bodily harm, insomuch that	holy	Saint Augustine was first	8, 955/ 11
Jerome, and many other	holy	men also. And unto	8, 956/ 5
church unknown, of only	holy	people, pure and clean	8, 956/ 17
needs be such a	holy	company so pure and	8, 956/ 18
the cleanness of this	holy	church is the mercy	8, 956/ 22
Christ Jesus." But by	holy	Saint Paul and holy	8, 958/ 8
holy Saint Paul and	holy	Christ Jesus too, it	8, 958/ 8
speaketh, in all these	holy	words of his, nothing	8, 958/ 29
church of only good,	holy	, virtuous people, pure and	8, 963/ 9
church of only such	holy	saints as were without	8, 963/ 24
the oblation of that	holy	Sacrifice offered for them	8, 969/ 4
that she might be	holy	and without blame." Upon	8, 971/ 11
is a company all	holy	, pure, and clean, without	8, 973/ 27
church of only good,	holy	people unknown, clean and	8, 974/ 6
church of only good,	holy	men at the least	8, 974/ 8
article by faith that	Holy	Church is a communion	8, 974/ 17
communion or fellowship of	holy	men. And we know	8, 974/ 18
Mass, "we believe one	holy	and apostolic church." Which	8, 975/ 14
both known and believed	holy	, catholic church of Christ	8, 975/ 20
and copartners with the	holy	angels in the everlasting	8, 976/ 16
us to give any	holy	thing to dogs. In	8, 976/ 28
no division in the	holy	men that are predestinated	8, 977/ 17
and empty of the	Holy	Ghost that are divided	8, 977/ 23
bodies a lively host,	holy	and pleasant unto God	8, 978/ 15
sanctam ecclesiam catholicam" (the	holy	catholic church) and also	8, 978/ 25
addition was made by	holy	fathers (for in Saint	8, 978/ 34
reckoned themselves to be	Holy	Church. Wherefore, my lords	8, 978/ 37
well, too, lest the	Holy	Ghost have pricked you	8, 979/ 1
always made yourselves the	Holy	Church yea, and that	8, 979/ 2
spirituality... then were those "	holy	fathers," that Barnes saith	8, 979/ 6
us ween that the	holy	, catholic church were a	8, 980/ 5
proof of his unknown	holy	church, to prove it	8, 980/ 14
unknown faithful folk being	holy	by their only faith	8, 980/ 16
Therefore is the Church	holy	because she believeth righteously	8, 980/ 19
wherefore the church is	holy	? "Because she believeth righteously	8, 980/ 23
you, "Believest thou in	Holy	Church, remission of sins	8, 981/ 36
believe in the catholic,	holy	church. Which church is	8, 982/ 3
Which church is therefore	holy	and catholic because it	8, 982/ 4
being conversant in the	holy	, catholic church, you should	8, 982/ 7
that the Church is	holy	and catholic because it	8, 982/ 11
of heretics can be	holy	nor catholic, that is	8, 982/ 13
I believe in the	holy	, catholic church" is not	8, 982/ 18
we must, believing one,	holy	, catholic church, abide and	8, 982/ 19

in the same one,	holy	, catholic church... and, believing	8, 982/ 20
continue in that one,	holy	, catholic church, and not	8, 982/ 21
Augustine there declareth the	holy	, catholic church, of the	8, 982/ 24
any one text of	Holy	Scripture nor any sentence	8, 983/ 10
nor any sentence of	holy	doctor... but falsifying them	8, 983/ 11
made the company more	holy	. But I durst not	8, 983/ 32
in condemning of your	holy	ornaments. For he calleth	8, 984/ 2
of Antichrist... and your	holy	ornaments "harlots' decking," and	8, 984/ 3
For he speaketh against	Holy	Church, and all holy	8, 984/ 7
Holy Church, and all	holy	ornaments! This dare I	8, 984/ 7
set at naught all	holy	ornaments, and call them	8, 984/ 33
means despise all other	holy	ceremonies of the Church	8, 984/ 35
Bernard, and many another	holy	man, say such a	8, 985/ 25
Christ, but only good,	holy	folk... declare there expressly	8, 988/ 9
Bernard calleth all the	holy	ornaments "harlots' decking," and	8, 988/ 15
chalices, oil, chrism, and	holy	water, with horses, hounds	8, 988/ 22
by a very virtuous,	holy	man, in the same	8, 989/ 21
derogating unreverently both the	holy	sacraments and ministers of	8, 989/ 30
bodily work on the	holy	days, the consecrating of	8, 990/ 3
the consecrating of the	holy	chrism and oil, and	8, 990/ 4
In this necessity this	holy	man, often thereunto instantly	8, 990/ 6
province... so that that	holy	man, returning by the	8, 991/ 17
may ye perceive that	holy	Saint Bernard with whose	8, 991/ 20
heretics ye see that	holy	Saint Bernard, whom Barnes	8, 991/ 34
brutish, beastly folk in	Holy	Scripture, in the nineteenth	8, 994/ 17
to enter into Lot's	holy	house, which they went	8, 994/ 20
shame their own mother	Holy	Church... whereas if they	8, 994/ 24
Christ himself and his	Holy	Spirit do still, by	8, 996/ 21
of Christ and his	Holy	Spirit therein or not	8, 999/ 11
of Christ and his	Holy	Spirit, we must learn	8, 999/ 27
whom Christ and his	Holy	Spirit is evermore assistant	8, 999/ 30
end, and with his	Holy	Spirit to lead them	8, 999/ 39
only Christ and his	Holy	Spirit is forever assistant	8, 1003/ 5
the working of the	Holy	Ghost (and yet as	8, 1009/ 9
and being in her	holy	belly very flesh, very	8, 1009/ 12
the blessed sacrament of	Holy	Orders, were by special	8, 1011/ 9
they be God's good,	holy	children living in the	8, 1011/ 32
stop them of their	holy	highway; no, not so	8, 1011/ 36
spirit of his own	holy	mouth with which he	8, 1012/ 17
unknown sort of only	holy	men. In this they	8, 1012/ 35
farther understanding of those	holy	folk, since some call	8, 1012/ 37
universal churches), the one	holy	, the other unholy, and	8, 1013/ 37
be his, but the	holy	catholic church is his	8, 1014/ 1
of the Creed "one	holy	catholic church" speaketh of	8, 1014/ 4
of Christ, that is	holy	and unknown, and that	8, 1014/ 5
doctrine, which of this	holy	catholic unknown church cannot	8, 1014/ 9
of Christ, the one	holy	, the other unholy, and	8, 1014/ 11
other unholy, and the	holy	is the very church	8, 1014/ 12
churches and calleth them "	holy	" and "faithful" and "callers	8, 1014/ 13
in the same "sanctified," "	holy	, " "faithful" churches findeth he	8, 1014/ 16

of Friar Barnes' unknown	holy	church. Whereby it appeareth	8, 1014/ 18
be those that are	holy	, and then followeth it	8, 1014/ 20
the church that is	holy	, though there be members	8, 1014/ 22
church to be called	holy	than the unholy members	8, 1014/ 26
call these particular churches	holy	. Moreover, good Christian readers	8, 1014/ 29
affirm that the catholic	holy	church which only church	8, 1014/ 31
be, by these men,	holy	... so must, by these	8, 1015/ 5
our Savior Christ none	holy	church in earth here	8, 1015/ 11
these foolish errors the	holy	prophet David, an elect	8, 1018/ 27
and congregation good and	holy	. For the synagogue our	8, 1019/ 25
mouth of Moses called	holy	, saying, "Thou art a	8, 1019/ 26
Thou art a people	holy	unto thy Lord God	8, 1019/ 27
and by what more	holy	name can he call	8, 1020/ 14
and bad is the	holy	church... except Christ's church	8, 1020/ 16
own days was not	holy	, because of one Judas	8, 1020/ 17
it still be Christ's	holy	church, and his holy	8, 1020/ 26
holy church, and his	holy	field so holy that	8, 1020/ 27
his holy field so	holy	that he calleth it	8, 1020/ 27
endureth. And therefore, as	holy	Saint Cyprian saith, "if	8, 1020/ 34
it: all the old	holy	writers in every age	8, 1026/ 33
forth that a good,	holy	, virtuous man of the	8, 1027/ 20
Catholic... would a very	holy	, virtuous man not let	8, 1027/ 27
Now, when that one	holy	man asked another, "Art	8, 1027/ 36
he were a good,	holy	, virtuous man, so pure	8, 1028/ 4
the catholic church be	holy	, yet never holy man	8, 1028/ 22
be holy, yet never	holy	man took it as	8, 1028/ 22
the catholic church is	holy	in holy living, so	8, 1028/ 25
church is holy in	holy	living, so that for	8, 1028/ 25
whereas all the old	holy	doctors and saints of	8, 1028/ 27
depart out of the "	holy	, catholic church" can never	8, 1028/ 30
see that all those	holy	saints call the "holy	8, 1028/ 33
holy saints call the "	holy	, catholic church" of Christ	8, 1028/ 33
Scripture, and by old	holy	saints, interpreters of the	8, 1028/ 38
but also all the	holy	doctors and saints, both	8, 1030/ 37
and with himself his	Holy	Spirit sent by himself	8, 1031/ 29
believed, concerning purgatory, and	holy	days, and fasting days	8, 1033/ 3
hundred to turn them	home	into the right way	8, 610/ 22
to call the people	home	... what findeth Tyndale for	8, 611/ 2
that would call men	home	from their evil doctrine	8, 623/ 18
their masters call them	home	, they give them a	8, 628/ 32
how she should bear	home	water in a sieve	8, 654/ 33
Christ called the people	home	from idolatry. And then	8, 694/ 10
sent hither to call	home	his church from idolatry	8, 694/ 28
shorter season, to call	home	again the Jews. This	8, 694/ 30
hath sent to call	home	his church so often	8, 695/ 18
a hundred times called	home	the Jews. And yet	8, 695/ 20
his foregoer, to call	home	the synagogue... then let	8, 695/ 27
right faith, and call	home	the people from sin	8, 695/ 36
lie still bedridden at	home	... and some that be	8, 701/ 15
either out or at	home	, upon any offering either	8, 701/ 30

them in calling him	home	again to the belief	8, 709/ 1
was when he came	home	and found her dead	8, 815/ 34
do when he cometh	home	from the font, can	8, 821/ 25
their own husbands, at	home	. And so would Friar	8, 902/ 27
while he were from	home	, were a thing out	8, 922/ 9
they may provide at	home	and bring with them	8, 922/ 17
that they brought from	home	is more than half	8, 937/ 18
farthest off, to get	home	again with the remnant	8, 937/ 19
well keep them at	home	. And whereas he saith	8, 941/ 19
they think themselves at	home	, and say that we	8, 998/ 5
nonce, of a plain,	homely	fashion, and with a	8, 1021/ 32
lieth. And therefor every	honest	man will, I wot	8, 587/ 3
give it once an	honest	name, then it is	8, 589/ 3
we have men of	honest	and good living, and	8, 620/ 19
both as good, as	honest	, and as well-learned also	8, 620/ 26
the man were so	honest	that he could not	8, 675/ 20
they show therein their	honest	plainness and their substantial	8, 684/ 34
things, lo, many right	honest	men reckon not in	8, 725/ 35
coat and wax an	honest	man... and then he	8, 733/ 18
another that seemeth more	honest	, or that hath better	8, 742/ 8
another that seemeth more	honest	, or that hath better	8, 746/ 19
there come a more	honest	man, or one that	8, 748/ 6
shame and offending of	honest	men's ears, it were	8, 764/ 30
filthy railing lies as	honest	ears might not well	8, 764/ 33
too much already! What	honest	ear can endure such	8, 765/ 10
wont always to send	honest	men on his errand	8, 771/ 30
was by good and	honest	men informed that in	8, 813/ 16
to marry there an	honest	widow's daughter. And so	8, 816/ 1
they not be but	honest	though they would... for	8, 831/ 19
clergy in general... all	honest	Englishmen that know them	8, 833/ 3
and speweth out upon	honest	men... and I shall	8, 833/ 17
that he were an	honest	man, told him that	8, 876/ 32
and yet seemed as	honest	and as true as	8, 877/ 1
fail to find some	honest	, true merchants that are	8, 877/ 8
sure to find these	honest	, true men that are	8, 877/ 17
as though they were	honest	, true merchants and going	8, 877/ 20
suppose that some good,	honest	merchant's-wife, a woman honest	8, 883/ 32
honest merchant's-wife, a woman	honest	of her conversation, being	8, 883/ 32
this the other, good,	honest	wife of likelihood have	8, 903/ 15
he useth no good,	honest	fashion in that he	8, 916/ 34
number, wit, learning, and	honest	living, would reclaim and	8, 923/ 8
that if he were	honest	or true, he should	8, 932/ 16
right faith hath yet	honest	worldly conditions; but he	8, 1026/ 5
religion but also all	honest	order as do these	8, 1026/ 9
he take his leave	honestly	and bid Barnes, "Farewell	8, 878/ 5
for increase of natural	honesty	and propagation of Christian	8, 586/ 6
of the truth and	honesty	of the teller, or	8, 742/ 4
it moved with the	honesty	of the man. Now	8, 742/ 7
hangeth it of the	honesty	of the preacher, but	8, 742/ 33
upon the truth and	honesty	of the teller, or	8, 746/ 17

upon the truth and	honesty	of men, or common	8, 747/ 26
his oath upon his	honesty	that he feeleth it	8, 751/ 20
hangeth it of the	honesty	of the preacher, but	8, 752/ 10
meet for men of	honesty	, and for good and	8, 767/ 3
every man cleanness and	honesty	, and not, as these	8, 771/ 34
not of so great	honesty	that I greatly long	8, 832/ 17
of them hath more	honesty	and cleanness of living	8, 833/ 6
how you can with	honesty	save your holy laws	8, 875/ 6
how you can with	honesty	save your holy laws	8, 929/ 18
as the desire of	honor	, praise, and glory pricketh	8, 591/ 27
any priest should in	honor	of the sacrament of	8, 594/ 21
to have such in	honor	, to receive the sacraments	8, 596/ 3
us to have in	honor	, and to receive the	8, 596/ 28
violence to do them	honor	in their vices. And	8, 596/ 35
miracles, and give the	honor	of God's great works	8, 626/ 16
their own sins, nor	honor	the Blessed Body of	8, 630/ 16
heretics cannot bear their	honor	. And then must Tyndale	8, 650/ 15
For when God said, "	Honor	father and mother," meaning	8, 691/ 25
had them in perpetual	honor	and reverence to their	8, 694/ 20
money to God than	honor	and help their father	8, 700/ 8
personages, both of great	honor	and also of great	8, 701/ 4
forbiddeth to have any	honor	done unto it... but	8, 704/ 34
to God's enemy the	honor	due to his friend	8, 711/ 21
folks do well to	honor	saints and their relics	8, 712/ 23
Christian souls, and to	honor	the Blessed Sacrament, and	8, 712/ 24
wonder on himself in	honor	of the truth. Would	8, 766/ 2
himself, should have none	honor	done to it nor	8, 773/ 2
degree, and the due	honor	of every person"; so	8, 775/ 18
all Christian souls, and	honor	the Precious Body and	8, 806/ 21
or to do any	honor	unto the Blessed Sacrament	8, 826/ 22
nor fasting days, nor	honor	any saints, nor pray	8, 826/ 27
sin, that for the	honor	we bear to God	8, 867/ 21
bear to God, we	honor	and pray to the	8, 867/ 21
that be to the	honor	of our heavenly Father	8, 875/ 24
earth, and withdrawing their	honor	from all the saints	8, 925/ 23
that be to the	honor	of our heavenly Father	8, 929/ 36
gifted with the heavenly	honor	that we may be	8, 978/ 16
whom they give none	honor	. And of these goods	8, 983/ 22
pain taken to the	honor	of God and profit	8, 989/ 16
nor God's word, neither	honorable	to God nor serviceable	8, 579/ 31
bounds of good and	honorable	order. There needeth no	8, 591/ 31
some be occupied in	honorable	business, and some in	8, 1021/ 7
divers times it is	honorably	rehearsed, and laid for	8, 595/ 7
miracle, and made him	honored	here in his church	8, 713/ 27
God is to be	honored	, and thereby they feel	8, 775/ 9
deserved to be chiefly	honored	among the patriarchs. To	8, 977/ 35
is there to be	honored	; and that no person	8, 1034/ 2
construing God's commandment of	honoring	their father and mother	8, 697/ 31
not in dignities nor	honors	of the world... as	8, 857/ 32
greater treasures, no greater	honors	, nor no greater substance	8, 976/ 8

doeth on a fool's	hood	, and from jousting falleth	8, 579/ 13
told me that "Robin	Hood	" had been the scripture	8, 742/ 24
a tale of Robin	Hood	had been Holy Scripture	8, 750/ 17
a tale of Robin	Hood	to be the gospel	8, 750/ 27
a tale of Robin	Hood	, but the books of	8, 751/ 2
a tale of Robin	Hood	for the true scripture	8, 751/ 34
plain truth all the	hooks	and handles that he	8, 740/ 14
would Himp-Halt, his hostess,	hop	forth again and say	8, 905/ 10
neither be true faith,	hope	, nor charity... he can	8, 575/ 31
great peril: specially to	hope	and trust to get	8, 581/ 17
these good affections can	hope	for any favor, grace	8, 581/ 28
for all that fear,	hope	well and pray therewith	8, 634/ 5
in good faith, good	hope	that there shall not	8, 660/ 27
very faith, the very	hope	, and the very charity	8, 669/ 26
faith alone" into faith,	hope	, and charity. But perceiving	8, 688/ 10
nourished and fostered with	hope	, increased with charity, and	8, 735/ 19
will not confess, for	hope	that it cannot be	8, 745/ 31
of his faith and	hope	, which the other might	8, 749/ 28
the true belief, good	hope	, and well-working charity... graciously	8, 753/ 16
the comfort of good	hope	, as long as we	8, 757/ 25
have it seem, with	hope	and charity both. These	8, 779/ 12
have with it both	hope	and charity." What needeth	8, 780/ 15
But yet be faith,	hope	, and charity three diverse	8, 780/ 17
Saint Paul saith, "faith,	hope	, and charity... the greater	8, 780/ 18
and lack yet both	hope	and charity. "Yea," saith	8, 780/ 31
it is never without	hope	and charity, wrought and	8, 781/ 1
can cease both to	hope	well and work well	8, 781/ 4
leave off and lack	hope	. He may also go	8, 781/ 31
forth in belief and	hope	too yea, and over-great	8, 781/ 31
too yea, and over-great	hope	too and yet, for	8, 781/ 32
that is to wit,	hope	and charity) yet never	8, 782/ 8
the faith, and with	hope	and charity put him	8, 782/ 23
not faith alone, but	hope	and charity too, and	8, 782/ 26
custom of sin sometimes	hope	too... and leaveth but	8, 782/ 31
but alone, lacketh both	hope	and charity wherefore doth	8, 783/ 29
alone" he meant faith,	hope	, and charity... and that	8, 784/ 30
alone that hath both	hope	and charity therewith; and	8, 784/ 32
that grace in faith,	hope	, and charity, that but	8, 799/ 23
the belief, but of	hope	. But therefore letting that	8, 802/ 14
almsdeeds, done in faith,	hope	, and charity, be naught	8, 807/ 28
a reason of our	hope	to every man that	8, 812/ 25
ask us wherefore we	hope	so. And therefore, leaving	8, 812/ 26
the habit of faith,	hope	, and charity, wherewith they	8, 822/ 10
pleasure or comfort of	hope	, or any fervor and	8, 825/ 30
own nature, without either	hope	or charity, as by	8, 825/ 34
this feeling, both concerning	hope	and charity, is in	8, 825/ 36
other sect. But whatsoever "	hope	" those heretics have, or	8, 825/ 37
trust instead of Christian	hope	, and Tyndale's false-translated "love	8, 826/ 2
that his false, foolish	hope	had failed him), he	8, 845/ 36
up in faith, in	hope	, and charity, and in	8, 852/ 1

his grace in faith,	hope	, and charity, sanctified them	8, 852/ 11
the grace of faith,	hope	, and charity with the	8, 853/ 11
cannot, according to his	hope	that brought him hither	8, 885/ 21
offer me, for the	hope	I may have that	8, 894/ 36
alone, with a false	hope	of salvation for only	8, 958/ 15
faith and a good	hope	... but those sins only	8, 961/ 27
faith and a good	hope	," will not commit. Whereby	8, 965/ 25
truth, and a full	hope	, that is to wit	8, 965/ 30
charity... nor a good	hope	, because it is a	8, 965/ 34
it is a presumptuous	hope	, looking to be saved	8, 965/ 34
good faith, and good	hope	, and a wary living	8, 966/ 11
communion and fellowship of	hope	, with those saints which	8, 977/ 25
of his faith and	hope	unto every man that	8, 1032/ 24
works wrought in faith,	hope	, and charity shall be	8, 1033/ 33
the first... that he	hoped	yea, but whether he	8, 1028/ 8
Christian charity. And such	hoppers	and such lovers, ween	8, 826/ 3
faith," on which he	hopeth	that he may be	8, 785/ 5
And in like manner	hopeth	Tyndale himself sure with	8, 816/ 21
do many great abominable,	horrible	, devilish deeds, but yet	8, 575/ 20
do they never so	horrible	deeds. And yet, as	8, 588/ 29
yet some new, more	horrible	torment to punish and	8, 610/ 32
open, defended lechery, so	horrible	and abominable before the	8, 653/ 5
fell once to these	horrible	heresies which Tyndale in	8, 664/ 19
perjury, and other such "	horrible	deeds." And these things	8, 725/ 35
members, fall into right	horrible	deeds... and that yet	8, 778/ 33
cause thereof, all those "	horrible	deeds," be they never	8, 778/ 35
he may do many "	horrible	deeds" without any deadly	8, 785/ 21
he may do much "	horrible	deeds" without any deadly	8, 787/ 32
they never so great "	horrible	deeds," they do yet	8, 790/ 21
they fall into their "	horrible	deeds," by the fruit	8, 797/ 19
it, notwithstanding all the	horrible	and abominable deeds that	8, 819/ 19
indeed never so great,	horrible	mischief, so that he	8, 819/ 23
thereof may do such "	horrible	deeds" and, for all	8, 821/ 11
by Tyndale's tale such "	horrible	deeds" and such perfect	8, 821/ 13
calleth them, or his	horrible	deeds, as Tyndale calleth	8, 821/ 23
do never so many	horrible	deeds, because, as Tyndale	8, 824/ 25
he may well do	horrible	deeds, but he can	8, 824/ 27
faith" may do many	horrible	deeds without any deadly	8, 826/ 13
break it committeth a	horrible	sin... and that whoso	8, 941/ 36
of continuing in some	horrible	sins, stand still in	8, 957/ 27
adultery, or such other	horrible	"deadly sins as slay	8, 965/ 23
were not one, "a	horse	" and "a very horse	8, 1013/ 25
horse" and "a very	horse	," nor "an ass" and	8, 1013/ 25
hath almost broken his	horse's	back and his own	8, 579/ 5
as to feed either	horses	or hogs. First, as	8, 649/ 35
of victory, some in	horses	and some in chariots	8, 763/ 25
with a thousand spiritual	horses	, and have all the	8, 837/ 35
chalices, oil, cream, water,	horses	, hounds, palaces, and all	8, 930/ 22
and holy water, with	horses	, hounds, and such other	8, 988/ 22
more meet to make	horseshoes	in hell than to	8, 639/ 26

in making of a	hose	. Was it not well	8, 947/ 25
because the very, true	host	, of our Redeemer, is	8, 976/ 25
our bodies a lively	host	, holy and pleasant unto	8, 978/ 15
house of his secret	hostess	at the Sign of	8, 876/ 29
If his own secret	hostess	, the goodwife of the	8, 896/ 31
Barnes say to his	hostess	here? Surely nothing hath	8, 897/ 8
For I ween his	hostess	would soon have said	8, 897/ 32
Barnes," would his halting	hostess	say, "ye seem now	8, 901/ 6
have answered unto his	hostess	, if she had told	8, 902/ 11
word would Himp-Halt, his	hostess	, hop forth again and	8, 905/ 10
the Lord of the	Hosts	hath saved him seed	8, 718/ 13
the Lord of the	Hosts	hath saved him seed	8, 726/ 35
which the God of	Hosts	hath gathered him this	8, 727/ 13
that the Lord of	Hosts	hath gathered him together	8, 728/ 1
and very Lord of	Hosts	also, sent the other	8, 728/ 14
that the Lord of	Hosts	hath to this flock	8, 728/ 22
the Lord God of	hosts	, and I will turn	8, 840/ 20
the Lord God of	hosts	." It is written also	8, 840/ 21
forehead, with a fair	hot	iron fetched out of	8, 627/ 8
purgatory (which is as	hot	as hell)... except thou	8, 692/ 7
that the fire is	hot	, till he have at	8, 750/ 5
that the fire was	hot	and had burned her	8, 750/ 13
he feeleth the fire	hot	by the burning of	8, 751/ 7
fumes whereof ascended so	hot	up to his head	8, 921/ 7
keepeth his head too	hot	. It were more need	8, 921/ 10
burned out by the	hot	fire of purgatory or	8, 966/ 37
oil, cream, water, horses,	hounds	, palaces, and all that	8, 930/ 22
holy water, with horses,	hounds	, and such other goodly	8, 988/ 22
less than half an	hour	before. For therein he	8, 745/ 35
abomination may stand, and	hours	, and days, and months	8, 779/ 3
man in his own	house	steward, caterer, panter, butler	8, 580/ 6
one mind in that	house	do bring and have	8, 627/ 28
Blind Hob about the	house	. For he falleth suddenly	8, 644/ 20
as is the religious	house	of Saint Gertrude at	8, 659/ 23
yea, or of one	house	, either yet can they	8, 667/ 18
and in a great	house	, as Saint Paul saith	8, 734/ 24
any church, or any	house	, of theirs. These causes	8, 735/ 33
walked together in the	house	of God, with one	8, 762/ 3
and walked in the	house	of God with good	8, 762/ 7
had been at my	house	to seek him. Whereupon	8, 816/ 5
me and all my	house	that thou were at	8, 816/ 12
thou die, O thou	house	of Israel? For I	8, 840/ 13
sure thing for a	house	to rest upon, and	8, 847/ 8
Catholic church is the	house	of God, and the	8, 856/ 12
and is the same	house	of God, the same	8, 856/ 19
Friar Barnes in the	house	of his secret hostess	8, 876/ 29
is wine in the	house	though we know not	8, 878/ 25
no wine in that	house	at all... but the	8, 878/ 30
to preach, "Into what	house	soever ye enter, first	8, 882/ 19
Peace be to this	house	." And then if the	8, 882/ 20

high garret in mine	house	and suffered two men	8, 903/ 2
more but the council	house	, if it be haply	8, 922/ 4
robbing of any man's	house	while he were from	8, 922/ 9
to rob his neighbor's	house	? And to put doubts	8, 922/ 12
butler in the same	house	whereof I was master	8, 947/ 28
not God, but the	house	of God. The "catholic	8, 975/ 37
eat it in one	house	only, and ye shall	8, 976/ 23
is eaten in one	house	because the very, true	8, 976/ 24
enter into Lot's holy	house	, which they went about	8, 994/ 20
is sometimes for the	house	to which they resort	8, 1012/ 31
that "in a great	house	there are not only	8, 1021/ 5
livery and his holy	household	"the church" doth Saint	8, 853/ 14
traitor in a king's	household	is by his secret	8, 856/ 27
yet out of his	household	, till his master checked	8, 856/ 30
upon him in his	household	, diverse and many false	8, 907/ 11
and of the king's	household	. And the household, albeit	8, 907/ 14
king's household. And the	household	, albeit that some will	8, 907/ 14
there was a shrewd	household	, because it had such	8, 907/ 15
all that, a good	household	, because it had good	8, 907/ 16
be strangers from the	household	of Christ's Catholic Church	8, 981/ 12
come together to your	housel	, ye keep not a	8, 854/ 14
behavior used at their	housel	, in the receiving of	8, 1017/ 26
his whole chapter, which	hoverly	looked on and read	8, 743/ 21
to Luther, Wycliffe, Friar	Huessgen	, and Zwingli how fitly	8, 578/ 7
and the great cleric	Huessgen	), if they be asked	8, 588/ 36
learning of Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, and Denck, Balthasar, Lambert	8, 597/ 14
And therefore Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli be gone	8, 607/ 1
And therefore Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli be gone	8, 607/ 7
And therefore Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli be gone	8, 607/ 12
prevail. And Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli be gone	8, 607/ 20
other side, Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli prove their	8, 608/ 15
such as Luther, Zwingli,	Huessgen	, and himself, that to	8, 611/ 3
God. But Luther, Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli show no	8, 611/ 26
by Luther, Tyndale, Friar	Huessgen	, or Zwingli, and laugheth	8, 619/ 4
Luther, and Tyndale, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, and all	8, 627/ 6
as Luther, and Tyndale,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli... which not	8, 628/ 1
my body." Then Friar	Huessgen	and Zwingli, Tyndale's two	8, 640/ 24
I told to Friar	Huessgen	and Zwingli, and bade	8, 641/ 11
is to wit, holy	Huessgen	and holy Zwingli, and	8, 650/ 22
Luther, Saint Hutchins, Saint	Huessgen	, and Saint Zwingli in	8, 652/ 27
Luther and Tyndale, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, and their	8, 655/ 27
because he favored Friar	Huessgen	, because his own name	8, 661/ 32
and from which Hutchins,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli be now	8, 671/ 29
without good works. And	Huessgen	also, in his translation	8, 685/ 12
aurea the words which	Huessgen	would have seem that	8, 685/ 19
my body." And Friar	Huessgen	, Tyndale, and Zwingli gloss	8, 689/ 6
vows"... Friar Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, Zwingli, and Tyndale so	8, 689/ 12
Martin Luther, and Friar	Huessgen	, Friar Lambert, and Zwingli	8, 692/ 38
Luther, and Lambert, and	Huessgen	... or priests apostate from	8, 695/ 1
Hutchins, scholar to Friar	Huessgen	which hath here made	8, 705/ 4

Tyndale and Luther, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli... must needs	8, 706/ 11
Tyndale, and Luther, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, and all	8, 722/ 25
in like wise, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, and such	8, 723/ 16
own sects Luther, Lambert,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli with all	8, 726/ 20
and Lambert Heretic, and	Huessgen	Heretic, and Tyndale Heretic	8, 728/ 9
Luther, and Lambert, and	Huessgen	, and such a rabble	8, 732/ 6
Luther nor Tyndale, nor	Huessgen	, nor Zwingli, can bind	8, 762/ 30
of Friar Luther, Friar	Huessgen	, Friar Lambert, and Zwingli	8, 766/ 34
Tyndale, and Luther, and	Huessgen	, and many such others	8, 793/ 28
William Tyndale, Luther, Lambert,	Huessgen	, or Zwingli, or some	8, 805/ 8
Luther, and Lambert, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, have restored	8, 806/ 26
Luther, and Tyndale, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, "confound" our	8, 807/ 25
his master Martin, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, teach the	8, 810/ 31
Tyndale, and Luther, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, do the	8, 811/ 11
Tyndale, and Luther, and	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, can say	8, 811/ 31
Friar Luther and Friar	Huessgen	, with whose whoredom and	8, 836/ 24
the church... and Friar	Huessgen	, both, for breaking of	8, 851/ 15
Luther, nor Lambert, nor	Huessgen	, do so much for	8, 868/ 31
vary, and wherein Friar	Huessgen	and we vary, and	8, 872/ 17
her (as have Luther,	Huessgen	, and Zwingli, Lambert, Hutchins	8, 971/ 31
is, and as Father-Friar	Huessgen	is, that beget children	8, 979/ 9
Tyndale, this saith Friar	Huessgen	, and this saith lewd	8, 1014/ 36
mind, and Luther's and	Huessgen's	authority, in the construction	8, 589/ 22
neither Luther's church nor	Huessgen's	church, nor Zwingli's church	8, 836/ 4
and Hus's church, and	Huessgen's	church, and yet some	8, 993/ 16
Lutheran heretics, and the	Huessgenites	, and Zwinglians, as there	8, 731/ 32
pursueth other? For the	Huessgenites	and Zwinglians pursue the	8, 790/ 29
we Lutherans," or "we	Huessgenites	, " or "we Anabaptists," or	8, 808/ 19
themselves that Lutherans, Anabaptists,	Huessgenites	, or Zwinglians, with many	8, 817/ 22
Saint Bernard saith, "Pro	huiusmodi	volunt esse, et sunt	8, 987/ 6
fulfilling of my will	humble	himself unto the death	8, 881/ 24
wary living, and a	humble	life, and prayer also	8, 961/ 17
our Lord with a	humble	spirit and a contrite	8, 978/ 7
his confessor's hand and	humbly	receive and fulfill such	8, 581/ 32
father cometh of great	humility	given by God and	8, 581/ 26
against pride and praise	humility	... or the covetous wretch	8, 765/ 28
own merits, but of	humility	little esteem their own	8, 849/ 5
if we with very	humility	confess that we suffer	8, 968/ 26
blessed Spirit in fifteen	hundred	years taught his Catholic	8, 597/ 33
himself calleth yet eight	hundred	years and more. But	8, 602/ 5
did well nigh a	hundred	times, I suppose, ere	8, 609/ 20
in divers times, a	hundred	to turn them home	8, 610/ 22
his purpose of his	hundred	prophets? Also, God punished	8, 611/ 7
God stirred up a	hundred	prophets. And therefore, I	8, 612/ 28
lack five of his	hundred	. And thus, though God	8, 612/ 32
more than this eight	hundred	years together, without any	8, 618/ 6
of Moses, almost a	hundred	prophets. And surely he	8, 620/ 34
many more than a	hundred	prophets... whom he hath	8, 623/ 5
Augustines, nor for a	hundred	Jeromes... nor for as	8, 624/ 3
and have brought a	hundred	sundry sects of heresies	8, 627/ 29

clergy of this eight	hundred	years past... but hath	8, 631/ 29
thousand years... yea, fourteen	hundred	years yea, from the	8, 631/ 31
this two or three	hundred	years from Easter last	8, 632/ 25
works, to corrupt a	hundred	plain places of Holy	8, 640/ 5
men believe this fifteen	hundred	years... but all this	8, 640/ 29
hath been this fifteen	hundred	years before. Let us	8, 650/ 17
doctrine continued so many	hundred	years together... were not	8, 650/ 34
Church, writeth plainly, thirteen	hundred	years before Luther was	8, 657/ 29
flies, by the whole	hundred	at once... and in	8, 659/ 8
down... and that these	hundred	sundry sects which Tyndale	8, 673/ 13
have wrought this eight	hundred	years. More This reason	8, 675/ 26
have wrought these eight	hundred	years. More This reason	8, 679/ 8
saith that "these eight	hundred	years" the Catholic Church	8, 679/ 11
which time of eight	hundred	years, if the whole	8, 679/ 13
by all this eight	hundred	years hath Christ had	8, 679/ 17
Church of this eight	hundred	years... in which time	8, 679/ 28
the Church this eight	hundred	years he seeth yet	8, 679/ 35
Augustine four or five	hundred	years before that... and	8, 680/ 1
Augustine not only eight	hundred	years ago (which were	8, 680/ 19
but longer before eight	hundred	years than almost half	8, 680/ 21
than almost half eight	hundred	again make this invincible	8, 680/ 22
Augustine himself so many	hundred	years ago, and hath	8, 680/ 37
Catholic Church of fifteen	hundred	years is better to	8, 690/ 4
told us this fifteen	hundred	years that it is	8, 690/ 7
one miracle this fifteen	hundred	years among them every	8, 691/ 4
understand. And of a	hundred	examples between Moses and	8, 691/ 10
did there, with his	hundred	prophets that were sent	8, 693/ 14
good sort of those	hundred	prophets that in that	8, 694/ 9
Christ, in this fifteen	hundred	years, sent hither to	8, 694/ 28
Tyndale saith that the	hundred	prophets a hundred times	8, 695/ 19
the hundred prophets a	hundred	times called home the	8, 695/ 20
Christ more than a	hundred	since the death of	8, 695/ 35
since that of his	hundred	prophets between Moses and	8, 696/ 21
every age this fifteen	hundred	years. For all they	8, 703/ 16
by name this eight	hundred	years, but by his	8, 703/ 27
his declaration this fifteen	hundred	years, the "Pharisees" that	8, 703/ 28
holy fathers this fifteen	hundred	years have taught them	8, 704/ 8
doctors of these eight	hundred	years last past... all	8, 713/ 11
doctors, of the seven	hundred	years before. And as	8, 713/ 13
of these last eight	hundred	years... which were yet	8, 714/ 5
a railing knave eight	hundred	miles deep in hell	8, 714/ 6
men of these eight	hundred	years past last... but	8, 714/ 9
saints as the seven	hundred	years before as many	8, 714/ 11
the doctors of eight	hundred	years old; and such	8, 714/ 24
of the other seven	hundred	years before, were upon	8, 714/ 26
new doctors, of eight	hundred	years old and under	8, 714/ 29
any time this eight	hundred	years... Tyndale would call	8, 716/ 11
doctors of these eight	hundred	years, all whom Tyndale	8, 716/ 28
years, some of twelve	hundred	, and some thirteen, and	8, 716/ 34
the youngest above nine	hundred	at the least let	8, 716/ 35

the space of four	hundred	years. How much is	8, 739/ 3
the space of fifteen	hundred	years! And as for	8, 739/ 5
ween more than a	hundred	. As where he saith	8, 747/ 11
been faithless this eight	hundred	years. And the Jews	8, 767/ 19
been faithless this fifteen	hundred	years. And we of	8, 767/ 24
Scripture testifieth that six	hundred	thousand of those believers	8, 774/ 1
that was this fourteen	hundred	years, and old authentic	8, 774/ 28
Scripture testifieth that six	hundred	thousand of those believers	8, 792/ 2
believe in God, six	hundred	thousand left their carcasses	8, 792/ 14
that all those six	hundred	thousand died in desert	8, 792/ 36
that was this fourteen	hundred	years, and old authentic	8, 805/ 27
hath been this eight	hundred	years lost (as Tyndale	8, 806/ 27
that was these fourteen	hundred	years." First, when Tyndale	8, 808/ 17
the remnant of those	hundred	sects, of which never	8, 808/ 21
any church this fourteen	hundred	years": since the debate	8, 812/ 3
holy saints this fifteen	hundred	years before, and by	8, 816/ 31
evangelical brethren of his	hundred	sects would have been	8, 832/ 36
Christian people this fifteen	hundred	years and by the	8, 843/ 1
with all the other	hundred	sects of heretics, and	8, 872/ 18
the space of fifteen	hundred	years, and sendeth not	8, 889/ 7
now been, this eight	hundred	years, out of the	8, 890/ 19
heretics of all their	hundred	sects should be well	8, 902/ 18
time of this eight	hundred	years last past, let	8, 925/ 5
now more than nine	hundred	years ago. And Saint	8, 925/ 7
is not yet a	hundred	years ago since that	8, 947/ 27
been within the same	hundred	years as great changes	8, 947/ 31
If there were a	hundred	that did use it	8, 983/ 37
a church this fifteen	hundred	years well-known. Finally, after	8, 1009/ 27
hath been this eight	hundred	years corrupted, and the	8, 1031/ 17
had suffered, this eight	hundred	years, that doctrine of	8, 1031/ 32
could not this eight	hundred	years together be fallen	8, 1032/ 38
Tyndale saith, this eight	hundred	years hath believed, concerning	8, 1033/ 2
thus all this eight	hundred	years... then not only	8, 1033/ 8
avoided for heretics, eight	hundred	years ago, those persons	8, 1033/ 13
the church," and eight	hundred	years together, continually, to	8, 1033/ 18
old church of nine	hundred	years ago, and of	8, 1033/ 27
church of this eight	hundred	years last past, out	8, 1033/ 30
the beginning, this fifteen	hundred	years, hath believed that	8, 1033/ 32
order, and the great	hunger	that they have to	8, 1011/ 14
danger either to be	hunger-starven	or else instead of	8, 892/ 8
signifieth in English "whore	hunters	"... they have put in	8, 685/ 4
to wit, adultery, whore	hunting	, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft	8, 757/ 14
on the hedge, then	hurl	stones at it hardly	8, 664/ 29
might know them and	hurl	at them again and	8, 900/ 26
he keepeth from them	hurl	stones at their heads	8, 901/ 15
out of divers corners	hurled	at him such things	8, 900/ 19
except only those that	hurled	at him, to the	8, 900/ 26
by and by, one	hurled	at him again. And	8, 900/ 33
with the word he	hurled	a great stone out	8, 900/ 38
for one of the	hurlers	, or else for one	8, 900/ 29

see well ye be	hurlers	, or of counsel with	8, 900/ 36
of counsel with the	hurlers	, all the whole meinie	8, 900/ 37
matter no very great	hurt	if it so happed	8, 712/ 13
may peradventure hinder and	hurt	me! For if I	8, 894/ 30
as angered him and	hurt	him not. Thereupon he	8, 900/ 20
at them again and	hurt	none other body but	8, 900/ 27
If one member taketh	hurt	, all the members be	8, 944/ 20
other come any more	hurt	, I trow. But I	8, 945/ 6
therein: this will nothing	hurt	mine argument. For yet	8, 1006/ 26
Tyndale, which would for	hurting	of his heresies have	8, 918/ 12
Marcion, Montanus, Wycliffe, and	Hus	... and a sort of	8, 694/ 36
unto Wycliffe Heretic, and	Hus	Heretic, and Luther Heretic	8, 728/ 8
both Luther's church and	Hus's	church, and Huessgen's church	8, 993/ 16
gentlewoman make unto her	husband	, which longed sore to	8, 604/ 17
both were round: her	husband	was fain to put	8, 606/ 8
deed, whereby some old	husband	would learn to let	8, 637/ 29
stranger, and every man	husband	to every woman, and	8, 664/ 15
shalt win thine heathen	husband	?" With holy conversation, meant	8, 730/ 28
young gentleman to her	husband	, took yet his servant	8, 790/ 11
merits of her blessed	husband	, Christ Jesus, and to	8, 860/ 15
so fast unto her	husband	, Christ, and doth abide	8, 860/ 17
be ruled by her	husband	; yea, she is but	8, 862/ 12
as fast as her	husband	washeth she spotteth, and	8, 865/ 31
be ruled by her	husband	... and she is but	8, 869/ 33
may sometimes leave her	husband	and go from him	8, 870/ 1
and so hath my	husband	had, too. And my	8, 902/ 35
and not hear her	husband	, and then thereby err	8, 915/ 25
merits of her blessed	husband	, Christ Jesus, and to	8, 956/ 31
so fast unto her	husband	, Christ, and doth abide	8, 956/ 33
sticketh fast unto her	husband	, Christ, in faith, and	8, 957/ 5
is a-thiswise: if our	husband	, or our wife, or	8, 968/ 17
her obedience to her	husband	"were not a wife	8, 985/ 31
meaneth not that her	husband	were therefore discharged of	8, 985/ 32
for fear of her	husband's	loss and her own	8, 886/ 21
wives that had heathen	husbands	that would not hear	8, 730/ 24
might win their heathen	husbands	with holy conversation. And	8, 730/ 26
to win their unchristian	husbands	unto Christendom. But if	8, 731/ 17
it of their own	husbands	, at home. And so	8, 902/ 27
that Saint Luther, Saint	Hutchins	, Saint Huessgen, and Saint	8, 652/ 27
of new, called William	Hutchins	. Berengarius fell first into	8, 661/ 13
other, new heretic, William	Hutchins	, which first fell to	8, 661/ 27
his own name was	Hutchins	... he fell in that	8, 661/ 33
evil: this new heretic,	Hutchins	, goeth contrary way, beginning	8, 662/ 2
which and from which	Hutchins	, Huessgen, and Zwingli be	8, 671/ 29
as Pomerane, Zwingli, and	Hutchins	here himself. If he	8, 695/ 2
William Tyndale, otherwise called	Hutchins	, scholar to Friar Huessgen	8, 705/ 3
Huessgen, and Zwingli, Lambert,	Hutchins	, and Barnes, and many	8, 971/ 32
But when he persecuted	Hymenaeus	and Alexander, and gave	8, 789/ 15
did excommunicate and accurse	Hymenaeus	and Alexander, and betook	8, 920/ 12
living, and partly the	hypocrisy	, too, that was then	8, 732/ 25

and not in outward	hypocrisy	; she is also cleansed	8, 837/ 26
church, though that we (	hypocrisy	is so subtle and	8, 874/ 9
taken off and their	hypocrisy	to be discovered. But	8, 879/ 27
may be feigned by	hypocrisy	... but the other token	8, 880/ 13
deem the best, yet	hypocrisy	may deceive us and	8, 893/ 40
folk, he lived in	hypocrisy	, and lied, and made	8, 989/ 27
that some heretic and	hypocrite	were there, as Barnes	8, 879/ 29
Church, some false, feigning	hypocrite	that is a very	8, 894/ 2
unknown. For though a	hypocrite	may be unknown for	8, 936/ 32
your own eyes, ye	hypocrites	, ere ye go about	8, 642/ 22
how Christ calleth them	hypocrites	, dissemblers, blind guides, and	8, 648/ 11
manner, though our popish	hypocrites	succeed Christ and his	8, 648/ 29
false, feigned faith of	hypocrites	, are the true church	8, 648/ 37
false, feigned faith of	hypocrites	, are the true church	8, 654/ 11
false, feigned faith of	hypocrites	, are the true church	8, 660/ 25
false, feigned faith of	hypocrites	"... and therefore, like as	8, 662/ 25
false, feigned faith of	hypocrites	" be the true church	8, 662/ 29
no thanks unto our	hypocrites	that the Scripture is	8, 706/ 27
was in captivity under	hypocrites	. Did John believe that	8, 717/ 32
whereas the world of	hypocrites	, as they know him	8, 718/ 7
whereas the world of	hypocrites	, as they know him	8, 726/ 30
and heretics. Now, the "	hypocrites	" and "wolves" he calleth	8, 727/ 10
by the "wolves" and "	hypocrites	" and "blind leaders" he	8, 728/ 26
persons for heretics and	hypocrites	, by the evil fruits	8, 879/ 19
that though some be	hypocrites	, all be not so	8, 879/ 34
our Savior said of	hypocritical	heretics, "Ye shall know	8, 879/ 16
to hear that the	hypocritical	wolves cannot hear, and	8, 728/ 23
priesthood, and like an	Iceland	cur, let hang over	8, 600/ 35
that a very noddypoll	idiot	might be ashamed to	8, 775/ 30
or covetous, or an	idolater	, or evil-tongued, or drunkaloo	8, 1017/ 15
well-believing people the false	idolaters	of his own company	8, 789/ 11
punish, and kill heretics,	idolaters	, and schismatics, in great	8, 791/ 27
with the fellowship of	idolaters	and subjection unto faithless	8, 1008/ 11
And when they waxed	idolaters	, heretics, and schismatics, he	8, 1008/ 14
men, or raveners, or	idolaters	. For then if ye	8, 1017/ 11
covetous men, raveners, and	idolaters	, that be abroad in	8, 1017/ 21
dead... they fell to	idolatry	immediately, as thou seest	8, 609/ 16
the people from outward	idolatry	of worshipping of images	8, 609/ 27
into a worse inward	idolatry	of a false faith	8, 609/ 29
preach, were not evermore	idolatry	... but sometimes other sins	8, 610/ 26
the people from outward	idolatry	of worshipping of idols	8, 612/ 1
fallen from Christ unto	idolatry	he can never prove	8, 693/ 16
thereof) may fall to	idolatry	, yet the Church itself	8, 693/ 31
the people home from	idolatry	. And then if he	8, 694/ 11
home his church from	idolatry	... as those other prophets	8, 694/ 28
church so often from	idolatry	to faith, as Tyndale	8, 695/ 19
whore hunting, uncleanness, wantonness,	idolatry	, witchcraft, enmity, lawing, emulation	8, 757/ 15
cross and call it	idolatry	to creep and kiss	8, 953/ 30
adultery, fornication, uncleanness, wantonness,	idolatry	, witchcraft, enmity, lawing, emulation	8, 1024/ 36
is adultery, fornication, or	idolatry	. And whereby be the	8, 1025/ 4

idolatry of worshipping of	idols	with the heathen." And	8, 612/ 1
the Mass book, "Te	igitur	clementissime Pater," preached unto	8, 593/ 33
the parishioners that "Te	igitur	" was Saint Clement's father	8, 593/ 34
Di. 4.c., "Prima	igitur	" whose words be these	8, 980/ 19
sundry times, as Saint	Ignatius	, Saint Polycarp, Saint Cyprian	8, 696/ 8
seed find ye Saint	Ignatius	, Saint Polycarp, Saint Dionysius	8, 727/ 18
plain confession of his	ignorance	, and that he was	8, 603/ 25
confession of our own	ignorance	, that the sentence were	8, 677/ 25
still in darkness and	ignorance	, and let me fall	8, 898/ 8
he hath mistranslated of	ignorance	, I will show you	8, 986/ 29
then is Tyndale very	ignorant	if he know not	8, 593/ 7
teach the wide, wild,	ignorant	world, "so may it	8, 884/ 38
ready to teach the	ignorant	that is yet untaught	8, 1032/ 25
ere this many an	ill	man in the room	8, 580/ 8
new masters, declining from	ill	to worse... gloss it	8, 640/ 25
Christ that he would	illude	and deceive his disciples	8, 1024/ 7
Lord come, which shall	illumine	the hidden things of	8, 1023/ 36
the truth... and is	illumined	by Luther, Tyndale, Friar	8, 619/ 4
living, our Lord hath	illustrated	and set out unto	8, 703/ 31
yea, and unto the	image	of Christ's cross also	8, 788/ 2
we took their dead	images	for quick. But himself	8, 583/ 6
idolatry of worshipping of	images	with the heathen yet	8, 609/ 28
a long process of	images	, pilgrimage, sacraments, and ceremonies	8, 775/ 27
that with all this	imagination	of such a whole	8, 938/ 30
it is but an	imagination	that never could come	8, 938/ 32
church by their own	imagination	of a secret, scattered	8, 939/ 32
is his own fond	imagination	quailed by which he	8, 978/ 28
and yet having an	imagination	of some truth remaining	8, 994/ 27
but a very fantastical	imagination	, like not, as Friar	8, 1003/ 21
far from these men's	imagination	which now would have	8, 1022/ 24
Lo, sir, ye make	imaginations	I cannot tell you	8, 605/ 25
because ye go by	imaginations	... I will imagine with	8, 605/ 28
shake off the false	imaginations	of all the damnable	8, 885/ 19
is heavy. And therefore	imagine	that there were a	8, 605/ 4
shall not need to	imagine	a hole bored through	8, 605/ 27
by imaginations... I will	imagine	with you. Imagine me	8, 605/ 28
will imagine with you.	Imagine	me now that this	8, 605/ 29
Now let us, then,	imagine	that Tyndale, as he	8, 619/ 9
thing I cannot well	imagine	what it might be	8, 666/ 1
is to conceive or	imagine	that a man may	8, 798/ 9
now for Barnes' pleasure	imagine	that this same church	8, 924/ 9
that gross and fleshly	imagined	purgatory, save thou must	8, 692/ 12
but he deviseth and	imagineth	marks, tokens, and signs	8, 1003/ 34
his own goodness the	imbecility	and lack of power	8, 819/ 29
they fell to idolatry	immediately	, as thou seest in	8, 609/ 16
by the sense that	immediately	riseth upon the letter	8, 636/ 9
of the Catholic some	immediately	and part by a	8, 669/ 4
his other four chapters	immediately	before, that the mind	8, 739/ 11
not so... I think	immediately	that he lied, and	8, 742/ 9
persuasions," then he thinketh	immediately	that the first man	8, 746/ 20

in the same epistle	immediately	after, in this wise	8, 843/ 17
unto his creature, either	immediately	or by a means	8, 996/ 11
God nor devil nor	immortality	of their own souls	8, 664/ 26
one incorruptible, the other	impassible	, both twain in joy	8, 852/ 21
some other let and	impediment	of sin: then say	8, 819/ 6
be a let and	impediment	unto the fervent desires	8, 884/ 30
and condition of some	impenitent	wretches to the whole	8, 588/ 18
repentants, a church of	impenitents	, a church of those	8, 1001/ 2
deeds we be so	imperfect	that each man hath	8, 580/ 30
in fear of their	imperfect	working, mingled always, for	8, 841/ 16
called Opus imperfectum, the "	Imperfect	Work upon the Gospel	8, 933/ 4
our good deeds such	imperfection	upon our own part	8, 634/ 3
the more part, with	imperfection	and spots... since that	8, 841/ 17
which is called Opus	imperfectum	, the "Imperfect Work upon	8, 933/ 4
authority more than an	imperial	majesty, proclaim all men	8, 919/ 24
being as it is	impertinent	to the principal purpose	8, 841/ 35
marvelous labor and their	importable	pain... and that now	8, 937/ 16
that, saving for the	importunate	babbling of these heretics	8, 779/ 33
have been, by the	importunate	malice of heretics raising	8, 956/ 7
may, for all the	impossibility	thereof, be a good	8, 939/ 29
were more than twice	impossible	to happen... yet if	8, 622/ 31
his solution... it is	impossible	for Tyndale, or all	8, 669/ 37
continueth still it is	impossible	, I say, for Tyndale	8, 670/ 28
is else a thing	impossible	that ever there shall	8, 749/ 5
think that it is	impossible	for them to err	8, 767/ 21
without faith it is	impossible	to please God." And	8, 822/ 5
without faith it is	impossible	to please God. Besides	8, 823/ 22
a thing more than	impossible	ye be fain for	8, 904/ 23
never so false, and	impossible	too... yet may it	8, 938/ 34
known church (which is	impossible	for you), ye be	8, 1029/ 35
fear of breeding some	impostume	in his brain, to	8, 921/ 11
the Spirit of God	imprisoned	in his breast, and	8, 575/ 15
began, to have been	imprisoned	by paynims, and to	8, 1027/ 28
Catholics in banishments and	imprisonment	, and much other cruel	8, 954/ 28
bonds, no stripes, no	imprisonment	, none other bodily torments	8, 978/ 2
threaten with banishments and	imprisonments	, and she compelleth men	8, 954/ 6
part is here to	impugn	... not the spirituality only	8, 578/ 21
church, which Tyndale would	impugn	, disprove, and destroy, is	8, 673/ 11
arguments wherewith he would	impugn	it, maketh it rather	8, 676/ 7
so do they all	impugn	the true faith of	8, 912/ 24
of "repentant sinners" nor	impugn	the common known Catholic	8, 983/ 8
council orderly called together	impugned	and reproved another. That	8, 923/ 26
safeguard of heretics and	impunity	of all mischievous people	8, 791/ 18
beholder... or else to	impute	and ascribe the manner	8, 588/ 18
Gospel, and blasphemously to	impute	and ascribe unto Christ	8, 1024/ 6
demeanor neither to be	imputed	unto the law which	8, 586/ 26
yet be they not	imputed	unto us... but pardoned	8, 755/ 7
wadeth on... Tyndale But	inasmuch	as "the kingdom of	8, 608/ 2
of all three) became	incarnate	, and took flesh in	8, 1009/ 10
miracles from the beginning	incessantly	persevering therein; and that	8, 670/ 6

sacrament else, but call	incestuous	lechery good and lawful	8, 630/ 18
foul, filthy "weddings" and	incestuous	lechery! Finally, feign they	8, 640/ 14
own beastly bodies with	incestuous	lechery. Finally, if he	8, 666/ 19
shame attempt any such	incestuous	marriage before... but if	8, 808/ 10
whoredom, and maintain their	incestuous	lechery, with the living	8, 832/ 8
of their vows with	incestuous	wedding... and Friar Barnes	8, 851/ 16
of their company that	incestuous	lecher that had abused	8, 920/ 18
wrote to put that	incestuous	person "out of the	8, 1021/ 16
supernatural grace, toward the	inclination	of reason into the	8, 778/ 17
they be motions and	inclinations	of the flesh toward	8, 755/ 2
that we resist those	inclinations	of the flesh and	8, 755/ 9
of original sin and	inclinations	of the flesh toward	8, 755/ 24
and helping us to	incline	our minds into the	8, 744/ 16
Spirit and outward miracles	inclineth	us to believe his	8, 764/ 3
the Spirit of God	inclineth	every good man to	8, 922/ 33
declare his mind, and	inclineth	the congregation to consent	8, 922/ 34
same Spirit of God	inclineth	his Church, either at	8, 923/ 3
will with God, by	inclining	and cleaving unto grace	8, 748/ 26
that the man's endeavor	inclining	his understanding to the	8, 819/ 7
necessary head, he is	included	in the name of	8, 577/ 20
which question is evermore	included	this question "Which be	8, 654/ 18
By which confessed... was	included	the detesting of all	8, 1027/ 25
Chrysostom complain of the	incontinence	that was in his	8, 875/ 8
Chrysostom complain of the	incontinence	that was in his	8, 929/ 20
the pope... are indeed	incorporated	in the book of	8, 593/ 5
are there, by Gratian,	incorporated	in the decrees. Which	8, 918/ 1
and hath been for	incorrigible	mind and lack of	8, 590/ 14
soul, but the one	incorruptible	, the other impassible, both	8, 852/ 21
well spread abroad), for	increase	of natural honesty and	8, 586/ 5
pleasure shall be to	increase	it again yet shall	8, 617/ 3
their faith, but to	increase	it. Also, in the	8, 760/ 2
number. And as it	increased	in number, so it	8, 609/ 10
and fostered with hope,	increased	with charity, and confirmed	8, 735/ 19
the flesh, so far	increased	above that it was	8, 755/ 28
faith was augmented and	increased	after their communication had	8, 759/ 26
Because it was after	increased	and made more fruitful	8, 759/ 30
after Christendom so greatly	increased	the congregation of all	8, 941/ 5
to fly that was	increased	by the chasing away	8, 954/ 10
fall after, by grace	increased	, into the love of	8, 955/ 26
the faithful, repaireth penitents,	increaseth	the righteous folk, crowneth	8, 976/ 13
first the church was	increate	; that is to wit	8, 1006/ 38
and therefore so far	incredible	, without any proof at	8, 723/ 10
people there with an	incredible	devotion, as though an	8, 990/ 10
damn him" but only "	incredulity	," that is to say	8, 784/ 9
malice he shall find	incurable	, he shall as an	8, 609/ 2
his death as an	incurable	rotten member cast out	8, 971/ 36
her body by the	incurable	canker of these false	8, 979/ 20
when their obstinate and	incurable	malice is perceived: then	8, 1007/ 12
perambulante in tenebris, ab	incursu	et daemonio meridiano," assigning	8, 988/ 3
service, and with the	indelible	character and badge of	8, 853/ 13

biddeth Saint Thomas of	India	, "Will not thou be	8, 747/ 19
as a man of	India	is called black, for	8, 907/ 34
and Saint Thomas of	India	, after he had both	8, 975/ 1
reasonable man standing but	indifferent	and void of obstinate	8, 749/ 9
to them that were	indifferent	it should well appear	8, 749/ 24
read it once, should	indifferently	, without partiality, read it	8, 862/ 27
God, whose plenteous Spirit	indited	the Scripture, foresaw full	8, 635/ 33
thereof. And sometimes he	indited	it, and our Savior	8, 635/ 35
Which sense God, that	indited	the letter, did when	8, 636/ 8
the writers thereof himself	indited	them. And he delivered	8, 682/ 10
the selfsame Spirit that	indited	the writing. And this	8, 808/ 29
proclamation in such wise	indited	as we cannot understand	8, 901/ 9
such a moment or	indivisible	time sit or not	8, 939/ 9
in that one time	indivisible	do the both twain	8, 939/ 12
and his miracles were	induced	to believe in God	8, 792/ 14
by men or miracles	induced	to believe in Christ	8, 792/ 17
as to believe, were	induced	by men and by	8, 794/ 29
those believers which were	induced	by the means of	8, 795/ 11
faithless," because men are	induced	thereinto by miracles and	8, 796/ 6
yet was he then	induced	into the belief by	8, 796/ 11
he and we were	induced	to the belief by	8, 796/ 21
means of credence, and	inducing	to the belief, both	8, 768/ 28
the charge of God's	inevitable	prescience and their own	8, 640/ 1
prescience and their own	inevitable	destiny. Now, what false	8, 640/ 2
conclusion so strong and	inevitable	that in the laboring	8, 828/ 23
and proveth it plain	inexpugnable	. But Tyndale, albeit that	8, 676/ 8
shall burn up with	inextinguishable	fire" here ye may	8, 1019/ 34
therefore, since all these	infallible	means of teaching of	8, 720/ 11
may the fear of	infamy	, dishonor, and dispraise refrain	8, 591/ 28
the Book of the	Infancy	of our Savior. But	8, 711/ 3
the true faith and	infect	good Christian people with	8, 911/ 21
the coming of Christ	infected	by many false folk	8, 622/ 21
that the man was	infected	with that fault... and	8, 933/ 16
and most grievously had	infected	many a simple soul	8, 990/ 18
his death by the	infection	. "But, now, if we	8, 892/ 33
many popes, and other,	inferior	persons, have swerved from	8, 857/ 35
many popes and other,	inferior	persons have swerved from	8, 910/ 7
their evil deeds or	infidelity	, before that day send	8, 625/ 29
be damned, for their	infidelity	. When Saint Paul said	8, 1017/ 6
in suing openly among	infidels	, and especially before paynim	8, 947/ 16
happen by paynims and	infidels	... and not that they	8, 953/ 14
get them from the	infidels	that were the devil's	8, 1012/ 5
his church, but be	infidels	, they without any such	8, 1017/ 5
causes as his own	infinite	wisdom saw convenient, unto	8, 848/ 13
because he getteth again	infinite	life." And thus it	8, 868/ 12
all time, and whose	infinity	passeth all number: that	8, 621/ 13
hath since, for our	infirmity	, dispensed and undone the	8, 586/ 9
of weakness, frailty, and	infirmity	, as his elects do	8, 797/ 18
bear and sustain the	infirmity	of them that are	8, 1017/ 38
when he hath been	informed	of a bishop's fault	8, 586/ 28

good and honest men	informed	that in Bristol, where	8, 813/ 16
naught. Now, being thus	informed	of him, and having	8, 813/ 21
with a story faith,	infound	the feeling faith thereto	8, 819/ 4
congruence, any more to	infound	the feeling faith into	8, 819/ 14
doth ever add and	infound	the feeling faith himself	8, 819/ 28
with the habitual faith	infounded	in the Sacrament of	8, 768/ 21
hath by Baptism fully	infounded	the faith, and with	8, 782/ 23
must be by God	infounded	, toward the getting whereof	8, 818/ 36
of their former faith	infounded	by God in their	8, 820/ 29
the faith by God	infounded	inwardly. For I trust	8, 820/ 31
had the feeling faith	infounded	... then followeth it, I	8, 820/ 36
to be by God	infounded	... any more than they	8, 821/ 16
to be by God	infounded	in his baptism. And	8, 821/ 26
is there by God	infounded	into them his grace	8, 822/ 10
is very faith, and	infounded	by God with the	8, 824/ 2
the young children have	infounded	the very actual faith	8, 824/ 11
God the feeling faith	infounded	. Now shall I tell	8, 824/ 17
the faith by God	infounded	into man's heart: this	8, 825/ 16
of them, grace is	infounded	into the persons that	8, 843/ 29
Tyndale's granting that God	infoundeth	sufficient perfection of faith	8, 821/ 9
in the baptism God	infoundeth	into some the feeling	8, 822/ 24
into some others he	infoundeth	it not, and they	8, 822/ 26
whereof the habit God	infoundeth	into every child in	8, 823/ 5
so perfect that he	infoundeth	in the baptism none	8, 823/ 37
the Spirit of God	infounding	the grace of faith	8, 853/ 10
he doth, after that	infusion	of faith and grace	8, 782/ 29
the perfection and full	infusion	of that grace in	8, 799/ 22
of revelation and an	infusion	of knowledge beyond the	8, 825/ 21
people... and by the	infusion	of his grace in	8, 852/ 10
where faithful people are	inhabited	yet, for all this	8, 859/ 21
and for the Spirit	inhabiting	within us merit much	8, 756/ 4
for the same Spirit	inhabiting	in us, raise and	8, 756/ 6
earth, and thereby made	inheritable	unto the bliss of	8, 822/ 12
certain spiritual generation, borne	inheritable	to those rooms. This	8, 1011/ 11
angels in the everlasting	inheritance	. Whosoever he be, and	8, 976/ 16
though he visit their	iniquities	with the rod of	8, 608/ 33
another wrong, fraud, and	injury	, and you use fornication	8, 854/ 10
send you to an	inn	where ye shall be	8, 877/ 7
ask you. In the	inn	that ye send me	8, 877/ 17
loitering in the same	inn	, that lie in wait	8, 877/ 25
else but outer and	inner	; so that of the	8, 604/ 25
should fall from the	inner	part to the outer	8, 605/ 2
the higher, and the	inner	part the lower." Now	8, 605/ 15
from every part, the	innermost	place; and from it	8, 604/ 29
go outward from the	innermost	part, so should it	8, 605/ 10
go outward from the	innermost	is ascending... and to	8, 605/ 13
the whole world... the	innest	is, as I told	8, 604/ 34
men, the Catholics and	innocents	, as in Switzerland and	8, 789/ 37
there were in many	inns	many loitering fellows that	8, 876/ 37
by his example thousands	innumerable	... yet let no man	8, 587/ 30

by his example thousands	innumerable	... yet let no man	8, 590/ 11
of them died for	inordinate	desire of meat not	8, 793/ 3
set some suspicious or	inquiet	minds upon grudging. Nor	8, 635/ 14
doctrine to contend and	inquiet	them... and after with	8, 953/ 17
be so curious and	inquisitive	as to enquire whether	8, 629/ 24
by so curious and	inquisitive	as at the first	8, 1028/ 17
famine, but for the	insatiable	appetite of the fulfilling	8, 793/ 4
that is alleged and	inserted	in the books of	8, 593/ 17
to make a secret	insinuation	of some other scripture	8, 658/ 26
in Scripture, and some	insinuation	made of them, and	8, 1006/ 14
men should by his	inspiration	at divers times draw	8, 635/ 34
warmth of his own	inspiration	, such wholesome fruit should	8, 638/ 2
him, by some secret	inspiration	teach Tyndale, and Luther	8, 722/ 24
Church, but by special	inspiration	of God inspired into	8, 723/ 2
even by the special	inspiration	of God. But now	8, 723/ 22
was hatched, lacked that	inspiration	? For he alloweth Saint	8, 723/ 35
understand it by special	inspiration	. For I can prove	8, 724/ 16
but by the inward	inspiration	and teaching of God	8, 741/ 31
that they felt their	inspiration	in their hearts so	8, 744/ 31
the inward unction and	inspiration	of God? And so	8, 888/ 19
the unction and inward	inspiration	of God teacheth us	8, 889/ 23
of the Spirit and	inspiration	of God. For God	8, 889/ 32
shall by the inward	inspiration	happen upon the true	8, 901/ 22
sure, by the secret	inspiration	, that they be truly	8, 901/ 31
do still, by secret	inspiration	, reveal and open unto	8, 996/ 21
perfect doctrine by the	inspiration	of the Spirit, is	8, 1000/ 8
would into some man	inspire	thereupon, than to make	8, 637/ 28
therefore saith Saint Luther,	inspired	with the spirit of	8, 687/ 26
special inspiration of God	inspired	into himself, and some	8, 723/ 2
say that they were	inspired	, and that they felt	8, 744/ 30
Spirit of God hath	inspired	the contrary doctrine into	8, 842/ 9
they were so far	inspired	with the spirit of	8, 993/ 22
by the secret revelation	inspired	by the Spirit of	8, 1006/ 17
with credence giving thereto,	inspired	after into every man	8, 1006/ 19
whose Spirit is the	inspirer	of unity, concord, and	8, 817/ 29
marvel of: Since God	inspireth	Tyndale and such other	8, 723/ 32
Ghost is free, and	inspireth	where he will. He	8, 838/ 20
doctrine of the Spirit	inspiring	them the right sense	8, 696/ 1
more goodness and more	instant	prayer of the fathers	8, 822/ 30
here, though at their	instant	prayer he goeth still	8, 972/ 5
holy man, often thereunto	instantly	required by the Christian	8, 990/ 6
us thereof, but hath,	instead	of feeling-faithful folk, brought	8, 575/ 24
setteth he before us	instead	of Christ to believe	8, 579/ 30
naught, but be set "	instead	of Christ" and are	8, 583/ 18
bare signs and tokens	instead	of the Blessed Sacrament	8, 594/ 27
five reasons... by which	instead	of that he should	8, 598/ 5
before. For whereas before,	instead	of the whole Catholic	8, 599/ 10
that he should then	instead	of the synagogue of	8, 606/ 22
of miracles at all.	Instead	of which power to	8, 608/ 18
not so do, but	instead	of receiving them refuseth	8, 616/ 16

receiving them refuseth them,	instead	of hearing them mocketh	8, 616/ 17
them mocketh them, and	instead	of obeying them despiseth	8, 616/ 17
be sent from heaven	instead	of Christ's apostles and	8, 641/ 21
and wine, or starch	instead	of bread; and that	8, 656/ 24
a very false error	instead	of very, true faith	8, 677/ 30
every one. But what?	Instead	of such spirit and	8, 691/ 5
Tyndale argueth it, starch	instead	of bread. I would	8, 710/ 1
and wine, or starch	instead	of bread: I shall	8, 804/ 33
but Tyndale's false trust	instead	of Christian hope, and	8, 826/ 2
and Tyndale's false-translated "love"	instead	of Christian charity. And	8, 826/ 3
and wine, and starch	instead	of bread; and whereas	8, 826/ 25
with their wedded harlots	instead	of their vowed chastity	8, 832/ 6
for teaching false heresies	instead	of Christ's blessed verity	8, 858/ 23
he promised, but when	instead	of one pure and	8, 866/ 2
be hunger-starven or else	instead	of wholesome food, to	8, 892/ 8
such false, malicious woman	instead	of our very mother	8, 893/ 8
very laws... and then	instead	of the laws, bring	8, 917/ 8
to bring in... but	instead	of the law, he	8, 917/ 24
up the false heresies	instead	: yet could they never	8, 1027/ 14
secret, inward motion and	instinct	of nature. And therefore	8, 719/ 11
but by the secret	instinct	of his excellent nature	8, 723/ 14
prey by the secret	instinct	of nature. Consider then	8, 729/ 5
and shall by the	instinct	of the Spirit of	8, 897/ 13
how could it anything	institute	or ordain? And finally	8, 982/ 32
in the baptism were	instituted	by the same catholic	8, 982/ 31
hath and ever shall	instruct	and preserve in his	8, 575/ 29
in diverse parts to	instruct	it, and they set	8, 856/ 2
see that Tyndale hath	instructed	his disciple to make	8, 803/ 13
be fully learned and	instructed	in the necessary truths	8, 887/ 4
her, be learned and	instructed	by her, and be	8, 892/ 1
those places Saint Bernard	instructed	and strengthened them that	8, 990/ 19
as things by God's	instruction	necessary for man's salvation	8, 633/ 13
Holy Spirit giveth us	instruction	to call God our	8, 757/ 6
counsel for her further	instruction	and sure setting forth	8, 884/ 24
no full and perfect	instruction	without help of Revelation	8, 996/ 4
and yet divers other	instructions	of his pleasure in	8, 682/ 12
an effectual token and	instrument	. And over this, of	8, 639/ 2
preached, as an outward	instrument	... but that inwardly thou	8, 774/ 17
by the means and	instrument	of his own hands	8, 795/ 31
as by an outward	instrument	... but that inwardly thou	8, 803/ 3
as his servants and	instruments	... abusing their holy words	8, 727/ 7
useth outward means and	instruments	, such as every man	8, 744/ 1
memorials, and none effectual	instruments	of grace, nor the	8, 775/ 12
hell, nor all their	instruments	upon earth, shall never	8, 915/ 3
as himself confesseth, but	insufficient	... and not rather let	8, 783/ 31
in the baptism none	insufficient	faith. Howbeit, though this	8, 823/ 37
be but faint and	insufficient	. And then that one	8, 883/ 20
be but faint and	insufficient	that is to wit	8, 893/ 37
Christ's counsel had been	insufficient	for the matter. For	8, 948/ 24
tyrants upon earth that	insurge	and oppugn it, which	8, 807/ 7

marvel though he cannot	intend	to speak reason, nor	8, 846/ 12
advertised that they so	intend	, and that only our	8, 892/ 23
but that while Christ	intended	not that himself and	8, 614/ 12
among us... and yet	intended	that his church here	8, 614/ 15
and preachers (since he	intended	that his church should	8, 614/ 16
the Spirit of God	intended	this sense and understanding	8, 636/ 28
and verily meant and	intended	by them. And all	8, 687/ 18
the town that he	intended	, should meet with a	8, 772/ 20
done as I have	intended	first), I purpose to	8, 923/ 30
of the finding thereof,	intended	to make his true	8, 951/ 37
than he speaketh... and	intendeth	hereafter, if it be	8, 596/ 19
of such a shrewd	intent	and such a malicious	8, 589/ 18
unwritten to hide his	intent	or deprave his purpose	8, 665/ 30
necessary truth... to the	intent	that his Catholic church	8, 682/ 20
But for what good	intent	and purpose he so	8, 685/ 20
to the end and	intent	that as his heresies	8, 711/ 5
indeed. But to the	intent	that ye shall plainly	8, 712/ 14
it. And to the	intent	that ye may the	8, 735/ 5
And yet to the	intent	ye shall the more	8, 736/ 4
that the mind and	intent	of Saint Augustine is	8, 739/ 11
order and the plain	intent	and meaning of Saint	8, 739/ 28
conclusion is, and his	intent	, as it seemeth, that	8, 792/ 16
risen. But to the	intent	that no man shall	8, 792/ 27
the selfsame mind and	intent	of praying that God	8, 798/ 36
he must, to the	intent	that he may lead	8, 805/ 13
reason it, to the	intent	ye should thereby see	8, 820/ 11
given himself for that	intent	, that he would make	8, 837/ 17
that men, to that	intent	that they may bring	8, 851/ 36
Christian people, to the	intent	that the Sacrament of	8, 852/ 6
Paul saith) to the	intent	that he might make	8, 852/ 12
Christian readers, to the	intent	that the folly of	8, 883/ 28
scripture. And for that	intent	would I know him	8, 887/ 26
know him to the	intent	that I might, by	8, 887/ 27
and known... to the	intent	that by the knowledge	8, 891/ 23
be known, to the	intent	we may be sure	8, 893/ 23
at him, to the	intent	that he might know	8, 900/ 26
faith of Christ with	intent	to be christened. And	8, 924/ 22
therein yet to the	intent	that Friar Barnes should	8, 925/ 1
Augustine's words to the	intent	that he would make	8, 959/ 29
And therefore, to the	intent	that I may make	8, 959/ 34
Augustine, and his false	intent	therein, appear as plainly	8, 959/ 36
handling, and his like	intent	, in handling of Saint	8, 959/ 37
peradventure marvel for what	intent	Friar Barnes hath made	8, 964/ 8
their virtues, to the	intent	they may vouchsafe to	8, 977/ 29
it not to the	intent	that ye should believe	8, 982/ 5
which cause, to the	intent	ye may the more	8, 988/ 24
now. And to the	intent	that ye may the	8, 989/ 14
be cured, to the	intent	they may thereby know	8, 991/ 13
and known, to the	intent	that the preacher may	8, 1002/ 25
Friar Barnes mocketh, to	intentio	secunda, for that will	8, 1003/ 22

saith he) the second	intention	. Which is, he saith	8, 859/ 28
as our logicians do	intentionem	secundam that is, a	8, 859/ 7
purgatory and for the	intercession	of saints. And now	8, 658/ 25
to be heard make	intercession	for those that are	8, 976/ 20
by their prayer and	intercessions	fight against concupiscences. For	8, 977/ 32
his friends, to be	intercessors	for us; against which	8, 867/ 22
touching his goodly doctrine	interlaced	here and there by	8, 839/ 12
as he laboreth with	interlacing	of his heresies and	8, 857/ 7
ordinary gloss, and the	interlinear	gloss also, do declare	8, 881/ 12
all his jesting corollaries	intermeddled	between. In which when	8, 838/ 35
stretching: yet, partly for	intermission	of their praying, partly	8, 972/ 7
teaching the Church to	interpret	and understand the writing	8, 753/ 22
this wise do they	interpret	and declare the scriptures	8, 841/ 32
old, right manner of	interpretation	of the Scripture concerning	8, 670/ 3
Church" Hath a Double	Interpretation	This is therefore a	8, 773/ 14
church" hath a double	interpretation	... and that there is	8, 776/ 34
Christ's church in the	interpretation	of Christ's word... and	8, 831/ 31
contrary, and all their	interpretations	of Holy Scripture concerning	8, 670/ 17
kinds of languages, and	interpretations	of the Scripture. Now	8, 1022/ 2
sure of a true	interpreter	... and then give some	8, 901/ 11
those old prophets and	interpreters	of the Scripture were	8, 621/ 5
they slew the true	interpreters	and preachers of it	8, 706/ 26
by old holy saints,	interpreters	of the Scripture that	8, 1028/ 38
here falsifieth and wrong	interpreteth	the words of Christ	8, 981/ 24
his preaching and true	interpreting	of the Scripture make	8, 648/ 18
much work and oft	interrupting	, brought at last his	8, 605/ 20
much more is then	intolerable	to suffer any such	8, 592/ 26
thereabout, was for the	intolerable	concourse of people fain	8, 991/ 18
because I would not	intricate	and entangle the matter	8, 577/ 2
in, did thereby so	intricate	himself in the matter	8, 864/ 2
the avoiding of all	intrication	whereof... I purposely forbore	8, 577/ 18
and the false heretics	intruded	by force and violence	8, 1027/ 10
not any invasion, or	intrusion	, or other unlawful coming	8, 629/ 9
he layeth not any	invasion	, or intrusion, or other	8, 629/ 9
by succession but by	invasion	. For they go and	8, 638/ 12
catholic church... but also	inveigheth	against it, and findeth	8, 934/ 9
pleasure? Because she may	invent	a new Service of	8, 862/ 10
laugh at his proud	invented	folly. And I shall	8, 723/ 5
new holiness, or new,	invented	works, that be not	8, 875/ 21
new holiness, or new,	invented	works, that be not	8, 929/ 33
our heavenly Father. Therefore	inventeth	she none other way	8, 875/ 24
our heavenly Father. Therefore	inventeth	she none other way	8, 929/ 37
very church," saith Barnes, "	inventeth	none other way to	8, 952/ 25
confession is the devil's	invention	, and absolution is but	8, 704/ 20
now calleth the devil's	invention	... and shall take absolution	8, 733/ 10
that shrift is the	invention	of the devil could	8, 786/ 1
as wily as that	invention	was... Tyndale is therein	8, 813/ 8
that shrift is the	invention	of the devil, and	8, 826/ 20
folly of Friar Barnes'	invention	may the more clearly	8, 883/ 29
that Friar Barnes' fond	invention	is failed. By these	8, 979/ 12

to bear their wily-foolish	invention	in devising the church	8, 1015/ 28
man may see, an	invention	so fond of itself	8, 1024/ 12
off with a proper	invention	, as it seemeth to	8, 1031/ 10
clearly, this proper, feat	invention	and evasion of Tyndale	8, 1031/ 23
James saith, "Orate pro	invicem	, ut salvemini." Saint Augustine	8, 969/ 20
so mighty, strong, and	invincible	... as a reason before	8, 673/ 7
and mighty champion, the	invincible	martyr, Saint Cyprian... that	8, 673/ 8
and feeleth it for	invincible	, waxeth for anger so	8, 676/ 4
hundred again make this	invincible	reason which now this	8, 680/ 22
to say, the grace	invisible	that God giveth with	8, 639/ 1
no exterior thing, but	invisible	from carnal eyes, as	8, 845/ 5
this church should be	invisible	, when it is made	8, 845/ 8
not that they be	invisible	that be of the	8, 845/ 11
Holy Church is herself	invisible	." Then ask we him	8, 845/ 12
congregation of them is	invisible	. Very well declared! As	8, 845/ 16
a woman that went	invisible	, and that he meant	8, 845/ 18
part of her were	invisible	... but, all her parts	8, 845/ 19
visible, herself were yet	invisible	. And as he might	8, 845/ 20
the whole thing is	invisible	whereof he saith we	8, 845/ 24
man is no more	invisible	in this world than	8, 846/ 6
err, be a congregation	invisible	, and a company unknown	8, 847/ 22
herself be spiritual and	invisible	, yet may we have	8, 873/ 21
whole tree standeth itself	invisible	for all that, and	8, 952/ 12
joyfully unto him and	invited	him into the city	8, 759/ 12
authority as by the	invocation	of his Father such	8, 643/ 32
every man, by his	inward	feeling, not only known	8, 575/ 11
outward, lower and more	inward	. And therefore the earth	8, 604/ 32
that is, the most	inward	place of the whole	8, 604/ 33
ascending... and to go	inward	from the outermost is	8, 605/ 13
them into a worse	inward	idolatry of a false	8, 609/ 29
wit, by the secret,	inward	teaching of the Spirit	8, 719/ 8
prey, by the secret,	inward	motion and instinct of	8, 719/ 11
prey by an only	inward	motion. And then shall	8, 729/ 28
Church, but by the	inward	inspiration and teaching of	8, 741/ 31
do" so that the	inward	, secret cause working with	8, 743/ 36
the Manichaeans not that	inward	cause, the secret help	8, 744/ 26
laid them not that	inward	cause, but the outward	8, 744/ 36
of faith toward the	inward	consent thereof, since no	8, 747/ 4
every such faith the	inward	cause moving our will	8, 747/ 29
thereto that is, the	inward	working of God's own	8, 748/ 3
against one, overmaster that	inward	motion of God, as	8, 748/ 14
sticking still to the	inward	cause of their faith	8, 748/ 22
now he hath an	inward	proof and experience thereof	8, 751/ 6
whether God with his	inward	working write in man's	8, 752/ 24
God, that by his	inward	Spirit and outward miracles	8, 764/ 2
are baptized young, the	inward	motion is the same	8, 768/ 20
Now, as for this	inward	cause... we cannot bind	8, 768/ 31
you, first for the	inward	causes of our faith	8, 769/ 19
so attained, without the	inward	working of God, but	8, 820/ 9
Saint John saith, the "	inward	ointment" of God, that	8, 862/ 6

because she hath the "	inward	ointment" of God, as	8, 869/ 25
of God with his "	inward	ointment" that we might	8, 869/ 30
be true, by the	inward	unction of the Holy	8, 888/ 8
preacher, but by the	inward	unction and inspiration of	8, 888/ 18
that the unction and	inward	inspiration of God teacheth	8, 889/ 23
wise as serpents," his	inward	unction will work with	8, 890/ 4
elect shall by the	inward	inspiration happen upon the	8, 901/ 21
men should, besides the	inward	teaching of God, be	8, 999/ 2
of other men, which	inwardly	lieth in the heart	8, 588/ 16
and so teach them	inwardly	and lead them into	8, 615/ 36
eagles, that be taught	inwardly	without any outward teaching	8, 731/ 22
without his holy hand	inwardly	set on us, and	8, 746/ 29
outward instrument... but that	inwardly	thou wast taught by	8, 774/ 17
outward instrument... but that	inwardly	thou wast taught by	8, 803/ 3
faith by God infounded	inwardly	. For I trust that	8, 820/ 31
but such as God	inwardly	taught her he telleth	8, 869/ 31
that shall teach you	inwardly	, as saith Saint John	8, 888/ 9
shall you be moved	inwardly	to perceive the true	8, 888/ 20
be believed that, God	inwardly	working with those good	8, 889/ 3
very true. For God	inwardly	worketh with the will	8, 889/ 24
shall seem sheep, and	inwardly	be ravenous wolves." To	8, 890/ 10
secretly moved and taught	inwardly	, and shall by the	8, 897/ 13
do in Wales, in	Ireland	, Scotland, France, and Spain	8, 584/ 21
Saint Gregory Nazianzen, Saint	Irenaeus	, Saint Eusebius, Saint Athanasius	8, 727/ 20
with a fair hot	iron	fetches out of the	8, 627/ 8
rebellious schismatics with an	iron	rod, and all to	8, 794/ 15
solution. Tyndale Under Abraham,	Isaac	, and Jacob was the	8, 609/ 9
in their fathers Abraham,	Isaac	, and Jacob. "And he	8, 648/ 20
a spiritual. There is	Isaac	and Ishmael, Jacob and	8, 773/ 27
Esau. And Ishmael persecuted	Isaac	; and Esau, Jacob; and	8, 773/ 27
a spiritual; there is	Isaac	and Ishmael, Jacob and	8, 788/ 28
and that "Ishmael persecuted	Isaac	; and Esau, Jacob; and	8, 788/ 29
or as his father,	Isaac	, did in weening that	8, 916/ 25
For neither Abraham nor	Isaac	, nor Jacob, were put	8, 977/ 33
they be the very	Isaacs	, the very Jacobs, and	8, 788/ 35
suddenly be become the	Isaacs	and the Jacobs and	8, 789/ 34
there be none very	Isaacs	, and Israels, and spirituals	8, 790/ 32
by the mouth of	Isaiah	that he should be	8, 651/ 15
Sodom and Gomorrah," said	Isaiah	in his first chapter	8, 718/ 11
Sodom and Gomorrah," said	Isaiah	in his first chapter	8, 726/ 33
Tyndale made the prophet	Isaiah	and Saint Paul, and	8, 727/ 6
saying of the prophet	Isaiah	, "They shall be all	8, 752/ 30
of his holy prophet	Isaiah	, "Be ye washed, be	8, 840/ 7
authority of the prophet	Isaiah	and of Saint Paul	8, 880/ 18
mouth of the prophet	Isaiah	, "My word shall not	8, 880/ 28
God whereof the prophet	Isaiah	there speaketh is none	8, 880/ 33
therefore: In the prophet	Isaiah	the "word" may signify	8, 880/ 35
that those words of	Isaiah	nothing prove the purpose	8, 881/ 5
words of the prophet	Isaiah	will in no wise	8, 882/ 36
rehearsing the prophecy of	Isaiah	recited by our Savior	8, 998/ 7

And had not Judas	Iscariot	heard our Lord as	8, 761/ 27
There is Isaac and	Ishmael	, Jacob and Esau. And	8, 773/ 27
Jacob and Esau. And	Ishmael	persecuted Isaac; and Esau	8, 773/ 27
there is Isaac and	Ishmael	, Jacob and Esau," and	8, 788/ 28
and Esau," and that "	Ishmael	persecuted Isaac; and Esau	8, 788/ 29
Tyndale maketh him an	Ishmael	and an Esau and	8, 789/ 17
them by right but	Ishmaels	, and Esaus, and reprobates	8, 789/ 2
all good men plain	Ishmaels	, Esaus, and carnal... and	8, 789/ 30
and schismatics to be	Ishmaels	, Esaus, and very carnal	8, 791/ 30
of the children of	Israel	unto their Lord God	8, 648/ 15
the ten tribes of	Israel	departed with Jeroboam from	8, 671/ 17
of the children of	Israel	, and gave them by	8, 753/ 7
in the children of	Israel	before, whose fleshly sacrifices	8, 755/ 28
they that are of	Israel	are Israelites; neither because	8, 773/ 16
There is a carnal	Israel	and a spiritual. There	8, 773/ 26
there is a carnal	Israel	and a spiritual Israel	8, 776/ 34
Israel and a spiritual	Israel	... and that even so	8, 776/ 35
there is a carnal	Israel	and a spiritual; there	8, 788/ 28
congregation" or "church" "of	Israel	, and all the church	8, 833/ 29
all the church of	Israel	stood." Likewise in the	8, 833/ 30
only the church of	Israel	; nor, also, the church	8, 835/ 2
O thou house of	Israel	? For I will not	8, 840/ 13
though the children of	Israel	came in conclusion to	8, 865/ 20
the twelve tribes of	Israel	, till the days of	8, 1008/ 19
and Christ, where the	Israelites	fell from God and	8, 691/ 11
to call again the	Israelites	being so often in	8, 693/ 15
are of Israel are	Israelites	; neither because they be	8, 773/ 16
as well paynims as	Israelites	, and of Jews and	8, 835/ 14
none very Isaacs, and	Israels	, and spirituals, but the	8, 790/ 32
be the wholesome words	issuing	out of the ever-flowing	8, 736/ 31
should ye feel none	itch	at all." It were	8, 605/ 37
lieth in the lowest...	its	own weight, ye wot	8, 604/ 35
carrion that hath cast	its	contagious corruption so far	8, 610/ 33
the Scripture restored unto	its	right sense again. But	8, 686/ 4
have now restored unto	its	right sense again. Thus	8, 686/ 14
of virtue, which expreseth	its	own praise out of	8, 765/ 34
of the mouth of	its	enemy, and him that	8, 765/ 34
any outward dependence, hath	its	solidity, substance, and fastness	8, 800/ 5
firm and fast, in	its	own nature, without either	8, 825/ 33
this word "teach" with	its	accusative case set out	8, 846/ 20
that the Church hath	its	surety of itself... but	8, 846/ 30
might find once in	its	proper place, I should	8, 912/ 34
Christ, for acknowledging of	its	sins." But then ask	8, 973/ 1
proper place, and in	its	own province. But this	8, 976/ 5
to the body by	its	voice, and the body	8, 1010/ 30
to that head by	its	faith. And then, as	8, 1010/ 31
a spiritual thing of	its	nature that neither that	8, 1014/ 32
particular churches, as of	its	members: how were it	8, 1024/ 15
that church that had	its	beginning with Christ and	8, 1030/ 15
called the decrees of	Ivo	, which out of like	8, 593/ 16

of which Gratian or	Ivo	gathered it and not	8, 593/ 19
so near together. For	iwis	Tyndale knoweth very well	8, 698/ 16
be done first; and	iwis	, good Christians, ye wot	8, 700/ 34
Luther doth himself. Howbeit,	iwis	when our young eagle	8, 724/ 6
of this evangelical doctor?	Iwis	Saint Peter answered not	8, 797/ 32
whatsoever the Jews would	jabber	or jangle again, ye	8, 683/ 5
served you with a	Jack	of Paris, an evil	8, 705/ 6
Under Abraham, Isaac, and	Jacob	was the church great	8, 609/ 9
fathers Abraham, Isaac, and	Jacob	. "And he shall turn	8, 648/ 20
is Isaac and Ishmael,	Jacob	and Esau. And Ishmael	8, 773/ 27
persecuted Isaac; and Esau,	Jacob	; and the fleshly, the	8, 773/ 28
is Isaac and Ishmael,	Jacob	and Esau," and that	8, 788/ 28
persecuted Isaac; and Esau,	Jacob	; and the fleshly, the	8, 788/ 29
be damned therefor... as	Jacob	did in weening that	8, 916/ 23
did in weening that	Jacob	had been Esau. But	8, 916/ 26
Abraham nor Isaac, nor	Jacob	, were put to death	8, 977/ 33
very Isaacs, the very	Jacobs	, and the very spirituals	8, 788/ 36
the Isaacs and the	Jacobs	and the very spirituals	8, 789/ 34
the Epistle of Saint	James	the word of man	8, 678/ 13
the Epistle of Saint	James	, and some other pieces	8, 684/ 7
his blessed apostle Saint	James	, he giveth all the	8, 688/ 3
plain words that Saint	James	hath therein for the	8, 688/ 14
words also wherewith Saint	James	doth in the same	8, 688/ 17
the Epistle of Saint	James	... which epistle Luther and	8, 707/ 37
further thereto, since Saint	James	reasoneth, disputeth, and defineth	8, 780/ 2
Saint Paul and Saint	James	labored so much to	8, 780/ 28
speak thereof, and Saint	James	, both: that is to	8, 784/ 2
Saint Paul and Saint	James	and many other places	8, 784/ 15
mine. For as Saint	James	saith, "The devils do	8, 785/ 17
the point that Saint	James	speaketh of; because of	8, 787/ 30
therefore is, as Saint	James	saith, out of the	8, 787/ 33
that Philip wrought, or	James	either, or any apostle	8, 797/ 5
And the apostle Saint	James	saith, "Draw ye near	8, 840/ 33
and blessed apostle Saint	James	, "Be ye doers of	8, 842/ 16
the blessed apostle Saint	James	in his epistle: "Is	8, 843/ 10
the counsel of Saint	James	, much more each profit	8, 886/ 8
the Epistle of Saint	James	is not Holy Scripture	8, 895/ 12
Paul as of Saint	James	. For why should I	8, 895/ 15
were written of Saint	James	or not yet after	8, 895/ 18
the Epistle of Saint	James	hath been always doubted	8, 895/ 31
the Epistle of Saint	James	... and would needs have	8, 934/ 17
of perpetual, since Saint	James	saith, "Orate pro invicem	8, 969/ 20
saith plainly that Saint	James'	epistle is none of	8, 646/ 31
fain put out Saint	James'	epistle, and saith it	8, 658/ 19
Jews would jabber or	jangle	again, ye that are	8, 683/ 5
books. As Bainham the	Jangler	, and Hitton the Joiner	8, 710/ 3
is open to all	jeopardies	... but faith is never	8, 874/ 14
But it is no	jeopardy	though charity be deceived	8, 874/ 13
God consider how great	jeopardy	thou shalt be worthy	8, 926/ 23
heart witnesseth the prophet	Jeremiah	: "I shall write my	8, 615/ 13

of Israel departed with	Jeroboam	from their very king	8, 671/ 18
natural liege lord unto	Jeroboam	then remained, as Saint	8, 1008/ 22
of Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Gregory, Saint Ambrose	8, 589/ 26
at all. Holy Saint	Jerome	expoundeth by an allegory	8, 637/ 15
that holy doctor Saint	Jerome	, in all that ever	8, 637/ 22
Leo, Saint Hilary, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, and Saint	8, 696/ 9
the name of Saint	Jerome	, some in the name	8, 706/ 38
partly appeareth by Saint	Jerome	concerning the Book of	8, 711/ 2
the name of Saint	Jerome	, some in the name	8, 712/ 2
Ambrose, and holy Saint	Jerome	, four the special doctors	8, 716/ 31
Sixtus, Saint Leo, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Augustine	8, 727/ 21
appeareth plainly by Saint	Jerome	that there were at	8, 734/ 9
were Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Basil, Saint Cyprian	8, 805/ 16
words of holy Saint	Jerome	... wherein he confuteth, at	8, 917/ 28
Fourth Book), holy Saint	Jerome	doth at good length	8, 917/ 37
For there saith Saint	Jerome	the selfsame things against	8, 918/ 4
but so was Saint	Jerome	, and many other holy	8, 956/ 5
forth true that Saint	Jerome	, which for that article	8, 1005/ 11
nor for a hundred	Jeromes	... nor for as many	8, 624/ 3
paynim... and circumcised in	Jerusalem	, four years before the	8, 619/ 11
synagogue, and dwelled in	Jerusalem	; whereupon, yet, after his	8, 619/ 14
among the Jews in	Jerusalem	have heard his doubt	8, 621/ 27
heard any man in	Jerusalem	at that time that	8, 622/ 4
at that time in	Jerusalem	, concerning the church of	8, 622/ 14
might have found in	Jerusalem	, even at her hand	8, 702/ 1
where he said unto	Jerusalem	in this wise: "Jerusalem	8, 747/ 15
Jerusalem in this wise: "	Jerusalem	, Jerusalem, how often would	8, 747/ 15
in this wise: "Jerusalem,	Jerusalem	, how often would I	8, 747/ 16
hath been once at	Jerusalem	may lie by authority	8, 812/ 30
he went twice to	Jerusalem	, and twice as far	8, 813/ 2
the apostles kept at	Jerusalem	, they called not all	8, 941/ 11
while he preached in	Jerusalem	: "To believe Christ must	8, 974/ 23
well and lawfully royally	jest	and rail upon the	8, 580/ 17
man be bold to	jest	and rail upon every	8, 583/ 2
and boldness to scoff,	jest	, and rail, either upon	8, 590/ 19
maliciously to rail and	jest	upon their rulers. And	8, 592/ 18
in this manner they	jest	and say in their	8, 624/ 16
must Tyndale not only	jest	and rail upon the	8, 650/ 16
as him listeth to	jest	; for he heareth no	8, 689/ 22
it pleaseth him to	jest	and say, "Even so	8, 777/ 30
amiss to rail and	jest	upon them, ye wot	8, 824/ 29
every lewd fellow to	jest	and rail upon them	8, 911/ 13
to be mocked and	jested	upon by such a	8, 679/ 31
I showed you, both	jesteth	and scoffeth upon the	8, 583/ 25
with which Tyndale here	jesteth	against the Catholic Church	8, 628/ 34
else but bread... and	jesteth	and scoffeth upon it	8, 661/ 35
of Holy Orders he	jesteth	upon, with "shaven" and	8, 704/ 25
Passion. And then he	jesteth	thereon himself, and saith	8, 704/ 35
well, and weeneth he	jesteth	as properly as a	8, 779/ 14
which he so sore	jesteth	and raileth against the	8, 806/ 18

wives. But yet he	jesteth	on them further, because	8, 831/ 21
those churches he neither	jesteth	nor raileth upon, as	8, 836/ 6
from jousting falleth to	jesting	, to do the people	8, 579/ 14
too and therefore, in	jesting	thus, upon a good	8, 580/ 1
as upon railing and	jesting	upon any manner of	8, 592/ 19
him. For such foolish	jesting	and railing as he	8, 635/ 1
Savior himself; and with	jesting	, mocking, and scoffing ween	8, 641/ 22
their own souls, but	jesting	and scoffing that "God	8, 664/ 27
prove it but by	jesting	and railing. God's messengers	8, 771/ 32
thus hath Tyndale, in	jesting	upon my faith, to	8, 788/ 25
mocks, his mows, his	jesting	, and his railing... I	8, 832/ 14
church, with all his	jesting	corollaries intermeddled between. In	8, 838/ 35
of Saint Thomas with	jesting	upon his shoe, whose	8, 863/ 14
as not only by	jesting	, railing, and belying all	8, 911/ 18
his mocks and his	jests	... and that there is	8, 844/ 5
and confess our Lord	Jesus	but by the Holy	8, 615/ 33
Manichaeus, the apostle of	Jesus	Christ through the providence	8, 736/ 30
Paul saith, say "Lord	Jesus	" but in Spirit. And	8, 747/ 5
faith of our Savior	Jesus	even with the Spirit	8, 773/ 25
rest which our Savior	Jesus	is risen unto. And	8, 774/ 5
faith of our Savior	Jesus	even with the Spirit	8, 778/ 27
rest which our Savior	Jesus	is risen unto. And	8, 792/ 7
rest which our Savior	Jesus	is risen unto." But	8, 795/ 26
that be in Christ	Jesus	, as I do learn	8, 833/ 32
in the name of	Jesus	Christ and in the	8, 837/ 21
that be in Christ	Jesus	, as I do learn	8, 846/ 16
name of our Lord	Jesus	Christ, and in the	8, 853/ 4
ye be rich in	Jesus	Christ in all things	8, 854/ 1
revelation of our Lord	Jesus	Christ, which shall confirm	8, 854/ 4
coming of our Lord	Jesus	Christ" now, like as	8, 854/ 5
spiritual faith of Christ	Jesus	, and not in dignities	8, 857/ 31
her blessed husband, Christ	Jesus	, and to the cleanness	8, 860/ 15
that be in Christ	Jesus	." And that this may	8, 860/ 22
of his blessed Son,	Jesus	Christ, in whom is	8, 861/ 17
heaven... which is Christ	Jesus	. And he is the	8, 861/ 21
her true head, Christ	Jesus	, taught... hath learned not	8, 875/ 30
name of our Lord	Jesus	Christ, in virtue of	8, 920/ 23
virtue of our Lord	Jesus	deliver him to the	8, 920/ 24
day of our Lord	Jesus	Christ." God also did	8, 920/ 25
and Spouse is Christ	Jesus	; and the pope is	8, 921/ 29
and Spouse is Christ	Jesus	," and the pope "vicar	8, 924/ 5
her true head, Christ	Jesus	, taught... hath learned not	8, 930/ 4
that is to wit,	Jesus	Christ himself." Whereas Friar	8, 931/ 27
her true head, Christ	Jesus	, taught... hath learned not	8, 952/ 29
her blessed husband, Christ	Jesus	, and to the cleanness	8, 956/ 31
that be in Christ	Jesus	." More I have, good	8, 956/ 37
that be in Christ	Jesus	." I have said unto	8, 957/ 10
that "be in Christ	Jesus	." But by holy Saint	8, 958/ 8
Paul and holy Christ	Jesus	too, it is, good	8, 958/ 9
make men love Christ	Jesus	, and then maliciously pulleth	8, 958/ 12

that are in Christ	Jesus	, but he saith there	8, 958/ 21
that are in Christ	Jesus	, that walk not after	8, 958/ 22
they be in Christ	Jesus	after such a manner	8, 958/ 24
such wise in Christ	Jesus	, howsoever they live or	8, 959/ 2
all his days neither	Jew	nor heretic so mad	8, 681/ 14
people might answer the	Jew	and say, "We neither	8, 681/ 31
say but that the	Jew	is truly and reasonably	8, 683/ 7
trow, nor Saracen, nor	Jew	, nor paynim neither that	8, 767/ 6
with either Turk or	Jew	as we be to	8, 769/ 25
but where they be	Jew	or Greek, king or	8, 838/ 8
argue like. A false	Jew	might have said in	8, 974/ 22
those days a false	Jew	have argued that Christ	8, 974/ 27
much worse than a	Jew	, "meaneth not thereby that	8, 985/ 28
sect. And so the	Jews	are yet in the	8, 601/ 29
the synagogue of the	Jews	like to the church	8, 604/ 14
the synagogue of the	Jews	, and Christian people going	8, 606/ 13
or synagogue of the	Jews	was not ordained to	8, 606/ 20
the synagogue of the	Jews	, begin and continue his	8, 606/ 22
his church both of	Jews	and Gentiles... and that	8, 606/ 23
or synagogue of the	Jews	... because the time was	8, 606/ 36
or synagogue of the	Jews	, not by bare words	8, 608/ 12
or synagogue of the	Jews	was decayed in faith	8, 611/ 30
and expositors among the	Jews	may well appear to	8, 612/ 23
the Scripture by the	Jews	that were of old	8, 612/ 25
the church of the	Jews	as for the church	8, 612/ 34
the synagogue of the	Jews	was at Christ's coming	8, 617/ 8
the synagogue of the	Jews	, nor the clergy of	8, 617/ 31
as Christ commanded the	Jews	to obey the others	8, 618/ 25
and manners of the	Jews	, he had of devotion	8, 619/ 13
though they were all	Jews	and agreed in circumcision	8, 619/ 18
or synagogue of the	Jews	it is not likely	8, 619/ 34
the synagogue of the	Jews	both had been and	8, 620/ 5
or synagogue of the	Jews	is the church of	8, 621/ 21
that time among the	Jews	in Jerusalem have heard	8, 621/ 26
the church of the	Jews	: he shall never avoid	8, 622/ 14
the church that the	Jews	had against the coming	8, 622/ 20
worst sort of the	Jews	did; and unto all	8, 626/ 18
the synagogue of the	Jews	that was at the	8, 626/ 30
the synagogue of the	Jews	yet this one mark	8, 627/ 1
be good, and the	Jews	were bound by the	8, 636/ 21
and synagogue of the	Jews	, Tyndale railleth on against	8, 641/ 24
the synagogue of the	Jews	... and the scribes and	8, 641/ 36
blind reasons" as the	Jews	made against Christ. For	8, 642/ 6
would have rebuked the	Jews	and have reprov'd their	8, 642/ 18
that the good, holy	Jews	of old time before	8, 643/ 1
so say to the	Jews	or not let us	8, 643/ 11
answers to make the	Jews	there than Tyndale hath	8, 643/ 13
blind reasons" that the	Jews	made unto him. And	8, 643/ 35
the synagogue of the	Jews	, nor having no such	8, 644/ 12
of the synagogue, the	Jews	, the scribes, and the	8, 649/ 4

the synagogue of the	Jews	. But now must Tyndale	8, 652/ 29
Baptist to rebuke the	Jews	both for that he	8, 652/ 34
the vices of the	Jews	not with words only	8, 653/ 11
Saint John did the	Jews	. But now knitteth Tyndale	8, 654/ 2
this reason do the	Jews	lay unto our charge	8, 681/ 4
heretics than for the	Jews	against Christendom... but even	8, 681/ 10
to say to the	Jews	for the defense of	8, 681/ 19
Saint Augustine that the	Jews	might say the same	8, 681/ 25
Catholic church, gathered of	Jews	and Gentiles both, together	8, 682/ 7
Scripture. Which scriptures, ye	Jews	, nothing now belong unto	8, 682/ 28
heretic, that "whatsoever the	Jews	would jabber or jangle	8, 683/ 5
the synagogue of the	Jews	is; nor cannot deny	8, 683/ 13
and similitude of the	Jews	, whereby he would shake	8, 683/ 21
fearing him that the	Jews	might lay the same	8, 690/ 15
call home again the	Jews	. This must he show	8, 694/ 30
times called home the	Jews	. And yet such must	8, 695/ 20
being made by the	Jews	against Saint John and	8, 706/ 7
stories. And as the	Jews	have set up a	8, 707/ 4
that likewise as the	Jews	had "set up" a	8, 713/ 1
whole church of the	Jews	... or the high priests	8, 719/ 25
made alike unto the	Jews	: I need not here	8, 720/ 14
had had with the	Jews	the same things in	8, 721/ 13
to say, if the	Jews	had said that they	8, 721/ 15
Scripture... and then the	Jews	would have said, "Ye	8, 721/ 19
the variances between the	Jews	and Saint John the	8, 721/ 29
Baptist, or between the	Jews	and the prophets, as	8, 721/ 29
us... and that the	Jews	had then laid thus	8, 721/ 31
been such as the	Jews	would have laughed at	8, 721/ 35
himself... then if the	Jews	had laughed thereat, and	8, 722/ 9
answer, with which the	Jews	well might, and of	8, 722/ 18
they spoke against paynims,	Jews	, and heretics. Now, the	8, 727/ 9
the devil caused the	Jews	to commit in putting	8, 755/ 20
of our state, the	Jews	were but in fear	8, 756/ 20
the Turks and the	Jews	against us, in this	8, 767/ 13
hundred years. And the	Jews	believe this day as	8, 767/ 19
of theirs, or the	Jews	of theirs... considering that	8, 767/ 34
in number and the	Jews	match us in time	8, 767/ 35
church and the false	Jews	, and Turks, and Saracens	8, 768/ 4
for his part the	Jews	and the Turks to	8, 769/ 2
of God, as the	Jews	in their Talmud or	8, 769/ 5
long as the false	Jews	have. Is not this	8, 769/ 18
we be sure the	Jews	and Turks would allow	8, 769/ 34
his peace... for the	Jews	allowed not his. But	8, 769/ 35
any causes unto the	Jews	or Turks wherefore they	8, 770/ 6
likelihood, "O all you	Jews	, and all you Turks	8, 770/ 29
and then be you	Jews	of more antiquity than	8, 770/ 34
this objection of the	Jews	and the Turks... and	8, 771/ 11
false Turks and the	Jews	, against the true, Catholic	8, 773/ 5
himself also, while the	Jews	persecuted him, then agreeth	8, 789/ 19
great number, among the	Jews	; which thing destroyeth all	8, 791/ 27

alone, but Turks, and	Jews	, and paynims too, and	8, 800/ 31
no more than the	Jews	or Saracens: he remembereth	8, 801/ 14
wise against me the	Jews	and the Old Testament	8, 810/ 26
Catholic Church teach the	Jews	to construe their own	8, 811/ 1
them all from the	Jews	. Now let Tyndale, and	8, 811/ 10
his example of the	Jews	will not help him	8, 811/ 21
the Turks and the	Jews	, both whom he layeth	8, 812/ 19
this church are there	Jews	and Saracens, murderers and	8, 834/ 27
not. More As for	Jews	and Saracens, therein Friar	8, 834/ 30
the town... nor the	Jews	, neither, whereof there were	8, 835/ 4
as Israelites, and of	Jews	and Saracens, as Christian	8, 835/ 14
Barnes say that though	Jews	and Saracens be not	8, 835/ 16
and miracles, both the	Jews	and the pagans, and	8, 881/ 23
they which, from the	Jews	or Gentiles, turned to	8, 906/ 19
miscreant paynims, all false	Jews	, all false heretics, and	8, 912/ 22
Church, that against paynims,	Jews	, heretics, and schismatics agree	8, 914/ 12
come into her (as	Jews	, Turks, and Saracens), and	8, 971/ 30
manner, made the false	Jews	indeed, when they said	8, 974/ 30
either... for the false	Jews	knew him by the	8, 974/ 36
own, new church of	Jews	and Gentiles both, and	8, 1009/ 17
head cornerstone which the	Jews	reproved and rejected, and	8, 1009/ 18
side walls, of the	Jews	and of the paynims	8, 1009/ 21
in the world, among	Jews	and paynims, and those	8, 1017/ 22
the synagogue of the	Jews	and the church of	8, 1031/ 12
the church of the	Jews	because the doctrine thereof	8, 1031/ 13
but that though the	Jews	did use to suffer	8, 1032/ 3
should be of the	Jews'	peculiar church and peculiar	8, 606/ 24
God's own ordinance, the	Jews'	church or synagogue should	8, 606/ 37
and Pharisees of the	Jews'	church. But yet if	8, 618/ 16
to resort to the	Jews'	synagogue, with the scribes	8, 619/ 7
his reason with the	Jews'	argument, as Tyndale now	8, 683/ 1
no skill of the	Jews'	Talmud... but one thing	8, 713/ 5
to be above the	Jews'	in the construing of	8, 811/ 5
all mischievous people a	Job	, as it seemeth, of	8, 791/ 19
his apostles and Saint	John	the Baptist went out	8, 606/ 35
and his disciples and	John	the Baptist departed from	8, 648/ 8
and painted sepulchres. And	John	called them the generation	8, 648/ 12
vipers and serpents. Of	John	the angel said unto	8, 648/ 13
God"... which yet, before	John	, believed after fleshly understanding	8, 648/ 15
had need of a	John	the Baptist to convert	8, 648/ 32
therefore was sent Saint	John	the Baptist to convert	8, 649/ 5
like manner as Saint	John	the Baptist did rebuke	8, 649/ 12
that matter with Saint	John	the Baptist... he must	8, 650/ 7
to this new Saint	John	the Baptist; that is	8, 650/ 18
wot well when Saint	John	the Baptist came, he	8, 650/ 23
the coming of Saint	John	... God would of likelihood	8, 650/ 27
if this young Saint	John	the Baptist the foregoer	8, 651/ 7
the other, old Saint	John	the Baptist was. And	8, 651/ 12
for a new Saint	John	... as of the old	8, 651/ 14
of the old Saint	John	it was of old	8, 651/ 14

therefore have need of	John	the Baptist to convert	8, 651/ 34
Catholic Church as Saint	John	the Baptist rebuked the	8, 652/ 29
as it might Saint	John	the Baptist to rebuke	8, 652/ 34
like manner. For Saint	John	the Baptist rebuked the	8, 653/ 11
evil as we. Saint	John	also preached penance for	8, 653/ 15
Saint John's manner. Saint	John	showed another manner of	8, 653/ 23
with his word. Saint	John	therefore lived in desert	8, 653/ 27
of rebuking that Saint	John	used. And therefore Tyndale	8, 653/ 36
same manner that Saint	John	did the Jews. But	8, 654/ 2
Mt 3:7 Saint	John	called the "generation of	8, 672/ 6
God, against whom Saint	John	the Evangelist wrote his	8, 672/ 21
us take one: even	John	the Baptist. John went	8, 691/ 12
even John the Baptist.	John	went before Christ to	8, 691/ 13
part in Christ. Of	John	, Christ saith (Matthew 17	8, 691/ 17
make this reason unto	John	, and unto many prophets	8, 692/ 25
and synagogues, and Saint	John	the Baptist, and Christ	8, 692/ 35
holy heretics, unto Saint	John	and our Savior and	8, 693/ 1
his apostles, and Saint	John	the foregoer, came to	8, 693/ 4
apostles and to Saint	John	... let Tyndale tell us	8, 695/ 23
his apostles, with Saint	John	his foregoer, to call	8, 695/ 26
he resembleth to Saint	John	, which to Christ's apostles	8, 695/ 28
who was Luther's Saint	John	the Baptist and foregoer	8, 695/ 30
no more but Saint	John	, to show that himself	8, 696/ 23
doctrine thereof as Saint	John	did from the synagogue	8, 696/ 24
ere he prove Saint	John	and himself matches in	8, 696/ 27
the living of Saint	John	than it appeareth yet	8, 696/ 30
like manner as Saint	John	the Baptist and Christ	8, 697/ 4
the doctrine that Saint	John	the Baptist and our	8, 697/ 6
picketh out specially Saint	John	the Baptist to resemble	8, 697/ 14
Catholic Church unto Saint	John	and his demeanor toward	8, 697/ 15
the persons of Saint	John	the Baptist and of	8, 697/ 18
the things that Saint	John	reproved in the doctrine	8, 697/ 21
taught wrong, whom Saint	John	reproved and our Savior	8, 700/ 6
whom this new Saint	John	the Baptist calleth "Pharisees	8, 703/ 15
as a new Saint	John	the Baptist to show	8, 703/ 26
that this new Saint	John	the Baptist is sent	8, 703/ 37
new Baptist... not Saint	John	the Baptist, but Sir	8, 705/ 2
make this reason unto	John	the Baptist, and unto	8, 705/ 23
many answers that Saint	John	, and Christ, and his	8, 705/ 34
the Jews against Saint	John	and Christ and his	8, 706/ 8
God... ask them how	John	the Baptist knew, and	8, 717/ 30
captivity under hypocrites. Did	John	believe that the scribes	8, 717/ 32
world knoweth him not (	John	1). If the world	8, 718/ 4
the voice of Christ (	John	10), whereas the world	8, 718/ 7
more than did Saint	John	the Baptist, and the	8, 718/ 36
means by which Saint	John	the Baptist and the	8, 719/ 6
is to say, Saint	John	the Baptist and the	8, 721/ 5
Tyndale will be Saint	John	the Baptist's fellow, and	8, 721/ 8
you: that if Saint	John	the Baptist and the	8, 721/ 11
the Jews and Saint	John	the Baptist, or between	8, 721/ 29

if that then Saint	John	and the prophets could	8, 721/ 31
these examples of Saint	John	and the prophets be	8, 722/ 3
had so been... Saint	John	and those prophets had	8, 722/ 5
of them... and Saint	John	both in his father	8, 722/ 14
world knoweth him not (	John	1). If the world	8, 726/ 10
the voice of Christ (	John	10), whereas the world	8, 726/ 29
God himself... as Saint	John	the Baptist and the	8, 729/ 3
very scripture... as Saint	John	the Baptist did, and	8, 729/ 26
faith it is written (	John	6), "They shall be	8, 742/ 28
ye have an example (	John	4) of the Samaritan	8, 742/ 38
with examples of Saint	John	and the Pharisees (which	8, 745/ 19
faith it is written (	John	6), "They shall be	8, 752/ 5
First Epistle of Saint	John	... laboring to make men	8, 758/ 8
Saint Peter and Saint	John	"laid their hands upon	8, 843/ 23
the mouth of Saint	John	: "I will give unto	8, 850/ 11
well declared in Saint	John	, where our Master, Christ	8, 861/ 25
she hath , as Saint	John	saith, the "inward ointment	8, 862/ 5
of God, as Saint	John	saith, that teacheth her	8, 869/ 26
of which word Saint	John	saith, "In the beginning	8, 881/ 1
inwardly, as saith Saint	John	. For as our Lord	8, 888/ 9
in by night, that	John	Burt brought me (otherwise	8, 902/ 37
First Epistle of Saint	John	, which false exposition of	8, 917/ 35
whole, as the apostle	John	saith: "If we confess	8, 961/ 21
Christian readers, that Saint	John	the Evangelist, out of	8, 980/ 31
the Gospel of Saint	John	. But now let us	8, 981/ 25
Paul, and with Saint	John	the Evangelist that is	8, 985/ 7
in the Gospel of	John	, that all men shall	8, 998/ 8
twentieth chapter of Saint	John	: "Of whom that ye	8, 1018/ 15
his flour, as Saint	John	the Baptist calleth it	8, 1019/ 30
of Matthew, where Saint	John	speaketh of Christ, saying	8, 1019/ 31
Christian readers, that Saint	John	calleth the church that	8, 1019/ 36
the counsel of Saint	John	, not so much as	8, 1027/ 33
the words of Saint	John	, that saith of the	8, 1031/ 1
By which words Saint	John	showeth not only that	8, 1031/ 5
all the remnant, Saint	John	the Evangelist and all	8, 1031/ 9
This was not Saint	John's	manner. Saint John showed	8, 653/ 22
bishop Theophylactus upon Saint	John's	Gospel, left out in	8, 685/ 13
And then will I	join	thereto the confession of	8, 1029/ 26
although his known sin	joined	unto his preaching should	8, 766/ 31
belief, charity not yet	joined	with it. For since	8, 781/ 19
of the paynims, were	joined	in one together, as	8, 1009/ 21
Jangler, and Hitton the	Joiner	, and Tewkesbury the Purser	8, 710/ 3
heresies which he covertly	joineth	here therewith... those lies	8, 839/ 34
of the angle that	joineth	both the sides in	8, 931/ 22
other, profane things, and	joineth	together (in the leaf	8, 988/ 20
cut off a rotten	joint	of his body yea	8, 856/ 22
yea, and many rotten	joints	yet were the remnant	8, 856/ 22
and delivered them unto	Joshua	, Eleazar, Phinehas, and Caleb	8, 609/ 14
the pain of their	journey	, and entered into the	8, 578/ 34
whereby we enter our	journey	the right way toward	8, 746/ 26

to enter into that	journey	, nor walk forth one	8, 781/ 22
good company in his	journey	, should happen yet to	8, 877/ 13
the last took his	journey	persuaded and brought thereunto	8, 990/ 7
the bishop. "In this	journey	of Saint Bernard, God	8, 990/ 29
fool's hood, and from	jousting	falleth to jesting, to	8, 579/ 14
Dormitantius, Manichaeus, Valentinus, Arius,	Jovinian	, Helvidius, Eunomius, Marcion, Montanus	8, 694/ 34
Helvidius Heretic, Macedonius Heretic,	Jovinian	Heretic, Pelagius Heretic, and	8, 728/ 6
impassible, both twain in	joy	and glorious bliss with	8, 852/ 21
all great cause to	joy	and rejoyce in the	8, 885/ 13
rejoiceth, and what a	joy	he maketh, as he	8, 918/ 27
own, and of George	Joye	... and therein should she	8, 886/ 20
that forthwith they came	joyfully	unto him and invited	8, 759/ 12
of discretion, either from	Judaism	or from Gentility... and	8, 782/ 22
in such wise as	Judas	departed from the church	8, 672/ 1
have their part with	Judas	, and with such others	8, 672/ 17
again, will else with	Judas	be buried and burn	8, 673/ 18
had sold it, as	Judas	would have had it	8, 699/ 15
follow the counsel of	Judas	in giving the price	8, 699/ 34
wine? And had not	Judas	Iscaiot heard our Lord	8, 761/ 27
now? "Nay," saith Tyndale, "	Judas	never believed." How proveth	8, 761/ 30
mind and consent with	Judas	at any time, if	8, 762/ 8
at any time, if	Judas	had at no time	8, 762/ 9
if Christ spoke with	Judas	much more than with	8, 762/ 14
them... and yet had	Judas	but either historical faith	8, 762/ 15
his checker roll... nor	Judas	himself after his conceived	8, 856/ 28
did that schismatic traitor	Judas	, which was at the	8, 870/ 13
all clean," meaning by	Judas	, the traitor that was	8, 907/ 6
apostates unto the traitor	Judas	. I would Friar Barnes	8, 988/ 29
place he likeneth unto	Judas	not only those apostates	8, 988/ 31
Barnes doth, and as	Judas	did after the Maundy	8, 988/ 33
holy, because of one	Judas	. And surely, when the	8, 1020/ 17
such heretics and such	Judases	now. And thus, good	8, 856/ 33
They that be in	Judea	, let them flee up	8, 874/ 18
They that be in	Judea	, let them flee up	8, 928/ 27
They that be in	Judea	, let them flee into	8, 933/ 20
the very church in	Judea	, and in these two	8, 1008/ 23
for health is of	Judea	." Now, when that in	8, 1008/ 37
and bold, either to	judge	so rashly the repentance	8, 588/ 16
shall after discern and	judge	... whether the reason that	8, 602/ 30
taketh upon him to	judge	the power of God	8, 629/ 30
anon? and examine and	judge	by the Scripture which	8, 668/ 12
God: that it can	judge	and discern the words	8, 676/ 32
ye may perceive and	judge	whether the Church or	8, 733/ 36
more truly... and thereby	judge	likewise, as Tyndale here	8, 734/ 1
which they can sufficiently "	judge	," saith he, "between good	8, 775/ 15
either, God shall be	judge	, and not Tyndale. But	8, 787/ 27
he were made the	judge	. For how should he	8, 790/ 26
nor make him no	judge	in this matter, lest	8, 791/ 2
that is a righteous	judge	, shall yield me in	8, 849/ 16
nor fleshly reason can	judge	of her. Wherefore, we	8, 861/ 1

the power of the	Judge	in the judgment of	8, 868/ 7
own soul, examine and	judge	her doctrine, and so	8, 870/ 35
whereby that we may	judge	that there be some	8, 873/ 27
whereby that we may	judge	that there be some	8, 878/ 20
be never able to	judge	which preacher of so	8, 893/ 27
to control him and	judge	who construed wrong, and	8, 911/ 31
universal church, she will	judge	righteously, after Christ's word	8, 943/ 12
church, then she will	judge	righteously, after Christ's word	8, 943/ 33
own good before a	judge	and contend in judgment	8, 945/ 2
without any court or	judge	. Now, in this exposition	8, 945/ 32
of sin she will	judge	righteously, after the word	8, 949/ 34
deed truly known, to	judge	, reprove, and redress that	8, 951/ 22
the fleshly reason can	judge	of her. Wherefore, we	8, 974/ 16
what have we to	judge	? Be ye the judges	8, 1017/ 17
be without, God shall	judge	. Take you away the	8, 1017/ 19
and let the remnant	judge	. " Now, these "remnant" that	8, 1022/ 9
these "remnant" that shall	judge	shall they be known	8, 1022/ 10
whose word they shall	judge	shall he be known	8, 1022/ 12
all the remnant that	judge	upon him must needs	8, 1022/ 13
Do not ye, therefore,	judge	before the time; until	8, 1023/ 35
so long discerned and	judged	for the word of	8, 678/ 14
should be discerned and	judged	. And therefore that man	8, 933/ 37
good men would have	judged	well, and true men	8, 949/ 36
have all this doctrine	judged	and condemned for heresy	8, 951/ 30
some of these heresies	judged	for true Catholic faith	8, 951/ 34
and the other prophets,	judges	, and priests after, into	8, 611/ 13
one of the same	judges	, having license at liberty	8, 832/ 34
it among those his	judges	, I say that there	8, 832/ 37
one another before paynim	judges	, and ye do one	8, 854/ 9
his counsel, and the	judges	too, and in the	8, 944/ 35
and especially before paynim	judges	, which thing Saint Paul	8, 947/ 17
his known church under	judges	, priests, prophets, and kings	8, 1008/ 18
judge? Be ye the	judges	of them that be	8, 1017/ 17
should sue before paynim	judges	, they should appoint for	8, 1022/ 20
they should appoint for	judges	of their own even	8, 1022/ 20
company should appoint unknown	judges	! And therefore it appeareth	8, 1022/ 22
works. But nevertheless, charity	judgeth	well of all things	8, 874/ 11
and wholly err, and	judgeth	unright and excommunicateth him	8, 943/ 14
power of God in	judging	every man's mind... but	8, 629/ 30
far to mislead their	judgment	: for help of such	8, 591/ 14
in the Day of	Judgment	. " And also, since they	8, 614/ 29
at the Day of	Judgment	. " And thus hath Tyndale	8, 616/ 28
he saith that the	judgment	"ceaseth not," but is	8, 629/ 1
be brought before the	judgment	seat of Christ, that	8, 687/ 5
at the Day of	Judgment	stand in more hard	8, 759/ 16
mollify and mitigate his	judgment	... and play as the	8, 790/ 5
his church at his	judgment	, and not at yours	8, 838/ 19
the world hath no	judgment	nor knowledge of her	8, 845/ 7
hath so sure a	judgment	that she knoweth the	8, 862/ 2
cannot err in her	judgment	? Because that Christ hath	8, 862/ 3

let him prevent the	judgment	of God, by shrift	8, 868/ 1
the Judge in the	judgment	of the priest; let	8, 868/ 8
at the Day of	Judgment	our Savior shall say	8, 920/ 29
worthy at the Divine	Judgment	, that withdrawest not money	8, 926/ 24
warily and with good	judgment	, and in this matter	8, 934/ 14
judge and contend in	judgment	, have destroyed all patience	8, 945/ 2
yet might they in	judgment	err and be deceived	8, 950/ 13
Christ come again unto	Judgment	and end all this	8, 1000/ 31
at the Day of	Judgment	he shall lay to	8, 1017/ 1
must needs leave the	judgment	unto God, as Saint	8, 1023/ 33
lawyers, and all these	judiciaries	, that say a man	8, 945/ 1
dark, and there to	juggle	as men may not	8, 686/ 20
that the Catholic Church	juggle	from their true sense	8, 687/ 16
Catholic Church, that would	juggle	away such good glosses	8, 689/ 17
not see how they	juggle	with it... even so	8, 706/ 31
not see how they	juggle	with it." I have	8, 710/ 17
with which they would	juggle	forth their falsehood and	8, 995/ 37
the true sense were	juggled	away. This way should	8, 686/ 17
well enough how he	juggleth	himself over the stile	8, 686/ 6
true understanding, and their	juggling	spied, and they likely	8, 685/ 32
Tyndale here speaketh of "	juggling	, " which he saith we	8, 686/ 2
spy and perceive his	juggling	well enough how he	8, 686/ 5
we do when our	juggling	is spied... there is	8, 686/ 7
thereof, have falsified with	juggling	away the right understanding	8, 686/ 11
wind themselves out with	juggling	"faith alone" into faith	8, 688/ 9
But perceiving that foolish	juggling	to be so fond	8, 688/ 11
and "spy" out the "	juggling	" of the Catholic Church	8, 689/ 17
But such is Tyndale's	juggling	, to make everything of	8, 754/ 22
if it were only	Julian	the Apostate, which fell	8, 808/ 10
claimeth any power or	jurisdiction	upon him. And as	8, 594/ 14
court, should have no	jurisdiction	at all. And now	8, 945/ 28
diligent prayer of a	just	man is much worth	8, 582/ 13
and sufficient for the	just	cause of damnation of	8, 799/ 18
of the law are	just	before God, but the	8, 842/ 12
Christian faith, were also	just	and righteous, all the	8, 853/ 24
God is faithful and	just	, and will pardon us	8, 961/ 23
a certain reason and	justice	: to deal well and	8, 636/ 18
the state of original	justice	... and shall have when	8, 755/ 5
be pursued not for	justice	, but by justice turned	8, 789/ 33
for justice, but by	justice	turned from evil to	8, 789/ 33
since that all the	justice	of man is, as	8, 841/ 18
me a crown of	justice	, which our Lord, that	8, 849/ 16
when he reckoned of	justice	to be rewarded and	8, 849/ 19
order, true dealing, and	justice	; but yet as these	8, 911/ 9
his part, but by	justice	, through their own deeds	8, 921/ 2
merits of faith and	justice	, they deserved to be	8, 977/ 34
of the ablution and	justification	with which each of	8, 853/ 8
they that believed were	justified	. But the Pharisees put	8, 692/ 18
and taught to be	justified	by the work... as	8, 692/ 20
are sanctified, you are	justified	in the name of	8, 837/ 21

the law shall be	justified	. " And our Savior himself	8, 842/ 12
be sanctified, ye be	justified	in the name of	8, 853/ 4
washed and sanctified and	justified	in the Spirit of	8, 853/ 6
from his sins, and	justified	in his spirit, by	8, 853/ 10
that am I not	justified	. " Now, if no man	8, 1023/ 31
that all only faith	justifieth	before God. And that	8, 842/ 6
for all only faith	justifieth	, he saith. But yet	8, 865/ 15
to Christian religion, and	justifieth	the faithful, repaireth penitents	8, 976/ 12
God ordained not to	justify	but to be signs	8, 692/ 17
were not works to	justify	. Now make this reason	8, 692/ 24
feeble of themselves to	justify	, that such as are	8, 755/ 29
to deal well and	justly	even with the very	8, 636/ 18
all babbled, well and	justly	condemned by the whole	8, 936/ 36
and so preserve and	keep	that specially chosen creature	8, 575/ 19
brother exhorting them to	keep	Christ's. And he hath	8, 584/ 16
which have licenses to	keep	whores, some of the	8, 584/ 22
thrifths, and the priests	keep	their whores still. Howbeit	8, 584/ 26
tyrant compelleth them to	keep	his own. Now, this	8, 585/ 8
higher powers, and to	keep	and observe the laws	8, 594/ 18
and let the princes	keep	him from the people	8, 597/ 20
fast in and fast	keep	them in with the	8, 607/ 26
his church, perpetually to	keep	it from all damnable	8, 616/ 36
Matins and Mass, and	keep	the Sunday and some	8, 631/ 10
should be bound to	keep	fasting days, and namely	8, 631/ 11
in his arms and	keep	him warm a-nights. This	8, 637/ 21
prim to bed to	keep	his back warm, for	8, 637/ 31
and more sore, to	keep	up their heresies with	8, 638/ 24
in many years to	keep	up the true Christian	8, 638/ 25
men are bound to	keep	their holy vows, and	8, 646/ 14
sin... but these fellows	keep	still their own sins	8, 653/ 16
he hath promised to	keep	his church therefrom... as	8, 693/ 19
death of Christ to	keep	in the right faith	8, 695/ 36
the Blessed Sacrament, and	keep	the chastity that they	8, 703/ 36
it, and as they	keep	it from the laypeople	8, 706/ 30
on and saith, "They	keep	the Scripture from the	8, 710/ 16
of truth, receive and	keep	no steps of any	8, 725/ 20
it together, and together	keep	it shall, spite of	8, 728/ 16
be thanked, very well	keep	and observe; howbeit, the	8, 732/ 31
follow the Spirit, and	keep	the Spirit with us	8, 756/ 3
God's further help) to	keep	a man from some	8, 783/ 2
some sin though they	keep	him not from all	8, 783/ 3
breast and prayeth Christ	keep	him from it; and	8, 783/ 6
taken hold thereof, to	keep	him from the other	8, 783/ 10
mind, never labor to	keep	it. For he that	8, 786/ 19
that sent it can	keep	it, if he list	8, 786/ 19
and that folk should	keep	the holy days, and	8, 806/ 19
than he letteth to	keep	, still, without any failing	8, 819/ 17
nor be bound to	keep	their vows, but that	8, 826/ 28
of their vowed chastity,	keep	their open, avowed whoredom	8, 832/ 7
whore, nor bawd and	keep	this point well in	8, 836/ 36

how well he will	keep	his promise, whereof he	8, 837/ 2
in the same Psalm, "	Keep	thy tongue from evil	8, 840/ 17
word of God and	keep	it." And again, also	8, 842/ 15
as no man can	keep	some thieves out of	8, 848/ 31
into the everlasting life,	keep	the commandments." And again	8, 849/ 31
to your housel, ye	keep	not a reverent order	8, 854/ 14
Tyndale doth, though Tyndale	keep	himself in the dark	8, 864/ 9
own peril, adventure to	keep	these books, because of	8, 886/ 22
Scripture she must needs	keep	despite of all the	8, 886/ 24
at the leastwise to	keep	the Scripture in English	8, 886/ 27
confess themselves bound to	keep	. And that the gloss	8, 914/ 17
of you that ye	keep	and will keep all	8, 920/ 3
ye keep and will	keep	all things that I	8, 920/ 3
he biddeth the Thessalonians	keep	"the traditions which ye	8, 931/ 2
they might as well	keep	them at home. And	8, 941/ 19
bond of charity, that	keep	themselves within her. And	8, 976/ 33
a man hold and	keep	the sure, fast ground	8, 977/ 9
change some words, and	keep	some words away, to	8, 985/ 8
man was able to	keep	back the throng of	8, 990/ 13
unto them did he	keep	the great promise of	8, 1016/ 16
epistle, that ye should	keep	no company with fornicators	8, 1017/ 9
string by the half	keep	them plumb, right under	8, 1021/ 32
religious and continue chaste,	keepeth	all their living alone	8, 638/ 16
Catholic Church repaireth and	keepeth	up now... and which	8, 680/ 3
in their obstinacy and	keepeth	them from Christendom! But	8, 681/ 12
the man's tale alone	keepeth	the faith in us	8, 747/ 36
an outward motion it	keepeth	as it brought... but	8, 748/ 1
it brought... but principally	keepeth	us therein he that	8, 748/ 2
his church catcheth and	keepeth	both good fish and	8, 777/ 10
that token which he	keepeth	from them hurl stones	8, 901/ 14
so. For his hair	keepeth	his head too hot	8, 921/ 10
is she only that	keepeth	them with a strong	8, 976/ 32
point... which thing, God	keeping	his promises fore-remembered, were	8, 622/ 30
Ananias and Sapphira for	keeping	part of their own	8, 635/ 7
works and sacraments, and	keeping	of holy vows, and	8, 704/ 12
is to wit, the	keeping	and preserving of the	8, 720/ 4
with his will in	keeping	him therefrom, as he	8, 783/ 8
so well wary in	keeping	us both from shrift	8, 797/ 13
were overthrown, overthrowing and	keeping	under by his authority	8, 990/ 21
himself comely in gay	Kendal	green; set saints at	8, 583/ 36
calendar "Saint Thomas of	Kent	." Such purpensed falsifying of	8, 684/ 27
words of the poor	Kentishman	which I rehearse in	8, 775/ 34
the sessions of peace	kept	within the realm; in	8, 587/ 6
profit. And though they	kept	the people from outward	8, 609/ 27
Tyndale himself that they "	kept	the people from outward	8, 611/ 36
been begun and continually	kept	and observed from above	8, 631/ 30
their hands, altogether, and	kept	himself right naught, nor	8, 635/ 4
did vow chastity and	kept	it. But now that	8, 640/ 35
Church, and therein perpetually	kept	by the Spirit of	8, 657/ 1
ordinary course of succession,	kept	and continued one... and	8, 670/ 1

say, be contained and	kept	from doing any great	8, 677/ 27
that the Scripture was	kept	, but unto the mercy	8, 706/ 22
that the Scripture is	kept	, but unto the bottomless	8, 706/ 28
hath been of necessity	kept	out of the laypeople's	8, 710/ 21
church, and gathered and	kept	it together, and together	8, 728/ 15
alone good to be	kept	yea, and the very	8, 782/ 34
been by grace hitherto	kept	and preserved from such	8, 797/ 37
should be preserved and	kept	by the means of	8, 807/ 14
the same to be	kept	and preserved, especially since	8, 821/ 17
course, and I have	kept	my faith, and now	8, 849/ 14
Adrian); especially because I	kept	them close in a	8, 903/ 1
rulers to see them	kept	yea, and the rulers	8, 911/ 11
persuasion of the devil,	kept	back; ye know with	8, 926/ 20
council, that the apostles	kept	at Jerusalem, they called	8, 941/ 10
that is without is	kept	within," etc. Here have	8, 943/ 17
there made it and	kept	it a known church	8, 1008/ 1
and his generation, yet	kept	he the known church	8, 1008/ 3
not always good. After	kept	he and continued his	8, 1008/ 8
Aaron, and in desert	kept	it a known church	8, 1008/ 14
two known tribes he	kept	his known church. Very	8, 1008/ 24
own coming, there he	kept	his known church, that	8, 1008/ 29
apostles, and hath been	kept	and continued, by continual	8, 1030/ 16
take they the sweet	kernel	within the Blessed Body	8, 639/ 5
himself hath lost the	key	, that neither the Spirit	8, 575/ 17
had "taken away the	key	of knowledge" and had	8, 609/ 38
a net or a	key	. We believe that the	8, 645/ 21
they "took away the	key	of knowledge, and stopped	8, 692/ 14
specially spurneth with his	kibed	heel, but it will	8, 583/ 15
works should no more	kill	the soul than a	8, 581/ 1
of good worts should	kill	and destroy the body	8, 581/ 2
forbearing their meat... and	kill	themselves with abstinence. And	8, 631/ 17
prey, to despoil and	kill	and devour it as	8, 723/ 21
him, causeth us to	kill	and mortify the works	8, 757/ 12
the devil enticed to	kill	the man, maketh a	8, 783/ 5
also, and make him	kill	and murder the one	8, 783/ 14
all they punish and	kill	the Anabaptists; so that	8, 790/ 31
yet pursue, punish, and	kill	heretics, idolaters, and schismatics	8, 791/ 26
and rob them, and	kill	them, too. Now, if	8, 877/ 5
and rob them, and	kill	them?" to this question	8, 877/ 22
beat, rob, despoil, and	kill	them. For Saint Paul	8, 953/ 18
that might not only	kill	the body, but cast	8, 955/ 31
been in few days	killed	and slain, and the	8, 608/ 22
and hated them, and	killed	them too... yet when	8, 694/ 16
subdued the faithless, and	killed	of them great number	8, 793/ 36
the flock, and either	killed	them or by the	8, 1008/ 16
leman, or while he	killeth	a good man, and	8, 667/ 1
sect there punisheth and	killeth	another among themselves. And	8, 817/ 25
well the next of	kin	as the farthest stranger	8, 664/ 14
meaneth for some that	kind	of doctors and expositors	8, 612/ 30
Rationale divinorum... with which	kind	of allegories Tyndale cometh	8, 632/ 13

the Scripture, and some	kind	of living after the	8, 666/ 28
neighbor to other by	kind	. But in the New	8, 753/ 2
faith was changed in	kind	, because it was augmented	8, 759/ 32
be such, in every	kind	of abomination, as this	8, 765/ 13
manner of motions: one	kind	of outward causes, such	8, 768/ 11
with such an unknown	kind	of "feeling faith" as	8, 772/ 34
do stand with any	kind	of abominable sin, because	8, 779/ 24
is such a heinous	kind	of abominable, outrageous blasphemy	8, 788/ 20
devil's faith. The other	kind	of faith, that is	8, 818/ 6
the preaching, any new	kind	of faith or new	8, 820/ 28
children are baptized, which	kind	of faith have they	8, 822/ 1
I, therefore, Tyndale: Which	kind	of faith is this	8, 822/ 14
he them all one	kind	of grace, and one	8, 822/ 33
of grace, and one	kind	of faith, though they	8, 822/ 33
difference that divideth the	kind	of man from all	8, 823/ 15
not faith... but another	kind	of revelation and an	8, 825/ 20
of knowledge beyond the	kind	and nature of the	8, 825/ 21
attain. But yet such	kind	of revelation if he	8, 825/ 26
any damnable error; which	kind	of error is the	8, 872/ 9
in earth to that	kind	of goodness that except	8, 911/ 34
men of some other	kind	of faith agreeing with	8, 934/ 31
do speak of that	kind	of error in which	8, 950/ 22
of error in which	kind	of error they may	8, 950/ 22
there are in every	kind	of ministers of the	8, 985/ 16
the Divine Service... which	kind	of hallowed things Friar	8, 988/ 19
one of the worst	kind	of paynims. For some	8, 1026/ 4
lacketh the specific and	kindly	difference that divideth the	8, 823/ 15
other degrees, both of	kindred	and affinity, much further	8, 586/ 7
folk of acquaintance or	kindred	, or neighbors, peradventure, all	8, 667/ 16
in all which many	kinds	of malefactors are amerced	8, 587/ 7
states, manners, conditions, and	kinds	, no more but one	8, 599/ 15
his money upon such	kinds	of "voluntary," to help	8, 701/ 9
anything bestow upon such	kinds	of "voluntary"; so that	8, 701/ 27
Catholic church against all	kinds	of heretics, whatsoever the	8, 738/ 30
some in chariots. These	kinds	of people do make	8, 763/ 25
that he putteth two	kinds	of faith, a "historical	8, 817/ 34
one of these two	kinds	: either historical faith or	8, 817/ 36
feeling faith. For more	kinds	of faith putteth he	8, 822/ 18
man from all the	kinds	of unreasonable, brutish beasts	8, 823/ 16
he putteth no more	kinds	of faith, nor none	8, 823/ 35
in Scripture for these	kinds	of works, plenteously and	8, 932/ 12
one of those four	kinds	of devils. By all	8, 988/ 4
relief, governances, the diverse	kinds	of languages, and interpretations	8, 1022/ 1
detesting of all manner	kinds	of heresy. And this	8, 1027/ 25
consonantly together, against all	kinds	of schisms and heresies	8, 1028/ 28
neither have pope, emperor,	king	, councillor, mayor, sheriff, nor	8, 580/ 4
holy ointment with which	King	Saul was consecrated, that	8, 595/ 12
himself received and anointed	king	in his place, and	8, 595/ 14
should ween himself a	king	. For surely the words	8, 595/ 27
reprove and rebuke every	king	and prince, and would	8, 597/ 3

the only example of	King	David's deed, whereby some	8, 637/ 29
and a most faithful	king	, in his most famous	8, 639/ 20
the devil, which is	king	, as the Scripture saith	8, 662/ 17
Jeroboam from their very	king	, Rehoboam, the son of	8, 671/ 18
rebellious departing from their	king	, albeit they were not	8, 671/ 19
the thing wherewith the	King	our sovereign lord, as	8, 675/ 29
very goodly bird and	king	of all fowls, the	8, 723/ 12
eagle, the rich, royal	king	of all birds, is	8, 723/ 19
therefore as God, the	King	of peace and unity	8, 728/ 14
sower of dissension and	king	of rebellion, the prince	8, 728/ 18
in another place: "The	king	turned his face and	8, 833/ 28
the church which the	king	there blessed... but, as	8, 834/ 34
be Jew or Greek,	king	or subject, carter or	8, 838/ 9
he pope or peddler,	king	or cobbler, "carter or	8, 839/ 14
doctrine accepted of the	King	and openly received in	8, 885/ 22
as if a good	king	had in his checker	8, 907/ 10
Frenchman as is the	king	of either other country	8, 909/ 33
much rule as the	king	, so will it not	8, 909/ 35
were even made a	king	by the finding of	8, 918/ 28
Rehoboam, the son of	King	Solomon. After that, when	8, 1008/ 20
no sacrament whereas the	King's	Highness, as a most	8, 639/ 19
the Mass... wherewith the	King's	noble Grace in such	8, 657/ 16
Tyndale, now perceiving the	King's	argument in that point	8, 676/ 3
rehearseth yet doth the	King's	Grace against Luther, besides	8, 676/ 12
this argument, lo, the	King's	Highness utterly confuted Luther	8, 677/ 38
of Luther, as the	King's	Highness handleth them, fully	8, 678/ 15
with them (as the	King's	Highness excellently well marketh	8, 688/ 20
most excellent sovereign the	King's	noble Grace, not without	8, 710/ 24
as Luther answered the	King's	Grace: that the Turk	8, 769/ 31
was Chancellor to the	King's	Highness, was by divers	8, 813/ 12
books forbidden by the	King's	gracious proclamation to be	8, 813/ 15
at Bruges in the	King's	business, to marry there	8, 816/ 1
the land by the	King's	license, and yet might	8, 845/ 31
secret traitor in a	king's	household is by his	8, 856/ 27
and saving for the	King's	safe-conduct, should have stood	8, 885/ 25
books, because of the	King's	proclamation... he would tell	8, 886/ 22
court and of the	king's	household. And the household	8, 907/ 13
But inasmuch as "the	kingdom	of God standeth not	8, 608/ 2
well in mind, the	kingdom	of God is not	8, 608/ 10
had "shut up the	kingdom	of heaven," and neither	8, 609/ 38
as I said, the	kingdom	of heaven standeth not	8, 690/ 23
and stopped up the	kingdom	of heaven, that no	8, 692/ 14
where he likeneth the	kingdom	of God unto the	8, 834/ 7
prepareth us to the	kingdom	of heaven, and maketh	8, 976/ 15
are predestinated unto the	kingdom	of God, which can	8, 977/ 17
Christ shall deliver the	kingdom	to his Father, then	8, 1009/ 29
good and bad "the	kingdom	of heaven"; and by	8, 1020/ 13
he calleth it "the	kingdom	of heaven." For be	8, 1020/ 27
and taken away, but	kings	and kings' laws too	8, 585/ 22
judges, priests, prophets, and	kings	in the twelve tribes	8, 1008/ 19

away, but kings and	kings'	laws too, if their	8, 585/ 22
the game-players' disguising and	kings'	apparel. Of this cometh	8, 983/ 23
to Christ's cross and	kiss	it, and worship Christ's	8, 703/ 35
idolatry to creep and	kiss	the cross... and in	8, 953/ 31
same Friar Frap and	Kit	Cate his make, and	8, 925/ 27
the clergy might any	knave	have made upon the	8, 635/ 2
dwelling any one villainous	knave	, but he may be	8, 705/ 14
lay such a railing	knave	eight hundred miles deep	8, 714/ 6
a very false, cankered	knave	, that would break not	8, 1026/ 8
and put off his	knave's	coat and wax an	8, 733/ 17
part of his beastly	knavery	. Lo, thus he beginneth	8, 764/ 35
how greedily the peddling	knaves	that here bring over	8, 628/ 12
men know, many well-known	knaves	. Consider, now, that our	8, 728/ 32
meinie of lewd, mocking	knaves	... which when the poor	8, 772/ 21
all the false, perjured	knaves	in the realm." "Well	8, 815/ 7
words: with blasphemous mockery,	knavish	derision, and scorn. And	8, 702/ 30
then let us hardily	kneel	and make our prayer	8, 582/ 35
and that men should	kneel	to Christ's cross and	8, 703/ 35
stepped in above the	knees	, and had stepped over	8, 725/ 18
our Lord, I never	knew	none such, nor I	8, 586/ 36
stranger whom I never	knew	before his necessity may	8, 698/ 27
yet since she neither	knew	their need for so	8, 699/ 31
by good folk that	knew	them... saving that the	8, 711/ 16
how John the Baptist	knew	, and other prophets which	8, 717/ 30
holy prophets before him	knew	the very scripture of	8, 719/ 7
known church, and first	knew	and acknowledged and believed	8, 731/ 8
by it received and	knew	and acknowledged and believed	8, 731/ 9
known Catholic church... and	knew	that church right well	8, 734/ 31
us that once he	knew	the Scripture by the	8, 741/ 28
without help of God	knew	and believed the Scripture	8, 744/ 24
it. And also, Tyndale	knew	not that God by	8, 809/ 38
Catholic Church, they neither	knew	the one nor the	8, 810/ 13
as plainly as he	knew	it himself, upon his	8, 814/ 13
those questions that I	knew	of a certain assembly	8, 814/ 28
together as they all	knew	to be good and	8, 940/ 13
for the false Jews	knew	him by the one	8, 974/ 36
and his true disciples	knew	him by both... and	8, 975/ 1
Persons, of which each	knew	other. Second was his	8, 1006/ 39
him, for he always	knew	who were his and	8, 1010/ 25
any man, whoso will	knit	and put in against	8, 740/ 13
Steeple. And there, to	knit	up all his whole	8, 776/ 1
two things so loosely	knit	together. What manner an	8, 883/ 5
the Jews. But now	knitteth	Tyndale all the matter	8, 654/ 3
all that tale... he	knitteth	it up with a	8, 705/ 20
false feeling faith, he	knitteth	up all his dispicions	8, 773/ 10
at the door and	knock	. " And that God helpeth	8, 747/ 9
us, nor stand and	knock	at the door of	8, 787/ 7
but finding of a	knot	in a rush. For	8, 922/ 13
such as we well	know	that he falsely belieth	8, 586/ 25
the people talk, they	know	their deeds themselves before	8, 591/ 4

by what means they	know	that there is any	8, 592/ 8
very ignorant if he	know	not that though there	8, 593/ 7
no man could but	know	it, except such as	8, 613/ 15
of malice would not	know	it and yet, as	8, 613/ 16
for no man can	know	where to call another	8, 617/ 26
another, nor how to	know	another if they came	8, 617/ 27
happen, he should surely	know	the truth. Now seemeth	8, 620/ 10
folk that long to	know	the truth, it could	8, 622/ 32
sufficient to discern and	know	the Church now for	8, 623/ 28
old holy saints... we	know	that the words of	8, 627/ 14
accursed unlearned people that	know	not the Scripture believe	8, 641/ 32
might say, "Will ye	know	which is the very	8, 647/ 29
which thou shalt always	know	by their faith examined	8, 648/ 37
should by these prophecies	know	him and give the	8, 650/ 24
cause than only to	know	which be the heretics	8, 654/ 20
For how can we	know	the faith that in	8, 659/ 33
this, I would fain	know	one thing of him	8, 662/ 33
Which thou shalt always	know	by their faith examined	8, 663/ 5
tokens do make us	know	that all the sects	8, 663/ 10
faiths, well and clearly	know	, saith Tyndale, that all	8, 664/ 1
other? For though they	know	together as folk of	8, 667/ 16
can they not one	know	another as for a	8, 667/ 18
Tyndale. "Thou shalt always	know	them by their faith	8, 667/ 23
is it possible to	know	by these means whether	8, 667/ 26
saith, "Thou shalt always	know	them by their faith	8, 668/ 3
one of them cannot	know	another to assemble about	8, 668/ 26
flock together, and each	know	of other's belief and	8, 669/ 2
reason is that we	know	not which is the	8, 675/ 7
not of us. How	know	we that it is	8, 675/ 14
certainty by which we	know	and be put in	8, 676/ 27
is now, as ye	know	well, all our whole	8, 678/ 18
would have them to	know	and believe the truth	8, 680/ 12
the Christian people... "You	know	not the scriptures of	8, 681/ 26
Scripture of you nor	know	the Scripture by you	8, 681/ 31
tongue. And therefore we	know	never a book of	8, 682/ 2
you, neither, learned to	know	them, nor of you	8, 682/ 9
his Catholic church to	know	as well those holy	8, 682/ 15
church, and learned to	know	the Scripture by the	8, 683/ 14
gift to discern and	know	the Scripture from all	8, 683/ 17
given the grace to	know	the very scripture from	8, 694/ 4
so far forth they	know	which is the Scripture	8, 707/ 34
the Scripture that they	know	, by the Catholic Church	8, 708/ 2
the Catholic Church they	know	. For to this only	8, 708/ 3
Gospel of Christ, so	know	thereby and believe that	8, 708/ 22
books can we not	know	what the people believed	8, 715/ 7
ask us how we	know	that it is the	8, 717/ 29
his foot; his elect	know	him, but the world	8, 718/ 3
1). If the world	know	him not, and thou	8, 718/ 4
lechery, then our spirituality	know	him not. Christ's sheep	8, 718/ 6
of hypocrites, as they	know	him not even so	8, 718/ 8

can neither understand nor	know	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 718/ 17
very church, do not	know	by the Catholic Church	8, 718/ 34
holy prophets before him,	know	which was the true	8, 718/ 37
the very church, do	know	, he saith, which is	8, 719/ 4
most necessary is to	know	which is the true	8, 720/ 21
reckon himself surely to	know	by any other folk	8, 720/ 31
the Catholic Church to	know	which is the true	8, 720/ 37
would have said, "Ye	know	not which is the	8, 721/ 19
and then do ye	know	neither nother. And also	8, 721/ 23
as the means to	know	which it is but	8, 721/ 25
hath taught you to	know	the true scripture without	8, 722/ 11
wise, forasmuch as I	know	well that God is	8, 722/ 21
man, be taught to	know	the true scripture being	8, 723/ 20
said, he learned to	know	this prey. And now	8, 724/ 12
people, he will not	know	for his mother. And	8, 725/ 5
sermon... Tyndale . . . his elect	know	him, but the world	8, 726/ 10
1). If the world	know	him not, and thou	8, 726/ 11
lechery, then our spirituality	know	him not. More Those	8, 726/ 13
of hypocrites, as they	know	him not even so	8, 726/ 30
can neither understand nor	know	. More Now, good Christian	8, 727/ 3
not. But since ye	know	the flock that he	8, 727/ 14
can neither understand nor	know	. " I need not to	8, 728/ 25
he nameth, and men	know	, many well-known knaves. Consider	8, 728/ 32
of elects doth not	know	the Scripture by the	8, 729/ 2
see, nor understand, nor	know	, the voice of Christ	8, 729/ 10
considerations that made him	know	and believe the Catholic	8, 735/ 13
begin to chide; ye	know	well that I am	8, 736/ 35
and make me to	know	the truth, and now	8, 737/ 2
the thing that I	know	not. Ye will, peradventure	8, 737/ 3
clearly somewhat make me	know	wherefore good reason would	8, 737/ 30
first of all to	know	the true church, of	8, 739/ 14
person to perceive and	know	which is his very	8, 739/ 17
he maketh a man	know	which is the very	8, 739/ 19
to make a man	know	which is the scripture	8, 739/ 22
have heard ourselves, and	know	that he is Christ	8, 743/ 8
a man feel and	know	and work, too... and	8, 743/ 10
there is none that	know	the Scripture by the	8, 751/ 11
God that gift to	know	by belief which is	8, 753/ 30
have heard ourselves, and	know	that he is Christ	8, 759/ 24
maketh men feel and	know	and work, too"; if	8, 760/ 32
first, how shall we	know	them? Yes, well enough	8, 770/ 18
they be friars, we	know	them by wedding of	8, 770/ 19
Christ, by which they	know	how God is to	8, 775/ 9
by what means men	know	God's word to be	8, 801/ 2
by what means men	know	which is the true	8, 801/ 3
God, and whether we	know	not which is the	8, 801/ 3
and none other we	know	which is the true	8, 801/ 29
church, by which we	know	the true doctrine. To	8, 801/ 31
the very scripture, ye	know	not by the known	8, 802/ 20
therefore, how do you	know	that the books of	8, 802/ 23

of the Church... ye	know	, good Christian readers, well	8, 806/ 16
he now make us	know	that friars or monks	8, 808/ 2
remember yourself well; ye	know	, pardie, where he dwelleth	8, 815/ 14
and Whereby Men May	Know	Her." After this title	8, 831/ 7
all honest Englishmen that	know	them would answer heartily	8, 833/ 3
and harlots, though we	know	them not. More As	8, 834/ 28
which he saith men	know	not... while there is	8, 836/ 3
he so meaneth, we	know	by his masters and	8, 842/ 29
church can no man	know	, to learn anything of	8, 845/ 1
see it, we cannot	know	it, because, he saith	8, 845/ 28
spiritual, and yet not	know	him for spiritual as	8, 845/ 29
Barnes, and yet not	know	him for a friar	8, 846/ 2
yet if I cannot	know	that church I cannot	8, 847/ 23
truth, since I cannot	know	it for the very	8, 847/ 25
of holy men and	know	it not by seeing	8, 861/ 3
voice do they not	know	"; also, in another place	8, 861/ 36
because we cannot well	know	when she is with	8, 871/ 16
will make us to	know	his unknown church, if	8, 873/ 4
her, so that we	know	her if we hap	8, 873/ 6
tokens that we may	know	that in this place	8, 873/ 15
that men do not	know	them neither by their	8, 874/ 1
Christian men willing to	know	the verity of faith	8, 874/ 24
none other way to	know	, unto them that will	8, 874/ 27
unto them that will	know	, which is the very	8, 874/ 27
Wherefore, he that will	know	which is the very	8, 874/ 33
Christ... how shall he	know	but by scriptures only	8, 874/ 34
to scriptures, that will	know	the holy church... and	8, 875/ 10
by which ye may	know	in which company there	8, 875/ 36
church," though ye cannot	know	which the persons be	8, 875/ 37
twain to make him	know	that the writer had	8, 876/ 13
How a man may	know	the church," and then	8, 876/ 16
how a man may	know	it, nor any piece	8, 876/ 17
how a man may	know	in what place it	8, 876/ 17
what token we shall	know	whether in the place	8, 876/ 22
me how I may	know	the one sort from	8, 877/ 28
but how thou shalt	know	which they be, and	8, 877/ 33
be there though we	know	not which they be	8, 878/ 23
the house though we	know	not whereabouts the cellar	8, 878/ 25
we may so surely	know	it that we cannot	8, 878/ 26
hypocritical heretics, "Ye shall	know	them by their fruits	8, 879/ 17
us to make us	know	where were some members	8, 883/ 18
he teacheth us to	know	his unknown church... let	8, 883/ 30
of him is to	know	of him (since himself	8, 886/ 32
therefore would she fain	know	now of him by	8, 887/ 8
that intent would I	know	him to the intent	8, 887/ 27
might, by that I	know	him for a true	8, 887/ 27
or else I cannot	know	him, the thing that	8, 887/ 32
get but if I	know	him first!" What were	8, 887/ 32
preacher cometh, ye shall	know	him, and perceive his	8, 888/ 7
a stranger"; and "I	know	mine, and mine know	8, 888/ 12

know mine, and mine	know	me." And of this	8, 888/ 12
And how did Eunuchus	know	that Philip was a	8, 888/ 18
Scripture for I cannot	know	that but by that	8, 890/ 32
but by that I	know	him for a true	8, 890/ 33
we take good heed,	know	these false prophets by	8, 891/ 12
I may, when I	know	her, be learned and	8, 891/ 36
if we might not	know	her... we were in	8, 892/ 7
no matter though we	know	not her. It is	8, 892/ 11
is enough that she	know	us, and come and	8, 892/ 12
to us, though we	know	not that it is	8, 892/ 13
and which, because they	know	that we be well	8, 892/ 22
if we may once	know	which of all these	8, 892/ 34
have least need to	know	the very church. But	8, 894/ 14
that have need to	know	the very church to	8, 894/ 15
have the need to	know	her, that we may	8, 894/ 18
yet since I cannot	know	by them which persons	8, 894/ 28
now, while though I	know	not who, yet I	8, 894/ 33
ween myself that I	know	well some of them	8, 894/ 34
I surely find and	know	the true? That were	8, 895/ 2
say I shall never	know	them, nor never know	8, 895/ 3
know them, nor never	know	farther but that there	8, 895/ 3
will that I shall	know	the church by the	8, 895/ 10
ye first make me	know	which of them all	8, 895/ 28
now teach us to	know	which is the very	8, 896/ 26
of God, though they	know	not whether the person	8, 897/ 14
except he will not	know	it of purpose, else	8, 899/ 15
that a man may	know	the will of his	8, 899/ 22
us that we cannot	know	that but by the	8, 900/ 7
intent that he might	know	them and hurl at	8, 900/ 26
cannot find out and	know	the true expounder of	8, 901/ 13
truly taught, and thereby	know	themselves for elects, and	8, 901/ 32
therein they, lo, to	know	whether there be any	8, 902/ 1
giving us tokens to	know	it by, for any	8, 902/ 5
not so much as	know	which it is but	8, 903/ 34
whereby I might well	know	her, but only that	8, 905/ 13
which we may so	know	his church as we	8, 905/ 22
must make us first	know	that such one there	8, 905/ 26
before he make us	know	in what company some	8, 905/ 27
this wise: "Will ye	know	, good Christian people, who	8, 913/ 11
nor so much as	know	it if it fortun'd	8, 915/ 15
plain field, whereof I	know	none fairer than the	8, 924/ 14
devil, kept back; ye	know	with what manner death	8, 926/ 20
by which we must	know	the very church; which	8, 928/ 24
Christian men willing to	know	the verity of faith	8, 928/ 33
none other way to	know	, unto them that will	8, 929/ 1
unto them that will	know	, which is the very	8, 929/ 2
Wherefore, he that will	know	which is the very	8, 929/ 8
Christ... how shall he	know	but by scriptures only	8, 929/ 9
to scriptures, that will	know	the holy church... and	8, 929/ 22
his) saith that to	know	which is the church	8, 935/ 4

to the Scripture to	know	thereby which of all	8, 935/ 7
to find it and	know	it, as I said	8, 935/ 26
to find it and	know	it is a thing	8, 935/ 27
that we can never	know	her nor any member	8, 949/ 28
which he could not	know	though he found her	8, 950/ 35
every man might well	know	that he might neither	8, 951/ 11
ye, O faithful people,	know	what witness ye bear	8, 960/ 27
ye say Amen. Ye	know	what thing the blood	8, 960/ 29
to many that I	know	have read them, that	8, 970/ 26
holy men. And we	know	it not by seeing	8, 974/ 18
or feeling, as men	know	a draper or a	8, 974/ 26
when they said, "We	know	this man, whence he	8, 974/ 31
cometh, no man shall	know	whence he is." But	8, 974/ 32
by sight and feeling	know	his manhood, and therewith	8, 975/ 3
Godhood: even so, we	know	"the church" by sight	8, 975/ 5
and feeling, as we	know	drapers and mercers and	8, 975/ 5
Saint Augustine... "Ye must	know	that we ought to	8, 975/ 35
he cannot discern and	know	the divine presence. "'Dissever	8, 977/ 10
voice do they not	know	." More Barnes here holdeth	8, 980/ 27
of Christ "do not	know	the voice of any	8, 980/ 35
from him, because they	know	not the voice of	8, 981/ 2
his sheep do not	know	the voice of "any	8, 981/ 3
they were out, nor	know	which were the church	8, 986/ 21
may the more clearly	know	how far Saint Bernard	8, 988/ 25
By this shall ye	know	that the things which	8, 991/ 2
intent they may thereby	know	that we be true	8, 991/ 13
all have devised to	know	the church by, but	8, 993/ 35
other they could never	know	and, of a very	8, 994/ 9
have his church farther	know	and bound to believe	8, 996/ 23
the church that cannot	know	it for the church	8, 1002/ 12
that the preacher may	know	to whom he shall	8, 1002/ 25
and understood by him	know	what the church unknown	8, 1004/ 31
church. For we cannot	know	what the unknown church	8, 1005/ 21
by the Scripture they	know	what the unknown church	8, 1005/ 27
church believeth, for they	know	that they believe all	8, 1005/ 28
we worship that we	know	, for health is of	8, 1008/ 36
that the shepherd should	know	his flock as that	8, 1011/ 22
that the flock should	know	their shepherd. Now, after	8, 1011/ 22
again, no man could	know	whether he were of	8, 1014/ 37
so that we could	know	that he were good	8, 1015/ 1
not, for all that,	know	whether he should persevere	8, 1015/ 2
and since we cannot	know	which be they, the	8, 1015/ 33
Paul also saith, "I	know	nothing in my conscience	8, 1023/ 29
fruitless knowledge, whereof the	knower	could never take spiritual	8, 883/ 27
And Paul saith, "How	knowest	thou, Christian wife, whether	8, 730/ 27
he asketh how thou	knowest	that it is true	8, 774/ 13
he asketh how thou	knowest	that it is true	8, 802/ 34
will ask him whereby	knoweth	he that... and then	8, 588/ 23
leastwise, Tyndale very well	knoweth	himself: that neither in	8, 594/ 12
church! Now, when Tyndale	knoweth	well that we speak	8, 600/ 10

all so do... he	knoweth	himself so well that	8, 630/ 31
be Moses' disciples; how	knoweth	he the understanding of	8, 641/ 30
met together, never one	knoweth	other? For though they	8, 667/ 15
of which no part	knoweth	other... and also for	8, 668/ 29
more (whereas Tyndale well	knoweth	, though he would have	8, 680/ 27
Lo, good reader, here	knoweth	Tyndale well enough that	8, 698/ 1
together. For iwis Tyndale	knoweth	very well that no	8, 698/ 16
church by which he	knoweth	that point, and which	8, 708/ 23
the Church none other	knoweth	but as they find	8, 711/ 15
God, by which it	knoweth	and discerneth (as Saint	8, 711/ 17
him, but the world	knoweth	him not (John 1	8, 718/ 3
other spieth, perceiveth, and	knoweth	which beast or bird	8, 719/ 10
the Catholic Church he	knoweth	the Scripture; which no	8, 720/ 30
of himself that he	knoweth	the true scripture not	8, 723/ 1
him, but the world	knoweth	him not (John 1	8, 726/ 10
neither clergy nor lay	knoweth	Christ... but if rebellion	8, 726/ 23
and as the eagle	knoweth	his prey by the	8, 729/ 4
they be, no man	knoweth	of another... but, by	8, 729/ 16
feeling faith" every man	knoweth	himself, and every man	8, 729/ 17
discern his word, and	knoweth	himself which is the	8, 729/ 25
and as the eagle	knoweth	his prey by an	8, 729/ 27
himself that he both	knoweth	and believeth the Scripture	8, 741/ 7
to prove that he	knoweth	not the Scripture by	8, 741/ 20
that now he neither	knoweth	it nor believeth it	8, 741/ 30
and every man else	knoweth	it and believeth it	8, 745/ 25
by which he now	knoweth	and believeth the Scripture	8, 745/ 27
purpose was, as himself	knoweth	, spoken of the church	8, 754/ 18
Saint Augustine that he	knoweth	the Scripture by the	8, 770/ 22
decrees of men... and	knoweth	the office of every	8, 775/ 17
things as he verily	knoweth	, believe some such articles	8, 782/ 1
of men... Tyndale himself	knoweth	to be the faith	8, 796/ 7
is not whereby Tyndale	knoweth	, and I also, that	8, 800/ 7
true; but whereby he	knoweth	, and I too, which	8, 800/ 8
ask him how he	knoweth	which is the word	8, 800/ 11
every Christian man that	knoweth	which be the scriptures	8, 800/ 16
be true that he	knoweth	which is the Scripture	8, 801/ 35
showing us that he	knoweth	not which is the	8, 802/ 4
faith," he saith he	knoweth	now which is the	8, 826/ 35
and vowed chastity. He	knoweth	well enough, I warrant	8, 832/ 10
bawds... all the world	knoweth	, I suppose, that the	8, 836/ 10
exceed? For else himself	knoweth	well that the Catholic	8, 839/ 27
a judgment that she	knoweth	the voice of Christ	8, 862/ 2
church by which she	knoweth	which is the Scripture	8, 896/ 7
that the bondservant which	knoweth	not the will of	8, 899/ 13
little; but he which	knoweth	the will of his	8, 899/ 16
country... but he well	knoweth	that by the known	8, 909/ 25
holiness, all the world	knoweth	what it is. For	8, 930/ 17
spiritual, and no man	knoweth	her, but God only	8, 943/ 5
of soul... whereas himself	knoweth	well that the error	8, 950/ 27
others the chief. This	knoweth	every man. Whereupon it	8, 1015/ 9

Christ's church: every man	knoweth	, that looketh in the	8, 1016/ 9
And also, "No man	knoweth	whether he be worthy	8, 1023/ 28
Now, if no man	knoweth	this of himself, whether	8, 1023/ 31
or no: much less	knoweth	he this of another	8, 1023/ 32
do, none of them	knowing	other, so long be	8, 668/ 35
believe us in the	knowing	which is the Scripture	8, 681/ 29
that that toucheth the	knowing	which is the Scripture	8, 729/ 22
the Church, either in	knowing	which is the Scripture	8, 743/ 29
Milanese bonnet, and not	knowing	that he were run	8, 876/ 31
twice warning eschew him,	knowing	surely that the man	8, 1025/ 21
otherwise come to the	knowledge	of their own faults	8, 591/ 2
away the key of	knowledge	" and had "shut up	8, 609/ 38
but only to give	knowledge	that the church or	8, 621/ 20
necessary that without the	knowledge	of them the things	8, 632/ 35
of heaven, the true	knowledge	of Christ, and have	8, 634/ 24
the nearer toward the	knowledge	of "the church" by	8, 645/ 27
godly zeal given us	knowledge	of them. And now	8, 663/ 28
can have no other	knowledge	than by his mouth	8, 675/ 19
bring men unto the	knowledge	of their sins, and	8, 691/ 14
away the key of	knowledge	, and stopped up the	8, 692/ 14
the credence whereupon the	knowledge	of the true scripture	8, 707/ 29
he hath, for the	knowledge	of the true scripture	8, 708/ 32
God hath used the	knowledge	of the church to	8, 739/ 22
more surely in the	knowledge	and belief of the	8, 739/ 24
open cause of the	knowledge	and belief of the	8, 745/ 3
more sure and perfect	knowledge	that the known Catholic	8, 745/ 7
giving the gift of	knowledge	which is his true	8, 745/ 12
hath, he saith, the	knowledge	and discerning thereof from	8, 770/ 23
his matter concerning the	knowledge	of the very church	8, 773/ 7
his dispicions concerning the	knowledge	of the very church	8, 775/ 4
whosoever have any less	knowledge	than this, he is	8, 775/ 19
thus, as concerning the	knowledge	of the very scripture	8, 804/ 19
and having very sure	knowledge	that he was a	8, 813/ 21
and an infusion of	knowledge	beyond the kind and	8, 825/ 21
came first to the	knowledge	of the articles of	8, 827/ 30
he first to the	knowledge	which was the Scripture	8, 827/ 32
hath no judgment nor	knowledge	of her." This is	8, 845/ 7
word and in all	knowledge	, as the witness of	8, 854/ 2
whom is the true	knowledge	and confession of faith	8, 858/ 1
all his teaching of	knowledge	where some of "the	8, 883/ 25
church" be, without the	knowledge	who they be, a	8, 883/ 26
be, a very fruitless	knowledge	, whereof the knower could	8, 883/ 26
but must by the	knowledge	of the true preacher	8, 887/ 23
intent that by the	knowledge	of her and of	8, 891/ 23
we might have some	knowledge	of this church, ye	8, 891/ 29
which we might have	knowledge	of it. "And surely	8, 891/ 34
can have of the	knowledge	of it is this	8, 891/ 36
whereby I should have	knowledge	of the very church	8, 894/ 5
cannot... what should this	knowledge	avail me? It may	8, 894/ 29
can give her better	knowledge	of his holy true	8, 896/ 22

and come to the	knowledge	of the truth, if	8, 898/ 20
listeth, a secret, privy	knowledge	of such one... and	8, 901/ 12
preaching, and the true	knowledge	of the very word	8, 901/ 23
the nearer for the	knowledge	of it, for any	8, 905/ 23
of it, for any	knowledge	that he giveth us	8, 905/ 23
making us have any	knowledge	of her. For he	8, 905/ 25
whom is the true	knowledge	and confession of faith	8, 910/ 9
question, and out of	knowledge	, as now Friar Barnes	8, 933/ 18
his light for the	knowledge	of the catholic church	8, 934/ 9
and come to the	knowledge	of the truth"), yet	8, 971/ 28
if he shall without	knowledge	had of them before	8, 1004/ 17
that for lack of	knowledge	who be they, the	8, 1028/ 25
Would Prove That the	Known	Catholic Church Is Not	8, 575/ 4
the Church Whether the	Known	Catholic Church Can Be	8, 575/ 5
another company than the	known	Catholic company of all	8, 575/ 8
inward feeling, not only	known	only to himself, but	8, 575/ 12
so well and surely	known	unto himself, for a	8, 575/ 12
other than this common	known	Catholic church of all	8, 575/ 32
out; of which common	known	Catholic church, all the	8, 575/ 34
to prove that the	known	Catholic church is not	8, 576/ 7
is proved that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 576/ 11
of Christ the Catholic,	known	church of all Christian	8, 576/ 26
to be "the common	known	congregation of all Christian	8, 576/ 35
being proved this common	known	Catholic congregation of all	8, 577/ 4
to wit, that the	known	Catholic church of all	8, 598/ 6
to wit, that the	known	Catholic church is not	8, 598/ 11
reason proving that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 598/ 24
after prove that the	known	Catholic church is that	8, 603/ 1
Christ's Mystical Body, the	known	Catholic church; and that	8, 603/ 5
go out of this	known	Catholic church be and	8, 603/ 11
believed and so commonly	known	, that I shall not	8, 606/ 31
not willingly blind, was	known	for the very church	8, 613/ 18
and a church also	known	. And therefore when he	8, 613/ 28
resembleth it unto the	known	Catholic church of Christ	8, 613/ 29
it shall always be	known	where they may learn	8, 617/ 15
church must be that	known	Catholic church... of which	8, 617/ 20
folly of all the	known	Catholic church to scorn	8, 619/ 5
the false much better	known	, too." I doubt not	8, 621/ 25
so should he have	known	even then, of the	8, 621/ 30
but that in the	known	Catholic church of Christ	8, 622/ 16
stirred up in his	known	Catholic church, I dare	8, 623/ 4
it be perceived and	known	whither part were the	8, 623/ 23
to be perceived and	known	... that they begin to	8, 624/ 13
true doctrine might be	known	from the false. And	8, 627/ 4
for salvation to be	known	... were never written in	8, 633/ 4
we believe the common	known	Catholic church, show else	8, 647/ 4
gone out of the	known	Catholic church not only	8, 647/ 11
that likewise as the	known	Catholic church is departed	8, 649/ 14
or else that the	known	Catholic church is gone	8, 649/ 25
gone out of the	known	Catholic church in such	8, 649/ 27

it too. For the	known	Catholic church have still	8, 650/ 11
was the church well	known	, do show the Catholic	8, 655/ 22
faith and heresies, this	known	Catholic church of heretics	8, 655/ 25
else but that the	known	Catholic church, from which	8, 655/ 36
from heretics, and which	known	Catholic church we call	8, 656/ 1
fellows heretics, and the	known	Catholic church to be	8, 660/ 15
true that the Catholic,	known	church be, as Tyndale	8, 662/ 23
Catholic church be companies	known	well enough, ye see	8, 665/ 8
brought all to a	known	church or, rather, to	8, 665/ 13
or, rather, to twenty	known	churches... of which every	8, 665/ 13
remnant acknowledged to be	known	for false... and then	8, 665/ 14
he calleth the common	known	Catholic church) be the	8, 666/ 10
is to wit, the	known	Catholic church... and believeth	8, 666/ 23
such there be, and	known	only to God, that	8, 666/ 31
how they may be	known	... he declareth himself that	8, 667/ 31
must be a church	known	... and that it were	8, 667/ 32
to be perceived and	known	. Now when he saith	8, 668/ 2
Church nor of any	known	sect, they cannot be	8, 668/ 30
are they of some	known	church. And if they	8, 668/ 32
they to be a	known	sect and a false	8, 669/ 3
sect and a false	known	church, of heretics, because	8, 669/ 3
to wit, in the	known	Catholic church the truth	8, 669/ 7
church have ever been	known	, if from the society	8, 669/ 13
the body of this	known	, continued Catholic church there	8, 669/ 30
argument by which the	known	Catholic church is proved	8, 669/ 38
plainly proved that this	known	Catholic church, which Tyndale	8, 673/ 10
second reason proving the	known	Catholic church to be	8, 675/ 3
Scripture but by the	known	Catholic church. The Defense	8, 675/ 9
now, denying the common	known	Catholic church to be	8, 676/ 16
both, in proving the	known	Catholic church to be	8, 678/ 17
both spoke of the	known	Catholic church, and not	8, 678/ 22
and agree that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 678/ 24
false, and only the	known	Catholic church the very	8, 680/ 33
continued his church this	known	Catholic church, gathered of	8, 682/ 7
other church but the	known	Catholic church, unto which	8, 683/ 16
it well perceived and	known	that only the sects	8, 683/ 33
is to wit, the	known	, continued Catholic church; to	8, 694/ 1
whatsoever God would have	known	besides. Whose doctrine in	8, 696/ 3
were holy men so	known	well while they lived	8, 696/ 4
may perceive that this	known	Catholic church is the	8, 707/ 18
given, none heretic had	known	which were the very	8, 707/ 32
and perfectly prove this	known	Catholic church to be	8, 712/ 33
take opinions against the	known	Catholic church, need not	8, 718/ 26
recognize and acknowledge the	known	Catholic church for the	8, 718/ 27
they should not have	known	any truth at all	8, 718/ 30
saith that this Catholic,	known	church hath that gift	8, 720/ 23
that he had not	known	which had been the	8, 720/ 26
had not only the	known	, approved virtue of their	8, 722/ 12
that himself had not	known	nor believed the Gospel	8, 723/ 27
of his mother this	known	Catholic church... of whom	8, 724/ 11

unknown church. And the	known	Catholic church, which is	8, 725/ 3
for seed in the	known	Catholic church... which known	8, 727/ 25
known Catholic church... which	known	Catholic church they ever	8, 727/ 26
good seed unto his	known	Catholic church, and gathered	8, 728/ 15
he meant of, the	known	Catholic church, and not	8, 731/ 2
first believed the Catholic,	known	church, and first knew	8, 731/ 7
ye wot well, a	known	church. For of an	8, 732/ 8
the same that the	known	Catholic church teacheth now	8, 732/ 28
and shall believe the	known	Catholic church and acknowledge	8, 733/ 12
must needs be a	known	church, and neither any	8, 733/ 25
unknown heretics nor any	known	church of all these	8, 733/ 27
but only this common	known	Catholic church. But now	8, 733/ 28
none other than the	known	Catholic church... and knew	8, 734/ 31
Augustine gave to the	known	Catholic church without mention	8, 736/ 6
must serve for the	known	Catholic church against all	8, 738/ 30
and credence the common	known	Catholic church never lacketh	8, 739/ 7
plainly showeth that the	known	Catholic church is plainly	8, 739/ 33
church be declared and	known	which (according to God's	8, 740/ 3
is through the world	known	." And none is nor	8, 740/ 7
was through the world	known	for the church of	8, 740/ 7
Christ but only the	known	Catholic church. Saint Augustine	8, 740/ 8
into the world and	known	, if we believe not	8, 740/ 12
is also manifest and	known	? Let any man, whoso	8, 740/ 13
Christ's church that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 740/ 29
Church) well perceived and	known	for the word of	8, 745/ 6
perfect knowledge that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 745/ 8
is to wit, the	known	Catholic church hath that	8, 751/ 31
forever. And that the	known	Catholic church is it	8, 761/ 4
this: that only the	known	Catholic church hath in	8, 761/ 5
sinful himself... although his	known	sin joined unto his	8, 766/ 31
by Tyndale's doctrine, be	known	first, as the thing	8, 770/ 14
rather though all the	known	Catholic church say so	8, 770/ 32
were ever yet a	known	company. For if men	8, 772/ 28
men might not have	known	them they never could	8, 772/ 28
no man could have	known	which were the true	8, 772/ 30
church must be a	known	church, and not an	8, 772/ 33
as is so commonly	known	already that a man	8, 775/ 29
but only the Catholic,	known	church; and therewith will	8, 776/ 27
and that the Catholic,	known	church is not the	8, 776/ 32
the authority of the	known	Catholic church, Tyndale himself	8, 778/ 7
Tyndale himself had not	known	, nor yet were sure	8, 778/ 8
and teaching of the	known	Catholic church or not	8, 801/ 5
which we prove the	known	Catholic church to be	8, 801/ 27
know not by the	known	Catholic church, as Saint	8, 802/ 20
is to say, the	known	Catholic church, is the	8, 825/ 2
doubly proved that the	known	Catholic church is the	8, 827/ 18
the teaching of the	known	Catholic church. Now say	8, 827/ 33
scripture... so is the	known	Catholic church, by which	8, 828/ 4
originally the Scripture is	known	, as Tyndale himself confesseth	8, 828/ 8
clearly proveth the Catholic,	known	church to be the	8, 828/ 15

the true scripture is	known	by the same church	8, 828/ 16
proved you the common	known	Catholic church to be	8, 828/ 17
argument by which the	known	Catholic church is proved	8, 828/ 20
in going from the	known	Catholic church to seek	8, 828/ 36
though they be not	known	. And therefore this is	8, 835/ 18
length this same common	known	Catholic church to be	8, 835/ 29
so highly disdain the	known	Catholic church because there	8, 836/ 1
plenty, such as be	known	well enough. And yet	8, 836/ 5
it to have the	known	Catholic church called "Holy	8, 836/ 28
church, and that the	known	Catholic church is not	8, 836/ 32
in earth is the	known	Catholic church of good	8, 839/ 10
friar learned of the	known	, Catholic church which he	8, 839/ 33
their own merits the	known	Catholic church taught him	8, 841/ 2
things, lo, doth the	known	Catholic church teach, and	8, 841/ 31
learned he of the	known	Catholic church, as far	8, 842/ 20
sacraments, used in the	known	Catholic church, none efficacy	8, 842/ 27
common teaching of the	known	Catholic church: let us	8, 844/ 7
might haply not have	known	him, although he had	8, 845/ 31
him, although he had	known	him before, but have	8, 845/ 32
name rehearsed, might have	known	him for Robert Barnes	8, 846/ 1
if he had once	known	him for a friar	8, 846/ 2
upon the sight have	known	him for an apostate	8, 846/ 3
bare sight perceived and	known	for such. But I	8, 846/ 8
truth" must be a	known	church. And therefore this	8, 847/ 30
man of the common	known	Catholic church that came	8, 848/ 19
be of the common	known	church are redeemed in	8, 848/ 25
he learned of the	known	Catholic church. And if	8, 849/ 8
he learned of the	known	Catholic church. But to	8, 850/ 20
every man of the	known	Catholic church that is	8, 851/ 1
every man of the	known	Catholic church so the	8, 851/ 7
Body is the whole	known	Catholic church... in which	8, 855/ 5
than only the common	known	Catholic church... of which	8, 855/ 26
those particular churches were	known	churches: even so is	8, 855/ 29
the whole church a	known	church. And as they	8, 855/ 29
the people of his	known	Catholic church to the	8, 856/ 11
and plainly prove the	known	Catholic church to be	8, 856/ 36
difference between the common	known	Catholic church and his	8, 866/ 26
but whether the Catholic,	known	church be the very	8, 872/ 13
and cannot be perfectly	known	by our exterior senses	8, 873/ 17
the church of Christ	known	, when the conversation of	8, 874/ 29
example of the soul	known	to be in the	8, 878/ 34
it may be surely	known	by those tokens that	8, 879/ 11
heresies, contrary to the	known	doctrine that himself had	8, 879/ 21
this true church being	known	, if you show me	8, 891/ 1
very, true church once	known	... we shall, as our	8, 891/ 11
might be perceived and	known	... to the intent that	8, 891/ 23
have credence, and be	known	for true teachers, because	8, 891/ 24
need were to be	known	, for the good that	8, 891/ 31
follow if it be	known	, and the harm that	8, 891/ 31
the very church be	known	, to the intent we	8, 893/ 23

unknown church... but the	known	Catholic church of all	8, 896/ 8
which shall soon be	known	, for they be forthwith	8, 896/ 19
that many which have	known	the will of the	8, 899/ 27
Patenson, a man of	known	wisdom in London and	8, 900/ 14
as needs must be	known	for such that a	8, 902/ 10
of your churches is	known	... it appeareth by your	8, 904/ 29
fool to leave the	known	Catholic church, whom I	8, 905/ 2
his purpose against the	known	Catholic church. For Saint	8, 909/ 9
unknown church against the	known	Catholic church? Well he	8, 909/ 23
wotteth himself that the	known	Catholic church doth not	8, 909/ 24
knoweth that by the	known	Catholic church that false	8, 909/ 26
Catholic faith wherein the	known	Catholic church agreeth be	8, 912/ 12
among them the common	known	Catholic church... of which	8, 912/ 14
true faith of the	known	Catholic church... in which	8, 912/ 25
there meaneth of our	known	Catholic church, as I	8, 914/ 18
is to wit, the	known	Catholic church) cannot all	8, 915/ 33
always remaineth in the	known	Catholic church; for of	8, 916/ 1
church; for of the	known	church it speaketh there	8, 916/ 1
hath he given his	known	Catholic church ever hitherto	8, 923/ 27
be some in the	known	Catholic church always... but	8, 924/ 27
cast out of the	known	Catholic church, and are	8, 924/ 29
Catholic church, and are	known	for her mortal enemies	8, 924/ 30
religion and all the	known	Catholic church, in contempt	8, 925/ 21
the church of Christ	known	, when the conversation of	8, 929/ 3
things used in the	known	Catholic church bells, Books	8, 932/ 5
is well perceived and	known	that the work which	8, 933/ 3
should be no certain,	known	church by which the	8, 933/ 35
this meaneth he which	known	church of the great	8, 934/ 28
very church was once	known	... and therefore would Saint	8, 934/ 34
any time can be	known	. Furthermore, where in those	8, 935/ 2
same church may be	known	; whereof it followeth again	8, 935/ 9
the church cannot be	known	, do plainly confound Friar	8, 935/ 11
the church may be	known	. And Saint Gregory could	8, 935/ 12
plainly perceive that this	known	Catholic church is the	8, 935/ 17
wot well that of	known	churches, there was never	8, 936/ 14
and you be all	known	, and your false faith	8, 936/ 29
own beastly profession, altogether	known	, and therefore you cannot	8, 936/ 30
the proof of the	known	Catholic church, and the	8, 938/ 26
heresies against all the	known	Catholic church by their	8, 939/ 32
they leave the true	known	church behind... which, wax	8, 942/ 13
and wheresoever the same	known	church remain, every person	8, 942/ 17
to disprove the Catholic	known	church too. But of	8, 942/ 27
they were all suddenly	known	by revelation, and were	8, 950/ 10
could get all the	known	Catholic church together upon	8, 951/ 1
part of the whole	known	Catholic church. Let Friar	8, 951/ 6
a church, nor a	known	part of an unknown	8, 951/ 8
the church... whereof every	known	part that he should	8, 951/ 17
universal church both the	known	church of good and	8, 951/ 19
and the deed truly	known	, to judge, reprove, and	8, 951/ 22
church part of the	known	Catholic church to have	8, 951/ 29

to some of those	known	particular churches that are	8, 951/ 31
and departed from the	known	Catholic church there should	8, 951/ 33
church well and openly	known	and perceived as well	8, 952/ 2
false doctrine be churches	known	... then it followeth that	8, 952/ 8
church, whereof all the	known	particular churches of Christ	8, 952/ 9
churches of Christ be	known	parts, is and must	8, 952/ 9
must needs be a	known	church too... but if	8, 952/ 10
may be seen and	known	... but the whole tree	8, 952/ 12
in no wise be	known	. And thus, good Christian	8, 952/ 13
Christ to be a	known	church. In avoiding whereof	8, 952/ 16
saith Barnes that this	known	Catholic church cannot be	8, 952/ 23
parts of Almaine this	known	church of Christ hath	8, 953/ 33
saith Barnes that this	known	church can in no	8, 954/ 1
Christ cannot be a	known	church in no wise	8, 956/ 13
therefore it is no	known	church, nor can be	8, 956/ 15
nor can be no	known	church; but that it	8, 956/ 16
remain in the same	known	church that hath been	8, 962/ 8
which agree with the	known	church of these Christian-continued	8, 962/ 21
folk are of this	known	church also. And over	8, 962/ 22
members of the common	known	Catholic church... then say	8, 962/ 26
very church be a	known	church of Christian people	8, 963/ 8
church was a church	known	. And thus, good readers	8, 963/ 12
it seem that the	known	Catholic Church were now	8, 963/ 16
no wise be any	known	church this will Friar	8, 974/ 10
because he was a	known	person. And this argument	8, 974/ 28
by sight and feeling	known	, as well as was	8, 974/ 34
was in such wise	known	any draper or mercer	8, 974/ 35
and severed and openly	known	from all the manifold	8, 975/ 12
agreeing together in the	known	Catholic belief, is the	8, 975/ 19
belief, is the both	known	and believed holy, catholic	8, 975/ 20
sometime in this same	known	Catholic church, and died	8, 975/ 27
died in the same	known	Catholic faith. Now, if	8, 975/ 28
be understood of the	known	Catholic church: I will	8, 975/ 30
needs be this common	known	Catholic church. But now	8, 980/ 8
Catholic scripture against the	known	Catholic doctrine of Christ's	8, 981/ 14
Catholic doctrine of Christ's	known	Catholic church by the	8, 981/ 14
the common one, universal,	known	church distinct and divided	8, 982/ 25
divided from all the	known	churches of heretics. For	8, 982/ 26
was not a man	known	, so accursed be he	8, 983/ 2
is not a church	known	. Lo, thus are we	8, 983/ 4
nor impugn the common	known	Catholic church of Christ	8, 983/ 8
to prove that the	known	Catholic church were not	8, 984/ 28
Barnes, or against the	known	Catholic church, though his	8, 985/ 2
of Christ the common	known	Catholic church, and none	8, 987/ 21
of unity of the	known	Catholic faith, distinct and	8, 992/ 9
proof that the common	known	Catholic church is the	8, 993/ 3
their church should be	known	for known will each	8, 993/ 25
should be known for	known	will each of them	8, 993/ 26
some signs and tokens	known	, so will they all	8, 993/ 29
unto our own common	known	Catholic church. For there	8, 993/ 33

plainly found in this	known	Catholic church. But while	8, 993/ 36
content to acknowledge this	known	church for the very	8, 994/ 1
run out of this	known	church, in which they	8, 994/ 4
whereby she might be	known	and say still, for	8, 995/ 2
proof of the common	known	Catholic church to be	8, 995/ 13
if the church be	known	, then be these folk	8, 1000/ 21
then be these folk	known	all for heretics. And	8, 1000/ 22
very, true church is	known	, and that it is	8, 1000/ 24
farther subtlety, this common	known	Catholic church of all	8, 1000/ 25
for, be this common	known	Catholic church of ours	8, 1001/ 22
must needs be a	known	church and none unknown	8, 1001/ 24
very church is this	known	Catholic church of ours	8, 1001/ 27
a part of this	known	church, and none unknown	8, 1001/ 30
other but this common	known	Catholic church which all	8, 1001/ 36
must needs be a	known	church, and no church	8, 1001/ 38
church must be a	known	church. Now, if they	8, 1002/ 14
church be not a	known	church, yet there must	8, 1002/ 24
a church certain and	known	, to the intent that	8, 1002/ 24
must needs be a	known	church. And thus have	8, 1003/ 9
must needs be a	known	church. Another reason to	8, 1003/ 11
very church is a	known	church is this. That	8, 1003/ 12
That there is a	known	church, every man seeth	8, 1003/ 13
say that the same	known	church is not the	8, 1003/ 14
must needs be a	known	church. For all they	8, 1003/ 30
he saith cannot be	known	may, for all that	8, 1003/ 35
for all that, be	known	; as ye see both	8, 1003/ 35
very church should be	known	, God, which can make	8, 1004/ 1
church a church already	known	. And if it be	8, 1004/ 3
very church should be	known	, but that God hath	8, 1004/ 4
that it cannot be	known	: wherefore are all you	8, 1004/ 6
it appear and be	known	?" What shall they say	8, 1004/ 8
come at last with "	known	and yet not known	8, 1004/ 12
known and yet not	known	" and "church and yet	8, 1004/ 13
this creed, cannot be	known	as a member, or	8, 1004/ 29
creed, dependeth upon a	known	church. And no church	8, 1004/ 34
true church; ergo, a	known	church is the very	8, 1004/ 35
very, true church a	known	church. Moreover, it is	8, 1004/ 36
believe therein, is a	known	church. But they will	8, 1005/ 23
true church is a	known	church. If they will	8, 1005/ 26
none but of a	known	church. But, as now	8, 1006/ 20
this article believed some	known	church; and consequently shall	8, 1006/ 32
hath hitherto been openly	known	. Another reason that the	8, 1006/ 34
church must be a	known	church is this: God	8, 1006/ 35
had his church a	known	church, in the place	8, 1006/ 36
number of angels... a	known	church, each to other	8, 1007/ 1
seemeth, in heaven one	known	church, for the while	8, 1007/ 7
there in heaven a	known	church of only good	8, 1007/ 13
Lucifer in hell a	known	only church of only	8, 1007/ 14
church of mankind... a	known	church in Paradise. And	8, 1007/ 33
and kept it a	known	church of folk, sometimes	8, 1008/ 1

yet kept he the	known	church of the good	8, 1008/ 3
good and faithful generations	known	. And after, when he	8, 1008/ 4
ship of Noah the	known	church of a few	8, 1008/ 6
he and continued his	known	church of faithful generations	8, 1008/ 8
and after called that	known	church in Egypt though	8, 1008/ 10
faithless folk and that	known	church he called and	8, 1008/ 12
desert kept it a	known	church. And when they	8, 1008/ 14
that, he continued his	known	church under judges, priests	8, 1008/ 18
and in these two	known	tribes he kept his	8, 1008/ 24
tribes he kept his	known	church. Very truth it	8, 1008/ 24
and little, the same	known	church decayed, and waxed	8, 1008/ 25
there he kept his	known	church, that was then	8, 1008/ 29
so was that his	known	church his church, and	8, 1008/ 30
in the synagogue, the	known	church of God, there	8, 1009/ 1
he his church a	known	church and a notable	8, 1009/ 25
Also, of that same	known	church, so begun, there	8, 1009/ 26
his universal church a	known	church forever. Wherefore, since	8, 1009/ 30
end, his church ever	known	in heaven, and hath	8, 1009/ 32
beginning hath been, a	known	head. And as the	8, 1010/ 1
the church, and a	known	head: what cause have	8, 1010/ 3
God had set a	known	head unto an unknown	8, 1010/ 6
his church evermore a	known	head. And another answer	8, 1010/ 10
will be that the	known	head is head but	8, 1010/ 11
head but upon the	known	church, and that the	8, 1010/ 12
Christ was himself a	known	head upon his church	8, 1010/ 16
church and yet his	known	church, that is to	8, 1010/ 24
the church that was	known	to him, for he	8, 1010/ 25
holiness of that both	known	and unknown head, and	8, 1010/ 28
holiness of that both	known	and unknown body, the	8, 1010/ 29
unknown body, the head	known	to the body by	8, 1010/ 30
voice, and the body	known	to that head by	8, 1010/ 30
railing, against all the	known	church, and all the	8, 1010/ 33
church, and all the	known	heads thereof, from Christ's	8, 1010/ 33
that they were all	known	heads. And they did	8, 1011/ 7
substitute others, which were	known	heads also. And ever	8, 1011/ 8
ever after by succession,	known	heads... to succeed of	8, 1011/ 8
since God did ordain	known	shepherds upon his flock	8, 1011/ 19
flock must be a	known	flock and a known	8, 1011/ 20
known flock and a	known	church. For he would	8, 1011/ 21
Christ did ordain those	known	shepherds for the known	8, 1011/ 26
known shepherds for the	known	flock that is to	8, 1011/ 26
is to wit, the	known	church, which they deny	8, 1011/ 27
Christ did set the	known	shepherds was his flock	8, 1012/ 2
Savior did set the	known	shepherds were his flock	8, 1012/ 14
Savior did set those	known	shepherds was his flock	8, 1012/ 24
and enemies to the	known	church whether Christ have	8, 1012/ 25
sometimes for the common	known	multitude of good and	8, 1012/ 30
Christ could not be	known	, but must only be	8, 1013/ 4
proved you that the	known	flock over which he	8, 1013/ 13
over which he ordained	known	shepherds be his church	8, 1013/ 13

in earth is a	known	church, but also, since	8, 1013/ 15
say therefore that the	known	Catholic church is his	8, 1013/ 21
and therefore it is	known	, and that the words	8, 1014/ 3
Paul, which writeth to	known	churches and calleth them	8, 1014/ 13
Whereby it appeareth that	known	particular churches, the parts	8, 1014/ 19
the catholic or universal	known	church, be those that	8, 1014/ 20
it that the whole	known	catholic or universal church	8, 1014/ 21
in this world be	known	to any other member	8, 1014/ 34
either head or member	known	. Now, that Christ in	8, 1015/ 14
saith Christ was not	known	, so is he accursed	8, 1015/ 22
the church is not	known	. And this have I	8, 1015/ 23
must be a church	known	and no church unknown	8, 1015/ 25
the authority of the	known	church should damn their	8, 1015/ 29
that it is a	known	church. And therefore, whatsoever	8, 1021/ 12
Christ is a church	known	. Moreover, when the Apostle	8, 1021/ 14
Christ must be a	known	church. Saint Paul saith	8, 1022/ 8
judge shall they be	known	folk, or unknown? And	8, 1022/ 11
judge shall he be	known	, or unknown? If both	8, 1022/ 12
him must needs be	known	, and no man doubteth	8, 1022/ 14
must be a church	known	? When Saint Paul also	8, 1022/ 17
the church" the whole	known	company. Also, where he	8, 1022/ 29
go to an openly	known	church to complain... a	8, 1023/ 12
church were a church	known	, and the whole universal	8, 1024/ 16
being made of particular	known	churches should be a	8, 1024/ 17
it should be a	known	church; for of an	8, 1024/ 28
or minister should be	known	, how could it be	8, 1024/ 30
heresies be such openly	known	things as is adultery	8, 1025/ 4
the heresies so manifestly	known	for false as manslaughter	8, 1025/ 9
false as manslaughter is	known	for sin? Surely because	8, 1025/ 10
held against the common	known	Catholic faith; that is	8, 1025/ 11
faith of the common	known	Catholic church. For evermore	8, 1025/ 12
anything that the whole	known	catholic church believed... forthwith	8, 1025/ 15
it was thereby perceived,	known	, and reprov'd for a	8, 1025/ 16
ever been a true,	known	church against all heretics	8, 1026/ 31
heretics have been ever	known	false churches, departed and	8, 1026/ 32
him in the common	known	church from all the	8, 1026/ 36
Christian church was universally	known	from all the false	8, 1027/ 2
Catholic" was the common	known	word running in every	8, 1027/ 16
he had heard or	known	, before such heresies began	8, 1027/ 28
church but the common	known	catholic church out of	8, 1028/ 35
of which all the	known	several scattered sects of	8, 1028/ 35
must needs be a	known	church, and cannot be	8, 1029/ 1
himself, cannot be but	known	: I will with this	8, 1029/ 8
but only this common	known	catholic church of ours	8, 1029/ 10
church to be this	known	church proveth it also	8, 1029/ 13
also to be a	known	church. For though it	8, 1029/ 14
it might be a	known	church and yet not	8, 1029/ 14
and yet not this	known	church, but some other	8, 1029/ 15
church, but some other	known	church than this yet	8, 1029/ 15
no means be this	known	church but if it	8, 1029/ 16

if it be a	known	church. The Second Point	8, 1029/ 17
earth is this common	known	church of ours To	8, 1029/ 21
church is a church	known	. And then will I	8, 1029/ 26
very church cannot be	known	, do thereby, ye wot	8, 1029/ 28
none of all their	known	churches is the very	8, 1029/ 29
when they deny our	known	church and all others	8, 1029/ 30
very church is a	known	church. But ye confess	8, 1029/ 32
none of all your	known	churches, nor any other	8, 1029/ 33
churches, nor any other	known	church that might be	8, 1029/ 33
that it is a	known	church (which is impossible	8, 1029/ 34
very church is this	known	church of ours... or	8, 1030/ 1
proof that this common	known	Catholic church is the	8, 1030/ 8
very church is a	known	church), I shall here	8, 1030/ 10
fallen, is the common	known	Catholic church; ergo, the	8, 1030/ 22
church; ergo, the common	known	Catholic church is the	8, 1030/ 22
confesseth! that this common	known	Catholic church is, by	8, 1030/ 30
Tyndale, since this common	known	universal church of Christ	8, 1031/ 16
earth. And likewise as	Korah	, Dathan, and Abiram, with	8, 671/ 12
with Abiram, Dathan, and	Korah	... a busy swarm of	8, 793/ 16
take him to Mahomet's	Koran	, and call that the	8, 652/ 3
the Turks in their	Koran	are deceived in the	8, 769/ 5
to construe them their	Koran	, in great and necessary	8, 810/ 21
the Turks and their	Koran	with objecting in like	8, 810/ 26
contrary construction of their	Koran	. Besides this, his example	8, 811/ 20
made with another beast's	labor	, and to make merchandise	8, 614/ 2
for all this long	labor	of his going, and	8, 628/ 22
made with another beast's	labor	" he cannot mean anything	8, 629/ 12
made with another beast's	labor	." Nor I purpose not	8, 629/ 22
the very beasts that	labor	with them... and to	8, 636/ 19
that through good folks'	labor	, with the sweet warmth	8, 638/ 1
congregation unknown... and yet	labor	to devise us marks	8, 667/ 36
by their false doctrine	labor	to destroy the very	8, 672/ 9
false errors and heresies	labor	to destroy the true	8, 672/ 12
loseth not only his	labor	in the end, but	8, 676/ 6
as these do now:	labor	to make folk believe	8, 680/ 15
there is a little	labor	for him of half	8, 686/ 8
he well have spared	labor	. For he might have	8, 724/ 20
me the Gospel, and	labor	to prove me the	8, 737/ 4
I will not now	labor	much about it. And	8, 779/ 31
for any man to	labor	for it, or so	8, 786/ 14
any good mind, never	labor	to keep it. For	8, 786/ 18
therefore, how we may	labor	for this faith? He	8, 797/ 15
without controlment, with less	labor	sought out a shorter	8, 812/ 34
reward according to his	labor	." And to the Ephesians	8, 849/ 37
would have taken no	labor	about it, to seek	8, 891/ 33
might spare all the	labor	that ye have hitherto	8, 902/ 4
teaching the true faith	labor	to destroy the true	8, 911/ 20
world with their marvelous	labor	and their importable pain	8, 937/ 16
another man heresy, and	labor	to make him believe	8, 949/ 10
in this world we	labor	ourselves with penance... or	8, 968/ 13

to take so much	labor	as to read Saint	8, 969/ 28
the saints, if we	labor	to chastise our body	8, 978/ 5
matter, and his fruitful	labor	and pain taken to	8, 989/ 16
the devil and he	labor	in vain to pull	8, 992/ 17
ask more time and	labor	than were well done	8, 993/ 14
hath, and have taken	labor	about it as himself	8, 997/ 31
us no more but	labor	that we may be	8, 1021/ 2
of our works and	labor	receive the fruit." The	8, 1021/ 3
therefore endeavor ourselves, and	labor	in all that we	8, 1021/ 9
debate and question, and	labor	to have them set	8, 1022/ 36
in a long process	labored	to prove you that	8, 575/ 7
by a long process	labored	much to prove us	8, 575/ 23
reap that that ye	labored	not; for other men	8, 629/ 18
not; for other men	labored	, and ye have entered	8, 629/ 18
and himself, while he	labored	to wind out, hath	8, 657/ 9
Paul and Saint James	labored	so much to tell	8, 780/ 28
that is to wit,	labored	first to have, if	8, 933/ 26
not be obtained, then	labored	they that at the	8, 933/ 30
but they only that	labored	within the vineyard. It	8, 976/ 31
plainly pursue them, and	labored	for their punishment himself	8, 991/ 36
be devised was it	labored	to suppress the very	8, 1027/ 13
argument hath Tyndale sore	labored	to assoil, as I	8, 1030/ 24
men, children, old men,	laborers	, pilgrims, nurses, women with	8, 631/ 20
Christ's Church or No,"	laboreth	to flee from the	8, 577/ 27
that the priest, which	laboreth	spiritually in his office	8, 636/ 26
that the priest which	laboreth	with us in spiritual	8, 637/ 7
but forasmuch as he	laboreth	with interlacing of his	8, 857/ 7
well, each of them	laboreth	, by all the means	8, 892/ 24
herself our mother, and	laboreth	to be believed... and	8, 892/ 26
wherein he not only	laboreth	sore to diminish as	8, 934/ 5
to see how he	laboreth	to carry the reader	8, 959/ 7
Epistle of Saint John...	laboring	to make men ween	8, 758/ 8
inevitable that in the	laboring	to assoil it, Tyndale	8, 828/ 23
here bringeth for himself,	laboring	to prove his heresy	8, 964/ 27
have entered upon their	labors	." And therefore I cannot	8, 629/ 19
evil officer, he can	lack	no matter of railing	8, 580/ 2
we poor men, that	lack	the high spiritual sight	8, 581/ 7
the church. But for	lack	of this doctrine, they	8, 584/ 4
for incorrigible mind and	lack	of amendment finally deposed	8, 590/ 15
she was before, for	lack	of her hair, as	8, 600/ 7
his whole sum, and	lack	five of his hundred	8, 612/ 32
difficulty that many for	lack	of sufficient diligence perished	8, 613/ 4
whereas other men's books	lack	it not. And holy	8, 685/ 17
heaven, and that for	lack	of good works men	8, 686/ 35
damned but for only	lack	of belief. And therefore	8, 687/ 25
For then can we	lack	none holy Baptists to	8, 705/ 12
the other... and for	lack	of whose grace, which	8, 708/ 27
the other, except he	lack	so much that for	8, 708/ 29
shall ye see for	lack	of other shift this	8, 724/ 28
indeed... reason requireth for	lack	of other trial that	8, 751/ 21

called sin, for the	lack	of that perfection which	8, 755/ 3
faith... yet if he	lack	charity therewith, he were	8, 779/ 37
may have faith and	lack	yet both hope and	8, 780/ 30
yet leave off and	lack	hope. He may also	8, 781/ 31
may leave off and	lack	charity. For though the	8, 781/ 33
that is to say,	lack	of belief. For as	8, 784/ 9
faith alone, that for	lack	of feeling worketh not	8, 784/ 20
grace that, for the	lack	of their own endeavor	8, 787/ 11
Anabaptists only, because they	lack	yet power to persecute	8, 790/ 33
and lost heaven for	lack	of such a "feeling	8, 795/ 24
all such as, for	lack	of their own devoir	8, 799/ 18
not be baptized, for	lack	of a minister, and	8, 818/ 29
And then shall we	lack	no feeling-faithful wretches, but	8, 819/ 24
goodness the imbecility and	lack	of power upon the	8, 819/ 30
of congruence, for any	lack	upon his own part	8, 820/ 3
child hath not, for	lack	of the use of	8, 823/ 9
faith at all for	lack	of actual thinking thereupon	8, 823/ 23
since not historical (for	lack	of reading of stories	8, 824/ 13
the clergy can never	lack	persecution where heretics may	8, 832/ 11
a man list for	lack	of believing that there	8, 850/ 33
so that ye might	lack	nothing in any grace	8, 854/ 3
but though they never	lack	spots nor wrinkles, yet	8, 866/ 30
of his proclamation, for	lack	of that token which	8, 901/ 14
remnant, for the only	lack	of God's election (to	8, 901/ 25
destiny shall be, for	lack	of election, to be	8, 901/ 35
whereof he would never	lack	plenty (till frenzy lack	8, 925/ 31
lack plenty (till frenzy	lack	folly), would there not	8, 925/ 31
Barnes deviseth... saving for	lack	of all spots and	8, 927/ 6
should be frustrate for	lack	of sufficient proof. And	8, 948/ 31
ask mercy, and for	lack	of good purpose may	8, 957/ 33
own nature and for	lack	of true repentance, with	8, 966/ 6
therein, and yet what	lack	of wit therewith. For	8, 969/ 32
their forgiveness themselves, for	lack	of due deserving yet	8, 970/ 31
if it were for	lack	of learning, and letting	8, 986/ 28
yet some, for sloth,	lack	the oil of good	8, 1016/ 31
the damned souls the	lack	of good works of	8, 1017/ 2
world there shall never	lack	bad fish among the	8, 1020/ 24
earth there shall never	lack	cockle among the corn	8, 1020/ 25
living, so that for	lack	of knowledge who be	8, 1028/ 25
would she none have	lacked	though they should have	8, 606/ 3
said that his book	lacked	somewhat in that place	8, 685/ 16
eagle bird was hatched,	lacked	that inspiration? For he	8, 723/ 35
ween that therefore he	lacked	not charity, and so	8, 780/ 25
since that if there	lacked	not endeavor upon their	8, 799/ 20
Saint Gregory would have	lacked	none answer to this	8, 928/ 12
one, there should have	lacked	half the proof. For	8, 948/ 20
of which devotion they	lacked	while they lived here	8, 967/ 32
folk. Which respect whosoever	lacketh	... no fear of slander	8, 592/ 5
due perfection requisite that	lacketh	upon our part. Is	8, 634/ 6
grace, which grace he	lacketh	not but in his	8, 708/ 27

known Catholic church never	lacketh	, nor no church of	8, 739/ 7
he hath lost or	lacketh	. And they help (with	8, 783/ 2
it, being but alone,	lacketh	both hope and charity	8, 783/ 29
and that therefore he	lacketh	the specific and kindly	8, 823/ 14
and wrinkles, for that	lacketh	no man in this	8, 927/ 6
For some paynim that	lacketh	the right faith hath	8, 1026/ 4
me for his qui-cum-Patre	lacking	no more but an	8, 776/ 9
which their "faith alone,"	lacking	the light of grace	8, 1016/ 32
men took away the	ladder	from him. And when	8, 655/ 4
the remnant, our Blessed	Lady	and all that except	8, 625/ 20
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	; wherewith I have troubled	8, 657/ 8
and play as the	lady	did of whom when	8, 790/ 5
worthy, by our Blessed	Lady	, to be well said	8, 790/ 13
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	, he hath himself confessed	8, 809/ 3
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	... Tyndale cannot teach his	8, 809/ 25
other than if our	Lady	and all the saints	8, 886/ 10
for it... by our	Lady	, I begin so to	8, 903/ 11
perpetual virginity of our	Lady	is an undoubtable truth	8, 1005/ 3
virginity of our Blessed	Lady	is a plain stop	8, 1005/ 31
my Dialogue, that our	Lady	had vowed perpetual chastity	8, 1006/ 1
be acknown that our	Lady	did vow chastity. And	8, 1006/ 12
womb of our Blessed	Lady	, and being in her	8, 1009/ 11
our English spirituality have	laid	their snares unto men's	8, 584/ 28
is honorably rehearsed, and	laid	for a cause of	8, 595/ 8
all that ever I	laid	forth for the proof	8, 603/ 18
name of "the clergy"	laid	against the Catholic Church	8, 638/ 4
could and would have	laid	it against them. And	8, 642/ 37
Church that were well	laid	against the synagogue of	8, 644/ 11
nun, nor once have	laid	his spiritual hands upon	8, 651/ 4
words of men." Then	laid	our said sovereign lord	8, 676/ 34
For, as His Highness	laid	unto him, since Luther	8, 677/ 8
teach by mouth"? Then	laid	His Highness unto Luther	8, 677/ 13
of their heresies. Then	laid	His Highness unto Luther	8, 678/ 8
sovereign lord so substantially	laid	unto Luther upon his	8, 678/ 35
perceived it might be	laid	to his charge... he	8, 685/ 15
Book of his confutation	laid	him plain words of	8, 703/ 20
and Saint Paul's hand	laid	upon Timothy but like	8, 704/ 27
like a man's hand	laid	on a boy's head	8, 704/ 27
toward the purpose, but	laid	yet more directly for	8, 719/ 16
the Jews had then	laid	thus unto them; if	8, 721/ 31
and the prophets be	laid	here to no purpose	8, 722/ 4
theirs. These causes, lo,	laid	Saint Augustine, all which	8, 735/ 34
Church still these he	laid	, I say, for the	8, 735/ 35
And these causes he	laid	unto the heretics as	8, 736/ 1
I say, Saint Augustine	laid	them not that inward	8, 744/ 35
ever there shall be	laid	so great outward things	8, 749/ 6
Christ as shall be	laid	for it; but the	8, 749/ 7
them... and so sore	laid	it unto the charge	8, 792/ 22
it. And when I	laid	unto him his perjury	8, 814/ 30
Peter and Saint John "	laid	their hands upon them	8, 843/ 23

remaineth there and is	laid	up for me a	8, 849/ 15
scriptures that he hath	laid	to prove that there	8, 859/ 16
therefore is there nothing	laid	to her charge... but	8, 860/ 19
same reason that is	laid	against me. His words	8, 860/ 24
things that may be	laid	unto her... which, as	8, 875/ 27
things that may be	laid	unto her... which, as	8, 930/ 1
you. Though they were	laid	on before and you	8, 931/ 20
that cornerstone that is	laid	in the head of	8, 931/ 22
that that is already	laid	; that is to wit	8, 931/ 27
of Christ without chalice	laid	and licked up upon	8, 932/ 27
the articles which was	laid	against him at his	8, 944/ 30
things, that Master/Doctor Wolman	laid	against him these words	8, 945/ 10
things that may be	laid	unto her... which, as	8, 952/ 27
these things that be	laid	to the Arians' charge	8, 954/ 14
therefore is there nothing	laid	to her charge, but	8, 956/ 35
therefore is there nothing	laid	unto her charge, but	8, 957/ 7
same reason that is	laid	against me. His words	8, 959/ 17
and the Church is	laid	up pure gold into	8, 960/ 17
reason that is now	laid	against him he maketh	8, 961/ 34
that reason that is	laid	against him, nor Saint	8, 961/ 36
then shall he be	laid	up for pure gold	8, 966/ 14
be by and by	laid	up for pure gold	8, 966/ 20
be by and by	laid	up for pure gold	8, 966/ 33
that he shall be	laid	up for pure gold	8, 967/ 2
grace and shall be	laid	up at last for	8, 970/ 7
be fully forgiven and	laid	up pure gold in	8, 970/ 16
when they be, be	laid	up pure gold in	8, 970/ 32
that their master Luther	laid	, that the very cause	8, 1003/ 1
and yet was he	laid	, for all that, for	8, 1009/ 19
for this have they	laid	ever against us that	8, 1013/ 3
believed... and have always	laid	for their part the	8, 1013/ 5
the corn shall be	laid	up in the garners	8, 1021/ 3
happened that there had	lain	a man so sick	8, 699/ 25
sacrifice of the paschal	lamb	, saying, "Ye shall eat	8, 976/ 23
flesh forth outdoors." The	lamb	is eaten in one	8, 976/ 24
seven clasps" which the	Lamb	shutteth and then doth	8, 998/ 1
open it, and the	Lamb	openeth it and then	8, 998/ 2
Huessgen, and Denck, Balthasar,	Lambert	, and Zwingli... of all	8, 597/ 15
and Friar Huessgen, Friar	Lambert	, and Zwingli, and such	8, 692/ 38
friars, as Luther, and	Lambert	, and Huessgen... or priests	8, 694/ 36
his own sects Luther,	Lambert	, Huessgen, and Zwingli with	8, 726/ 20
and Luther Heretic, and	Lambert	Heretic, and Huessgen Heretic	8, 728/ 9
living of Luther, and	Lambert	, and Huessgen, and such	8, 732/ 6
Luther, Friar Huessgen, Friar	Lambert	, and Zwingli, and of	8, 766/ 34
master William Tyndale, Luther,	Lambert	, Huessgen, or Zwingli, or	8, 805/ 8
Tyndale, and Luther, and	Lambert	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 806/ 25
Tyndale, nor Luther, nor	Lambert	, nor Huessgen, do so	8, 868/ 31
Luther, Huessgen, and Zwingli,	Lambert	, Hutchins, and Barnes, and	8, 971/ 32
and the "sheep" and	lambs	, those he calleth the	8, 727/ 11
have great cause to	lament	that ever that man	8, 710/ 28

unknown church. For he	lamenteth	there the estate of	8, 987/ 23
though all bring the	lamps	of faith, yet some	8, 1016/ 30
priests after, into the	Land	of Behest. Was there	8, 611/ 13
never entered into the	land	that was promised them	8, 774/ 3
never came into the	land	that was promised them	8, 792/ 4
never came to the	Land	of Behest; whereupon his	8, 792/ 16
For that is our	Land	of Behest. Now, if	8, 792/ 19
in conclusion to the	Land	of Behest. For this	8, 794/ 26
as came to the	Land	of Behest were elects	8, 795/ 1
care for none other	land	of behest; nor for	8, 795/ 18
their coming to the	Land	of Behest, or their	8, 795/ 19
never came in the	Land	of Behest: his example	8, 795/ 36
gathereth and bringeth to	land	both good fish and	8, 834/ 9
came last into the	land	by the King's license	8, 845/ 31
in conclusion to the	Land	of Behest... and were	8, 865/ 21
not, "Take away the	lands	and all the fruits	8, 629/ 32
own, but that all	lands	and all goods ought	8, 664/ 12
in their goods and	lands	and in their bodies	8, 953/ 35
entering into the first	lane	(that is to wit	8, 782/ 9
way be two long	lanes	besides faith, and therefore	8, 782/ 6
at any of the	lanes'	end (that is to	8, 782/ 7
child in Latin, a	language	that the child understandeth	8, 704/ 17
and receive some other	language	in the stead thereof	8, 807/ 4
some other in the	language	that he spoke, when	8, 920/ 11
the diverse kinds of	languages	, and interpretations of the	8, 1022/ 2
church, but like unto	lapis	philosophorum, or to quinta	8, 1003/ 24
in his ribaldry at	large	and say that all	8, 580/ 3
royally raileth out at	large	upon all bishops, archdeacons	8, 586/ 23
far forth set at	large	that he might bring	8, 597/ 30
me, he went at	large	... and, coming up to	8, 813/ 29
else, Webbe, make so	large	an offer." "No, in	8, 815/ 9
name so much the	larger	. For other let I	8, 922/ 5
would at more liberty	lash	out his railing against	8, 730/ 3
twain in his books	lashed	out by letter, which	8, 839/ 25
halteth therein. Friar Barnes	lasheth	out against them pride	8, 831/ 16
Tyndale in at the	last	with the ceremonies of	8, 583/ 13
begin here at the	last	point... though the party	8, 596/ 10
as the world shall	last	which thing is, I	8, 602/ 36
Dialogue proved by Scripture,	last	and continue forever, and	8, 604/ 8
oft interrupting, brought at	last	his tale to an	8, 605/ 20
was not ordained to	last	forever... but to cease	8, 606/ 20
as the world should	last	, should never have end	8, 606/ 26
all shall endure and	last	, no more than hath	8, 607/ 23
Tyndale agreeth, as long	last	in earth as the	8, 614/ 17
them fall at the	last	to beggary (by the	8, 628/ 10
words of his at	last	be verified plain upon	8, 628/ 36
hundred years from Easter	last	past upward, and so	8, 632/ 25
will, I ween, at	last	, and some have done	8, 639/ 16
and then hath at	last	declared his conclusion thus	8, 649/ 30
hath now sent at	last	to call the world	8, 650/ 19

after long work, at	last	Tyndale hath here in	8, 654/ 13
fall unto that at	last	. And then reckoning neither	8, 664/ 25
they shall at the	last	fall in a new	8, 664/ 33
off have first or	last	withered away. And so	8, 669/ 20
therefore, to finish at	last	this long chapter of	8, 669/ 36
so stark mad at	last	... that he maketh his	8, 676/ 5
reason assoiled, in my	last	book before. Tyndale Notwithstanding	8, 690/ 21
And thus at the	last	they grant against themselves	8, 692/ 10
these eight hundred years	last	past... all whom this	8, 713/ 11
the doctors of these	last	eight hundred years... which	8, 714/ 5
eight hundred years past	last	... but he must needs	8, 714/ 10
must grant at the	last	; which if he be	8, 717/ 15
he hath at the	last	bethought him, and reckoned	8, 730/ 5
followeth it at the	last	that Saint Augustine was	8, 731/ 21
is driven at the	last	for very very shame	8, 741/ 24
to the devil at	last	. And therefore I can	8, 777/ 21
to this end at	last	cometh all his holy	8, 799/ 28
he remembereth himself at	last	, and lest himself and	8, 801/ 14
these points except the	last	, we shall find unto	8, 808/ 4
Howbeit, as for the	last	, indeed I find not	8, 808/ 6
unto Tyndale in the	last	chapter of my Third	8, 808/ 35
half year... and the	last	time he saw him	8, 814/ 23
feeble, unable either to	last	and endure or to	8, 818/ 5
yet may it percase	last	long and not fail	8, 818/ 25
Barnes when he came	last	into the land by	8, 845/ 30
as appeareth by the	last	point, that Saint Peter	8, 851/ 4
disguised with at your	last	resorting hither. But now	8, 866/ 15
as it seemed, the	last	in which they were	8, 884/ 33
would answer them together,	last	of all. For since	8, 906/ 3
Barnes' bringing in I	last	rehearsed you... ye see	8, 912/ 4
this eight hundred years	last	past, let us take	8, 925/ 5
shall I in the	last	book of this work	8, 935/ 16
Gregory have said at	last	, "Why, sirs, how can	8, 936/ 13
this twenty years past	last	, all the world good	8, 940/ 17
within this twenty years	last	past, and in every	8, 940/ 28
so pass at the	last	through grace into glory	8, 957/ 23
wrinkles at the very	last	end, after which he	8, 966/ 29
I may at the	last	go to the everlasting	8, 968/ 34
be laid up at	last	for pure gold in	8, 970/ 7
that country, at the	last	took his journey persuaded	8, 990/ 7
and was at the	last	taken and fast bound	8, 990/ 27
matter, now in this	last	book shortly gather together	8, 995/ 8
good readers, in this	last	book besides, that shall	8, 995/ 24
I shall in this	last	book bring you, clearly	8, 995/ 28
and especially in the	last	chapter of my Third	8, 996/ 37
will they come at	last	with "known and yet	8, 1004/ 12
now agreed at the	last	by Tyndale, and none	8, 1005/ 1
the end also, to	last	without end, his church	8, 1009/ 32
this eight hundred years	last	past, out of which	8, 1033/ 30
that while the world	lasted	should never have end	8, 671/ 4

which was, while it	lasted	, the church of God	8, 682/ 5
faith that could have	lasted	or have brought out	8, 743/ 4
faith that could have	lasted	or have brought out	8, 758/ 36
it could not have	lasted	nor have brought out	8, 759/ 3
long as the world	lasteth	, and can in this	8, 670/ 25
and shall while it	lasteth	in earth)... but also	8, 834/ 11
Christ in perpetuity of	lasting	and continuance upon earth	8, 604/ 15
sort there hath of	late	some been burned in	8, 589/ 39
but even now; of	late	in comparison of the	8, 621/ 8
saving that Luther of	late	, and Friar Barnes after	8, 658/ 18
hands and that, of	late	, specially by the politic	8, 710/ 22
false exposition was a	late	thing at the coming	8, 713/ 6
it had now these	late	years in Almaine; and	8, 731/ 29
were it never so	late	? And so playeth Tyndale	8, 746/ 2
like as Master Lyly,	late	master of Paul's School	8, 806/ 30
Luther now began of	late	... there never was wretch	8, 808/ 8
more plainly than of	late	appeared and came to	8, 813/ 10
prior" when one of	late	told Master Wolman of	8, 947/ 29
speaking is neither of	late	newly begun nor yet	8, 1026/ 26
christened, except a few	lately	fallen to Luther, Wycliffe	8, 578/ 7
For, M. Tyndale, as	lately	as ye were circumcised	8, 620/ 32
cities of Almaine, as	lately	as they be begun	8, 638/ 22
a stark, wretched heretic	lately	burned at Maidstone and	8, 684/ 25
be clearly proved. And	lately	have they played that	8, 684/ 33
whom he had not	lately	seen, lest he might	8, 1027/ 21
but men of these	later	days... which later days	8, 602/ 4
these later days... which	later	days himself calleth yet	8, 602/ 4
all this, revoked his	later	heresy too, and lived	8, 662/ 6
the doctrine of the	later	agreed and consented with	8, 694/ 12
if God by the	later	opened and revealed any	8, 694/ 13
shifts, and ever the	later	the lewder. For in	8, 718/ 21
elected sort changed the	Latin	text of Saint Paul	8, 685/ 1
to the child in	Latin	, a language that the	8, 704/ 17
by the style and	Latin	, and partly by authentic	8, 707/ 3
partly by style and	Latin	, and partly by authentic	8, 712/ 5
translated after the old	Latin	translation, which he followeth	8, 758/ 26
not one understood the	Latin	tongue? How came we	8, 774/ 31
we, then, by the	Latin	tongue again? Not by	8, 774/ 32
not one understood the	Latin	tongue? How came we	8, 805/ 31
we, then, by the	Latin	tongue again? Not by	8, 805/ 32
and learning of the	Latin	tongue. This is, good	8, 806/ 32
of grammar and the	Latin	tongue is nothing like	8, 806/ 36
it unto. For the	Latin	tongue was nothing that	8, 806/ 37
since grammar in the	Latin	tongue is a thing	8, 807/ 16
the pillar (called in	Latin	basis, which is the	8, 847/ 9
more than the two	Latin	words "errat" and "deficit	8, 916/ 17
that he doth in	Latin	... letting them that understand	8, 917/ 6
them that understand no	Latin	ween still that it	8, 917/ 7
giveth it in the	Latin	. But as I said	8, 918/ 10
but made by some	Latin	man, as Friar Barnes	8, 933/ 8

he would in the	latter	days, when the faith	8, 651/ 19
him indeed... and the	latter	of the twain clearly	8, 758/ 24
that have these two	latter	points that is to	8, 851/ 12
should come in these	latter	days therefore commandeth he	8, 874/ 36
should come in the	latter	days therefore commandeth he	8, 929/ 11
wretch rebuke avarice and	laud	liberality... the glutton discommend	8, 765/ 29
found faithful, righteous, and	laudable	. And therefore, my dearest	8, 978/ 1
all that look thereon	laugh	thereat... they shake off	8, 688/ 12
that we may well	laugh	at him, so had	8, 721/ 34
give us leave to	laugh	at his proud invented	8, 723/ 5
that the Turk would	laugh	at all our reasons	8, 769/ 31
that the Turk would	laugh	at... and lay forth	8, 769/ 33
not, ye wot well,	laugh	thereat, for it could	8, 771/ 9
And then the maid	laughed	and said that she	8, 655/ 1
the Jews would have	laughed	at them. But neither	8, 721/ 35
if the Jews had	laughed	thereat, and said, "How	8, 722/ 10
he should be but	laughed	at there, because he	8, 770/ 21
gaped upon him and	laughed	at him. And by	8, 900/ 33
Huessgen, or Zwingli, and	laugheth	the folly of all	8, 619/ 5
Christ consenteth that God's	law	is good. The pope	8, 584/ 13
consenteth not that God's	law	is good... for he	8, 584/ 13
the parishioners go to	law	with them to put	8, 584/ 24
them "consenteth that God's	law	is good." He proveth	8, 584/ 32
consent not that God's	law	is good... because they	8, 584/ 33
consent not that God's	law	is good, but also	8, 585/ 2
temporal prince making any	law	beside the law of	8, 585/ 4
any law beside the	law	of God consenteth not	8, 585/ 5
consenteth not that God's	law	is good, nor useth	8, 585/ 5
a brother exhort Christ's	law	, but also like a	8, 585/ 7
authority to make any	law	, or any one syllable	8, 585/ 16
one syllable of a	law	, upon any Christian man	8, 585/ 17
good to see what	law	so specially lieth in	8, 585/ 30
those laws. The other	law	that he layeth so	8, 586/ 17
be imputed unto the	law	which forbiddeth it, as	8, 586/ 26
pope had made that	law	that Tyndale here saith	8, 592/ 33
pope made not that	law	, but that the words	8, 592/ 35
Tyndale rehearseth be no	law	at all, nor spoken	8, 593/ 1
words for a plain	law	?Those words which Tyndale	8, 593/ 3
saith are a plain	law	made by the pope	8, 593/ 4
it and not a	law	, nor a thing made	8, 593/ 19
if it were a	law	or made by a	8, 593/ 20
and out of a	law	or out of a	8, 593/ 21
made them for a	law	, be not the words	8, 593/ 23
made for a plain	law	. Wherein Tyndale plainly showeth	8, 593/ 30
made it for a	law	because it beginneth with	8, 593/ 32
that in the Old	Law	, divers times it is	8, 595/ 7
any lord or any	law	to let him... then	8, 597/ 37
and expounded both the	Law	and the Prophets; by	8, 612/ 19
world beside by God's	law	, by governors of his	8, 613/ 19
I shall write my	law	in their hearts." In	8, 615/ 13

I shall write my	law	in their hearts." He	8, 615/ 16
difference between the Old	Law	, that was called the	8, 615/ 26
that was called the	law	written, because that Moses	8, 615/ 26
received and delivered the	Law	by writing... and the	8, 615/ 27
writing... and the New	Law	, whereof Christ neither received	8, 615/ 28
doubts rise upon their	law	and upon the construction	8, 619/ 36
and well-learned in the	Law	and in the Scripture	8, 620/ 20
also, both in the	Law	and in the Scripture	8, 620/ 26
the letter of the	law	to order themselves in	8, 636/ 21
texts in the Old	Law	which in like wise	8, 637/ 10
every one, and the	law	of God shall allow	8, 663/ 30
shall we by the	law	of God, and by	8, 663/ 34
Scripture and with the	law	of God, all those	8, 664/ 8
goods ought by God's	law	to be all men's	8, 664/ 13
their living after the	law	of God this can	8, 666/ 7
their living with the	law	of God... but if	8, 666/ 14
of living after the	law	of God, by themselves	8, 666/ 28
to live after the	law	of God" I would	8, 668/ 5
true expounding of the	Law	; which is the only	8, 691/ 15
up to do the	law	of God and were	8, 692/ 23
Savior and the new	law	that he should bring	8, 752/ 32
But in the New	Law	, the world received and	8, 753/ 2
them by Moses a	law	written in books either	8, 753/ 7
give his church a	law	without book, and shed	8, 753/ 10
of God have the	law	... that is, the true	8, 753/ 16
excellence between the New	Law	and the Old? But	8, 754/ 21
people in the New	Law	: far above the grace	8, 755/ 13
that in the Old	Law	, such as were good	8, 755/ 21
and feel that the	Law	is good, and have	8, 773/ 24
good, and have the	Law	of God written in	8, 773/ 24
and feel that the	Law	is good, and have	8, 778/ 26
good, and have the	Law	of God written in	8, 778/ 26
the hearers of the	law	are just before God	8, 842/ 12
the doers of the	law	shall be justified." And	8, 842/ 12
he speaketh against your	law	24, q. 1, "Quodcumque	8, 858/ 4
proved by your own	law	whose words be these	8, 861/ 30
proved by your own	law	whose words be these	8, 862/ 15
afear'd, or by what	law	it were unlawful for	8, 865/ 33
he speaketh against your	law	24, Quaestione prima, "Quodcumque	8, 910/ 21
saith Lyra condemneth the	law	... and then he sheweth	8, 910/ 28
speaketh not against the	law	, but against a gloss	8, 910/ 29
this gloss of the	law	, that saith, "The whole	8, 915/ 28
proved by your own	law	whose words be these	8, 916/ 35
words of the very	law	itself; but then are	8, 917/ 3
no words of the	law	, but of certain glosses	8, 917/ 4
have made upon the	law	. And this himself confesseth	8, 917/ 5
durst not. For the	law	24, quae. 1, A	8, 917/ 17
against him. For that	law	saith nothing else but	8, 917/ 18
Apostolic... and as the	law	calleth it there, the	8, 917/ 20
Rome. And therefore this	law	, ye see well, was	8, 917/ 22

but instead of the	law	, he layeth us forth	8, 917/ 24
gloss. Now, the other	law	De paene., Dis. 2	8, 917/ 26
Dis. 2, "Si" that	law	durst he not bring	8, 917/ 26
brother Tyndale. For that	law	is the words of	8, 917/ 28
as I said, this	law	durst not Friar Barnes	8, 918/ 11
the making of the	law	... but that it must	8, 923/ 10
order and make a	law	among them there, that	8, 937/ 23
open in your own	law	whose words be these	8, 943/ 16
for suing at the	law	alleging Saint Augustine for	8, 945/ 13
pain of the temporal	law	." Now, good readers, consider	8, 945/ 18
being doctor of the	law	, might no more meddle	8, 947/ 24
of suing at the	law	than a cordwainer might	8, 947/ 25
then was by the	law	two competent witnesses sufficient	8, 948/ 12
such wise as the	law	meaneth by which Barnes	8, 950/ 7
the error that the	law	meaneth, which law Friar	8, 950/ 16
the law meaneth, which	law	Friar Barnes allegeth. And	8, 950/ 16
well-proved by your own	law	De con. Di. 4	8, 980/ 18
the words of that	law	that Barnes hath here	8, 981/ 26
But, now, concerning that	law	, good readers... you shall	8, 981/ 30
the words of that	law	be taken out of	8, 981/ 31
rehearsed in the same	law	, say that the ceremonies	8, 982/ 30
unto none other, neither	law	nor creature, neither in	8, 1011/ 31
children living in the	law	of the Spirit and	8, 1011/ 33
power to make any	law	to stop them of	8, 1011/ 36
that God gave the	Law	unto, and to whom	8, 1016/ 10
for he hath forbidden	lawful	wedlock unto all his	8, 584/ 14
not himself as a	lawful	prince, but as an	8, 585/ 6
the pope "hath forbidden	lawful	wedlock." In this he	8, 585/ 32
their departing to be	lawful	from the church or	8, 608/ 12
Catholic church to be	lawful	by bare words and	8, 608/ 16
incestuous lechery good and	lawful	marriage, have holy vows	8, 630/ 18
Tyndale believeth it is	lawful	(if he believe as	8, 645/ 24
Luther's lechery any good,	lawful	matrimony. And where he	8, 652/ 9
voluntary things be not	lawful	. For we say no	8, 700/ 33
one taught it for	lawful	a friar to wed	8, 713/ 19
that ever accounted it	lawful	, and held it not	8, 727/ 33
elects, that believe it	lawful	for friars to wed	8, 728/ 31
that ever held it	lawful	for a friar to	8, 766/ 25
and for good and	lawful	matrimony. Which thing from	8, 767/ 3
were by his exposition	lawful	for a friar to	8, 809/ 22
Christ approveth it for	lawful	, and not abhorreth it	8, 811/ 34
it shall not be	lawful	... no, not for Peter	8, 838/ 7
it shall not be	lawful	no, not for Saint	8, 844/ 17
it shall not be	lawful	for Saint Peter to	8, 865/ 3
it would always be	lawful	for Saint Peter to	8, 865/ 4
unlawful, and our wedding	lawful	" and so forth, in	8, 928/ 9
to the laws and	lawful	usages of the country	8, 947/ 11
that it were not	lawful	for monks and friars	8, 1033/ 5
may he well and	lawfully	royally jest and rail	8, 580/ 16
and that friars may	lawfully	wed nuns: the pope	8, 597/ 11

very well done and	lawfully	. When we forbid it	8, 715/ 36
and that friars may	lawfully	wed nuns, and that	8, 802/ 29
vow forsaken flesh, may	lawfully	fall from fish to	8, 804/ 27
God that friars may	lawfully	wed nuns, God hath	8, 816/ 30
may, when they will,	lawfully	wed nuns: all these	8, 826/ 29
The councils that were	lawfully	gathered in the power	8, 918/ 32
the Scripture he might	lawfully	do it; and that	8, 925/ 17
friars and nuns might	lawfully	wed when they list	8, 927/ 18
general council of Christendom	lawfully	called and assembled together	8, 941/ 3
say a man may	lawfully	ask his own good	8, 945/ 2
by another, he may	lawfully	complain to the spiritual	8, 946/ 14
he that is accursed	lawfully	out of a particular	8, 1025/ 29
church in that it	lawfully	doth: so the man	8, 1025/ 32
those that are accursed	lawfully	out of any church	8, 1026/ 28
may for his pleasure	lawfully	break his vow and	8, 1034/ 4
wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity,	lawing	, emulation and strife, wrath	8, 757/ 15
wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity,	lawing	, emulation, and strife; wrath	8, 1024/ 36
and make all people	lawless	, because all laws are	8, 585/ 23
the unmannerly manners and	lawless	laws of living! whereof	8, 663/ 23
a temporal tyrant with	laws	of his own making	8, 584/ 15
they make, he saith,	laws	of their own beside	8, 585/ 1
all temporal princes and	laws	is, if they plainly	8, 585/ 10
we need no more	laws	but only the Gospel	8, 585/ 13
sin break all the	laws	that are made by	8, 585/ 19
have popes and popes'	laws	gone and taken away	8, 585/ 21
but kings and kings'	laws	too, if their purpose	8, 585/ 22
people lawless, because all	laws	are lets, as they	8, 585/ 23
were that made those	laws	. The other law that	8, 586/ 16
wherein he reproveth all	laws	(the spiritual openly, and	8, 587/ 15
too), and for the	laws	calleth the makers tyrants	8, 587/ 16
region hath by plain	laws	prohibited and forbidden such	8, 590/ 21
therefore is by all	laws	forbidden to be in	8, 590/ 30
only by the common	laws	of this realm upon	8, 592/ 21
is by all other	laws	upon great pain forbidden	8, 592/ 30
many things that be	laws	, and that were by	8, 593/ 8
and councils made for	laws	... yet are there in	8, 593/ 9
but, by the canon	laws	of the Church, commandeth	8, 594/ 17
keep and observe the	laws	of the princes and	8, 594/ 18
upon them... and the	laws	of the Church be	8, 596/ 31
peculiar church and peculiar	laws	and sacraments and ceremonies	8, 606/ 24
And yet are the	laws	of the Church mitigated	8, 631/ 18
live according unto the	laws	of God. More Lo	8, 648/ 39
live according unto the	laws	of God. More Now	8, 663/ 7
live according to the	laws	of God, make us	8, 663/ 13
unmannerly manners and lawless	laws	of living! whereof ye	8, 663/ 23
live according unto the	laws	of God!" How is	8, 667/ 25
power to make any	laws	at all yet he	8, 676/ 26
in all conversation, deeds,	laws	, bargains, covenants, ordinances, and	8, 775/ 16
new rules and new	laws	at her pleasure? Because	8, 862/ 9
honesty save your holy	laws	... and defend them against	8, 875/ 6

it were the very	laws	. Why doth he boast	8, 917/ 7
it by the very	laws	... and then instead of	8, 917/ 8
then instead of the	laws	, bring us forth but	8, 917/ 9
look upon those two	laws	... shall soon see that	8, 917/ 16
any of both those	laws	, since they made nothing	8, 918/ 16
his purpose by the	laws	, but by the glosses	8, 918/ 18
too. For as the	laws	prove not his purpose	8, 918/ 20
the alleging of these	laws	, that if he had	8, 918/ 23
together, with all the	laws	that ye can make	8, 918/ 30
royally upon all the	laws	? May he so boldly	8, 919/ 10
For here speaking of	laws	and laying but the	8, 919/ 15
the glosses... and the	laws	against him, and his	8, 919/ 15
a rage against all	laws	, and all general councils	8, 919/ 17
honesty save your holy	laws	... and defend them against	8, 929/ 18
and whole, in all	laws	after to be made	8, 937/ 29
the makers of the	laws	, also. For there, as	8, 944/ 35
his words: "All these	laws	, and all these lawyers	8, 945/ 1
matter according to the	laws	and lawful usages of	8, 947/ 11
bringeth us in those	laws	for the proof, which	8, 950/ 21
for the proof, which	laws	do speak of that	8, 950/ 22
Moses, that was the	lawyer	and beginner of the	8, 617/ 33
Christ, the beginner and	lawyer	of the other... nor	8, 617/ 35
over that, in the	lawyers	that were of his	8, 944/ 34
laws, and all these	lawyers	, and all these judiciaries	8, 945/ 1
through Christ, if Tyndale	lay	mad in the midst	8, 584/ 7
which pope will Tyndale	lay	? For he shall find	8, 586/ 1
Tyndale, Wycliffe, and Luther	lay	unto the pope, they	8, 586/ 11
the pope, they must	lay	to so many such	8, 586/ 11
their duty; or will	lay	to the prince's charge	8, 597/ 5
here rehearse, I there	lay	forth and declare with	8, 603/ 8
itself. Whereof I there	lay	some places, and some	8, 603/ 13
in their sermons: "Men	lay	forth nowadays unto you	8, 624/ 17
them "fathers"; but we	lay	for our doctrine the	8, 624/ 18
mark... and I dare	lay	a wager with him	8, 632/ 21
and how long he	lay	in the belly, and	8, 634/ 32
faults that they falsely	lay	to our charge, their	8, 638/ 9
will of man and	lay	the weight of their	8, 639/ 36
having the things to	lay	against the faith of	8, 644/ 10
faith and filthy living	lay	forth some new scripture	8, 652/ 18
and fared hard, and	lay	hard, and watched and	8, 653/ 28
reason do the Jews	lay	unto our charge this	8, 681/ 4
that the Jews might	lay	the same reason for	8, 690/ 15
syllable; and we must	lay	our hands on thine	8, 692/ 3
were yet enough to	lay	such a railing knave	8, 714/ 6
Now, if Tyndale could	lay	us for his purpose	8, 715/ 9
we forbid it, we	lay	the scripture for us	8, 715/ 36
handle him. Let him	lay	forth for his part	8, 716/ 19
thing. But let Tyndale	lay	forth any one holy	8, 716/ 25
part in the matter,	lay	me forth, of all	8, 716/ 36
that I should also	lay	to Tyndale the steps	8, 726/ 4

them, neither clergy nor	lay	knoweth Christ... but if	8, 726/ 22
as he is to	lay	his own fault to	8, 740/ 25
outward causes enough to	lay	wherefore the Catholic church	8, 769/ 26
for that point to	lay	against these heretics than	8, 769/ 29
would laugh at... and	lay	forth none but such	8, 769/ 33
Catholic Church we could	lay	any causes unto the	8, 770/ 6
What reasons will he	lay	to them? He will	8, 770/ 28
wretched, willful beast to	lay	the weight of his	8, 787/ 16
believed them because they	lay	so good authority for	8, 805/ 23
for them. "What authority	lay	they for them?" shall	8, 805/ 24
Scripture. Now do we	lay	therein against them the	8, 809/ 13
Barnes should in special	lay	to their charge the	8, 833/ 1
by him, though God	lay	never her spots nor	8, 864/ 31
if any man would	lay	her spots and her	8, 865/ 11
it lie bare, and	lay	thereto refrigerans Galeni, tend	8, 921/ 12
saith, "No man can	lay	any other foundation than	8, 931/ 26
true, he should not	lay	the faults of the	8, 932/ 17
called Christ's children! I	lay	nothing to you but	8, 954/ 16
but that holy doctors	lay	unto you. More Whoso	8, 954/ 17
the shops and there	lay	us up where shall	8, 961/ 9
the shops, and there	lay	him where shall never	8, 966/ 31
as though the words	lay	so together in the	8, 969/ 35
thing so light. We	lay	also that the Scripture	8, 997/ 37
the bond they must	lay	to be the bond	8, 1005/ 19
they could not before	lay	that cause of their	8, 1006/ 27
church and unknown I	lay	them Saint Paul, which	8, 1014/ 12
of Judgment he shall	lay	to the damned souls	8, 1017/ 1
as Tyndale saith): we	lay	against these foolish errors	8, 1018/ 26
to God again. We	lay	Manasseh, which after his	8, 1018/ 29
attained mercy. Thirdly, we	lay	the blessed apostle and	8, 1018/ 32
And as we may	lay	of the examples a	8, 1018/ 36
since: so may we	lay	you a great heap	8, 1018/ 38
own days, and they	lay	against Tyndale the words	8, 1031/ 1
the things which he	layeth	here to his charge	8, 580/ 11
other law that he	layeth	so sore against the	8, 586/ 17
such as Saint Cyprian	layeth	himself; howbeit, of truth	8, 603/ 14
of Scripture that he	layeth	for that purpose, because	8, 603/ 15
of, and Tyndale here	layeth	against the clergy of	8, 628/ 27
place by succession... he	layeth	not any invasion, or	8, 629/ 9
but as a man	layeth	his hand upon a	8, 688/ 34
holy doctors, when he	layeth	"any" one against us	8, 714/ 30
the Scripture wrong... and	layeth	Scripture for his part	8, 716/ 7
his purpose than Tyndale	layeth	it himself... save for	8, 719/ 17
persecution or holy living,	layeth	other considerations that made	8, 735/ 12
as in that he	layeth	falsely to the Church	8, 740/ 36
for themselves. And then	layeth	he the same church	8, 745/ 2
his high fleshly virtues,	layeth	not in that matter	8, 751/ 28
thing that Tyndale here	layeth	against it. For since	8, 777/ 22
and what folly he	layeth	forth, in this little	8, 777/ 36
say, believeth, and so	layeth	to men's charge, that	8, 788/ 14

if they list... and	layeth	unto the damned souls	8, 788/ 16
nothing to the contrary,	layeth	of their damnation all	8, 788/ 18
but each of them	layeth	the Scripture as well	8, 808/ 22
Turk born (because he	layeth	so often the Turks	8, 810/ 18
Jews, both whom he	layeth	so sore against us	8, 812/ 19
the things which he	layeth	earnestly to their charge	8, 831/ 29
vicious living that he	layeth	to them, in his	8, 833/ 2
for whose sake he	layeth	nothing to her charge	8, 860/ 8
authorities that this man	layeth	us forth for his	8, 862/ 36
mercy for them, God	layeth	nothing of them to	8, 864/ 21
the other books, he	layeth	not expressly so sore	8, 886/ 26
of the law, he	layeth	us forth a patch	8, 917/ 24
all suffice. But yet	layeth	Barnes another reason to	8, 956/ 12
for whose sake he	layeth	nothing to her charge	8, 956/ 24
little to amend. He	layeth	us falsely forth Saint	8, 958/ 6
damnable errors as Tyndale	layeth	to our charge. And	8, 1031/ 33
the exposition... each part	laying	to the other's charge	8, 658/ 34
by prophecy, with the	laying	of the hands of	8, 843/ 35
in thee by the	laying	of my hands upon	8, 844/ 1
of them all, in	laying	forth for his part	8, 906/ 5
speaking of laws and	laying	but the glosses... and	8, 919/ 15
in vain, treasuring and	laying	up for themselves not	8, 967/ 34
privilege more than a	layman	. For his heresy reckoneth	8, 594/ 22
roiled about like a	layman	, railing against religion and	8, 925/ 21
every truth, but the	laypeople	of his church also	8, 614/ 39
of whose mouth the	laypeople	should hear the truth	8, 615/ 2
church, as well the	laypeople	as the clergy, as	8, 615/ 35
the learned and unlearned	laypeople	too may yet tell	8, 618/ 33
Levites, and priests and	laypeople	... and though they were	8, 619/ 17
keep it from the	laypeople	, that they should not	8, 706/ 31
the Scripture from the	laypeople	, that they should not	8, 710/ 17
for which all the	laypeople	of this realm, both	8, 710/ 26
into the ditch, the	laypeople	of the same church	8, 728/ 29
kept out of the	laypeople's	hands and that, of	8, 710/ 22
the rich glutton and	Lazarus	, in the sixteenth chapter	8, 583/ 11
the rich glutton and	Lazarus	. And therefore if we	8, 626/ 4
of Abraham, Dives, and	Lazarus	, the twain in rest	8, 626/ 6
but to govern and	lead	his whole flock and	8, 611/ 11
teach it, and so	lead	it into every truth	8, 613/ 12
they should beguile and	lead	out of the right	8, 614/ 5
you all truth and	lead	you into every truth	8, 614/ 33
Catholic church; nor to	lead	his clergy only, into	8, 614/ 39
teach them inwardly and	lead	them into every necessary	8, 616/ 1
promised to be, and	lead	it into every truth	8, 617/ 13
and do beguile and	lead	out of the right	8, 630/ 7
suffereth the clergy to	lead	them out of the	8, 630/ 11
their false preaching, and	lead	them a very wrong	8, 638/ 19
that way, but will	lead	us a little out	8, 644/ 4
unto his church to	lead	it into all truth	8, 657/ 3
evermore abiding therein to	lead	it into all necessary	8, 682/ 19

it all truth and	lead	it into all truth	8, 693/ 26
Spirit into it to	lead	it into all truth	8, 720/ 8
as might of reason	lead	the reader with him	8, 745/ 17
it allthing, and to	lead	it into all truth	8, 753/ 27
to teach it and	lead	it into all truth	8, 761/ 2
truth, but for to	lead	us from the sight	8, 801/ 8
a wrong mark, or	lead	us into the dark	8, 801/ 9
intent that he may	lead	us into the same	8, 805/ 13
company, then used to	lead	men out of the	8, 877/ 4
gotten in company, then	lead	them wrong and rob	8, 877/ 22
to teach it and	lead	it into every truth	8, 938/ 3
would follow them, would	lead	them plain unto our	8, 993/ 33
teach you allthing, and	lead	you into all truth	8, 999/ 15
is evermore assistant to	lead	them into every necessary	8, 999/ 30
his Holy Spirit to	lead	them into all truth	8, 999/ 39
to teach it and	lead	it into every truth	8, 1003/ 5
and govern them, and	lead	them forth with faith	8, 1012/ 7
the right way, but	lead	us out of the	8, 1023/ 21
his church and to	lead	it into every truth	8, 1031/ 30
see that the blind	leaders	of the blind cannot	8, 718/ 15
see that the blind	leaders	of the blind cannot	8, 727/ 1
see that the blind	leaders	of the blind cannot	8, 728/ 24
and "hypocrites" and "blind	leaders	" he meaneth the doctors	8, 728/ 27
one blind with malice	leadeth	the other blind with	8, 618/ 37
which by Christ's promise	leadeth	it into every necessary	8, 627/ 26
church the truth, and	leadeth	it into all truth	8, 680/ 5
we list to follow,	leadeth	us forth also in	8, 757/ 7
and in that it	leadeth	us into godly works	8, 757/ 20
by the devil, that	leadeth	them into falsehood, may	8, 769/ 13
Spirit of God, that	leadeth	it into all truth	8, 769/ 15
guideth them therein and	leadeth	them into all necessary	8, 941/ 23
assistant, and whom he	leadeth	into all truth, be	8, 999/ 20
but as the Spirit	leadeth	them. And therefore hath	8, 1011/ 35
by teaching it and	leading	it into every truth	8, 616/ 37
place, respect of lucre,	leading	in a wrong way	8, 638/ 5
set on us, and	leading	us thereinto which is	8, 746/ 30
of man's will in	leading	him into the consent	8, 752/ 27
consent of belief; which	leading	is the teaching whereof	8, 752/ 28
God abiding therewith and	leading	it into all truth	8, 975/ 7
promiseth, almost in every	leaf	. And now ye see	8, 581/ 14
out yet either book,	leaf	, or line to prove	8, 632/ 7
proof; but, spending a	leaf	and a half in	8, 876/ 2
joineth together (in the	leaf	of his book next	8, 988/ 21
did in weening that	Leah	had been Rachel... or	8, 916/ 24
that he shall not	lean	unto his own wit	8, 619/ 30
things to rest and	lean	upon... as the roof	8, 847/ 4
and believe it, and	lean	thereunto as unto a	8, 847/ 18
that church I cannot	lean	to that church as	8, 847/ 24
errors, may stand and	lean	unto. And if any	8, 856/ 15
may not always be	leaned	unto nor surely be	8, 870/ 34

saith, and leave the	leaning	unto his word, and	8, 871/ 33
list, and look to	leap	straight to heaven by	8, 641/ 4
the persuasion of man	leap	short of the rest	8, 774/ 5
the persuasion of man	leap	short of the rest	8, 792/ 6
the persuasion of men	leap	short of the rest	8, 795/ 26
and sleep, and therefore	leap	short of bliss and	8, 796/ 17
yet is not he	leapt	short of that rest	8, 796/ 12
with a nun to	learn	of his leman some	8, 600/ 4
as Tyndale may well	learn	by every poor friar's	8, 600/ 14
Ye must," quoth he, "	learn	and mark well this	8, 604/ 23
shall be well-willing to	learn	the truth, it shall	8, 617/ 14
known where they may	learn	it... and that for	8, 617/ 15
some old husband would	learn	to let his old	8, 637/ 30
water, to him, to	learn	it... he bade her	8, 654/ 34
had more need to	learn	. For she could teach	8, 655/ 2
when he longed to	learn	that point to save	8, 655/ 5
church, which can neither	learn	nor teach, as they	8, 668/ 25
every man that will	learn	thereof and give credence	8, 682/ 22
to such as will	learn	, the "pillar and sure	8, 690/ 1
God will have men	learn	. Now, good Christian reader	8, 708/ 9
as I am. We	learn	it now of our	8, 721/ 3
all our heads, to	learn	it of his father	8, 724/ 9
the true church go	learn	the truth of the	8, 745/ 15
he that list to	learn	of good men when	8, 766/ 15
the world were to	learn	the right way of	8, 772/ 17
out of which we	learn	, and not of our	8, 774/ 36
out of which we	learn	, and not of our	8, 805/ 36
Timothy, the which shall	learn	you my ways that	8, 833/ 32
Jesus, as I do	learn	everywhere in all congregations	8, 833/ 32
no man know, to	learn	anything of her which	8, 845/ 2
Timothy, the which shall	learn	you my ways that	8, 846/ 16
Jesus, as I do	learn	everywhere in all congregations	8, 846/ 17
unlearned use this word "	learn	" for this word "teach	8, 846/ 20
may be sure to	learn	the very, true faith	8, 885/ 3
the world that would	learn	... and yet, by the	8, 885/ 5
that therein she should	learn	all truth. But then	8, 886/ 28
tell her she may	learn	of him. But then	8, 887/ 1
him she might surely	learn	. But unto that she	8, 887/ 13
never, ye wot well,	learn	the true faith, nor	8, 893/ 25
the very church to	learn	of her the right	8, 894/ 16
with one purpose, to	learn	the right way to	8, 898/ 1
as well willing to	learn	to please him as	8, 898/ 3
come and hear and	learn	and do thereafter... and	8, 898/ 23
and are willing to	learn	, will cause some to	8, 898/ 28
such as come and	learn	well indeed, yet all	8, 899/ 8
and therefore shall not	learn	the truth in the	8, 901/ 36
may be sure to	learn	thereof." What would Friar	8, 902/ 10
anything that they would	learn	, let them ask it	8, 902/ 27
as they that would	learn	... could neither wot where	8, 915/ 14
to the Scripture, to	learn	the true faith and	8, 935/ 23

the true church to	learn	of it the true	8, 935/ 33
church no man can	learn	by giving it credence	8, 935/ 34
her by him to	learn	the truth (for he	8, 971/ 26
and to belief, and	learn	the same either by	8, 998/ 25
which come together to	learn	and to teach the	8, 999/ 9
it is surety to	learn	as well the necessary	8, 999/ 21
Holy Spirit, we must	learn	this also, and have	8, 999/ 27
the church is to	learn	of the church the	8, 1002/ 6
church no man can	learn	by giving credence thereto	8, 1002/ 9
for is not to	learn	of the church: they	8, 1002/ 15
it), but rather to	learn	of it, for the	8, 1003/ 3
but should soon be	learned	the sure truth and	8, 613/ 8
the right faith was	learned	nowhere else. And whoso	8, 613/ 22
and by both the	learned	and unlearned laypeople too	8, 618/ 33
them in heaven, and	learned	them of God's own	8, 641/ 19
the Scripture? he never	learned	of any of us	8, 641/ 31
him of whom he	learned	it, since he learned	8, 643/ 16
learned it, since he	learned	it not of them	8, 643/ 17
one of the best	learned	that ever wrote in	8, 657/ 27
thou" he meaneth. Thou	learned	, or thou unlearned? Well	8, 668/ 6
wot that among the	learned	, the very sense is	8, 668/ 7
When they that are	learned	cannot perceive it, then	8, 668/ 10
therefore, for every man	learned	and unlearned, for so	8, 668/ 19
nor of you, neither,	learned	to know them, nor	8, 682/ 9
of the church, and	learned	to know the Scripture	8, 683/ 14
answer of Tyndale. "I	learned	not," saith he, "of	8, 720/ 37
our young eagle Tyndale	learned	to spy this prey	8, 724/ 6
hath all said, he	learned	to know this prey	8, 724/ 12
nay), when he had	learned	of the Church which	8, 724/ 14
a man; and they	learned	but of their neighbor	8, 752/ 36
the world received and	learned	of Christ... which was	8, 753/ 3
by them though we	learned	certain rules and principles	8, 774/ 33
answer me that he	learned	those things by preaching	8, 805/ 5
by them though we	learned	certain rules and principles	8, 805/ 33
men at this day	learned	in their own tongue	8, 811/ 28
Church, of whom he	learned	it first with a	8, 827/ 2
the faith is originally	learned	by none other scripture	8, 828/ 10
this point this friar	learned	of the known, Catholic	8, 839/ 33
lies, lo, hath he	learned	of the devil since	8, 839/ 35
hath, as I said,	learned	of the devil alone	8, 842/ 3
give him remission: this	learned	he of the known	8, 842/ 19
but that he hath	learned	of the plain, common	8, 844/ 6
though Saint Paul had	learned	in every congregation where	8, 846/ 18
that lesson hath he	learned	of the known Catholic	8, 849/ 7
that lesson hath he	learned	of the devil, contrary	8, 849/ 26
for that lesson he	learned	of the known Catholic	8, 850/ 20
promises... is a lesson	learned	of the devil. For	8, 850/ 23
and because she is	learned	of God, as our	8, 862/ 4
if the reader be	learned	, and look well farther	8, 862/ 35
But this point Barnes	learned	of Luther; and yet	8, 873/ 9

Saint Augustine saith, she	learned	of our Master, Christ	8, 875/ 28
Christ Jesus, taught... hath	learned	not to fear the	8, 875/ 30
Scripture. Then seeth every	learned	man that those words	8, 881/ 5
that she had before	learned	of the Church, concerning	8, 883/ 35
she should be fully	learned	and instructed in the	8, 887/ 4
Eunuchus... nor that hath	learned	it so fully and	8, 889/ 10
Christ be gone, that	learned	of his own mouth	8, 890/ 24
I know her, be	learned	and instructed by her	8, 892/ 1
folk that are sufficiently	learned	in the understanding of	8, 894/ 12
Scripture cannot be so	learned	but of a true	8, 900/ 8
found, not only by	learned	men, but even by	8, 902/ 16
Barnes nor all the	learned	heretics of all their	8, 902/ 17
which it should be	learned	, should be such an	8, 915/ 13
for such as are	learned	in the matter... may	8, 923/ 34
only we, but all	learned	men before us hitherto	8, 928/ 14
Saint Augustine saith, she	learned	of our Master, Christ	8, 930/ 2
Christ Jesus, taught... hath	learned	not to fear the	8, 930/ 4
Of whom have you	learned	this manners? More If	8, 930/ 26
traditions which ye have	learned	either by preaching or	8, 931/ 3
Saint Augustine saith, she	learned	of our Master, Christ	8, 952/ 28
Christ Jesus, taught... hath	learned	not to fear the	8, 952/ 30
And whosoever that is	learned	and read that same	8, 987/ 20
process together, whoso be	learned	and read it shall	8, 988/ 5
living truly taught and	learned	, have the assistance of	8, 999/ 11
necessary thing to be	learned	. For they with whom	8, 999/ 29
Scripture, and to be	learned	which exposition of the	8, 1002/ 7
set out, as "Richard	learneth	Robert," yet saith no	8, 846/ 21
man but Barnes "Richard	learneth	at Oxford" for "Richard	8, 846/ 22
that great point, and	learneth	that lesson of none	8, 896/ 11
that cometh thereto and	learneth	thereof... and that of	8, 1006/ 20
to believe the lewd	learning	of Luther, Friar Huesngen	8, 597/ 14
fashion of study and	learning	... and bidding him that	8, 619/ 29
they neither had grace,	learning	, nor wit to perceive	8, 624/ 36
a man hath his	learning	and teaching of that	8, 676/ 28
scripture, as the necessary	learning	of the true understanding	8, 682/ 25
my poor wit or	learning	can devise, could Saint	8, 682/ 36
a man of that	learning	that the great, excellent	8, 713/ 22
I say, without any	learning	of any man, be	8, 723/ 20
yourself the wisdom, the	learning	, the manners, and the	8, 750/ 34
given thereunto, both in	learning	which is the very	8, 792/ 31
neither men of more	learning	nor of more wit	8, 805/ 15
teaching of grammar and	learning	of the Latin tongue	8, 806/ 32
appeareth where he translateth "	learning	" for teaching, in his	8, 846/ 13
would, had he no	learning	at all, and were	8, 862/ 29
he have wit and	learning	meet therefor or not	8, 871/ 3
exclude all manner of	learning	saving Holy Scripture. Wherefore	8, 875/ 5
is content with Christ's	learning	and believeth that Christ	8, 875/ 22
God hath provided sufficient	learning	for all sorts, of	8, 899/ 7
both in number, wit,	learning	, and honest living, would	8, 923/ 8
exclude all manner of	learning	saving Holy Scripture. Wherefore	8, 929/ 17

is content with Christ's	learning	, and believeth that Christ	8, 929/ 34
were for lack of	learning	, and letting pass some	8, 986/ 28
that have wit and	learning	as he hath, and	8, 997/ 31
far forth, at the	least	, as Christ commanded the	8, 618/ 24
nine hundred at the	least	let Tyndale, I say	8, 716/ 35
one point at the	least	, both Luther and himself	8, 717/ 10
as far, at the	least	, as shall be requisite	8, 721/ 27
it, or at the	least	some such as might	8, 749/ 3
and so is the	least	drop of his blood	8, 867/ 7
merit should at the	least	rebound back upon himself	8, 882/ 26
be they that have	least	need to know the	8, 894/ 14
three days at the	least	, as the Scots do	8, 922/ 18
willful folk, far the	least	both in number, wit	8, 923/ 7
they that at the	least	, the very Catholic Church	8, 933/ 30
twain always, at the	least	." For else, taking to	8, 948/ 19
holy men at the	least	, though somewhat wrinkled and	8, 974/ 8
to be at the	least	an unknown church of	8, 984/ 27
company or, at the	least	, of some part of	8, 999/ 12
that yet at the	least	he appointed Saint Peter	8, 1011/ 6
the whole world must	leave	off all manner of	8, 580/ 3
compel them thereby to	leave	their evildoing.. and yet	8, 587/ 9
do... but gave him	leave	to take the cure	8, 596/ 13
up his sphere and	leave	his wife her whorl	8, 606/ 8
leastwise ever give us	leave	to resort to the	8, 619/ 7
of Christ, though we	leave	off the promises of	8, 622/ 17
without disobedience of God	leave	undone, be become noyous	8, 632/ 36
thou creep, and there	leave	all thy fat behind	8, 634/ 26
thou creep, and there	leave	all thy fat behind	8, 635/ 11
away five quite, and	leave	the other twain fruitless	8, 639/ 3
Body of Christ and	leave	the people the shells	8, 639/ 5
we give him good	leave	to put out all	8, 644/ 2
He will of likelihood	leave	the Christian countries and	8, 652/ 1
he lust hereafter to	leave	off our scriptures (that	8, 652/ 14
ye must give him	leave	to rail a little	8, 683/ 25
ye must give him	leave	to rail a little	8, 683/ 30
that rather than to	leave	that work undone, he	8, 702/ 19
now take out, and	leave	us "the Scripture" unsavory	8, 709/ 30
of the sacrament, and	leave	there for our souls	8, 709/ 36
or else let him	leave	off his lying. The	8, 711/ 12
himself. For let him	leave	never so few, and	8, 711/ 36
his own tale, but	leave	off his lies like	8, 712/ 28
of reason give us	leave	to laugh at his	8, 723/ 5
that men may not	leave	the Church because of	8, 734/ 21
him... then let him	leave	, likely as he is	8, 740/ 25
with us (except we	leave	of ourselves) to the	8, 744/ 15
we amend again, and	leave	the flesh again, and	8, 757/ 31
the belief, and yet	leave	again ere he get	8, 781/ 28
one point and yet	leave	off at another: so	8, 781/ 29
of belief, and yet	leave	off and lack hope	8, 781/ 31
not in mind to	leave	, he may leave off	8, 781/ 33

to leave, he may	leave	off and lack charity	8, 781/ 33
and therefore he may	leave	, if he list, ere	8, 782/ 7
whoso believeth him shall	leave	them all undone. And	8, 785/ 35
devil to teach them	leave	their blasphemy... then Tyndale	8, 789/ 16
believe in Christ shall	leave	their souls in hell	8, 792/ 18
the countries compelled to	leave	it and receive some	8, 807/ 3
we vary for, to	leave	both Scripture and all	8, 812/ 9
Catholic Church, till they	leave	the Catholic faith and	8, 831/ 18
will, as I say,	leave	off this fellow's foolish	8, 833/ 14
yet not erring," and	leave	out those other points	8, 864/ 7
that she may sometimes	leave	her husband and go	8, 870/ 1
but that she may	leave	him and so fall	8, 871/ 12
God, he saith, and	leave	the leaning unto his	8, 871/ 33
would he take his	leave	honestly and bid Barnes	8, 878/ 5
in one person should	leave	us unsure of him	8, 879/ 28
Barnes... but utterly they	leave	his purpose all unproved	8, 882/ 36
very mother, will not	leave	us in such case	8, 893/ 9
her to heaven... and	leave	me still in darkness	8, 898/ 7
to choose her and	leave	me unchosen? "If he	8, 898/ 9
his lord and yet	leave	it undone. "And meseemeth	8, 899/ 23
of theirs would never	leave	wagging. But then would	8, 902/ 30
but a fool to	leave	the known Catholic church	8, 905/ 2
you tell, I would	leave	of mine old." And	8, 905/ 17
many from it, and	leave	they the remnant never	8, 915/ 4
Spouse... yet she may	leave	him and fall from	8, 915/ 21
to teach them to	leave	their blasphemy, such as	8, 920/ 13
man by himself, and	leave	the church unsought. But	8, 935/ 24
that he would never	leave	them comfortless, nor like	8, 938/ 4
For ever shall they	leave	the true known church	8, 942/ 12
they be bound to	leave	undone some things that	8, 953/ 4
the one, he shall	leave	the other unserved." And	8, 986/ 12
verified: "I will not	leave	you fatherless; but I	8, 999/ 13
things we must needs	leave	the judgment unto God	8, 1023/ 33
go clearly about to	leave	Christ here in earth	8, 1030/ 3
eschew him if he	leave	not his heresy." For	8, 1032/ 21
to beware of the "	leaven	" of the Pharisees, which	8, 609/ 35
had corrupted with the	leaven	of their false glosses	8, 691/ 20
out of their own	leaven	, saying, "God is thy	8, 691/ 28
of it with their	leaven	, and as they destroy	8, 706/ 29
the Scripture with their	leaven	." Now all this, ye	8, 709/ 12
like. This is the "	leaven	" for which Tyndale doth	8, 709/ 20
doctrine is of that	leaven	wherewith the woman of	8, 709/ 22
of Saint Matthew did	leaven	all her whole dough	8, 709/ 24
to say, of that	leaven	with which not only	8, 709/ 25
Christian flock. All which	leaven	Tyndale would now take	8, 709/ 29
as would destroy the	leaven	that I now rehearsed	8, 709/ 34
Savior Christ also himself,	leavened	the bread of their	8, 709/ 27
to turn a few	leaves	back and look thereon	8, 650/ 6
yet be but like	leaves	rather than fruit... for	8, 785/ 31
in disputing, those aspen	leaves	of theirs would never	8, 902/ 30

the nearer... but thou	leavest	me as wise as	8, 878/ 4
one part: here he	leaveth	all them, too... and	8, 599/ 12
of his conclusion he	leaveth	us in like doubt	8, 644/ 23
which is the church	leaveth	us, as I said	8, 660/ 8
of the bad, and	leaveth	the naughty behind. And	8, 672/ 34
Moses and Christ, Tyndale	leaveth	off fourscore and nineteen	8, 696/ 22
sometimes hope too... and	leaveth	but bare faith, that	8, 782/ 31
rehearse them... whereas he	leaveth	out by the way	8, 969/ 36
die therein. And Barnes	leaveth	off before he come	8, 970/ 3
put unto them. Barnes	leaveth	out also these words	8, 970/ 35
Augustine which Barnes here	leaveth	out (or purposely leaveth	8, 971/ 3
leaveth out (or purposely	leaveth	off ere he come	8, 971/ 4
so they be" he	leaveth	out, as though Saint	8, 987/ 10
shall be heard. Howbeit,	leaving	his own doctrine for	8, 588/ 14
it himself... save for	leaving	out of the railing	8, 719/ 17
hope so. And therefore,	leaving	Saint Peter's way... let	8, 812/ 26
of his, nothing of	leaving	the sinful ways of	8, 958/ 30
way; and, each always	leaving	the church upon his	8, 994/ 31
fond fellows alone, and	leaving	them seeking the church	8, 995/ 6
all the relics and	leavings	of original sin albeit	8, 755/ 1
truth. For if a	lecher	dispraise lechery and commend	8, 765/ 27
yet that Luther the	lecher	would once grow to	8, 766/ 3
is he both a	lecher	and a heretic too	8, 766/ 9
us so great a	lecher	that ever would preach	8, 766/ 33
their company that incestuous	lecher	that had abused his	8, 920/ 18
shall not only Luther's	lecherous	church be better than	8, 672/ 35
men from lechery become	lechers	, and abide thereby, and	8, 611/ 4
and agree that his	lechery	is deadly sin. But	8, 588/ 34
be asked whether the	lechery	between a friar and	8, 589/ 1
friars and nuns in	lechery	; and his abominable mocking	8, 601/ 9
to call men from	lechery	become lechers, and abide	8, 611/ 4
else, but call incestuous	lechery	good and lawful marriage	8, 630/ 18
forth with liberty to	lechery	, yet not without lucre	8, 638/ 14
hallows, and in religious	lechery	. Finally, for making of	8, 639/ 10
filthy "weddings" and incestuous	lechery	! Finally, feign they not	8, 640/ 14
marriage" is very unlawful	lechery	and plain abominable bitchery	8, 645/ 26
to prove Friar Luther's	lechery	any good, lawful matrimony	8, 652/ 9
their bold, open, defended	lechery	, so horrible and abominable	8, 653/ 5
well done, and their	lechery	for matrimony, and call	8, 653/ 17
lusk fast in their	lechery	, and then come forth	8, 653/ 35
beastly bodies with incestuous	lechery	. Finally, if he be	8, 666/ 20
covetousness, sloth, gluttony, and	lechery	, then our spirituality know	8, 718/ 6
covetousness, sloth, gluttony, and	lechery	, then our spirituality know	8, 726/ 12
abed with nuns no	lechery	. But he liketh so	8, 726/ 26
defense of open, shameful	lechery	, as these beastly heretics	8, 732/ 22
none other feeling that	lechery	is sin than that	8, 765/ 3
if a lecher dispraise	lechery	and commend chastity... or	8, 765/ 27
ever would preach that	lechery	was no sin. But	8, 766/ 33
their vows, and their	lechery	with nuns, meet for	8, 767/ 2
with his doctrine of	lechery	between friars and nuns	8, 786/ 6

and maintain their incestuous	lechery	, with the living that	8, 832/ 8
wives, and avow their	lechery	boldly, and have whole	8, 836/ 14
bawds unto their beastly	lechery	. And since Friar Barnes	8, 836/ 15
defense of his own	lechery	, had told him that	8, 925/ 16
and further to be	led	out of the right	8, 618/ 5
doctrine so long been	led	awry, believing always to	8, 650/ 32
blindly the devil hath	led	him hereabout, and made	8, 665/ 23
him and his Spirit	led	into every necessary truth	8, 720/ 20
their constancy in persecution,	led	him to believe them	8, 738/ 23
that we may be	led	to believe him by	8, 751/ 22
saith Saint Paul, "be	led	by the Spirit of	8, 756/ 13
sins beside, is yet	led	into the truth of	8, 778/ 19
say the Church was	led	into error. And since	8, 925/ 4
is not worth a	leek	. And therefore is he	8, 812/ 8
lord that hath any	leet	, and upon all the	8, 587/ 5
of the Church and	left	it; and they were	8, 601/ 18
departed from them and	left	them: wherefore the scribes	8, 601/ 26
though the printer had	left	the second unprinted. Is	8, 603/ 24
it? And because he	left	all my proof of	8, 603/ 27
by God's ordinance, be	left	off and changed. And	8, 607/ 6
ordinance, shall never be	left	off in earth, nor	8, 607/ 9
faith again. And Moses	left	a glorious church, and	8, 609/ 13
from age to age	left	any such books behind	8, 621/ 36
was by the apostles	left	unwritten. If he say	8, 633/ 6
how much grease he	left	there behind him... and	8, 634/ 35
belly grease that he	left	behind him, whether he	8, 634/ 35
expounded not, but hath	left	them to be expounded	8, 636/ 2
after that he had	left	them off, was by	8, 638/ 29
doubt that he hath	left	all even in like	8, 655/ 14
have gone out and	left	, for hatred of their	8, 655/ 25
other things that were	left	unwritten, and only delivered	8, 656/ 35
the water may be	left	out or put in	8, 657/ 19
it ought to be	left	out and not put	8, 657/ 21
have in this chapter	left	never a word of	8, 665/ 29
he fell from thence,	left	still with God behind	8, 673/ 2
upon Saint John's Gospel,	left	out in the exposition	8, 685/ 13
man with one woman	left	alive in all the	8, 699/ 9
no more poor men	left	that ye may bestow	8, 700/ 27
Lord of Sabaoth had	left	us seed... we had	8, 718/ 10
his goodly solution nothing	left	out that hath any	8, 719/ 15
Lord of Sabaoth had	left	us seed... we had	8, 726/ 32
seed" that God hath	left	them, as he saith	8, 727/ 12
days... which were all	left	by God for seed	8, 727/ 25
the Samaritan wife which	left	her pitcher and went	8, 742/ 39
Spirit, a right rule	left	by God, teaching the	8, 753/ 21
all manner sin... and	left	us in such case	8, 754/ 36
perished through unbelief and	left	their carcasses in the	8, 774/ 2
as none were saved	left	out of Noah's ship	8, 777/ 24
not but if God	left	him in the one	8, 783/ 11
the one as he	left	God in the other	8, 783/ 11

Tyndale's fellows to the	left	side will alter and	8, 790/ 3
perished through unbelief and	left	their carcasses in the	8, 792/ 3
God, six hundred thousand	left	their carcasses in the	8, 792/ 15
there were that there	left	their carcasses, in wilderness	8, 793/ 21
if they all that	left	their carcasses in desert	8, 793/ 24
that shall then be	left	. Of whom Saint Paul	8, 794/ 19
tale of them that "	left	their carcasses in the	8, 794/ 31
that all those which "	left	their carcasses in the	8, 795/ 23
of his own hands...	left	yet, for all that	8, 795/ 31
be sure of salvation,	left	their carcasses in the	8, 795/ 35
of them that there	left	their carcasses nothing maketh	8, 795/ 37
in the street and	left	at men's doors by	8, 813/ 18
in conclusion be cured,	left	unto the rot and	8, 855/ 13
gone, nor the head	left	without members, nor the	8, 871/ 8
members, nor the vine	left	without branches); since Barnes	8, 871/ 8
wisely should wisely have	left	it out. And so	8, 872/ 6
word in the way	left	out; nor one word	8, 876/ 1
and no one man	left	now, nor never since	8, 890/ 25
seemeth that God hath	left	the sure credence of	8, 890/ 27
of the Lord and	left	it undone, and yet	8, 899/ 28
times, in which he	left	his lord's will undone	8, 899/ 36
and would peradventure have	left	mine own out for	8, 918/ 3
then he should have	left	out the glosses too	8, 918/ 19
any spark of shame	left	in his body, he	8, 918/ 24
rather more, too, than	left	anyone out. But yet	8, 924/ 33
neither spot nor wrinkle	left	in her. And this	8, 957/ 8
pieces that he hath	left	out in the midst	8, 986/ 27
I before have specified,	left	together in the stock	8, 992/ 9
to be done or	left	undone, for anything that	8, 996/ 6
the point where I	left	: that is to wit	8, 1002/ 2
bishop of Ostia and	legate	of the See Apostolic	8, 990/ 9
have added "cardinals and	legates	, abbots and priors," to	8, 983/ 32
They have corrupted the	legend	and lives almost of	8, 706/ 36
They have corrupted the	legend	and lives almost of	8, 711/ 9
be written in the	legend	of any saint, the	8, 711/ 22
everything written in a	legend	, as though every saint's	8, 711/ 27
as though every saint's	legend	were part of the	8, 711/ 28
whereof we find no	legend	like, that ever was	8, 711/ 31
Who hath corrupted these	legends	? Let him name someone	8, 711/ 11
off his lying. The	legends	of saints' lives were	8, 711/ 13
is this: that the	legends	of saints testify their	8, 711/ 30
that all the saints'	legends	be not so corrupted	8, 711/ 34
and besides that, his	legerdemain	in stealing, whereof a	8, 628/ 23
and to perceive their	legerdemain	with which they would	8, 995/ 37
the hogs, after the	legion	of devils entered once	8, 1032/ 12
at once at good	leisure	, one on the one	8, 620/ 14
have done if your	leisure	would have served you	8, 893/ 35
shall give me another	leisure	(after such other things	8, 923/ 29
to learn of his	leman	some very maidenly shamefastness	8, 600/ 5
he lieth with his	leman	, or while he killeth	8, 667/ 1

grown out at great	length	in despite of priesthood	8, 600/ 35
I prove at good	length	, through all the second	8, 603/ 10
to say, besides the	length	of time and the	8, 621/ 11
told us out at	length	the tale that he	8, 649/ 3
shall all these at	length	, when the Catholic Church	8, 669/ 21
and at a great	length	telleth us in effect	8, 690/ 17
told him perceiving at	length	that all his answers	8, 741/ 23
which I have at	length	already showed you that	8, 752/ 25
had none other but	length	of time or number	8, 769/ 23
collation of a great	length	, and teacheth them after	8, 775/ 25
sermon he saith at	length	nothing but either such	8, 775/ 28
one that would at	length	wag hemp in the	8, 788/ 8
some of these at	length	. Some of them were	8, 793/ 12
content to acknowledge at	length	this same common known	8, 835/ 29
ye see afterward at	length	how well he will	8, 837/ 2
as himself writeth at	length	through almost every chapter	8, 853/ 30
and also, at great	length	, in his book De	8, 867/ 34
declare so well at	length	which is the very	8, 891/ 8
he confuteth, at great	length	, those heretics that then	8, 917/ 29
Jerome doth at good	length	openly confute in the	8, 917/ 37
which, save for the	length	, I would here set	8, 956/ 3
before, heard at great	length	the secret, unknown church	8, 993/ 7
things as have at	length	been said in these	8, 995/ 10
I have avoided at	length	, and refuted clearly, this	8, 1031/ 22
days, and especially the	Lent	; against general councils, and	8, 625/ 8
foolish fast" of the	Lent	... whereby there is taken	8, 631/ 13
bound to fast the	Lent	... but may eat flesh	8, 953/ 1
and utterly love no	Lenten	fast nor lightly no	8, 653/ 33
Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Leo	, Saint Hilary, Saint Jerome	8, 696/ 9
Cyril, Saint Sixtus, Saint	Leo	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	8, 727/ 21
made clean of their	leprosy	, that they should show	8, 868/ 2
like his prayer the	less	for his holy living	8, 582/ 17
of the twain the	less	evil; that is to	8, 661/ 28
from that fell to	less	evil: this new heretic	8, 662/ 2
way, beginning at the	less	evil and falling from	8, 662/ 3
therefore is much the	less	likely to follow the	8, 662/ 4
thither with thee, the	less	shalt thou there perceive	8, 668/ 15
they should give the	less	to poor folk, to	8, 702/ 20
and be believed the	less	. But our doctors of	8, 713/ 10
though it were in	less	than half an hour	8, 745/ 35
have believed her no	less	if she had told	8, 750/ 14
so plenteous, with much	less	difficulty much more resist	8, 756/ 2
that whosoever have any	less	knowledge than this, he	8, 775/ 19
is to say, almost	less	than right naught what	8, 785/ 28
all... as it were	less	evil never to have	8, 787/ 22
lie without controlment, with	less	labor sought out a	8, 812/ 33
and a thing no	less	happy or blessed, but	8, 825/ 22
happy or blessed, but	less	meritorious, than faith. For	8, 825/ 22
salvation, are yet no	less	beguiled than are the	8, 826/ 5
first began; and no	less	foolishly speaketh he in	8, 867/ 25

he might be the	less	marked in tarrying after	8, 885/ 30
boldly, and with the	less	fear, take that the	8, 894/ 35
now, and yet peradventure	less	; for greater it could	8, 920/ 15
set upon it; for	less	, I ween, than the	8, 924/ 16
satisfied and put the	less	doubt therein, I would	8, 925/ 2
and sin more or	less	, after the qualities and	8, 947/ 2
because ye shall the	less	doubt thereof... Saint Augustine	8, 967/ 6
confess that we suffer	less	punishment than we have	8, 968/ 26
good or no: much	less	knoweth he this of	8, 1023/ 32
not amend... were no	less	than plainly to deny	8, 1024/ 5
not here a perilous	lesson	, trow ye? namely so	8, 580/ 24
good." Such a good	lesson	, lo, did the tiler	8, 654/ 32
such a good, sure	lesson	Tyndale teacheth us here	8, 655/ 8
teacheth us this ungracious	lesson	by which he would	8, 787/ 10
Christian readers, a good	lesson	and a goodly gospel	8, 797/ 31
depraveth, taught him that	lesson	, as much as is	8, 839/ 28
never so good that	lesson	hath he learned of	8, 849/ 7
good works; and that	lesson	hath he learned of	8, 849/ 26
with him; for that	lesson	he learned of the	8, 850/ 20
the promises... is a	lesson	learned of the devil	8, 850/ 23
a little consider his	lesson	better. Let us suppose	8, 883/ 31
point, and learneth that	lesson	of none other church	8, 896/ 11
which is the first	lesson	of all the faith	8, 896/ 13
methinketh therefore that this	lesson	that ye teach us	8, 901/ 16
and hear all their	lessons	himself, and those that	8, 899/ 1
as all other necessary	lessons	beside, if anything be	8, 999/ 22
because all laws are	lets	, as they take them	8, 585/ 23
such wise that the	letter	had none other sense	8, 635/ 36
God, that indited the	letter	, did when he made	8, 636/ 8
immediately riseth upon the	letter	... which letter his high	8, 636/ 10
upon the letter... which	letter	his high wisdom so	8, 636/ 10
the corn." The very	letter	is of itself good	8, 636/ 17
were bound by the	letter	of the law to	8, 636/ 21
the consideration of the	letter	to the looking upon	8, 637/ 23
so much as one	letter	Tyndale findeth making toward	8, 757/ 2
London, by my wife's	letter	, that Davy's wife was	8, 816/ 4
others, and read the	letter	to him. "Marry, master	8, 816/ 6
master," quoth he, "that	letter	saith, methink, that my	8, 816/ 6
bewrayed by my wife's	letter	, and as Webbe was	8, 816/ 25
books lashed out by	letter	, which Friar Barnes here	8, 839/ 25
a Scottish geste by	letter	. For that no man	8, 839/ 30
fiddleth forth here by	letters	after the rude rhymeless	8, 839/ 16
amendment thereof. But Tyndale	letteth	not to lie out	8, 586/ 30
the pope. For he	letteth	none of his to	8, 594/ 16
lie. For the pope	letteth	you not to complain	8, 596/ 30
allegory neither destroyeth nor	letteth	the literal sense... but	8, 635/ 24
himself Luther, I say,	letteth	not in this wise	8, 639/ 24
marketh and rehearseth) Luther	letteth	not upon the boldness	8, 688/ 21
as they be, he	letteth	not a little to	8, 698/ 14
sickly members, than he	letteth	to keep, still, without	8, 819/ 17

error and error that	letteth	not from salvation, as	8, 863/ 28
true" scripture. But now	letting	his other, new, true	8, 658/ 32
of hope. But therefore	letting	that question pass for	8, 802/ 15
I answer Tyndale thereunto (	letting	pass other answers for	8, 811/ 3
false fool's hands. For,	letting	the authorities stand for	8, 863/ 4
spot or wrinkle. For,	letting	other places of Saint	8, 912/ 32
he doth in Latin...	letting	them that understand no	8, 917/ 6
he doth himself with	letting	his crown grow so	8, 921/ 9
this church cannot err:	letting	now pass, therefore, for	8, 924/ 6
bring forth besides. But	letting	the remnant pass till	8, 945/ 8
of her sins." But	letting	pass that Saint Augustine	8, 972/ 28
Saint Bernard's words. For	letting	pass some pieces that	8, 986/ 26
lack of learning, and	letting	pass some such also	8, 986/ 28
Wherefore, good Christian readers,	letting	those fond fellows alone	8, 995/ 5
Sadducees, and scribes and	Levites	, and priests and laypeople	8, 619/ 17
changed. But that every	lewd	lore upon every false	8, 590/ 16
town... it were a	lewd	thing to suffer any	8, 590/ 32
of; so ready be	lewd	persons maliciously to rail	8, 592/ 17
heresies to believe the	lewd	learning of Luther, Friar	8, 597/ 14
and a sort of	lewd	wedded friars, as Luther	8, 694/ 36
their chief elect, other	lewd	elects follow, very far	8, 726/ 6
so that hereafter every	lewd	body should be bold	8, 729/ 23
you to believe this	lewd	fellow in the remnant	8, 741/ 3
with a meinie of	lewd	, mocking knaves... which when	8, 772/ 21
because it is then	lewd	Luther's faith and Tyndale's	8, 779/ 25
Luther, and the other	lewd	masters of these new	8, 806/ 6
ribaldrous railing of a	lewd	, seditious heretic upon all	8, 832/ 19
that hath a like	lewd	geste or twain in	8, 839/ 25
them, and not every	lewd	fellow to jest and	8, 911/ 13
pass uncontrolled, while every	lewd	fellow might construe the	8, 911/ 29
and after that a	lewd	apostate, of a very	8, 989/ 24
Huessgen, and this saith	lewd	Luther, too so far	8, 1014/ 36
ever the later the	lewder	. For in this answer	8, 718/ 22
a heretic and a	liar	both. For it is	8, 632/ 2
then is he a	liar	and there is no	8, 859/ 12
only proveth Helvidius a	liar	in that he said	8, 1005/ 13
blaspheme, and calleth them	liars	and falsifiers of Scripture	8, 713/ 32
heaven but by the	liberal	goodness of God, nor	8, 580/ 27
think that, being so	liberal	, good, and merciful as	8, 625/ 27
but only because the	liberal	goodness of God hath	8, 633/ 38
that it is the	liberal	, free gift of God	8, 798/ 20
vain which thing the	liberal	goodness of God could	8, 820/ 2
cometh of God's mere	liberal	goodness, that list to	8, 841/ 10
reward unto God's mere	liberal	goodness... of whose gift	8, 841/ 25
the congregation, without whose	liberal	aid and alms he	8, 885/ 32
Boulde reported here their	liberality	very well. For besides	8, 628/ 15
rebuke avarice and laud	liberality	... the glutton discommend gluttony	8, 765/ 29
easy with exceptions and	liberties	almost more than enough	8, 631/ 19
them, to their "evangelical	liberty	" by which they claim	8, 585/ 24
pope gave him neither	liberty	nor license that he	8, 596/ 12

brought in that "evangelical	liberty	" that every man may	8, 597/ 36
taken away the evangelical	liberty	that folk may not	8, 631/ 13
prick them forth with	liberty	to lechery, yet not	8, 638/ 14
hell... but live at	liberty	, and do what they	8, 641/ 3
all that, at his	liberty	to wed a vowed	8, 659/ 20
is at his own	liberty	, having his power absolute	8, 722/ 22
he would at more	liberty	lash out his railing	8, 730/ 3
that they be at	liberty	and not bound to	8, 809/ 27
judges, having license at	liberty	without peril to say	8, 832/ 34
free, because himself loveth	liberty	... and "the church" is	8, 858/ 11
of a poor friar's	library	... and when he had	8, 628/ 20
him neither liberty nor	license	that he should so	8, 596/ 12
the same judges, having	license	at liberty without peril	8, 832/ 34
land by the King's	license	, and yet might haply	8, 845/ 31
not few which have	licenses	to keep whores, some	8, 584/ 22
many dispensations and many	licenses	, too; but yet, I	8, 586/ 35
And as for his	licenses	customably given by the	8, 586/ 37
the amercements made for	licenses	... but devised for punishments	8, 587/ 10
without chalice laid and	licked	up upon the altar	8, 932/ 27
nor see us, but	lie	still, as Luther saith	8, 582/ 32
Tyndale letteth not to	lie	out aloud and say	8, 586/ 30
he listeth loud to	lie	. And as for his	8, 586/ 37
is a very loud	lie	. For the pope letteth	8, 596/ 30
that is yet another	lie	, once again. For if	8, 597/ 8
or Luther's, that they	lie	every one... and all	8, 618/ 35
damnation... and there they	lie	tumbling together, while this	8, 619/ 1
that until Doomsday they	lie	still all and sleep	8, 626/ 2
presence by day, and	lie	in his arms and	8, 637/ 20
let his old wife	lie	, and take cold in	8, 637/ 30
let to say we	lie	all, and that so	8, 646/ 16
While he may both	lie	and change, and say	8, 667/ 27
that he could not	lie	or would not lie	8, 675/ 21
lie or would not	lie	? Wherefore, we must believe	8, 675/ 21
little; yea, and to	lie	a little, too... for	8, 683/ 31
not a little to	lie	, to link them so	8, 698/ 15
he listed not to	lie	, that which of those	8, 698/ 19
cannot come forth, but	lie	still bedridden at home	8, 701/ 14
heaven, but that they	lie	all in a sleep	8, 702/ 35
How proveth Tyndale this	lie	of his to be	8, 710/ 33
Let him prove his	lie	true in some one	8, 710/ 34
Truth and therefore cannot	lie	... which promises were never	8, 720/ 14
If ye think we	lie	in the one, ye	8, 721/ 22
ye may think we	lie	in both, and then	8, 721/ 23
though Tyndale list to	lie	and tell us nay	8, 724/ 14
advise Friar Luther to	lie	no more with nuns	8, 733/ 19
false in making a	lie	of you. But God	8, 738/ 15
the Reynard trusteth to	lie	safe because he thinketh	8, 746/ 6
all their children shall	lie	still and sleep, and	8, 796/ 16
this prayer, if it	lie	not in his will	8, 798/ 25
it? And if it	lie	in his will... yet	8, 798/ 26

once at Jerusalem may	lie	by authority, because he	8, 812/ 30
Tyndale hath here, to	lie	without controlment, with less	8, 812/ 33
and see whether he	lie	or not. But yet	8, 813/ 7
forgive him that one	lie	, in which the devil	8, 814/ 34
to be false and	lie	: I will, as I	8, 833/ 13
hath taught him this	lie	appeareth plainly by many	8, 840/ 5
efficacy at all. Which	lie	the devil and the	8, 842/ 28
but some will needs	lie	still in prison, and	8, 848/ 30
the same inn, that	lie	in wait to train	8, 877/ 25
might, if they would,	lie	together by themselves and	8, 903/ 4
she saith that ye	lie	every one. And which	8, 903/ 30
you say and yet	lie	. And if you have	8, 918/ 34
whit, and let it	lie	bare, and lay thereto	8, 921/ 12
Barnes maketh us a	lie	in that point... ye	8, 963/ 26
therein not only a	lie	, but also a very	8, 963/ 31
also a very foolish	lie	... ye shall see him	8, 963/ 31
he that those heretics	lie	that say the whole	8, 965/ 3
them only while they	lie	a-dying, speechless and giving	8, 973/ 11
the Church, because they	lied	to me of you	8, 738/ 11
think immediately that he	lied	, and lose my faith	8, 742/ 9
lived in hypocrisy, and	lied	, and made merchandise of	8, 989/ 27
and had almost as	lief	hang up his evangelical	8, 628/ 14
thus? I had as	lief	he told us that	8, 864/ 29
from their own natural	liege	lord unto Jeroboam then	8, 1008/ 22
reason, and shameless open	lies	for good and sufficient	8, 598/ 18
have built all their	lies	and all their mischief	8, 675/ 25
have built all their	lies	and all their mischief	8, 679/ 7
hath built so many	lies	and so much mischief	8, 679/ 11
Scripture, to establish their	lies	. More Lo, good readers	8, 683/ 28
druff, to establish their	lies	through falsifying the Scripture	8, 707/ 9
that the folly and	lies	of such false, frantic	8, 709/ 6
on further in his	lies	and saith, "They have	8, 710/ 30
but leave off his	lies	like a fool. And	8, 712/ 28
druff, to establish their	lies	through falsifying the Scripture	8, 713/ 4
Tyndale would with his	lies	blind us... and what	8, 736/ 5
write such filthy railing	lies	as honest ears might	8, 764/ 33
full of abominable, filthy	lies	... whereof the effect and	8, 765/ 11
wherewith we confound their	lies	. Remember ye not how	8, 774/ 30
wherewith we confound their	lies	. Remember ye not how	8, 805/ 29
and Zwingli, "confound" our "	lies	": I would very fain	8, 807/ 26
of his so many	lies	to assay him with	8, 814/ 18
there be any more	lies	, call them again betimes	8, 815/ 3
but take all for	lies	that ever I tell	8, 815/ 5
and all his devilish	lies	which he spitteth and	8, 833/ 16
joineth here therewith... those	lies	, lo, hath he learned	8, 839/ 35
in faith alone; which	lies	he hath, as I	8, 842/ 2
he maketh us two	lies	at once. For neither	8, 961/ 35
what law so specially	lieth	in Tyndale's eye... for	8, 585/ 30
ordinaries, I trust he	lieth	in other countries; for	8, 587/ 1
I am sure he	lieth	. And therefor every honest	8, 587/ 2

other men, which inwardly	lieth	in the heart, whereof	8, 588/ 17
But all their excuse	lieth	in this: that all	8, 589/ 7
his crown grow, and	lieth	with a nun to	8, 600/ 4
conscience that Tyndale here	lieth	out of all measure	8, 600/ 24
over other... the earth	lieth	in the very midst	8, 604/ 27
then since the earth	lieth	in the lowest... its	8, 604/ 35
were indeed, as Tyndale	lieth	and falsely saith it	8, 622/ 31
Tyndale so saith, he	lieth	. For ye see yourselves	8, 656/ 16
children, even while he	lieth	with his leman, or	8, 666/ 36
but even as it	lieth	together... by which ye	8, 692/ 31
well enough that he	lieth	to make the two	8, 698/ 1
resembleth them together and	lieth	, too, to make them	8, 703/ 8
Tyndale further yet, and	lieth	again against the Church	8, 711/ 8
say that Luther therein	lieth	, and that himself with	8, 724/ 3
saith true and himself	lieth	, good cause have you	8, 741/ 2
that the first man	lieth	, and so he loseth	8, 746/ 21
and raileth royally, and	lieth	puissantly... else is all	8, 764/ 26
tell us that Tyndale	lieth	, and that a man	8, 780/ 29
Tyndale's master Holy Luther	lieth	. But yet will Tyndale	8, 784/ 16
own father. And so	lieth	Tyndale's tale in the	8, 819/ 11
But surely this anchor	lieth	too far aloof from	8, 883/ 3
a young babe that	lieth	swaddled in a cradle	8, 892/ 16
part, and that she	lieth	... and each of you	8, 903/ 29
saith also that other	lieth	... and she saith that	8, 903/ 30
hath... but, while he	lieth	in the mire allto	8, 974/ 1
say so... then he	lieth	out loud, and saith	8, 987/ 14
good folk. For this	lieth	hidden in the heart	8, 1023/ 24
believe that rather Tyndale	lieth	than that our Savior	8, 1031/ 35
him and saved his	life	and, being his deadly	8, 595/ 17
his faith and good	life	, it were hard to	8, 625/ 27
the truth, and the	life	therewith. And when he	8, 628/ 6
and testify, neither health,	life	, head, nor spirit. And	8, 669/ 35
they put all the	life	is, without good works	8, 688/ 5
thing), as touching any	life	of grace or glory	8, 688/ 6
all this in his	life	, besides miracles many showed	8, 696/ 36
that ointment save his	life	and by nothing else	8, 699/ 27
the days of his	life	. Some men would here	8, 726/ 3
the ever-flowing fountain of	life	." "Now, I pray you	8, 736/ 32
standeth still all their	life	, be the thing true	8, 781/ 10
short of bliss and	life	too, till Doomsday... and	8, 796/ 17
state of this present	life	, and sufficient for the	8, 799/ 17
through the word of	life	to make her to	8, 837/ 9
the passions of this	life	"be not worthy the	8, 841/ 12
enter into the everlasting	life	, keep the commandments." And	8, 849/ 31
the Spirit reap everlasting	life	. Let us do good	8, 850/ 8
through the word of	life	, to make her to	8, 851/ 28
in the word of	life	," that is to wit	8, 852/ 3
represent and declare his	life	unto God by the	8, 867/ 38
the repairing of the	life	of his soul all	8, 868/ 10
he getteth again infinite	life	." And thus it appeareth	8, 868/ 12

many times in his	life	... but also some one	8, 869/ 6
of his resurrection to	life	, and such things as	8, 888/ 30
other conversation in his	life	, so clear to make	8, 889/ 1
eternal death or everlasting	life	... and think that whatsoever	8, 889/ 30
therefore, whoso love his	life	will take all that	8, 892/ 37
beaten therefor in this	life	... do yet, ere they	8, 899/ 29
enough for all his	life	after. But Barnes will	8, 918/ 13
like in all my	life	. For lo, these are	8, 959/ 12
living, and a humble	life	, and prayer also, with	8, 961/ 17
when he endeth this	life	can nothing receive but	8, 968/ 6
go to the everlasting	life	." Let no man say	8, 968/ 34
and deserve in this	life	that other folks' good	8, 969/ 15
virtuous works in his	life	before, shall at his	8, 970/ 15
the course of our	life	, he is always in	8, 971/ 1
through the word of	life	, to make her to	8, 971/ 10
grace, shall after this	life	have the communion and	8, 975/ 25
budding of the everlasting	life	. And the drying up	8, 977/ 21
saints in the everlasting	life	... let us think upon	8, 977/ 27
pray gladly for their	life	and welfare, and to	8, 978/ 12
Lord, so let our	life	be too... and then	8, 978/ 19
done, written in the	life	of Saint Bernard. "In	8, 989/ 22
men without Christ." "The	life	of Christ was shut	8, 989/ 36
in the way of	life	, with the food of	8, 1012/ 8
to do, what sinful	life	they live?" So that	8, 1012/ 12
loaves of bread he	lifted	up his hand, and	8, 990/ 37
to flee from the	light	and hide his head	8, 577/ 27
would were reckoned so	light	. And I trust ye	8, 601/ 13
cast a meetly good	light	. Now, if Tyndale will	8, 621/ 34
clearly would give a	light	by which the true	8, 627/ 3
Tyndale here maketh very	light	, and saith that "these	8, 679/ 10
Tyndale here setteth so	light	was, as himself after	8, 680/ 35
the Scripture cometh to	light	, and is restored unto	8, 685/ 31
his hands: I shall	light	him a candle and	8, 686/ 20
bring the Scripture to	light	, and "restore" it to	8, 689/ 16
quickly and walk wondrous	light	. But, now, if a	8, 725/ 23
to show you any	light	of truth, but for	8, 801/ 8
set it at so	light	for any whores and	8, 836/ 19
give the matter most	light	. And first ye shall	8, 857/ 11
preached, it must needs	light	in some men's hearts	8, 873/ 29
we should not be	light	of belief, nor by	8, 889/ 33
stand sore in his	light	for the knowledge of	8, 934/ 8
abroad with the shining	light	of one faith, from	8, 976/ 6
the unity of the	light	receiveth no division. Break	8, 977/ 12
we perceive that the	light	receiveth no division in	8, 977/ 16
thereby see a special	light	to put away the	8, 995/ 35
all manner thing so	light	. We lay also that	8, 997/ 36
a little into the	light	out of that deep	8, 998/ 21
of them, and some	light	given toward them yet	8, 1006/ 15
among the good, many	light	people began to be	8, 1009/ 4
faith alone," lacking the	light	of grace, shall find	8, 1016/ 32

have them set at	light	. And therefore, to put	8, 1022/ 37
Spirit of God had	lighted	upon him in witness	8, 643/ 27
and holdeth a torch	lighted	and bright burning in	8, 765/ 35
rought at whom... but	lighted	upon a Burgundian's head	8, 901/ 1
to shake off so	lightly	... was not only made	8, 602/ 9
sure he shall not	lightly	find any of those	8, 635/ 29
no Lenten fast nor	lightly	no fast else... saving	8, 653/ 33
that there shall not	lightly	so mean a witted	8, 660/ 27
taught us before... nor	lightly	can there none be	8, 664/ 23
point that any man	lightly	can fall in, and	8, 712/ 35
years, and sendeth not	lightly	any such one man	8, 889/ 7
doth, or Frith, or	lightly	any other heretic of	8, 906/ 4
the sorest thing that	lightly	could have been brought	8, 954/ 20
tumbling together, while this	lightsome	elect of Tyndale, that	8, 619/ 2
might now by a	like-formed	argument so shortly and	8, 602/ 24
the Scripture... which I	liked	not to declare plainly	8, 640/ 34
might be the better	liked	by that his person	8, 650/ 30
and hath been well	liked	and allowed of every	8, 680/ 37
so holy that God	liked	to write with his	8, 810/ 4
things that she partly	liked	, partly misliked, in the	8, 884/ 9
Then would he of	likelihood	have had recourse to	8, 619/ 32
John... God would of	likelihood	, when he would send	8, 650/ 27
will be long, of	likelihood	, ere ever any wise	8, 651/ 24
scripture? He will of	likelihood	leave the Christian countries	8, 652/ 1
alone; and so by	likelihood	they do, therefore, such	8, 657/ 25
to be such, of	likelihood	, as we perceive by	8, 715/ 5
mother." He meaneth, of	likelihood	, God for the father	8, 725/ 1
again? For of all	likelihood	he did, since Christ	8, 761/ 31
they would believe, of	likelihood	, no one man of	8, 770/ 12
He will say, by	likelihood	, "O all you Jews	8, 770/ 29
us? He will of	likelihood	, because he likeneth us	8, 796/ 25
Well," said I, "by	likelihood	the remnant be well-tried	8, 815/ 8
he not fail, of	likelihood	, to prove us plainly	8, 859/ 33
he? "Faith alone," of	likelihood	, for all only faith	8, 865/ 14
would Friar Barnes of	likelihood	make her great congratulation	8, 885/ 11
good, honest wife of	likelihood	have resorted again unto	8, 903/ 15
that himself seeth, of	likelihood	in the same sermon	8, 909/ 5
saying. And therefore of	likelihood	Barnes playeth here with	8, 910/ 13
of it), by all	likelihood	to declare the presumption	8, 943/ 22
of it), by all	likelihood	to declare the presumption	8, 978/ 35
of you, hath of	likelihood	made his very church	8, 1004/ 2
records, and many false	likelihoods	, in a private matter	8, 950/ 15
work... and were very	likely	to frame himself a	8, 619/ 26
Jews it is not	likely	that ever he would	8, 619/ 34
were not now suddenly	likely	to give ear to	8, 650/ 35
so great a purpose...	likely	to find the world	8, 651/ 9
is much the less	likely	to follow the other	8, 662/ 4
juggling spied, and they	likely	to suffer shipwreck then	8, 685/ 32
living, a man very	likely	for God in so	8, 695/ 8
the Catholic church, were	likely	to be converted by	8, 732/ 4

then let him leave,	likely	as he is to	8, 740/ 25
the matter will be	likely	to call his proper	8, 779/ 16
her questions, which were	likely	to be but frivolous	8, 884/ 29
in which they were	likely	to be fed with	8, 884/ 33
But then is it	likely	that she might say	8, 886/ 30
But then were she	likely	to say that he	8, 887/ 2
unto that she were	likely	to say, "Father Barnes	8, 887/ 14
were Friar Barnes here	likely	to say to this	8, 887/ 34
the woman were well	likely	to answer him that	8, 888/ 21
time it was well	likely	that Eunuchus had heard	8, 888/ 28
this were she well	likely	to say again, "Verily	8, 890/ 22
unto that were she	likely	to say again, "Yea	8, 893/ 32
and then were ye	likely	to make me to	8, 895/ 14
were purposed, it were	likely	to be perceived and	8, 922/ 32
evangelists, it is well	likely	that they had yet	8, 931/ 9
hands, as it was	likely	there was not... how	8, 931/ 35
since it were very	likely	that the necessity of	8, 937/ 32
wrongs, whereunto he were	likely	to be moved only	8, 946/ 5
himself. And if he	liken	Luther to Christ, then	8, 695/ 29
things doth Tyndale here	liken	together. Might he not	8, 698/ 11
Might he not here	liken	almost as well Paul's	8, 698/ 12
he before hath, hitherto,	likened	the Catholic church of	8, 641/ 35
his similitude of grammar	likened	unto faith... is no	8, 807/ 21
And when he hath	likened	them to bulls, asses	8, 831/ 23
of likelihood, because he	likeneth	us to Simon Magus	8, 796/ 25
of Christ, where he	likeneth	the kingdom of God	8, 834/ 7
or twain. Saint Bernard	likeneth	apostates unto the traitor	8, 988/ 28
in that place he	likeneth	unto Judas not only	8, 988/ 31
Matthew, where our Savior	likeneth	the church unto "a	8, 1020/ 6
in which our Savior	likeneth	his church unto a	8, 1020/ 9
and also to the	likening	of himself and his	8, 650/ 2
And yet in this	likening	, as unlike as they	8, 698/ 14
from the point with	likening	the whole Catholic church	8, 719/ 21
no lechery. But he	liketh	so well his railing	8, 726/ 26
pleasantly, with him that	liketh	it ere ever he	8, 743/ 22
own faith, but well	liketh	and much alloweth the	8, 751/ 29
being thus: when he	liketh	himself well, and weeneth	8, 779/ 13
to smocks, then he	liketh	much his merry mocks	8, 831/ 24
defamation and slander; that	likewise	as the desire of	8, 591/ 27
here Tyndale affirmeth that	likewise	as all the clergy	8, 600/ 2
called. Well, I will	likewise	dispute. First the right	8, 601/ 22
that point neither; but	likewise	as that we call	8, 645/ 10
therefore he concludeth that	likewise	as the known Catholic	8, 649/ 14
God in heaven. And	likewise	also as Cain was	8, 671/ 10
malice in earth. And	likewise	as Korah, Dathan, and	8, 671/ 12
swalloweth them up. And	likewise	also as the ten	8, 671/ 17
dissolve the body. And	likewise	do all these sects	8, 672/ 4
shall he find that	likewise	as this is but	8, 693/ 10
or to saints, and	likewise	building of churches, buying	8, 700/ 21
on and saith that	likewise	as the Jews had	8, 713/ 1

the mind of Tyndale	likewise	as Saint Thomas doth	8, 714/ 13
truly... and thereby judge	likewise	, as Tyndale here would	8, 734/ 1
the Catholic Church, and	likewise	whosoever believeth it not	8, 736/ 15
verily rose again; even	likewise	accursed shall he be	8, 740/ 17
from his faith. Even	likewise	, if my mother had	8, 742/ 13
walked toward it. And	likewise	as not the man's	8, 747/ 33
allowed not his. But	likewise	as though all would	8, 770/ 1
doubt it not. And	likewise	as, though the remnant	8, 770/ 2
ye nothing do." But	likewise	as a man may	8, 781/ 27
the bottom. And so,	likewise	, God, that draweth, draweth	8, 782/ 14
it; and in adultery	likewise	. And God in that	8, 783/ 7
church of Israel stood."	Likewise	in the New Testament	8, 833/ 30
return ye and live!"	Likewise	saith the prophet David	8, 840/ 14
with such others. So,	likewise	, where the word of	8, 873/ 22
had good beside. And	likewise	as in the whole	8, 907/ 17
certain man. And therefore,	likewise	, he biddeth him complain	8, 943/ 9
sanctified in Baptism. But	likewise	as, though God would	8, 971/ 18
to the death. For	likewise	as their death is	8, 978/ 18
before, against Tyndale, that	likewise	as he were accursed	8, 983/ 1
devil, nor the devil's	limb	, to be false and	8, 833/ 13
false church, and a	limb	of the very devil	8, 894/ 3
the fathers, out of	limbo	. But he shall do	8, 881/ 21
devil and the devil's	limbs	have taught him. For	8, 842/ 28
devil and the devil's	limbs	have taught it him	8, 842/ 35
contain them within the	limits	and bounds of good	8, 591/ 30
then to draw that	line	a little longer... and	8, 596/ 21
either book, leaf, or	line	to prove us one	8, 632/ 7
draff, draw by one	line	, all the meinie, to	8, 713/ 15
patriarchs, and succeeded them	lineally	, and had the scripture	8, 609/ 24
he said within three	lines	before, that we have	8, 651/ 31
chapter not a few	lines	. And lest if it	8, 685/ 14
words, scant spending four	lines	therein, that the mind	8, 743/ 27
where... but maketh two	lines	of his own, and	8, 960/ 4
their old heresies to	link	a whole chain of	8, 626/ 18
little to lie, to	link	them so near together	8, 698/ 15
speech, and let thy	lips	speak no guile." And	8, 840/ 18
upon the plain and	liquid	water, which will receive	8, 718/ 2
upon the plain and	liquid	water, which will receive	8, 725/ 10
of Christ in the	liquid	water, which can no	8, 725/ 16
pour in the lively	liquor	of his grace into	8, 885/ 14
merciful hand. If Tyndale	list	to look in Saint	8, 581/ 30
to live as he	list	himself. But now is	8, 585/ 29
he may when he	list	, and will hereafter when	8, 587/ 4
upon him. And he	list	not to remember that	8, 595/ 10
believe even as him	list	, and after that live	8, 597/ 36
live even as himself	list	to, without any lord	8, 597/ 37
For they, where they	list	, boldly deny the text	8, 639/ 12
Scripture but what they	list	themselves. For so reject	8, 639/ 13
apostle's words? Wherein whoso	list	to follow Tyndale may	8, 639/ 28
and do what they	list	, and believe as they	8, 641/ 4

and believe as they	list	, and look to leap	8, 641/ 4
examples only that himself	list	to assign, and so	8, 647/ 22
so applied as himself	list	to apply them. And	8, 647/ 23
even whichsoever church myself	list	to tell you." And	8, 647/ 30
man may see that	list	to turn a few	8, 650/ 6
in as the Church	list	to order... and then	8, 657/ 20
of them both they	list	. Howbeit, I see not	8, 658/ 2
and then, when they	list	. Let Tyndale tell what	8, 684/ 7
upon pilgrimages if ye	list	, lo, and upon offerings	8, 700/ 30
here, choose which he	list	... and name of them	8, 710/ 12
to speak what they	list	. And therefore "except the	8, 718/ 9
devour it as they	list	, even by the special	8, 723/ 22
is indeed, though Tyndale	list	to lie and tell	8, 724/ 14
alone. Now, if he	list	to believe himself in	8, 724/ 22
to speak what they	list	. And therefore "except the	8, 726/ 32
Scripture" what book him	list	, and refuse for Scripture	8, 729/ 29
over (or, if he	list	, hardly twice or thrice	8, 733/ 1
no wise what ye	list	forbid me? Yet much	8, 737/ 25
wily falsehood that he	list	... and when he hath	8, 740/ 15
a great excuse that	list	not to believe the	8, 749/ 15
baby believe what she	list	. And therefore in this	8, 750/ 32
same Spirit if we	list	to follow, leadeth us	8, 757/ 7
we wax untoward and	list	no longer to follow	8, 757/ 27
may they that rather	list	to take good than	8, 765/ 24
And therefore he that	list	to learn of good	8, 766/ 15
may leave, if he	list	, ere he come at	8, 782/ 7
keep it, if he	list	. And if he will	8, 786/ 19
of them when they	list	to sport and play	8, 788/ 10
God might if they	list	... and layeth unto the	8, 788/ 16
refuse such as they	list	since that in the	8, 810/ 12
and believe what he	list	, and say he feeleth	8, 812/ 28
but say what he	list	, and tell us that	8, 812/ 35
mere liberal goodness, that	list	to give so great	8, 841/ 10
but if a man	list	for lack of believing	8, 850/ 33
whatsoever we forthwith, unadvisedly,	list	to believe, is the	8, 889/ 31
counterfeits, to such as	list	to look and attend	8, 893/ 11
but only for he	list	to choose her and	8, 898/ 9
difference but because himself	list	to choose the one	8, 898/ 30
and hear whom he	list	... and always he that	8, 901/ 21
provided that if they	list	to sleep... the two	8, 903/ 3
the Scripture as himself	list	, and no church provided	8, 911/ 30
lawfully wed when they	list	: to this would Saint	8, 927/ 19
a nun when he	list	, and upon his own	8, 940/ 19
or such others as	list	to misconstrue the Scripture	8, 941/ 26
live still as we	list	. For by faith alone	8, 958/ 33
wed nuns have no	list	to be acknown that	8, 1006/ 11
to do what they	list	, for they can list	8, 1011/ 34
list, for they can	list	nothing but as the	8, 1011/ 34
old holy doctors and	listed	not to look upon	8, 623/ 34
full well if he	listed	not to lie, that	8, 698/ 19

neither... but that he	listeth	loud to lie. And	8, 586/ 37
his pleasure, as him	listeth	to jest; for he	8, 689/ 22
purpose. But as he	listeth	here to rail upon	8, 726/ 17
yet may he, that	listeth	well to, consider therein	8, 765/ 32
that he not only	listeth	not anything to regard	8, 835/ 21
us, such as him	listeth	, a secret, privy knowledge	8, 901/ 11
places to destroy the	literal	sense, for to set	8, 634/ 22
useth to "destroy the	literal	sense" of the Scripture	8, 635/ 22
destroyeth nor letteth the	literal	sense... but the literal	8, 635/ 24
literal sense... but the	literal	sense standeth whole beside	8, 635/ 25
taken away, saving the	literal	sense alone. But God	8, 635/ 32
Sometimes, also, though the	literal	sense be full good	8, 636/ 6
man should have so	little	pride in himself that	8, 582/ 8
the other will have	little	lust to believe three	8, 586/ 13
is a thing so	little	commendable that every well-ordered	8, 590/ 20
draw that line a	little	longer... and look whether	8, 596/ 21
the reason stretch a	little	farther, as he hath	8, 596/ 22
he hath done a	little	in some part of	8, 596/ 22
Tyndale hath here won	little	ground to build his	8, 613/ 26
out thereof, and so,	little	and little, the body	8, 617/ 1
and so, little and	little	, the body to be	8, 617/ 1
Tyndale, God had so	little	regarded his great promises	8, 617/ 37
people counsel to give	little	credence to the old	8, 624/ 14
some places not a	little	cooled, and in some	8, 635/ 20
proof and experience driven	little	and little to take	8, 638/ 29
experience driven little and	little	to take them, almost	8, 638/ 30
he now creep a	little	farther, and resembleth himself	8, 642/ 2
will lead us a	little	out of our way	8, 644/ 4
end: let us a	little	examine his words and	8, 649/ 31
sifted, men shall find	little	fine flour in them	8, 649/ 34
have answered him a	little	before, and also to	8, 650/ 1
confession and think that	little	sorrow sufficeth, and satisfaction	8, 653/ 20
while he setteth so	little	by Saint Thomas, Saint	8, 679/ 32
leave to rail a	little	first. Tyndale Our spiris	8, 683/ 26
leave to rail a	little	; yea, and to lie	8, 683/ 31
and to lie a	little	, too... for else he	8, 683/ 31
spied... there is a	little	labor for him of	8, 686/ 8
which they set so	little	, God setteth so much	8, 688/ 2
wot, there is no	little	difference between the thing	8, 698/ 3
he letteth not a	little	to lie, to link	8, 698/ 15
folk for offering too	little	... albeit that, as the	8, 702/ 8
worth... and Baptism as	little	worth, because the priest	8, 704/ 16
in here to very	little	purpose. But as he	8, 726/ 16
place a thing of	little	effect, in restoring the	8, 758/ 17
in the Scripture. A	little	before, Tyndale alleged Saint	8, 763/ 17
naught. And unto as	little	purpose he spendeth another	8, 764/ 20
err, reserving always a	little	flock to call the	8, 767/ 28
that he hath so	little	wit as to ween	8, 768/ 6
err, reserving always a	little	flock to call them	8, 771/ 16
flock be always a	little	flock... then be not	8, 772/ 1

and the Catholics the	little	flock there are then	8, 772/ 8
face standeth. Finally, that	little	flock that God reserved	8, 772/ 26
end he gathereth a	little	his five wits well	8, 775/ 33
sermon, and gaspeth a	little	and galpeth, and getteth	8, 776/ 13
you, and examine a	little	farther his "feeling faith	8, 776/ 24
layeth forth, in this	little	space. For first, I	8, 777/ 36
of this? Marry, no	little	thing, nor like no	8, 788/ 32
ye wot well, but	little	, pretty penance, because they	8, 790/ 22
end: we shall a	little	examine here Tyndale's high	8, 792/ 34
began to study a	little	and claw his head	8, 815/ 18
his "feeling" faith, a	little	oppose him therein. I	8, 820/ 20
is he that hath	little	stature as he that	8, 822/ 34
it be never so	little	. And besides this, as	8, 823/ 1
merits, but of humility	little	esteem their own works	8, 849/ 5
to remember himself a	little	further as soon as	8, 877/ 14
let us yet a	little	consider his lesson better	8, 883/ 31
ye had taken a	little	more pain in declaring	8, 891/ 21
be beaten but a	little	; but he which knoweth	8, 899/ 16
Barnes have waxed a	little	warm, and bid them	8, 902/ 21
me that I was	little	better than a bawd	8, 902/ 36
words he saith so	little	for Friar Barnes' purpose	8, 912/ 9
be haply somewhat too	little	, let make it in	8, 922/ 4
whole plain were too	little	; for we must put	8, 924/ 17
one that can a	little	better skill thereof than	8, 933/ 10
This is, lo, so	little	marvel, and over that	8, 950/ 3
and over that, so	little	to the purpose, that	8, 950/ 3
and yet suffereth, no	little	persecution and very martyrdom	8, 953/ 34
purpose he never so	little	to amend. He layeth	8, 958/ 6
Saint Augustine's words a	little	more fully and truly	8, 960/ 1
wiliness with a very	little	wit. For ye shall	8, 964/ 11
either nothing or right	little	to burn. But then	8, 968/ 29
as ye see, a	little	letted by this other	8, 981/ 28
he saith also, a	little	before in the same	8, 982/ 29
days with much people	little	esteemed was had in	8, 989/ 2
you together, with very	little	reasoning thereupon, except the	8, 995/ 17
and bring them a	little	into the light out	8, 998/ 20
that will be a	little	better proved than he	8, 1003/ 23
truth it is that,	little	and little, the same	8, 1008/ 25
is that, little and	little	, the same known church	8, 1008/ 25
and then saith a	little	farther besides, that concludeth	8, 1015/ 19
and corrupted also no	little	part of the clergy	8, 1027/ 7
all his martyrdom so	little	that he would, according	8, 1027/ 32
Tyndale's tale, in the	littleness	of the flock) the	8, 772/ 9
us but if he	live	naught? Or if he	8, 582/ 17
but exhorted only to	live	every man after the	8, 585/ 25
exhort every man to	live	as he list himself	8, 585/ 28
and countries that they	live	in. But the thing	8, 594/ 19
list, and after that	live	even as himself list	8, 597/ 37
love to follow and	live	after the truth. More	8, 614/ 6
love to follow and	live	after the truth." Let	8, 630/ 8

not to follow and	live	after... and that therefore	8, 630/ 10
the people believe and "	live	after," and the "spiritual	8, 630/ 22
walk to hell... but	live	at liberty, and do	8, 641/ 3
profession and consent to	live	according unto the laws	8, 648/ 39
rebukers of our living	live	themselves at the leastwise	8, 653/ 13
how a penitent should	live	he declared in his	8, 653/ 24
and prayed. These folk	live	in great towns, and	8, 653/ 28
profession and consent to	live	according unto the laws	8, 663/ 6
can their profession to	live	according to the laws	8, 663/ 13
rabble such, that obstinately	live	therein, and devilishly also	8, 665/ 16
we do, because we	live	naught nor goeth not	8, 666/ 25
they believe naught and	live	naught also, as well	8, 666/ 26
profession and consent to	live	according unto the laws	8, 667/ 24
profession and consent to	live	after the law of	8, 668/ 4
suffered to preach or	live	either among us or	8, 668/ 31
divers sects, and neither	live	nor believe after the	8, 668/ 34
walk upright, while they	live	, again. For, as His	8, 677/ 8
for these that now	live	... we see well at	8, 695/ 13
the truth preached, to	live	so godly that they	8, 730/ 25
or if the preacher	live	contrary. But of a	8, 742/ 27
we do, we shall	live	. "For whoso," saith Saint	8, 756/ 12
saith, "Then we that	live	and remain shall be	8, 794/ 20
me after while ye	live	." Then, for an assay	8, 814/ 17
believe me while ye	live	, but take all for	8, 815/ 5
but return ye and	live	!" Likewise saith the prophet	8, 840/ 14
fruits of penance, so	live	here with his grace	8, 852/ 16
spot or wrinkle, to	live	and endure in heaven	8, 855/ 16
As long as we	live	here, so standeth it	8, 860/ 30
here do we not	live	without sin... but we	8, 860/ 33
untrue and dangerous to	live	and die in; and	8, 884/ 3
devoir anything doing thereto,	live	they never so long	8, 897/ 24
saith, "They that will	live	devoutly in Christ must	8, 930/ 10
saith plainly, "If ye	live	after the flesh, ye	8, 958/ 26
the flesh may he	live	, and yet do all	8, 958/ 28
and trust surely, and	live	still as we list	8, 958/ 33
Christ Jesus, howsoever they	live	or whatsoever they do	8, 959/ 3
As long as we	live	here, so standeth it	8, 959/ 21
here do we not	live	without sin, but we	8, 959/ 25
long as we here	live	, so she continueth still	8, 960/ 12
the Church," and therefore	live	not without sin, get	8, 965/ 7
only while they here	live	, and not when they	8, 968/ 4
For either while we	live	in this world we	8, 968/ 13
and cannot while we	live	or when we die	8, 968/ 22
of himself able to	live	without them... so, though	8, 971/ 23
here do we not	live	without sin... but we	8, 972/ 22
believe that such as	live	here in this church	8, 975/ 23
never find while they	live	, nor if there were	8, 994/ 7
right faith, and to	live	in Baptism after the	8, 999/ 9
what sinful life they	live	?" So that these men	8, 1012/ 12
unto God, while they	lived	here in earth, that	8, 582/ 24

they were while they	lived	here among us... and	8, 614/ 14
word. Saint John therefore	lived	in desert, and fasted	8, 653/ 27
later heresy too, and	lived	long after, and died	8, 662/ 6
their living while they	lived	, yet they perceived them	8, 694/ 18
known well while they	lived	, and so taken after	8, 696/ 5
saints in diverse times	lived	, and in diverse died	8, 711/ 14
not, if he now	lived	and were unconverted, so	8, 731/ 36
work well, if he	lived	thereto in such mind	8, 818/ 20
complain if he now	lived	, and saw the bawdry	8, 875/ 9
the Church had before	lived	in sin, and were	8, 906/ 20
complain if he now	lived	, and saw the bawdry	8, 929/ 21
say, as have so	lived	before their death that	8, 967/ 27
they lacked while they	lived	here, either because they	8, 967/ 32
deserved before, while they	lived	. For it is not	8, 968/ 3
into heaven, and that	lived	sometime in this same	8, 975/ 26
of certain folk, he	lived	in hypocrisy, and lied	8, 989/ 27
own time, while he	lived	here, or else that	8, 1015/ 12
them which while they	lived	were of his church	8, 1017/ 3
the while that they	lived	here were, by communion	8, 1017/ 32
and persevere the quick,	lively	members of Christ's Mystical	8, 755/ 32
it to be a	lively	branch of that very	8, 870/ 21
to pour in the	lively	liquor of his grace	8, 885/ 14
exhibit our bodies a	lively	host, holy and pleasant	8, 978/ 15
goeth he from good	livers	in earth unto saints	8, 582/ 21
but also good, virtuous	livers	, and never did deadly	8, 760/ 21
Baptism received into his	livery	and his holy household	8, 853/ 14
corrupted the legend and	lives	almost of all saints	8, 706/ 36
corrupted the legend and	lives	almost of all saints	8, 711/ 9
The legends of saints'	lives	were written in diverse	8, 711/ 13
diverse died... of whose	lives	the Church none other	8, 711/ 14
deadly in all their	lives	though they do never	8, 824/ 24
pomp, and "all their	lives	spent in whoredom"... as	8, 831/ 17
by Penance in their	lives	; and of such as	8, 855/ 8
to wade while he	liveth	, the reason, I am	8, 603/ 34
shall never while he	liveth	be able to prove	8, 652/ 8
can prove while he	liveth	, nor all the heretics	8, 656/ 27
we believe naught... nor	liveth	not as we do	8, 666/ 24
were like while he	liveth	, although the reason had	8, 676/ 11
shall never while he	liveth	avoid it but that	8, 680/ 25
this net while he	liveth	, in which his foolish	8, 824/ 30
as long as she	liveth	she is never without	8, 864/ 34
and wrinkles while she	liveth	in earth... but that	8, 865/ 10
handled that, while he	liveth	, he may be ashamed	8, 905/ 34
never find while he	liveth	that any one general	8, 923/ 25
this, that no man	liveth	here so clean but	8, 965/ 16
as long as he	liveth	here, he so spotteth	8, 965/ 17
some wrinkles, that he	liveth	never without, nor long	8, 965/ 18
without which no man	liveth	... he meaneth not abominable	8, 965/ 22
he saith that it	liveth	not here without sin	8, 973/ 23
of Christ while it	liveth	in earth liveth not	8, 973/ 30

it liveth in earth	liveth	not without sin, and	8, 973/ 30
whosoever so doth and	liveth	well therewith shall, for	8, 998/ 34
men's prayers and holy	living	, in friars and friars'	8, 579/ 25
men's prayers and holy	living	, in friars and friars'	8, 582/ 7
less for his holy	living	, and bid him pray	8, 582/ 17
think that their good	living	was so pleasant unto	8, 582/ 24
none that use holy	living	, no Franciscan friar bid	8, 583/ 34
the doctrine and the	living	of Christ, and of	8, 599/ 34
the doctrine and the	living	of Christ and all	8, 600/ 20
in faith, or good	living	decayed, by the false	8, 611/ 31
both of belief and	living	, and in none other	8, 620/ 6
of honest and good	living	, and well-learned in the	8, 620/ 19
and wrong ways of	living	... making them to ween	8, 622/ 27
and in faith and	living	began a new, diverse	8, 623/ 15
they should have their	living	by the altar; yea	8, 630/ 1
must have his temporal	living	therefor. And to prove	8, 636/ 27
and provideth for the	living	of every living thing	8, 636/ 31
the living of every	living	thing. For it is	8, 636/ 31
cared for the priest's	living	above that he careth	8, 637/ 4
careth for the ox's	living	... that in respect of	8, 637/ 4
of us his temporal	living	. And I ween Tyndale	8, 637/ 8
chaste, keepeth all their	living	alone, saving for a	8, 638/ 16
and have reprov'd their	living	, they should have found	8, 642/ 18
of them and their	living	. And Christ and his	8, 648/ 7
unto the faith and	living	of the patriarchs and	8, 648/ 10
from the faith and	living	of them, and are	8, 648/ 31
unto the faith and	living	thereof, and rebuke them	8, 648/ 33
from the faith and	living	of Christ and his	8, 649/ 8
unto the faith and	living	thereof, and do rebuke	8, 649/ 11
belief and the right	living	again: that is to	8, 650/ 20
enough with such dissolute	living	as the world had	8, 650/ 33
unto the faith and	living	thereof, and rebuke them	8, 651/ 29
from the faith and	living	of them, and are	8, 651/ 33
to "the faith and	living	thereof" ... he must needs	8, 652/ 10
mean some faith and	living	that is allowed by	8, 652/ 11
false faith and filthy	living	lay forth some new	8, 652/ 18
them... not for our	living	only, but for our	8, 652/ 32
of men's belief or	living	, but specially sent by	8, 653/ 2
faith and all good	living	too, both with their	8, 653/ 3
of his own virtuous	living	; whereas these rebukers of	8, 653/ 12
these rebukers of our	living	live themselves at the	8, 653/ 13
he declared in his	living	not that he so	8, 653/ 25
not like them in	living	), there is no doubt	8, 659/ 30
nor in profession of	living	any wise consent or	8, 663/ 17
the profession of their	living	! Then in Saxony and	8, 663/ 20
and lawless laws of	living	! whereof ye may perceive	8, 663/ 23
belief and brutish, beastly	living	, all the whole rabble	8, 665/ 16
the profession of their	living	after the law of	8, 666/ 7
the profession of their	living	with the law of	8, 666/ 14
and some kind of	living	after the law of	8, 666/ 28

true faith and right	living	, and for a penitent	8, 667/ 20
of true faith and	living	, and exposition of Scripture	8, 668/ 21
of other's belief and	living	... then begin they to	8, 669/ 2
concerning faith and good	living	, diversely contrary to the	8, 670/ 18
than unto the poor	living	saints. And when God	8, 691/ 35
the following of their	living	while they lived, yet	8, 694/ 18
saith, by their contrary	living	and persecuting of the	8, 694/ 21
reckon him, for his	living	, a man very likely	8, 695/ 8
also show us his	living	somewhat more like the	8, 696/ 30
somewhat more like the	living	of Saint John than	8, 696/ 30
than unto the poor	living	saints." Lo, good reader	8, 697/ 37
than unto the poor	living	saints"... but the doctrine	8, 698/ 18
the holiness of whose	living	, our Lord hath illustrated	8, 703/ 31
well in faith as	living	, the very clean contrary	8, 704/ 7
saints testify their holy	living	and miracles that God	8, 711/ 30
perfect faith and Christian	living	thereto, that God hath	8, 713/ 25
approved virtue of their	living	, but also miracles, to	8, 722/ 12
Christians. Nevertheless, the earnest	living	of the Christians according	8, 730/ 17
are won with godly	living	... which at the first	8, 730/ 29
not believe till the	living	of the spirituality convert	8, 730/ 31
but for the good	living	and virtuous conversation that	8, 730/ 37
by the good, virtuous	living	that then was in	8, 731/ 13
Christian wives with Christian	living	and virtuous conversation to	8, 731/ 15
not believe till the	living	of the spirituality convert	8, 731/ 18
us what was the	living	, and which were the	8, 731/ 25
theirs by the holy	living	of Luther, and Lambert	8, 732/ 5
that dispraised then the	living	of the Christian people	8, 732/ 18
extolling the holy, virtuous	living	of their own sect	8, 732/ 19
visage of very virtuous	living	, and preached not their	8, 732/ 21
he partly the vicious	living	, and partly the hypocrisy	8, 732/ 25
besides that, the virtuous	living	that then was among	8, 732/ 26
word that the virtuous	living	of the Church caused	8, 734/ 13
speaketh of the virtuous	living	of the Church, nor	8, 734/ 15
and their holiness of	living	: whoso look upon the	8, 735/ 9
of persecution or holy	living	, layeth other considerations that	8, 735/ 12
either persecution or virtuous	living	, as Tyndale would here	8, 736/ 7
else but the good	living	that then was in	8, 738/ 22
this arguing reprove the	living	of the Manichaeans nor	8, 738/ 27
extol and commend the	living	of the Catholic Church	8, 738/ 28
of heretics, whatsoever the	living	be of the one	8, 738/ 31
occasion of his evil	living	to have the truth	8, 765/ 23
they blaspheme all holy	living	. And therefore he that	8, 766/ 14
is not of the	living	, but of the doctrine	8, 766/ 18
own... in whose holy	living	he neither doth nor	8, 766/ 22
any determinate person yet	living	be in the same	8, 802/ 11
others like... whose holy	living	, true faith, and doctrine	8, 805/ 18
and rochets, and vicious	living	, all these things he	8, 831/ 28
and despoiled of their	living	, and beaten and sent	8, 832/ 5
incestuous lechery, with the	living	that holy folk have	8, 832/ 8
better for their holy	living	and their devout prayer	8, 832/ 27

their charge the vicious	living	that he layeth to	8, 833/ 2
honesty and cleanness of	living	, and more very virtue	8, 833/ 6
they acknowledge their such	living	for sinful, and often	8, 836/ 22
so fast to the	living	God and to his	8, 846/ 27
by very, true Christian	living	... and that so pure	8, 853/ 26
appeared by their godly	living	and holy writing and	8, 856/ 5
earth whereof the people	living	here in earth and	8, 858/ 29
out her manner of	living	and all her good	8, 875/ 19
a cloak of virtuous	living	and cleanness they should	8, 879/ 20
Christ, and of his	living	, and of his miracles	8, 888/ 29
saintly... yet if their	living	or their teaching be	8, 891/ 15
Scripture and the good	living	after the Scripture? How	8, 897/ 6
never so unholy in	living	, it is called holy	8, 907/ 36
in the rules of	living	... though their living have	8, 914/ 14
of living... though their	living	have indeed many spots	8, 914/ 14
wit, learning, and honest	living	, would reclaim and say	8, 923/ 8
out her manner of	living	and all her good	8, 929/ 31
true faith and good	living	every man by himself	8, 935/ 23
false belief or sinful	living	, though the party that	8, 944/ 11
good and bad both,	living	together in this world	8, 950/ 12
of faith or virtuous	living	. Now, where Christ did	8, 950/ 30
doctrine in rules of	living	and necessary understanding of	8, 951/ 15
orders of holy religious	living	. For in all these	8, 953/ 10
and a well wary	living	, and a humble life	8, 961/ 16
and with a wary	living	with all these ways	8, 965/ 11
saved with damnable devilish	living	. And for these causes	8, 965/ 35
hope, and a wary	living	, using diligence to withstand	8, 966/ 12
matter be of men	living	, or of men dying	8, 973/ 6
as the men be	living	, quick and quething, while	8, 973/ 9
church here in earth	living	and in good health	8, 973/ 17
the church of Christ	living	here in earth is	8, 973/ 26
and bad, diverse of	living	and yet one in	8, 988/ 12
of a very ungracious	living	and pernicious doctrine by	8, 989/ 24
faith and doctrine of	living	truly taught and learned	8, 999/ 10
and doctrine, albeit the	living	of the great multitude	8, 1000/ 27
God's good, holy children	living	in the law of	8, 1011/ 33
is in earth a	living	member of the same	8, 1015/ 7
whether he were in	living	a good man or	8, 1028/ 16
is holy in holy	living	, so that for lack	8, 1028/ 25
shall allow all their	livings	, as beastly as they	8, 663/ 30
with all their beastly	livings	and all their false	8, 663/ 35
further wrested wrong. For	lo	, thus he beginneth... Tyndale	8, 577/ 31
thiswise be proved. More	Lo	, before, in the title	8, 578/ 2
and mows. For now,	lo	, shall we peruse his	8, 579/ 16
we peruse his proofs.	Lo	, this wise reason he	8, 579/ 16
no more at once,	lo	, than I see the	8, 580/ 33
to let him... then,	lo	, to make the Gospel	8, 598/ 1
For in this wise,	lo	, the wise man beginneth	8, 599/ 28
reasons is this. . . . More	Lo	, sir, here Tyndale affirmeth	8, 600/ 2
this is his fashion,	lo	, in all things: he	8, 602/ 3

me hither the whorl.	Lo	, sir, ye make imaginations	8, 605/ 25
in the mire. For	lo	, thus he wadeth on	8, 607/ 36
More Very well remembered,	lo	. For there is one	8, 608/ 6
And thus it appeareth,	lo	, that concerning the synagogue	8, 613/ 25
in the mire. For	lo	, thus creepeth he forward	8, 613/ 32
those fathers!"" Here is,	lo	, a goodly false, foolish	8, 624/ 23
friars and nuns together.	Lo	, these things and such	8, 630/ 21
for his own. For	lo	, thus goeth he forth	8, 634/ 19
for themselves. Then might,	lo	, some such as Tyndale	8, 635/ 8
up again... saving fasting,	lo	. For that ceremony Friar	8, 638/ 31
starch." These goodly glosses,	lo	, do these heretics make	8, 641/ 17
their own. For thus,	lo	, with his similitude of	8, 641/ 23
but God. All this,	lo	, could Christ for himself	8, 643/ 34
he did before. For	lo	, as though he had	8, 644/ 24
laws of God. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 649/ 2
the very church. For	lo	, sir, thus he saith	8, 654/ 6
the true church. . . . More	Lo	, good Christian readers, after	8, 654/ 13
Such a good lesson,	lo	, did the tiler teach	8, 654/ 32
other. For all this,	lo	, yet shall we by	8, 663/ 34
God. By this argument,	lo	, the King's Highness utterly	8, 677/ 38
his Catholic church." Thus,	lo	, with yet many better	8, 682/ 35
but confess. And thus,	lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 683/ 20
establish their lies. More	Lo	, good readers, I told	8, 683/ 30
in alms, and then,	lo	, be all things clean	8, 686/ 27
more. All these texts,	lo	, do Luther and Tyndale	8, 687/ 15
With this goodly gloss,	lo	, restore these men these	8, 687/ 36
he will. And thus,	lo	, good Christian readers, do	8, 689/ 15
reason be good. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 692/ 30
the poor living saints."	Lo	, good reader, here knoweth	8, 698/ 1
the other. For therein,	lo	, thus they say: "Offering	8, 700/ 20
be any. And then,	lo	, when there be no	8, 700/ 26
pilgrimages if ye list,	lo	, and upon offerings, and	8, 700/ 30
to God... till now,	lo	, that this new Saint	8, 703/ 37
peradventure "turned into starch."	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 705/ 1
More This point is,	lo	, the old point which	8, 705/ 28
see somewhat after. Tyndale,	lo	, teacheth his disciples to	8, 706/ 19
were none. And therefore,	lo	, thus he saith... Tyndale	8, 714/ 15
hath otherwise determined." More	Lo	, good Christian reader, this	8, 714/ 21
Church hath otherwise determined."	Lo	, good readers, here are	8, 716/ 17
him. This will I,	lo	, do for him. Albeit	8, 716/ 27
gospel of God. This,	lo	, ye see well, Tyndale	8, 717/ 15
the third. For thus,	lo	, he teacheth his disciples	8, 717/ 26
understand nor know. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 718/ 19
Augustine avoided. Here is,	lo	, good Christian reader, all	8, 719/ 14
feet. . . ." These words walk,	lo	, very goodly by the	8, 725/ 12
deeds." And these things,	lo	, many right honest men	8, 725/ 35
of nuns. And here,	lo	, the goodly conclusion of	8, 729/ 35
enough in unbelief. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 730/ 34
of theirs. These causes,	lo	, laid Saint Augustine, all	8, 735/ 34
believeth it. And therein,	lo	, thus he saith... "Let	8, 736/ 24

Manichaeus is not found."	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 738/ 19
of all Christian nations."	Lo	, good reader, Tyndale said	8, 740/ 20
he made us before.	Lo	, thus he saith... Tyndale	8, 741/ 9
a feeling faith. More	Lo	, good reader, here shall	8, 741/ 19
shall not escape so.	Lo	, thus goeth he forth	8, 742/ 1
in the world. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 743/ 20
unto. And thus is,	lo	, the first part of	8, 749/ 30
whole ghostly purpose. For	lo	, good reader, Saint Paul	8, 754/ 32
be glorified with him."	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 756/ 32
the Church... and now,	lo	, he calleth him accursed	8, 763/ 19
of his beastly knavery.	Lo	, thus he beginneth his	8, 764/ 36
the right way. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, in	8, 767/ 31
ye should believe me."	Lo	, when Tyndale would tell	8, 771/ 8
this one thing alone,	lo	, even in the beginning	8, 777/ 25
I warrant you. For	lo	, thus he concludeth: "And	8, 788/ 32
this he teacheth us,	lo	, that evermore the elects	8, 788/ 34
ask any farther. For	lo	, sir, thus he saith	8, 801/ 18
written in thine heart.	Lo	, good readers, here ye	8, 803/ 13
falsehood, among, than truth.	Lo	, good readers, this disciple	8, 806/ 1
thing in few words,	lo	. I have proved him	8, 824/ 18
drowned: for this cause,	lo	, being driven to confess	8, 828/ 32
themselves. For these causes,	lo	, he saith they be	8, 832/ 1
he handleth himself therein.	Lo	, good readers, these are	8, 833/ 21
a proud face. For	lo	, thus he described his	8, 837/ 3
be made therein. More	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 838/ 33
here therewith... those lies,	lo	, hath he learned of	8, 839/ 35
received it?" These things,	lo	, doth the known Catholic	8, 841/ 31
of you die also."	Lo	, good readers, these things	8, 854/ 25
no fault with them.	Lo	, thus he saith... Barnes	8, 857/ 15
for his purpose. For	lo	, now thus goeth he	8, 859/ 3
verity in him. More	Lo	, good readers, here may	8, 859/ 14
no fault in them.	Lo	, thus, good readers, he	8, 860/ 1
have I showed you,	lo	, by what tokens ye	8, 893/ 30
never the nearer yet.	Lo	, thus might a wise	8, 896/ 24
abide I remember me,	lo	, Father Barnes, upon another	8, 901/ 18
very church therein they,	lo	, to know whether there	8, 902/ 1
here ye may see,	lo	, that neither pope nor	8, 909/ 29
Barnes would here seem,	lo	, to have found a	8, 910/ 25
bringeth them in himself.	Lo	, thus he beginneth: "The	8, 913/ 1
I shortly show you,	lo	! Not everybody that believeth	8, 913/ 12
all this wide world."	Lo	, good readers... if Saint	8, 913/ 21
wholly, err. This is,	lo	, so little marvel, and	8, 950/ 3
would have went that,	lo	! If Barnes had not	8, 950/ 33
all my life. For	lo	, these are his words	8, 959/ 12
thus saith Saint Augustine,	lo	... "The whole Church, lo	8, 960/ 6
lo... "The whole Church,	lo	, saith "Forgive us our	8, 960/ 7
remission of sins. "Mark,	lo	, how the Church is	8, 960/ 31
I said before. For	lo	, in the very words	8, 963/ 36
words of the Apostle,	lo	, thus he saith: "No	8, 967/ 9
thought or felt," etc.	Lo	, good Christian readers, ye	8, 969/ 1

saith, "Here have you,	lo	, the very, true church	8, 971/ 13
saith, "Here have you,	lo	, the very, true church	8, 972/ 14
For in the end,	lo	, thus he saith: ""And	8, 972/ 22
hence without sin," etc."	Lo	, these words are Barnes'	8, 972/ 23
not here without sin.	Lo	, good Christian readers, where	8, 973/ 24
set much by him.	Lo	, these be, therefore, the	8, 975/ 33
the vows of thanks."	Lo	, here have ye heard	8, 978/ 23
he were persecuted here,	lo	, good readers, besides that	8, 979/ 17
that is to come."	Lo	, good Christian readers, here	8, 982/ 10
not a church known.	Lo	, thus are we now	8, 983/ 5
saith unto them himself, "	Lo	, Saint Bernard saith that	8, 987/ 15
feed thou my sheep."	Lo	, Christ called the flock	8, 1012/ 19
this is his saying,	lo	: that like as he	8, 1015/ 21
envy, manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings."	Lo	, Saint Paul, good Christian	8, 1025/ 3
gobbet from a whole	loaf	, and then call the	8, 578/ 13
call the cantle a "	loaf	" and the loaf a	8, 578/ 13
a "loaf" and the	loaf	a "cantle." But whereas	8, 578/ 13
child may see how	loath	he is to come	8, 579/ 2
bear nor heretic more	loath	to come to the	8, 579/ 6
works... because he were	loath	, by his will, that	8, 712/ 7
necessity, though I be	loath	thereto, be fain to	8, 764/ 34
I ween, Tyndale be	loath	to give any sore	8, 790/ 16
him. For I am	loath	to talk with Master	8, 802/ 18
this question they be	loath	to come near the	8, 997/ 6
this, though they be	loath	, yet be they fain	8, 998/ 32
finished, they brought many	loaves	of bread to the	8, 990/ 34
to be hallowed; which	loaves	of bread he lifted	8, 990/ 36
my hands by Michael	Lobley	, whom I had attached	8, 813/ 24
this is Friar Barnes'	logic	, and Tyndale's, and Luther's	8, 880/ 24
a church as our	logicians	do intentionem secundam that	8, 859/ 7
to feign it as	logicians	feign (saith he) the	8, 859/ 27
in many inns many	loitering	fellows that were false	8, 876/ 37
not a few such	loitering	in the same inn	8, 877/ 25
in flesh as the	Lollards	use now to do	8, 793/ 7
out of Almaine unto	London	on his errand both	8, 628/ 18
School, brought up in	London	the right order in	8, 806/ 31
and, coming up to	London	the day before he	8, 813/ 29
was I advertised from	London	, by my wife's letter	8, 816/ 3
of known wisdom in	London	and almost everywhere else	8, 900/ 14
than the Bishop of	London	is the whole church	8, 910/ 36
the whole church of	London	, or the Archbishop of	8, 911/ 1
Tyndale hath in a	long	process labored to prove	8, 575/ 7
Tyndale hath by a	long	process labored much to	8, 575/ 22
nations now do, and	long	have done, recognized and	8, 576/ 29
may percase also be	long	spread far abroad ere	8, 592/ 6
endure and continue as	long	as the world shall	8, 602/ 35
all." It were too	long	a tale to tell	8, 606/ 1
church of Christ, as	long	as the world should	8, 606/ 26
here made us a	long	discourse from Abraham's days	8, 610/ 7
had in sundry ages,	long	before the false expositions	8, 612/ 17

false Pharisees to continue	long	... but, to make an	8, 613/ 6
as Tyndale agreeth, as	long	last in earth as	8, 614/ 17
never was any time	long	together, nor never shall	8, 617/ 9
in Christ's church, as	long	as it dwelleth in	8, 617/ 10
they should not deceive	long	God had suffered the	8, 618/ 3
in comparison of the	long	time in which the	8, 621/ 8
yet unto folk that	long	to know the truth	8, 622/ 32
And for all this	long	labor of his going	8, 628/ 21
for biting, and how	long	he lay in the	8, 634/ 32
what needeth he so	long	process? For then amounteth	8, 647/ 27
through false doctrine so	long	been led awry, believing	8, 650/ 32
miracle... it will be	long	, of likelihood, ere ever	8, 651/ 24
good Christian readers, after	long	work, at last Tyndale	8, 654/ 13
into the worst, as	long	as he might find	8, 661/ 31
heresy too, and lived	long	after, and died, a	8, 662/ 6
M. William Barlowe, that	long	was conversant in the	8, 663/ 25
of them all... so	long	as they so do	8, 668/ 34
them knowing other, so	long	be they a secret	8, 668/ 35
finish at last this	long	chapter of his solution	8, 669/ 36
and must endure as	long	as the world lasteth	8, 670/ 25
the Church hath so	long	discerned and judged for	8, 678/ 14
a Christian man as	long	as he will believe	8, 687/ 29
as though he had	long	been conversant and in	8, 688/ 19
I rehearsed you his	long	process, not in pieces	8, 692/ 30
that need it, as	long	as there be any	8, 700/ 26
may hap, ere aught	long	, to fall into the	8, 713/ 36
be like to bide	long	enough in unbelief. More	8, 730/ 32
be like to abide	long	enough in unbelief." Well	8, 731/ 18
Church than others, as	long	as the world shall	8, 738/ 36
in thee, they would	long	ago have done penance	8, 747/ 14
motion of God, as	long	as the will of	8, 748/ 14
believe him by the	long	experience of the continual	8, 751/ 22
of good hope, as	long	as we so do	8, 757/ 25
often preach, and as	long	, as did those men	8, 761/ 27
he telleth us a	long	tale that the faith	8, 764/ 23
a multitude err so	long	time. And yet they	8, 767/ 18
have not continued so	long	as the false Jews	8, 769/ 18
to make them so	long	a sermon. But as	8, 775/ 22
worshipping, and then a	long	process of images, pilgrimage	8, 775/ 26
ceremonies. In all which	long	sermon he saith at	8, 775/ 28
readers, as all this	long	sermon of his goeth	8, 776/ 15
the way be two	long	lanes besides faith, and	8, 782/ 6
warrant them, for as	long	again after. But yet	8, 796/ 18
had and taught so	long	before: I answer Tyndale	8, 811/ 2
may it percase last	long	and not fail... and	8, 818/ 25
he teacheth, by a	long	process, that the young	8, 824/ 10
they wear crowns and	long	gowns, and that bishops	8, 831/ 22
honesty that I greatly	long	to content them... and	8, 832/ 17
More In all this	long	tale, good readers, Friar	8, 858/ 10
of her sins. As	long	as we live here	8, 860/ 30

she be clean so	long	as she abideth in	8, 861/ 24
her shepherd. And so	long	as she doth, so	8, 862/ 13
as she doth, so	long	can she not err	8, 862/ 13
us in all this	long	tale? His purpose was	8, 863/ 5
a crooked nose, as	long	as no man tell	8, 864/ 30
her of it... so	long	her nose stood right	8, 864/ 30
all the stretching, as	long	as she liveth she	8, 864/ 34
forth in their sin	long	... ere they repent; and	8, 869/ 12
she is clean "so	long	as she abideth in	8, 869/ 21
he telleth us how	long	we may trust her	8, 869/ 32
her shepherd. And so	long	as she so doth	8, 869/ 34
she so doth... so	long	can she not err	8, 869/ 35
no longer than as	long	as she abideth in	8, 871/ 15
world scattered far and	long	... in her true head	8, 875/ 29
this tale fair as	long	as it is in	8, 876/ 7
look up, and to	long	to behold and see	8, 885/ 17
live they never so	long	. For though that all	8, 897/ 25
works were a great,	long	business. For surely it	8, 909/ 3
world scattered far and	long	... in her true head	8, 930/ 3
world scattered far and	long	... in her true head	8, 952/ 29
did after good and	long	deliberation plainly write in	8, 953/ 21
grace, and so stand	long	in such ungracious state	8, 957/ 20
of her sins. As	long	as we live here	8, 959/ 21
through confession... and as	long	as we here live	8, 960/ 12
Christians, or men that	long	to be Christians, which	8, 962/ 20
clean but that as	long	as he liveth here	8, 965/ 17
liveth never without, nor	long	cannot, not for necessity	8, 965/ 19
God... but if he	long	before, with such other	8, 966/ 21
and duly been accustomed	long	time to pray before	8, 966/ 24
But if he by	long	time before his death	8, 966/ 32
works... we shall so	long	abide in that fire	8, 968/ 31
I force not how	long	I there abide, so	8, 968/ 33
them from heaven. Nor	long	might he not tarry	8, 990/ 12
that it were a	long	tale, a strange, and	8, 998/ 18
man abideth here so	long	himself our adversaries will	8, 1000/ 5
in the old, so	long	continuing stock, agreeing together	8, 1000/ 26
he shall both be	long	ere he get them	8, 1004/ 19
church, were the time	long	or short. And then	8, 1007/ 6
the catholic church as	long	as they abide in	8, 1015/ 38
charity, gladness, peace, patience,	long-suffering	, goodness, gentleness, faith, meekness	8, 757/ 10
unto her husband, which	longed	sore to teach her	8, 604/ 17
him. And when he	longed	to learn that point	8, 655/ 5
now, either because he	longed	ever to fall into	8, 661/ 30
pleasant meat of manna,	longed	sore and murmured that	8, 793/ 6
over the sea again,	longed	sore to speak with	8, 884/ 11
congregation, whereof every one	longed	to be comforted with	8, 884/ 31
that line a little	longer	... and look whether he	8, 596/ 21
of frame, and far	longer	walked wrong, than they	8, 650/ 26
neither nother... but the	longer	that thou hearest them	8, 668/ 13
which were yet a	longer	time, by almost half	8, 680/ 20

any continuance yet), but	longer	before eight hundred years	8, 680/ 21
is his church no	longer	; but our Savior Christ	8, 682/ 5
since ye be no	longer	the church for whom	8, 682/ 29
he saith), and no	longer	by the Church. And	8, 745/ 28
untoward and list no	longer	to follow the Spirit	8, 757/ 27
it not therefore any	longer	, but only because thou	8, 774/ 25
it not therefore any	longer	, but only because thou	8, 803/ 10
now, nor hath no	longer	any respect in his	8, 803/ 25
he believeth it no	longer	now for the teaching	8, 827/ 1
believeth not now, no	longer	, which is the true	8, 827/ 24
believeth not now, no	longer	, any article of the	8, 827/ 27
saith he believeth no	longer	, now, the articles of	8, 827/ 35
that they be no	longer	of the church than	8, 851/ 2
in him," and no	longer	; signifying that she might	8, 869/ 22
and trust it no	longer	than as long as	8, 871/ 14
dead and be no	longer	of our function. And	8, 886/ 12
the tree can no	longer	bud... we understand it	8, 977/ 20
that he is no	longer	a monk indeed nor	8, 985/ 29
that is christened, or	longeth	to be christened, and	8, 942/ 18
If Tyndale list to	look	in Saint Augustine, in	8, 581/ 30
in corners secretly, but	look	on whoso will, in	8, 594/ 36
and (lest you should	look	for some riddle) openly	8, 595/ 1
a little longer... and	look	whether he may make	8, 596/ 21
book... lest men should	look	for it, and spy	8, 603/ 29
but in power": therefore	look	unto the marrow and	8, 608/ 3
and listed not to	look	upon them yet when	8, 623/ 34
our Savior saith himself, "	Look	ye upon the birds	8, 636/ 35
as they list, and	look	to leap straight to	8, 641/ 4
Scripture believe in him;	look	whether any of the	8, 641/ 32
Christ, if they would	look	to be better believed	8, 643/ 15
he calleth "falsely"... so,	look	, whom we call "heretics	8, 645/ 11
few leaves back and	look	thereon. Now, since he	8, 650/ 6
I pray you?" "Marry,	look	in any wise that	8, 654/ 30
needeth not now to	look	to his feet at	8, 655/ 30
words let us now	look	on again and examine	8, 679/ 2
nothing but "Yes," and	look	that we should, against	8, 679/ 20
the place itself, whosoever	look	thereon, shall very well	8, 685/ 21
point that all that	look	thereon laugh thereat... they	8, 688/ 11
reason... Tyndale And therefore	look	unto the examples of	8, 691/ 9
where Tyndale biddeth us	look	upon the old examples	8, 697/ 12
therefore now let us	look	on this answer of	8, 720/ 36
Some men would here	look	that I should also	8, 726/ 4
turn the glass and	look	again upon himself and	8, 726/ 18
flock is fed. Now	look	, then, upon the seed	8, 727/ 16
holiness of living: whoso	look	upon the place where	8, 735/ 9
he hath all done,	look	how he is accursed	8, 740/ 16
it ere ever he	look	on it, for favor	8, 743/ 22
then of them both,	look	whom ye find best	8, 750/ 35
if Tyndale, I say,	look	by this to prove	8, 760/ 33
make men so to	look	for grace that, for	8, 787/ 11

therefore biddeth us never	look	thereafter nor never care	8, 797/ 25
matter and make us	look	upon a wrong mark	8, 801/ 9
there can no man	look	in there to control	8, 813/ 6
then he began to	look	piteously upon me, and	8, 814/ 9
though I could not	look	into his breast to	8, 815/ 27
but I could not	look	in, ye wot well	8, 816/ 13
that he could not	look	into his wife's grave	8, 816/ 16
because I could not	look	into his breast to	8, 816/ 18
that no man can	look	into his own breast	8, 816/ 23
man should so solemnly	look	over the Catholic Church	8, 836/ 18
that if the church	look	on her own merits	8, 860/ 12
meanly yet if he	look	not all to the	8, 862/ 30
reader be learned, and	look	well farther upon the	8, 862/ 35
he was afeard to	look	a girl in the	8, 866/ 10
not. But, now, whosoever	look	upon the place in	8, 881/ 11
begin to quicken and	look	up, and to long	8, 885/ 17
by their fruits. For	look	they never so simply	8, 891/ 14
such as list to	look	and attend well thereto	8, 893/ 11
wander all about to	look	her, yet if I	8, 905/ 11
alone for the while...	look	but upon this place	8, 912/ 33
gloss. But, now, whoso	look	upon those two laws	8, 917/ 16
he might not well	look	any man in the	8, 918/ 24
to one assembly together...	look	what strength it should	8, 941/ 29
that if the church	look	on her own merits	8, 956/ 27
should have had to	look	any man in the	8, 989/ 7
good faith, I never	looked	that ever I should	8, 604/ 1
ever he would have	looked	to have the truth	8, 619/ 34
if he would have	looked	to have been better	8, 642/ 34
true though never man	looked	thereon. But this indeed	8, 689/ 24
whole chapter, which hoverly	looked	on and read over	8, 743/ 21
wildly about that whoso	looked	on and beheld him	8, 828/ 38
Matthew. But I have	looked	over Lyra upon all	8, 910/ 12
be there yet he	looketh	not that in any	8, 922/ 26
every man knoweth, that	looketh	in the Scripture, that	8, 1016/ 9
God it is that	looketh	into the heart." And	8, 1023/ 27
people from the valley	looking	up upon him, so	8, 591/ 36
the letter to the	looking	upon the allegory. For	8, 637/ 23
any grace, abiding or	looking	for the revelation of	8, 854/ 3
is a presumptuous hope,	looking	to be saved with	8, 965/ 34
five wise, abiding and	looking	for the spouse that	8, 1016/ 28
for good company tarry	loose	with their fellows a	8, 848/ 34
heavens, and whatsoever ye	loose	in earth shall be	8, 1018/ 8
yet art thou but	loosed	from the sin only	8, 692/ 5
in earth shall be	loosed	in heavens." Now, good	8, 1018/ 8
yet two things so	loosely	knit together. What manner	8, 883/ 5
be no binding nor	loosing	in "the church" if	8, 1018/ 13
For the binding and	loosing	is of such things	8, 1018/ 14
yet, I thank our	Lord	, I never knew none	8, 586/ 35
time, rail upon every	lord	that hath any leet	8, 587/ 5
list to, without any	lord	or any law to	8, 597/ 37

say and confess our	Lord	Jesus but by the	8, 615/ 33
And for example, our	Lord	saith in the Book	8, 636/ 14
of Israel unto their	Lord	God"... which yet, before	8, 648/ 15
righteous, and prepare the	Lord	a perfect people." That	8, 648/ 22
the way of our	Lord	; make straight the paths	8, 651/ 16
the King our sovereign	lord	, as a most erudite	8, 675/ 30
laid our said sovereign	lord	Luther's own words against	8, 676/ 34
points which our sovereign	lord	so substantially laid unto	8, 678/ 35
obstinacy. More O good	Lord	, what great pity it	8, 681/ 7
of whose living, our	Lord	hath illustrated and set	8, 703/ 31
elects spy out their	lord	, and trace out the	8, 717/ 36
And therefore "except the	Lord	of Sabaoth had left	8, 718/ 10
our time: that the	Lord	of the Hosts hath	8, 718/ 13
it now of our	Lord	himself as did of	8, 721/ 3
elect spy out their	lord	, and trace out the	8, 725/ 9
And therefore "except the	Lord	of Sabaoth had left	8, 726/ 32
our time: that the	Lord	of the Hosts hath	8, 726/ 35
Tyndale saith that the	Lord	of Hosts hath gathered	8, 728/ 1
and unity, and very	Lord	of Hosts also, sent	8, 728/ 14
he saith that the	Lord	of Hosts hath to	8, 728/ 22
Peter, to whom our	Lord	had "after his resurrection	8, 735/ 23
Saint Paul saith, say "	Lord	Jesus" but in Spirit	8, 747/ 5
the truth. But our	Lord	saith unto the preachers	8, 749/ 16
In which words our	Lord	meant not that every	8, 749/ 20
of Christ, because our	Lord	hath himself so taught	8, 751/ 3
synagogue. And since our	Lord	hath now done so	8, 755/ 35
this: that because our	Lord	, as he by faith	8, 757/ 4
when they prayed our	Lord	, not to change their	8, 760/ 1
to wit, because our	Lord	preached to them himself	8, 761/ 16
Judas Iscariot heard our	Lord	as often preach, and	8, 761/ 27
clouds, to meet our	Lord	in the air, and	8, 794/ 21
forever be with our	Lord	." And even so were	8, 794/ 23
nothing that ever our	Lord	promised to preserve forever	8, 807/ 1
false, never be good	lord	unto me, nor never	8, 814/ 17
Scripture. As where our	Lord	saith by the mouth	8, 840/ 6
that dieth, saith your	Lord	God, but return ye	8, 840/ 14
to me, saith the	Lord	God of hosts, and	8, 840/ 19
to you, saith the	Lord	God of hosts." It	8, 840/ 21
the mercy of our	Lord	, and how great is	8, 840/ 23
the name of our	Lord	... and the prayer of	8, 843/ 14
sick person, and our	Lord	shall raise him up	8, 843/ 15
of justice, which our	Lord	, that is a righteous	8, 849/ 16
he receive of our	Lord	be he bound or	8, 850/ 3
the name of our	Lord	Jesus Christ, and in	8, 853/ 4
the revelation of our	Lord	Jesus Christ, which shall	8, 854/ 4
the coming of our	Lord	Jesus Christ" now, like	8, 854/ 5
the Body of our	Lord	no more, in a	8, 854/ 21
by shrift. For our	Lord	commanded those that were	8, 868/ 1
scriptures only? Wherefore, our	Lord	, considering that so great	8, 874/ 35
and rejoice in the	Lord	, whose high mercy hath	8, 885/ 13

his prayer to the	Lord	, and trusted they would	8, 886/ 5
do pray to the	Lord	for him and so	8, 886/ 7
John. For as our	Lord	saith, "they that are	8, 888/ 10
dear daughter in the	Lord	, those wolves be these	8, 890/ 12
only election of the	Lord	, without any part of	8, 897/ 23
the will of his	lord	and do it not	8, 899/ 14
the will of his	lord	and then do it	8, 899/ 16
the will of his	lord	and yet leave it	8, 899/ 22
the will of the	Lord	and left it undone	8, 899/ 27
the will of his	lord	... and therefore shall not	8, 899/ 33
had, too. And my	Lord	Chancellor told me that	8, 902/ 35
the words of our	Lord	, saying, "Of Christ is	8, 906/ 13
the name of our	Lord	Jesus Christ, in virtue	8, 920/ 23
in virtue of our	Lord	Jesus deliver him to	8, 920/ 23
the day of our	Lord	Jesus Christ." God also	8, 920/ 25
another. That grace, our	Lord	be thanked, hath he	8, 923/ 26
scriptures only? Wherefore our	Lord	, considering that so great	8, 929/ 9
amends namely since our	Lord	saith forthwith thereupon that	8, 946/ 28
the treasures of our	Lord	. And by this means	8, 960/ 18
the treasures of our	Lord	without spot and wrinkle	8, 960/ 19
in doing. But our	Lord	doth exhibit and present	8, 960/ 34
dealt with of our	Lord	than their sins have	8, 967/ 15
church of which our	Lord	gladly receiveth sacrifice... and	8, 976/ 19
which cause also, our	Lord	commanded of the sacrifice	8, 976/ 22
And therefore saith our	Lord	to Moses, "I have	8, 977/ 2
Church... therefore saith our	Lord	that he hath a	8, 977/ 7
for us unto our	Lord	. For if we cannot	8, 977/ 30
to pray unto our	Lord	with a humble spirit	8, 978/ 6
the sight of our	Lord	, so let our life	8, 978/ 19
the power of our	Lord	, answered, "That is not	8, 991/ 11
the apostles' days, our	Lord	never gave any necessary	8, 996/ 31
their own natural liege	lord	unto Jeroboam then remained	8, 1008/ 22
unto me, shall your	Lord	God suscite and raise	8, 1016/ 20
remembrance. What meaneth our	Lord	by his parable of	8, 1016/ 26
in? What meaneth our	Lord	, in the selfsame chapter	8, 1016/ 34
by and by our	Lord	saith, "I tell you	8, 1018/ 6
For the synagogue our	Lord	himself by the mouth	8, 1019/ 25
people holy unto thy	Lord	God." And as for	8, 1019/ 27
heart, and as our	Lord	said to Samuel, "man	8, 1023/ 25
the time; until our	Lord	come, which shall illumine	8, 1023/ 36
when he did his	lord's	will... he shall yet	8, 899/ 35
which he left his	lord's	will undone. "But surely	8, 899/ 36
them that for our	Lord's	sake gave their members	8, 978/ 17
gorgeously arrayed of our	Lord's	goods, unto whom they	8, 983/ 21
he to reign so	lordly	and rail so royally	8, 919/ 9
the princes and the	lords	, and by both the	8, 618/ 33
of God." See, my	lords	, how the church is	8, 837/ 22
be? Nay, nay, my	lords	, it will not be	8, 838/ 4
verity," etc. O my	lords	, what will you say	8, 858/ 2
will? Nay, nay, my	lords	. For she is but	8, 862/ 11

crieth out, "O my	lords	, what will ye say	8, 910/ 19
now he calleth his	lords	about him and saith	8, 918/ 29
and saith... Now, my	lords	, gather you all together	8, 918/ 30
in suffering. Now, my	lords	, compare yourselves to this	8, 930/ 7
How think you, my	lords	? Do not you all	8, 954/ 13
Holy Church. Wherefore, my	lords	, see well, too, lest	8, 978/ 37
and archbishops," etc. My	lords	, I had thought to	8, 983/ 31
I have showed Your	Lordship	upon mine oath, I	8, 815/ 12
But that every lewd	lorel	upon every false tale	8, 590/ 16
his evangelical brother as	lose	a penny by him	8, 628/ 14
I purpose not to	lose	the time in musing	8, 629/ 22
the good folk that	lose	the profit by him	8, 710/ 27
that he lied, and	lose	my faith again. And	8, 742/ 9
may be worthy to	lose	it; but also, since	8, 787/ 12
so foolish as to	lose	both. Is not here	8, 797/ 30
were, we would rather	lose	that substance than deny	8, 968/ 20
or when we die	lose	it without great sorrow	8, 968/ 23
that, if when we	lose	it we give thanks	8, 968/ 23
were well done to	lose	else would I gladly	8, 993/ 14
assaults here thereat... and	loseth	not only his labor	8, 676/ 6
lieth, and so he	loseth	his faith again: if	8, 746/ 21
the first man's telling,	loseth	it again upon the	8, 748/ 8
theft or adultery, he	loseth	charity always, and by	8, 782/ 30
false doctrine of heretics	loseth	some of that, too	8, 782/ 32
and the Catholic Church	loseth	them... if Tyndale and	8, 811/ 14
and considered, then it	loseth	all the grace and	8, 876/ 11
of Behest, or their	losing	thereof, to signify which	8, 795/ 20
from God and a	losing	of their state, and	8, 1007/ 18
there not so great	loss	of them. And on	8, 632/ 33
what great harm and	loss	were there in the	8, 712/ 9
it can be no	loss	of his time) and	8, 733/ 2
fear of her husband's	loss	and her own peril	8, 886/ 21
disciples" murmured at the	loss	of the ointment whereat	8, 907/ 23
he shall suffer the	loss	." For either while we	8, 968/ 13
be believed upon the	loss	of salvation. In these	8, 996/ 2
conceiving of pride the	loss	of heaven I will	8, 1007/ 21
heart, whereof himself hath	lost	the key, that neither	8, 575/ 17
bare signs of some	lost	significations... and therefore as	8, 633/ 20
that now is hath	lost	the faith of Christ	8, 650/ 9
doctors and saints had	lost	it too. For the	8, 650/ 11
wounded, and had there	lost	all that he had	8, 742/ 11
therewith his whole purpose	lost	. Now, if he will	8, 761/ 11
remnant that he hath	lost	or lacketh. And they	8, 783/ 1
the wilderness" perished and	lost	heaven for lack of	8, 795/ 23
this eight hundred years	lost	(as Tyndale saith). These	8, 806/ 27
war perish and be	lost	... and the countries compelled	8, 807/ 2
then is, I say,	lost	and destroyed the effect	8, 819/ 32
he hath so shamefully	lost	his own church of	8, 974/ 5
door to enter into	Lot's	holy house, which they	8, 994/ 20
but that he listeth	loud	to lie. And as	8, 586/ 37

this is a very	loud	lie. For the pope	8, 596/ 30
here well seeth how	loud	he belieth me, and	8, 777/ 35
then he lieth out	loud	, and saith unto them	8, 987/ 15
still bound both to	love	and obey. And if	8, 590/ 36
the tale. And some	love	to tell their master	8, 592/ 10
them that did not	love	to follow and live	8, 614/ 6
them that have no	love	to follow and live	8, 630/ 8
that that the people	love	not to follow and	8, 630/ 10
all three, and utterly	love	no Lenten fast nor	8, 653/ 33
for fear but for	love	... since Christian people receive	8, 756/ 17
the spirit of filial	love	, and are in such	8, 756/ 17
second conclusion is the	love	of their neighbors as	8, 775/ 14
of necessity make him	love	God ever, and ever	8, 818/ 13
hope, and Tyndale's false-translated "	love	" instead of Christian charity	8, 826/ 3
as delight therein and	love	to feed themselves thereupon	8, 832/ 16
Paul speaketh "You men,	love	your wives as Christ	8, 837/ 7
he saith, "You men,	love	your wives as Christ	8, 851/ 25
here exhorteth men to	love	their wives so tenderly	8, 851/ 32
good. And therefore, whoso	love	his life will take	8, 892/ 37
for the furtherance of	love	between the brethren and	8, 903/ 7
grace increased, into the	love	of the goodness which	8, 955/ 27
meant to make men	love	Christ Jesus, and then	8, 958/ 12
our substance, which we	love	more than we should	8, 968/ 18
us for though we	love	Christ above that substance	8, 968/ 19
before said, if we	love	that substance more than	8, 968/ 21
for him, "You men,	love	your wives as Christ	8, 971/ 7
strive with ourselves to	love	those that hate us	8, 978/ 10
Peter, "Peter, if thou	love	me, feed thou my	8, 1012/ 18
whether he be worthy	love	or hatred." Saint Paul	8, 1023/ 28
wives as Christ hath	loved	the church, and hath	8, 837/ 7
wives as Christ hath	loved	the church, and hath	8, 851/ 26
glorieth that she is	loved	of the world the	8, 954/ 11
your wives as Christ	loved	the Church, and hath	8, 971/ 8
their request for any	lover	of theirs, while they	8, 582/ 26
such hopers and such	lovers	, ween they themselves never	8, 826/ 4
are deceased by their	lovers	and friends, they merit	8, 967/ 36
But forasmuch as he	loveth	well to walk in	8, 686/ 19
is free, because himself	loveth	liberty... and "the church	8, 858/ 11
is, and so tenderly	loving	his children as he	8, 893/ 6
whole world, higher and	lower	is nothing else but	8, 604/ 24
higher and more outward,	lower	and more inward. And	8, 604/ 31
it fall from the	lower	place into the higher	8, 605/ 3
the inner part the	lower	." Now, while he was	8, 605/ 15
Then descend we somewhat	lower	, and ask them whether	8, 999/ 36
is therefore in the	lowest	; for of the whole	8, 604/ 34
I told you, the	lowest	. And then since the	8, 604/ 35
earth lieth in the	lowest	... its own weight, ye	8, 604/ 35
lying already in the	lowest	place... if it should	8, 605/ 1
ascend higher from the	lowest	place; because, as I	8, 605/ 11
church of Christ as	Lucifer	and his fellows by	8, 671/ 7

his good angels, that	Lucifer	, when he fell from	8, 673/ 1
with the spirit of	Lucifer	, that a good man	8, 687/ 27
did accurse and excommunicate	Lucifer	and all his proud	8, 920/ 26
the first. And when	Lucifer	with his fellows offended	8, 1007/ 2
only good, and with	Lucifer	in hell a known	8, 1007/ 13
to themselves, or to	Lucifer	, was in itself a	8, 1007/ 18
the catholic church as	Lucifer	and his partakers were	8, 1025/ 18
of Christ... but also	Lucifer's	church of devils in	8, 672/ 37
occasion of that resemblance,	luckily	found out that though	8, 626/ 33
his apostles, but for	lucre	only... as the nature	8, 614/ 1
do enter for only	lucre	... he taketh upon him	8, 629/ 29
apostles' place, respect of	lucre	, leading in a wrong	8, 638/ 5
lechery, yet not without	lucre	neither. For some one	8, 638/ 14
of it for their	lucre	sake... even so would	8, 706/ 23
the sixteenth chapter of	Luke	. Then cometh Tyndale in	8, 583/ 12
said unto his father (	Luke	1), "He shall turn	8, 648/ 14
the Gospel of Saint	Luke	, "Happy be they that	8, 842/ 13
the Gospel of Saint	Luke	, "Make you friends with	8, 849/ 32
scant he could after	lurk	sure in any place	8, 990/ 27
folk that then were	lurking	in it, and all	8, 926/ 29
and sleep fast, and	lusk	fast in their lechery	8, 653/ 35
no gluttony, nor friars	lusing	abed with nuns no	8, 726/ 26
audience, tarry till the	luses	have "played out their	8, 588/ 4
another at his own	lust	. As they do in	8, 584/ 20
other will have little	lust	to believe three or	8, 586/ 13
not, but of very	lust	and consent to sin	8, 587/ 24
have I had no	lust	to tell my church	8, 640/ 30
And therefore, whensoever he	lust	hereafter to leave off	8, 652/ 14
have "played out their	lusts	" and, as he said	8, 588/ 5
play out all their	lusts	, or else till they	8, 588/ 11
up with a fresh,	lusty	point, and assoileth all	8, 705/ 20
few lately fallen to	Luther	, Wycliffe, Friar Huessgen, and	8, 578/ 7
but lie still, as	Luther	saith, asleep. And therefore	8, 582/ 32
descended of them. For	Luther	saith that we need	8, 585/ 13
two things, with which	Luther	and Wycliffe were evil-content	8, 585/ 33
that Tyndale, Wycliffe, and	Luther	lay unto the pope	8, 586/ 11
as the great cleric	Luther	, and the great cleric	8, 588/ 36
the lewd learning of	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, and Denck	8, 597/ 14
hath his master Martin	Luther	let his crown grow	8, 600/ 4
hair, as shameless as	Luther	, ye wot well. But	8, 600/ 7
an end. And therefore	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 607/ 1
and changed. And therefore	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 607/ 6
with other. And therefore	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 607/ 12
should never prevail. And	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 607/ 19
on the other side,	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 608/ 15
whom Tyndale swerved from	Luther	because his heresy further	8, 608/ 25
raised any such as	Luther	, Zwingli, Huessgen, and himself	8, 611/ 3
sent from God. But	Luther	, Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 611/ 26
and is illumined by	Luther	, Tyndale, Friar Huessgen, or	8, 619/ 4
part, and Tyndale and	Luther	and all their sects	8, 623/ 28

false. For albeit that	Luther	in the beginning professed	8, 623/ 30
by their master Martin	Luther	himself that they cannot	8, 624/ 9
all and sleep... as	Luther	writeth plainly in a	8, 626/ 3
of friars and nuns,	Luther	confesseth himself, in his	8, 626/ 25
heresies of Tyndale and	Luther	and all their other	8, 627/ 3
alone as openly marketh	Luther	, and Tyndale, and Huessgen	8, 627/ 5
these new heretics, as	Luther	, and Tyndale, Huessgen, and	8, 628/ 1
none allegory sense, as	Luther	and he say both	8, 635/ 26
that he used allegories.	Luther	and Tyndale would have	8, 635/ 31
call them "dumb" Martin	Luther	himself, Tyndale's great master	8, 638/ 28
For that ceremony Friar	Luther	will none in no	8, 638/ 31
ever were wrought. As	Luther	, to make men ween	8, 639/ 18
a great sacrament himself	Luther	, I say, letteth not	8, 639/ 24
answer unto other men	Luther	himself, and Tyndale also	8, 639/ 33
is my body," Martin	Luther	, Tyndale's old master, glosseth	8, 640/ 22
but first I told	Luther	and his sect that	8, 641/ 7
of his. And Friar	Luther	saith the same, and	8, 646/ 32
is to say, Saint	Luther	, the foregoer of these	8, 650/ 21
this new Baptist, Saint	Luther	, give the world warning	8, 650/ 28
man as holy Friar	Luther	is so fully fastened	8, 651/ 1
if Tyndale will have	Luther	taken now for a	8, 651/ 13
scripture! Or else hath	Luther	and he some other	8, 652/ 4
to say that Saint	Luther	, Saint Hutchins, Saint Huessgen	8, 652/ 27
and therefore Tyndale and	Luther	, and all their fellows	8, 655/ 23
must needs follow that	Luther	and Tyndale, and Huessgen	8, 655/ 27
in such wise handled	Luther	that in answering thereunto	8, 657/ 16
that in answering thereunto,	Luther	fareth as one that	8, 657/ 17
thirteen hundred years before	Luther	was born, that the	8, 657/ 29
see not greatly why	Luther	should be better believed	8, 658/ 2
would not wed, and	Luther	hath wedded a nun	8, 658/ 4
well agreed... saving that	Luther	of late, and Friar	8, 658/ 17
that their head captain,	Luther	, proudly rejecteth and shaketh	8, 659/ 7
wit, that heresy that	Luther	holdeth now: that in	8, 661/ 19
wit, the heresy that	Luther	holdeth: that in the	8, 661/ 29
of himself as of	Luther	and Barnes and them	8, 667/ 35
of the Sacraments, strained	Luther	so sore that hitherto	8, 675/ 31
the King's Grace against	Luther	, besides all this that	8, 676/ 12
saying of Saint Augustine,	Luther	himself alloweth. For though	8, 676/ 23
the Church hath," saith	Luther	, "according to the saying	8, 676/ 30
diverse ways. For since	Luther	confessed that the Church	8, 676/ 36
the apostles (of which	Luther	would none believe, because	8, 677/ 3
reason His Grace gave	Luther	and Tyndale and all	8, 677/ 6
laid unto him, since	Luther	cannot say nay but	8, 677/ 9
laid His Highness unto	Luther	further his own words	8, 677/ 13
words against himself, thiswise...	Luther	himself confesseth that God	8, 677/ 15
King's Highness utterly confuted	Luther	upon Luther's own words	8, 677/ 38
laid His Highness unto	Luther	his own words aforesaid	8, 678/ 8
Since God hath, as	Luther	confesseth, given the Church	8, 678/ 10
the words of man...	Luther	well showeth himself such	8, 678/ 12
the selfsame words of	Luther	, as the King's Highness	8, 678/ 15

them, fully do conclude	Luther	and Tyndale both, in	8, 678/ 16
Saint Augustine saith, and	Luther	also confesseth, that "the	8, 678/ 19
both Saint Augustine and	Luther	both spoke of the	8, 678/ 22
both Saint Augustine and	Luther	affirm, confess, and agree	8, 678/ 24
so substantially laid unto	Luther	upon his own words	8, 678/ 36
and his master Martin	Luther	before him, then hath	8, 679/ 14
against such heretics as	Luther	and Tyndale be now	8, 680/ 14
that one, against Martin	Luther	and William Tyndale, too	8, 680/ 30
Tyndale's own master Martin	Luther	, as false as he	8, 683/ 18
these texts, lo, do	Luther	and Tyndale say that	8, 687/ 15
And therefore saith Saint	Luther	, inspired with the spirit	8, 687/ 26
dead when we tell	Luther	, Tyndale, or Barnes this	8, 688/ 7
well marketh and rehearseth)	Luther	letteth not upon the	8, 688/ 20
sacrament"... those words glosseth	Luther	, and saith that Saint	8, 689/ 1
my body"... there glosseth	Luther	his words, and saith	8, 689/ 5
Pay your vows"... Friar	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, Zwingli, and	8, 689/ 11
Augustine, pardie, but holy	Luther	himself also, Tyndale's own	8, 689/ 27
it, though Tyndale and	Luther	both say nay, that	8, 689/ 30
to be believed than	Luther	, or Tyndale either, in	8, 690/ 4
his master or Friar	Luther	himself either, which for	8, 690/ 10
power that it forced	Luther	himself, Tyndale's own master	8, 690/ 30
his holy master Martin	Luther	, and Friar Huessgen, Friar	8, 692/ 38
Saint Augustine saith and	Luther	confesseth, and Tyndale cannot	8, 694/ 3
lewd wedded friars, as	Luther	, and Lambert, and Huessgen	8, 694/ 36
And if he liken	Luther	to Christ, then who	8, 695/ 29
foregoer and Baptist is	Luther	?To whom maketh he	8, 695/ 31
things that Tyndale and	Luther	now rebuke were holy	8, 697/ 10
out of his... since	Luther	and he ween that	8, 702/ 34
Pharisees... which things neither	Luther	nor Tyndale, nor none	8, 706/ 1
made against Tyndale and	Luther	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 706/ 11
of Christ... and that	Luther	and Tyndale and all	8, 706/ 13
Saint James... which epistle	Luther	and Friar Barnes let	8, 707/ 37
itself such strength that	Luther	could not himself say	8, 708/ 11
of God (whose gift	Luther	confesseth it to have	8, 710/ 37
Saint Augustine saith, and	Luther	himself alloweth) which is	8, 711/ 17
at the least, both	Luther	and himself, and all	8, 717/ 10
that his own master	Luther	saith that this Catholic	8, 720/ 22
that we have with	Luther	and Tyndale and these	8, 721/ 14
inspiration teach Tyndale, and	Luther	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 722/ 25
therefore if Tyndale or	Luther	or any of all	8, 722/ 28
pardie, that Tyndale and	Luther	in like wise, and	8, 723/ 16
golden, old eagle Martin	Luther	himself, in whose goodly	8, 723/ 34
if Tyndale say that	Luther	therein lieth, and that	8, 724/ 3
of the Scripture than	Luther	doth himself. Howbeit, iwis	8, 724/ 5
yet again to Friar	Luther	his master, and his	8, 724/ 26
the steps of Friar	Luther	into the nun's bed	8, 726/ 5
of his own sects	Luther	, Lambert, Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 726/ 19
apostles and evangelists against	Luther	and Tyndale as the	8, 727/ 29
and Hus Heretic, and	Luther	Heretic, and Lambert Heretic	8, 728/ 8
and every man, as	Luther	saith, believeth for himself	8, 729/ 18

the holy living of	Luther	, and Lambert, and Huessgen	8, 732/ 5
he will advise Friar	Luther	to lie no more	8, 733/ 19
spiritual master, Master Martin	Luther	himself, for all his	8, 751/ 27
follow thereon that neither	Luther	nor Tyndale, nor Huessgen	8, 762/ 30
Would God yet that	Luther	the lecher would once	8, 766/ 3
the preaching of Friar	Luther	, Friar Huessgen, Friar Lambert	8, 766/ 34
also, as his master	Luther	did in the same	8, 768/ 2
to me therein as	Luther	answered the King's Grace	8, 769/ 30
of nuns! Well, send	Luther	, then. Howbeit, that may	8, 770/ 20
as Tyndale's master Martin	Luther	doth manifestly and plainly	8, 784/ 6
that Tyndale's master Holy	Luther	lieth. But yet will	8, 784/ 16
yet say still as	Luther	did before. Also there	8, 784/ 26
make them believe that	Luther	meant well, and that	8, 784/ 35
pursue the Lutherans, as	Luther	himself complaineth; and the	8, 790/ 30
proved by Tyndale, and	Luther	, and Huessgen, and many	8, 793/ 28
that he did, and	Luther	also, your own master's	8, 802/ 21
own master William Tyndale,	Luther	, Lambert, Huessgen, or Zwingli	8, 805/ 8
master, his master, Martin	Luther	, and the other lewd	8, 806/ 6
that now Tyndale, and	Luther	, and Lambert, and Huessgen	8, 806/ 25
wherewith he saith that	Luther	, and Tyndale, and Huessgen	8, 807/ 25
verily that until Friar	Luther	now began of late	8, 808/ 8
be written and, as	Luther	saith, evidently written in	8, 809/ 7
Now let Tyndale, and	Luther	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 811/ 10
Now, if Tyndale, and	Luther	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 811/ 31
own worshipful master Martin	Luther	saith expressly that no	8, 821/ 18
his other sins, as	Luther	calleth them, or his	8, 821/ 23
cometh Tyndale's master Martin	Luther	, and in his book	8, 824/ 9
which the sect of	Luther	giveth all the glory	8, 825/ 32
whereas those archheretics Friar	Luther	and Friar Huessgen, with	8, 836/ 24
of his master Martin	Luther	, and by his own	8, 840/ 3
further, as his master	Luther	and his fellow Tyndale	8, 849/ 21
then is first Friar	Luther	out of the church	8, 851/ 15
Barnes nor Tyndale, nor	Luther	, nor Lambert, nor Huessgen	8, 868/ 31
vary, and wherein Friar	Luther	and we vary, and	8, 872/ 16
point Barnes learned of	Luther	; and yet findeth he	8, 873/ 9
and yet findeth he	Luther	so foolish that he	8, 873/ 10
new master also, Friar	Luther	, after whom he runneth	8, 896/ 3
his name had been	Luther	; and that there had	8, 925/ 11
say thereto. And thereupon	Luther	himself having the words	8, 925/ 30
now. Then what might	Luther	and Barnes have said	8, 927/ 1
Friar Barnes, and Friar	Luther	, and William Tyndale, would	8, 927/ 11
no doubt but that	Luther	, Barnes, and Tyndale would	8, 928/ 5
Barnes, and to Friar	Luther	, too... that since they	8, 932/ 30
rehearse them thus "Friar	Luther	, one; Cate his nun	8, 936/ 25
have spoken of, of	Luther	, Tyndale, and himself, would	8, 940/ 1
Barnes nor Tyndale, nor	Luther	neither, can for shame	8, 940/ 15
oblation to God, against	Luther	and all his adherents	8, 969/ 23
from her (as have	Luther	, Huessgen, and Zwingli, Lambert	8, 971/ 31
such fathers as Father-Friar	Luther	is, and as Father-Friar	8, 979/ 9
shall tell you wherefore.	Luther	himself, that wrote of	8, 1002/ 22

cause that their master	Luther	laid, that the very	8, 1003/ 1
of that church, as	Luther	and his fellows by	8, 1007/ 4
and this saith lewd	Luther	, too so far forth	8, 1014/ 36
in the ears of	Luther's	elects of all things	8, 582/ 1
and his master Martin	Luther's	too, and all the	8, 585/ 12
as be fallen into	Luther's	and Tyndale's church... there	8, 588/ 32
his own mind, and	Luther's	and Huessgen's authority, in	8, 589/ 22
upon Tyndale's mouth or	Luther's	, that they lie every	8, 618/ 34
yet since this is	Luther's	own gloss, and his	8, 639/ 32
able to prove Friar	Luther's	lechery any good, lawful	8, 652/ 9
Saint Cyprian contrary to	Luther's	doctrine clear. But I	8, 657/ 36
first began unto Friar	Luther's	own days, is upon	8, 659/ 3
in that point from	Luther's	heresy to his, and	8, 661/ 33
way shall not only	Luther's	lecherous church be better	8, 672/ 35
our said sovereign lord	Luther's	own words against Luther's	8, 676/ 34
Luther's own words against	Luther's	own heresies, for the	8, 676/ 35
utterly confuted Luther upon	Luther's	own words... and proved	8, 677/ 39
Christ, then who was	Luther's	Saint John the Baptist	8, 695/ 30
faith" feel more in	Luther's	faith concerning his belief	8, 724/ 4
it is then lewd	Luther's	faith and Tyndale's faith	8, 779/ 25
specially, which would gloss	Luther's	old heresy with these	8, 784/ 28
upon the Scripture before	Luther's	days, that expounded the	8, 809/ 21
while there is neither	Luther's	church nor Huessgen's church	8, 836/ 3
logic, and Tyndale's, and	Luther's	also, and so is	8, 880/ 25
say, "Marry, we with	Luther's	wife, the nun be	8, 928/ 6
now that both in	Luther's	heresies and Tyndale's too	8, 938/ 24
have showed you both	Luther's	church and Hus's church	8, 993/ 15
can serve them, by	Luther's	rule, but very plain	8, 1006/ 8
of Germany, by the	Lutheran	heretics, and the Huessgenites	8, 731/ 31
now call "heretics" and "	Lutherans	," and the Lutherans came	8, 601/ 20
and "Lutherans," and the	Lutherans	came out of them	8, 601/ 20
the Scripture. For the	Lutherans	put certain words of	8, 685/ 8
and Zwinglians pursue the	Lutherans	, as Luther himself complaineth	8, 790/ 29
himself complaineth; and the	Lutherans	, them again; and all	8, 790/ 30
him which "we" "we	Lutherans	," or "we Huessgenites," or	8, 808/ 19
vary between themselves that	Lutherans	, Anabaptists, Huessgenites, or Zwinglians	8, 817/ 22
And then, the earth	lying	already in the lowest	8, 605/ 1
saith that those false,	lying	masters shall be the	8, 627/ 21
them seem like with	lying	. For first he beginneth	8, 697/ 28
him leave off his	lying	. The legends of saints'	8, 711/ 12
experience of the continual	lying	that we have ever	8, 751/ 23
stories, like as Master	Lyly	, late master of Paul's	8, 806/ 30
that substantial, well-learned man	Lyra	in his exposition of	8, 811/ 29
of the world... as	Lyra	doth declare in these	8, 857/ 32
will you say to	Lyra	? I have great marvel	8, 858/ 2
for to err... and	Lyra	saith plain that many	8, 858/ 6
Then he showeth that	Lyra	saith "the church" standeth	8, 858/ 19
man findeth fault with	Lyra	for so saying... but	8, 858/ 21
he shall see that	Lyra	, and the ordinary gloss	8, 881/ 12
allegeth these words of	Lyra	: "The Church doth not	8, 910/ 5

verity." These words of	Lyra	hath Barnes alleged to	8, 910/ 10
I have looked over	Lyra	upon all that chapter	8, 910/ 12
Barnes playeth here with	Lyra	as he playeth with	8, 910/ 13
upon these words of	Lyra	he maketh a great	8, 910/ 18
will ye say to	Lyra	? I have great marvel	8, 910/ 19
church to err... and	Lyra	saith plain that many	8, 910/ 23
folly. First he saith	Lyra	condemneth the law... and	8, 910/ 27
wisely he proveth that	Lyra	reproveth the gloss. He	8, 910/ 31
Rome to err, and "	Lyra	saith plain that many	8, 910/ 33
erred." And what then?	Lyra	saith not that the	8, 910/ 34
Rome hath erred, nor	Lyra	saith not that the	8, 910/ 35
the province. Now, where	Lyra	saith that "the church	8, 911/ 3
findeth any fault with	Lyra	, neither to burn him	8, 911/ 15
a great thing in	Lyra's	words. But in good	8, 910/ 25
the children of Master	M's	faith, as faithless as	8, 796/ 1
the Books of the	Maccabees	, because it proveth for	8, 658/ 23
Manichaeus Heretic, Helvidius Heretic,	Macedonius	Heretic, Jovinian Heretic, Pelagius	8, 728/ 6
Altar... and like a	mad	, frantic fool maketh mocks	8, 583/ 26
Christ, if Tyndale lay	mad	in the midst of	8, 584/ 7
Tuck may not marry	Mad	Marian? But then to	8, 586/ 21
for anger so stark	mad	at last... that he	8, 676/ 5
Jew nor heretic so	mad	to make him that	8, 681/ 14
heareth no man so	mad	to say so; for	8, 689/ 23
other men were so	mad	that they could not	8, 785/ 1
and made him so	mad	in the brain that	8, 785/ 9
and nuns, and many	mad	frenzies more that he	8, 786/ 6
Who was ever so	mad	to think that the	8, 800/ 2
would not be so	mad	to say as I	8, 815/ 10
no new thing a	mad	wild bull to run	8, 833/ 9
well declareth by his	mad	, poisoned process that all	8, 842/ 5
the devil make us	mad	fools. And therefore he	8, 890/ 6
that had been so	mad	as to say they	8, 925/ 15
except he be so	mad	as to mean here	8, 945/ 30
if Barnes be so	mad	as to say that	8, 952/ 10
whole meinie, like a	mad	sort of drunken sots	8, 994/ 11
run out in a	mad	rage, and yet having	8, 994/ 26
truth remaining in their	mad	heads that is to	8, 994/ 27
are all you so	mad	to break your fond	8, 1004/ 6
in earth were a	mad	thing to say. And	8, 1015/ 15
church were more than	mad	to say. And that	8, 1015/ 17
man may seem stark	mad	that affirmeth now that	8, 1020/ 20
there might be, peradventure,	made	a second question after	8, 577/ 6
in the title, he	made	his question of "the	8, 578/ 2
in the title, he	made	, as I say, his	8, 578/ 14
the laws that are	made	by men. And thus	8, 585/ 19
forbidden marriage to be	made	with other degrees, both	8, 586/ 7
as they were that	made	those laws. The other	8, 586/ 15
own vows and promises	made	unto God, which no	8, 586/ 19
are not the amercements	made	for licenses... but devised	8, 587/ 10
that, the pope hath	made	a plain decree in	8, 587/ 28

repenteth, because he "hath	made	a plain decree in	8, 590/ 8
that the pope had	made	that law that Tyndale	8, 592/ 33
of truth the pope	made	not that law, but	8, 592/ 35
saith the pope hath	made	those words for a	8, 593/ 3
are a plain law	made	by the pope... are	8, 593/ 4
divers synods and councils	made	for laws... yet are	8, 593/ 9
besides, that neither were	made	by any synod nor	8, 593/ 11
law, nor a thing	made	by the pope, but	8, 593/ 20
were a law or	made	by a pope before	8, 593/ 20
that the pope hath	made	them for a law	8, 593/ 23
were the pope's words,	made	for a plain law	8, 593/ 29
went the pope had	made	it for a law	8, 593/ 31
after a great face	made	of a great feast	8, 600/ 28
lightly... was not only	made	by me, in my	8, 602/ 10
a "high" reason... was	made	by that great, famous	8, 602/ 12
itself so strong, before	made	by Saint Cyprian, as	8, 603/ 35
More Tyndale hath here	made	us a long discourse	8, 610/ 7
get him a hole	made	with another beast's labor	8, 614/ 2
Paul saith, "Faith is	made	by hearing," and "How	8, 615/ 7
in which God hath	made	many such plenteous promises	8, 616/ 34
to be diminished and	made	a small flock in	8, 617/ 2
the promises of God	made	unto this church, by	8, 622/ 17
their own books severally	made	against them as against	8, 625/ 5
down much further, and	made	them fall to blaspheme	8, 626/ 14
enter into a hole	made	with another beast: I	8, 629/ 6
get him a hole	made	with another beast's labor	8, 629/ 11
get him a hole	made	with another beast's labor	8, 629/ 22
the Church mitigated and	made	easy with exceptions and	8, 631/ 18
the mark that himself	made	me find out, the	8, 632/ 1
that good man that	made	the book of Rationale	8, 632/ 12
of Christ, and have	made	their own bellies the	8, 634/ 25
might any knave have	made	upon the apostles in	8, 635/ 2
letter, did when he	made	it foresee, and more	8, 636/ 8
that ever he hath	made	. But yet saw Saint	8, 637/ 2
than the Church hath	made	in many years to	8, 638/ 25
body, and so I	made	mine apostles ween, and	8, 640/ 28
and so have I	made	all good men believe	8, 640/ 29
promise that I never	made	them: to them have	8, 641/ 5
ours make against us,	made	they against Christ, saying	8, 641/ 28
reasons" as the Jews	made	against Christ. For answer	8, 642/ 6
reasons" that the Jews	made	unto him. And now	8, 643/ 35
in God to be	made	righteous; and with those	8, 648/ 25
thing that he hath	made	us gape after all	8, 654/ 5
masteries than ever they	made	yet... whereof the mischief	8, 664/ 35
led him hereabout, and	made	him to fall in	8, 665/ 23
Abiram, with their fellows,	made	a sect of schismatics	8, 671/ 13
a reason before me	made	by the strong and	8, 673/ 7
which he mocketh was	made	by the holy doctor	8, 679/ 36
that holy Saint Augustine	made	that reason for, against	8, 680/ 13
although he never had	made	more (whereas Tyndale well	8, 680/ 26

nay, that Saint Augustine	made	for that purpose many	8, 680/ 28
never had, I say,	made	more for that purpose	8, 680/ 29
as himself after confesseth,	made	by Saint Augustine himself	8, 680/ 36
understand them... but he	made	them all, and by	8, 682/ 10
off Saint Augustine's reason	made	against heretics to prove	8, 683/ 22
that his goodness hath	made	it well perceived and	8, 683/ 32
because of his promises	made	which we have often	8, 689/ 36
vain fleshly traditions. He	made	"crooked things straight," as	8, 691/ 21
which the Pharisees had	made	crooked, wresting them unto	8, 691/ 23
a thousand miracle have	made	the Scripture "crooked" and	8, 703/ 32
Huessgen which hath here	made	you of the synagogue	8, 705/ 4
here speaketh of, being	made	by the Jews against	8, 706/ 7
by the Catholic Church	made	against Tyndale and Luther	8, 706/ 10
a great miracle, and	made	him honored here in	8, 713/ 27
old and under, have	made	since. And he saith	8, 714/ 29
those two that he	made	before, as fond as	8, 718/ 23
reason that Saint Augustine	made	therefor is not sufficient	8, 718/ 28
promises that Christ hath	made	unto the Church to	8, 720/ 7
the truth, hath been	made	unto the church of	8, 720/ 12
which promises were never	made	alike unto the Jews	8, 720/ 14
the prophets could have	made	no better answer to	8, 721/ 32
other answers to have	made	them, such as I	8, 722/ 6
after that proof once	made	... let him tell me	8, 722/ 31
readers, here hath Tyndale	made	the prophet Isaiah and	8, 727/ 5
layeth other considerations that	made	him know and believe	8, 735/ 13
And this argument is	made	more strong now by	8, 738/ 32
it was when he	made	it; and since the	8, 738/ 33
other three that he	made	us before. Lo, thus	8, 741/ 9
means of a distinction	made	by Melancthon... in which	8, 741/ 35
more glorious reason be	made	unto me, or if	8, 742/ 26
the Spirit wrought and	made	them feel. Whereupon they	8, 743/ 6
some better might be	made	against it, or at	8, 749/ 3
but the reasons already	made	, and the things already	8, 749/ 8
all that may be	made	against it to be	8, 749/ 12
were by virtue thereof	made	able to resist the	8, 755/ 23
wrought," saith Tyndale, "and	made	them feel. Whereupon they	8, 759/ 21
was after increased and	made	more fruitful, was it	8, 759/ 30
Christ took him and	made	him his apostle and	8, 761/ 32
promises therein contained and	made	unto the same church	8, 764/ 5
that we believe were	made	." And yet they have	8, 767/ 23
of the second argument	made	for the Catholic Church	8, 773/ 8
Master More's faithless faith	made	by the persuasion of	8, 774/ 4
goodness beguiled him, and	made	him so mad in	8, 785/ 8
spiritual. But when he	made	a whip once and	8, 789/ 21
perplexity if he were	made	the judge. For how	8, 790/ 26
Master More's faithless faith	made	by the persuasion of	8, 792/ 6
unbelief... what had this	made	to the purpose against	8, 793/ 25
Master More's faithless faith	made	by the persuasion of	8, 795/ 25
observe their holy vows	made	to God, and forbid	8, 806/ 22
gone beyond him, and	made	his wily folly found	8, 813/ 9

when Webbe thought he	made	the matter safe and	8, 813/ 34
since yesterday. But he	made	me therewith remember a	8, 815/ 29
how heavily he had	made	his bitter prayers at	8, 815/ 35
they should have been	made	handfast and ensured together	8, 816/ 3
charity, wherewith they be	made	forthwith perfect members of	8, 822/ 11
in earth, and thereby	made	inheritable unto the bliss	8, 822/ 12
Christ is the church	made	fair. First was she	8, 837/ 29
by grace, was she	made	fair," etc. Here Saint	8, 837/ 30
saith that Christ hath	made	his church fair and	8, 837/ 31
and to the promise	made	to them in him	8, 838/ 6
the promises that be	made	therein. More Lo, good	8, 838/ 31
geste, be washed and	made	clean of their sins	8, 839/ 17
own frantic process also	made	against free will. And	8, 840/ 4
and to the promises	made	to them in him	8, 844/ 15
the promises that be	made	therein. Now see ye	8, 844/ 21
and all washed and	made	fair by God, and	8, 844/ 27
invisible, when it is	made	all of men and	8, 845/ 9
only to God's promises	made	in Christ's blood; sixthly	8, 848/ 3
promises of God are	made	... but over that should	8, 850/ 26
a face as he	made	before with the scriptures	8, 858/ 36
any whiter since he	made	his book; take out	8, 863/ 16
all her wrinkles, and	made	her glorious in heaven	8, 865/ 26
which Friar Barnes hath	made	as very a foolish	8, 867/ 23
that "the church" is	made	clean and pure by	8, 867/ 27
commanded those that were	made	clean of their leprosy	8, 868/ 2
not; as though it	made	no matter though we	8, 873/ 5
it, and thereby be	made	of Holy Church, though	8, 874/ 1
whole tale, garnished and	made	fair with the example	8, 876/ 6
of Scripture that either	made	for it or seemed	8, 887/ 7
constructions that Saint Philip	made	Eunuchus. "And therefore, though	8, 889/ 17
he saw ere he	made	them, and therefore even	8, 898/ 24
upon a bench and	made	a proclamation aloud, that	8, 900/ 22
tarried after his proclamation	made	... he would take him	8, 900/ 28
in his fiftieth sermon	made	upon the words of	8, 906/ 13
Christ is the Church	made	fair. First was she	8, 906/ 14
by pardon and grace,	made	fair." Upon these words	8, 906/ 15
again cleansed, purged, and	made	fair by grace and	8, 906/ 25
is once cleansed and	made	fair is never after	8, 906/ 29
Sermon 99 that he	made	De tempore; in which	8, 908/ 32
very meet to be	made	preachers else Saint Augustine	8, 911/ 36
themselves... yet hath himself	made	a plain change of	8, 916/ 11
when he hath himself	made	a change in them	8, 916/ 29
that other men have	made	upon the law. And	8, 917/ 5
those laws, since they	made	nothing for his purpose	8, 918/ 16
as he were even	made	a king by the	8, 918/ 27
the devil when he	made	himself a friar. And	8, 926/ 5
For many things have	made	(and yet make) unto	8, 930/ 33
of the Greek, but	made	by some Latin man	8, 933/ 8
decree of that council	made	against them was naught	8, 936/ 11
because they were then	made	open since of truth	8, 937/ 6

they which by being	made	open be proved after	8, 937/ 10
church before they were	made	open. But now suppose	8, 937/ 11
laws after to be	made	, and all doubts of	8, 937/ 29
and true; or else	made	that great, wise, and	8, 939/ 1
many such other like	made	by many right excellent	8, 939/ 18
fantasy, break his promise	made	unto God. And therefore	8, 940/ 20
by his pleasure that	made	it, broken and set	8, 941/ 34
the which addition was	made	by holy fathers (for	8, 943/ 21
answer that this place	made	not for suing at	8, 945/ 13
himself saith he there	made	unto Master Wolman concerning	8, 945/ 20
that upon every complaint	made	and proved in the	8, 946/ 19
Barnes in his answer	made	to Master Wolman avoiding	8, 947/ 19
and the spiritual court,	made	a very sleeveless answer	8, 947/ 21
frowardly refuse to be	made	glorious. And that company	8, 957/ 16
And yet hath God	made	Barnes himself so blind	8, 959/ 8
as I have already	made	appear unto you his	8, 959/ 36
how the Church is	made	without spot or wrinkle	8, 960/ 31
he had washed and	made	clean without spot. He	8, 961/ 5
him, nor Saint Augustine	made	not that sermon against	8, 961/ 36
intent Friar Barnes hath	made	this false, foolish change	8, 964/ 9
place and order, remembrance	made	of them, prayer should	8, 967/ 20
them, prayer should be	made	for them... and not	8, 967/ 20
rehearsal should then be	made	that the same Sacrifice	8, 967/ 21
helped therewith, since prayer	made	for them unto God	8, 967/ 24
argument, in a manner,	made	the false Jews indeed	8, 974/ 29
good works, garnished and	made	gay. For if our	8, 978/ 13
the which addition was	made	by holy fathers (for	8, 978/ 34
For you have always	made	yourselves the Holy Church	8, 979/ 2
Saint Augustine which he	made	unto certain persons forthwith	8, 981/ 32
sermons that he had	made	them before), he saith	8, 981/ 35
and priors," to have	made	the company more holy	8, 983/ 32
hypocrisy, and lied, and	made	merchandise of them by	8, 989/ 28
say that God hath	made	his revelation to his	8, 996/ 16
deduction which I have	made	you, the cause that	8, 1002/ 5
you, hath of likelihood	made	his very church a	8, 1004/ 2
himself for that cause	made	it unknown, and such	8, 1004/ 5
Scripture, and some insinuation	made	of them, and some	8, 1006/ 15
into earth, and there	made	it and kept it	8, 1008/ 1
reproved, here is it	made	for that head of	8, 1009/ 23
at every change since,	made	his church in earth	8, 1009/ 34
an unknown body, and	made	a shepherd upon such	8, 1010/ 7
denying that God hath	made	over his church evermore	8, 1010/ 10
flock upon which he	made	Saint Peter shepherd... not	8, 1012/ 20
universal church that is	made	of those parts is	8, 1014/ 22
and to whom he	made	his promises and gave	8, 1016/ 11
that we may be	made	a vessel of gold	8, 1021/ 9
whole church gathered and	made	of the particular churches	8, 1024/ 14
whole universal church being	made	of particular known churches	8, 1024/ 17
every man's mouth, that	made	the difference between the	8, 1027/ 17
is an argument often	made	by Saint Cyprian, the	8, 1030/ 13

promises which he hath	made	unto his church in	8, 1031/ 27
he hath so faithfully	made	. Moreover, since everything must	8, 1031/ 36
rave and rage as	madmen	. And therefore saith the	8, 743/ 12
rave and rage like	madmen	; but he preached with	8, 760/ 31
he clearly declareth the	madness	as well of himself	8, 667/ 34
which is the most	madness	that can fall in	8, 994/ 35
whole world. Saint Mary	Magdalene	was more allowed of	8, 699/ 11
say well... then Mary	Magdalene	did not well, but	8, 701/ 34
plain statute De scandalis	magnatum	sore and straitly prohibited	8, 592/ 24
of Moses... as Simon	Magus	believed by the reason	8, 773/ 33
of Moses... as Simon	Magus	believed by the reason	8, 792/ 1
liketh us to Simon	Magus	, that believed for the	8, 796/ 26
Peter found with Simon	Magus	was not the fault	8, 796/ 32
Peter answered not Simon	Magus	so sore, ye wot	8, 797/ 33
the false story of	Mahomet	many Turks take for	8, 781/ 11
from the death of	Mahomet	unto Tyndale's birth. If	8, 810/ 23
and take him to	Mahomet's	Koran, and call that	8, 652/ 3
a like example. My	maid	hath yonder a spinning	8, 605/ 22
the tiler teach the	maid	, how she should bear	8, 654/ 32
holes. And then the	maid	laughed and said that	8, 655/ 1
as much to her	maid	, or else so foolish	8, 775/ 30
his wife, took her	maid	besides, she gave sentence	8, 790/ 7
persecuting and correcting her	maid	... and saith not that	8, 791/ 10
must have let her	maid	have pursued and beaten	8, 791/ 12
wives the fairest young	maiden	that could be found	8, 637/ 19
his leman some very	maidenly	shamefastness. But not till	8, 600/ 5
heretic lately burned at	Maidstone	and now burning in	8, 684/ 25
wit, a whole great,	main	multitude, of many sundry	8, 599/ 14
it otherwise among so	main	a multitude, while Christ's	8, 832/ 24
whole people, being so	main	a multitude and dwelling	8, 937/ 34
God shall uphold and	maintain	all their beliefs, as	8, 663/ 31
open, avowed whoredom, and	maintain	their incestuous lechery, with	8, 832/ 7
naughty persons be not	maintained	in their malicious railing	8, 591/ 33
some such false scripture	maintained	again and allowed. But	8, 711/ 6
the selfsame reason that	maintaineth	them in their obstinacy	8, 681/ 11
have devised for the	maintenance	of their heresies. Then	8, 678/ 6
cannot say, for the	maintenance	of his solution, any	8, 683/ 10
faint-framed matters concerning the	maintenance	of their false heresies	8, 939/ 31
sore blaspheming the high	majesty	of God: I say	8, 787/ 20
more than an imperial	majesty	, proclaim all men for	8, 919/ 25
church, but rather to	make	men to ween that	8, 576/ 4
this will I well	make	good in his behalf	8, 580/ 14
us hardily kneel and	make	our prayer to them	8, 583/ 1
he feareth not to	make	mocks and mows at	8, 583/ 3
the seven sacraments too;	make	mocks at the Mass	8, 584/ 1
them, poll them, and	make	them spend their thrifts	8, 584/ 25
is good... because they	make	, he saith, laws of	8, 584/ 33
power or authority to	make	any law, or any	8, 585/ 16
purpose might prosper... and	make	all people lawless, because	8, 585/ 22
man compelled them to	make	. Is not this a	8, 586/ 20

them to amend, and	make	heretics of them and	8, 587/ 26
in that he would	make	us ween that though	8, 589/ 20
to amend, and doth "	make	heretics of them and	8, 589/ 37
almost, that himself may	make	, can pass un-perceived and	8, 592/ 2
Which is enough to	make	any man regard himself	8, 592/ 3
especially since he may	make	himself sure that if	8, 592/ 15
the readers with, would	make	men ween that it	8, 593/ 29
look whether he may	make	the reason stretch a	8, 596/ 21
him... then, lo, to	make	the Gospel truly taught	8, 598/ 1
must Tyndale, if he	make	his reason like mine	8, 604/ 13
his reason like mine,	make	the synagogue of the	8, 604/ 13
wist once a gentlewoman	make	unto her husband, which	8, 604/ 17
to teach her and	make	her perceive the Treatise	8, 604/ 17
the earth... and to	make	her perceive that the	8, 604/ 20
will argue like and	make	you a like example	8, 605/ 21
whorl. Lo, sir, ye	make	imaginations I cannot tell	8, 605/ 25
pate that it would	make	you claw your head	8, 605/ 36
even in captivity to	make	merchandise of it, and	8, 609/ 25
his prophets, not to	make	sedition and sects among	8, 611/ 10
continue long... but, to	make	an easy way in	8, 613/ 6
church; and he would	make	his church so open	8, 613/ 14
beast's labor, and to	make	merchandise of the people	8, 614/ 2
Messiah come, that shall	make	a new church, a	8, 621/ 24
may mangle it and	make	it seem to serve	8, 624/ 7
that they begin to	make	, in a manner, mocks	8, 624/ 13
is in question, and	make	them gaze and muse	8, 624/ 25
new, naughty nephews that	make	themselves gracious, godly, and	8, 624/ 33
heresy wherewith they would	make	men believe that there	8, 625/ 15
a parable, and almost	make	a pot at it	8, 626/ 8
what merchandise these heretics	make	I cannot well tell	8, 628/ 28
of the sacraments to	make	us believe the work	8, 631/ 1
that men might then	make	allegories of them, and	8, 632/ 10
this wise would he	make	us ween that for	8, 633/ 23
be a means to	make	us believe that the	8, 633/ 30
works therewith, Tyndale should	make	us take all the	8, 634/ 9
have of their own	make	no great exactions besides	8, 635/ 16
inspire thereupon, than to	make	us muse and study	8, 637/ 28
they be begun, to	make	more constitutions and more	8, 638/ 23
for false glosses, they	make	themselves the worst that	8, 639/ 17
wrought. As Luther, to	make	men ween that matrimony	8, 639/ 18
hammerhead more meet to	make	horseshoes in hell than	8, 639/ 26
so hard as to	make	such glosses to that	8, 639/ 27
my body." And so	make	they Christ to declare	8, 640/ 26
good works as might	make	them trust upon any	8, 641/ 2
lo, do these heretics	make	, and these blasphemous follies	8, 641/ 17
blind reasons as ours	make	against us, made they	8, 641/ 28
reasons which we now	make	against him and his	8, 642/ 5
any better answers to	make	the Jews there than	8, 643/ 13
Tyndale hath here to	make	us. Christ, if they	8, 643/ 14
and equal. And to	make	them the better perceive	8, 643/ 29

blind reasons" that we	make	against him, and then	8, 644/ 1
against him, and then	make	his answers good that	8, 644/ 1
all our eyes and	make	us all blind indeed	8, 644/ 3
the Church now, and	make	us forget that all	8, 644/ 7
and controversy... till he	make	us those questions more	8, 645/ 4
saith he can himself	make	such another sacrament of	8, 645/ 20
interpreting of the Scripture	make	such a spiritual heart	8, 648/ 19
voice crying in desert, "	Make	ready the way of	8, 651/ 16
way of our Lord;	make	straight the paths of	8, 651/ 17
the right way and	make	a perfect people. Now	8, 651/ 26
where Tyndale saith, to	make	up his matter with	8, 651/ 27
to contemn penance, and	make	men abhor confession and	8, 653/ 19
here. For now, to	make	us sure always which	8, 655/ 8
reader, that if Tyndale	make	this answer (for as	8, 655/ 32
other that he might	make	, as help me God	8, 655/ 33
it I would myself	make	it for him as	8, 655/ 34
I say, if he	make	this consider well, then	8, 655/ 35
now seemeth Tyndale to	make	a secret insinuation of	8, 658/ 26
might of his chapter	make	an end. But in	8, 660/ 17
whether these tokens do	make	us know that all	8, 663/ 9
the laws of God,	make	us perceive that all	8, 663/ 13
the better repressed, to	make	other manner masteries than	8, 664/ 34
devil in sacrilege, and	make	him a daily sacrifice	8, 666/ 18
it, to declare and	make	open that the very	8, 669/ 25
way... and thereby would	make	us ween that the	8, 672/ 33
authority or power to	make	any laws at all	8, 676/ 26
do now: labor to	make	folk believe that their	8, 680/ 15
half eight hundred again	make	this invincible reason which	8, 680/ 22
heretic so mad to	make	him that answer which	8, 681/ 15
corrupt or change to	make	the text the more	8, 684/ 9
unto Saint Chrysostom, to	make	it seem that in	8, 685/ 9
with their evil glosses	make	men believe that all	8, 687/ 22
high spiritual man shall	make	you some strong, potent	8, 691/ 6
enjoin the penance to	make	satisfaction. And yet art	8, 692/ 4
works to justify. Now	make	this reason unto John	8, 692/ 25
in this point never	make	the synagogue of Moses	8, 693/ 37
this, if he will	make	his example like... then	8, 694/ 8
if Tyndale will now	make	his matter good and	8, 694/ 25
Church. Howbeit, Tyndale, to	make	them seem like, dissembling	8, 697/ 24
things wherein he would	make	the matter seem somewhat	8, 697/ 26
that he lieth to	make	the two things seem	8, 698/ 2
then unto guests to	make	them cheer with... as	8, 699/ 18
and lieth, too, to	make	them like... be no	8, 703/ 8
way for Antichrist, and	make	the rough smooth and	8, 704/ 1
such that he could	make	as good a sacrament	8, 704/ 22
this wise... Tyndale Now	make	this reason unto John	8, 705/ 23
with a wile, and	make	men ween that he	8, 714/ 4
of all the remnant	make	by miracle any due	8, 722/ 28
hearer's ear, and they	make	a man amazed, in	8, 725/ 13
as Tyndale would here	make	us ween: I shall	8, 736/ 8

things be sufficient to	make	him believe the Catholic	8, 736/ 19
to teach me and	make	me to know the	8, 737/ 2
and now ye would	make	me believe the thing	8, 737/ 3
openly and clearly somewhat	make	me know wherefore good	8, 737/ 30
of the church to	make	a man know which	8, 739/ 22
than though they would	make	me believe the fire	8, 742/ 36
preached, and as ours	make	a man ready to	8, 743/ 11
of divers fashions to	make	one answer seem twain	8, 745/ 21
follow him thither to	make	any trial what manner	8, 746/ 8
course him abroad or	make	him evil rest within	8, 746/ 12
or else shall he	make	us feel that for	8, 751/ 36
than though they would	make	me believe that the	8, 752/ 13
with which Tyndale would	make	us ween that he	8, 752/ 16
out, no more than	make	him believe that the	8, 752/ 20
is Tyndale's juggling, to	make	everything of everything. Let	8, 754/ 22
for him, not only	make	nothing for him... but	8, 754/ 28
before and after, they	make	so clear against him	8, 754/ 29
see that these words	make	nothing in this world	8, 757/ 35
Saint John... laboring to	make	men ween that whoso	8, 758/ 8
for him do nothing	make	for him indeed... and	8, 758/ 24
of the twain clearly	make	against him, being translated	8, 758/ 25
as ours do, that	make	a man ready to	8, 760/ 30
kinds of people do	make	flesh their arm and	8, 763/ 26
misreport him and would	make	men ween that he	8, 764/ 32
this thing must needs	make	it open that Tyndale	8, 769/ 1
and the Turks to	make	us believe that we	8, 769/ 2
scripture among them and	make	them first perceive and	8, 770/ 10
not, it seemeth, to	make	them so long a	8, 775/ 22
no more policy to	make	a merry world the	8, 776/ 12
own words will I	make	it open and on	8, 776/ 25
in this chapter. To	make	us clearly perceive that	8, 776/ 30
to manslaughter also, and	make	him kill and murder	8, 783/ 13
with which he would	make	the world to ween	8, 784/ 29
mock unlearned people, and	make	them believe that Luther	8, 784/ 35
him. And therefore, to	make	open this wily folly	8, 785/ 2
the heart") must needs	make	every man to feel	8, 785/ 12
by which he would	make	men so to look	8, 787/ 11
wise conclusion will Tyndale	make	of this? Marry, no	8, 788/ 31
change the case, and	make	him somewhat to mollify	8, 790/ 4
the persecution that heretics	make	any manner sin at	8, 790/ 35
Tyndale the question, nor	make	him no judge in	8, 791/ 1
this matter, lest we	make	(if we follow him	8, 791/ 2
Behest. For this can	make	no matter touching Tyndale's	8, 794/ 26
I can see, to	make	his tale serve anything	8, 794/ 36
thereon, but play and	make	us merry while we	8, 797/ 27
at all till God	make	him first both for	8, 798/ 13
praying that God may	make	him believe is some	8, 798/ 37
with their false glosses	make	his words false, even	8, 800/ 33
of the matter and	make	us look upon a	8, 801/ 9
instructed his disciple to	make	answer sufficient to everything	8, 803/ 14

hath taught him to	make	answer. But yet I	8, 803/ 37
the name of "wedding"	make	stewed strumpets of nuns	8, 804/ 28
hath bound him to	make	answer that is to	8, 804/ 35
teacheth his scholar to	make	answer and say that	8, 805/ 22
old story can he	make	it good that in	8, 807/ 34
out can he now	make	us know that friars	8, 808/ 1
Scripture. For therein they	make	as though they reigned	8, 808/ 15
when he could not	make	me believe that he	8, 814/ 32
to open shame, and	make	me an example to	8, 815/ 6
would not else, Webbe,	make	so large an offer	8, 815/ 9
thereof shall of necessity	make	him love God ever	8, 818/ 13
out. But yet, to	make	him somewhat say therein	8, 820/ 18
will, for all this,	make	any sticking (I cannot	8, 821/ 32
good Christian readers, to	make	an end of this	8, 828/ 11
a rude ass to	make	his rude roaring... nor	8, 833/ 11
a fond ape to	make	mocks and mows... nor	8, 833/ 11
church of God, and	make	them ashamed that have	8, 834/ 16
professed chastity... and yet	make	harlots of professed nuns	8, 836/ 13
will for a while	make	us a proud face	8, 837/ 3
word of life to	make	her to himself a	8, 837/ 9
intent, that he would	make	her clean. And therefore	8, 837/ 18
might cleanse her and	make	her to himself a	8, 837/ 19
truly delivered. Ye cannot	make	, by all your power	8, 837/ 38
spiritual signs and tokens	make	the church of God	8, 838/ 2
see plainly proved, do	make	plain against him... and	8, 839/ 8
Church. For he would	make	as though the free	8, 839/ 36
ye have transgressed, and	make	you a new heart	8, 840/ 12
draw near to you.	Make	clean your hands, O	8, 840/ 35
above his too, to	make	his saying true. But	8, 845/ 26
Gospel of Saint Luke, "	Make	you friends with the	8, 849/ 32
word of life, to	make	her to himself a	8, 851/ 28
intent that he might	make	her to himself a	8, 852/ 12
fire) bring forth and	make	perfect his glorious church	8, 855/ 14
Friar Barnes would here	make	us ween, to beguile	8, 855/ 22
that Friar Barnes bringeth	make	even plain against him	8, 856/ 35
and his railing to	make	such confusion in the	8, 857/ 8
her that he might	make	her glorious"; so that	8, 860/ 6
all these together cannot	make	one crumb of holiness	8, 861/ 12
were no mastery to	make	an ass to be	8, 861/ 14
done? Because she may	make	new rules and new	8, 862/ 9
with a face, and	make	Saint Peter afraid to	8, 866/ 5
fruitful works of penance	make	no satisfaction himself; no	8, 867/ 15
folk enough able to	make	a great flock, that	8, 868/ 26
which he saith to	make	us think that we	8, 871/ 13
mistrust her, and ever	make	an assay and a	8, 871/ 17
matter that he would	make	us ween that not	8, 871/ 27
treaty I trust to	make	almost every child perceive	8, 872/ 3
by which Barnes will	make	us to know his	8, 873/ 3
tokens than twain to	make	him know that the	8, 876/ 12
told you of... that	make	as though they were	8, 877/ 19

thither... till they may	make	men believe them... and	8, 877/ 21
of reason those tokens	make	us most sure of	8, 879/ 12
And if they cannot	make	us sure of them	8, 879/ 13
see them, they cannot	make	us sure, as it	8, 879/ 14
of him, and only	make	us sure that some	8, 879/ 29
and the pagans, and	make	one church of both	8, 881/ 23
it should of necessity	make	in every such place	8, 882/ 7
he promised us to	make	us know where were	8, 883/ 18
Friar Barnes of likelihood	make	her great congratulation, and	8, 885/ 11
to their further consolation,	make	and send them over	8, 886/ 13
life, so clear to	make	it open that Christ	8, 889/ 1
that can in teaching	make	the Scripture so plain	8, 889/ 9
and suffer the devil	make	us mad fools. And	8, 890/ 6
dreams of men, and	make	men believe that dumb	8, 890/ 16
malice can devise, to	make	us mistake our mother	8, 892/ 25
may deceive us and	make	us take for a	8, 894/ 1
were ye likely to	make	me to doubt as	8, 895/ 14
how will ye first	make	me know which of	8, 895/ 28
to heaven... would ye	make	me ween that God	8, 898/ 1
all that I halt,	make	her perceive the truth	8, 898/ 6
teach them, and would	make	some whom he favored	8, 898/ 33
have been taught right,	make	much of them and	8, 899/ 1
by your tale, to	make	as though God Almighty	8, 901/ 7
is to wit, to	make	us a proclamation in	8, 901/ 9
many things, and would	make	her appear much worse	8, 904/ 4
her. For he must	make	us first know that	8, 905/ 26
there is, before he	make	us know in what	8, 905/ 27
of the Church, to	make	it seem that the	8, 906/ 6
Augustine meant in them,	make	nothing in this world	8, 908/ 9
are in the Church,	make	men believe that the	8, 911/ 25
truth. And yet to	make	it the more uncertain	8, 911/ 33
here in earth, and	make	among them the common	8, 912/ 14
by that name, to	make	a distinction and severance	8, 912/ 20
of Saint Augustine nothing	make	for Friar Barnes. And	8, 913/ 36
fidelibus" that God may	make	them all good men	8, 914/ 30
glosses for him, that	make	so clear against him	8, 916/ 4
one of them, to	make	it seem the more	8, 916/ 12
him come forth and	make	such great boasts of	8, 916/ 28
change in them to	make	them seem the more	8, 916/ 30
all his plain change,	make	yet so plain against	8, 916/ 31
able... as I would	make	you soon perceive if	8, 918/ 7
laws that ye can	make	, and all the holiness	8, 918/ 31
a stage play may	make	more bragging boasts, nor	8, 919/ 13
them can ye not	make	Holy Church. But peradventure	8, 921/ 20
they and you together	make	not the universal holy	8, 921/ 22
men of the world	make	the universal church, whose	8, 921/ 28
somewhat too little, let	make	it in God's name	8, 922/ 4
first), I purpose to	make	this point appear well	8, 923/ 30
that shall I then	make	plain and open to	8, 923/ 33
men of the world	make	the universal church, whose	8, 924/ 4

and Kit Cate his	make	, and those others that	8, 925/ 27
no man ought to	make	them... but it were	8, 925/ 33
for any man to	make	them, but if he	8, 925/ 34
have made (and yet	make	) unto the edification of	8, 930/ 33
take an order and	make	a law among them	8, 937/ 23
same mind though they	make	no decree thereof, nor	8, 941/ 31
should nothing else but	make	some wondering upon his	8, 945/ 31
to be compelled to	make	the party aggrieved a	8, 946/ 27
heresy, and labor to	make	him believe that neither	8, 949/ 11
finding thereof, intended to	make	his true particular churches	8, 951/ 37
her, that he might	make	her glorious." So that	8, 956/ 22
her, that he might	make	her glorious" yet meant	8, 957/ 13
hath given himself to	make	him glorious shall indeed	8, 957/ 14
too. But Barnes, to	make	men ween that only	8, 957/ 35
though he meant to	make	men love Christ Jesus	8, 958/ 12
the weight hangeth, to	make	men ween that to	8, 958/ 14
purpose, either... but to	make	men ween that no	8, 958/ 31
he goeth about to	make	the reader, the more	8, 959/ 9
intent that he would	make	you the matter the	8, 959/ 30
chief part away, to	make	them seem the plainer	8, 959/ 33
intent that I may	make	his false handling of	8, 959/ 35
for himself, but to	make	us without any spot	8, 961/ 7
therefore pray him to	make	us such... and when	8, 961/ 8
this he feigneth to	make	it seem that the	8, 963/ 16
sin. And he would	make	us ween that Saint	8, 963/ 22
his only natural strength	make	himself such one if	8, 964/ 17
given himself for to	make	her fair and glorious	8, 965/ 28
good faith, able to	make	the man good, because	8, 965/ 32
before, that God would	make	him without spot or	8, 966/ 24
word of life, to	make	her to himself without	8, 971/ 10
Christ gave himself to	make	her such... and saith	8, 971/ 16
not that he shall	make	every part of her	8, 971/ 17
for his Church to	make	her glorious, without spot	8, 971/ 24
faith alone"... God shall	make	them glorious, without spot	8, 972/ 3
distrust to be heard	make	intercession for those that	8, 976/ 20
chastise our body and	make	it subject, if we	8, 978/ 5
babble wherewith he would	make	men believe that the	8, 979/ 14
which Friar Barnes would	make	us ween that the	8, 980/ 5
some words away, to	make	his matter seem sweet	8, 985/ 9
and then will I	make	an end. For the	8, 985/ 12
translated Saint Bernard to	make	him seem to say	8, 987/ 14
to hear him now	make	as though Saint Bernard	8, 988/ 23
own advantage, do plainly	make	against his purpose that	8, 991/ 28
the church," declare and	make	open that the very	8, 992/ 4
Barnes goeth about to	make	it seem... but is	8, 992/ 7
packstaff, since it will	make	some man's hands rough	8, 997/ 17
would it be to	make	therein all manner thing	8, 997/ 36
as the particular companies,	make	one, whole, universal church	8, 1000/ 10
which never man could	make	yet; but as for	8, 1003/ 25
but as for to	make	aurum potabile, that is	8, 1003/ 25

known, God, which can	make	a church as well	8, 1004/ 1
your own purpose, to	make	it appear and be	8, 1004/ 7
evil man? but would	make	as though God had	8, 1010/ 5
run in apostasy and	make	whores of nuns and	8, 1010/ 36
those rooms. This point (	make	these heretics at the	8, 1011/ 12
world any power to	make	any law to stop	8, 1011/ 36
flock, and help to	make	them ones of his	8, 1012/ 6
his hand, and shall	make	clean his flour, and	8, 1019/ 33
church of God, and	make	them ashamed that have	8, 1022/ 28
of the way and	make	us walk about in	8, 1023/ 22
the darkness, and shall	make	open the counsels of	8, 1024/ 1
the particular members together	make	but one catholic or	8, 1025/ 28
first part, and now	make	you plain the second	8, 1029/ 9
man but also the	maker	of every man's neighbor	8, 753/ 4
the laws calleth the	makers	tyrants... so far forth	8, 587/ 16
too, and in the	makers	of the laws, also	8, 944/ 35
see. For first he	maketh	the title before his	8, 576/ 18
wise perceive me, but	maketh	the title of his	8, 577/ 25
a mad, frantic fool	maketh	mocks and mows at	8, 583/ 27
in railing upon popes	maketh	by the way at	8, 585/ 9
and Tewkesbury the clergy	maketh	them not heretics, nor	8, 590/ 1
and their own malice	maketh	them heretics. And for	8, 590/ 3
or peradventure that himself	maketh	, should have courage and	8, 590/ 17
all them, too... and	maketh	as though men called	8, 599/ 12
together contained, because he	maketh	every man and every	8, 599/ 23
in all things: he	maketh	as though he mock	8, 602/ 3
against heretics, that it	maketh	me even sorry to	8, 602/ 22
the reason that he	maketh	by which, as by	8, 602/ 31
in order, he never	maketh	any manner mention... but	8, 603/ 22
part with me... and	maketh	an argument and an	8, 606/ 10
to the old heresies	maketh	them to decline from	8, 626/ 11
all back again, and	maketh	them, every one, to	8, 627/ 12
every necessary truth, and	maketh	all of one mind	8, 627/ 27
to what purpose he	maketh	all this brabbling upon	8, 632/ 17
and railing as he	maketh	here upon the clergy	8, 635/ 1
them, and whereof he	maketh	them an effectual token	8, 639/ 1
our eyes, that he	maketh	us in manner as	8, 644/ 16
at last... that he	maketh	his assays and assaults	8, 676/ 5
he would impugn it,	maketh	it rather more strong	8, 676/ 7
This reason Tyndale here	maketh	very light, and saith	8, 679/ 10
as the true text	maketh	for our Savior Christ	8, 682/ 32
Scripture, and which he	maketh	as it were now	8, 686/ 3
is Luther? To whom	maketh	he the way now	8, 695/ 31
they seem like, he	maketh	them seem like with	8, 697/ 27
like... and yet he	maketh	them not like. For	8, 698/ 2
answers, which how it	maketh	anything to the purpose	8, 707/ 16
in which Saint Augustine	maketh	this reason that we	8, 712/ 30
falsifiers of Scripture, and	maketh	them no better than	8, 713/ 33
the while. And then	maketh	he as though the	8, 714/ 26
Spirit of God, that	maketh	men of one mind	8, 715/ 1

admit, as Tyndale here	maketh	it, everything to go	8, 719/ 32
answer that Tyndale here	maketh	both for them and	8, 722/ 9
other eagles, and thereby	maketh	them spy this prey	8, 723/ 32
but in such wise	maketh	his argument as it	8, 738/ 29
his help and grace	maketh	the well-willing person to	8, 739/ 16
means by which he	maketh	a man know which	8, 739/ 18
power and spirit, that	maketh	a man feel and	8, 743/ 10
trusteth in man and	maketh	flesh his arm," that	8, 743/ 14
power and spirit, that	maketh	men feel and know	8, 760/ 32
trusteth in man and	maketh	flesh his arm," that	8, 763/ 6
he assigneth. For else	maketh	Tyndale as though no	8, 763/ 15
of our faith, Tyndale	maketh	as though we had	8, 769/ 22
the good, godly man	maketh	an end of his	8, 776/ 13
to kill the man,	maketh	a cross upon his	8, 783/ 6
our faith alone. This	maketh	folk to speak of	8, 784/ 14
their blasphemy... then Tyndale	maketh	him an Ishmael and	8, 789/ 17
manner man Tyndale here	maketh	our Savior, that he	8, 789/ 25
left their carcasses nothing	maketh	more against the children	8, 795/ 37
is not what thing	maketh	God's word to be	8, 801/ 1
this question Tyndale himself	maketh	an answer, and saith	8, 805/ 25
and "feeling" faith, never	maketh	mention thereof... as though	8, 820/ 15
his book that he	maketh	against the Anabaptists, he	8, 824/ 9
Barnes' church Friar Barnes	maketh	the title of his	8, 831/ 5
processes in which he	maketh	mocks and mows at	8, 842/ 33
in spirit... and yet	maketh	them not sure that	8, 852/ 30
his bible-babble that he	maketh	in telling us that	8, 871/ 23
And yet, because he	maketh	us his tale so	8, 876/ 26
Holy Spirit, that he	maketh	it begin to quicken	8, 885/ 16
God teacheth us and	maketh	us perceive that is	8, 889/ 24
to this that "it	maketh	no matter though we	8, 892/ 11
that the same scripture	maketh	much against our brother	8, 899/ 24
Now, good reader, what	maketh	this for Friar Barnes'	8, 909/ 22
words of Lyra he	maketh	a great exclamation, and	8, 910/ 18
Augustine meant as Barnes	maketh	that in this word	8, 913/ 21
Church cannot err" what	maketh	that gloss for Barnes	8, 915/ 18
church to err. This	maketh	plain against Barnes, that	8, 915/ 36
as plain as he	maketh	them of themselves... yet	8, 916/ 10
Barnes in English, he	maketh	them ween that the	8, 917/ 1
what a joy he	maketh	, as he were even	8, 918/ 27
thieves, as Friar Barnes	maketh	it. But surely, good	8, 921/ 4
God. And therefore whoso	maketh	any such vow weening	8, 926/ 1
not the thing that	maketh	it the true church	8, 937/ 8
meaneth here, while he	maketh	a distinction between it	8, 945/ 27
clergy only, and yet	maketh	Barnes as he meant	8, 952/ 33
wot ne'er where... but	maketh	two lines of his	8, 960/ 4
upon the cross, and	maketh	us smooth, without any	8, 961/ 4
us. Confession, I say,	maketh	us whole, as the	8, 961/ 21
that whereas Friar Barnes	maketh	as though Saint Augustine	8, 961/ 31
laid against him he	maketh	us two lies at	8, 961/ 34
you that Friar Barnes	maketh	us a lie in	8, 963/ 26

farther, that Friar Barnes	maketh	you therein not only	8, 963/ 30
treasuries, as Friar Barnes	maketh	it here seem, by	8, 966/ 34
them in the Mass,	maketh	the souls that are	8, 969/ 5
kingdom of heaven, and	maketh	us fellows and copartners	8, 976/ 15
that another way, and	maketh	as though Saint Bernard	8, 987/ 3
special patron, so proudly	maketh	an end of all	8, 991/ 22
And some one man	maketh	it of more fashions	8, 1000/ 18
plainly that Saint Paul	maketh	a clear difference between	8, 1017/ 20
sowed good corn and	maketh	good men, and the	8, 1020/ 10
cockle, or darnel, and	maketh	evil men (as our	8, 1020/ 11
yet, because Friar Barnes	maketh	as though such words	8, 1024/ 18
manner of answer, Tyndale	maketh	God a breaker of	8, 1031/ 25
away the matter, with	making	of mocks and mows	8, 579/ 15
laws of his own	making	, and not as a	8, 584/ 16
that every temporal prince	making	any law beside the	8, 585/ 4
have read... in the	making	of which five reasons	8, 598/ 15
argument of his own	making	... he telleth you not	8, 601/ 34
wrong ways of living...	making	them to ween that	8, 622/ 27
gold. Now, as for "	making	of merchandise," that Saint	8, 628/ 26
way, beguiling the people,	making	of constitutions, using of	8, 638/ 6
significations of sacraments, and	making	of false glosses and	8, 638/ 8
religious lechery. Finally, for	making	of false glosses... themselves	8, 639/ 11
it with false glosses...	making	men believe that there	8, 703/ 34
unto the children, with	making	the world now to	8, 704/ 3
more places than one...	making	as though that in	8, 714/ 22
prove themselves false in	making	a lie of you	8, 738/ 15
her finger... and thereby	making	that pretty babe, her	8, 750/ 12
her finger and thereby	making	the baby believe what	8, 750/ 31
one letter Tyndale findeth	making	toward a proof of	8, 757/ 3
beareth me in hand,	making	"faith alone" to be	8, 779/ 7
of some other man's	making	, and planted in at	8, 791/ 20
not actual reasoning and	making	of syllogisms; and then	8, 823/ 33
pain in declaring and	making	open by what means	8, 891/ 21
word of God... and	making	it to be so	8, 900/ 3
much further off from	making	us have any knowledge	8, 905/ 25
word "faithful Christian folk	making	the whole Church," he	8, 913/ 22
determination or to the	making	of the law... but	8, 923/ 10
the council in the	making	so must do, and	8, 941/ 22
a cordwainer might in	making	of a hose. Was	8, 947/ 25
true church... and then	making	no doubts of the	8, 951/ 36
not greatly for the	making	of another. Yet would	8, 984/ 31
churches of more men's	making	, too, every one of	8, 993/ 17
of diverse fashions, some	making	it of meetly good	8, 1000/ 16
both at the first	making	and at every change	8, 1009/ 33
out of it and	making	themselves parties against it	8, 1026/ 33
of; because of his	malapert	presumption, affirming that for	8, 787/ 31
I say, into the	malediction	and curse of Christ	8, 616/ 21
which many kinds of	malefactors	are amerced yearly, and	8, 587/ 7
Christian people, neither of	malice	gone out nor for	8, 575/ 33
of amendment, though the	malice	of many men be	8, 587/ 12

our spirituality sinneth of	malice	, because they persecute Tyndale's	8, 589/ 8
therein of plain, purposed	malice	. But yet this will	8, 589/ 15
would excuse himself from	malice	, in that he would	8, 589/ 19
excuse our clergy from	malice	in persecuting his heresies	8, 589/ 24
books and their own	malice	maketh them heretics. And	8, 590/ 3
deceive; and them whose	malice	he shall find incurable	8, 609/ 2
except such as of	malice	would not know it	8, 613/ 15
the one blind with	malice	leadeth the other blind	8, 618/ 37
heaven. And lest their	malice	and envy toward them	8, 625/ 16
shall, but if their	malice	be the better repressed	8, 664/ 34
folk, for his obstinate	malice	in earth. And likewise	8, 671/ 11
to do) repent their	malice	and amend, else undoubtedly	8, 672/ 16
much that for his	malice	he believe neither nother	8, 708/ 29
his wretchedness, and the	malice	of his own wretched	8, 787/ 17
purpose, and of pure	malice	, when we endeavor ourselves	8, 797/ 21
either of purpose or	malice	let us consider and	8, 821/ 35
means that their wily	malice	can devise, to make	8, 892/ 25
been, by the importunate	malice	of heretics raising rebellions	8, 956/ 8
twain, so changed of	malice	... that he hath turned	8, 986/ 31
of plain and pure	malice	manifestly and falsely changed	8, 987/ 19
very much in his	malice	. For as our reverend	8, 989/ 31
days have with obstinate	malice	willfully fallen therefrom. And	8, 992/ 12
their obstinate and incurable	malice	is perceived: then remained	8, 1007/ 12
out for any obstinate	malice	if this, I say	8, 1016/ 1
that the persecution is	malicious	, done against such a	8, 589/ 17
intent and such a	malicious	purpose. Now, if he	8, 589/ 18
not maintained in their	malicious	railing. For whoso standeth	8, 591/ 34
any railing books... which	malicious	manner is by all	8, 592/ 29
some such as those	malicious	archheretics deceive; and them	8, 609/ 1
as were over-negligent or	malicious	), but should soon be	8, 613/ 8
use that fashion of	malicious	corrupting the books of	8, 684/ 12
damnable ways of his	malicious	errors. And now that	8, 709/ 3
arising upon the false,	malicious	means of William Tyndale	8, 710/ 25
to prosper in their	malicious	rage by some evil	8, 794/ 4
of some such false,	malicious	woman instead of our	8, 893/ 8
so fierce and so	malicious	that they caused evil	8, 1027/ 8
ready be lewd persons	maliciously	to rail and jest	8, 592/ 18
to other, and as	maliciously	false as all the	8, 663/ 33
Christ Jesus, and then	maliciously	pulleth away the very	8, 958/ 13
and say, "By Saint	Malkin	, Father Barnes, all your	8, 896/ 34
doubt and in a	mammering	which way she might	8, 884/ 4
friends with the wicked	mammon	, that when ye shall	8, 849/ 33
fellows, too; and every	man	, by his inward feeling	8, 575/ 11
Christ's blood. More Some	man	would here peradventure say	8, 579/ 35
the fault of the	man	to rail upon the	8, 579/ 37
commoners, nor yet any	man	in his own house	8, 580/ 6
this many an ill	man	in the room. Therefore	8, 580/ 8
room. Therefore would some	man	think, I say, that	8, 580/ 9
But surely since the	man	hath faults enough beside	8, 580/ 12
no good work of	man	worthy the reward of	8, 580/ 26

so imperfect that each	man	hath good cause to	8, 580/ 30
natural reason a wise	man	will soon see that	8, 581/ 21
the punishment that a	man	willfully taketh for the	8, 581/ 22
and saint bid every	man	put himself wholly in	8, 581/ 31
abominable sin that any	man	should have so little	8, 582/ 8
prayer of a just	man	is much worth... should	8, 582/ 13
prayer of a good	man	, should we like his	8, 582/ 16
marvel much though this	man	be bold to jest	8, 583/ 2
and rail upon every	man	here in earth, when	8, 583/ 2
his Babylonica that neither	man	nor angel hath any	8, 585/ 15
law, upon any Christian	man	without his own agreement	8, 585/ 17
Friar Barnes' heresy, a	man	may without deadly sin	8, 585/ 18
only to live every	man	after the Gospel, by	8, 585/ 25
the Gospel, by every	man	expounded after his own	8, 585/ 26
and then exhort every	man	to live as he	8, 585/ 28
unto God, which no	man	compelled them to make	8, 586/ 20
And therefor every honest	man	will, I wot well	8, 587/ 3
forth that finally no	man	can please him but	8, 587/ 16
I say, every wise	man	seeth is yet more	8, 587/ 19
innumerable... yet let no	man	be so hardy to	8, 587/ 30
rage"... but that a	man	must, if he will	8, 588/ 4
there is else no	man	so bad of the	8, 588/ 33
innumerable... yet let no	man	be so hardy to	8, 590/ 11
obey. And if a	man	would say that great	8, 591/ 1
And if percase any	man	think that the princes	8, 591/ 8
haps it that a	man	could not perceive that	8, 591/ 10
and counselors... and every	man	that of good mind	8, 591/ 15
order. There needeth no	man	to doubt but that	8, 591/ 31
enough to make any	man	regard himself that any	8, 592/ 3
far abroad ere any	man	bring him word... while	8, 592/ 7
pain forbidden that any	man	should with any slanderous	8, 592/ 22
straitly prohibited that no	man	shall slanderously speak of	8, 592/ 25
good, virtuous, and well-learned	man	, compiled and gathered that	8, 593/ 14
temporal, there is no	man	at Rome, in his	8, 594/ 13
be priest nor any	man	is priest, or hath	8, 594/ 30
not only put the	man	to death that said	8, 595/ 15
and would that no	man	should have neither prince	8, 595/ 24
would he that every	man	should ween himself a	8, 595/ 27
certain suggestion that the	man	were such one as	8, 596/ 14
there but that some	man	may right well have	8, 596/ 15
he were an evil	man	. But what were the	8, 597/ 1
him do not every	man	such right as the	8, 597/ 6
the pope compelleth no	man	with violence to believe	8, 597/ 11
evangelical liberty" that every	man	may believe even as	8, 597/ 36
which five reasons, a	man	may marvel where were	8, 598/ 15
no more but one	man	alone. Is not this	8, 599/ 15
were of them neither	man	nor woman of the	8, 599/ 20
because he maketh every	man	and every woman both	8, 599/ 24
wise, lo, the wise	man	beginneth... Tyndale Notwithstanding, because	8, 599/ 28
fish, nor fruit this	man	well declareth us that	8, 600/ 33

eyes... yet hath the	man	as much shame in	8, 601/ 1
consider how substantially the	man	assoileth the first reason	8, 601/ 12
is Saint Cyprian a	man	of such authority that	8, 602/ 16
Saint Cyprian as any	man	now allegeth Saint Augustine	8, 602/ 18
should have found any	man	so foolish as to	8, 604/ 2
like... or that any	man	were so blind of	8, 604/ 4
I think that no	man	will desire to have	8, 606/ 19
have end. Nor no	man	will, I suppose, desire	8, 606/ 27
of them any one	man	with other. Finally, Christ	8, 607/ 15
well appear to every	man	that considereth the variance	8, 612/ 24
way in which no	man	could be deceived (except	8, 613/ 7
every truth, that no	man	could be deceived but	8, 613/ 13
so well-known that no	man	could but know it	8, 613/ 15
and "How shall a	man	hear without preaching? And	8, 615/ 8
And how shall a	man	preach but if he	8, 615/ 8
And then, that a	man	must at the hearing	8, 615/ 9
church of Christ, "Every	man	shall not teach his	8, 615/ 15
he saith that no	man	can say and confess	8, 615/ 32
sacraments administered by any	man	as a minister of	8, 617/ 24
such assembly; for no	man	can know where to	8, 617/ 26
years together, without any	man	sent to show them	8, 618/ 7
might perceive that the	man	were come from God	8, 618/ 9
truly... and that every	man	and woman whom they	8, 618/ 28
teaching of that one	man	being examined and affirmed	8, 618/ 31
credence given unto any	man	, pick out the truth	8, 619/ 24
things, agreeing with no	man	but with himself. Then	8, 619/ 27
truth of any particular	man	... but only to give	8, 621/ 20
not have heard any	man	in Jerusalem at that	8, 622/ 4
be perceived?" will some	man	say. Surely well, and	8, 623/ 1
before Doomsday, unto no	man	reward and bliss for	8, 625/ 26
for any soul of	man	. And then, lest they	8, 625/ 31
among them all, one	man	, almost, with another. And	8, 627/ 31
in stealing, whereof a	man	might hap to fall	8, 628/ 23
the double that another	man	is. "Nay," saith Tyndale	8, 630/ 4
double advantage that another	man	should, but also to	8, 630/ 27
so doth that good	man	that made the book	8, 632/ 12
In which point every	man	marketh well that yet	8, 634/ 12
and saints, mark this	man	for a very mischievous	8, 634/ 14
the beginning, when every	man	that came into Christendom	8, 635/ 3
own, yet is no	man	compelled to give them	8, 635/ 18
the grace to some	man	to find out a	8, 636/ 7
God would into some	man	inspire thereupon, than to	8, 637/ 27
the free will of	man	and lay the weight	8, 639/ 36
now, without any one	man	except yet if our	8, 642/ 11
other, but almost no	man	among them all with	8, 647/ 9
marks by which every	man	may well perceive that	8, 649/ 18
own purpose, as every	man	may see that list	8, 650/ 5
such a holy, spiritual	man	as holy Friar Luther	8, 651/ 1
that such a spiritual	man	must needs find much	8, 651/ 10
ere ever any wise	man	ween that God would	8, 651/ 24

he was a holy	man	and faultless, and therefore	8, 652/ 35
a thing that a	man	of his craft had	8, 655/ 2
glorious martyr... and a	man	one of the best	8, 657/ 27
I can let no	man	to believe now whither	8, 658/ 1
the Scripture that a	man	professing once vowed chastity	8, 659/ 19
so mean a witted	man	read his words here	8, 660/ 28
And therefore, though every	man	that goeth from the	8, 660/ 34
in like wise every	man	that goeth out of	8, 660/ 36
church." Now, that a	man	may go out of	8, 661/ 8
well perceive that a	man	may go from a	8, 661/ 23
died, a holy, virtuous	man	. But by these examples	8, 662/ 7
temporal... and that no	man	should have anything proper	8, 664/ 11
farthest stranger, and every	man	husband to every woman	8, 664/ 15
woman wife unto every	man	... and then, finally, that	8, 664/ 16
Christ was but only	man	and not God at	8, 664/ 17
die therein, that every	man	may well perceive they	8, 665/ 17
he killeth a good	man	, and that in all	8, 667/ 1
And therefore, for every	man	learned and unlearned, for	8, 668/ 19
Christ was but only	man	and not God, against	8, 672/ 20
health? For if a	man	tell me of a	8, 675/ 18
I believed that the	man	were so honest that	8, 675/ 20
so strong that every	man	much alloweth it and	8, 676/ 3
and which not, a	man	hath his learning and	8, 676/ 28
from the word of	man	it followeth, saith His	8, 677/ 1
For the writing of	man	taken for the scripture	8, 677/ 23
from the words of	man	... Luther well showeth himself	8, 678/ 11
James the word of	man	, which the Church hath	8, 678/ 13
from the writing of	man	" and in those words	8, 678/ 21
of discretion. For no	man	ever took the Scripture	8, 678/ 27
church continuing, that any	man	can tell of... but	8, 679/ 18
heresies, that every good	man	, I dare say, will	8, 679/ 30
that the same holy	man	built thereupon the selfsame	8, 680/ 1
of every good, wise	man	since: let us now	8, 681/ 1
surely Saint Augustine, good	man	, saw not so far	8, 681/ 13
he trusted well, good	man	, that there would never	8, 681/ 16
may be, to every	man	that will learn thereof	8, 682/ 22
as himself commandeth every	man	to do, a very	8, 682/ 23
Saint Polycarp, that holy	man	, the twenty-third day of	8, 684/ 23
Matthew, "The Son of	Man	shall come in his	8, 687/ 1
shall he reward every	man	according to his deeds	8, 687/ 3
of Christ, that every	man	may receive the works	8, 687/ 5
me to give every	man	according as his works	8, 687/ 12
only faith, nor no	man	for anything damned but	8, 687/ 24
Lucifer, that a good	man	when he doth any	8, 687/ 28
nothing damn a Christian	man	as long as he	8, 687/ 29
was but as a	man	layeth his hand upon	8, 688/ 34
for he heareth no	man	so mad to say	8, 689/ 22
were true though never	man	looked thereon. But this	8, 689/ 23
that this high spiritual	man	shall make you some	8, 691/ 6
Christ. For except a	man	acknowledge his sins and	8, 691/ 16

so rough that no	man	could walk in the	8, 691/ 24
of heaven, that no	man	could enter in." And	8, 692/ 15
God, or such a	man	at the leastwise as	8, 695/ 7
for his living, a	man	very likely for God	8, 695/ 8
give to a poor	man	and the thing that	8, 698/ 5
that is a poor	man	that is to say	8, 698/ 9
very well that no	man	teacheth so precisely as	8, 698/ 16
nor myself before another	man	. For my father may	8, 698/ 24
there were but one	man	with one woman left	8, 699/ 9
there had lain a	man	so sick that without	8, 699/ 25
delighteth yet when any	man	doth the like. And	8, 700/ 3
and yet can no	man	well tell so many	8, 700/ 15
the reason of the	man	, ruled with charity and	8, 700/ 16
were enough, before a	man	bestow his money upon	8, 701/ 8
so that finally the	man	was fully minded rather	8, 701/ 27
search out some poor	man	and bear him a	8, 701/ 28
should be by any	man	begun... what other preaching	8, 702/ 27
a sleep still, no	man	wotteth where... and therefore	8, 702/ 36
but "greasing" the sick	man	. The Sacrament of Confirmation	8, 704/ 29
plain. And if a	man	allege a holy doctor	8, 707/ 10
church only, that no	man	can (ordinarily) be sure	8, 707/ 22
clearly appeareth, to any	man	that will not willfully	8, 708/ 7
Catholic Church. But every	man	well wotteth, and himself	8, 709/ 21
lament that ever that	man	was born. Then forth	8, 710/ 28
time in the good	man	amiss... and so taketh	8, 711/ 23
not precisely bind any	man	to the belief of	8, 711/ 26
of one good, holy	man	to be named the	8, 712/ 10
greatest point that any	man	lightly can fall in	8, 712/ 35
doctor Saint Thomas, a	man	of that learning that	8, 713/ 21
of theology, and a	man	of that true, perfect	8, 713/ 24
Tyndale And if a	man	allege any holy doctor	8, 714/ 17
of some one holy	man	... it were no reason	8, 715/ 10
hear that one holy	man	whom he shall peradventure	8, 715/ 17
Church, and bade every	man	do the like. And	8, 715/ 21
above any one holy	man	, than for any holy	8, 715/ 25
than for any holy	man	that ever I think	8, 715/ 25
question, and that every	man	may see whether Tyndale	8, 715/ 28
forth any one holy	man	for his part... and	8, 716/ 26
still, then will every	man	that wit hath, grant	8, 717/ 16
see him play the	man	in the third. For	8, 717/ 25
too great for any	man	to stumble at that	8, 719/ 28
Catholic Church... since every	man	seeth that the thing	8, 720/ 25
himself... so may every	man	well say of himself	8, 720/ 29
the Scripture; which no	man	can reckon himself surely	8, 720/ 31
true scripture." "Of what	man	, then?" say we. "Of	8, 721/ 1
say we. "Of no	man	," saith he, "but even	8, 721/ 1
scriptures, and unto no	man	else so much as	8, 721/ 25
I see none other	man	say so of himself	8, 722/ 34
any learning of any	man	, be taught to know	8, 723/ 20
and they make a	man	amazed, in a manner	8, 725/ 13

no steps of any	man	, when the body passeth	8, 725/ 20
the steps of every	man	yea, and of every	8, 725/ 22
But, now, if a	man	in the reading forget	8, 725/ 24
shall wonder in a	man	weening himself so wise	8, 725/ 27
and many a holy	man	more, of every age	8, 727/ 24
understanding of Scripture, no	man	should stand to the	8, 729/ 14
who they be, no	man	knoweth of another... but	8, 729/ 16
the "feeling faith" every	man	knoweth himself, and every	8, 729/ 17
knoweth himself, and every	man	, as Luther saith, believeth	8, 729/ 18
also upon himself every	man	, therefore, in construing the	8, 729/ 19
no credence to no	man	but if it be	8, 729/ 30
how properly the wise	man	assoileth it... Tyndale If	8, 730/ 7
saying of the holy	man	, even so they allege	8, 730/ 11
converted, was a heathen	man	and a philosopher full	8, 730/ 14
church many a good	man	both spiritual and temporal	8, 732/ 30
and wax an honest	man	... and then he will	8, 733/ 18
not for that every	man	is holy that is	8, 735/ 2
I believe not this	man	to be the apostle	8, 736/ 34
find you out some	man	that yet believed not	8, 737/ 6
which he maketh a	man	know which is the	8, 739/ 19
church to make a	man	know which is the	8, 739/ 22
doubts and questions, every	man	must stand unto that	8, 739/ 35
and known? Let any	man	, whoso will knit and	8, 740/ 13
the honesty of the	man	. Now, if there come	8, 742/ 7
is as if a	man	were there present when	8, 742/ 10
prisoner there also. That	man	should so believe that	8, 742/ 12
Come and see a	man	that hath told all	8, 742/ 40
spirit, that maketh a	man	feel and know and	8, 743/ 10
as ours make a	man	ready to cast his	8, 743/ 11
he that trusteth in	man	and maketh flesh his	8, 743/ 13
instruments, such as every	man	may somewhat by the	8, 744/ 2
own faith to another	man	, and thereby tell him	8, 744/ 3
the same causes the	man	to whom he telleth	8, 744/ 4
that himself and every	man	else knoweth it and	8, 745/ 24
or saw such a	man	... he runneth straight to	8, 745/ 33
because he thinketh no	man	can find him out	8, 746/ 7
many"... as if a	man	tell him "that a	8, 746/ 18
immediately that the first	man	lieth, and so he	8, 746/ 21
where he saith, "No	man	can come to me	8, 746/ 34
consent thereof, since no	man	can, as Saint Paul	8, 747/ 5
by means whereof a	man	cometh thereto yet is	8, 747/ 28
come a more honest	man	, or one that hath	8, 748/ 6
again upon the second	man	telling the contrary I	8, 748/ 8
the will of the	man	will continue still with	8, 748/ 14
it. And therefore some	man	that hath upon right	8, 748/ 16
faith. For if a	man	may, as indeed he	8, 748/ 23
true that when a	man	hath coupled his will	8, 748/ 25
such as every reasonable	man	standing but indifferent and	8, 749/ 9
wisdom therein that no	man	should be able to	8, 749/ 18
meant not that every	man	would for all those	8, 749/ 21

faith, not that a	man	hath gotten and conceived	8, 749/ 33
wounded therein. Nor no	man	believeth with the "feeling	8, 750/ 5
Augustine and the good	man	Tyndale in their credence	8, 750/ 21
Augustine and the good	man	Tyndale tell you two	8, 750/ 33
from the words of	man	... and therefore shall never	8, 751/ 33
that was but a	man	; and they learned but	8, 752/ 36
is to wit, of	man	, of which every one	8, 753/ 1
is to wit, very	man	but also the maker	8, 753/ 4
is, there needeth no	man	to doubt, when we	8, 753/ 29
against him that a	man	could not wish for	8, 754/ 30
the very nature of	man	and similitude of a	8, 755/ 16
once a good Christian	man	could never after be	8, 758/ 9
do, that make a	man	ready to cast his	8, 760/ 30
feeling faith, nor any	man	at their preaching, because	8, 761/ 13
from him. But thou	man	of one mind with	8, 762/ 2
he that trusteth in	man	and maketh flesh his	8, 763/ 6
Tyndale as though no	man	could have any other	8, 763/ 15
he putteth in the	man	that telleth him so	8, 763/ 16
arm and not every	man	that believeth another in	8, 763/ 27
put our trust in	man	, but in God, that	8, 764/ 2
of a right good	man	, and a very elect	8, 764/ 15
will come to the	man	again. And therefore is	8, 764/ 17
feeling than because a	man	so saith, then is	8, 765/ 2
fruitless by which a	man	by their preaching believed	8, 765/ 15
and well-appliable will of	man	, the fruit of credence	8, 768/ 24
of likelihood, no one	man	of the Catholic Church	8, 770/ 12
send so good a	man	as no man can	8, 770/ 26
a man as no	man	can doubt of but	8, 770/ 26
also to teach every	man	cleanness and honesty, and	8, 771/ 33
like as if a	man	walking in a wilderness	8, 772/ 18
which when the poor	man	had prayed them to	8, 772/ 21
true flock, if no	man	could have known which	8, 772/ 30
feeling faith" as no	man	can feel in his	8, 772/ 34
his fellow... nor no	man	can feel in himself	8, 772/ 35
by the persuasion of	man	leap short of the	8, 774/ 5
known already that a	man	may hear his wife	8, 775/ 29
world the good, godly	man	maketh an end of	8, 776/ 13
what great thing this	man	hath taught us in	8, 776/ 29
high, secret mystery this	man	teacheth us here! Any	8, 777/ 1
of his church": every	man	here well seeth how	8, 777/ 35
never said that any	man	believeth with his mouth	8, 777/ 37
member with which a	man	is bound to confess	8, 778/ 1
member with which a	man	believeth, no more than	8, 778/ 2
above the nature of	man	that the nature corrupt	8, 778/ 14
the devil's faith... every	man	, I ween, that well	8, 779/ 16
sufficient to bring a	man	to heaven if it	8, 779/ 23
of these heretics, no	man	should ever have needed	8, 779/ 33
lieth, and that a	man	may have faith and	8, 780/ 30
historical faith, that a	man	getteth by himself, of	8, 780/ 32
is not true that	man	in the belief of	8, 781/ 16

it. For since every	man	that seeketh for the	8, 781/ 20
the corrupt nature of	man	can never begin to	8, 781/ 22
But likewise as a	man	may by God's help	8, 781/ 27
that calleth upon every	man	, enter in toward the	8, 781/ 28
of grace: yet in	man	, to whom the faith	8, 782/ 4
our Savior saith, "No	man	can come to me	8, 782/ 11
no let in the	man	, hath by Baptism fully	8, 782/ 23
I heard of: this	man	having now not faith	8, 782/ 25
means by which a	man	may the more easily	8, 783/ 1
help) to keep a	man	from some sin though	8, 783/ 2
from all. For some	man	that falleth to theft	8, 783/ 4
enticed to kill the	man	, maketh a cross upon	8, 783/ 5
good mind preventeth the	man	by grace, and worketh	8, 783/ 8
and murder the one	man	for his money, the	8, 783/ 14
his money, the other	man	for his wife. And	8, 783/ 14
pass, and exhort every	man	to my feeling faith	8, 783/ 32
expressly that a Christian	man	"can never be damned	8, 784/ 7
Or what would the	man	have more?" First, there	8, 784/ 23
be bold because no	man	can come into his	8, 785/ 6
must needs make every	man	to feel even at	8, 785/ 13
the getting thereof, no	man	can any more do	8, 785/ 26
teaching but teach every	man	to sit still and	8, 785/ 29
which, he showeth, every	man	must needs go to	8, 786/ 9
to the devil... no	man	can anything at all	8, 786/ 13
in vain for any	man	to labor for it	8, 786/ 14
not, what can the	man	do? And if he	8, 786/ 20
if he will... the	man	then shall not need	8, 786/ 20
turn back toward the	man	. This is Tyndale's teaching	8, 786/ 25
saved" like as, if	man	could turn without God	8, 787/ 1
on the other side,	man	could nothing at all	8, 787/ 3
in turning toward the	man	God would not so	8, 787/ 5
without that faith every	man	is damned... and then	8, 787/ 13
the getting thereof, no	man	can nothing do: he	8, 787/ 14
they that persecute any	man	, what can men call	8, 789/ 2
was he a good	man	and a very elect	8, 789/ 14
a straw) what manner	man	Tyndale here maketh our	8, 789/ 25
one asked what that	man	were worthy which, having	8, 790/ 6
most mild and piteous	man	, did yet pursue, punish	8, 791/ 26
by the persuasion of	man	leap short of the	8, 792/ 6
the intent that no	man	shall need to be	8, 792/ 27
so surely that never	man	should after find them	8, 795/ 33
faith. And therefore every	man	may feel that Tyndale	8, 796/ 3
very fool. For every	man	may well perceive that	8, 796/ 4
so bid him, the	man	will ween he mocketh	8, 798/ 6
or imagine that a	man	may believe that such	8, 798/ 9
such a point every	man	ought to believe, but	8, 798/ 10
feeling belief... the poor	man	may well think that	8, 798/ 17
him thus... then the	man	, calling to mind Tyndale's	8, 798/ 22
that the will of	man	can nothing work with	8, 798/ 23
expressly deny), the poor	man	will ween that Tyndale	8, 798/ 30

a "beetle-blind" reason... the	man	will soon see that	8, 798/ 33
more plainly that the	man	can by his will	8, 799/ 2
own father... and every	man	well wotteth that the	8, 799/ 4
beget his father: this	man	must needs perceive that	8, 799/ 5
Tyndale can give any	man	toward salvation, standing his	8, 799/ 9
so saintly, give any	man	any counsel forward, but	8, 799/ 26
of this thing, every	man	that ordinarily hath it	8, 800/ 13
think that every Christian	man	that knoweth which be	8, 800/ 16
sun shining, that no	man	said the contrary, nor	8, 800/ 27
feeling faith" that no	man	can ask any farther	8, 801/ 18
believed both, lest every	man	should feel the master	8, 804/ 3
other, nor never a	man	with his fellow... but	8, 808/ 22
by that substantial, well-learned	man	Lyra in his exposition	8, 811/ 29
our hope to every	man	that will ask us	8, 812/ 25
Peter's way... let every	man	follow Tyndale and believe	8, 812/ 27
seldom to meet any	man	that hath been there	8, 812/ 32
fortune to find some	man	that had the same	8, 813/ 3
verily there can no	man	look in there to	8, 813/ 6
like matter of a	man	of mine, done seven	8, 815/ 30
such a naughty, wretched	man	, that thou wouldst here	8, 816/ 9
he seeth that no	man	can look into his	8, 816/ 23
now, as Davy my	man	was bewrayed by my	8, 816/ 25
there is no good	man	in all Christendom but	8, 816/ 33
him whether if the	man	die forthwith as soon	8, 818/ 19
not fail... and a	man	may with it work	8, 818/ 25
may... then since the	man	can do no more	8, 818/ 34
the getting whereof the	man	can himself, saith Tyndale	8, 818/ 37
Tyndale shall have no	man	that well considereth the	8, 819/ 1
faith thereto, except the	man	have on his own	8, 819/ 5
sins into which the	man	is going, carried forth	8, 819/ 15
historical faith gotten by	man	, with all other good	8, 819/ 26
other good circumstances that	man	by possibility may put	8, 819/ 27
faith. For then every	man	that once hath well	8, 819/ 34
attained and gotten by	man	... by outward means only	8, 820/ 7
I say, that every	man	of age and discretion	8, 820/ 37
expressly that no Christian	man	can be damned but	8, 821/ 19
it followeth that every	man	which with historical faith	8, 821/ 29
and as very a	man	is he that hath	8, 822/ 34
divideth the kind of	man	from all the kinds	8, 823/ 15
the child no more	man	than a calf. Also	8, 823/ 17
thereupon... then dieth every	man	out of the faith	8, 823/ 24
to bed. For no	man	shall be saved for	8, 823/ 26
he give it any	man	... he giveth it only	8, 825/ 27
the free will of	man	can do no more	8, 826/ 16
hewer... nor that the	man	can do no more	8, 826/ 18
no more doth no	man	but such as Tyndale	8, 826/ 30
to say that every	man	and woman that any	8, 827/ 14
him would say the	man	were blind; and each	8, 828/ 38
surely, notwithstanding that a	man	might ween that Tyndale	8, 831/ 11
namely since no good	man	doubteth but though there	8, 832/ 22

those with whom this	man	is most angry, and	8, 832/ 30
and push at every	man	that he meeteth... nor	8, 833/ 10
must this great, godly	man	, this high and holy	8, 835/ 28
not why the good	man	should so solemnly look	8, 836/ 17
letter. For that no	man	can be cleansed of	8, 839/ 31
the free will of	man	(which he meaneth here	8, 839/ 36
bless you, that every	man	should turn himself back	8, 840/ 27
to say, that no	man	can merit the first	8, 841/ 3
grace. For toward heaven	man	can do nothing but	8, 841/ 5
as Christ saith, no	man	"cometh to me but	8, 841/ 7
nor no merit of	man	can be sufficient to	8, 841/ 8
all the justice of	man	is, as the Scripture	8, 841/ 18
the Church teacheth every	man	to say as Christ	8, 841/ 21
he meaneth therein that	man	may toward remission merit	8, 841/ 36
that no merits of	man	shall have any reward	8, 842/ 1
water cannot cleanse a	man	nor give him remission	8, 842/ 19
his epistle: "Is any	man	sick among you? Let	8, 843/ 11
worth of a righteous	man	." For the Sacrament of	8, 843/ 20
any fault in any	man	of this congregation. But	8, 844/ 26
then is there no	man	in the very church	8, 844/ 31
seldom. And if any	man	be of it... one	8, 844/ 34
of it... one self	man	is peradventure of "the	8, 844/ 34
times falleth the righteous	man	and shall arise again	8, 844/ 37
this church can no	man	know, to learn anything	8, 845/ 1
I may see a	man	that is spiritual, and	8, 845/ 29
for spiritual as a	man	might have seen Friar	8, 845/ 30
skins. And then a	man	might have met him	8, 845/ 37
concerneth sight... a spiritual	man	is no more invisible	8, 846/ 5
for a word. The	man	is so sore busied	8, 846/ 11
he came, and every	man	taught him, and not	8, 846/ 18
Robert," yet saith no	man	but Barnes "Richard learneth	8, 846/ 21
reader, consider that no	man	saith that the Church	8, 846/ 29
upon whose doctrine every	man	may rest and stand	8, 847/ 13
also that therefore every	man	surely may, and of	8, 847/ 16
of truth for any	man	to rest upon... but	8, 847/ 28
is verified in every	man	of the common known	8, 848/ 19
Christendom. For every such	man	is by the Spirit	8, 848/ 21
thither again, as no	man	can keep some thieves	8, 848/ 31
he mean that no	man	is of the church	8, 849/ 8
Tyndale do, that no	man	is of the very	8, 849/ 21
of God exhorting every	man	to good works with	8, 849/ 28
in this wise: "Every	man	shall receive his reward	8, 849/ 37
good deed soever any	man	do, that same shall	8, 850/ 2
thus saying: "Whatsoever a	man	soweth, that same shall	8, 850/ 5
me, to reward every	man	after his deeds." Now	8, 850/ 15
to say that no	man	is of the very	8, 850/ 21
one, but if a	man	list for lack of	8, 850/ 33
that he saith every	man	of the very church	8, 850/ 36
verified once in every	man	of the known Catholic	8, 850/ 37
be verified upon every	man	of the known Catholic	8, 851/ 7

not verified in every	man	. And the precise cleanness	8, 851/ 8
fully verified in any	man	. Now see ye well	8, 851/ 10
as soon as a	man	had either spot or	8, 852/ 26
upon him, though the	man	were not always holy	8, 853/ 20
common, but the rich	man	will eat of his	8, 854/ 17
like as if a	man	did cut off a	8, 856/ 21
the remnant the selfsame	man	still, and the selfsame	8, 856/ 23
remnant. Nor not every	man	that is in deadly	8, 856/ 25
church, than the poorest	man	in earth; for this	8, 857/ 30
is bound to no	man	, because himself would be	8, 858/ 12
blessed verity; and no	man	findeth fault with Lyra	8, 858/ 21
nowhere. Where shall a	man	find a church that	8, 859/ 8
trespasses"? And if any	man	say (be he never	8, 859/ 11
is common, as between	man	and wife. So that	8, 860/ 11
be forgiven to every	man	... wherefore, by this means	8, 860/ 31
well done that no	man	should vouchsafe to read	8, 862/ 25
never after need any	man	else to answer him	8, 862/ 34
the authorities that this	man	layeth us forth for	8, 862/ 36
For I ween the	man	perceived those points well	8, 864/ 1
he seeth well every	man	would that is to	8, 864/ 14
both. Is there any	man	so bare-witted, that can	8, 864/ 27
as long as no	man	tell her of it	8, 864/ 30
so... for if any	man	would lay her spots	8, 865/ 11
yet shall not every	man	come that is at	8, 865/ 19
as who say, no	man	can), else, while she	8, 865/ 28
is not an evil	man	therein... but though they	8, 866/ 29
prevention of grace every	man	that he taketh to	8, 866/ 36
to him, before the	man	may anything merit, which	8, 866/ 36
merit. But after may	man	by free will work	8, 866/ 38
ordered yet... that every	man	which hath age and	8, 867/ 11
fifteenth chapter: "Let every	man	put himself utterly in	8, 868/ 6
Friar Barnes' meaning, a	man	needeth no more but	8, 868/ 23
be in many one	man	many times in his	8, 869/ 2
by Barnes, one self	man	is of "the church	8, 869/ 5
this parable giveth every	man	warning that they may	8, 870/ 26
believed... but that every	man	must needs, upon peril	8, 870/ 34
And this must every	man	do, upon the pain	8, 871/ 2
trial of her, every	man	for his own part	8, 871/ 18
the Scripture, as well	man	as woman, whether he	8, 871/ 20
though the soul of	man	in herself be spiritual	8, 873/ 20
these words, "How a	man	may know the church	8, 876/ 15
text not how a	man	may know it, nor	8, 876/ 17
it... but how a	man	may know in what	8, 876/ 17
he were an honest	man	, told him that he	8, 876/ 33
would say to this	man	, "Ye be happy that	8, 877/ 6
meeting with this good	man	by whose sending he	8, 877/ 12
them... then would the	man	say, "Marry, sir, then	8, 877/ 27
had once told the	man	this tale, would not	8, 878/ 2
tale, would not the	man	tell him again, "Marry	8, 878/ 2
which we find some	man	that doth preach us	8, 878/ 12

happen to find any	man	that expoundeth it and	8, 878/ 15
Then seeth every learned	man	that those words of	8, 881/ 5
for the redemption of	man	shall not return again	8, 881/ 19
place than in every	man	; but, like as his	8, 882/ 11
not hold in every	man	that heareth it... so	8, 882/ 13
that if a good	man	preach well, though there	8, 882/ 23
Though there were never	man	faithful without hearing of	8, 883/ 10
motion of such a	man	or such a woman	8, 884/ 17
some good, gracious, spiritual	man	, some true member of	8, 885/ 2
her some specially sped	man	in the sects, and	8, 887/ 1
us not for every	man	in every time a	8, 888/ 23
the true preacher every	man	that came first to	8, 888/ 25
lightly any such one	man	to preach and teach	8, 889/ 8
true teacher, any one	man	that would construe me	8, 889/ 13
with the will of	man	walking with God in	8, 889/ 25
mouth, and no one	man	left now, nor never	8, 890/ 25
doctrine in no one	man	, but in his whole	8, 890/ 27
church. And therefore, that	man	which agreeth in doctrine	8, 890/ 28
sure credence to any	man	, or that she can	8, 891/ 4
said sooth, if every	man	were as a young	8, 892/ 15
take for a good	man	, and a member of	8, 894/ 1
any doubt of any	man	in a thousand years	8, 895/ 20
from the words of	man	" this will, I wot	8, 895/ 36
do. "And therefore every	man	," will Barnes say, "that	8, 897/ 22
that saith that a	man	may know the will	8, 899/ 22
M. Henry Patenson, a	man	of known wisdom in	8, 900/ 13
the sight, for a	man	of special wit by	8, 900/ 17
proclamation aloud, that every	man	might hear him... in	8, 900/ 23
which he commanded every	man	, upon their own perils	8, 900/ 25
no more but every	man	go where he will	8, 901/ 20
any need that any	man	hath of them. For	8, 901/ 30
it must, if any	man	may tell another how	8, 902/ 8
for such that a	man	may be sure to	8, 902/ 10
yet such as no	man	may assoil, come to	8, 905/ 21
Church, and in any	man	of the Church, cometh	8, 906/ 17
God... and that every	man	that is of the	8, 906/ 18
not fair... as a	man	of India is called	8, 907/ 33
it seemeth that the	man	hath alleged his text	8, 909/ 3
church than the poorest	man	in earth." Why, who	8, 909/ 30
For as a poor	man	is as well of	8, 909/ 32
with reason that every	man	in the Church bear	8, 909/ 36
also. And therefore no	man	findeth any fault with	8, 911/ 15
him... but every good	man	hath good cause both	8, 911/ 16
such a perfect holy	man	; which word I ween	8, 913/ 27
word I ween never	man	heard of his mouth	8, 913/ 28
there is no Christian	man	but he may and	8, 913/ 29
have it seem, every	man	may perceive that can	8, 914/ 19
more than doth every	man	that prayeth "pro omnibus	8, 914/ 29
and "deficit." For a	man	may fail and yet	8, 916/ 18
not in faith. A	man	may also err and	8, 916/ 21

not damnable. As a	man	might err and not	8, 916/ 22
not well look any	man	in the face for	8, 918/ 25
sorer excommunicamus than any	man	useth now... wherewith many	8, 921/ 1
it appeareth that the	man	was in a sore	8, 921/ 6
concluded, if any one	man	(yea, or woman either	8, 921/ 36
come all the meinie	man	, woman, and child who	8, 922/ 10
bags and bottles, every	man	for three days at	8, 922/ 18
much as any one	man	there of the contrary	8, 922/ 29
For though some one	man	might in some one	8, 922/ 30
God inclineth every good	man	to declare his mind	8, 922/ 34
but also whosoever Christian	man	or woman were in	8, 924/ 20
Gregory was a good	man	and a good pope	8, 925/ 7
chastity could bind no	man	, for no man ought	8, 925/ 33
no man, for no	man	ought to make them	8, 925/ 33
and presumption for any	man	to make them, but	8, 925/ 34
a thing which every	man	cannot do, and a	8, 925/ 36
a gift which no	man	can give himself, but	8, 925/ 36
have been if any	man	durst there have held	8, 926/ 35
for that lacketh no	man	in this world. Howbeit	8, 927/ 6
nothing. You oppress every	man	, and you will be	8, 930/ 12
be oppressed of no	man	. You persecute every man	8, 930/ 13
man. You persecute every	man	, and no man may	8, 930/ 13
every man, and no	man	may speak a word	8, 930/ 13
true. You cast every	man	in prison, and no	8, 930/ 14
in prison, and no	man	may touch you but	8, 930/ 15
accursed. You compel every	man	to say as you	8, 930/ 16
where he saith, "No	man	can lay any other	8, 931/ 26
made by some Latin	man	, as Friar Barnes hath	8, 933/ 8
Chrysostom. For albeit the	man	was cunning, well spoken	8, 933/ 12
needs perceive that the	man	was infected with that	8, 933/ 16
judged. And therefore that	man	, albeit he was, as	8, 933/ 38
Saint Chrysostom, but some	man	that was to be	8, 934/ 13
work by which every	man	may plainly perceive that	8, 935/ 16
and good living every	man	by himself, and leave	8, 935/ 23
an unknown church no	man	can learn by giving	8, 935/ 34
further but that "one	man	writeth thus, but I	8, 936/ 4
time secretly a good	man	. And so be you	8, 936/ 35
forthwith after this... some	man	would among them say	8, 937/ 13
were all present there,	man	, woman, and child... since	8, 937/ 31
great, wise, and well-learned	man	Boethius a very simple	8, 939/ 1
foresee whether such a	man	should in such a	8, 939/ 8
sit... yet should that	man	in that moment do	8, 939/ 10
that thereby may every	man	plainly perceive that the	8, 939/ 14
unto free will of	man	. Whoso consider well this	8, 939/ 16
For this may every	man	well wit: that they	8, 940/ 12
in abomination that any	man	vowing chastity should have	8, 940/ 18
and perceived that no	man	can doubt but that	8, 941/ 1
out, spiritual, and no	man	knoweth her, but God	8, 943/ 5
wherefore, how can a	man	complain to that church	8, 943/ 6
plainly speak of a	man	that hath wrong, the	8, 943/ 7

particular and a certain	man	. And therefore, likewise, he	8, 943/ 8
plainly speak of a	man	that hath wrong. The	8, 943/ 27
particular and a certain	man	, therefore God biddeth him	8, 943/ 29
not so forbid the	man	that is wronged to	8, 944/ 5
plainly speaketh of every	man	that secretly findeth his	8, 944/ 9
to wit, any other	man	) in any deadly point	8, 944/ 10
he might by the	man	whom he so findeth	8, 944/ 13
no fault therein. This	man	, I say, if he	8, 944/ 16
judiciaries, that say a	man	may lawfully ask his	8, 945/ 1
so will that no	man	shall anything complain unto	8, 945/ 34
would rather that a	man	shall neglect his own	8, 946/ 3
be there wherewith a	man	may be wronged, that	8, 946/ 7
Barnes say... if any	man	sue another upon any	8, 946/ 32
than there needed the	man	that would observe it	8, 948/ 29
particular and a certain	man	, " therefore God biddeth him	8, 949/ 5
now suppose that a	man	would in a corner	8, 949/ 9
corner go teach another	man	heresy, and labor to	8, 949/ 10
and that a third	man	hearing him and secretly	8, 949/ 12
the universal? If this	man	be a particular man	8, 949/ 19
man be a particular	man	as well as he	8, 949/ 19
there were no particular	man	but he that is	8, 949/ 24
but that every other	man	, not wronged, were a	8, 949/ 25
wronged, were a universal	man	, and must therefore, if	8, 949/ 25
did there bid the	man	so offended complain to	8, 951/ 3
or subtlety. For every	man	might well know that	8, 951/ 11
sin at all... a	man	could not fail in	8, 951/ 28
which he sendeth the	man	to complain that is	8, 952/ 7
he thought that any	man	should read it that	8, 952/ 19
in his head, the	man	would, I ween, have	8, 952/ 20
suffering." These words, every	man	seeth well, touch not	8, 952/ 32
Put away the evil	man	from among yourselves." For	8, 953/ 19
is common, as between	man	and wife. So that	8, 956/ 27
Saint Paul that every	man	for whom Christ hath	8, 957/ 14
them... and that a	man	may be bold if	8, 958/ 5
that ever such a	man	as this is should	8, 958/ 10
the flesh may a	man	walk, and after the	8, 958/ 27
shamefully this evil Christian	man	falsifieth Saint Paul's words	8, 959/ 4
be forgiven to every	man	. Wherefore, by this means	8, 959/ 23
continueth still, and every	man	when he departeth out	8, 960/ 12
of his sins every	man	, I say, of such	8, 960/ 14
her such there. For	man	saith, "Let us have	8, 961/ 1
doth not a Christian	man	that hath a good	8, 961/ 27
ye wot well, no	man	vexeth Friar Barnes with	8, 962/ 3
as well as any	man	doth now. And also	8, 962/ 36
Pelagians said that every	man	might by his only	8, 964/ 16
that there is no	man	a good man but	8, 964/ 19
no man a good	man	but he that so	8, 964/ 19
all this, that no	man	liveth here so clean	8, 965/ 16
sins without which no	man	liveth... he meaneth not	8, 965/ 21
these too that a	man	may be a Christian	8, 965/ 27

may be a Christian	man	, and of the very	8, 965/ 27
able to make the	man	good, because it is	8, 965/ 32
meaneth not that every	man	that is of the	8, 966/ 16
church, nor that every	man	that dieth out of	8, 966/ 17
thus he saith: "No	man	ought to doubt but	8, 967/ 10
dead. "And therefore every	man	when he endeth this	8, 968/ 6
and stubbles. But some	man	will say, "I force	8, 968/ 33
everlasting life." Let no	man	say thus, my most	8, 968/ 35
thereto... as not every	man	so sufficiently useth to	8, 970/ 5
but that every such	man	of the Church as	8, 970/ 11
had said that every	man	of the very church	8, 970/ 18
God; as though no	man	of this church could	8, 970/ 20
though God would every	man	were saved (which is	8, 971/ 19
to wit, if every	man	... so would himself), yet	8, 971/ 20
and would have every	man	come and be part	8, 971/ 25
saith the Apostle, "every	man	should be saved and	8, 971/ 27
more), so, many a	man	that abideth in her	8, 971/ 33
sin, nor that every	man	that once is of	8, 972/ 30
saw you ever any	man	give himself so foul	8, 973/ 24
said, "We know this	man	, whence he is; but	8, 974/ 31
when Christ cometh, no	man	shall know whence he	8, 974/ 31
and what manner of	man	soever he be... he	8, 976/ 17
he is no Christian	man	that is not in	8, 976/ 18
figure. For except a	man	hold and keep the	8, 977/ 9
feast is gathered every	man	that is found faithful	8, 977/ 36
persecution, and that no	man	might come to heaven	8, 979/ 15
be a true Christian	man	, but if he were	8, 979/ 16
voice of any other	man	" but he saith that	8, 980/ 35
voice of "any other	man	"... as though the Church	8, 981/ 4
unto Christ's flock, "That	man	that is a heretic	8, 981/ 20
Christ was not a	man	known, so accursed be	8, 983/ 2
if the best Christian	man	within the realm should	8, 984/ 8
well? Doth not every	man	agree that evil Christian	8, 985/ 20
and many another holy	man	, say such a word	8, 985/ 25
neither monk nor Christian	man	, but much worse than	8, 985/ 28
worm and not a	man	," and yet meant not	8, 986/ 3
he was a very	man	indeed... but that he	8, 986/ 3
though he were no	man	, but a very, vile	8, 986/ 5
very, vile worm. A	man	may have a servant	8, 986/ 5
Savior said not, "No	man	can have two masters	8, 986/ 10
but he said, "No	man	can serve two masters	8, 986/ 11
out nettle," that no	man	should wit when they	8, 986/ 20
had to look any	man	in the face. Saint	8, 989/ 7
a very virtuous, holy	man	, in the same time	8, 989/ 21
this necessity this holy	man	, often thereunto instantly required	8, 990/ 6
them, for that no	man	was able to keep	8, 990/ 12
Carnotensis, that great, famous	man	Bishop Galfred (for he	8, 991/ 6
present and next the	man	of God), somewhat fearing	8, 991/ 6
fall upon every sick	man	that should eat of	8, 991/ 8
so that that holy	man	, returning by the places	8, 991/ 17

whole heresies that a	man	would marvel where Friar	8, 991/ 24
too frantic for any	man	) neither in the people	8, 993/ 24
indeed, and to no	man	more unknown than every	8, 993/ 30
a sudden rage, every	man	a sundry way, to	8, 994/ 14
no wise that any	man	shall believe without writing	8, 996/ 35
place with another, every	man	may find out the	8, 997/ 11
said truth that every	man	might by such collation	8, 997/ 14
not plain for every	man	, nor yet plain for	8, 997/ 15
yet plain for any	man	but for him that	8, 997/ 16
that when of every	man	that have so turned	8, 997/ 20
and then doth no	man	open it, and the	8, 998/ 2
and then doth no	man	shut it. But when	8, 998/ 2
that of truth no	man	can teach it but	8, 998/ 6
the let. For no	man	shall be reprobate and	8, 998/ 35
taught ever outwardly, one	man	of another. This conclusion	8, 999/ 3
earth with no one	man	perpetually till the world's	8, 1000/ 4
world's end, because no	man	abideth here so long	8, 1000/ 4
once. And some one	man	maketh it of more	8, 1000/ 18
of means soever a	man	may use that word	8, 1001/ 5
others beside, that every	man	may plainly perceive and	8, 1001/ 33
an unknown church no	man	can learn by giving	8, 1002/ 9
it, yet may a	man	preach to that company	8, 1002/ 29
themselves that since no	man	can be sure of	8, 1003/ 7
whose teaching therefore a	man	may be sure, must	8, 1003/ 9
a known church, every	man	seeth and every heretic	8, 1003/ 13
quinta essentia, which never	man	could make yet; but	8, 1003/ 24
be had of every	man	before he meddle with	8, 1004/ 16
those articles must some	man	teach them, or give	8, 1004/ 22
cannot say that any	man	can before the Scripture	8, 1004/ 30
especially since no one	man	that saith it speaketh	8, 1005/ 17
inspired after into every	man	that cometh thereto and	8, 1006/ 19
forever. Now, if any	man	will here object and	8, 1007/ 16
in Paradise. And when	man	and woman had offended	8, 1007/ 34
Savior Christ, God and	man	together, was of her	8, 1009/ 13
head. And as the	man	hath been sometimes a	8, 1010/ 1
been sometimes a good	man	and sometimes an evil	8, 1010/ 1
he be an evil	man	? but would make as	8, 1010/ 5
is head, and no	man	under him but himself	8, 1011/ 30
were alive again, no	man	could know whether he	8, 1014/ 37
chief. This knoweth every	man	. Whereupon it followeth, I	8, 1015/ 10
of Christ's church: every	man	knoweth, that looketh in	8, 1016/ 9
you away the evil	man	from among yourselves" Here	8, 1017/ 19
Scripture by which every	man	may see that the	8, 1018/ 39
traitor in it, that	man	may seem stark mad	8, 1020/ 19
commanded to receive the	man	after his penance "into	8, 1021/ 22
and out, where no	man	could tell when they	8, 1021/ 29
Scripture. Now seeth every	man	well enough that these	8, 1022/ 3
be known, and no	man	doubteth but that the	8, 1022/ 14
of their own?" no	man	doubteth but that he	8, 1022/ 28
he said, "If any	man	will be contentious, we	8, 1023/ 2

Lord said to Samuel, "	man	seeth those things that	8, 1023/ 25
heart." And also, "No	man	knoweth whether he be	8, 1023/ 28
justified." Now, if no	man	knoweth this of himself	8, 1023/ 31
he this of another	man	, of whom in such	8, 1023/ 32
therefore, good readers, a	man	to affirm that we	8, 1024/ 3
it is, as every	man	may see, an invention	8, 1024/ 12
as soon as any	man	began to hold an	8, 1025/ 14
Paul, that saith, "That	man	that is a heretic	8, 1025/ 20
knowing surely that the	man	is perverted"; and as	8, 1025/ 22
Put away the evil	man	from you." And when	8, 1025/ 24
lawfully doth: so the	man	that is offended by	8, 1025/ 33
that wed nuns. This	man	, I say, that so	8, 1026/ 9
man's talking, wherein every	man	saith of a heretic	8, 1026/ 21
of a heretic, "This	man	is no Catholic man	8, 1026/ 22
man is no Catholic	man	." And of him in	8, 1026/ 22
is a good Catholic	man	." But yet, because ye	8, 1026/ 25
a good, holy, virtuous	man	of the true, catholic	8, 1027/ 20
met with another Christian	man	whom he had not	8, 1027/ 21
Art thou a Catholic	man	?" By which confessed... was	8, 1027/ 24
a very holy, virtuous	man	not let to ask	8, 1027/ 27
when that one holy	man	asked another, "Art thou	8, 1027/ 36
a good, holy, virtuous	man	, so pure and clean	8, 1028/ 4
in living a good	man	or an evil, the	8, 1028/ 16
in fellowship of some	man	that were excommunicated, he	8, 1028/ 19
holy, yet never holy	man	took it as these	8, 1028/ 23
it: that every catholic	man	or woman that is	8, 1028/ 23
ween that every wise	man	will think that it	8, 1031/ 34
Peter biddeth, that every	man	should be able to	8, 1032/ 23
and hope unto every	man	that would ask him	8, 1032/ 24
and avoided, and no	man	after vouchsafe, but if	8, 1032/ 34
by the might of	man's	hand, in raising of	8, 608/ 20
God in judging every	man's	mind... but if he	8, 629/ 31
Tyndale's will, as another	man's	old clouted shoes. And	8, 630/ 28
God's instruction necessary for	man's	salvation... in such wise	8, 633/ 13
to rail out every	man's	reason save their own	8, 641/ 22
by the taking of	man's	false writing for the	8, 677/ 36
this text also: "A	man's	own riches do redeem	8, 686/ 32
not in words of	man's	wisdom, but in power	8, 690/ 24
and served, and every	man's	necessity done, before any	8, 702/ 26
spoken by a good	man's	mouth, yet hath it	8, 702/ 33
Timothy but like a	man's	hand laid on a	8, 704/ 27
doth, if any Christian	man's	ears can abide the	8, 705/ 17
never do for no	man's	pleasure, I promise you	8, 717/ 3
likewise as not the	man's	tale at our ear	8, 747/ 33
even so, not the	man's	tale alone keepeth the	8, 747/ 36
faith upon the first	man's	telling, loseth it again	8, 748/ 7
so shall never any	man's	tale, nor the tale	8, 748/ 13
not the means of	man's	salvation, might well discern	8, 749/ 11
matter the means of	man's	salvation, toward the belief	8, 749/ 13
the mother of every	man's	Christendom like his own	8, 750/ 30

inward working write in	man's	heart the faith, which	8, 752/ 24
with the towardness of	man's	will in leading him	8, 752/ 27
the maker of every	man's	neighbor, and himself also	8, 753/ 4
which dependeth upon another	man's	mouth is weak. And	8, 764/ 24
matter were worldly, move	man's	reason to the full	8, 768/ 12
God himself, in the	man's	heart, and therefore it	8, 781/ 1
God hath wrought with	man's	will, and called him	8, 782/ 20
hath no need of	man's	good works, but that	8, 784/ 12
hatchet can in a	man's	hand, which though it	8, 786/ 22
it may with the	man's	hand work upon the	8, 786/ 23
seemeth, of some other	man's	making, and planted in	8, 791/ 19
mocketh all endeavor of	man's	will in subduing of	8, 798/ 32
God writeth himself in	man's	heart, and therefore that	8, 818/ 9
confesseth he that the	man's	endeavor inclining his understanding	8, 819/ 7
of power upon the	man's	part toward attaining of	8, 819/ 30
above the proportion of	man's	natural state: then is	8, 819/ 32
whereof God worketh with	man's	will into the consent	8, 825/ 15
by God infounded into	man's	heart: this writing of	8, 825/ 16
writing of God in	man's	heart is in the	8, 825/ 17
under the name of	man's	"own might") did never	8, 839/ 37
his death paid every	man's	ransom, and hath delivered	8, 848/ 28
my voice, and another	man's	voice do they not	8, 861/ 35
and hear none other	man's	voice but his. More	8, 862/ 22
matter in the other	man's	book before him yet	8, 863/ 24
and followed any wise	man's	counsel, but if he	8, 872/ 5
and smooth by a	man's	ears, as the water	8, 876/ 8
one time, of one	man's	deed, as Eunuchus was	8, 888/ 22
which is all this	man's	grief. And that these	8, 919/ 31
for robbing of any	man's	house while he were	8, 922/ 9
an ear in every	man's	heart!) Saint Gregory would	8, 932/ 11
and hang upon every	man's	disputation, so that they	8, 933/ 32
that the freedom of	man's	will is nothing restrained	8, 939/ 3
agreement of every good	man's	conscience, to affirm in	8, 940/ 22
own matter or any	man's	else, he doth offend	8, 947/ 1
fire... and if any	man's	work burn, he shall	8, 968/ 12
my voice, and another	man's	voice do they not	8, 980/ 27
more unknown than every	man's	own to himself. And	8, 993/ 31
it will make some	man's	hands rough, with turning	8, 997/ 18
Not for any one	man's	word, I suppose, especially	8, 1005/ 16
common manner of every	man's	talking, wherein every man	8, 1026/ 21
word running in every	man's	mouth, that made the	8, 1027/ 17
God again. We lay	Manasseh	, which after his great	8, 1018/ 29
and with your own	mandamus	, mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus	8, 919/ 2
with your own mandamus,	mandamus	, praecipimus, praecipimus, excommunicamus	8, 919/ 2
councils, because they say	mandamus	, mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus	8, 919/ 20
because they say mandamus,	mandamus	, praecipimus, praecipimus, excommunicamus	8, 919/ 20
any of these words	mandamus	, praecipimus, or excommunicamus. These	8, 919/ 26
with one voice, with	mandamus	, mandamus, praecipimus, praecipimus	8, 926/ 32
one voice, with mandamus,	mandamus	, praecipimus, praecipimus, excommunicamus	8, 926/ 32
sometimes, if they may	mangle	it and make it	8, 624/ 7

the city in his	manhood	, was within the city	8, 759/ 8
and feeling know his	manhood	, and therewith by faith	8, 975/ 3
the other side, the	Manichaeans	because they believed not	8, 736/ 14
the living of the	Manichaeans	nor extol and commend	8, 738/ 27
unto those heretics the	Manichaeans	not that inward cause	8, 744/ 25
for therein might the	Manichaeans	feign themselves his matches	8, 744/ 29
his words against the	Manichaeans	which Tyndale hath himself	8, 796/ 8
before-remembered, written against the	Manichaeans	, where he saith, "I	8, 800/ 19
and write against the	Manichaeans	, from whose false sect	8, 803/ 34
of himself against the	Manichaeans	, and said, "I would	8, 804/ 11
Augustine confessed against the	Manichaeans	that he would not	8, 827/ 6
his book against the	Manichaeans	, that the thing which	8, 1026/ 35
Arius, Helvidius, Pelagius, or	Manichaeus	, with forty such sects	8, 607/ 24
and Cerinthus, Vigilantius Dormitantius,	Manichaeus	, Valentinus, Arius, Jovinian, Helvidius	8, 694/ 34
Marcion Heretic, Montanus Heretic,	Manichaeus	Heretic, Helvidius Heretic, Macedonius	8, 728/ 5
against the epistle of	Manichaeus	, the heretic of whose	8, 735/ 10
against the epistle of	Manichaeus	. In which place Saint	8, 736/ 10
us see, therefore, what	Manichaeus	teacheth me; and specially	8, 736/ 25
Thus beginneth the epistle... ""	Manichaeus	, the apostle of Jesus	8, 736/ 30
therefore, who is this	Manichaeus	?Ye answer me, "The	8, 736/ 37
me the person of	Manichaeus	by the words of	8, 737/ 5
ye then say for	Manichaeus	, to him that would	8, 737/ 7
bid me believe not	Manichaeus	?Will ye now that	8, 737/ 12
the Gospel to believe	Manichaeus	, since I had not	8, 737/ 19
in that they dispraise	Manichaeus	" ween ye me so	8, 737/ 23
that could clearly prove	Manichaeus	to be Christ's apostle	8, 737/ 36
the Gospel to prove	Manichaeus	Christ's apostle, I must	8, 738/ 7
if ye found for	Manichaeus	any manifest thing in	8, 738/ 9
found, the name of	Manichaeus	is not found." Lo	8, 738/ 18
thereby they perceived that	Manichaeus	, their archheretic, was the	8, 744/ 32
be blasphemed is very	manifest	and open especially in	8, 627/ 37
found for Manichaeus any	manifest	thing in the Gospel	8, 738/ 9
the church is also	manifest	and known? Let any	8, 740/ 12
as Saint Paul saith,	manifest	and open... that is	8, 757/ 13
For he was a	manifest	enemy of the Church	8, 989/ 29
of the flesh be	manifest	and open, which are	8, 1024/ 34
great and urgent causes	manifestly	arising upon the false	8, 710/ 25
master Martin Luther doth	manifestly	and plainly in his	8, 784/ 6
plain and pure malice	manifestly	and falsely changed. And	8, 987/ 19
then, the heresies so	manifestly	known for false as	8, 1025/ 9
false, both by the	manifold	texts of the Scripture	8, 745/ 10
to the world by	manifold	wonderful miracles all which	8, 805/ 19
Church and by the	manifold	miracles that still continue	8, 808/ 31
it, according to the	manifold	promise of Christ; and	8, 846/ 31
shall, according to his	manifold	promises, so provide that	8, 855/ 34
and holy writing and	manifold	miracles which God hath	8, 856/ 6
known from all the	manifold	open sects of heretics	8, 975/ 12
into any of so	manifold	diverse sects of heretics	8, 982/ 22
Catholic Church true, by	manifold	open miracles. And finally	8, 991/ 33
divided from all the	manifold	withered branches of so	8, 992/ 10

book with the more	manifold	than necessary rehearsing of	8, 1016/ 22
began his church of	mankind	... a known church in	8, 1007/ 33
the pleasant meat of	manna	, longed sore and murmured	8, 793/ 6
him out by no	manner	means... but there must	8, 575/ 18
must leave off all	manner	of offices, and neither	8, 580/ 4
his own mind; which	manner	of exhorting amounteth unto	8, 585/ 27
or four now such	manner	folk as Tyndale and	8, 586/ 14
for in the like	manner	he may when he	8, 587/ 4
impute and ascribe the	manner	and condition of some	8, 588/ 18
unsitting to suffer that	manner	to be used whereby	8, 590/ 27
since that fashion and	manner	can nothing amend the	8, 590/ 29
mind would in good	manner	declare his own good	8, 591/ 16
and jesting upon any	manner	of estate, there can	8, 592/ 19
railing books... which malicious	manner	is by all other	8, 592/ 29
of priesthood have any	manner	of privilege more than	8, 594/ 21
nor priest in any	manner	reverence the rather of	8, 595/ 24
he never maketh any	manner	mention... but when he	8, 603/ 22
some others more other	manner	men than Tyndale or	8, 603/ 36
new fashion, of another	manner	of perfection... in which	8, 613/ 10
crab... Tyndale In like	manner	is the clergy crept	8, 613/ 35
with us in like	manner	as they were while	8, 614/ 14
to make, in a	manner	, mocks openly... and give	8, 624/ 13
them... and in this	manner	they jest and say	8, 624/ 16
they should in a	manner	follow the nature of	8, 629/ 16
their "marriages" that wily	manner	of the wily fox	8, 629/ 26
Tyndale And in like	manner	have they corrupted the	8, 630/ 35
I have found another	manner	sort of holy men	8, 640/ 36
he maketh us in	manner	as stark-blind as a	8, 644/ 16
And after the same	manner	, though our popish hypocrites	8, 648/ 29
rebuke them in like	manner	. And as they which	8, 648/ 34
clergy thereof, in like	manner	as Saint John the	8, 649/ 12
rebuke them" in like	manner	he bringeth forth now	8, 651/ 29
for his part another	manner	thing indeed than ever	8, 651/ 30
rebuke them in like	manner	"; that is to say	8, 652/ 26
well become in like	manner	to rebuke us as	8, 652/ 33
us not in like	manner	. For Saint John the	8, 653/ 10
was not Saint John's	manner	. Saint John showed another	8, 653/ 22
Saint John showed another	manner	of penance, exhorting to	8, 653/ 23
This was not the	manner	of rebuking that Saint	8, 653/ 36
us after the same	manner	that Saint John did	8, 654/ 2
is there of sundry	manner	sects, as well in	8, 663/ 22
repressed, to make other	manner	masteries than ever they	8, 664/ 34
in them some other	manner	thing: I doubt not	8, 665/ 26
For, first, the general	manner	that he useth where	8, 667/ 5
very church" this general	manner	of speech, I say	8, 667/ 7
and the old, right	manner	of interpretation of the	8, 670/ 3
Catholic Church in like	manner	as they went out	8, 671/ 3
Catholic Church in like	manner	as the great company	8, 671/ 25
false belief in any	manner	point whereof God would	8, 680/ 11
in effect none other	manner	thing but the selfsame	8, 690/ 18

Catholic Church... in like	manner	as Christ and his	8, 693/ 4
his fellows, by some	manner	means prove himself sent	8, 695/ 6
Catholic Church in like	manner	as Saint John the	8, 697/ 3
they teach in this	manner	, what their very mind	8, 701/ 2
places preached after such	manner	fashion as I have	8, 701/ 7
there is yet, in	manner	, as great difference as	8, 719/ 35
body... as by many	manner	things far different I	8, 719/ 37
I need, in a	manner	, if he would put	8, 720/ 16
and unbound unto any	manner	of his ordinary course	8, 722/ 23
man amazed, in a	manner	, and somewhat to study	8, 725/ 13
mind, even in like	manner	as he saith they	8, 733/ 31
Scripture even in like	manner	wise as they do	8, 740/ 39
his oath of any	manner	thing which he will	8, 745/ 30
make any trial what	manner	faith himself feeleth in	8, 746/ 8
could never with any	manner	occasion be pulled from	8, 748/ 20
yet in the same	manner	remaineth written in the	8, 753/ 20
faith, of such a	manner	feeling as himself hath	8, 754/ 6
word of any such	manner	feeling; and therefore doth	8, 754/ 12
spoken to declare the	manner	of excellence between the	8, 754/ 21
damnation due for all	manner	sin... and left us	8, 754/ 36
fleshly works, by which	manner	of glad following the	8, 757/ 22
against us, in this	manner	wise... Tyndale The Turks	8, 767/ 13
the Catholic Church two	manner	of motions: one kind	8, 768/ 11
More confeseth, with all	manner	abominations) have the right	8, 773/ 22
More confeseth, with all	manner	abominations) have the right	8, 777/ 34
I confess, with all	manner	of abominations, is not	8, 778/ 23
own "feeling faith" all	manner	abomination may stand, and	8, 779/ 2
may stand with all	manner	of abomination is a	8, 779/ 21
breast to see what	manner	of feeling himself feeleth	8, 785/ 7
stone, too; by which	manner	of temples Tyndale setteth	8, 789/ 24
not a straw) what	manner	man Tyndale here maketh	8, 789/ 25
that heretics make any	manner	sin at all. We	8, 790/ 35
thereof, to signify which	manner	faith should attain to	8, 795/ 20
no. And in like	manner	hopeth Tyndale himself sure	8, 816/ 21
to baptism without any	manner	let. When the children	8, 821/ 37
mere grace without any	manner	merit give a creature	8, 825/ 24
And so, finally, any	manner	feeling that aught is	8, 826/ 9
and after in like	manner	of railing. And surely	8, 831/ 11
the way that all	manner	of people, be he	8, 839/ 13
bread is far another	manner	thing than Barnes taketh	8, 843/ 2
with such proud, uncharitable	manner	and such unreverent fashion	8, 854/ 19
no more, in a	manner	, than ye do the	8, 854/ 22
church of any other	manner	than only the common	8, 855/ 25
of the nature and	manner	of the whole church	8, 855/ 28
that teacheth his all	manner	of verity, so that	8, 862/ 6
that teacheth her all	manner	of truth, so that	8, 869/ 26
do also exclude all	manner	of learning saving Holy	8, 875/ 5
only fetch out her	manner	of living and all	8, 875/ 19
sufficiently taught her all	manner	of good works that	8, 875/ 23
mean on the second	manner	that by these tokens	8, 879/ 5

the Father after this	manner	. As though he would	8, 881/ 17
loosely knit together. What	manner	an argument doth Friar	8, 883/ 6
folk. And in such	manner	spoke our Savior to	8, 907/ 4
6 be all in	manner	one, if they be	8, 908/ 36
remnant are in a	manner	built, would, under color	8, 911/ 23
the margin in this	manner	"De paene., Dis. 2	8, 917/ 10
ye know with what	manner	death he was punished	8, 926/ 21
do also exclude all	manner	of learning saving Holy	8, 929/ 17
only fetch out her	manner	of living and all	8, 929/ 31
sufficiently taught her all	manner	of good works that	8, 929/ 35
so many in such	manner	, where either their deed	8, 938/ 12
in such a trifling	manner	as he doth. Yet	8, 952/ 22
Jesus after such a	manner	of being in him	8, 958/ 24
I say, of such	manner	of sins as he	8, 960/ 14
or wrinkle of any	manner	sin. And he would	8, 963/ 21
this argument, in a	manner	, made the false Jews	8, 974/ 29
of saints in another	manner	besides that: that is	8, 975/ 22
he be, and what	manner	of man soever he	8, 976/ 17
which can in no	manner	wise be divided from	8, 977/ 18
another place, in this	manner	... Barnes That church that	8, 978/ 30
you not, after that	manner	, that you should even	8, 982/ 2
even in the same	manner	as you believe in	8, 982/ 2
be in so vile	manner	handled at his Passion	8, 986/ 4
oil, and, finally, all	manner	ordinances of the Church	8, 990/ 4
to make therein all	manner	thing so light. We	8, 997/ 36
yet by how many	manner	of means soever a	8, 1001/ 5
nor can be no	manner	church of theirs, nor	8, 1001/ 35
and pewter, and any	manner	thing that men may	8, 1003/ 27
in his church diverse	manner	of orders: first, apostles	8, 1021/ 35
by the very common	manner	of every man's talking	8, 1026/ 21
surely see that this	manner	of speaking is neither	8, 1026/ 26
the detesting of all	manner	kinds of heresy. And	8, 1027/ 25
notable crime or any	manner	schism or heresy. For	8, 1028/ 15
present: that by this	manner	of answer, Tyndale maketh	8, 1031/ 25
and falsehood by all	manner	means openly declared and	8, 1032/ 29
of many sundry states,	manners	, conditions, and kinds, no	8, 599/ 14
and the temple and	manners	of the Jews, he	8, 619/ 13
and the faith and	manners	depending thereupon, ye should	8, 620/ 22
as in the unmannerly	manners	and lawless laws of	8, 663/ 23
of faith as of	manners	. And thereupon we very	8, 690/ 2
the other virtues and	manners	that then were in	8, 731/ 34
Tyndale had rehearsed those	manners	and those virtues, that	8, 732/ 1
that there are two	manners	of faiths: a historical	8, 741/ 16
wisdom, the learning, the	manners	, and the virtue of	8, 750/ 34
be convenient... and diverse	manners	of doing. But in	8, 923/ 14
have you learned this	manners	? More If Friar Barnes	8, 930/ 26
that in those two	manners	the revelations of God	8, 996/ 18
theft and adultery, treason,	manslaughter	, and perjury, and other	8, 725/ 34
bettors none envy, nor	manslaughter	no wrath, nor robbery	8, 726/ 24
contentions, seditions, heresies, envy,	manslaughter	, drunkenness, banquetings therefore saith	8, 757/ 16

would bring him to	manslaughter	also, and make him	8, 783/ 13
we may not commit	manslaughter	or do adultery, therefore	8, 961/ 25
abominable deadly sins, as	manslaughter	, or adultery, or such	8, 965/ 22
contentions, seditions, heresies, envy,	manslaughter	, drunkenness, banquetings." Lo, Saint	8, 1025/ 1
known for false as	manslaughter	is known for sin	8, 1025/ 10
by the devil to	mar	men's faith and all	8, 653/ 3
same sermon, that would	mar	all his matter. Wherefore	8, 909/ 6
Arius, Jovinian, Helvidius, Eunomius,	Marcion	, Montanus, Wycliffe, and Hus	8, 694/ 35
Eunomius Heretic, Arius Heretic,	Marcion	Heretic, Montanus Heretic, Manichaeus	8, 728/ 4
he noteth in the	margin	these words, "How a	8, 876/ 15
himself confesseth in the	margin	of his book. But	8, 917/ 6
quotation is in the	margin	in this manner "De	8, 917/ 10
quotation is in the	margin	thus: "24, quae. 1	8, 917/ 13
may not marry Mad	Marian	? But then to set	8, 586/ 21
quoth he, "learn and	mark	well this: that in	8, 604/ 24
and agree: by this	mark	, I say, might it	8, 623/ 22
say, consider but this	mark	alone. For even this	8, 623/ 26
alone. For even this	mark	alone shall be sufficient	8, 623/ 27
Jews yet this one	mark	alone, of the old	8, 627/ 1
false. And therefore this	mark	alone as openly marketh	8, 627/ 5
of hell. This one	mark	, which Tyndale hath here	8, 627/ 10
shoes. And yet the	mark	that we spoke of	8, 630/ 29
this point too, the	mark	that I spoke of	8, 631/ 26
old holy saints, doth	mark	these men for heretics	8, 631/ 27
this point again, the	mark	that himself made me	8, 632/ 1
holy doctors and saints,	mark	him for a heretic	8, 632/ 2
again to our old	mark	... and I dare lay	8, 632/ 21
will not only the	mark	that we spoke of	8, 633/ 9
the old holy saints,	mark	him for a heretic	8, 633/ 10
that yet again the	mark	that we spoke of	8, 634/ 13
holy doctors and saints,	mark	this man for a	8, 634/ 14
the deeper is this	mark	printed in his forehead	8, 634/ 16
well enough by that	mark	perceive him and challenge	8, 634/ 18
yet shall our old	mark	, of old holy doctors	8, 635/ 28
holy doctors and saints,	mark	him for a heretic	8, 635/ 28
the nearer for this	mark	? I wot ne'er also	8, 646/ 19
look upon a wrong	mark	, or lead us into	8, 801/ 9
he should speak of.	Mark	well, good readers, this	8, 836/ 34
in the twenty-second chapter: "	Mark	, I come shortly, and	8, 850/ 13
she pure and clean.	Mark	Saint Paul's words: "Christ	8, 860/ 5
so far misseth the	mark	that he marreth all	8, 863/ 31
sin at all. And	mark	well this by the	8, 868/ 36
tell me no sure	mark	whereby I might well	8, 905/ 12
the holy evangelist Saint	Mark	saith of our Savior	8, 919/ 34
he proveth thus... Barnes	Mark	Saint Paul's words: "Christ	8, 956/ 21
in remission of sins. "	Mark	, lo, how the Church	8, 960/ 31
warning, eschew him" and	mark	that Saint Paul saith	8, 1032/ 19
that time read and	marked	Saint Cyprian upon that	8, 603/ 16
had, his own hands,	marked	each of them an	8, 627/ 7
by prophecy foreknown and	marked	. For else were there	8, 650/ 30

might be the less	marked	in tarrying after the	8, 885/ 30
the midst of New	Market	Heath, and then go	8, 1021/ 28
mark alone as openly	marketh	Luther, and Tyndale, and	8, 627/ 5
holy doctors and saints,	marketh	him from the Church	8, 630/ 29
which point every man	marketh	well that yet again	8, 634/ 12
King's Highness excellently well	marketh	and rehearseth) Luther letteth	8, 688/ 20
I ween, that well	marketh	the matter will be	8, 779/ 16
his adversary in the	marketplace	, without any court or	8, 945/ 32
the while all other	marks	aside, of which there	8, 623/ 25
yet of all these	marks	almost every word between	8, 645/ 2
as all his other	marks	do), but if we	8, 647/ 4
with other: all Tyndale's	marks	be so diverse to	8, 647/ 9
then showeth he certain	marks	by which every man	8, 649/ 18
labor to devise us	marks	, by all the means	8, 668/ 1
see therein the very	marks	and tokens of the	8, 994/ 3
they devise for sure	marks	themselves, but will, for	8, 994/ 4
which they find their	marks	, to seek a church	8, 994/ 5
which neither by those	marks	nor any other they	8, 994/ 6
adventure, yet by those	marks	nor none other they	8, 994/ 8
show you by what	marks	and tokens, part of	8, 1001/ 32
he deviseth and imagineth	marks	, tokens, and signs by	8, 1003/ 34
they which so had	marred	all were "crept up	8, 622/ 23
the end, that utterly	marreth	all his matter. And	8, 648/ 1
the mark that he	marreth	all his matter yet	8, 863/ 31
One, that there is	marriage	now forbidden between brethren's	8, 585/ 34
of Christian charity, forbidden	marriage	to be made with	8, 586/ 7
lechery good and lawful	marriage	, have holy vows in	8, 630/ 18
ever believed: that such "	marriage	" is very unlawful lechery	8, 645/ 25
fall then again to	marriage	, saith that they had	8, 716/ 4
attempt any such incestuous	marriage	before... but if it	8, 808/ 10
of friars' and nuns' "	marriage	, " is any sin at	8, 868/ 35
also boast his beastly	marriage	, and say that vows	8, 925/ 32
should come to the	marriage	? Meant he not plainly	8, 1016/ 29
Wycliffe saith that such	marriages	are forbidden without any	8, 585/ 36
use there in their "	marriages	" that wily manner of	8, 629/ 26
Dutchman which had been	married	in England and saying	8, 815/ 31
therefore look unto the	marrow	and pith of the	8, 608/ 3
he fell upon his	marrowbones	, and piteously prayed me	8, 814/ 33
Friar Tuck may not	marry	Mad Marian? But then	8, 586/ 21
I take no bad"... "	Marry	, " would Tyndale say again	8, 654/ 27
that, I pray you?" "	Marry	, look in any wise	8, 654/ 30
Tyndale make of this?	Marry	, no little thing, nor	8, 788/ 32
that rose with Absalom	marry	, fie, for shame! For	8, 789/ 7
the King's business, to	marry	there an honest widow's	8, 816/ 1
the letter to him. "	Marry	, master," quoth he, "that	8, 816/ 6
I, "that she is!" "	Marry	, " quoth he, "then I	8, 816/ 7
she was dead?" "Yes,	marry	, " quoth he; "men of	8, 816/ 10
her grave thyself?" "Yes,	marry	, master," quoth he, "so	8, 816/ 13
here, and said, "Yes,	marry	, sir," that there be	8, 877/ 24
would the man say, "	Marry	, sir, then I pray	8, 877/ 27

man tell him again, "	Marry	, then God a-merci for	8, 878/ 3
find no fault. But	marry	, sir, that he would	8, 898/ 11
forth again and say, "	Marry	, sir, that it were	8, 905/ 10
have letted to say, "	Marry	, we with Luther's wife	8, 928/ 6
and why so, now? "	Marry	, " saith Barnes, "because that	8, 946/ 16
purpose and his master	Martin	Luther's too, and all	8, 585/ 12
therefore hath his master	Martin	Luther let his crown	8, 600/ 4
perceive by their master	Martin	Luther himself that they	8, 624/ 9
and call them "dumb"	Martin	Luther himself, Tyndale's great	8, 638/ 28
This is my body, "	Martin	Luther, Tyndale's old master	8, 640/ 22
saith and his master	Martin	Luther before him, then	8, 679/ 14
had that one, against	Martin	Luther and William Tyndale	8, 680/ 30
as Tyndale's own master	Martin	Luther, as false as	8, 683/ 18
which in defense of	Martin	his master or Friar	8, 690/ 9
and his holy master	Martin	Luther, and Friar Huessgen	8, 692/ 37
goodly golden, old eagle	Martin	Luther himself, in whose	8, 723/ 34
as herebefore his master	Martin	and he would that	8, 729/ 13
high spiritual master, Master	Martin	Luther himself, for all	8, 751/ 27
salvation... as Tyndale's master	Martin	Luther doth manifestly and	8, 784/ 6
his master, his master,	Martin	Luther, and the other	8, 806/ 6
himself and his master	Martin	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 810/ 31
Tyndale's own worshipful master	Martin	Luther saith expressly that	8, 821/ 18
yet cometh Tyndale's master	Martin	Luther, and in his	8, 824/ 9
of his own master,	Martin	Antichrist, also. And yet	8, 824/ 33
heresy of his master	Martin	Luther, and by his	8, 840/ 3
tale and his master	Martin's	added unto it, that	8, 821/ 5
of the blessed, holy	martyr	Saint Boniface, which brought	8, 593/ 24
doctor and high, glorious	martyr	Saint Cyprian, against Novatian	8, 602/ 13
bishop and very glorious	martyr	... and a man one	8, 657/ 27
For as that glorious	martyr	holy Saint Cyprian saith	8, 669/ 15
mighty champion, the invincible	martyr	, Saint Cyprian... that by	8, 673/ 8
he allegeth that holy	martyr	Saint Cyprian, and rehearseth	8, 734/ 19
little persecution and very	martyrdom	... both in their goods	8, 953/ 35
to have suffered much	martyrdom	for Christ's sake. For	8, 1027/ 29
have esteemed all his	martyrdom	so little that he	8, 1027/ 32
was for the faith	martyred	in Frisia. And so	8, 593/ 25
died (and some were	martyred	) above a thousand years	8, 602/ 6
rubric, "Ex dictis Bonifacii	martyris	." But Tyndale, to blind	8, 593/ 27
holy men saints, and	martyrs	too and therefore, in	8, 579/ 39
reasons of prophecies, miracles,	martyrs	, and many other things	8, 749/ 21
such mind as many	martyrs	died before their Christendom	8, 818/ 21
the righteous folk, crowneth	martyrs	, giveth Orders to the	8, 976/ 14
companies of the blessed	martyrs	, to render unto our	8, 978/ 21
shall not need to	marvel	much though this man	8, 583/ 1
reasons, a man may	marvel	where were vanished away	8, 598/ 15
but that he shall	marvel	much where Tyndale's wit	8, 660/ 28
it, "voluntary." Howbeit, I	marvel	why they should call	8, 702/ 13
it is no great	marvel	, since God is not	8, 723/ 29
I cannot cease to	marvel	of: Since God inspireth	8, 723/ 31
shall not so much	marvel	of Tyndale's far-fetched holiness	8, 725/ 26

us in time. I	marvel	much that Tyndale addeth	8, 768/ 1
number. But yet I	marvel	much more that he	8, 768/ 6
men or miracles I	marvel	somewhat wherefore our Savior	8, 792/ 21
surely this is no	marvel	. For whereas all heretics	8, 828/ 25
also to me great	marvel	wherefore Friar Barnes should	8, 835/ 37
that it is no	marvel	though he cannot intend	8, 846/ 11
Lyra? I have great	marvel	that you burn him	8, 858/ 2
to spy. And I	marvel	what he meant by	8, 865/ 2
so foolish that I	marvel	Friar Barnes would be	8, 883/ 15
Lyra? I have great	marvel	that you burn him	8, 910/ 20
there. I cannot, therefore,	marvel	enough of Barnes in	8, 916/ 3
therefore was it no	marvel	though he would as	8, 933/ 16
is, lo, so little	marvel	, and over that, so	8, 950/ 3
now ye will peradventure	marvel	for what intent Friar	8, 964/ 8
translated them, ye shall	marvel	much to see what	8, 969/ 31
that a man would	marvel	where Friar Barnes' wit	8, 991/ 24
Gregory would peradventure have	marveled	if Saint Paul would	8, 931/ 11
by prophecy or by	marvelous	miracle... it will be	8, 651/ 23
tell me of a	marvelous	thing whereof I can	8, 675/ 18
trust, to show many	marvelous	miracles. Whereof let us	8, 690/ 35
out his grace so	marvelous	and so plenteous upon	8, 753/ 11
all his matter, besides	marvelous	, feeble and weak. This	8, 764/ 27
this matter, in a	marvelous	perplexity if he were	8, 790/ 25
against my faith a	marvelous	sore assault... Tyndale What	8, 791/ 33
to this day, many	marvelous	miracles, and withdraw them	8, 811/ 9
the world with their	marvelous	labor and their importable	8, 937/ 16
into corn. And this	marvelous	strange turning never ceaseth	8, 1020/ 32
the whole world. Saint	Mary	Magdalene was more allowed	8, 699/ 11
folk say well... then	Mary	Magdalene did not well	8, 701/ 34
were worthy, by the	Mary	Mass, to be hanged	8, 790/ 8
to fall into the	mashing	vat and turn himself	8, 713/ 36
and taken, and their	masks	taken off and their	8, 879/ 26
and mows at the	Mass	. And now that ye	8, 583/ 27
make mocks at the	Mass	and at Christ's Body	8, 584/ 1
Blessed Body at the	Mass	no sacrifice nor none	8, 589/ 32
he read in the	Mass	book, "Te igitur clementissime	8, 593/ 33
as able to say	Mass	as ever was Saint	8, 594/ 23
hath power to say	Mass	, but if he be	8, 594/ 31
the Canon of the	Mass	. And so for conclusion	8, 626/ 27
should have Matins and	Mass	, and keep the Sunday	8, 631/ 9
the wine at the	Mass	... wherewith the King's noble	8, 657/ 15
should, he saith, sing	Mass	and consecrate with only	8, 657/ 24
the Canon of the	Mass	, wherein he confesseth that	8, 659/ 9
and say Matins and	Mass	after the old fashion	8, 733/ 17
than himself hath said	Mass	this month; and therefore	8, 779/ 31
worthy, by the Mary	Mass	, to be hanged by	8, 790/ 8
were wont to sing	Mass	? By what old story	8, 807/ 33
some of which, neither	Mass	may be said nor	8, 932/ 25
Blessed Sacrament in the	Mass	consecrated and received... but	8, 932/ 25
for them in the	Mass	, maketh the souls that	8, 969/ 5

of Christ in the	Mass	is a sacrifice and	8, 969/ 22
daily sung at the	Mass	, "we believe one holy	8, 975/ 14
we sing at the	Mass	also "unam sanctam et	8, 1013/ 6
faith, as for such	Masses	as he would have	8, 594/ 24
hear reported, as many	Masses	in some one week	8, 595/ 3
them, to hear their	Masses	, and to believe all	8, 596/ 4
and to hear their	Masses	, and to believe all	8, 596/ 29
for souls in their	Masses	. And now see you	8, 703/ 24
whole purpose and his	master	Martin Luther's too, and	8, 585/ 12
love to tell their	master	no displeasing tidings... but	8, 592/ 10
and say to their	master	that all the world	8, 592/ 12
and therefore hath his	master	Martin Luther let his	8, 600/ 3
We have with us,	Master	Tyndale, of the scribes	8, 620/ 18
told him again, "Yea,	Master	Tyndale; but I am	8, 620/ 23
clearly perceive by their	master	Martin Luther himself that	8, 624/ 9
Luther himself, Tyndale's great	master	, after that he had	8, 638/ 28
Martin Luther, Tyndale's old	master	, glosseth it thus: "This	8, 640/ 23
of them follow their	master	so far that they	8, 659/ 13
here saith and his	master	Martin Luther before him	8, 679/ 14
writing... as Tyndale's own	master	Martin Luther, as false	8, 683/ 18
himself also, Tyndale's own	master	, beareth us against Tyndale	8, 689/ 28
defense of Martin his	master	or Friar Luther himself	8, 690/ 9
Luther himself, Tyndale's own	master	, to consent and agree	8, 690/ 31
himself, and his holy	master	Martin Luther, and Friar	8, 692/ 37
only church, as Tyndale's	master	confesseth, hath God given	8, 708/ 3
Tyndale that his own	master	Luther saith that this	8, 720/ 22
to Friar Luther his	master	, and his mistress the	8, 724/ 26
was, had not his	master	helped him. But the	8, 725/ 19
like as herebefore his	master	Martin and he would	8, 729/ 13
himself. And whereas his	master	and he many times	8, 741/ 32
his own high spiritual	master	, Master Martin Luther himself	8, 751/ 27
own high spiritual master,	Master	Martin Luther himself, for	8, 751/ 27
paynims also, as his	master	Luther did in the	8, 768/ 2
sent him and his	master	, and those other holy	8, 771/ 18
them that believe with	Master	More's faith, the pope's	8, 773/ 20
which may stand, as	Master	More confesseth, with all	8, 773/ 22
shall the children of	Master	More's faithless faith made	8, 774/ 4
his fellows and his	master	too that none can	8, 776/ 26
them that believe with	Master	More's faith, the pope's	8, 777/ 32
which may stand, as	Master	More confesseth, with all	8, 777/ 33
and charity wherefore doth	Master	More speak so much	8, 783/ 30
for salvation... as Tyndale's	master	Martin Luther doth manifestly	8, 784/ 6
Holy Scripture, that Tyndale's	master	Holy Luther lieth. But	8, 784/ 16
work well what should	Master	More ail now, to	8, 784/ 19
shall the children of	Master	More's faithless faith made	8, 792/ 5
shall the children of	Master	More's faithless faith made	8, 795/ 25
against the children of	Master	M's faith, as faithless	8, 796/ 1
that himself and his	master	and all their children	8, 796/ 16
therefore would not yet	Master	More be glad to	8, 799/ 30
loath to talk with	Master	Tyndale himself. I ask	8, 802/ 18

also, your own master's	master	, saith that he doth	8, 802/ 22
those to which his	master	hath taught him to	8, 803/ 36
in conclusion that his	master	will not advise him	8, 804/ 1
man should feel the	master	of such a scholar	8, 804/ 4
question to which his	master	hath bound him to	8, 804/ 34
well. Now, since his	master	biddeth him tell us	8, 805/ 3
preaching of his own	master	William Tyndale, Luther, Lambert	8, 805/ 7
Altar he believed his	master	... and his master, his	8, 806/ 5
his master... and his	master	, his master, Martin Luther	8, 806/ 5
and his master, his	master	, Martin Luther, and the	8, 806/ 6
old stories, like as	Master	Lyly, late master of	8, 806/ 30
as Master Lyly, late	master	of Paul's School, brought	8, 806/ 30
the counsel of his	master	answereth. But now, good	8, 806/ 34
may himself and his	master	Martin, and Huesngen, and	8, 810/ 31
letter to him. "Marry,	master	," quoth he, "that letter	8, 816/ 6
grave thyself?" "Yes, marry,	master	," quoth he, "so I	8, 816/ 13
Tyndale's tale and his	master	Martin's added unto it	8, 821/ 5
since Tyndale's own worshipful	master	Martin Luther saith expressly	8, 821/ 18
else to forsake his	master	. For ye shall understand	8, 824/ 6
sufficient... yet cometh Tyndale's	master	Martin Luther, and in	8, 824/ 9
but of his own	master	, Martin Antichrist, also. And	8, 824/ 33
the heresy of his	master	Martin Luther, and by	8, 840/ 3
mean further, as his	master	Luther and his fellow	8, 849/ 21
his household, till his	master	checked him and bade	8, 856/ 30
Saint John, where our	Master	, Christ, is compared to	8, 861/ 25
but his... as our	Master	, Christ, beareth witness: "My	8, 861/ 34
of God, as our	Master	, Christ, saith... and because	8, 862/ 5
she learned of our	Master	, Christ. Our holy mother	8, 875/ 28
again and say, "But	Master	Merchant, I pray you	8, 877/ 15
mouth of the great	Master	, Christ. And therefore should	8, 889/ 11
not only his old	master	Saint Augustine, out of	8, 896/ 1
away... but his new	master	also, Friar Luther, after	8, 896/ 3
it were an evil	master	that would call many	8, 898/ 31
waited once on his	master	in the Emperor's court	8, 900/ 15
about his ears, and	Master	Henry bade him stand	8, 901/ 2
she learned of our	Master	, Christ. Our holy mother	8, 930/ 2
be objected that our	Master	, Christ, commandeth if my	8, 943/ 2
church? I answer: Our	Master	, Christ, doth plainly speak	8, 943/ 7
uttermost pain that our	Master	, Christ, assigneth there, the	8, 945/ 17
he there made unto	Master	Wolman concerning those words	8, 945/ 20
his answer made to	Master	Wolman avoiding this place	8, 947/ 19
where he writeth of	Master	Wolman these words, "It	8, 947/ 26
house whereof I was	master	and prior" when one	8, 947/ 29
one of late told	Master	Wolman of those words	8, 947/ 29
she learned of our	Master	, Christ. Our holy mother	8, 952/ 28
but his as our	Master	, Christ, beareth witness: "My	8, 980/ 25
than to his own	master	; yea, and secretly, sometimes	8, 986/ 7
sometimes, against his own	master	, too. And therefore our	8, 986/ 8
foolish cause that their	master	Luther laid, that the	8, 1003/ 1
which deadly denied his	Master	, and at his bitter	8, 1018/ 33

Luther also, your own	master's	master, saith that he	8, 802/ 22
his heart, after his	master's	own tale, till he	8, 805/ 11
among other things, that	Master/Doctor	Wolman laid against him	8, 945/ 10
proper place; as though	Master/Doctor	Wolman, being doctor of	8, 947/ 23
ago since that same	master/doctor	was butler in the	8, 947/ 28
good, in that same	master/doctor	Barnes as in that	8, 947/ 32
as in that same	master/doctor	Wolman. For it was	8, 947/ 32
to make other manner	masteries	than ever they made	8, 664/ 35
that those false, lying	masters	shall be the bringers-in	8, 627/ 21
evangelically that when their	masters	call them home, they	8, 628/ 31
Zwingli, Tyndale's two new	masters	, declining from ill to	8, 640/ 24
and the other lewd	masters	of these new sects	8, 806/ 6
we know by his	masters	and his fellows both	8, 842/ 29
man can have two	masters	, " but he said, "No	8, 986/ 10
man can serve two	masters	, " for if he have	8, 986/ 11
means of many evil	masters	abiding still among the	8, 1009/ 3
have been no great	mastery	for him then to	8, 620/ 11
then it were no	mastery	to make an ass	8, 861/ 14
number and the Jews	match	us in time. I	8, 767/ 35
all yours may be	match	to our church out	8, 904/ 20
be somewhat more meet	matches	, he and I shall	8, 602/ 28
Saint John and himself	matches	in that point, he	8, 696/ 27
Manichaeans feign themselves his	matches	, and say that they	8, 744/ 30
and what unto Fleck's	mate	, and what unto that	8, 926/ 16
ye do the common	material	meat; for which God	8, 854/ 22
that men should have	Matins	and Mass, and keep	8, 631/ 9
crown again, and say	Matins	and Mass after the	8, 733/ 17
if they call it	matrimony	, but shall have hell	8, 589/ 4
doctrine, under name of "	matrimony	" to couple together friars	8, 601/ 8
and in despite of	Matrimony	and vowed chastity both	8, 630/ 19
make men ween that	matrimony	were no sacrament whereas	8, 639/ 18
them. For we believe	matrimony	is a sacrament; Tyndale	8, 645/ 20
lechery any good, lawful	matrimony	. And where he saith	8, 652/ 9
and their lechery for	matrimony	, and call evil good	8, 653/ 18
In the Sacrament of	Matrimony	, whereas Saint Paul saith	8, 688/ 36
for good and lawful	matrimony	. Which thing from Christ's	8, 767/ 3
for the Sacrament of	Matrimony	we have the plain	8, 843/ 25
intricate and entangle the	matter	with two questions at	8, 577/ 2
in question, were a	matter	to be treated and	8, 577/ 22
dark, and confound the	matter	with two questions at	8, 577/ 28
framed far from the	matter	. And since those people	8, 578/ 4
he doth, in a	matter	so plain and open	8, 579/ 1
and drive away the	matter	, with making of mocks	8, 579/ 15
he can lack no	matter	of railing, but may	8, 580/ 2
to set out this	matter	somewhat the better to	8, 586/ 22
can nothing amend the	matter	, and therefore is by	8, 590/ 30
pain forbidden though the	matter	touch a right mean	8, 592/ 31
he meaneth in this	matter	. He meaneth therein nothing	8, 597/ 29
he cometh to the	matter	itself... he turneth it	8, 599/ 18
alone all the whole	matter	... else did he more	8, 603/ 32

talking of some other	matter	. Now playeth Tyndale even	8, 606/ 9
helpeth this unto Tyndale's	matter	? For well we wot	8, 610/ 23
Tyndale hath in this	matter	. For he speaketh not	8, 633/ 17
amazeth us in the	matter	that we can no	8, 644/ 17
ease much of the	matter	. But, now, I cannot	8, 646/ 24
an end in the	matter	, and shortly cease all	8, 647/ 25
utterly marreth all his	matter	. And therefore shall ye	8, 648/ 2
goeth again upon that	matter	with Saint John the	8, 650/ 7
to make up his	matter	with, in this wise	8, 651/ 27
knitteth Tyndale all the	matter	up... and shortly showeth	8, 654/ 3
very point of the	matter	... and, to flatter the	8, 656/ 6
beginning ever been our	matter	. Then consider, I say	8, 656/ 11
handling of that one	matter	alone utterly destroyed the	8, 657/ 11
well, all our whole	matter	. For since Saint Augustine	8, 678/ 18
more meet for their	matter	. Now hath it been	8, 684/ 10
shall never suffer, in	matter	of salvation or damnation	8, 689/ 35
will now make his	matter	good and his example	8, 694/ 25
in so great a	matter	to choose out specially	8, 695/ 9
he would make the	matter	seem somewhat like... and	8, 697/ 26
mind is in the	matter	... ye shall understand that	8, 701/ 2
were there in the	matter	though it sometimes happed	8, 712/ 9
were in such a	matter	no very great hurt	8, 712/ 12
now, to put this	matter	out of all doubt	8, 715/ 27
his part in the	matter	, lay me forth, of	8, 716/ 36
in so great a	matter	, namely, as to turn	8, 717/ 21
people, of which our	matter	is unto the scribes	8, 719/ 23
need not for this	matter	to defend that the	8, 719/ 29
whereupon specially dependeth the	matter	that we have in	8, 720/ 3
now, that our present	matter	, for which he bringeth	8, 728/ 33
obstinate frowardness, if the	matter	were but the truth	8, 749/ 10
And now, being this	matter	the means of man's	8, 749/ 13
in so strange a	matter	believe his bare word	8, 751/ 17
layeth not in that	matter	such feeling for his	8, 751/ 28
pardoned, and remain as	matter	of our merit, in	8, 755/ 8
recited unto you the	matter	by which yourselves may	8, 756/ 33
else is all his	matter	, besides marvelous, feeble and	8, 764/ 26
wot well that our	matter	is not of the	8, 766/ 18
the doctrine is our	matter	), the truth of that	8, 766/ 27
as might, if the	matter	were worldly, move man's	8, 768/ 12
way of them, that	matter	were much like as	8, 772/ 18
conclusion of all his	matter	concerning the knowledge of	8, 773/ 7
to preaching, from his	matter	of the title of	8, 775/ 6
sufficient for all the	matter	for my part against	8, 777/ 27
that well marketh the	matter	will be likely to	8, 779/ 16
disputeth, and defineth the	matter	, concluding that faith may	8, 780/ 3
in him be no	matter	of the work of	8, 782/ 4
be also, in this	matter	, in a marvelous perplexity	8, 790/ 25
no judge in this	matter	, lest we make (if	8, 791/ 2
this can make no	matter	touching Tyndale's reason whether	8, 794/ 27
the sight of the	matter	and make us look	8, 801/ 9

so directly to the	matter	, and also there may	8, 802/ 9
which is our principal	matter	, Tyndale's answer in the	8, 804/ 20
is nothing like the	matter	of faith, that he	8, 806/ 36
give over all the	matter	. And thus ye see	8, 811/ 36
thought he made the	matter	safe and sure there	8, 813/ 34
therewith remember a like	matter	of a man of	8, 815/ 30
here in all his	matter	of faith, both "historical	8, 820/ 14
and weigh well this	matter	in them that come	8, 821/ 36
shall go to the	matter	itself... and concerning the	8, 833/ 17
what purpose concerning the	matter	serveth all this process	8, 839/ 23
such confusion in the	matter	that men should not	8, 857/ 8
as may give the	matter	most light. And first	8, 857/ 11
the consideration of the	matter	... he could not but	8, 862/ 32
when he saw the	matter	in the other man's	8, 863/ 24
he marreth all his	matter	yet at the leastwise	8, 863/ 31
intricate himself in the	matter	, and enmeshed himself in	8, 864/ 3
he so handleth the	matter	that he would make	8, 871/ 27
convenient time, treat the	matter	of the general councils	8, 872/ 1
is not now our	matter	... but whether the Catholic	8, 872/ 12
come farther in this	matter	, defer the touching of	8, 873/ 1
though it made no	matter	though we never found	8, 873/ 6
Barnes will in this	matter	tell us. Barnes Now	8, 873/ 12
therefore, as touching the	matter	, ye have heard all	8, 876/ 5
more meet for his	matter	than the example of	8, 878/ 33
or the other, in	matter	of eternal death or	8, 889/ 29
that "it maketh no	matter	though we know not	8, 892/ 11
to mistrust all the	matter	that, save for selling	8, 903/ 11
would mar all his	matter	. Wherefore, till it happen	8, 909/ 6
great grief of this	matter	is in excommunicamus. For	8, 920/ 8
might in some one	matter	be of a better	8, 922/ 30
are learned in the	matter	... may now, already, perceive	8, 923/ 34
universal church assembled, this	matter	were proposed, and there	8, 925/ 26
judgment, and in this	matter	his words worthy no	8, 934/ 14
the substance of the	matter	, but an accident thereunto	8, 937/ 8
confuted, as if the	matter	were not only for	8, 939/ 27
to affirm in this	matter	a great deal farther	8, 940/ 22
temporal, in his own	matter	or any man's else	8, 947/ 1
the place, and the	matter	. And whosoever, on the	8, 947/ 3
temporal, competent for the	matter	according to the laws	8, 947/ 10
more meddle in that	matter	and question of suing	8, 947/ 24
the proof of the	matter	, if the willfulness of	8, 948/ 10
offendeth do drive the	matter	into the open court	8, 948/ 11
been insufficient for the	matter	. For his provision might	8, 948/ 24
been observed and the	matter	yet rest unreproved. But	8, 948/ 25
proof. And if the	matter	pertained not properly to	8, 948/ 32
likelihoods, in a private	matter	, against a secret and	8, 950/ 15
in this great, earnest	matter	and goeth about to	8, 950/ 25
error whereupon all this	matter	goeth is damnable error	8, 950/ 28
ashamed to handle this	matter	, of Christ's own holy	8, 952/ 21
yet afterward considering the	matter	better, he perceived the	8, 955/ 12

would make you the	matter	the more plain for	8, 959/ 30
concludeth all the whole	matter	quite against himself, and	8, 972/ 19
grant that all our	matter	of "the church," between	8, 973/ 4
ask him whether our	matter	be of men living	8, 973/ 6
thing. Wherefore, dispute the	matter	with him that you	8, 984/ 12
away, to make his	matter	seem sweet. Finally shall	8, 985/ 9
Saint Bernard in this	matter	, and his fruitful labor	8, 989/ 16
you somewhat of the	matter	out of the story	8, 989/ 20
and mused upon that	matter	, they were so far	8, 993/ 22
of all this whole	matter	, now in this last	8, 995/ 8
have written in the	matter	for their parts both	8, 995/ 30
that wrote of this	matter	before them, assigneth a	8, 1002/ 22
this time prolong this	matter	with that dispicions, which	8, 1007/ 22
great change in the	matter	for my principal purpose	8, 1007/ 25
concludeth all this whole	matter	. For this is his	8, 1015/ 20
for so plain a	matter	overburden the reader in	8, 1016/ 21
Old Testament proveth this	matter	... nor also of the	8, 1016/ 23
be reprov'd in the	matter	, and their folly and	8, 1032/ 28
of the new school	matters	, neglected the old holy	8, 623/ 33
though that in the	matters	of his heresies the	8, 714/ 22
be true... yet in	matters	of faith, which faith	8, 746/ 25
every "historical faith," in	matters	in the faith, a	8, 748/ 34
meddler in such ungracious	matters	and uttering of such	8, 813/ 22
had attached for like	matters	and which had received	8, 813/ 25
of doing. But in	matters	of belief and faith	8, 923/ 15
their false and faint-framed	matters	concerning the maintenance of	8, 939/ 30
them very far for	matters	that required speed, they	8, 941/ 18
spare and forbear those	matters	, and bring them a	8, 998/ 20
can have credence in	matters	of true faith but	8, 1004/ 34
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	and by the story	8, 583/ 10
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	, "The Son of Man	8, 686/ 36
Of John, Christ saith (	Matthew	17) that he was	8, 691/ 17
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	did leaven all her	8, 709/ 24
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	, "If thou wilt enter	8, 849/ 30
nineteenth chapter of Saint	Matthew	. But I have looked	8, 910/ 11
the Gospel of Saint	Matthew	," which was first by	8, 933/ 4
seventy-sixth sermon upon Saint	Matthew	, hath not such a	8, 933/ 21
selfsame chapter of Saint	Matthew	, by him that hid	8, 1016/ 35
the third chapter of	Matthew	, where Saint John speaketh	8, 1019/ 30
thirteenth chapter of Saint	Matthew	, where our Savior likeneth	8, 1020/ 5
mother some old Mother	Maud	, some bawdy church of	8, 725/ 7
follow by Tyndale's tale,	maugre	Tyndale's teeth, that the	8, 824/ 20
it at his own	Maundy	, when he consecrated and	8, 657/ 31
of Christ at the	Maundy	Supper, when he went	8, 672/ 2
Judas did after the	Maundy	... but also those religious	8, 988/ 33
his safeguard into his	Maupertuis	of his "feeling faith	8, 746/ 5
that he wrote unto	Maximus	... by which he showeth	8, 734/ 20
pope, emperor, king, councillor,	mayor	, sheriff, nor alderman to	8, 580/ 5
walk about in a	maze	. For well ye wot	8, 809/ 9
walk about in a	maze	, where we should never	8, 1023/ 22

her whole dough and	meal	; that is to say	8, 709/ 25
heretics... he must needs	mean	here by his scornful	8, 578/ 18
or a much more	mean	estate... is a thing	8, 590/ 20
matter touch a right	mean	person. And all this	8, 592/ 31
are together Tyndale's, I	mean	, and mine... which two	8, 606/ 33
beast's labor" he cannot	mean	anything to the purpose	8, 629/ 12
perceive... but if he	mean	to mock the words	8, 629/ 13
musings what he may	mean	thereby, nor to be	8, 629/ 23
And surely if he	mean	thus... this will soon	8, 647/ 24
yet, if he so	mean	, what needeth he so	8, 647/ 27
thereof"... he must needs	mean	some faith and living	8, 652/ 11
shall not lightly so	mean	a witted man read	8, 660/ 28
and part by a	mean	, as those that come	8, 669/ 5
for yet in the	mean	season, since I see	8, 722/ 34
of the Church, did	mean	therein nothing else but	8, 738/ 21
feeling faith," if he	mean	thereby fast and sure	8, 825/ 11
none other. If he	mean	by the "faith written	8, 825/ 14
nowhere else. If he	mean	by his "feeling faith	8, 825/ 18
Catholic faith. If he	mean	by his "feeling faith	8, 825/ 29
Christ only: if he	mean	that they do reckon	8, 849/ 2
church. And if he	mean	that no man is	8, 849/ 8
therefor. Now, if he	mean	further, as his master	8, 849/ 20
But Barnes seemeth to	mean	that they be no	8, 851/ 2
the epistle; doth he	mean	that by reason of	8, 853/ 8
Saint Paul, I say,	mean	therefore that as they	8, 853/ 15
I say, Saint Paul	mean	therefore that all those	8, 853/ 22
sure tokens" whether he	mean	only tokens and signs	8, 878/ 22
the chimney. If he	mean	of the first fashion	8, 878/ 28
after. Now if he	mean	on the second manner	8, 879/ 5
strangers he seemeth to	mean	therein to give us	8, 889/ 19
Doth Saint Augustine here	mean	by "faithful Christian" no	8, 913/ 4
be the Church, I	mean	not you and I	8, 913/ 15
thitherward men do not	mean	in the prayers only	8, 914/ 33
his change; but I	mean	that I would not	8, 916/ 28
I speak of, I	mean	in things to be	8, 923/ 12
very well and properly	mean	, saying, "Ye be built	8, 931/ 16
so mad as to	mean	here that the party	8, 945/ 30
that not only the	mean	sort of the very	8, 964/ 35
a word... and yet	mean	no such thing thereby	8, 985/ 26
Did he, trow you,	mean	to have him tell	8, 1028/ 1
by which name he	meaneth	all that profess the	8, 578/ 5
wedlock." In this he	meaneth	two things, with which	8, 585/ 33
for this point, Tyndale	meaneth	much farther than he	8, 596/ 19
plain enough what he	meaneth	in this matter. He	8, 597/ 28
in this matter. He	meaneth	therein nothing else but	8, 597/ 29
that we have, he	meaneth	for some that kind	8, 612/ 30
in their hearts." He	meaneth	not that there shall	8, 615/ 17
Saint Paul but he	meaneth	thereby the teaching which	8, 615/ 19
well perceive what he	meaneth	by his wily similitude	8, 629/ 7
divine what mystery Tyndale	meaneth	by his following of	8, 629/ 20

question? And then how	meaneth	he now "truly" understood	8, 645/ 8
ne'er also what he	meaneth	by "general articles"; for	8, 646/ 20
us which examples he	meaneth	and apply those examples	8, 647/ 1
he say that he	meaneth	all his doubtful words	8, 647/ 14
to say, that he	meaneth	by "Scripture well understood	8, 647/ 16
he both saith and	meaneth	as I have showed	8, 665/ 32
wit which "thou" he	meaneth	. Thou learned, or thou	8, 668/ 5
the variance. Which "thou"	meaneth	he, then? Thou that	8, 668/ 8
these texts that he	meaneth	of, and for shame	8, 686/ 21
not speak of. He	meaneth	all those texts of	8, 686/ 23
redeem his soul." He	meaneth	also all such texts	8, 686/ 33
dare say that himself	meaneth	these... then say we	8, 696/ 11
will say as he	meaneth	here, and plainly saith	8, 697/ 1
work of wedlock. Yet	meaneth	neither the Church nor	8, 699/ 8
ye wot well, he	meaneth	in that they teach	8, 709/ 12
father and mother." He	meaneth	, of likelihood, God for	8, 725/ 1
father. But what church	meaneth	he for his mother	8, 725/ 2
I see well Tyndale	meaneth	for his mother some	8, 725/ 6
the flock that he	meaneth	, ye may soon perceive	8, 727/ 15
and "blind leaders" he	meaneth	the doctors and teachers	8, 728/ 27
way." And so he	meaneth	that God hath now	8, 771/ 17
as it seemeth, Tyndale	meaneth	that all those which	8, 795/ 22
well perceive what he	meaneth	as though he spoke	8, 820/ 18
of man (which he	meaneth	here under the name	8, 839/ 37
And that he thus	meaneth	... appeareth plainly by the	8, 840/ 2
principal purpose. But he	meaneth	therein that man may	8, 841/ 36
And that he thus	meaneth	, himself well declareth by	8, 842/ 4
God." But Friar Barnes	meaneth	that there is in	8, 842/ 25
For that he so	meaneth	, we know by his	8, 842/ 29
true. But peradventure he	meaneth	, if he could speak	8, 845/ 27
of God's grace: then	meaneth	he falsely, and putteth	8, 849/ 11
merits of Christ: then	meaneth	he very mischievously, to	8, 849/ 24
be very naught" what	meaneth	he but that of	8, 854/ 29
hath brought us forth	meaneth	no such church as	8, 855/ 22
own and which faith	meaneth	he? "Faith alone," of	8, 865/ 14
Augustine spoke... yet he	meaneth	not as Saint Augustine	8, 867/ 29
in one place, yet	meaneth	he not as Saint	8, 868/ 22
me." And in this	meaneth	Barnes meetly well in	8, 870/ 7
that vine. And thus	meaneth	Barnes that he which	8, 870/ 16
I wit what he	meaneth	by "sure tokens" whether	8, 878/ 21
by God. But it	meaneth	not that by and	8, 889/ 27
Saint Augustine none other	meaneth	but that all the	8, 906/ 16
faith. But Saint Augustine	meaneth	not that like as	8, 912/ 27
writer of that gloss	meaneth	nothing so... but meaneth	8, 914/ 8
meaneth nothing so... but	meaneth	as Saint Augustine meant	8, 914/ 9
that the gloss there	meaneth	of our known Catholic	8, 914/ 17
yet in all this	meaneth	he which known church	8, 934/ 27
the very church... he	meaneth	that by the Scripture	8, 935/ 8
seek it there... he	meaneth	not only that they	8, 935/ 25
the church" as he	meaneth	here, while he maketh	8, 945/ 27

temporal sword." Friar Barnes	meaneth	not here, I trow	8, 946/ 19
it appeareth that Barnes	meaneth	that he that is	8, 949/ 8
wise as the law	meaneth	by which Barnes proveth	8, 950/ 7
error that the law	meaneth	, which law Friar Barnes	8, 950/ 16
but them... but he	meaneth	that himself and his	8, 952/ 33
no man liveth... he	meaneth	not abominable deadly sins	8, 965/ 22
God. But Saint Augustine	meaneth	not that every man	8, 966/ 16
And that Saint Augustine	meaneth	here none otherwise than	8, 967/ 4
Saint Augustine saith nor	meaneth	no more but that	8, 970/ 28
what they believe... and	meaneth	not to speak of	8, 973/ 11
you see that he	meaneth	the very church here	8, 973/ 16
worse than a Jew,"	meaneth	not thereby that he	8, 985/ 29
were not a wife"	meaneth	not that her husband	8, 985/ 32
woman, but a sow,"	meaneth	not thereby, pardie, that	8, 985/ 34
you in remembrance. What	meaneth	our Lord by his	8, 1016/ 26
be gone in? What	meaneth	our Lord, in the	8, 1016/ 34
talent in the ground?	Meaneth	he not of him	8, 1016/ 36
not plain that he	meaneth	there of them which	8, 1017/ 3
Saint Paul, that he	meaneth	not an unknown church	8, 1023/ 4
them and burn them,"	meaning	Hitton, peradventure, and such	8, 589/ 38
the taking away the	meaning	of the ceremonies and	8, 610/ 4
the plain words and	meaning	... and would with their	8, 687/ 22
Honor father and mother,"	meaning	that we should obey	8, 691/ 26
in this is his	meaning	very plain and open	8, 727/ 12
the plain intent and	meaning	of Saint Augustine, as	8, 739/ 28
perceive here that the	meaning	of Saint Paul is	8, 757/ 4
good and bad, and	meaning	some of them good	8, 855/ 24
therefore, by Friar Barnes'	meaning	, a man needeth no	8, 868/ 23
it according to Christ's	meaning	, that by this parable	8, 870/ 25
be not all clean,"	meaning	by Judas, the traitor	8, 907/ 6
words of Saint Augustine,	meaning	none otherwise by them	8, 908/ 8
mountain cannot be hidden"	meaning	that his church should	8, 915/ 9
one or two" witnesses...	meaning	thereby that he should	8, 948/ 9
to "the church," and	meaning	no false church, but	8, 951/ 35
set upon a hill,"	meaning	that his own city	8, 1029/ 6
were witted but right	meanly	yet if he look	8, 862/ 29
church of folk not	meanly	good, but of folk	8, 984/ 23
out by no manner	means	... but there must the	8, 575/ 18
for punishments, and for	means	of amendment, though the	8, 587/ 11
be demanded by what	means	they know that there	8, 592/ 8
and many by that	means	returned from their heresies	8, 608/ 27
hear the truth... by	means	of which hearing, with	8, 615/ 3
way, by any such	means	as the people might	8, 618/ 8
hap to be a	means	to make us believe	8, 633/ 30
God, and through the	means	of his goodness highly	8, 640/ 8
and be by that	means	become heretics. And in	8, 656/ 3
we be by that	means	sure of some other	8, 656/ 35
to know by these	means	whether he be a	8, 667/ 26
marks, by all the	means	they may, whereby their	8, 668/ 1
thou ask by what	means	the pope giveth such	8, 692/ 8

miracles and other open	means	, proved them for so	8, 694/ 14
fellows, by some manner	means	prove himself sent by	8, 695/ 6
Church, that was a	means	and minister in bringing	8, 708/ 35
in England by the	means	of his own books	8, 710/ 2
upon the false, malicious	means	of William Tyndale... for	8, 710/ 25
scripture, by the same	means	by which Saint John	8, 719/ 6
since all these infallible	means	of teaching of the	8, 720/ 11
so much as the	means	to know which it	8, 721/ 25
this prey without the	means	of the Church, was	8, 723/ 25
miracles and divers other	means	by which means his	8, 739/ 16
other means by which	means	his help and grace	8, 739/ 16
same church for a	means	by which he maketh	8, 739/ 18
scripture a very sure	means	to confirm him the	8, 739/ 23
devised an evasion by	means	of a distinction made	8, 741/ 34
ordinarily, God useth outward	means	and instruments, such as	8, 744/ 1
alike. And in these	means	, like as God useth	8, 744/ 6
wits," as ways and	means	toward that understanding which	8, 744/ 7
the outward occasions by	means	whereof a man cometh	8, 747/ 28
story, and not the	means	of man's salvation, might	8, 749/ 11
being this matter the	means	of man's salvation, toward	8, 749/ 13
miracles and many other	means	, to be the true	8, 750/ 24
us also by what	means	he proveth it; or	8, 751/ 15
ordinances giveth as outward	means	of credence, and inducing	8, 768/ 28
also. For they be	means	by which a man	8, 782/ 35
Savior himself used those	means	to persuade them... and	8, 792/ 22
that believed by the	means	of men and miracles	8, 794/ 25
and gotten by the	means	of men's preaching and	8, 794/ 33
miracles... with which outward	means	God in all those	8, 794/ 34
were induced by the	means	of men or miracles	8, 795/ 11
had gotten by the	means	of men or miracles	8, 795/ 15
his sight by the	means	of other men, but	8, 795/ 30
by God by the	means	and instrument of his	8, 795/ 30
God could do by	means	of men or miracles	8, 798/ 1
to teach him the	means	how he might get	8, 798/ 4
here ordained for the	means	toward it, convenient for	8, 799/ 16
true, nor by what	means	men know God's word	8, 801/ 2
true... but by what	means	men know which is	8, 801/ 2
true gospel by the	means	and teaching of the	8, 801/ 4
forasmuch as this outward	means	of preaching and reading	8, 803/ 23
reading is the first	means	by which he came	8, 803/ 24
he came thereto, which	means	he regardeth not now	8, 803/ 24
and kept by the	means	of his own special	8, 807/ 14
gotten by an outward	means	, as by hearing the	8, 818/ 3
by man... by outward	means	only, not that I	8, 820/ 8
gotten by that outward	means	is as good and	8, 820/ 30
man... wherefore, by this	means	, the church of God	8, 860/ 32
may by the devil's	means	and their own foolish	8, 870/ 10
hence, to assign some	means	, and show me some	8, 884/ 39
but is by the	means	of the false scribes	8, 885/ 24
of him by what	means	she might always be	8, 887/ 8

making open by what	means	the very, true Holy	8, 891/ 22
laboreth, by all the	means	that their wily malice	8, 892/ 24
that therefore by one	means	or other he calleth	8, 898/ 21
they can have no	means	possible to escape, but	8, 901/ 28
is but by the	means	of her. And I	8, 903/ 35
prove it by two	means	one by the Scripture	8, 905/ 31
well enough by the	means	of the good men	8, 924/ 37
there may find the	means	to find it and	8, 935/ 26
But of so many	means	as I have proved	8, 942/ 28
good again by the	means	, or his recompense for	8, 947/ 13
man. Wherefore, by this	means	, the church of God	8, 959/ 23
Lord. And by this	means	the Church is in	8, 960/ 18
concludeth, "Wherefore, by this	means	, the church of God	8, 970/ 23
him by the one	means	only, and his true	8, 974/ 36
then by the same	means	despise all other holy	8, 984/ 34
we consider by what	means	and what wise we	8, 995/ 32
immediately or by a	means	, in some such wise	8, 996/ 12
to vary upon the	means	of Revelation. For we	8, 996/ 15
skill thereof, by what	means	he may be sure	8, 997/ 25
and also by what	means	each of the others	8, 997/ 26
how many manner of	means	soever a man may	8, 1001/ 5
indeed, by such a	means	as these men, I	8, 1005/ 38
therein, yet by the	means	of many evil masters	8, 1009/ 3
Truth? For by that	means	, the way of Christ	8, 1023/ 19
were by the heretics'	means	put to great trouble	8, 1027/ 11
and by all the	means	that possibly could be	8, 1027/ 12
all done, find the	means	but that evermore this	8, 1027/ 15
can it by no	means	be this known church	8, 1029/ 16
falsehood by all manner	means	openly declared and proved	8, 1032/ 29
have said that he	meant	, according to his heresy	8, 599/ 22
writing of their grandfathers	meant	. Also, that these folks'	8, 624/ 37
and showed that God	meant	thereby that the priest	8, 636/ 25
is my blood," I	meant	no more but that	8, 641/ 13
words, and that himself	meant	in them some other	8, 665/ 26
shame, surmise that he	meant	some other thing I	8, 666/ 1
to say that he	meant	. For if he would	8, 666/ 2
would say that he	meant	not that all the	8, 666/ 3
not say that he	meant	... for he nameth no	8, 666/ 7
if he had so	meant	, have specially commended some	8, 666/ 12
to say that he	meant	none of them all	8, 666/ 21
with saying that he	meant	it so. Moreover, if	8, 667/ 10
if he so had	meant	indeed... that had been	8, 667/ 12
spoken them, and verily	meant	and intended by them	8, 687/ 17
men ween that he	meant	but the doctors of	8, 714/ 4
escape as though he	meant	but Saint Bernard, Saint	8, 714/ 8
all? If he so	meant	... then might he well	8, 724/ 20
husband?" With holy conversation,	meant	he. For many are	8, 730/ 28
authority that Saint Augustine	meant	. But if we shall	8, 730/ 31
true that Saint Augustine	meant	as he saith here	8, 730/ 36
the church that he	meant	of, the known Catholic	8, 731/ 2

which words our Lord	meant	not that every man	8, 749/ 20
showed you what is	meant	thereby: that is to	8, 752/ 26
teaching is that is	meant	by our Savior in	8, 754/ 1
follow thou me" he	meant	not, I suppose, that	8, 780/ 8
in "faith alone" he	meant	faith, hope, and charity	8, 784/ 30
that he any other	meant	, because there can be	8, 784/ 31
them believe that Luther	meant	well, and that all	8, 784/ 35
Friar Barnes had here	meant	none other thing... he	8, 841/ 33
invisible, and that he	meant	not that her hands	8, 845/ 18
expressed which election he	meant	... he was afeard of	8, 848/ 17
God eternal. And this	meant	there Saint Paul; not	8, 852/ 23
without spot or wrinkle,	meant	none other church of	8, 855/ 25
I marvel what he	meant	by that word "it	8, 865/ 3
is here. But now	meant	Barnes all this while	8, 865/ 8
not as Saint Augustine	meant	. For Saint Augustine in	8, 867/ 30
not as Saint Augustine	meant	in that place. And	8, 868/ 22
by their fruits," he	meant	that ye should perceive	8, 879/ 18
be discovered. But Christ	meant	not that the tokens	8, 879/ 27
and is not properly	meant	by the preaching of	8, 882/ 1
them than Saint Augustine	meant	in them, make nothing	8, 908/ 9
readers... if Saint Augustine	meant	as Barnes maketh that	8, 913/ 21
the whole Church," he	meant	not all Christian people	8, 913/ 23
not always taken and	meant	, by him that speaketh	8, 913/ 34
all faithful men," had	meant	no more but all	8, 914/ 6
meaneth as Saint Augustine	meant	in his words before-rehearsed	8, 914/ 9
what thing Saint Augustine	meant	in this word "all	8, 914/ 26
Augustine nor that gloss	meant	by these words "omnium	8, 914/ 28
And also if he	meant	but so... then took	8, 931/ 37
himself; as though Christ	meant	of no more, but	8, 944/ 2
here that Christ plainly	meant	... he seemeth there to	8, 944/ 32
so if Christ had	meant	no more than Barnes	8, 948/ 23
as he spoke and	meant	sufficiently... so his counsel	8, 948/ 26
or twain," and yet	meant	that he should take	8, 948/ 28
maketh Barnes as he	meant	no more but them	8, 952/ 33
make her glorious" yet	meant	not Saint Paul that	8, 957/ 13
Apostle as though he	meant	to make men love	8, 958/ 12
words here, that he	meant	not to deny purgatory	8, 969/ 2
they were none otherwise	meant	, neither, by Saint Augustine	8, 972/ 33
catholic church" is not	meant	that we shall believe	8, 982/ 18
a man," and yet	meant	not thereby to deny	8, 986/ 3
yet had he not	meant	in all this that	8, 986/ 16
them farther, whether Christ	meant	all this but for	8, 998/ 37
come to the marriage?	Meant	he not plainly the	8, 1016/ 29
with fornicators; but I	meant	not the fornicators of	8, 1017/ 10
saith) that this is	meant	but at the first	8, 1018/ 21
in the church," he	meant	not that an unknown	8, 1022/ 21
unto the church" he	meant	not, pardie, that they	8, 1023/ 10
church, but either he	meant	that men should go	8, 1023/ 12
though such words were	meant	but of particular churches	8, 1024/ 19
be one chief, he	meant	thereby that it should	8, 1024/ 27

Art thou Catholic?" what	meant	he by that question	8, 1028/ 1
word was no more	meant	but whether he were	8, 1028/ 13
prophets that in that	meantime	between Moses and Christ	8, 694/ 10
so often in the	meanwhile	fallen from Christ unto	8, 693/ 15
And first, for the	meanwhile	, the book in which	8, 712/ 29
fellows will in the	meanwhile	go now about to	8, 811/ 15
he forgetteth in the	meanwhile	how many good, virtuous	8, 832/ 3
desert yet in the	meanwhile	, I say, till God	8, 865/ 23
the leastwise in the	meanwhile	disputable and seemeth doubtful	8, 1025/ 8
lieth out of all	measure	shamefully. And when he	8, 600/ 25
be content with bare	meat	and drink and clothing	8, 630/ 2
themselves with forbearing their	meat	... and kill themselves with	8, 631/ 17
that God giveth the	meat	to the beasts and	8, 636/ 32
is meet for his	meat	, and convenient for his	8, 719/ 10
that should be both	meat	and drink; went they	8, 761/ 24
for inordinate desire of	meat	not in great necessity	8, 793/ 3
content with the pleasant	meat	of manna, longed sore	8, 793/ 6
do the common material	meat	; for which God taketh	8, 854/ 22
with milk and stronger	meat	must feed us and	8, 892/ 5
will give us no	meat	but naught... so will	8, 892/ 36
mother, we take the	meat	of doctrine at the	8, 894/ 21
and in drinking this	meat	or that meat, this	8, 930/ 19
this meat or that	meat	, this drink or that	8, 930/ 19
servant whom he giveth	meat	, drink, and wages, that	8, 986/ 6
that Tyndale durst not	meddle	with my proofs. Howbeit	8, 603/ 30
and his apostles), and	meddle	no more with them	8, 652/ 16
word... and that they	meddle	to see any good	8, 831/ 31
we will not much	meddle	with him. For we	8, 866/ 35
law, might no more	meddle	in that matter and	8, 947/ 24
every man before he	meddle	with the reading of	8, 1004/ 16
then if ye should	meddle	with none of those	8, 1017/ 11
might hap unawares to	meddle	with any heretic of	8, 1027/ 22
accursed, would, ere he	meddled	with him, demand and	8, 1027/ 23
he was a great	meddler	in such ungracious matters	8, 813/ 22
be suspended from the	meddling	and administration of such	8, 596/ 32
ye shall have no	meddling	with any such... if	8, 1017/ 13
long-suffering, goodness, gentleness, faith,	meekness	, temperance... and by the	8, 757/ 11
book that when we	meet	the saints, and talk	8, 582/ 34
were indeed a more	meet	priest than Saint Peter	8, 594/ 28
I be somewhat more	meet	matches, he and I	8, 602/ 28
wax worth nothing, nor	meet	for nothing, but worthy	8, 603/ 7
there a hammerhead more	meet	to make horseshoes in	8, 639/ 26
and faultless, and therefore	meet	to find and rebuke	8, 652/ 35
the text the more	meet	for their matter. Now	8, 684/ 10
beast or bird is	meet	for his meat, and	8, 719/ 10
their lechery with nuns,	meet	for men of honesty	8, 767/ 3
that he intended, should	meet	with a meinie of	8, 772/ 20
in the clouds, to	meet	our Lord in the	8, 794/ 21
be sure seldom to	meet	any man that hath	8, 812/ 31
have wit and learning	meet	therefor or not. And	8, 871/ 3

better example and more	meet	for his matter than	8, 878/ 33
ye wot well, very	meet	to be made preachers	8, 911/ 36
every man that he	meeteth	... nor a rude ass	8, 833/ 10
of his chance in	meeting	with this good man	8, 877/ 11
high heaven, and his	meeting	is unto the height	8, 882/ 1
and past before the	meeting	had between Saint Philip	8, 888/ 31
he rejoiced highly the	meeting	with Christ's disciple that	8, 889/ 4
as at the first	meeting	to demand him forthwith	8, 1028/ 17
darkness have cast a	meetly	good light. Now, if	8, 621/ 34
the dark more than	meetly	well. For now, to	8, 864/ 9
in this meaneth Barnes	meetly	well in part, and	8, 870/ 7
some making it of	meetly	good, some of very	8, 1000/ 16
that it may be	meetly	well proved by the	8, 1005/ 38
together seem to prove	meetly	well the perpetuity of	8, 1006/ 6
one line, all the	meinie	, to drive Tyndale as	8, 713/ 16
part, all the whole	meinie	, and construed the Scripture	8, 714/ 27
did almost all the	meinie	of his disciples when	8, 761/ 22
only to a great	meinie	of men, but also	8, 772/ 3
should meet with a	meinie	of lewd, mocking knaves	8, 772/ 20
there be a great	meinie	of other, wicked women	8, 892/ 21
hurlers, all the whole	meinie	of you... and therefore	8, 900/ 37
they be, all the	meinie	, virtuous in all points	8, 912/ 29
must come all the	meinie	man, woman, and child	8, 922/ 10
be deceived, all the	meinie	at once, believing many	8, 950/ 14
therefore, all the whole	meinie	, like a mad sort	8, 994/ 11
they confess, all the	meinie	, that the church which	8, 994/ 38
a distinction made by	Melanchthon	... in which distinction, as	8, 741/ 35
another as for a	member	of his own unknown	8, 667/ 18
true preacher is a	member	. And then, like as	8, 739/ 15
though it be the	member	with which a man	8, 778/ 1
is it not the	member	with which a man	8, 778/ 2
into one church a	member	and part of the	8, 835/ 7
any time parcel or	member	of the Church, no	8, 865/ 19
us that never one	member	of "the church" may	8, 870/ 30
case... not every singular	member	of "the church" (of	8, 871/ 5
spiritual man, some true	member	of the very church	8, 885/ 2
good man, and a	member	of the very Holy	8, 894/ 1
is a very dead	member	of some false church	8, 894/ 2
yet a foul, unholy	member	of that fair, holy	8, 907/ 9
neither itself nor any	member	or part thereof at	8, 935/ 1
in faith, is a	member	of the same; and	8, 942/ 19
God and a true	member	of the universal church	8, 943/ 11
God and a true	member	of the universal church	8, 943/ 32
Paul saith, "If one	member	taketh hurt, all the	8, 944/ 19
know her nor any	member	of her! The third	8, 949/ 28
God and a true	member	of the universal church	8, 949/ 31
yet was he a	member	of his Mystical Body	8, 957/ 31
these causes may the	member	of the very church	8, 965/ 35
as an incurable rotten	member	cast out in conclusion	8, 972/ 1
monk indeed nor a	member	of his own monastery	8, 985/ 30

be known as a	member	, or a minister, of	8, 1004/ 29
may not be a	member	of the church though	8, 1010/ 4
church but as a	member	of the whole) the	8, 1013/ 31
that church nor any	member	thereof can while it	8, 1014/ 33
known to any other	member	of the same church	8, 1014/ 34
unknown to every other	member	that is in earth	8, 1015/ 7
in earth a living	member	of the same church	8, 1015/ 7
was neither head nor	member	thereof, or that at	8, 1015/ 12
church either head or	member	known. Now, that Christ	8, 1015/ 14
is to wit, every	member	of the catholic church	8, 1028/ 24
fault of their frail "	members	," though never into deadly	8, 725/ 32
the other elects, the	members	of his true church	8, 751/ 10
persevere the quick, lively	members	of Christ's Mystical Body	8, 755/ 32
out at their frail	members	, fall into right horrible	8, 778/ 33
out at their frail "	members	"... but even willingly, and	8, 797/ 20
out at his frail	members	. Now, good readers, let	8, 818/ 16
ruling his weak, sickly	members	, than he letteth to	8, 819/ 17
be made forthwith perfect	members	of his Mystical Body	8, 822/ 11
such as are true	members	of his Catholic Church	8, 825/ 28
aught is... the good	members	of the Catholic Church	8, 826/ 9
Mortify and slay your	members	which are on the	8, 840/ 30
are there many sick	members	(by many great new	8, 855/ 6
Savior (the sore, cankered	members	that will not in	8, 855/ 12
earth and being the	members	and parts thereof be	8, 858/ 30
vine, and all the	members	of Holy Church to	8, 861/ 26
the head left without	members	, nor the vine left	8, 871/ 8
place there be certain	members	of this holy church	8, 873/ 15
be certain of her	members	. As, by a natural	8, 873/ 19
find it, or some	members	of it," but he	8, 876/ 20
such place some very	members	of the church pure	8, 882/ 8
know where were some	members	of his holy, pure	8, 883/ 18
teachers, because they be	members	of her that is	8, 891/ 25
haply no such true	members	of the very church	8, 894/ 31
perceive that any true	members	of your "holy church	8, 897/ 4
of many other fair	members	that are ever in	8, 907/ 27
people, who be true	members	of Holy Church? That	8, 913/ 11
suffer some parts or	members	of his church to	8, 915/ 34
motion in his frail	members	, he may then perceive	8, 926/ 3
taketh hurt, all the	members	be grieved therewith." And	8, 944/ 20
faith, and so become	members	of the common known	8, 962/ 26
in hell. And those	members	of the Church that	8, 972/ 2
Lord's sake gave their	members	to the death. For	8, 978/ 18
so many of her	members	wax so rotten and	8, 979/ 19
good Christian men and	members	... not only of the	8, 979/ 32
that any of the	members	may not be a	8, 1010/ 4
holy, though there be	members	unholy therein, as there	8, 1014/ 23
be when there be	members	unholy in the particular	8, 1014/ 24
yet do those unholy	members	no more let the	8, 1014/ 25
holy than the unholy	members	being in that part	8, 1014/ 26
all the parts and	members	thereof must be, by	8, 1015/ 4

all the parts and	members	thereof be ever in	8, 1015/ 6
of the parts and	members	, the head is not	8, 1015/ 8
of faith and sacraments,	members	of Christ's Mystical Body	8, 1017/ 33
churches, as of its	members	: how were it possible	8, 1024/ 15
because all the particular	members	together make but one	8, 1025/ 28
nor but a bare	memorial	in wine and starch	8, 589/ 33
take it for a	memorial	of his Passion. And	8, 704/ 35
that it is a	memorial	of Christ's Passion, and	8, 826/ 23
but bare signs and	memorials	, and none effectual instruments	8, 775/ 12
but rather to make	men	to ween that there	8, 576/ 4
would raise among many	men	many more questions than	8, 577/ 17
popes, again, right holy	men	saints, and martyrs too	8, 579/ 39
neighbor... and we poor	men	, that lack the high	8, 581/ 6
taught by all good	men	: God must needs therefore	8, 581/ 27
he should think other	men	much better than himself	8, 582/ 9
more fault in that	men	are taught to go	8, 582/ 22
therefrom; let no good	men	pray for us, nor	8, 583/ 33
not to good Christian	men	tell a more frantic	8, 584/ 8
that are made by	men	. And thus ye may	8, 585/ 19
popes and other holy	men	besides, that whoso consider	8, 586/ 12
the malice of many	men	be so much that	8, 587/ 12
Tyndale Thereto, all Christian	men	, if they have done	8, 587/ 23
And then all Christian	men	, he saith, repent as	8, 587/ 36
the repentance of other	men	, which inwardly lieth in	8, 588/ 16
would say that great	men	cannot otherwise come to	8, 591/ 1
false... yet may many	men	have it in their	8, 591/ 5
him word... while many	men	abhor to be demanded	8, 592/ 7
by divers good, holy	men	. Out of whose holy	8, 593/ 12
readers with, would make	men	ween that it were	8, 593/ 29
and maketh as though	men	called the whole Catholic	8, 599/ 12
to speak among Christian	men	that other folk are	8, 601/ 4
though he mock but	men	of these later days	8, 602/ 4
good and great cunning	men	. And among others, this	8, 602/ 11
in my book... lest	men	should look for it	8, 603/ 29
others more other manner	men	than Tyndale or I	8, 603/ 36
himself, that to call	men	from lechery become lechers	8, 611/ 4
thereby, and to call	men	from error become heretics	8, 611/ 5
become heretics, and exhort	men	to heresy? Did God	8, 611/ 6
of other... and therein	men	might follow the best	8, 612/ 13
as well women as	men	, and so teach them	8, 615/ 36
unknown, of only good	men	or elects only, in	8, 617/ 22
by miracles... whereof these	men	showed none at all	8, 618/ 12
part, and we have	men	of honest and good	8, 620/ 19
our scriptures; and those	men	were good and holy	8, 621/ 1
were good and holy	men	... and for whom God	8, 621/ 2
points for which these	men	and we vary nowadays	8, 621/ 4
too... till that these	men	of the other side	8, 621/ 7
was taught by holy	men	and believed by the	8, 621/ 9
and the number of	men	, we pass their part	8, 621/ 12
were no such holy	men	of them, that from	8, 621/ 36

or else such true	men	as would rebuke and	8, 622/ 35
others that would call	men	home from their evil	8, 623/ 18
every age... weening that	men	, for the delight of	8, 623/ 33
say in their sermons: "	Men	lay forth nowadays unto	8, 624/ 17
be content that these	men	call grandfathers, and great-grandfathers	8, 624/ 32
by this: that these	men	teach and renew the	8, 625/ 2
so great that, lest	men	should because they be	8, 625/ 13
wherewith they would make	men	believe that there were	8, 625/ 15
nor soul. And lest	men	might think that if	8, 625/ 22
before that day send	men	into pain: therefore till	8, 625/ 29
Peter saith that many	men	shall follow their damnable	8, 627/ 32
labored not; for other	men	labored, and ye have	8, 629/ 18
already; as ordering that	men	should have Matins and	8, 631/ 9
enough... providing for sick	men	, children, old men, laborers	8, 631/ 19
sick men, children, old	men	, laborers, pilgrims, nurses, women	8, 631/ 20
near as far as	men	might go... but if	8, 631/ 21
saints, doth mark these	men	for heretics. For these	8, 631/ 27
Truth it is that	men	might then make allegories	8, 632/ 10
perilous that, rather than	men	might be the rather	8, 634/ 8
many godly allegories holy	men	should by his inspiration	8, 635/ 34
itself good... and teacheth	men	a certain reason and	8, 636/ 17
so many blessed, holy	men	bestow so much time	8, 637/ 35
As Luther, to make	men	ween that matrimony were	8, 639/ 18
own answer unto other	men	Luther himself, and Tyndale	8, 639/ 33
I made all good	men	believe this fifteen hundred	8, 640/ 29
were so many good	men	in it that would	8, 640/ 31
manner sort of holy	men	, that have vowed chastity	8, 640/ 36
believe as all good	men	have ever believed: that	8, 645/ 25
find in Scripture that	men	are bound to keep	8, 646/ 14
sects, but also diverse	men	. And against this hath	8, 647/ 12
words be well sifted,	men	shall find little fine	8, 649/ 33
not these beasts such	men	as it might so	8, 652/ 33
rebuke faults; whereas these	men	be faulty and filthy	8, 652/ 37
black white... and teach	men	to contemn penance, and	8, 653/ 19
contemn penance, and make	men	abhor confession and think	8, 653/ 19
never so high, although	men	took away the ladder	8, 655/ 4
nor signify), and that	men	do wrong to worship	8, 656/ 22
now speak with the	men	? Finally, good Christian readers	8, 659/ 35
be common to all	men	, as well the next	8, 664/ 14
from the words of	men	." Then laid our said	8, 676/ 33
from the words of	men	. And wherefore hath he	8, 677/ 16
take the words of	men	for the words of	8, 677/ 19
words of God whereby	men	might fall to some	8, 677/ 19
sense of God's words,	men	may fall into the	8, 677/ 21
which time have been	men	of such holiness and	8, 679/ 28
and all such other	men	as have written in	8, 679/ 34
ye that are Christian	men	and falsely profess Christ	8, 683/ 5
there to juggle as	men	may not see to	8, 686/ 20
lack of good works	men	shall be damned in	8, 686/ 35
their evil glosses make	men	believe that all the	8, 687/ 22

gloss, lo, restore these	men	these texts of Scripture	8, 687/ 36
apostle... saying that wise	men	affirm it to be	8, 688/ 23
forth by very spiritual	men	: the first reason by	8, 690/ 28
that is, to bring	men	unto the knowledge of	8, 691/ 14
scribes and Pharisees good	men	, if that reason be	8, 692/ 28
of God by calling	men	from the synagogue. All	8, 693/ 5
from the words of	men	, and to teach other	8, 694/ 6
prove them once good	men	, or at the leastwise	8, 695/ 3
any of the holy	men	whom God hath sent	8, 695/ 18
and which were holy	men	so known well while	8, 696/ 4
mighty miracle. Of these	men	may I name full	8, 696/ 7
Savior rebuked were holy	men	and saints. For else	8, 697/ 7
be comprehended and given	men	in writing, under any	8, 698/ 34
the money to poor	men	. And yet did she	8, 699/ 16
him pleasure with, as	men	did then unto guests	8, 699/ 17
albeit there were poor	men	very many whom she	8, 699/ 29
the price to poor	men	rather than, in witness	8, 699/ 35
that to help poor	men	and give alms must	8, 700/ 12
But now these new	men	begin to give a	8, 700/ 18
money to the poor	men	that need it, as	8, 700/ 26
be no more poor	men	left that ye may	8, 700/ 27
enough to give poor	men	when they asked, nor	8, 701/ 18
were any poor, needy	men	, we were bound to	8, 701/ 25
her hand, poor, needy	men	enough to have received	8, 702/ 2
might have had poor	men	enough to bestow that	8, 702/ 10
a thing, as these	men	call it, "voluntary." Howbeit	8, 702/ 12
that he would have	men	buy both Books and	8, 702/ 21
would have all poor	men	sought out ever and	8, 702/ 25
with false glosses... making	men	believe that there were	8, 703/ 34
were purgatory, and that	men	should kneel to Christ's	8, 703/ 34
scribes and Pharisees good	men	, if that reason be	8, 705/ 26
Dionysius, and other holy	men	. Which are proved none	8, 707/ 2
Saint Augustine is that	men	may perceive that this	8, 707/ 17
which God will have	men	learn. Now, good Christian	8, 708/ 9
nuns, and that Christian	men	should pray for all	8, 709/ 16
Dionysius, and other holy	men	... which are proved none	8, 712/ 4
and the most cunning	men	that the church of	8, 713/ 23
a wile, and make	men	ween that he meant	8, 714/ 4
and such other holy	men	of these eight hundred	8, 714/ 9
of God, that maketh	men	of one mind in	8, 715/ 2
might talk with the	men	themselves and ask them	8, 715/ 8
all the old holy	men	did ever submit his	8, 715/ 19
unreasonable, railing ribalds, be	men	full unmeet for God	8, 717/ 20
me and all Christian	men	that none other church	8, 720/ 24
all. But yet, lest	men	should take him for	8, 723/ 9
lo, many right honest	men	reckon not in their	8, 725/ 35
of his life. Some	men	would here look that	8, 726/ 4
may soon perceive the	men	of whose seed this	8, 727/ 15
yet he nameth, and	men	know, many well-known knaves	8, 728/ 32
they were then good	men	: yet standeth that order	8, 731/ 6

as many good Christian	men	have constantly suffered harm	8, 731/ 29
they were then good	men	... Tyndale doth but devise	8, 734/ 7
which he showeth that	men	may not leave the	8, 734/ 21
rehearse and approve; whereby	men	may well perceive that	8, 734/ 29
company of only good	men	, but of good and	8, 734/ 32
of his goodness offereth	men	occasion, and by good	8, 739/ 12
other belief but because	men	so say. Accursed were	8, 743/ 15
forth, throughout all the	men	in the world. More	8, 743/ 18
ween, of all good	men	besides): that when we	8, 743/ 28
toward that understanding which	men	attain by reason, though	8, 744/ 8
story told him by	men	... and that such faith	8, 746/ 16
truth and honesty of	men	, or common fame, alone	8, 747/ 27
by hearing of other	men	, but by the plain	8, 750/ 1
hath not heard other	men	talk thereof, and told	8, 750/ 3
virtue of those two	men	... and then of them	8, 750/ 35
such as were good	men	received their grace by	8, 755/ 21
John... laboring to make	men	ween that whoso were	8, 758/ 8
of Samaria whom many	men	of the city believed	8, 758/ 31
he saith, that those	men	had, "was but an	8, 758/ 35
this faith in those	men	was but a bare	8, 759/ 2
to say, that those	men	of Samaria had any	8, 760/ 15
other, that all those	men	persevered ever after in	8, 760/ 19
the reason that those	men	were turned and waxen	8, 760/ 28
and spirit, that maketh	men	feel and know and	8, 760/ 32
and rage"... but the	men	of Samaria were elects	8, 761/ 14
Christ preached to many	men	, his own mouth, of	8, 761/ 18
long, as did those	men	of Samaria yea, and	8, 761/ 28
Tyndale's tale that the	men	of Samaria must needs	8, 762/ 12
to wit, that the	men	had the feeling faith	8, 762/ 25
words, but, as the	men	of Samaria did, even	8, 762/ 33
other belief but because	men	so say. Accursed were	8, 763/ 8
forth, throughout all the	men	in the world. More	8, 763/ 11
accursed for putting of	men	in so much trust	8, 763/ 20
world with multitude of	men	; of whom the Scripture	8, 763/ 23
our trust in the	men	whom we believe... but	8, 764/ 9
whom we believe the	men	. And yet followeth it	8, 764/ 10
it. Howbeit lest some	men	might hap to say	8, 764/ 31
him and would make	men	ween that he were	8, 764/ 32
gluttony and exhort all	men	to abstinence, and so	8, 765/ 30
too. For thereby should	men	see the thing to	8, 766/ 6
be thanked, good, and	men	of such excellent virtue	8, 766/ 12
to learn of good	men	when Tyndale hath all	8, 766/ 15
with nuns, meet for	men	of honesty, and for	8, 767/ 3
unto all good Christian	men	, this thing must needs	8, 768/ 35
since among all Christian	men	this is a plain	8, 769/ 8
always to send honest	men	on his errand, that	8, 771/ 30
a great meinie of	men	, but also a great	8, 772/ 3
as many sects as	men	, and never one agreeth	8, 772/ 16
known company. For if	men	might not have known	8, 772/ 28
ordinances, and decrees of	men	... and knoweth the office	8, 775/ 17

in the end that	men	should therefore pull down	8, 776/ 9
unclean... and of the	men	also, not all elects	8, 777/ 6
I said never that	men	believe "moved with the	8, 778/ 5
Tyndale rehearseth me, that	men	may believe with their	8, 779/ 5
of salvation... as the	men	of whom our Savior	8, 780/ 6
saith, "Let the dead	men	bury their dead men	8, 780/ 7
men bury their dead	men	, and follow thou me	8, 780/ 8
not, I suppose, that	men	naturally dead indeed should	8, 780/ 9
enough that with many	men	it standeth still all	8, 781/ 9
given the occasion. For	men	have been fain to	8, 783/ 35
also, of all that	men	do amiss what fault	8, 784/ 22
and that all other	men	were so mad that	8, 785/ 1
by other words bid	men	to do them, yet	8, 785/ 34
which he would make	men	so to look for	8, 787/ 11
from folks' blessings as	men	flee from children, feigning	8, 788/ 9
any man, what can	men	call them by right	8, 789/ 2
wise now, when true	men	, Catholics, and good men	8, 789/ 28
men, Catholics, and good	men	do persecute thieves, heretics	8, 789/ 29
then are all true	men	, all Catholics, and all	8, 789/ 30
Catholics, and all good	men	plain Ishmaels, Esaus, and	8, 789/ 30
murderers persecute the true	men	, the Catholics and innocents	8, 789/ 37
and declareth that good	men	do very well, and	8, 791/ 7
it seemeth that good	men	pursue them. But we	8, 791/ 16
by the persuasion of	men	or miracles persuaded to	8, 792/ 12
wise, whosoever be by	men	or miracles induced to	8, 792/ 17
to be persuaded by	men	or miracles I marvel	8, 792/ 20
by the means of	men	and miracles, many a	8, 794/ 25
believe, were induced by	men	and by miracles. And	8, 794/ 29
had not believed neither	men	nor miracles. And we	8, 795/ 8
by the means of	men	or miracles, there died	8, 795/ 11
by the means of	men	or miracles was for	8, 795/ 15
by the persuasion of	men	leap short of the	8, 795/ 26
the means of other	men	, but wrought by God	8, 795/ 30
faith by persuasion of	men	, but such also as	8, 795/ 34
calleth it "faithless," because	men	are induced therein to by	8, 796/ 5
miracles and persuasions of	men	... Tyndale himself knoweth to	8, 796/ 6
they were then good	men	... yet was he then	8, 796/ 11
by the persuasion of	men	. And yet is not	8, 796/ 12
miracles and persuasion of	men	let us beseech Tyndale	8, 796/ 22
and by persuasion of	men	but for that he	8, 796/ 33
miracles and persuasion of	men	, which faith is, as	8, 797/ 23
do by means of	men	or miracles, they stand	8, 798/ 1
and good persuasions of	men	... which things God hath	8, 799/ 15
mouths of any mortal	men	or any creature, either	8, 800/ 4
nor by what means	men	know God's word to	8, 801/ 2
but by what means	men	know which is the	8, 801/ 3
or not; and some	men	will hold, peradventure, that	8, 802/ 12
that they be neither	men	of more learning nor	8, 805/ 15
holy doctors have taught	men	to believe the contrary	8, 805/ 20
stories... and therewith, as	men	have brought up now	8, 806/ 9

forth and alleged by	men	at this day learned	8, 811/ 28
with God's own hand.	Men	say that he which	8, 812/ 30
by good and honest	men	informed that in Bristol	8, 813/ 16
of their charity poison	men	for naught. Now, being	8, 813/ 20
Yes, marry," quoth he; "	men	of Worcester told me	8, 816/ 11
feeling of all good	men	will not answer Tyndale	8, 817/ 4
By which obstinate silence	men	may as well perceive	8, 820/ 17
any good works of	men	, but only to faith	8, 826/ 16
Be Thereof, and Whereby	Men	May Know Her." After	8, 831/ 7
speweth out upon honest	men	... and I shall go	8, 833/ 17
and yet doth, good	men	and bad both, and	8, 834/ 10
besides the bad, many	men	very good, and which	8, 834/ 20
therein, which he saith	men	know not... while there	8, 836/ 3
Saint Paul speaketh "You	men	, love your wives as	8, 837/ 7
Moreover, where he saith	men	be not washed by	8, 841/ 1
Catholic Church teacheth that	men	should therefore put no	8, 841/ 15
all these, neither the	men	nor the things, can	8, 842/ 21
is made all of	men	and women, of which	8, 845/ 9
congregation of good Christian	men	and good Christian women	8, 845/ 15
we will, though many	men	there be that will	8, 848/ 29
where he saith, "You	men	, love your wives as	8, 851/ 25
Saint Paul here exhorteth	men	to love their wives	8, 851/ 32
to heaven... and that	men	, to that intent that	8, 851/ 36
good and holy, virtuous	men	, as hath appeared by	8, 856/ 5
in the matter that	men	should not, by his	8, 857/ 9
be here faithful christened	men	in this church that	8, 857/ 23
the congregation of faithful	men	wheresoever they be in	8, 857/ 28
doth not stand in	men	by reason of the	8, 857/ 33
sin, seeing that all	men	must of truth say	8, 859/ 10
seeth well himself that	men	may yet object unto	8, 859/ 25
or fellowship of holy	men	and know it not	8, 861/ 3
The congregation of faithful	men	must needs be, which	8, 862/ 17
the congregation of faithful	men	that be gathered in	8, 862/ 19
our satisfaction, will that	men	shall do no more	8, 868/ 19
in such times as	men	have between the beginning	8, 868/ 37
the damnable dreams of	men	, and where it is	8, 873/ 24
that there be some	men	of Holy Church. As	8, 873/ 27
in vain, but some	men	must needs receive it	8, 873/ 37
Holy Church, though that	men	do not know them	8, 874/ 1
as the word of	men	, but even (as it	8, 874/ 6
belief." So that if	men	do work after the	8, 874/ 8
token that there be	men	of the church, though	8, 874/ 9
that there be some	men	of Christ's church this	8, 874/ 16
he that all christened	men	in that time should	8, 874/ 20
other refuge unto Christian	men	willing to know the	8, 874/ 24
the conversation of Christian	men	, either of all or	8, 874/ 30
had not the wicked	men	; but now Christian men	8, 874/ 31
men; but now Christian	men	be as evil or	8, 874/ 31
them than among Christian	men	. Wherefore, he that will	8, 874/ 33
commandeth he that Christian	men	which be in Christendom	8, 874/ 37

Church? Also, he sendeth	men	to scriptures, that will	8, 875/ 10
that there be some	men	of Christ's church. But	8, 875/ 17
then used to lead	men	out of the way	8, 877/ 4
find these honest, true	men	that are going toward	8, 877/ 18
till they may make	men	believe them... and when	8, 877/ 21
in wait to train	men	to them, and after	8, 877/ 26
few of those true	men	that I told thee	8, 877/ 32
yet some such true	men	are there always there	8, 877/ 33
any "damnable dreams of	men	, " and "where we see	8, 878/ 17
that there be some	men	of Holy Church there	8, 878/ 20
which he would, if	men	took heed and watched	8, 879/ 24
great multitude seeming good	men	, I may well reckon	8, 879/ 33
in that company some	men	of Christ's holy church	8, 880/ 16
take hold in some	men	that hear it, though	8, 882/ 12
needs be some faithful	men	"? Though there were never	8, 883/ 9
the damnable dreams of	men	; and that himself is	8, 885/ 20
Scripture damnable dreams of	men	, and make men believe	8, 890/ 16
of men, and make	men	believe that dumb sacraments	8, 890/ 16
since their time, whom	men	might so surely take	8, 890/ 25
any damnable dreams of	men	), there I may be	8, 894/ 10
Holy Scripture; and other	men	say yes. And ye	8, 895/ 13
be so understood as	men	may be sure that	8, 900/ 3
not only by learned	men	, but even by unlearned	8, 902/ 16
house and suffered two	men	to resort up thither	8, 903/ 2
to sleep... the two	men	might, if they would	8, 903/ 4
that many such holy	men	have been brought up	8, 904/ 7
be here faithful, christened	men	in this church that	8, 908/ 25
doth not stand in	men	by the reason of	8, 910/ 6
in the Church, make	men	believe that the whole	8, 911/ 25
church whereof those good	men	be part, were not	8, 911/ 26
have it unknown, that	men	might have no surety	8, 911/ 27
and by which church	men	might be sure of	8, 911/ 31
which the very good	men	are part; and are	8, 912/ 15
as be faithful Christian	men	in this church," etc	8, 913/ 3
sermon, be such holy	men	as I am... but	8, 913/ 17
suppose, many good, holy	men	that will say of	8, 913/ 31
pure and clean holy	men	. And so those words	8, 913/ 35
these words "all faithful	men	, " had meant no more	8, 914/ 6
this word "all faithful	men	." For surely neither Saint	8, 914/ 27
these words "omnium fidelium"	men	clean and pure without	8, 914/ 28
make them all good	men	... or "pro animabus omnium	8, 914/ 31
the painful way thitherward	men	do not mean in	8, 914/ 33
certain glosses that other	men	have made upon the	8, 917/ 4
The congregation of faithful	men	must needs be, which	8, 917/ 12
imperial majesty, proclaim all	men	for murderers and thieves	8, 919/ 25
there be some good	men	in it, yet the	8, 921/ 17
councils good and perfect	men	, and of Holy Church	8, 921/ 21
election of all faithful	men	; and all faithful men	8, 921/ 28
men; and all faithful	men	of the world make	8, 921/ 28
a council of wise	men	when it were purposed	8, 922/ 32

a council of Christian	men	, the Spirit of God	8, 922/ 33
declared by God unto	men	... though that in diverse	8, 923/ 16
plain and open to	men	unlearned. For as for	8, 923/ 33
election of all faithful	men	," and that "all faithful	8, 924/ 3
and that "all faithful	men	of the world make	8, 924/ 4
not only all the	men	, but also all the	8, 924/ 18
means of the good	men	, though there were many	8, 924/ 37
either they be good	men	and say as they	8, 927/ 24
you condemned by good	men	; or else, if they	8, 927/ 25
then are they evil	men	... and then are they	8, 927/ 27
secret church of good	men	; or else they say	8, 927/ 28
then are they evil	men	also... and so none	8, 927/ 29
secret church of good	men	are they neither; or	8, 927/ 30
secret church of good	men	, and also do rightfully	8, 927/ 32
we, but all learned	men	before us hitherto why	8, 928/ 14
he that all christened	men	in that time should	8, 928/ 30
other refuge unto Christian	men	willing to know the	8, 928/ 33
the conversation of Christian	men	, either of all or	8, 929/ 4
had not the wicked	men	; but now Christian men	8, 929/ 5
men; but now Christian	men	be as evil or	8, 929/ 5
them than among Christian	men	. Wherefore, he that will	8, 929/ 7
commandeth he that Christian	men	which be in Christendom	8, 929/ 11
Church? Also, he sendeth	men	to scriptures, that will	8, 929/ 22
that there be some	men	of Christ's church. But	8, 929/ 29
did as evermore such	men	have done: that is	8, 933/ 26
of them, but peradventure	men	of some other kind	8, 934/ 31
church of true, good	men	unknown. For though a	8, 936/ 31
excellent, wise, and well-learned	men	... shall either esteem them	8, 939/ 18
whereas he saith that	men	must examine the general	8, 941/ 20
point by the holy	men	so taken and taught	8, 942/ 6
through Christendom with all	men	so believed... then what	8, 942/ 7
the presumption of certain	men	and of certain congregations	8, 943/ 23
to wit, of only	men	pure and clean, without	8, 949/ 33
have went that good	men	would have judged well	8, 949/ 35
judged well, and true	men	truly! The fourth point	8, 949/ 36
of all holy, virtuous	men	, clean without spot or	8, 950/ 9
church of only good	men	... for in the one	8, 951/ 20
heresies, for teaching that	men	be not bound to	8, 952/ 37
some things that many	men	use to do... yet	8, 953/ 4
Church, it sufficeth that	men	be of the mind	8, 953/ 13
imprisonments, and she compelleth	men	to believe her which	8, 954/ 7
that some very good	men	and holy doctors would	8, 955/ 9
harm growing to good	men	and displeasure of God	8, 955/ 14
unto such noble secular	men	as he required thereto	8, 955/ 36
and many other holy	men	also. And unto the	8, 956/ 5
But Barnes, to make	men	ween that only faith	8, 957/ 35
he meant to make	men	love Christ Jesus, and	8, 958/ 12
weight hangeth, to make	men	ween that to stick	8, 958/ 14
either... but to make	men	ween that no such	8, 958/ 31
Saracens any Christians, or	men	that long to be	8, 962/ 20

but only such good	men	in it which must	8, 964/ 21
For such sins Christian	men	, he saith, that have	8, 965/ 24
deceased. Howbeit, only such	men	, I say, as have	8, 967/ 27
in for him, "You	men	, love your wives as	8, 971/ 7
himself), yet because many	men	of their own frowardness	8, 971/ 20
truth"), yet, as many	men	will never come into	8, 971/ 29
in the very best	men	thereof pure and clean	8, 972/ 10
our matter be of	men	living, or of men	8, 973/ 6
men living, or of	men	dying? And since we	8, 973/ 7
the church" as the	men	be living, quick and	8, 973/ 9
good health, of which	men	have the true doctrine	8, 973/ 18
of only good, holy	men	at the least, though	8, 974/ 8
or fellowship of holy	men	. And we know it	8, 974/ 18
seeing or feeling, as	men	know a draper or	8, 974/ 26
faith, which saveth sinful	men	, and giveth to the	8, 976/ 10
division in the holy	men	that are predestinated unto	8, 977/ 17
nor no persecution of	men	for righteousness' sake yet	8, 978/ 3
the presumption of certain	men	and of certain congregations	8, 978/ 36
wherewith he would make	men	believe that the Church	8, 979/ 14
put unto them... and	men	neither bound to go	8, 979/ 25
may be good Christian	men	and members... not only	8, 979/ 32
strangers. For by other	men	whom he sendeth, his	8, 981/ 7
nor be no Christian	men	, but Christ's enemies and	8, 986/ 15
fourthly, by very good	men	thereof also, which abiding	8, 987/ 31
almost, where he went,	men	might find the churches	8, 989/ 33
reverence, and, finally, Christian	men	without Christ." "The life	8, 989/ 35
him deceived, there are	men	that have wit and	8, 997/ 30
of John, that all	men	shall be taught of	8, 998/ 8
endure after forever: that	men	should, besides the inward	8, 999/ 1
parts thereof, as well	men	and women as the	8, 1000/ 10
is a company of	men	and women unknown, which	8, 1000/ 14
thing also: that albeit	men	may speak of diverse	8, 1000/ 36
a church of good	men	, a church of evil	8, 1000/ 37
a church of evil	men	, a church of both	8, 1000/ 37
any manner thing that	men	may get any money	8, 1003/ 28
a means as these	men	, I ween, will not	8, 1005/ 39
live?" So that these	men	, ye see, may not	8, 1012/ 13
sort of only holy	men	. In this they all	8, 1012/ 35
must be, by these	men	, holy... so must, by	8, 1015/ 5
so must, by these	men	, all the parts and	8, 1015/ 5
by reason that evil	men	may seem to be	8, 1015/ 30
so, the only good	men	must be the church	8, 1015/ 32
together, and that evil	men	, though they be evil	8, 1015/ 37
the world... or covetous	men	, or raveners, or idolaters	8, 1017/ 10
the fornicators, the covetous	men	, raveners, and idolaters, that	8, 1017/ 21
that there be evil	men	in "the church," that	8, 1018/ 10
corn and maketh good	men	, and the devil doth	8, 1020/ 10
darnel, and maketh evil	men	(as our Savior, his	8, 1020/ 11
Divine Service as that	men	should be bareheaded and	8, 1022/ 33
either he meant that	men	should go to an	8, 1023/ 12

in chastity, in other	men's	prayers and holy living	8, 579/ 24
to trust in "other	men's	prayers and holy living	8, 582/ 6
laid their snares unto	men's	wives to cover their	8, 584/ 28
in all good Christian	men's	ears, spitefully spoken, blasphemous	8, 589/ 35
read it in other	men's	books besides mine; for	8, 601/ 36
their other heresies in	men's	hearts fastly first confirmed	8, 625/ 35
motes out of other	men's	." For neither had Tyndale	8, 642/ 23
unmeet to rebuke other	men's	faults... nor be not	8, 653/ 1
about the amending of	men's	belief or living, but	8, 653/ 2
the devil to mar	men's	faith and all good	8, 653/ 3
mingled and watered with	men's	traditions... and therefore they	8, 657/ 23
law to be all	men's	in common, and that	8, 664/ 13
hap upon many good	men's	heads ere these rebellious	8, 665/ 2
the truth written in	men's	hearts... or by the	8, 677/ 24
that place whereas other	men's	books lack it not	8, 685/ 16
sudden help, nor other	men's	devotion for so small	8, 699/ 32
toward wills, in the	men's	hearts the belief that	8, 759/ 10
and offending of honest	men's	ears, it were better	8, 764/ 30
seem unsitting in such	men's	mouths, yet may he	8, 765/ 32
and so layeth to	men's	charge, that such as	8, 788/ 15
by the means of	men's	preaching and God's miracles	8, 794/ 33
but the faith of	men's	teaching and of miracles	8, 795/ 3
told him by other	men's	mouths or wrought in	8, 795/ 29
of miracles, and all	men's	persuasions, that for anything	8, 797/ 39
faith" that good Christian	men's	good works shall have	8, 806/ 2
street and left at	men's	doors by night; that	8, 813/ 18
the "faith written in	men's	hearts" the faith whereof	8, 825/ 15
the diminishing of Christian	men's	minds toward the doing	8, 849/ 25
Passion satisfied for all	men's	sins at once... that	8, 867/ 14
needs light in some	men's	hearts, as the prophet	8, 873/ 29
the church" upon other	men's	wrongs, whereunto he were	8, 946/ 5
purgatory or by other	men's	prayers and almsdeed, and	8, 966/ 38
and the oblations for	men's	souls, praying to saints	8, 990/ 1
other churches of more	men's	making, too, every one	8, 993/ 17
Scripture or otherwise of	men's	mouths, such as himself	8, 998/ 26
was far from these	men's	imagination which now would	8, 1022/ 24
their faults before he	mend	his own, forasmuch as	8, 765/ 22
never maketh any manner	mention	... but when he cometh	8, 603/ 22
known Catholic church without	mention	of either persecution or	8, 736/ 6
feeling" faith, never maketh	mention	thereof... as though the	8, 820/ 16
time was there no	mention	of it), by all	8, 943/ 22
time was there no	mention	of it), by all	8, 978/ 35
a draper or a	mercier	." Thus might in those	8, 974/ 26
known any draper or	mercier	either... for the false	8, 974/ 35
fellowship of drapers or	merciers	... for then were it	8, 861/ 4
fellowship of drapers or	merciers	; for then were it	8, 974/ 19
we know drapers and	merciers	and we believe the	8, 975/ 6
in captivity to make	merchandise	of it, and to	8, 609/ 25
labor, and to make	merchandise	of the people with	8, 614/ 2
as for "making of	merchandise	," that Saint Peter speaketh	8, 628/ 26

the Catholic Church what	merchandise	these heretics make I	8, 628/ 28
and lied, and made	merchandise	of them by false	8, 989/ 28
and went like a	merchant	of eel skins. And	8, 845/ 37
simple soul... some good	merchant	that were fallen in	8, 876/ 28
name him: if this	merchant	, when he had heartily	8, 877/ 10
and say, "But Master	Merchant	, I pray you tell	8, 877/ 15
thou takest for a	merchant	, and yet am I	8, 878/ 1
and went like a	merchant	, that he might be	8, 885/ 30
with some of our	merchant's	factors... they milk them	8, 628/ 30
him walking in a	merchant's	gown with a red	8, 876/ 30
that some good, honest	merchant's-wife	, a woman honest of	8, 883/ 32
feign themselves to be	merchants	and say they were	8, 877/ 2
find some honest, true	merchants	that are thitherward," and	8, 877/ 8
they were honest, true	merchants	and going thither... till	8, 877/ 20
or pardon at his	merciful	hand. If Tyndale list	8, 581/ 29
so liberal, good, and	merciful	as he is, he	8, 625/ 27
heaven, so mighty, so	merciful	, and so wise as	8, 893/ 5
God, which as a	merciful	father suffereth our substance	8, 968/ 24
them that, by the	merciful	punishment of God, many	8, 1017/ 27
helped to be more	mercifully	dealt with of our	8, 967/ 14
to be the more	mercifully	dealt with, and their	8, 969/ 6
for the while, his	mercy	shall not fail in	8, 608/ 30
he now, and his	mercy	always will, when his	8, 610/ 19
God of his great	mercy	suffered not those naughty	8, 613/ 5
kept, but unto the	mercy	of God. For as	8, 706/ 22
but unto the bottomless	mercy	of God. For as	8, 706/ 28
thereof, but the bottomless	mercy	of God" and here	8, 708/ 16
but by the mighty	mercy	of God, and by	8, 839/ 32
How great is the	mercy	of our Lord, and	8, 840/ 23
holy church is the	mercy	of God toward her	8, 860/ 7
her sins, and requireth	mercy	for them... therefore is	8, 860/ 19
And he of his	mercy	, and not of her	8, 861/ 22
her sins, and asking	mercy	for them, God layeth	8, 864/ 20
the Lord, whose high	mercy	hath so goodly begun	8, 885/ 13
pray God, for his	mercy	, so amend Friar Barnes	8, 920/ 35
holy church is the	mercy	of God toward her	8, 956/ 23
her sins, and requireth	mercy	for them... therefore is	8, 956/ 34
her sins, and requireth	mercy	for them... therefore is	8, 957/ 6
his sins and ask	mercy	, and believe every article	8, 957/ 25
his sins, and ask	mercy	, and for lack of	8, 957/ 33
purpose may miss of	mercy	too. But Barnes, to	8, 957/ 34
her sins and asking	mercy	for them... and that	8, 958/ 4
sins and asking of	mercy	, were sufficient to save	8, 958/ 16
our sins, and ask	mercy	, and believe only, and	8, 958/ 33
their sin, and asking	mercy	, and by prayer, and	8, 965/ 8
his acknowledging, and asking	mercy	, too, go from Christ's	8, 966/ 1
he dieth, and asketh	mercy	, shall be forthwith so	8, 966/ 18
Now, when works of	mercy	are done in commendation	8, 967/ 23
up for themselves not	mercy	but wrath. Wherefore, when	8, 967/ 35
of good works of	mercy	, is it not plain	8, 1017/ 2

did penance and attained	mercy	. Thirdly, we lay the	8, 1018/ 31
please him, of his	mere	grace without any manner	8, 825/ 24
reward cometh of God's	mere	liberal goodness, that list	8, 841/ 10
the reward unto God's	mere	liberal goodness... of whose	8, 841/ 24
ab incursu et daemonio	meridiano	, " assigning to every one	8, 988/ 3
with the much more	merit	, as Christ said, "Blessed	8, 748/ 18
as matter of our	merit	, in case that we	8, 755/ 8
Spirit inhabiting within us	merit	much more glory, first	8, 756/ 4
grace without any manner	merit	give a creature the	8, 825/ 24
others shall with their	merit	and his grace attain	8, 825/ 26
that no man can	merit	the first grace. For	8, 841/ 4
draw him"; nor no	merit	of man can be	8, 841/ 8
man may toward remission	merit	nothing at all... nor	8, 841/ 36
that they could nothing	merit	at all without the	8, 849/ 4
the man may anything	merit	, which can without grace	8, 866/ 37
can without grace nothing	merit	. But after may man	8, 866/ 37
grace and help, to	merit	reward in heaven by	8, 866/ 38
be void; for the	merit	should at the least	8, 882/ 25
lovers and friends, they	merit	not of new... but	8, 967/ 36
that we may here	merit	and deserve in this	8, 969/ 14
folks' good deeds may	merit	for us and serve	8, 969/ 15
were anything fruitful or	meritorious	. And which works be	8, 633/ 32
rewardable in heaven and	meritorious	! What false glosses be	8, 640/ 9
and so much more	meritorious	as God is greater	8, 691/ 31
that it is more	meritorious	to offer to God	8, 691/ 34
that it is more	meritorious	to offer to God	8, 697/ 36
teacheth to be more	meritorious	to offer to God	8, 698/ 5
that it was more	meritorious	to offer unto God	8, 698/ 7
for the time more	meritorious	, dependeth upon the circumstances	8, 698/ 21
the one is more	meritorious	than the other, the	8, 700/ 13
that good works are	meritorious	, and that folks do	8, 712/ 22
ween were fruitful and	meritorious	, when I see well	8, 759/ 14
in every good and	meritorious	work prevented by the	8, 799/ 12
or blessed, but less	meritorious	, than faith. For God	8, 825/ 23
that good works be	meritorious	, not only for himself	8, 969/ 12
friars' coats, in saints'	merits	. And the significations put	8, 579/ 25
it save through the	merits	of Christ's bitter Passion	8, 580/ 28
reward thereto, through the	merits	of our Savior's Passion	8, 634/ 2
answer, "Out of the	merits	of Christ." And thus	8, 692/ 9
Not by her own	merits	, nor by her own	8, 837/ 14
stick fast unto his	merits	and to the promise	8, 838/ 5
trust only in the	merits	of his blessed blood	8, 838/ 12
not by their "own	merits	, " nor their "own might	8, 839/ 19
God, and by the	merits	of Christ's blessed Passion	8, 839/ 32
washed by their own	merits	the known Catholic church	8, 841/ 2
proud trust in their	merits	, but stand in fear	8, 841/ 16
all... nor that no	merits	of man shall have	8, 842/ 1
stick fast unto his	merits	and to the promises	8, 844/ 15
stick fast unto his	merits	only; fifthly, that they	8, 848/ 2
their trust in the	merits	of Christ only: if	8, 849/ 1

that all their own	merits	cannot bring them to	8, 849/ 2
to heaven without the	merits	of Christ, nor that	8, 849/ 3
trust in their own	merits	, but of humility little	8, 849/ 5
heaven for his own	merits	and his works wrought	8, 849/ 10
good trust in the	merits	of the battle that	8, 849/ 18
about to add any	merits	of his own unto	8, 849/ 23
his own unto the	merits	of Christ: then meaneth	8, 849/ 23
look on her own	merits	and of her own	8, 860/ 12
refer herself unto the	merits	of her blessed husband	8, 860/ 15
and not of her	merits	, hath chosen her for	8, 861/ 23
chosen it without any	merits	of her, and because	8, 866/ 21
speakech of election and	merits	, we will not much	8, 866/ 34
look on her own	merits	of her own works	8, 956/ 28
refer herself unto the	merits	of her blessed husband	8, 956/ 30
well following upon their	merits	which they deserved before	8, 968/ 2
and yet by the	merits	of faith and justice	8, 977/ 34
weighed have so many	merry	follies in them that	8, 660/ 19
policy to make a	merry	world the good, godly	8, 776/ 12
play and make us	merry	while we may... and	8, 797/ 27
he liketh much his	merry	mocks, and fareth as	8, 831/ 24
Christ. And I say	meseemeth	, as I be saved	8, 584/ 6
leave it undone. "And	meseemeth	also that the same	8, 899/ 24
might, in good faith,	meseemeth	, many be found, not	8, 902/ 15
peradventure understood. And also	meseemeth	that it may be	8, 1005/ 37
in so great a	message	, and for so great	8, 651/ 9
to send on his	message	... in so great a	8, 717/ 21
needs doubt of the	message	. And therefore now let	8, 720/ 35
true church and the	messenger	of God to tell	8, 720/ 33
he doubteth of the	messenger	, he must needs doubt	8, 720/ 34
be showed by a	messenger	, nor by writing." And	8, 868/ 4
by miracles to be	messengers	sent from God. But	8, 611/ 26
all to show themselves	messengers	sent by God, but	8, 611/ 27
doctrine clearly prove themselves	messengers	sent by the devil	8, 611/ 29
God had proved his	messengers	by miracles... whereof these	8, 618/ 11
declared to be his	messengers	. Now, of these holy	8, 623/ 6
death declared for God's	messengers	by many a mighty	8, 696/ 6
to prove them true	messengers	. And thus had every	8, 722/ 13
jesting and railing. God's	messengers	were wont also to	8, 771/ 33
and the very, true	messengers	of God." "So great	8, 991/ 14
the while together, till	Messiah	come, that shall make	8, 621/ 24
of which if they	met	together, never one knoweth	8, 667/ 15
Bristol, or that ye	met	by chance together anywhere	8, 815/ 17
to my remembrance, we	met	not together this half	8, 815/ 20
mind well where we	met	then, neither." "Well, Webbe	8, 815/ 21
a man might have	met	him, and upon his	8, 845/ 37
happy that ye have	met	with me... for I	8, 877/ 7
catholic church, if he	met	with another Christian man	8, 1027/ 21
he, "that letter saith,	methink	, that my wife is	8, 816/ 7
to the promises only:	methink	they that so do	8, 850/ 17
be believed than they...	methinketh	that before right reasonable	8, 642/ 34

the true scripture": surely	methinketh	that unto this, the	8, 888/ 20
of it. "And surely	methinketh	that the chief commodity	8, 891/ 35
believe you therein. "Yet	methinketh	that these common preachers	8, 898/ 17
as I told you,	methinketh	that these common preachers	8, 899/ 37
good faith, Father Barnes,	methinketh	therefore that this lesson	8, 901/ 16
against him. But verily	methinketh	that in one thing	8, 916/ 33
for his recompense. But	methinketh	surely that if Barnes	8, 944/ 3
him "sweet Bernard." But	methinketh	that he is sour	8, 984/ 11
I heard this preached,	methought	it went sore against	8, 899/ 18
of the evangelical sect,	methought	they were in so	8, 903/ 8
provincial patriarchs, archbishops, or	metropolitans	, or by what name	8, 577/ 14
into my hands by	Michael	Lobley, whom I had	8, 813/ 24
lay mad in the	midst	of Bedlam he could	8, 584/ 7
earth hangeth in the	midst	of the world by	8, 604/ 21
lieth in the very	midst	, and, as we might	8, 604/ 27
is in the very	midst	, that is, the most	8, 604/ 32
remain in the very	midst	of the earth. And	8, 605/ 7
because that from the	midst	, as it should go	8, 605/ 9
no further than the	midst	, trow you? By God	8, 605/ 33
five miles beneath the	midst	, it would give you	8, 605/ 35
himself in the very	midst	among them would not	8, 938/ 10
left out in the	midst	... for no cause that	8, 986/ 27
a gate in the	midst	of New Market Heath	8, 1021/ 28
disciples, following the example	mightily	... and the pope therewith	8, 765/ 7
and abideth still, so	mighty	, strong, and invincible... as	8, 673/ 6
by the strong and	mighty	champion, the invincible martyr	8, 673/ 8
messengers by many a	mighty	miracle. Of these men	8, 696/ 6
together... and with the	mighty	blast of his own	8, 794/ 12
sins but by the	mighty	mercy of God, and	8, 839/ 31
Father in heaven, so	mighty	, so merciful, and so	8, 893/ 5
and all that is	mighty	and glorious in the	8, 930/ 23
were so strong and	mighty	that they had gotten	8, 1027/ 5
must needs say "Dimitte	mihi	debita." The which she	8, 860/ 13
must needs say "Dimitte	mihi	debita" the which she	8, 956/ 29
gown with a red	Milanese	bonnet, and not knowing	8, 876/ 31
Scripture saith, a most	mild	and piteous man, did	8, 791/ 25
him of half a	mile's	walking ere he come	8, 686/ 8
this whorl were ten	miles	thick on every side	8, 605/ 29
of the hole, five	miles	beneath the midst, it	8, 605/ 35
railing knave eight hundred	miles	deep in hell. But	8, 714/ 6
our merchant's factors... they	milk	them so evangelically that	8, 628/ 31
and which both with	milk	and stronger meat must	8, 892/ 4
or fiddler, monk or	miller	, if they believe in	8, 838/ 11
or bishop," "monk or	miller	, " "friar or fiddler," or	8, 839/ 15
If there were a	millstone	thrown down here on	8, 605/ 6
should it (which a	millstone	may not do) ascend	8, 605/ 10
so great that a	millstone	might well go through	8, 605/ 30
one end, and a	millstone	were thrown in above	8, 605/ 32
be it diminished and	minced	never so small... and	8, 671/ 33
expounded after his own	mind	; which manner of exhorting	8, 585/ 26

because of his own	mind	, and Luther's and Huessgen's	8, 589/ 22
hath been for incorrigible	mind	and lack of amendment	8, 590/ 15
man that of good	mind	would in good manner	8, 591/ 16
putteth me well in	mind	, the kingdom of God	8, 608/ 9
in some against the	mind	of the multitude and	8, 611/ 20
some were of one	mind	, some of other... and	8, 612/ 12
Scripture were of the	mind	that we be, and	8, 621/ 6
maketh all of one	mind	in that house do	8, 627/ 28
in judging every man's	mind	... but if he think	8, 629/ 31
but of his own	mind	, and not according to	8, 639/ 30
not according to the	mind	of God. And yet	8, 639/ 30
but for her devout	mind	that she bore toward	8, 699/ 23
manner, what their very	mind	is in the matter	8, 701/ 2
far from Saint Chrysostom's	mind	. For ye may well	8, 702/ 24
the same heart and	mind	that the "old" holy	8, 704/ 4
the Scripture against the	mind	of Tyndale likewise as	8, 714/ 13
maketh men of one	mind	in his church or	8, 715/ 2
ever submit his own	mind	to the determination of	8, 715/ 19
therein all of one	mind	agreed. Now go me	8, 724/ 25
to put you in	mind	that by the "wolves	8, 728/ 26
true of Saint Augustine's	mind	, that he believed the	8, 731/ 5
and contrary to his	mind	, even in like manner	8, 733/ 31
immediately before, that the	mind	and intent of Saint	8, 739/ 11
lines therein, that the	mind	of Saint Augustine was	8, 743/ 27
is it in my	mind	false that Tyndale saith	8, 747/ 23
frowardness be in the	mind	of him to whom	8, 749/ 5
good Christian readers, the	mind	of Saint Paul, as	8, 757/ 33
thou man of one	mind	with me my guide	8, 762/ 2
God, with one, agreeable	mind	." Here saith our Savior	8, 762/ 4
they were of one	mind	once, and walked in	8, 762/ 7
Christ been of one	mind	and consent with Judas	8, 762/ 8
he is not in	mind	to leave, he may	8, 781/ 33
God in that good	mind	preventeth the man by	8, 783/ 7
he feel any good	mind	, never labor to keep	8, 786/ 18
verily suppose, in my	mind	, this point that Tyndale's	8, 788/ 22
she, "and in my	mind	, she were yet to	8, 790/ 12
he putteth us in	mind	of Moses... which, being	8, 791/ 23
forgive thee this evil	mind	of thy heart." We	8, 796/ 30
the man, calling to	mind	Tyndale's former tale that	8, 798/ 22
ye wot, the selfsame	mind	and intent of praying	8, 798/ 36
believe in his own	mind	that Saint Augustine in	8, 804/ 7
cannot now call to	mind	well where we met	8, 815/ 21
lived thereto in such	mind	as many martyrs died	8, 818/ 21
that are double of	mind	." Moreover, where he saith	8, 840/ 36
should be of the	mind	that to bring them	8, 851/ 33
she would break her	mind	unto him, and show	8, 884/ 15
show to my simple	mind	full well and clerkly	8, 885/ 6
us put me in	mind	of a tale that	8, 900/ 12
ye shall see the	mind	of Saint Augustine so	8, 908/ 14
there of the contrary	mind	. For though some one	8, 922/ 30

be of a better	mind	at the first than	8, 922/ 31
man to declare his	mind	, and inclineth the congregation	8, 922/ 34
all of the same	mind	though they make no	8, 941/ 31
circumstances of his own	mind	... and of the time	8, 947/ 3
and sue of good	mind	and affection for the	8, 947/ 4
men be of the	mind	gladly to suffer when	8, 953/ 13
first of the same	mind	himself... yet afterward considering	8, 955/ 12
this point declareth his	mind	plainly, concerning the repressing	8, 955/ 34
was not in this	mind	alone, but so was	8, 956/ 4
Augustine were of the	mind	that himself is now	8, 963/ 19
he dieth in such	mind	, for all his acknowledging	8, 965/ 36
take with a peaceable	mind	the spites that are	8, 978/ 9
purpose, clean against the	mind	of Saint Bernard, that	8, 986/ 32
are apostates in their	mind	, and yet abide still	8, 988/ 34
it contrary to his	mind	, namely while he seeth	8, 997/ 29
plainly that Saint Paul's	mind	was far from these	8, 1022/ 23
the man was fully	mindful	rather to send us	8, 701/ 27
his part, with being	mindful	of them in his	8, 886/ 5
proof of deadly sinful	minds	: he destroyeth, ye wot	8, 588/ 26
turn of their good	minds	everything to the best	8, 592/ 11
people... with turning their	minds	from the point that	8, 624/ 24
some suspicious or inquiet	minds	upon grudging. Nor I	8, 635/ 14
ways to draw our	minds	from the very point	8, 656/ 5
us to incline our	minds	into the credence of	8, 744/ 16
with willing and appliable	minds	should by the Spirit	8, 753/ 15
diminishing of Christian men's	minds	toward the doing of	8, 849/ 25
of their own good	minds	, for the preservation of	8, 955/ 5
the pure Scripture is	mingled	and watered with men's	8, 657/ 22
of their imperfect working,	mingled	always, for the more	8, 841/ 17
church of Christ being	mingled	of both good and	8, 1019/ 28
church is the wheat	mingled	with the straw, and	8, 1020/ 1
Savior calleth his church	mingled	of good and bad	8, 1020/ 13
readers, that the church	mingled	of both good and	8, 1020/ 16
he speaketh of that	mingling	... calleth it either his	8, 1019/ 29
any man as a	minister	of that unknown church	8, 617/ 24
was a means and	minister	in bringing that grace	8, 708/ 35
for lack of a	minister	, and so died with	8, 818/ 29
a member, or a	minister	, of a church unknown	8, 1004/ 29
him be as the	minister	." He spoke not this	8, 1024/ 22
the chief ruler or	minister	should be known, how	8, 1024/ 30
which he should be	minister	, should be unknown? Moreover	8, 1024/ 31
part and as the	minister	of the whole catholic	8, 1025/ 32
may be, the ordinary	ministers	of God's holy words	8, 616/ 7
They call themselves the	ministers	of Christ, but they	8, 983/ 20
in every kind of	ministers	of the church some	8, 985/ 16
is, "They be the	ministers	of Christ, and they	8, 986/ 35
They call themselves the	ministers	of Christ, but they	8, 986/ 36
yet they be the	ministers	of Christ in his	8, 987/ 2
the holy sacraments and	ministers	of the same. And	8, 989/ 30
appointment unto his holy	ministration	in the temple with	8, 853/ 19

Saint Bernard saith thus "	Ministri	Christi sunt, et serviunt	8, 986/ 34
prophecy or by marvelous	miracle	... it will be long	8, 651/ 23
much as any one	miracle	this fifteen hundred years	8, 691/ 4
by many a mighty	miracle	. Of these men may	8, 696/ 6
with many a thousand	miracle	have made the Scripture	8, 703/ 32
by many a great	miracle	, and made him honored	8, 713/ 26
the remnant make by	miracle	any due proof that	8, 722/ 29
whereof God by great	miracle	took open vengeance. And	8, 793/ 20
the faith for any	miracle	that Philip wrought, or	8, 797/ 5
that God had by	miracle	turned him to the	8, 803/ 33
somewhat fearing lest that	miracle	of curing should not	8, 991/ 7
working of many wonderful	miracles	for the proof thereof	8, 608/ 14
without any power of	miracles	at all. Instead of	8, 608/ 17
them that saw the	miracles	of God were dead	8, 609/ 16
prophets proved themselves by	miracles	to be messengers sent	8, 611/ 25
and Zwingli show no	miracles	at all to show	8, 611/ 27
prophets, true preachers, and	miracles	, for all the false	8, 613/ 20
proved his messengers by	miracles	... whereof these men showed	8, 618/ 12
And also, considering the	miracles	that God had, so	8, 620/ 1
God showed many great	miracles	, and for none of	8, 621/ 2
in number, time, and	miracles	; that is to say	8, 621/ 11
part many times by	miracles	declared his favor against	8, 621/ 15
For as for the	miracles	done in the Temple	8, 621/ 17
more than a thousand	miracles	declared to be his	8, 623/ 6
at... and all the	miracles	they blaspheme, and say	8, 626/ 9
God's saints and his	miracles	, and give the honor	8, 626/ 15
and saints, and the	miracles	of God wrought and	8, 628/ 3
an end; and ever	miracles	in it and in	8, 669/ 25
therein... and evermore glorious	miracles	from the beginning incessantly	8, 670/ 6
to show many marvelous	miracles	. Whereof let us now	8, 690/ 35
thing, he yet, by	miracles	and other open means	8, 694/ 14
never was there yet.	Miracles	as shameless as they	8, 695/ 16
because he showeth no	miracles	... he must prove us	8, 696/ 32
foregoer, must do such	miracles	as our old Christ	8, 696/ 34
in his life, besides	miracles	many showed for him	8, 696/ 36
their holy living and	miracles	that God showed for	8, 711/ 30
their living, but also	miracles	, to prove them true	8, 722/ 12
thereby did all Christ's	miracles	bear witness with him	8, 722/ 17
heretics shall do no	miracles	. But as for yet	8, 722/ 33
authority, first for the	miracles	that were showed therein	8, 735/ 16
years! And as for	miracles	with which, as Saint	8, 739/ 5
like as God useth	miracles	and divers other means	8, 739/ 15
as is preaching and	miracles	and some such others	8, 744/ 21
had been wrought the	miracles	that have been wrought	8, 747/ 13
those reasons of prophecies,	miracles	, martyrs, and many other	8, 749/ 21
be so declared, by	miracles	and many other means	8, 750/ 24
people that through the	miracles	and the doctrine, dead	8, 753/ 13
there in which the	miracles	continue. And therefore if	8, 761/ 7
inward Spirit and outward	miracles	inclineth us to believe	8, 764/ 3
that proved themselves by	miracles	; and not such rascally	8, 771/ 30

believed moved by the	miracles	of Moses... as Simon	8, 773/ 33
the reason of Philip's	miracles	(Acts 8). Nevertheless, the	8, 773/ 34
mock at all such	miracles	, and say the devil	8, 788/ 8
believed moved by the	miracles	of Moses... as Simon	8, 791/ 36
the reason of Philip's	miracles	(Acts 8). Nevertheless, the	8, 792/ 1
persuasion of men or	miracles	persuaded to believe in	8, 792/ 12
by Moses and his	miracles	were induced to believe	8, 792/ 14
be by men or	miracles	induced to believe in	8, 792/ 17
persuaded by men or	miracles	I marvel somewhat wherefore	8, 792/ 21
the work of his	miracles	would not be persuaded	8, 792/ 24
the fruit of the	miracles	that God worketh daily	8, 792/ 28
means of men and	miracles	, many a thousand that	8, 794/ 25
by men and by	miracles	. And such believers were	8, 794/ 29
men's preaching and God's	miracles	... with which outward means	8, 794/ 33
men's teaching and of	miracles	alone. But, now, if	8, 795/ 4
believed neither men nor	miracles	. And we shall not	8, 795/ 9
means of men or	miracles	, there died in wilderness	8, 795/ 11
means of men or	miracles	was for their salvation	8, 795/ 15
and not persuaded by	miracles	either told him by	8, 795/ 28
are induced thereinto by	miracles	and persuasions of men	8, 796/ 6
to the belief by	miracles	and persuasion of men	8, 796/ 21
that believed for the	miracles	which he saw Philip	8, 796/ 26
wit, the believing for	miracles	and by persuasion of	8, 796/ 33
the better for the	miracles	that are daily wrought	8, 797/ 4
of Christ's faith by	miracles	and persuasion of men	8, 797/ 22
resisted all credence of	miracles	, and all men's persuasions	8, 797/ 38
means of men or	miracles	, they stand yet clear	8, 798/ 1
credence giving both to	miracles	and good persuasions of	8, 799/ 15
world by manifold wonderful	miracles	all which holy doctors	8, 805/ 20
and by the manifold	miracles	that still continue in	8, 808/ 32
Paul, because God wrought	miracles	for him... by the	8, 809/ 32
good Christian country, worketh	miracles	in it for the	8, 809/ 35
Church, and withdraweth his	miracles	from all churches of	8, 809/ 36
that he doth those	miracles	not only in it	8, 809/ 37
this day, many marvelous	miracles	, and withdraw them all	8, 811/ 9
till they have the	miracles	among them and the	8, 811/ 13
holy writing and manifold	miracles	which God hath wrought	8, 856/ 6
and with which wonderful	miracles	God beareth witness for	8, 856/ 7
by words, example, and	miracles	, both the Jews and	8, 881/ 22
living, and of his	miracles	, and of his death	8, 888/ 29
rising again, and his	miracles	, and his other conversation	8, 888/ 34
yet God continueth his	miracles	... and among all your	8, 904/ 13
used therein and the	miracles	which were daily done	8, 934/ 7
with many great open	miracles	allowed and approved against	8, 989/ 18
servant glorified by many	miracles	, while he called back	8, 990/ 30
true, by manifold open	miracles	. And finally, whereas Barnes	8, 991/ 33
wherein we see the	miracles	that God wrought for	8, 1016/ 15
he sticketh in the	mire	. For lo, thus he	8, 607/ 36
and deeper in the	mire	. For lo, thus creepeth	8, 613/ 32
cast the very filthy	mire	upon the cross. And	8, 953/ 32

he lieth in the	mire	allto tumbled in dirt	8, 974/ 1
for a fit of	mirth	. Howbeit, as for crowns	8, 831/ 26
there rise so many	misbelievers	but that the true	8, 794/ 2
made yet... whereof the	mischiefe	shall fall in their	8, 664/ 35
to rise... all the	mischiefe	will not fall in	8, 665/ 1
lies and all their	mischiefe	that they have wrought	8, 675/ 25
lies and all their	mischiefe	that they have wrought	8, 679/ 7
lies and so much	mischiefe	thereon by all which	8, 679/ 12
swarm full of all	mischiefe	; for thereto fain would	8, 791/ 3
never so great, horrible	mischiefe	, so that he fall	8, 819/ 23
man for a very	mischievous	heretic. And ever this	8, 634/ 15
and impunity of all	mischievous	people a Job, as	8, 791/ 19
then meaneth he very	mischievously	, to the diminishing of	8, 849/ 24
their sect, do shamefully	misconstrue	the Scripture... and with	8, 717/ 12
he saith that they	misconstrue	and falsely allege all	8, 740/ 38
others as list to	misconstrue	the Scripture to the	8, 941/ 26
saith we use in	misconstruing	of the Scripture, and	8, 686/ 3
one part, and all	miscreant	paynims, all false Jews	8, 912/ 22
beastly wretch before their	miserable	days so shameless yet	8, 653/ 8
anything so far to	mislead	their judgment: for help	8, 591/ 14
hands... and thereby had	misled	the people both into	8, 622/ 26
the "blind" that are	misled	into the ditch, the	8, 728/ 28
people began to be	misled	: God of his goodness	8, 1009/ 5
she partly liked, partly	misliked	, in the reading, perceiving	8, 884/ 9
called Robert Barnes, that	misliked	it not... but was	8, 925/ 18
by miswriting or by	misprinting	those figures of algorism	8, 908/ 35
it here seem, by	misrehearsing	of Saint Augustine's words	8, 966/ 35
to say that I	misreport	him and would make	8, 764/ 31
come from her ye	misreport	her in many things	8, 904/ 3
all other vicious and	misruled	persons, and among others	8, 919/ 29
of good purpose may	miss	of mercy too. But	8, 957/ 34
albeit he so far	misseth	the mark that he	8, 863/ 31
distinction, as in a	mist	, he weeneth to walk	8, 741/ 36
ye shall see the	mist	break up so far	8, 741/ 36
and say that I	mistake	his words, and that	8, 665/ 25
devise, to make us	mistake	our mother, and each	8, 892/ 25
like wise doth Barnes	mistake	the gloss that he	8, 914/ 1
be sure that he	mistake	not the truth yea	8, 997/ 25
to be deceived in	mistaking	of the very scripture	8, 680/ 8
same cause, for such	mistaking	of the right sense	8, 680/ 9
there deceived in the	mistaking	of them as thou	8, 877/ 35
been deceived in the	mistaking	of me... whom thou	8, 877/ 36
upon them by the	mistaking	of some such false	8, 893/ 7
of poisoning, if by	mistaking	our mother, we take	8, 894/ 21
their father and mother,	mistaught	the people that what	8, 697/ 31
also as he hath	mistranslated	of ignorance, I will	8, 986/ 29
the thing that Barnes	mistranslateth	here "the ground") is	8, 847/ 10
his master, and his	mistress	the nun. Wherein he	8, 724/ 27
by your teaching, but	mistrust	, rather, every book of	8, 682/ 3
sure belief without any	mistrust	, or doubt of the	8, 825/ 12

that we may therefore	mistrust	her doctrine, and trust	8, 871/ 14
that we should always	mistrust	her, and ever make	8, 871/ 17
I begin so to	mistrust	all the matter that	8, 903/ 11
day. For although I	mistrust	not but that God	8, 924/ 36
before our eyes what	mists	of wily falsehood that	8, 740/ 15
I do not damnably	misunderstand	the Scripture, but am	8, 887/ 29
any damnable error through	misunderstanding	and wrong declaration of	8, 677/ 32
any slanderous railing words	misuse	himself toward his prince	8, 592/ 23
Church which had abominably	misused	his father's wife. Whose	8, 758/ 19
hands, ye use to	miswrite	and corrupt, and change	8, 682/ 30
in the printer, by	miswriting	or by misprinting those	8, 908/ 34
precious stones; neither by	miters	nor cross-staffs, nor by	8, 837/ 15
and silver," nor "by	miters	nor cross-staffs," nor by	8, 839/ 20
ornaments, as your holy	miters	, your holy cross-staffs, your	8, 861/ 7
his pleasant scoffing upon	miters	and cross-staffs, pillars, poleaxes	8, 863/ 10
somewhat to mollify and	mitigate	his judgment... and play	8, 790/ 5
laws of the Church	mitigated	and made easy with	8, 631/ 18
drams of such treacle	mixed	with one scruple of	8, 580/ 35
Christ is a company	mixed	of good and bad	8, 1021/ 11
and bad... and that	mixed	company, these heretics cannot	8, 1021/ 11
he call "spirits" in	mock	and scorn... all Christian	8, 578/ 16
whores... the bishop's officers	mock	them, poll them, and	8, 584/ 25
maketh as though he	mock	but men of these	8, 602/ 4
Then all apparitions they	mock	at... and all the	8, 626/ 9
if he mean to	mock	the words of our	8, 629/ 13
which among us they	mock	and call them "dumb	8, 638/ 27
he would seem to	mock	, that is to wit	8, 679/ 27
and he many times	mock	the doctors of the	8, 741/ 32
and Scripture, would he	mock	unlearned people, and make	8, 784/ 35
in the wind!) to	mock	at all such miracles	8, 788/ 8
them; nor feareth to	mock	the Sacrament, the Blessed	8, 788/ 11
that Tyndale doth but	mock	him. What counsel, then	8, 798/ 18
Tyndale doth yet but	mock	. Moreover, since Tyndale expressly	8, 798/ 30
faith, Tyndale doth plainly	mock	him. Finally, good-faithful reader	8, 799/ 7
Friar Barnes doth but	mock	the Sacrament of Penance	8, 868/ 18
did as himself doth	mock	and scorn all hallowing	8, 988/ 16
things Friar Barnes in	mockage	and scorn accounteth among	8, 988/ 19
fully unmeet to be	mocked	and jested upon by	8, 679/ 31
the heretics well have	mocked	Saint Augustine as Tyndale	8, 681/ 21
she would not have	mocked	me. And so I	8, 742/ 17
was denied. Prayers were	mocked	at, and the oblations	8, 989/ 37
unto... or else he	mocked	his hearers, if for	8, 1023/ 14
plain words: with blasphemous	mockery	, knavish derision, and scorn	8, 702/ 30
and more. But he	mocketh	indeed those old holy	8, 602/ 5
Tyndale now derideth and	mocketh	... Saint Cyprian thought so	8, 602/ 19
instead of hearing them	mocketh	them, and instead of	8, 616/ 17
this reason that he	mocketh	is not only theirs	8, 679/ 26
the reason which he	mocketh	was made by the	8, 679/ 36
man will ween he	mocketh	him. For how can	8, 798/ 6
Moreover, since Tyndale expressly	mocketh	all endeavor of man's	8, 798/ 31

not, as Friar Barnes	mocketh	, to intentio secunda, for	8, 1003/ 22
lechery; and his abominable	mocking	of Christ's own Blessed	8, 601/ 9
himself; and with jesting,	mocking	, and scoffing ween to	8, 641/ 22
a meinie of lewd,	mocking	knaves... which when the	8, 772/ 21
vestments... and chalices, and	mocking	of Saint Thomas with	8, 863/ 13
matter, with making of	mocks	and mows. For now	8, 579/ 15
feareth not to make	mocks	and mows at the	8, 583/ 3
mad, frantic fool maketh	mocks	and mows at the	8, 583/ 27
seven sacraments too; make	mocks	at the Mass and	8, 584/ 1
make, in a manner,	mocks	openly... and give the	8, 624/ 13
liketh much his merry	mocks	, and fareth as he	8, 831/ 24
for his taunts, his	mocks	, his mows, his jesting	8, 832/ 14
fond ape to make	mocks	and mows... nor an	8, 833/ 11
in which he maketh	mocks	and mows at the	8, 842/ 33
planted in among his	mocks	and his jests... and	8, 844/ 4
Orders never so many	mocks	, for hatred that they	8, 1011/ 13
make him somewhat to	mollify	and mitigate his judgment	8, 790/ 4
sup up in a	moment	all his sins at	8, 687/ 32
all up in a	moment	" and that God hath	8, 784/ 11
should in such a	moment	or indivisible time sit	8, 939/ 9
that man in that	moment	do but the one	8, 939/ 10
member of his own	monastery	. Nor he that would	8, 985/ 30
as many as bring	money	. As through all Deutschland	8, 584/ 18
as many as bring	money	"; and in another place	8, 586/ 32
no good skill of	money	, and were set to	8, 654/ 23
always to take good	money	... and Tyndale would advise	8, 654/ 25
his father with the	money	, were he in never	8, 698/ 7
it, and given the	money	to poor men. And	8, 699/ 15
better to offer the	money	to God than honor	8, 700/ 7
first, evermore, give thy	money	to the poor men	8, 700/ 25
ye may bestow your	money	upon... go to, then	8, 700/ 27
a man bestow his	money	upon such kinds of	8, 701/ 9
before he bestow any	money	otherwise, seek and search	8, 701/ 11
received twice as much	money	as all that ointment	8, 702/ 2
enough to bestow that	money	upon, in relief necessary	8, 702/ 10
or his saints, or	money	bestowed about those good	8, 703/ 2
one man for his	money	, the other man for	8, 783/ 14
that he would with	money	have bought the gift	8, 796/ 34
as he must carry	money	with him, he would	8, 876/ 34
and get again the	money	that he spent about	8, 885/ 33
saying, "Ananias vowed his	money	unto God, which money	8, 926/ 19
money unto God, which	money	afterward he, being overcome	8, 926/ 19
withdrew from God the	money	which himself had given	8, 926/ 22
Judgment, that withdrawest not	money	, but thyself from Almighty	8, 926/ 24
men may get any	money	for. Another reason is	8, 1003/ 28
by his own secret	monition	or else at his	8, 942/ 32
him at the second	monition	(if the first avail	8, 948/ 8
untrue, and given many	monitions	in vain... and had	8, 758/ 16
is abominable for a	monk	or a friar to	8, 715/ 34
bound, friar or fiddler,	monk	or miller, if they	8, 838/ 10

cardinal," "butcher or bishop," "	monk	or miller," "friar or	8, 839/ 14
a sermon that a	monk	that breaketh his obedience	8, 985/ 27
other vows, "is neither	monk	nor Christian man, but	8, 985/ 28
is no longer a	monk	indeed nor a member	8, 985/ 29
was Henry sometime a	monk	, and after that a	8, 989/ 24
that priests, friars, canons,	monks	, and nuns may not	8, 586/ 18
their friars, and their	monks	use there in their	8, 629/ 26
vow, and would that	monks	and friars should run	8, 696/ 19
a rabble of wedded	monks	and friars. And yet	8, 732/ 6
God that friars and	monks	, that have by vow	8, 804/ 26
know that friars or	monks	professed were of old	8, 808/ 2
chief whoremasters, being priests,	monks	, and friars, that have	8, 836/ 12
holy boots of holy	monks	... and all these together	8, 861/ 11
those wolves be these	monks	, and friars, and priests	8, 890/ 13
were not lawful for	monks	and friars and nuns	8, 1033/ 5
taken him for a	monster	... he had so monstrously	8, 845/ 33
he changed his notable,	monstrous	apparel that he came	8, 885/ 29
monster... he had so	monstrously	dressed himself because he	8, 845/ 33
Jovinian, Helvidius, Eunomius, Marcion,	Montanus	, Wycliffe, and Hus... and	8, 694/ 35
Arius Heretic, Marcion Heretic,	Montanus	Heretic, Manichaeus Heretic, Helvidius	8, 728/ 5
hath said Mass this	month	; and therefore I will	8, 779/ 31
hours, and days, and	months	, and years, abide and	8, 779/ 3
these three or four	months	." Then he began to	8, 815/ 18
to fall into the	moon	when the sun were	8, 606/ 17
our heads and the	moon	on the other side	8, 606/ 18
yea, and take sun,	moon	, and stars to help	8, 838/ 25
goose was over the	moon	. For (besides all their	8, 993/ 23
that believe with Master	More's	faith, the pope's faith	8, 773/ 20
the children of Master	More's	faithless faith made by	8, 774/ 4
that believe with Master	More's	faith, the pope's faith	8, 777/ 32
the children of Master	More's	faithless faith made by	8, 792/ 6
the children of Master	More's	faithless faith made by	8, 795/ 25
being examined on the	morrow	, first of divers other	8, 814/ 3
bid him once good	morrow	. Now, when that one	8, 1027/ 35
the soul to be	mortal	, and utterly die with	8, 626/ 1
the mouths of any	mortal	men or any creature	8, 800/ 4
are known for her	mortal	enemies. Lest Barnes would	8, 924/ 30
works and into the	mortification	of the fleshly works	8, 757/ 21
by that Spirit to	mortify	the deeds and works	8, 756/ 11
us to kill and	mortify	the works of the	8, 757/ 12
Colossians, in this wise: "	Mortify	and slay your members	8, 840/ 30
that we should in	mortifying	the works of the	8, 756/ 15
right church was under	Moses	and Aaron, and so	8, 601/ 23
until the time of	Moses	. And out of those	8, 609/ 11
unbelievers God stirred up	Moses	, and brought them unto	8, 609/ 12
right faith again. And	Moses	left a glorious church	8, 609/ 13
into the seat of	Moses	, Aaron, and the holy	8, 609/ 23
together. As he caused	Moses	to convey his whole	8, 611/ 12
into the seat of	Moses	, Aaron, and the holy	8, 611/ 34
between the time of	Moses	and the coming of	8, 612/ 28

law written, because that	Moses	received and delivered the	8, 615/ 27
not like beginning... nor	Moses	, that was the lawyer	8, 617/ 33
since the time of	Moses	, almost a hundred prophets	8, 620/ 34
into the seat of	Moses	," did in doctrine and	8, 623/ 12
all those scriptures from	Moses	downward did all prophesy	8, 643/ 20
preacher; and that therefore	Moses	had commanded them to	8, 643/ 23
and a greater than	Moses	, the Father of heaven	8, 643/ 24
away the synagogue of	Moses	; and that all other	8, 670/ 12
from the church of	Moses	and Aaron in desert	8, 671/ 14
For the synagogue of	Moses	, which was, while it	8, 682/ 4
a hundred examples between	Moses	and Christ, where the	8, 691/ 10
between the days of	Moses	and Christ to call	8, 693/ 14
make the synagogue of	Moses	like the church of	8, 694/ 1
in that meantime between	Moses	and Christ called the	8, 694/ 10
his hundred prophets between	Moses	and Christ, Tyndale leaveth	8, 696/ 21
the whole synagogue of	Moses	and the Catholic church	8, 719/ 33
tradition delivered them by	Moses	, and preserved from mouth	8, 721/ 16
that we tell you "	Moses	wrote us this, " why	8, 721/ 20
when we tell you "	Moses	told us this"? If	8, 721/ 22
the great difference between	Moses	, that taught the old	8, 752/ 33
and taught them by	Moses	, that was but a	8, 752/ 36
that before taught by	Moses	the synagogue of the	8, 753/ 6
and gave them by	Moses	a law written in	8, 753/ 7
out of Egypt under	Moses	, of which the Scripture	8, 773/ 31
by the miracles of	Moses	... as Simon Magus believed	8, 773/ 33
he a reprobate. And	Moses	, when he was persecuted	8, 789/ 9
us in mind of	Moses	... which, being a very	8, 791/ 23
out of Egypt under	Moses	, of which the Scripture	8, 791/ 35
by the miracles of	Moses	... as Simon Magus believed	8, 792/ 1
of such as by	Moses	and his miracles were	8, 792/ 14
from the obedience of	Moses	and Aaron, whom God	8, 793/ 18
folk, commanded thereto by	Moses	, arose and went with	8, 793/ 34
send down some good	Moses	from the Mount, that	8, 794/ 7
out of Egypt with	Moses	, or others so that	8, 794/ 28
forgotten that the prophet	Moses	himself, that spoke with	8, 795/ 27
own scriptures delivered by	Moses	and the prophets, by	8, 811/ 6
their scriptures, both of	Moses	and of the prophets	8, 811/ 23
saith our Lord to	Moses	, "I have a place	8, 977/ 2
he may be seen.	Moses	is set upon a	8, 977/ 8
thence into desert under	Moses	and Aaron, and in	8, 1008/ 13
called the synagogue of	Moses	, and so was that	8, 1008/ 30
Savior Christ, of whom	Moses	prophesied, saying, "A prophet	8, 1016/ 18
by the mouth of	Moses	called holy, saying, "Thou	8, 1019/ 26
our father; we be	Moses'	disciples; how knoweth he	8, 641/ 29
their old understanding from	Moses'	days to their own	8, 810/ 28
about to take the	motes	out of other men's	8, 642/ 23
do as the tender	mother	doth: break the rod	8, 609/ 5
Augustine saith, the very	mother	of heretics. Now, if	8, 662/ 19
very belly of their	mother	the Holy Catholic Church	8, 672/ 14
said, "Honor father and	mother	," meaning that we should	8, 691/ 26

is thy father and	mother	. Wherefore, whatsoever need thy	8, 691/ 28
need thy father and	mother	have, if thou offer	8, 691/ 29
to thy father and	mother	, and so much more	8, 691/ 31
more thy father and	mother	than they." As ours	8, 691/ 33
honoring their father and	mother	, mistaught the people that	8, 697/ 31
soever their father and	mother	had, yet if they	8, 697/ 32
their father and their	mother	therewith. And when he	8, 697/ 34
help their father and	mother	therewith were their need	8, 700/ 8
told him in his	mother	tongue. Then teacheth he	8, 704/ 19
poor chickens of his	mother	this known Catholic church	8, 724/ 11
out their father and	mother	. " He meaneth, of likelihood	8, 724/ 35
meaneth he for his	mother	? For he cannot spy	8, 725/ 2
fathers commonly called the	mother	of all Christian people	8, 725/ 5
not know for his	mother	. And so I see	8, 725/ 5
Tyndale meaneth for his	mother	some old Mother Maud	8, 725/ 6
his mother some old	Mother	Maud, some bawdy church	8, 725/ 6
Even likewise, if my	mother	had blown on her	8, 742/ 14
altogether but like Tyndale's	mother	blowing upon her finger	8, 750/ 11
whole Catholic Church the	mother	of every man's Christendom	8, 750/ 30
Christendom like his own	mother	blowing upon her finger	8, 750/ 30
the Holy Church our	mother	, " etc. Here have you	8, 857/ 27
God. But our holy	mother	the church hath another	8, 861/ 15
Master, Christ. Our holy	mother	the church throughout all	8, 875/ 28
evangelical doctrine in their	mother	tongue, for the better	8, 886/ 15
Holy Church is our	mother	, as ye call her	8, 892/ 3
to whom only the	mother	might have recourse to	8, 892/ 16
that not only our	mother	Holy Church is only	8, 892/ 19
and that only our	mother	will feed us well	8, 892/ 23
make us mistake our	mother	, and each of them	8, 892/ 25
them calleth herself our	mother	, and laboreth to be	8, 892/ 26
Scripture, both our very	mother	bringeth and offereth us	8, 892/ 27
these is our very	mother	, then are we safe	8, 892/ 35
instead of our very	mother	, will not leave us	8, 893/ 8
will cause our very	mother	to be well-known from	8, 893/ 10
she is our very	mother	, as yourself calleth her	8, 894/ 17
wot well our very	mother	will give us but	8, 894/ 20
if by mistaking our	mother	, we take the meat	8, 894/ 21
of them for our	mother	. "And also, though the	8, 894/ 24
example of her "very	mother	" and of these false	8, 903/ 16
be taken for her	mother	, to grow first in	8, 903/ 18
which church is my	mother	Holy Church, and then	8, 903/ 20
were not my right	mother	indeed... but that the	8, 904/ 34
church and my very	mother	were only some one	8, 904/ 35
taken for my very	mother	, and come from her	8, 905/ 3
therefore not my very	mother	... but that my very	8, 905/ 5
but that my very	mother	were one whom ye	8, 905/ 5
tale of my new	mother	... I might think myself	8, 905/ 16
the Holy Church our	mother	. " More Now, good readers	8, 908/ 29
calleth it there, the	mother	of all churches, the	8, 917/ 21
Master, Christ. Our holy	mother	the church throughout all	8, 930/ 2

Master, Christ. Our holy	mother	the church throughout all	8, 952/ 28
and shame their own	mother	Holy Church... whereas if	8, 994/ 24
serpents gnaw out their	mother's	belly, and those scribes	8, 672/ 8
they might by the	motherly	cure and diligent help	8, 994/ 25
and these false, feigned	mothers	, out of the selfsame	8, 892/ 28
by the secret, inward	motion	and instinct of nature	8, 719/ 11
by an only inward	motion	. And then shall he	8, 729/ 28
but appliable unto his	motion	. And this order to	8, 746/ 32
but as an outward	motion	it keepeth as it	8, 748/ 1
one, overmaster that inward	motion	of God, as long	8, 748/ 14
and that the other	motion	is, in them that	8, 768/ 14
occasions of some outward	motion	... and then walking and	8, 768/ 16
baptized young, the inward	motion	is the same goodness	8, 768/ 20
by the good, gracious	motion	of such a man	8, 884/ 16
God gave him the	motion	, when it came of	8, 888/ 27
feebleth after any fleshly	motion	in his frail members	8, 926/ 3
us with occasions and	motions	of belief, and walking	8, 744/ 14
the faith by two	motions	the principal, God working	8, 748/ 10
sin albeit they be	motions	and inclinations of the	8, 755/ 2
flesh and follow the	motions	of the Scripture; after	8, 755/ 9
and resist the fleshly	motions	, and abide and persevere	8, 755/ 32
Church two manner of	motions	: one kind of outward	8, 768/ 11
those outward causes and	motives	which without his help	8, 744/ 17
Christ stepped on the	Mount	of Calvary. But let	8, 726/ 7
good Moses from the	Mount	, that shall with the	8, 794/ 7
down from his high	mount	himself, and gather his	8, 794/ 11
built upon that high	mountain	, that is to wit	8, 915/ 7
is set upon a	mountain	cannot be hidden" meaning	8, 915/ 9
flee up into the	mountains	"; that is to say	8, 874/ 18
flee up into the	mountains	"; that is to say	8, 928/ 27
them flee into the	mountains	," which is his seventy-sixth	8, 933/ 20
the preachers, of whose	mouth	the laypeople should hear	8, 615/ 2
us, to stop his	mouth	with, grant him for	8, 618/ 20
tell them, upon Tyndale's	mouth	or Luther's, that they	8, 618/ 34
in, and into whose	mouth	he crept, and by	8, 634/ 31
shall not bind the	mouth	of the ox as	8, 636/ 16
them of God's own	mouth	; and would seem to	8, 641/ 20
old prophesied by the	mouth	of Isaiah that he	8, 651/ 15
us these things by	mouth	besides the writing... by	8, 656/ 32
knowledge than by his	mouth	only... how should I	8, 675/ 19
tell and teach by	mouth	"? Then laid His Highness	8, 677/ 13
deeds." And by the	mouth	of Saint Paul, "We	8, 687/ 3
by... that by the	mouth	of his blessed apostle	8, 688/ 2
by a good man's	mouth	, yet hath it a	8, 702/ 33
Moses, and preserved from	mouth	to mouth without writing	8, 721/ 17
preserved from mouth to	mouth	without writing; or that	8, 721/ 17
would give them a	mouth	and wisdom therein that	8, 749/ 17
he would, his own	mouth	, give his church a	8, 753/ 10
threatened of his own	mouth	that they should at	8, 759/ 16
many men, his own	mouth	, of which there were	8, 761/ 18

they spoke with Christ	mouth	to mouth, and that	8, 762/ 26
with Christ mouth to	mouth	, and that except his	8, 762/ 26
is by God's own	mouth	accursed out of the	8, 763/ 30
dependeth upon another man's	mouth	is weak. And surely	8, 764/ 24
praise out of the	mouth	of its enemy, and	8, 765/ 34
man believeth with his	mouth	which though it be	8, 777/ 37
may believe with their	mouth	; nor never commended faith	8, 779/ 6
saying himself that "the	mouth	speaketh of the abundance	8, 785/ 11
the contrary by the	mouth	of Solomon, where he	8, 786/ 30
of his own blessed	mouth	shall overthrow and destroy	8, 794/ 12
that God by the	mouth	of Saint Paul said	8, 809/ 38
Lord saith by the	mouth	of his holy prophet	8, 840/ 6
thoughts." And by the	mouth	also of the prophet	8, 840/ 9
God saith by the	mouth	of Saint Peter, "God	8, 840/ 25
again, also, by the	mouth	of the holy and	8, 842/ 15
saith God by the	mouth	of Saint John: "I	8, 850/ 11
of God by the	mouth	of the prophet Isaiah	8, 880/ 27
apostles had of the	mouth	of the great Master	8, 889/ 11
learned of his own	mouth	, and no one man	8, 890/ 24
so delicious to the	mouth	. "And I verily think	8, 893/ 3
man heard of his	mouth	. For there is no	8, 913/ 28
told them beside, by	mouth	. But yet if Friar	8, 932/ 2
of his own holy	mouth	with which he said	8, 1012/ 17
Lord himself by the	mouth	of Moses called holy	8, 1019/ 26
our Savior, his own	mouth	, expoundeth it) in all	8, 1020/ 11
running in every man's	mouth	, that made the difference	8, 1027/ 17
have it in their	mouths	before it come at	8, 591/ 6
unsitting in such men's	mouths	, yet may he, that	8, 765/ 32
that believe with their	mouths	moved with the authority	8, 773/ 19
that believe with their	mouths	moved with the authority	8, 777/ 31
him by other men's	mouths	or wrought in his	8, 795/ 29
word depended upon the	mouths	of any mortal men	8, 800/ 3
or otherwise of men's	mouths	, such as himself by	8, 998/ 26
thought should of reason	move	them thereto also. And	8, 736/ 2
the matter were worldly,	move	man's reason to the	8, 768/ 12
anything help itself to	move	and turn back toward	8, 786/ 24
of the Church had	moved	me," I answer: As	8, 730/ 10
for their doctrine's sake,	moved	him and stirred him	8, 730/ 19
the beginning.. are afterward	moved	by the holy conversation	8, 730/ 23
could he not be	moved	, nor take none authority	8, 732/ 9
of the Catholic Church	moved	me thereto. Then, since	8, 737/ 9
of the causes that	moved	him, the continuance of	8, 739/ 1
not be first commonly	moved	to give faith and	8, 739/ 6
and I believed it	moved	with the honesty of	8, 742/ 6
many things of God,	moved	only by the authority	8, 767/ 16
of them ever believed,	moved	also by the authority	8, 767/ 20
believe with their mouths	moved	with the authority of	8, 773/ 19
testifieth that they believed	moved	by the miracles of	8, 773/ 32
the beginning thou wast	moved	by reading or preaching	8, 774/ 23
by which we were	moved	and had an occasion	8, 774/ 34

believe with their mouths	moved	with the authority of	8, 777/ 31
never that men believe "	moved	with the authority of	8, 778/ 5
testifieth that they believed	moved	by the miracles of	8, 791/ 36
authority of the Church	moved	me thereto." Which saying	8, 800/ 20
the beginning thou wast	moved	by reading or preaching	8, 803/ 8
authority of the Church	moved	me thereto." He believed	8, 804/ 13
by which we were	moved	and had an occasion	8, 805/ 34
sister, shall you be	moved	inwardly to perceive the	8, 888/ 20
yet after that doubt	moved	, the whole Church hath	8, 895/ 19
God shall be secretly	moved	and taught inwardly, and	8, 897/ 13
were likely to be	moved	only of charity. Also	8, 946/ 6
of the Catholic Church	moveth	him nothing at all	8, 751/ 5
and say that God	moveth	them. But on the	8, 768/ 33
faith the inward cause	moving	our will toward the	8, 747/ 29
her presence, as hearing,	moving	, speaking, smelling, with such	8, 873/ 22
making of mocks and	mows	. For now, lo, shall	8, 579/ 15
to make mocks and	mows	at the blessed saints	8, 583/ 3
fool maketh mocks and	mows	at the Mass. And	8, 583/ 27
taunts, his mocks, his	mows	, his jesting, and his	8, 832/ 14
to make mocks and	mows	... nor an abominable whore	8, 833/ 12
he maketh mocks and	mows	at the holy rites	8, 842/ 33
scribes and Pharisees whom	Mt	3:7 Saint John	8, 672/ 6
he sinketh into the	mud	, and the faster he	8, 607/ 35
wit, from the whole	multitude	of all Christian nations	8, 579/ 9
a whole great, main	multitude	, of many sundry states	8, 599/ 14
the mind of the	multitude	and of the priests	8, 611/ 20
to wit, the whole	multitude	of all true Christian	8, 719/ 22
up the world with	multitude	of men; of whom	8, 763/ 23
let so great a	multitude	err so long time	8, 767/ 18
err, being such a	multitude	. And yet we see	8, 767/ 26
did let the great	multitude	err, reserving always a	8, 767/ 28
did let the great	multitude	err, reserving always a	8, 771/ 15
be now the greater	multitude	, and the Catholics the	8, 772/ 8
to call the great	multitude	back, and to show	8, 772/ 26
world's end. What a	multitude	came out of Egypt	8, 773/ 31
assault... Tyndale What a	multitude	came out of Egypt	8, 791/ 35
among so main a	multitude	, while Christ's own only	8, 832/ 24
congregation, and the whole	multitude	of the people, both	8, 833/ 25
for of a great	multitude	seeming good men, I	8, 879/ 33
to say, the universal	multitude	of all true Christian	8, 909/ 20
the first than the	multitude	... yet in a council	8, 922/ 31
was not that great	multitude	that there condemned them	8, 927/ 13
being so main a	multitude	and dwelling so far	8, 937/ 34
so great was the	multitude	of them that came	8, 990/ 14
living of the great	multitude	be far unlike the	8, 1000/ 28
for the common known	multitude	of good and bad	8, 1012/ 30
so much as a	mum	more than they do	8, 632/ 9
bosom... and yet he	mumbled	because I said he	8, 815/ 26
drink; in pattering and	mumbling	these psalms or that	8, 930/ 20
Barnes calleth pattering, and	mumbling	of these psalms and	8, 932/ 9

make him kill and	murder	the one man for	8, 783/ 14
toward adultery, sacrilege, or	murder	so he bring with	8, 821/ 7
wherewith many shall be	murdered	in soul, not by	8, 921/ 1
that hath therein neither	murderer	nor thief, nor whore	8, 836/ 36
persecute thieves, heretics, and	murderers	... then are all true	8, 789/ 29
the thieves, heretics, and	murderers	, without any change of	8, 789/ 31
the thieves, heretics, and	murderers	persecute the true men	8, 789/ 36
there Jews and Saracens,	murderers	and thieves, bawds and	8, 834/ 27
this church are there	murderers	and thieves, and whores	8, 835/ 17
church because there be	murderers	and thieves and whores	8, 836/ 2
hath no thieves nor	murderers	, nor whores nor bawds	8, 844/ 24
devil, and thieves and	murderers	, as Christ saith. For	8, 918/ 36
be the voices of	murderers	and thieves, and not	8, 919/ 4
be the voices of	murderers	and thieves, and not	8, 919/ 22
proclaim all men for	murderers	and thieves that dare	8, 919/ 25
not sent out by	murderers	nor thieves, but by	8, 919/ 27
princes and rulers against	murderers	and thieves, and against	8, 919/ 28
better than thieves and	murderers	, may appear by the	8, 919/ 33
always the voice of	murderers	and thieves. But all	8, 920/ 7
the voice of only	murderers	and thieves, as Friar	8, 921/ 4
they hear the people	murmur	and wonder at them	8, 591/ 9
manna, longed sore and	murmured	that they might not	8, 793/ 6
said that "the disciples"	murmured	at the loss of	8, 907/ 23
whereat none of them	murmured	but one: so is	8, 907/ 25
make them gaze and	muse	upon another thing... and	8, 624/ 25
than to make us	muse	and study and devise	8, 637/ 28
somewhat to study and	muse	, when he heareth so	8, 725/ 13
when they sat and	mused	upon that matter, they	8, 993/ 21
lose the time in	musings	what he may mean	8, 629/ 23
forget not himself with	musings	, but consider what he	8, 725/ 25
token, nor of a	mustard	token, neither. For I	8, 896/ 36
of a pot of	mustard	; but for your two	8, 897/ 1
them, but all very	musty	bran not worthy so	8, 649/ 34
he signifieth and somewhat	muttereth	in his book... but	8, 897/ 10
Christian faith and secretly	muttering	the contrary, of which	8, 924/ 26
none other sense than	mysteries	and allegories... as commonly	8, 635/ 37
verily behold the heavenly	mysteries	. And therefore saith our	8, 977/ 2
they may, for many	mysteries	are there in the	8, 1005/ 36
I cannot divine what	mystery	Tyndale meaneth by his	8, 629/ 20
did indeed work a	mystery	therein, that did betoken	8, 699/ 20
her not for that	mystery	whereupon she thought not	8, 699/ 22
a great, high, secret	mystery	this man teacheth us	8, 777/ 1
this vine of Christ's	Mystical	Body, the known Catholic	8, 603/ 5
lively members of Christ's	Mystical	Body, than might of	8, 755/ 33
perfect members of his	Mystical	Body, the Catholic Church	8, 822/ 11
holy Savior himself, whose	Mystical	Body is the whole	8, 855/ 4
a member of his	Mystical	Body, his Catholic Church	8, 957/ 31
church of Christ, his	Mystical	Body here in earth	8, 992/ 5
no part of his	Mystical	Body. And then if	8, 1015/ 31
sacraments, members of Christ's	Mystical	Body the Church, in	8, 1017/ 33

visible before us all	naked	in a net. And	8, 644/ 18
metropolitans, or by what	name	soever the thing were	8, 577/ 14
is included in the	name	of the whole body	8, 577/ 21
pope's sect (by which	name	he meaneth all that	8, 578/ 5
here by his scornful	name	of "spirits" only the	8, 578/ 18
it once an honest	name	, then it is no	8, 589/ 3
his beastly doctrine, under	name	of "matrimony" to couple	8, 601/ 8
shame, speak of my	name	, nor be acknown that	8, 603/ 28
so did? Let Tyndale	name	us one. Then if	8, 611/ 16
Tyndale hath under the	name	of "the clergy" laid	8, 638/ 4
Huessgen, because his own	name	was Hutchins... he fell	8, 661/ 32
faith still pretend his	name	, ye cannot say but	8, 683/ 7
the Catholic Church to	name	once the name of	8, 685/ 27
to name once the	name	of "falsifying the Scripture	8, 685/ 27
then must he first	name	us a good sort	8, 694/ 9
then whom shall he	name	us? Nicolaus and Cerinthus	8, 694/ 32
here himself. If he	name	you these... let him	8, 695/ 2
these men may I	name	full many of sundry	8, 696/ 7
then of them all	name	us now some one	8, 696/ 16
good Christians, in God's	name	, and bestow the remnant	8, 700/ 28
show us that, by	name	this eight hundred years	8, 703/ 27
forth, some in the	name	of Saint Jerome, some	8, 706/ 38
Jerome, some in the	name	of Saint Augustine, in	8, 706/ 38
Saint Augustine, in the	name	of Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 707/ 1
it." Here let him	name	which... and then shall	8, 709/ 33
and then shall he	name	you such as would	8, 709/ 33
I would he would	name	them all that have	8, 710/ 1
which he list... and	name	of them all some	8, 710/ 12
preacher, whom himself will	name	for true, be plainly	8, 710/ 15
these legends? Let him	name	someone and prove it	8, 711/ 11
forth, some in the	name	of Saint Jerome, some	8, 712/ 2
Jerome, some in the	name	of Saint Augustine, and	8, 712/ 3
Augustine, and in the	name	of Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 712/ 3
the wretch raileth by	name	upon that holy doctor	8, 713/ 20
many that I could	name	holy doctors and saints	8, 716/ 33
finally, even the very	name	, he saith, of "Catholic	8, 735/ 26
Church great authority; which	name	of "universal" the same	8, 735/ 28
are there found, the	name	of Manichaeus is not	8, 738/ 18
flesh, and under the	name	of "wedding" make stewed	8, 804/ 28
professed nuns under the	name	of wives, and avow	8, 836/ 14
are justified in the	name	of Jesus Christ and	8, 837/ 21
meaneth here under the	name	of man's "own might	8, 839/ 37
the oil in the	name	of our Lord... and	8, 843/ 14
him, and upon his	name	rehearsed, might have known	8, 846/ 1
be justified in the	name	of our Lord Jesus	8, 853/ 4
going down is the	name	of God praised") so	8, 857/ 26
be gathered in Christ's	name	, which have Christ's spirit	8, 862/ 20
and therefore dare not	name	which, but saith it	8, 872/ 33
place which he would	name	him: if this merchant	8, 877/ 10
so much as the	name	of the place wherein	8, 878/ 8

going down is the	name	of God praised") so	8, 908/ 28
called all by that	name	, to make a distinction	8, 912/ 20
my spirit in the	name	of our Lord Jesus	8, 920/ 23
make it in God's	name	so much the larger	8, 922/ 5
purpose, and favored the	name	and faith of Christ	8, 924/ 22
friar, and that his	name	had been Luther; and	8, 925/ 11
nun, and that her	name	had been Cate; and	8, 925/ 12
oversight entitled in the	name	of Saint Chrysostom), forasmuch	8, 933/ 23
gathered together in his	name	, he was and would	8, 938/ 9
nor goods nor good	name	yea, and though he	8, 944/ 13
of Toulouse, one whose	name	was Henry sometime a	8, 989/ 23
hand, and in the	name	of God blessed them	8, 990/ 37
taken, and that the	name	of "church" is used	8, 1012/ 29
the whole) the very	name	of "universal" must needs	8, 1013/ 32
and "callers upon the	name	of God"... as he	8, 1014/ 14
by what more holy	name	can he call it	8, 1020/ 14
was even the very	name	of Catholic, by which	8, 1027/ 1
of Catholic, by which	name	the very, right-faithful, Christian	8, 1027/ 1
holy man to be	named	the book of another	8, 712/ 10
if he that is	named	a brother among you	8, 1017/ 14
perilous lesson, trow ye?	namely	so taught as the	8, 580/ 24
keep fasting days, and	namely	, as Tyndale's fellow Brightwell	8, 631/ 11
and be sure thereof...	namely	because of such as	8, 701/ 14
so great a matter,	namely	, as to turn the	8, 717/ 21
believe him without proof?	Namely	since we see that	8, 751/ 26
abominable harlots and devils...	namely	since no good man	8, 832/ 22
me the Scripture now,	namely	construing it in such	8, 889/ 14
a right great amends	namely	since our Lord saith	8, 946/ 28
contrary to his mind,	namely	while he seeth that	8, 997/ 29
put out in their	names	... in which books he	8, 712/ 21
among all the apostles'	names	that are there found	8, 738/ 17
them by their right	names	and tell what they	8, 790/ 2
them neither by their	names	nor yet by their	8, 874/ 2
the number and the	names	." Now, when this officer	8, 936/ 22
and here be your	names	rehearsed and your persons	8, 936/ 28
he meant... for he	nameth	no one sect of	8, 666/ 8
him this flock, he	nameth	not. But since ye	8, 727/ 14
among whom yet he	nameth	, and men know, many	8, 728/ 32
woman were in any	nation	yet unchristened, or whosoever	8, 924/ 20
A prophet of your	nation	, and of your brethren	8, 1016/ 19
church of all Christian	nations	, neither gone out nor	8, 576/ 27
albeit that all these	nations	now do, and long	8, 576/ 28
congregation of all Christian	nations	under one head, the	8, 576/ 36
congregation of all Christian	nations	, abiding together in one	8, 577/ 5
faith) be all the	nations	christened, except a few	8, 578/ 6
and scorn... all Christian	nations	besides those corners that	8, 578/ 17
multitude of all Christian	nations	, spiritual and temporal both	8, 579/ 9
of the Catholic, Christian	nations	... and that he had	8, 735/ 15
church of all Christian	nations	." Lo, good reader, Tyndale	8, 740/ 19
faith of all Christian	nations	since the time of	8, 810/ 34

faith of all Christian	nations	, but also all the	8, 812/ 6
belief of all Christian	nations	... and the contrary part	8, 872/ 26
church of all Christian	nations	remaining in the common	8, 896/ 8
and all faithful Christian	nations	, wheresoever they be, through	8, 909/ 21
myself: that all Christian	nations	professing the true faith	8, 912/ 10
people, all the Christian	nations	... all the whole corps	8, 914/ 10
that all the Christian	nations	were from all places	8, 924/ 12
here all the Christian	nations	, but also whosoever Christian	8, 924/ 19
of Christendom, all Christian	nations	fully and wholly agreed	8, 956/ 7
number of all Christian	nations	not being by new	8, 962/ 5
church of these Christian-continued	nations	in faith... all those	8, 962/ 22
church of all Christian	nations	, as I before have	8, 992/ 8
ye wot, even of	natural	reason a wise man	8, 581/ 20
abroad), for increase of	natural	honesty and propagation of	8, 586/ 6
himself said, the very,	natural	truth, can never suffer	8, 693/ 35
himself, of his only	natural	power, and is not	8, 780/ 33
himself, of his own	natural	power, without the help	8, 781/ 18
the proportion of man's	natural	state: then is, I	8, 819/ 32
members. As, by a	natural	example, though the soul	8, 873/ 20
might by his only	natural	strength make himself such	8, 964/ 17
creature by his only	natural	powers should either not	8, 996/ 13
departed from their own	natural	liege lord unto Jeroboam	8, 1008/ 22
I suppose, that men	naturally	dead indeed should bear	8, 780/ 9
the flesh against the	nature	of the flesh. And	8, 610/ 30
lucre only... as the	nature	of the wily fox	8, 614/ 1
wily fox doth, whose	nature	is to enter into	8, 629/ 6
of the fox, whose "	nature	" is to "get him	8, 629/ 11
a manner follow the	nature	of the fox in	8, 629/ 16
the "wily fox," whose "	nature	" is, he saith, to	8, 629/ 21
in heaven of the	nature	of the deed itself	8, 633/ 38
truth of his own	nature	, being, as himself said	8, 693/ 34
motion and instinct of	nature	. And therefore by this	8, 719/ 12
instinct of his excellent	nature	, to far exceeding all	8, 723/ 15
the secret instinct of	nature	. Consider then how far	8, 729/ 5
thing far above the	nature	of them both, his	8, 744/ 12
person, in the very	nature	of man and similitude	8, 755/ 16
of boys also, against	nature	. . . More Fie, no further	8, 765/ 8
so high above the	nature	of man that the	8, 778/ 14
of man that the	nature	corrupt could not without	8, 778/ 14
pertaineth only to the	nature	of faith that is	8, 779/ 20
not dead in the	nature	of faith, but dead	8, 780/ 5
to salvation the corrupt	nature	of man can never	8, 781/ 22
not of the own	nature	anything help itself to	8, 786/ 24
considereth the great good	nature	of God give him	8, 819/ 1
beyond the kind and	nature	of the faith, and	8, 825/ 22
fast, in its own	nature	, without either hope or	8, 825/ 33
parts, and of the	nature	and manner of the	8, 855/ 27
in things of their	nature	convenient unto free will	8, 939/ 16
for necessity of our	nature	, peradventure, but through our	8, 965/ 19
both for their own	nature	and for lack of	8, 966/ 6

spiritual thing of its	nature	that neither that church	8, 1014/ 33
must be of one	nature	, and that as all	8, 1015/ 4
you. Is this the	natures	of the church? Is	8, 930/ 25
blow abroad an evil,	naughty	tale whereof all the	8, 591/ 20
for well enough... though	naughty	persons be not maintained	8, 591/ 33
shall as an old,	naughty	rod, before the face	8, 609/ 3
false doctrine of the	naughty	scribes and evil Pharisees	8, 612/ 20
mercy suffered not those	naughty	scribes and false Pharisees	8, 613/ 6
else these young, new,	naughty	nephews that make themselves	8, 624/ 33
the one church the	naughty	out of the good	8, 672/ 32
bad, and leaveth the	naughty	behind. And by that	8, 672/ 35
them, as did the	naughty	people while Aaron durst	8, 794/ 5
art thou such a	naughty	, wretched man, that thou	8, 816/ 9
a good company some	naughty	folk. And in such	8, 907/ 3
good folk but the	naughty	too, as many as	8, 911/ 6
then also been a	naughty	nun, and that her	8, 925/ 12
friar had wedded this	naughty	nun; and that there	8, 925/ 14
the faults of the	naughty	parts to the blame	8, 932/ 17
and taken as a	naughty	wretch and a very	8, 946/ 25
it; and thirdly, by	naughty	folk and evil rulers	8, 987/ 29
in faith, and new,	naughty	doctrine against Christ's coming	8, 1008/ 26
Saint Basil, Saint Gregory	Nazianzen	, Saint Irenaeus, Saint Eusebius	8, 727/ 20
the proverb of Apelles, "	Ne	sutor ultra crepidam," had	8, 947/ 22
this mark? I wot	ne'er	also what he meaneth	8, 646/ 20
by them, I rought	ne'er	though there came never	8, 903/ 13
thus, but I wot	ne'er	who, saving that an	8, 936/ 5
he endeth I wot	ne'er	where... but maketh two	8, 960/ 4
You worship ye wot	ne'er	what, but we worship	8, 1008/ 36
are we, then, the	nearer	toward the knowledge of	8, 645/ 27
are we now the	nearer	for this mark? I	8, 646/ 18
were Tyndale never the	nearer	... but always would it	8, 733/ 24
desire be anything the	nearer	, but sit even still	8, 786/ 17
written only: I come	nearer	unto him therein, and	8, 800/ 10
am I never the	nearer	... but thou leavest me	8, 878/ 4
am I then the	nearer	if I may ween	8, 879/ 1
none? Nor much the	nearer	, neither, by Barnes' church	8, 879/ 2
she is never the	nearer	yet. Lo, thus might	8, 896/ 23
we be never the	nearer	for the knowledge of	8, 905/ 22
of our will, but	necessarily	spring out of the	8, 785/ 30
if he be the	necessary	head, he is included	8, 577/ 20
his wisdom seeth it	necessary	. What of all this	8, 610/ 19
lead them into every	necessary	truth yet since the	8, 616/ 1
their own, in things	necessary	to salvation, or perilous	8, 623/ 16
church which in the	necessary	points of the faith	8, 627/ 24
leadeth it into every	necessary	truth, and maketh all	8, 627/ 27
they have taken away	necessary	to salvation, or not	8, 632/ 32
if they were so	necessary	that without the knowledge	8, 632/ 34
away Tyndale complaineth being	necessary	for salvation to be	8, 633/ 4
doctrine that no such	necessary	thing was by the	8, 633/ 6
in Scripture be not	necessary	: therein will not only	8, 633/ 9

things by God's instruction	necessary	for man's salvation... in	8, 633/ 13
the scriptures, in the	necessary	points of faith, as	8, 643/ 7
belief of the same	necessary	articles that the old	8, 650/ 12
far as toucheth the	necessary	doctrine of true faith	8, 668/ 20
by the taking, in	necessary	points of faith or	8, 677/ 34
but that in all	necessary	points the very, true	8, 678/ 1
things unwritten with all	necessary	understanding of those holy	8, 682/ 17
lead it into all	necessary	truth... to the intent	8, 682/ 20
true scripture, as the	necessary	learning of the true	8, 682/ 25
Whose doctrine in the	necessary	points did agree together	8, 696/ 3
alms, is a thing	necessary	, whereunto God by his	8, 700/ 24
more but that the	necessary	things must needs be	8, 700/ 33
and search out such	necessary	whether it sufficed then	8, 701/ 20
money upon, in relief	necessary	, that they there spent	8, 702/ 11
churches thereas it seemed	necessary	... and that so far	8, 702/ 18
saving that it seemeth	necessary	that the folly and	8, 709/ 6
Spirit led into every	necessary	truth... of which one	8, 720/ 20
one of the most	necessary	is to know which	8, 720/ 21
shall be requisite and	necessary	?" if these had been	8, 721/ 28
over that, in things	necessary	for salvation, which is	8, 739/ 20
fain have it seem	necessary	that there should be	8, 764/ 22
Koran, in great and	necessary	points of their faith	8, 810/ 21
the New Testament, in	necessary	points of faith, contrary	8, 810/ 33
doctors since, in such	necessary	points as they and	8, 811/ 26
faith... but, in great,	necessary	points of faith, feel	8, 817/ 17
a believing (of a	necessary	truth) attained and gotten	8, 818/ 2
of the faith, in	necessary	points of the belief	8, 820/ 7
that he thinketh it	necessary	to seek her and	8, 873/ 7
that might in every	necessary	point of belief expound	8, 886/ 34
and instructed in the	necessary	truths by the Scripture	8, 887/ 4
and in the most	necessary	points, diverse preachers expound	8, 887/ 15
very true in the	necessary	exposition of Scripture; not	8, 890/ 30
be sure of the	necessary	truth. And yet to	8, 911/ 32
which as for the	necessary	points, this whole corps	8, 912/ 17
in the believing the	necessary	points of the Christian	8, 913/ 7
articles of faith, as	necessary	articles to be believed	8, 923/ 23
Scripture, he thought it	necessary	that the church were	8, 935/ 21
is a thing so	necessary	that needs it ought	8, 935/ 27
as also, in things	necessary	to salvation, the true	8, 935/ 30
leadeth them into all	necessary	truth of faith. And	8, 941/ 24
God for a perpetual	necessary	truth, and the contrary	8, 942/ 4
things pertaining to the	necessary	points of faith or	8, 950/ 29
rules of living and	necessary	understanding of the Scripture	8, 951/ 15
to find, in the	necessary	truth of doctrine, to	8, 951/ 18
full belief of every	necessary	truth, and a full	8, 965/ 30
readers, it shall be	necessary	, for the better perceiving	8, 995/ 31
unto his church every	necessary	truth that he will	8, 996/ 22
forth as should be	necessary	for salvation; so that	8, 996/ 30
Lord never gave any	necessary	revelation since, nor never	8, 996/ 32
as rise upon any	necessary	points. For of such	8, 997/ 5

learn as well the	necessary	understanding of Scripture as	8, 999/ 21
Scripture as all other	necessary	lessons beside, if anything	8, 999/ 22
beside, if anything be	necessary	beside Scripture. To this	8, 999/ 23
beside the Scripture any	necessary	thing to be learned	8, 999/ 29
lead them into every	necessary	truth they, I say	8, 999/ 31
think there be things	necessary	to be believed beside	8, 999/ 32
the church the sure,	necessary	truths contained in the	8, 1002/ 7
Sirs, if it be	necessary	that the very church	8, 1003/ 37
be not good nor	necessary	that his very church	8, 1004/ 3
point and many other	necessary	truths, though they be	8, 1006/ 13
the more manifold than	necessary	rehearsing of every place	8, 1016/ 22
contrary beliefs in the	necessary	points of doctrine, to	8, 1032/ 6
that were in extreme	necessity	. And yet, as unlike	8, 698/ 10
never knew before his	necessity	may be such. And	8, 698/ 28
served, and every man's	necessity	done, before any of	8, 702/ 26
Scripture hath been of	necessity	kept out of the	8, 710/ 21
him to anything of	necessity	upon the saying of	8, 714/ 33
to prove that of	necessity	there must be such	8, 763/ 13
hear I shall of	necessity	, though I be loath	8, 764/ 34
faith alone," besides the	necessity	of answering him concerning	8, 785/ 4
meat not in great	necessity	, or for fear of	8, 793/ 4
out, but must of	necessity	dwell and abide with	8, 818/ 11
feeling thereof shall of	necessity	make him love God	8, 818/ 13
that it should of	necessity	make in every such	8, 882/ 7
himself, but not of	necessity	take hold in every	8, 882/ 26
perceived well that of	necessity	it is a thing	8, 891/ 30
very likely that the	necessity	of a general council	8, 937/ 32
of God putteth no	necessity	in things of their	8, 939/ 16
no more than very	necessity	requireth for the proof	8, 948/ 10
gladly to suffer when	necessity	of sufferance shall happen	8, 953/ 13
divers regions, driven of	necessity	to set in sundry	8, 956/ 9
long cannot, not for	necessity	of our nature, peradventure	8, 965/ 19
when it is of	necessity	put unto them... and	8, 979/ 24
at naught. In this	necessity	this holy man, often	8, 990/ 5
not only for the	necessity	that reason and Scripture	8, 999/ 4
church: it followeth of	necessity	not only that his	8, 1013/ 14
point to save his	neck	with... she bade him	8, 655/ 5
be hanged by the	neck	upon the next bough	8, 790/ 9
fall in their own	necks	. But yet if they	8, 664/ 36
fall in their own	necks	alone, but much harm	8, 665/ 1
St. Catherine's, to Robert	Necton	, to whom he had	8, 813/ 31
he came at me,	Necton	, fearing that Webbe might	8, 813/ 36
when saw ye Robert	Necton	, then?" "Now, by my	8, 815/ 12
so studiously taken with	Necton	the day before or	8, 816/ 20
was bewrayed by Robert	Necton	: so is Tyndale much	8, 816/ 26
so ye shall not	need	to marvel much though	8, 583/ 1
Luther saith that we	need	no more laws but	8, 585/ 13
and we shall not	need	to imagine a hole	8, 605/ 26
that I shall not	need	to spend any time	8, 606/ 31
time, I shall not	need	to let therefor. For	8, 622/ 2

We seem to have	need	first to find out	8, 645/ 29
Tyndale, "it shall not	need	. For the general articles	8, 645/ 33
Christ; Tyndale will, if	need	require, not let, I	8, 646/ 10
are heretics, and had	need	of a John the	8, 648/ 32
heretics, and therefore have	need	of John the Baptist	8, 651/ 34
sufficeth, and satisfaction too,	need	none at all, but	8, 653/ 21
his craft had more	need	to learn. For she	8, 655/ 2
help them at their	need	... the Pharisees put this	8, 691/ 27
and mother. Wherefore, whatsoever	need	thy father and mother	8, 691/ 29
the people that what	need	soever their father and	8, 697/ 32
in never so great	need	. For I am not	8, 698/ 8
may percase have some	need	and myself both... and	8, 698/ 25
and devotion shall not	need	to fear but they	8, 699/ 2
she neither knew their	need	for so great that	8, 699/ 31
mother therewith were their	need	never so great: yet	8, 700/ 9
the poor men that	need	it, as long as	8, 700/ 26
the known Catholic church,	need	not to recognize and	8, 718/ 27
his head. Nor I	need	not for this matter	8, 719/ 29
unto the Jews: I	need	not here, as I	8, 720/ 15
and will) than I	need	, in a manner, if	8, 720/ 16
understand nor know." I	need	not to put you	8, 728/ 26
that he should not	need	to send any such	8, 771/ 24
realm, and so should	need	no more policy to	8, 776/ 12
he were nothing? What	need	I now to go	8, 780/ 1
that God hath no	need	of man's good works	8, 784/ 12
but that he "hath	need	of" our faith alone	8, 784/ 13
man then shall not	need	, nor nothing can if	8, 786/ 20
that no man shall	need	to be afeard, for	8, 792/ 27
the wilderness" shall not	need	to fear us from	8, 794/ 32
again we shall not	need	to fear. For if	8, 795/ 17
penance, we shall not	need	to fear. For Tyndale	8, 797/ 8
Christ; and therefore we	need	not Friar Barnes to	8, 846/ 32
when ye shall have	need	, they may receive you	8, 849/ 34
he should never after	need	any man else to	8, 862/ 34
church," etc. These words	need	no exposition, they be	8, 875/ 4
is a thing that	need	were to be known	8, 891/ 31
church... ye see what	need	it is that the	8, 893/ 23
they that have least	need	to know the very	8, 894/ 14
I am, that have	need	to know the very	8, 894/ 15
therefore we have the	need	to know her, that	8, 894/ 18
we shall not greatly	need	to seek one that	8, 896/ 28
your purse, for any	need	that any man hath	8, 901/ 30
shall be saved what	need	they to care whether	8, 901/ 33
hot. It were more	need	in such a fit	8, 921/ 10
church," etc. These words	need	no exposition, they be	8, 929/ 16
there, that for any	need	that should at any	8, 937/ 24
one more than very	need	should require if Christ	8, 948/ 16
substance, so that if	need	were, we would rather	8, 968/ 20
the souls that have	need	, they may also pray	8, 969/ 17
which have yet more	need	than they... not for	8, 969/ 18

that I should greatly	need	. And therefore, for the	8, 1007/ 26
But we shall not	need	to dispute this point	8, 1011/ 3
say, I shall not	need	to tell them, but	8, 1015/ 18
as a thing that	needed	not... since if he	8, 577/ 20
not that he so	needed	, but to teach with	8, 653/ 25
the Church should have	needed	. But though it have	8, 716/ 22
man should ever have	needed	to go about the	8, 779/ 34
all that ever he	needed	. But, now, because of	8, 780/ 23
were safe enough and	needed	no more: this was	8, 780/ 26
debita." The which she	needed	not to say if	8, 860/ 14
heaven. But because there	needed	no voice in that	8, 920/ 27
no more than there	needed	the man that would	8, 948/ 29
debita" the which she	needed	not to say if	8, 956/ 29
that no such thing	needed	, but only believe, and	8, 958/ 31
and honorable order. There	needeth	no man to doubt	8, 591/ 31
he so mean, what	needeth	he so long process	8, 647/ 27
before; and the tiler	needeth	not now to look	8, 655/ 30
or salt... for there	needeth	none other penance, ye	8, 687/ 34
tale newly told, so	needeth	it none other confutation	8, 693/ 11
church this is, there	needeth	no man to doubt	8, 753/ 29
in their hearts... Tyndale	needeth	not, it seemeth, to	8, 775/ 22
hope and charity." What	needeth	Tyndale to tell us	8, 780/ 16
Barnes' meaning, a man	needeth	no more but acknowledge	8, 868/ 23
church the pope must	needs	be head and chief	8, 577/ 7
for heretics... he must	needs	mean here by his	8, 578/ 18
good men: God must	needs	therefore, pardie, both be	8, 581/ 27
one. Whereupon it must	needs	follow that there can	8, 604/ 9
go out thereof must	needs	be churches of heretics	8, 604/ 11
ye wot well, must	needs	hold it there... because	8, 604/ 36
the whorl... but would	needs	have them like and	8, 606/ 7
say, upon Tyndale's confession	needs	follow that of all	8, 616/ 9
thereto that he will	needs	have them like... and	8, 618/ 17
many that they must	needs	show almost as many	8, 647/ 10
a spiritual man must	needs	find much resistance surely	8, 651/ 10
living thereof"... he must	needs	mean some faith and	8, 652/ 11
counterfeit, false church must	needs	stand in the like	8, 655/ 12
of heretics... it must	needs	follow that Luther and	8, 655/ 26
that the water must	needs	in, and that Christ	8, 657/ 30
church of Christ, must	needs	be a heretic, because	8, 660/ 35
church then must it	needs	follow that all the	8, 662/ 29
then understood falsely... must	needs	cast the people into	8, 677/ 29
for the true, must	needs	grow much more peril	8, 677/ 35
and give alms must	needs	be done. And when	8, 700/ 12
the necessary things must	needs	be done first; and	8, 700/ 34
be things that must	needs	be done. For churches	8, 702/ 14
the leastwise, must we	needs	have and yet thereto	8, 702/ 15
Huessgen, and Zwingli... must	needs	prove the Catholic Church	8, 706/ 12
the confessing thereof must	needs	overturn his heresies: now	8, 708/ 13
last... but he must	needs	take into them all	8, 714/ 10
And then must it	needs	follow further that all	8, 717/ 17

the messenger, he must	needs	doubt of the message	8, 720/ 34
all others: it must	needs	follow, pardie, that Tyndale	8, 723/ 15
poor penny chicken must	needs	, I say, without any	8, 723/ 19
but that it must	needs	be of God, in	8, 730/ 20
the very church must	needs	be a known church	8, 733/ 25
and therefore must it	needs	be that the church	8, 740/ 6
historical" faith, all must	needs	have been one. Consider	8, 750/ 18
fruitless opinion? Must it	needs	follow that their faith	8, 759/ 32
were elects, and must	needs	have the feeling faith	8, 761/ 15
men of Samaria must	needs	have the feeling faith	8, 762/ 12
For then must it	needs	follow thereon that neither	8, 762/ 29
as though there must	needs	be such a feeling	8, 763/ 3
the Catholic Church must	needs	be weak and feeble	8, 767/ 12
men, this thing must	needs	make it open that	8, 769/ 1
and that point must	needs	, by Tyndale's doctrine, be	8, 770/ 14
false heart they must	needs	feel at their own	8, 771/ 10
of "the heart") must	needs	make every man to	8, 785/ 12
showeth, every man must	needs	go to the devil	8, 786/ 9
he get, he must	needs	to the devil... no	8, 786/ 12
but that Tyndale will	needs	damn us all into	8, 797/ 34
father: this man must	needs	perceive that in bidding	8, 799/ 5
Catholic Church, he must	needs	then grant also that	8, 801/ 36
And therefore must he	needs	give over that false	8, 809/ 5
the very church, be	needs	very elects, and have	8, 817/ 12
stories. Wherefore it must	needs	be, by Tyndale's own	8, 822/ 17
of stories), they must	needs	have, by Tyndale's tale	8, 824/ 14
true, it must thereof	needs	follow that all Christian	8, 827/ 20
thereof... but some will	needs	lie still in prison	8, 848/ 30
prison, and some will	needs	thither again, as no	8, 848/ 31
of sin and must	needs	say "Dimitte mihi debita	8, 860/ 13
a church there must	needs	be, though that the	8, 860/ 37
of faithful men must	needs	be, which also cannot	8, 862/ 17
good that whoso would	needs	read it once, should	8, 862/ 27
there is and must	needs	be a church and	8, 863/ 6
there is and must	needs	be in earth a	8, 863/ 18
saith that it must	needs	be that there must	8, 869/ 15
that every man must	needs	, upon peril of his	8, 870/ 34
truly preached, it must	needs	light in some men's	8, 873/ 29
but some men must	needs	receive it, and thereby	8, 873/ 37
were preached, it should	needs	take such hold... in	8, 882/ 6
God is heard must	needs	be some faithful men	8, 883/ 8
the Scripture she must	needs	keep despite of all	8, 886/ 24
and that must there	needs	be, as all sorts	8, 890/ 36
her preachers which must	needs	have credence, and be	8, 891/ 24
that might and must	needs	fall upon them by	8, 893/ 7
very church... it must	needs	follow, to my poor	8, 893/ 19
escape, but thereby must	needs	fall into eternal fire	8, 901/ 28
the truth it must	needs	be, in any wise	8, 902/ 9
some such church as	needs	must be known for	8, 902/ 9
gloss saith there must	needs	be such a church	8, 914/ 36

that the church must	needs	be. For all the	8, 915/ 1
place: that there must	needs	be such a church	8, 915/ 26
of faithful folk must	needs	be, which also cannot	8, 916/ 36
of faithful men must	needs	be, which also cannot	8, 917/ 12
shepherd. Therefore must you	needs	err in all your	8, 919/ 7
them... but they must	needs	err in all their	8, 919/ 19
Barnes saith there must	needs	be... then in that	8, 927/ 8
that council they must	needs	be. For thereto have	8, 927/ 9
more fellows, ye must	needs	affirm that ye your	8, 928/ 1
To this must it	needs	have come, ye see	8, 928/ 3
too else must he	needs	perceive that the man	8, 933/ 15
Saint James... and would	needs	have it taken for	8, 934/ 17
thing so necessary that	needs	it ought to be	8, 935/ 27
deed and declaration must	needs	stand and be firm	8, 938/ 13
wrong, the which must	needs	be a particular and	8, 943/ 8
that hath wrong must	needs	be a particular and	8, 943/ 28
that "hath wrong . . . must	needs	be a particular and	8, 949/ 5
parts, is and must	needs	be a known church	8, 952/ 10
your own conscience must	needs	accuse you of all	8, 954/ 15
but that it must	needs	be a church unknown	8, 956/ 16
the very church must	needs	be such a holy	8, 956/ 18
of sin, and must	needs	say "Dimitte mihi debita	8, 956/ 29
in it which must	needs	, ye wot well, be	8, 964/ 21
this Friar Barnes must	needs	grant that all our	8, 973/ 4
the very church must	needs	be an unknown church	8, 974/ 7
a church must there	needs	be, though that the	8, 974/ 15
words, that it must	needs	be this common known	8, 980/ 8
you... yet must you	needs	grant that he speaketh	8, 984/ 1
point, but it must	needs	be that if they	8, 999/ 32
as I think they	needs	must, and in effect	8, 1001/ 19
first, that it must	needs	be a known church	8, 1001/ 24
earth is and must	needs	be a known church	8, 1001/ 38
church?): therefore it must	needs	follow that the church	8, 1002/ 13
unknown church, it must	needs	follow that the very	8, 1003/ 7
may be sure, must	needs	be a known church	8, 1003/ 9
the very church must	needs	be a known church	8, 1003/ 10
the very church must	needs	be a known church	8, 1003/ 29
truth too they must	needs	agree that Christ neither	8, 1013/ 9
name of "universal" must	needs	prove him a fool	8, 1013/ 32
therein, as there must	needs	be when there be	8, 1014/ 23
they, the church must	needs	be unknown. But now	8, 1015/ 33
a thousand thousand must	needs	be all pure and	8, 1020/ 21
judge upon him must	needs	be known, and no	8, 1022/ 14
secret things we must	needs	leave the judgment unto	8, 1023/ 33
Christ is and must	needs	be a known church	8, 1029/ 1
church of Christ must	needs	be that church that	8, 1030/ 15
Moreover, since everything must	needs	have a beginning; and	8, 1032/ 1
well that everything must	needs	have a beginning, and	8, 1032/ 40
help first such poor,	needy	folk as he happened	8, 701/ 10
for our part those	needy	folk that were found	8, 701/ 21

there were any poor,	needy	men, we were bound	8, 701/ 25
at her hand, poor,	needy	men enough to have	8, 702/ 1
that a man shall	neglect	his own wrongs, in	8, 946/ 3
the new school matters,	neglected	the old holy doctors	8, 623/ 33
the leastwise, as the	neglecting	and contempt of the	8, 633/ 14
be not by his	negligence	or frowardness the let	8, 615/ 23
and their own foolish	negligence	and frowardness fall off	8, 870/ 11
beaten because of his	negligence	... but except he will	8, 899/ 14
our willful frailty and	negligence	. And then showeth he	8, 965/ 20
not to be so	negligent	as she had before	8, 884/ 18
sometimes fall frowardly or	negligently	from grace, and so	8, 957/ 20
rife, lest he should	negligently	fall in fellowship of	8, 1028/ 19
volante in dia, a	negotio	perambulante in tenebris, ab	8, 988/ 3
nor serviceable unto our	neighbor	, nor profitable unto ourselves	8, 579/ 32
alms, and forgive our	neighbor	... and we poor men	8, 581/ 6
may well pray my	neighbor	to pray for me	8, 582/ 29
shall not teach his	neighbor	, but they shall all	8, 615/ 15
learned but of their	neighbor	; that is to wit	8, 753/ 1
which every one is	neighbor	to other by kind	8, 753/ 2
which was not our	neighbor	only that is to	8, 753/ 3
maker of every man's	neighbor	, and himself also very	8, 753/ 4
his calling, and my	neighbor	and I come both	8, 897/ 37
the other goodwife, her	neighbor	, begin to gape again	8, 902/ 13
he seeth in his	neighbor	him, I say, sendeth	8, 944/ 24
specially from whom his	neighbor	hath anything taken. Which	8, 944/ 25
that hath wronged his	neighbor	shall have his head	8, 946/ 21
the amendment of his	neighbor	that either hath offended	8, 947/ 5
unto us by our	neighbor	, if we contend and	8, 978/ 9
behind to rob his	neighbor's	house? And to put	8, 922/ 11
acquaintance or kindred, or	neighbors	, peradventure, all of one	8, 667/ 17
the love of their	neighbors	as themselves, by which	8, 775/ 14
these young, new, naughty	nephews	that make themselves gracious	8, 624/ 33
in whose goodly golden	nest	this young eagle bird	8, 723/ 35
bird foully defile his	nest	. But yet is it	8, 724/ 29
all naked in a	net	. And yet, I promise	8, 644/ 18
another sacrament of a	net	or a key. We	8, 645/ 21
sacrament of an old	net	... saving only when friars	8, 704/ 23
our Savior signifieth, his	net	that is, his church	8, 777/ 9
the other... where the	net	shall be taken up	8, 777/ 12
get out of this	net	while he liveth, in	8, 824/ 30
of God unto the	net	that out of the	8, 834/ 8
enmeshed himself in the	net	of his own folly	8, 864/ 3
the church unto "a	net	cast into the sea	8, 1020/ 6
straw, and in Christ's	net	in the sea of	8, 1020/ 23
ye stood in the	nether	end of the hole	8, 605/ 34
like "In dock, out	nettle	," that no man should	8, 986/ 20
after happen, there should	nevermore	all the whole people	8, 937/ 24
wisdom against the Christians.	Nevertheless	, the earnest living of	8, 730/ 17
Philip's miracles (Acts 8).	Nevertheless	, the Scripture testifieth that	8, 773/ 34
Philip's miracles (Acts 8).	Nevertheless	, the Scripture testifieth that	8, 792/ 2

properly for unbelief, but	nevertheless	for that vice which	8, 793/ 14
our exterior senses yet,	nevertheless	, we may have certain	8, 873/ 17
these outward works. But	nevertheless	, charity judgeth well of	8, 874/ 11
the whole universal church,	nevertheless	in very deed there	8, 921/ 26
probations brought before her.	Nevertheless	, oftentimes cometh it that	8, 943/ 13
it to begin any	new	church of Christ; but	8, 604/ 10
church to begin a	new	... because the old must	8, 607/ 5
church to begin a	new	... because the old church	8, 607/ 8
earth, nor never no	new	begun. Also, Christ and	8, 607/ 9
church to begin one	new	church of all people	8, 607/ 11
begin a great many	new	, diverse churches, of which	8, 607/ 13
church to begin a	new	that was prophesied to	8, 607/ 17
begin a great many	new	which are all prophesied	8, 607/ 21
Now, it is no	new	thing among more people	8, 610/ 12
find out yet some	new	, more horrible torment to	8, 610/ 31
too... as by the	New	Testament appeareth). And that	8, 612/ 22
Son to begin a	new	church of a new	8, 613/ 10
new church of a	new	fashion, of another manner	8, 613/ 10
by writing... and the	New	Law, whereof Christ neither	8, 615/ 28
to frame himself a	new	faith in many great	8, 619/ 26
side brought in this	new	doctrine which is untrue	8, 621/ 7
that shall make a	new	church, a greater and	8, 621/ 24
and living began a	new	, diverse, and contrary doctrine	8, 623/ 15
the delight of the	new	school matters, neglected the	8, 623/ 33
or else these young,	new	, naughty nephews that make	8, 624/ 33
they have devised a	new	heresy wherewith they would	8, 625/ 15
a whole chain of	new	, such as the worst	8, 626/ 19
open especially in these	new	heretics, as Luther, and	8, 627/ 37
and Zwingli, Tyndale's two	new	masters, declining from ill	8, 640/ 24
come, then, to this	new	Saint John the Baptist	8, 650/ 18
that is, to this	new	prophet whom God hath	8, 650/ 19
the foregoer of these	new	Christs, that is to	8, 650/ 21
he would send this	new	Baptist, Saint Luther, give	8, 650/ 28
the foregoer of these	new	Christs, and all their	8, 651/ 8
Christs, and all their	new	apostles, now sent by	8, 651/ 8
taken now for a	new	Saint John... as of	8, 651/ 13
living lay forth some	new	scripture of their own	8, 652/ 18
to seek themselves some	new	. Then saith he farther	8, 652/ 25
now letting his other,	new	, true scripture alone till	8, 658/ 32
his apostles, and another, "	new	" church now... but one	8, 660/ 2
Berengarius, and another of	new	, called William Hutchins. Berengarius	8, 661/ 12
well by the other,	new	heretic, William Hutchins, which	8, 661/ 26
to less evil: this	new	heretic, Hutchins, goeth contrary	8, 662/ 2
last fall in a	new	rage, and gather themselves	8, 664/ 33
therein, without any other,	new	church of God to	8, 670/ 9
this world have no	new	church to succeed it	8, 670/ 26
end, to begin a	new	that while the world	8, 671/ 4
the sects of these	new	heretics in Almaine... which	8, 672/ 26
cannot deny, though these	new	heretics be now, for	8, 678/ 31
and also some others	new	, and yet divers other	8, 682/ 12

must seek himself a	new	solution for this. And	8, 683/ 24
have also a fresh,	new	example given us by	8, 684/ 15
word fornicarii, and the	new	translation scortatores, which signifieth	8, 685/ 3
so now, for a	new	thing, he telleth us	8, 693/ 7
the foregoer of some	new	Christ as good as	8, 696/ 29
prove us that his	new	Christ, to whom himself	8, 696/ 33
therein. But now these	new	men begin to give	8, 700/ 18
soon see that these	new	sects of Tyndale's sort	8, 702/ 23
that those whom this	new	Saint John the Baptist	8, 703/ 15
same things that this	new	Baptist rebuketh. And in	8, 703/ 18
is come as a	new	Saint John the Baptist	8, 703/ 26
now, lo, that this	new	Saint John the Baptist	8, 703/ 37
therefore doth this holy	new	Baptist, to purge and	8, 704/ 13
Savior himself... this holy	new	Baptist forbiddeth to have	8, 704/ 33
the doctrine of this	new	Baptist... not Saint John	8, 705/ 1
end or other, some	new	aglet. But when all	8, 705/ 31
many, both old and	new	together all whom therefore	8, 713/ 30
of his heresies the	new	doctors only were against	8, 714/ 23
yet calleth he the	new	, the doctors of eight	8, 714/ 24
old; and such a	new	coat I would he	8, 714/ 24
these expositions that the	new	doctors, of eight hundred	8, 714/ 29
Scripture... and with some	new	Talmud of the devil's	8, 717/ 12
hither for such a	new	prophet to teach us	8, 722/ 30
our Savior and the	new	law that he should	8, 752/ 32
kind. But in the	New	Law, the world received	8, 753/ 2
never word of the	New	Testament had been written	8, 753/ 19
of excellence between the	New	Law and the Old	8, 754/ 21
his people in the	New	Law: far above the	8, 755/ 13
Old... but in the	New	far passing, in that	8, 755/ 14
the books of the	New	Testament be the true	8, 769/ 4
it to take the	New	Testament for Scripture (as	8, 770/ 8
old heresy with these	new	words which will in	8, 784/ 28
lewd masters of these	new	sects... not without a	8, 806/ 7
the scripture of the	New	Testament, in necessary points	8, 810/ 32
by the preaching, any	new	kind of faith or	8, 820/ 28
kind of faith or	new	feeling of their former	8, 820/ 28
since it is no	new	thing a mad wild	8, 833/ 9
ecclesia, both in the	New	Testament and the Old	8, 833/ 24
stood." Likewise in the	New	Testament, Saint Paul to	8, 833/ 30
and make you a	new	heart and a new	8, 840/ 12
new heart and a	new	spirit"; and "Why wilt	8, 840/ 12
members (by many great	new	sins, and many old	8, 855/ 7
Because she may make	new	rules and new laws	8, 862/ 9
make new rules and	new	laws at her pleasure	8, 862/ 9
she may invent a	new	Service of God, that	8, 862/ 10
for in that these	new	heretics be almost all	8, 872/ 20
nor dreameth, any other,	new	holiness, or new, invented	8, 875/ 21
other, new holiness, or	new	, invented works, that be	8, 875/ 21
send them over some	new	books of the evangelical	8, 886/ 14
her to take the	New	Testament of Tyndale's translation	8, 886/ 18

the right way, we	new	preachers of the very	8, 890/ 19
run away... but his	new	master also, Friar Luther	8, 896/ 3
wiser tale of my	new	mother... I might think	8, 905/ 16
say there against this	new	... and as he better	8, 918/ 6
Church, either at a	new	council or by as	8, 923/ 4
nor dreameth, any other,	new	holiness, or new, invented	8, 929/ 33
other, new holiness, or	new	, invented works, that be	8, 929/ 33
began to raise a	new	brabbling... good princes remembering	8, 955/ 2
nations not being by	new	heresies divided from the	8, 962/ 5
they merit not of	new	... but these things are	8, 968/ 1
us, against all these	new	sects, that good works	8, 969/ 12
partly for their continual	new	bespotting and wrinkling, he	8, 972/ 8
weak in faith, and	new	, naughty doctrine against Christ's	8, 1008/ 26
and began his own,	new	church of Jews and	8, 1009/ 17
nor also of the	New	Testament neither, but rather	8, 1016/ 24
in the midst of	New	Market Heath, and then	8, 1021/ 28
doctors and saints, both	new	and old, unto our	8, 1030/ 37
be sure of a	new-baked	bun, and for the	8, 896/ 37
Bernard which Barnes bringeth	new-framed	by himself, and falsely	8, 991/ 26
and scold; nor no	newelty	the devil, nor the	8, 833/ 13
there some unlearned and	newfangled	people with the color	8, 933/ 34
he can prove their	newfound	scripture more true than	8, 652/ 20
some thieves out of	Newgate	... but let them be	8, 848/ 32
apostles, as prophets now	newly	come to begin the	8, 693/ 2
but his old tale	newly	told, so needeth it	8, 693/ 11
but even mine answer	newly	read. For whereas he	8, 693/ 12
by what old stories	newly	found out can he	8, 808/ 1
except such as be	newly	christened or very young	8, 911/ 35
christeneth those that are	newly	come to Christian religion	8, 976/ 12
is neither of late	newly	begun nor yet arisen	8, 1026/ 26
by, when in the	next	words following, he declareth	8, 599/ 25
have answered in the	next	book before. Tyndale One	8, 601/ 15
appeareth well upon the	next	word after, where he	8, 632/ 18
in the other ages	next	above that, till he	8, 632/ 26
to wit, the Friday	next	after Palm Sunday, and	8, 653/ 31
Sunday, and the Friday	next	before Easter Day, and	8, 653/ 32
men, as well the	next	of kin as the	8, 664/ 14
the neck upon the	next	bough!" But when she	8, 790/ 9
that in the words	next	ensuing, he putteth us	8, 791/ 23
that vice which goeth	next	it that is to	8, 793/ 15
the question that goeth	next	to the purpose, and	8, 802/ 16
while, and before the	next	sessions, come sit as	8, 848/ 35
bringeth in himself. The	next	place of Saint Augustine	8, 908/ 20
in the very words	next	before those with which	8, 963/ 36
leaf of his book	next	before) Books, bells, candles	8, 988/ 21
was there present and	next	the man of God	8, 991/ 6
holy council held at	Nicaea	. But afterward, when that	8, 954/ 33
again of one Sir	Nicholas	, to whom he had	8, 814/ 19
holy gospel... and the	Nicolaitans	, which would have all	8, 672/ 22
shall he name us?	Nicolaus	and Cerinthus, Vigilantius Dormitantius	8, 694/ 32

him together... have been	Nicolaus	Heretic, Eutyches Heretic, Ebion	8, 728/ 2
so he did well	nigh	a hundred times, I	8, 609/ 20
of the way... as	nigh	as they could. They	8, 706/ 36
of the way as	nigh	as they could." How	8, 710/ 31
at men's doors by	night	; that where they durst	8, 813/ 18
two nuns in by	night	, that John Burt brought	8, 902/ 37
to him daily and	nightly	, calling upon him for	8, 990/ 14
and the youngest above	nine	hundred at the least	8, 716/ 35
is now more than	nine	hundred years ago. And	8, 925/ 6
the old church of	nine	hundred years ago, and	8, 1033/ 27
leaveth off fourscore and	nineteen	, and is content to	8, 696/ 22
his exposition upon the	nineteenth	chapter of Saint Matthew	8, 910/ 11
that work in his	nineteenth	sermon, that he writeth	8, 934/ 3
Holy Scripture, in the	nineteenth	chapter of Genesis. For	8, 994/ 17
the Eighth Book. The	Ninth	Book Which is a	8, 993/ 1
more found of this	Ninth	Book written by Sir	8, 1034/ 7
of Saint Gertrude at	Nivelles	, and other like in	8, 659/ 24
as the ark of	Noah	was the right figure	8, 777/ 5
in the ship of	Noah	the known church of	8, 1008/ 6
with the ark of	Noah	, and the synagogue, which	8, 1016/ 7
world was washed with	Noah's	flood, to purge the	8, 610/ 28
and good; for of	Noah's	own sons, one, ye	8, 777/ 6
saved left out of	Noah's	ship) this one thing	8, 777/ 25
truly, the water of	Noah's	flood carried the ark	8, 976/ 34
they that were in	Noah's	ship nor they that	8, 1016/ 10
Mass... wherewith the King's	noble	Grace in such wise	8, 657/ 16
excellent sovereign the King's	noble	Grace, not without great	8, 710/ 24
in respect of these	noble	eagles that spy this	8, 723/ 24
epistles addressed unto such	noble	secular men as he	8, 955/ 36
slandrously speak of any	nobleman	in the realm. And	8, 592/ 25
the Prophet, "A timore	nocturne	, a sagitta volante in	8, 988/ 2
foolish that a very	noddypoll	idiot might be ashamed	8, 775/ 30
so tempered for the	nonce	that such other sense	8, 636/ 11
three trees for the	nonce	, of a plain, homely	8, 1021/ 31
one bite off another's	nose	. And whereas they complain	8, 817/ 23
woman with a crooked	nose	, as long as no	8, 864/ 30
it... so long her	nose	stood right. For by	8, 864/ 30
prayeth, in the Pater	Noster	, God to forgive them	8, 965/ 2
cause he changed his	notable	, monstrous apparel that he	8, 885/ 28
known church and a	notable	and well-known. Also, of	8, 1009/ 25
out thereof for any	notable	crime or any manner	8, 1028/ 15
is specially to be	noted	: that he saith after	8, 846/ 23
let pass that he	noteth	in the margin these	8, 876/ 15
whom thou understandest neither	nother	... but the longer that	8, 668/ 13
malice he believe neither	nother	. I pray God give	8, 708/ 30
do ye know neither	nother	. And also, since ye	8, 721/ 23
and after be neither	nother	. Howbeit, in the clergy	8, 766/ 10
of which things neither	nother	gloss speaketh one word	8, 916/ 9
differences, besides that neither	nother	of them proveth his	8, 993/ 10
I suppose nay, neither	nother	. For if he had	8, 1028/ 7

credence given thereunto was	nourished	and fostered with hope	8, 735/ 18
her, and be surely	nourished	by her in the	8, 892/ 1
martyr Saint Cyprian, against	Novatian	and Fortunatus and other	8, 602/ 14
men and we vary	nowadays	, those old prophets and	8, 621/ 4
sermons: "Men lay forth	nowadays	unto you, for the	8, 624/ 17
right faith was learned	nowhere	else. And whoso had	8, 613/ 22
chosen elects, such as	nowhere	in this world, I	8, 723/ 3
the Catholic Church, and	nowhere	else. If he mean	8, 825/ 17
a thing that is	nowhere	. Where shall a man	8, 859/ 7
Which is, he saith,	nowhere	. And therefore, good readers	8, 859/ 29
do receive that beating	nowhere	but if there be	8, 899/ 30
all devise is there	nowhere	none! fare they not	8, 994/ 10
the doctrine that is	nowhere	but in it, because	8, 1003/ 4
leave undone, be become	noyous	, superstitious, and damnable... then	8, 632/ 37
but also superstitious and	noyous	. And in this wise	8, 633/ 22
faith and small in	number	. And as it increased	8, 609/ 10
as it increased in	number	, so it decreased in	8, 609/ 10
by nothing but by	number	... I shall prove you	8, 620/ 28
you that in the	number	itself they be far	8, 620/ 29
we pass them in	number	, time, and miracles; that	8, 621/ 11
of time and the	number	of men, we pass	8, 621/ 12
whose infinity passeth all	number	: that is, Almighty God	8, 621/ 13
the very church the	number	of those authorities would	8, 740/ 29
The Turks, being in	number	five times more than	8, 767/ 15
us so far in	number	and the Jews match	8, 767/ 35
well in time as	number	. But yet I marvel	8, 768/ 5
length of time or	number	of people, wherein some	8, 769/ 23
and schismatics, in great	number	, among the Jews; which	8, 791/ 27
were in desert, the	number	of open unbelievers professing	8, 793/ 31
killed of them great	number	. And so shall it	8, 793/ 36
unto heaven, no small	number	yet of those that	8, 794/ 19
the least both in	number	, wit, learning, and honest	8, 923/ 7
would take into the	number	not only all false	8, 924/ 24
catholic church in which	number	were both the church	8, 927/ 3
let us have the	number	and the names." Now	8, 936/ 22
every part some convenient	number	conveniently called together. And	8, 937/ 26
not of the whole	number	of all Christian people	8, 938/ 17
of some such convenient	number	as conveniently might assemble	8, 938/ 18
damnable heresy, wax their	number	never so great. For	8, 942/ 12
church is the whole	number	of all Christian nations	8, 962/ 5
the whole Church" (no	number	thereof except; no, not	8, 965/ 1
grown once in great	number	, may fall unto rebellion	8, 979/ 27
Christ" is the whole	number	of both good and	8, 988/ 11
God." "So great a	number	of sick people, by	8, 991/ 15
is (say they) the	number	of his elects, and	8, 998/ 13
and the other, the	number	of reprobates. For his	8, 998/ 14
church of the whole	number	of angels... a known	8, 1007/ 1
of Christ is that	number	of both good and	8, 1015/ 36
here in earth, the	number	not of only good	8, 1016/ 6
for no fewer he	numbereth	them), doth this devilish	8, 713/ 31

in the Book of	Numbers	: "Why have you brought	8, 833/ 26
in the place of	Numbers	were the paynims any	8, 834/ 33
a friar and a	nun	be deadly sin or	8, 589/ 1
and lieth with a	nun	to learn of his	8, 600/ 4
never have wedded the	nun	, nor once have laid	8, 651/ 3
that should wed a	nun	, and from a harlot's	8, 651/ 21
Luther hath wedded a	nun	. But, as I began	8, 658/ 4
wed a vowed, professed	nun	. (I speak of professed	8, 659/ 21
naught and wed a	nun	when he will. And	8, 689/ 14
friar to wed a	nun	, than to believe William	8, 690/ 8
friar to wed a	nun	. Now the wretch railleth	8, 713/ 19
friar to wed a	nun	; Tyndale saith we say	8, 715/ 35
friar to wed a	nun	is very well done	8, 715/ 36
and his mistress the	nun	. Wherein he cannot say	8, 724/ 27
friar to wed a	nun	. Now, the seed that	8, 727/ 34
friar to wed a	nun	. And therefore, since Tyndale	8, 733/ 4
friar to wed a	nun	. And then as for	8, 766/ 25
friar to wed a	nun	. Therefore, in conclusion as	8, 809/ 22
parson nor vicar, to	nun	nor friar. Briefly, come	8, 838/ 23
also been a naughty	nun	, and that her name	8, 925/ 12
had wedded this naughty	nun	; and that there had	8, 925/ 14
when he findeth a	nun	that feeleth the like	8, 926/ 7
the friar and his	nun	and his few foolish	8, 926/ 31
with Luther's wife, the	nun	be the whole church	8, 928/ 6
the one wedded a	nun	, and both broken their	8, 932/ 33
Luther, one; Cate his	nun	, twain; Tyndale, three; Friar	8, 936/ 25
should have wedded a	nun	when he list, and	8, 940/ 19
Friar Luther into the	nun's	bed... whose steps, as	8, 726/ 5
friars, canons, monks, and	nuns	may not be suffered	8, 586/ 18
that friars may wed	nuns	, and that the sacraments	8, 589/ 31
friars may lawfully wed	nuns	: the pope compelleth no	8, 597/ 11
couple together friars and	nuns	in lechery; and his	8, 601/ 8
vows and "wedded" with	nuns	be so shameless to	8, 610/ 35
wedding" of friars and	nuns	, Luther confesseth himself, in	8, 626/ 25
once, "wed" friars and	nuns	together. Lo, these things	8, 630/ 20
that friars may wed	nuns	; and we believe as	8, 645/ 24
therefore may not wed	nuns	; Tyndale will not let	8, 646/ 16
friars may well wed	nuns	; and such other goodly	8, 656/ 25
such friars as wed	nuns	. But holy Saint Cyprian	8, 657/ 25
profession for friars and	nuns	to fall from the	8, 666/ 16
that friars may wed	nuns	! These things, I say	8, 670/ 23
that friars to wed	nuns	were well and virtuously	8, 690/ 12
run out and wed	nuns	. Then, since that of	8, 696/ 20
only when friars wed	nuns	; for then is it	8, 704/ 24
friars should not wed	nuns	, and that Christian men	8, 709/ 15
for friars to wed	nuns	, and such other things	8, 712/ 26
friars lusing abed with	nuns	no lechery. But he	8, 726/ 26
for friars to wed	nuns	... among whom yet he	8, 728/ 31
and worshipful wedding of	nuns	. And here, lo, the	8, 729/ 34
lie no more with	nuns	. Hitherto, good Christian reader	8, 733/ 19

be friars and wed	nuns	. I would ween it	8, 766/ 5
and their lechery with	nuns	, meet for men of	8, 767/ 2
them by wedding of	nuns	! Well, send Luther, then	8, 770/ 19
fly forth and wed	nuns	. Moreover, if the true	8, 771/ 35
lechery between friars and	nuns	, and many mad frenzies	8, 786/ 6
friars may lawfully wed	nuns	, and that the Blessed	8, 802/ 30
make stewed strumpets of	nuns	; and feeleth also, by	8, 804/ 28
that friars may wed	nuns	, and in his blasphemy	8, 806/ 3
that friars should wed	nuns	; and many such other	8, 806/ 23
old wont to wed	nuns	, and well allowed and	8, 808/ 3
that friars should wed	nuns	: I will agree with	8, 811/ 35
friars may lawfully wed	nuns	, God hath himself so	8, 816/ 30
they will, lawfully wed	nuns	: all these "feelings," and	8, 826/ 29
make harlots of professed	nuns	under the name of	8, 836/ 13
wedding of friars and	nuns	... for in that these	8, 872/ 20
because I received two	nuns	in by night, that	8, 902/ 37
themselves and let the	nuns	alone. For there were	8, 903/ 5
wedding of friars and	nuns	. And I see also	8, 904/ 12
but that friars and	nuns	might lawfully wed when	8, 927/ 18
wedding of friars and	nuns	, and the authority of	8, 938/ 25
vows, and friars wedding	nuns	, and perjury, were no	8, 951/ 28
that friars may wed	nuns	, and break their vows	8, 953/ 8
that beget children by	nuns	. But this sufficeth here	8, 979/ 10
their vows and wed	nuns	have no list to	8, 1006/ 11
and make whores of	nuns	and run will they	8, 1010/ 36
these friars that wed	nuns	. This man, I say	8, 1026/ 9
monks and friars and	nuns	once vowing chastity afterward	8, 1033/ 6
sacrilege of friars' and	nuns'	"marriage," is any sin	8, 868/ 35
up... and none other	nurse	is there by whom	8, 892/ 5
old men, laborers, pilgrims,	nurses	, women with child, and	8, 631/ 20
still in obstinacy. More	O	good Lord, what great	8, 681/ 7
will say, by likelihood, "	O	all you Jews, and	8, 770/ 29
vouchsafe to speak of.	O	holy Pharisee, in whose	8, 835/ 20
Why wilt thou die,	O	thou house of Israel	8, 840/ 13
Make clean your hands,	O	ye sinners, and purge	8, 840/ 35
and purge your hearts,	O	ye that are double	8, 840/ 35
and of verity," etc.	O	my lords, what will	8, 858/ 1
exclamation, and crieth out, "	O	my lords, what will	8, 910/ 19
Thessalonians in this wise: "	O	my brethren, I trust	8, 920/ 1
for us. And ye,	O	faithful people, know what	8, 960/ 27
and examined upon his	oath	of any manner thing	8, 745/ 30
and thereupon take his	oath	upon his honesty that	8, 751/ 20
things answered on his	oath	many a false answer	8, 814/ 4
abode thereby, upon his	oath	, that this was true	8, 814/ 24
Your Lordship upon mine	oath	, I saw him not	8, 815/ 13
his vow and his	oath	too... and of all	8, 925/ 22
with great words (and	oaths	, haply, too) bear me	8, 618/ 19
the disobedient unto the	obedience	of the righteous, and	8, 648/ 21
into the assent and	obedience	of faith. And that	8, 778/ 17
that swerved from the	obedience	of Moses and Aaron	8, 793/ 18

monk that breaketh his	obedience	, or any of his	8, 985/ 27
woman that breaketh her	obedience	to her husband "were	8, 985/ 31
both to love and	obey	. And if a man	8, 590/ 36
13), "Let every soul	obey	the higher powers, that	8, 594/ 3
none of his to	obey	their higher powers... but	8, 594/ 16
every of them to	obey	their higher powers, and	8, 594/ 18
them, hear them, and	obey	them. And in that	8, 616/ 15
Tyndale be bound to	obey	them, pardie, as far	8, 618/ 24
commanded the Jews to	obey	the others. Then if	8, 618/ 25
meaning that we should	obey	them and also help	8, 691/ 26
we should hear and	obey	him, and not others	8, 889/ 21
is therefore bound to	obey	them, and not every	8, 911/ 13
the people that should	obey	them... but also under	8, 911/ 19
if he will not	obey	"the church," he shall	8, 942/ 35
do not hear and	obey	the church," he shall	8, 1026/ 1
thereto. Then, since I	obeyed	them in that they	8, 737/ 10
yet all Christian people	obeyed	it. And whereas Friar	8, 941/ 12
them, and instead of	obeying	them despiseth them and	8, 616/ 18
that men may yet	object	unto him that there	8, 859/ 25
any man will here	object	and argue that the	8, 1007/ 16
no fault, nor nothing	objected	against his answers... but	8, 814/ 7
now, here will be	objected	that I feign such	8, 859/ 6
now will there be	objected	that our Master, Christ	8, 943/ 2
and their Koran with	objecting	in like wise against	8, 810/ 26
may find no fault),	objecting	against himself the thing	8, 864/ 13
not wisely handled this	objection	of the Jews and	8, 771/ 11
would now refute mine	objection	of the Turks and	8, 810/ 25
wot well that this	objection	of the perpetual virginity	8, 1005/ 30
answering of his particular	objections	, touch in their proper	8, 776/ 21
no sacrifice nor none	oblation	, nor but a bare	8, 589/ 33
without the Secrets, without	Oblation	, without Sacrifice, without the	8, 594/ 26
and almsdeed, and the	oblation	of that holy Sacrifice	8, 969/ 4
a sacrifice and an	oblation	to God, against Luther	8, 969/ 22
mocked at, and the	oblations	for men's souls, praying	8, 990/ 1
fathers, and the common	observance	and custom of the	8, 969/ 25
and to keep and	observe	the laws of the	8, 594/ 18
very well keep and	observe	; howbeit, the fewer a	8, 732/ 31
the Blessed Sacrament, and	observe	their holy vows made	8, 806/ 22
the man that would	observe	it to the very	8, 948/ 29
and continually kept and	observed	from above a thousand	8, 631/ 30
provision might have been	observed	and the matter yet	8, 948/ 25
certain orders to be	observed	in "the church" especially	8, 1022/ 32
the whole Catholic Church	observeth	: that is to wit	8, 967/ 17
gone out nor for	obstinacy	put out; of which	8, 575/ 33
hold them still in	obstinacy	. More O good Lord	8, 681/ 5
maintaineth them in their	obstinacy	and keepeth them from	8, 681/ 12
I say that except	obstinacy	and frowardness be in	8, 749/ 4
but that albeit of	obstinacy	they would not, yet	8, 749/ 23
I say, yet of	obstinacy	stand still therein and	8, 781/ 13
good folk, for his	obstinate	malice in earth. And	8, 671/ 11

any "saint" that in	obstinate	heresies departed and died	8, 711/ 32
indifferent and void of	obstinate	frowardness, if the matter	8, 749/ 10
this play. By which	obstinate	silence men may as	8, 820/ 17
only content that such	obstinate	heretics as to the	8, 955/ 17
the devil in their	obstinate	hearts that scantily can	8, 956/ 10
all those that were	obstinate	; all whom he overthrew	8, 990/ 22
wretched days have with	obstinate	malice willfully fallen therefrom	8, 992/ 12
such others when their	obstinate	and incurable malice is	8, 1007/ 12
put out for any	obstinate	malice if this, I	8, 1016/ 1
and is for his	obstinate	heart driven according to	8, 1025/ 34
whole rabble such, that	obstinately	live therein, and devilishly	8, 665/ 16
or at the leastwise	obstinately	not repugnant; let him	8, 695/ 5
indeed he may, so	obstinately	set his will unto	8, 748/ 23
of hell, shall never	obtain	and prevail; nor, in	8, 807/ 8
here? That we may	obtain	pardon of our sins	8, 960/ 21
may be able to	obtain	the fellowship of the	8, 978/ 4
many heresies, had so	obtained	that whereas every sect	8, 735/ 29
the which heresies have	obtained	into the Church... there	8, 874/ 22
the which heresies have	obtained	into the Church... there	8, 928/ 31
thing would not be	obtained	, then labored they that	8, 933/ 29
the heretics never have	obtained	over the good church	8, 1033/ 17
at all toward the	obtaining	of pardon and remission	8, 840/ 1
he hath now, by	occasion	of that resemblance, luckily	8, 626/ 32
saving for seeking of	occasion	of railing, Tyndale bringeth	8, 726/ 15
his goodness offereth men	occasion	, and by good and	8, 739/ 12
in giving us the	occasion	, and worketh with us	8, 743/ 31
nor by the outward	occasion	of faith toward the	8, 747/ 4
hath upon right small	occasion	turned to the faith	8, 748/ 17
never with any manner	occasion	be pulled from it	8, 748/ 20
point... and to seek	occasion	of railing, he turneth	8, 765/ 17
his audience may take	occasion	of his evil living	8, 765/ 23
find therein a great	occasion	the more strongly to	8, 765/ 25
moved and had an	occasion	to seek further but	8, 774/ 34
that have given the	occasion	. For men have been	8, 783/ 35
moved and had an	occasion	to seek further but	8, 805/ 34
not have so great	occasion	to believe, and to	8, 889/ 12
give him no such	occasion	of displeasure. Now, if	8, 918/ 14
circumstances therein, that engender	occasion	of slander... as was	8, 947/ 15
to prevent us with	occasions	and motions of belief	8, 744/ 14
things be the outward	occasions	by means whereof a	8, 747/ 28
and the secondary, the	occasions	outwardly given, also by	8, 748/ 11
preventing them with the	occasions	of some outward motion	8, 768/ 15
might by chances and	occasions	of battle and war	8, 807/ 2
with those good outward	occasions	, he rejoiced highly the	8, 889/ 4
using and applying convenient	occasions	toward it outwardly given	8, 889/ 26
earth, and some be	occupied	in honorable business, and	8, 1021/ 7
not ravished with the	odor	of her ointment, but	8, 700/ 1
commandeth if my brother	offend	me that I should	8, 943/ 3
here: "If thy brother	offend	thee, complain unto the	8, 945/ 11
Gospel, "If thy brother	offend	thee, complain unto the	8, 945/ 21

man's else, he doth	offend	God and sin more	8, 947/ 1
Christ, "If thy brother	offend	thee and will not	8, 948/ 1
Christ, "If thy brother	offend	thee," etc., "complain to	8, 949/ 1
saith, "If thy brother	offend	thee, thou shouldst first	8, 1018/ 2
thing that Tyndale is	offended	with is this: that	8, 711/ 29
we have so highly	offended	God not of weakness	8, 797/ 17
that whoso find himself	offended	, except the party by	8, 942/ 31
by whom he is	offended	will amend by his	8, 942/ 32
is, for all that,	offended	by him that such	8, 944/ 16
is in such wise	offended	by the fault and	8, 944/ 23
neighbor that either hath	offended	and wronged himself or	8, 947/ 6
bid him that was	offended	by his brother complain	8, 950/ 31
bid the man so	offended	complain to an unknown	8, 951/ 4
complainant was wronged or	offended	. And if one were	8, 951/ 24
were of good zeal	offended	with him that did	8, 951/ 25
to complain that is	offended	by false doctrine be	8, 952/ 7
Lucifer with his fellows	offended	so highly in pride	8, 1007/ 3
man and woman had	offended	both (both, I say	8, 1007/ 34
the man that is	offended	by his brother's false	8, 1025/ 33
court the party that	offendeth	shall but have his	8, 946/ 17
country where he complaineth...	offendeth	not God therein no	8, 947/ 12
of the party that	offendeth	do drive the matter	8, 948/ 11
for very shame and	offending	of honest men's ears	8, 764/ 29
that wrong and that	offense	with which the complainant	8, 951/ 23
mother have, if thou	offer	to God, thou art	8, 691/ 29
it is better to	offer	to God than to	8, 691/ 30
is more meritorious to	offer	to God and his	8, 691/ 34
is more meritorious to	offer	to God and his	8, 697/ 36
be more meritorious to	offer	to God than to	8, 698/ 5
was more meritorious to	offer	unto God than help	8, 698/ 7
it is better "to	offer	to God and his	8, 698/ 17
is good and to	offer	is good... and he	8, 698/ 30
it was better to	offer	the money to God	8, 700/ 7
teacheth only that to	offer	to God and his	8, 700/ 11
be peradventure ashamed to	offer	themselves and beg. Then	8, 701/ 16
where they durst not	offer	their poison to sell	8, 813/ 19
make so large an	offer	. " "No, in faith, sir	8, 815/ 9
well, and will gladly	offer	to give us good	8, 892/ 20
handling, bring us and	offer	us poisoned fruit... and	8, 892/ 30
all that the other	offer	us, be it never	8, 893/ 2
that the false shall	offer	me, for the hope	8, 894/ 35
by, as if they	offered	and gave to be	8, 691/ 38
had, yet if they	offered	unto God, they did	8, 697/ 33
blamed not those that	offered	into the treasury of	8, 702/ 4
nor said that they	offered	too much... but rather	8, 702/ 6
the poor widow that	offered	somewhat of her poverty	8, 702/ 7
the Gospel saith, many	offered	much. And yet, as	8, 702/ 8
him good thoughts and	offered	him his grace, if	8, 783/ 9
priest had, he said,	offered	him such books to	8, 814/ 21
the same Sacrifice is	offered	up for them, too	8, 967/ 22

of that holy Sacrifice	offered	for them in the	8, 969/ 4
of our Redeemer, is	offered	up in the one	8, 976/ 25
God of his goodness	offereth	men occasion, and by	8, 739/ 12
the whole church that	offereth	them yet with the	8, 822/ 9
very mother bringeth and	offereth	us wholesome fruit, and	8, 892/ 28
take all that she	offereth	us... although it be	8, 892/ 38
of those two things	offering	, or giving in alms	8, 698/ 20
lo, thus they say: "	Offering	," say they, "to God	8, 700/ 20
at home, upon any	offering	either to God... or	8, 701/ 30
the rich folk for	offering	too little... albeit that	8, 702/ 8
pay their tithes and	offerings	unto one such, to	8, 596/ 6
list, lo, and upon	offerings	, and building of churches	8, 700/ 30
clearly see that concerning	offerings	to God or his	8, 703/ 1
to rail upon the	office	... considering that albeit there	8, 579/ 37
thus, upon a good	office	for an evil officer	8, 580/ 1
and consecrated into that	office	: yet since the time	8, 594/ 32
evil pope to the	office	of the papacy... except	8, 597/ 2
by succession in their	office	follow them, that they	8, 629/ 15
laboreth spiritually in his	office	, must have his temporal	8, 636/ 26
take upon him the	office	of a preacher, and	8, 765/ 21
men... and knoweth the	office	of every degree, and	8, 775/ 17
office for an evil	officer	, he can lack no	8, 580/ 1
prince's charge if any	officer	under him do not	8, 597/ 5
Gregory say to some	officer	there present, "and tell	8, 936/ 21
names." Now, when this	officer	had come with his	8, 936/ 23
their whores... the bishop's	officers	mock them, poll them	8, 584/ 25
archdeacons, and other spiritual	officers	. Whose faults if they	8, 586/ 24
catholic church. For the	officers	of the particular church	8, 1026/ 11
the particular church be	officers	of the catholic church	8, 1026/ 12
off all manner of	offices	, and neither have pope	8, 580/ 4
For among all these	offices	there can be found	8, 580/ 7
sometimes deposed of their	offices	, deprived of their benefices	8, 596/ 33
forget that he hath,	oft	than once, told us	8, 588/ 1
because that the holy	oil	is upon him. And	8, 595/ 9
anoint him with the	oil	in the name of	8, 843/ 14
temple with the holy	oil	upon him, though the	8, 853/ 20
Books, bells, candles, chalices,	oil	, cream, water, horses, hounds	8, 930/ 22
vestments, chalices, holy chrism,	oil	, and holy water, and	8, 932/ 7
Books, bells, candles, chalices,	oil	, chrism, and holy water	8, 988/ 22
the holy chrism and	oil	, and, finally, all manner	8, 990/ 4
for sloth, lack the	oil	of good works, for	8, 1016/ 31
shaven" and "shorn" and "	oiled	," and "wagging" of the	8, 704/ 26
much esteem that holy	ointment	with which King Saul	8, 595/ 11
for bestowing that costly	ointment	upon his head, so	8, 699/ 13
sick that without that	ointment	he should have died	8, 699/ 26
she might by that	ointment	save his life and	8, 699/ 27
the odor of her	ointment	, but with the delight	8, 700/ 2
money as all that	ointment	was worth. Christ blamed	8, 702/ 3
John saith, the "inward	ointment	" of God, that teacheth	8, 862/ 6
which have the holy	ointment	of God, which abide	8, 862/ 20

railing upon the holy	ointment	used in the consecration	8, 863/ 12
she hath the "inward	ointment	" of God, as Saint	8, 869/ 25
God with his "inward	ointment	" that we might be	8, 869/ 30
the loss of the	ointment	whereat none of them	8, 907/ 24
have not the holy	ointment	, you have not the	8, 919/ 6
in these things the	old	holy pope Saint Gregory	8, 586/ 2
virtuous fathers have in	old	time (soon upon Christendom	8, 586/ 4
against so many virtuous	old	holy fathers as they	8, 586/ 15
Chrysostom, and all the	old	holy saints unto their	8, 589/ 27
forgetting that in the	Old	Law, divers times it	8, 595/ 7
he mocketh indeed those	old	holy doctors which died	8, 602/ 6
ordained, out of the	old	church to begin a	8, 607/ 5
a new... because the	old	must, by God's ordinance	8, 607/ 5
gone out of the	old	church to begin a	8, 607/ 7
a new... because the	old	church, by God's ordinance	8, 607/ 8
went out of the	old	church to begin one	8, 607/ 10
gone out of the	old	church to begin a	8, 607/ 13
apostles out of the	old	church to begin a	8, 607/ 16
gone out of the	old	church to begin a	8, 607/ 20
he shall as an	old	, naughty rod, before the	8, 609/ 3
and sacraments of the	Old	Testament, and taught the	8, 609/ 32
another. Besides this, those	old	prophets proved themselves by	8, 611/ 25
of Scripture, by the	old	, virtuous doctors that had	8, 612/ 16
that there were of	old	in every age such	8, 612/ 22
Jews that were of	old	, before the birth of	8, 612/ 25
the difference between the	Old	Law, that was called	8, 615/ 26
circumcision, and came of	old	all of one stock	8, 619/ 18
one. And in their	old	books find we that	8, 621/ 3
we vary nowadays, those	old	prophets and interpreters of	8, 621/ 5
Scripture agree with those	old	holy doctors and prophets	8, 623/ 13
doctrine dependeth, unto the	old	doctrine and old, true	8, 623/ 20
the old doctrine and	old	, true declaration of Scripture	8, 623/ 20
Scripture... in which those	old	holy doctors (and, as	8, 623/ 21
the trial of those	old	holy doctors and prophets	8, 623/ 32
school matters, neglected the	old	holy doctors and listed	8, 623/ 34
the writing of the	old	holy saints of every	8, 623/ 36
a patch of an	old	saint's saying sometimes, if	8, 624/ 7
the consent of the	old	holy saints is with	8, 624/ 10
little credence to the	old	holy saints' writings... and	8, 624/ 14
of their doctrine, the	old	holy saints, and call	8, 624/ 18
them think that the	old	holy doctors were more	8, 624/ 26
in this: whether the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 624/ 29
his apostles, and the	old	prophets too... whom we	8, 624/ 31
cannot agree with the	old	holy doctors'... appeareth plainly	8, 625/ 1
and renew the selfsame	old	, rotten heresies which those	8, 625/ 3
these heretics to the	old	heresies maketh them to	8, 626/ 11
to decline from the	old	holy doctors, that ever	8, 626/ 12
and unto all their	old	heresies to link a	8, 626/ 18
that ever were of	old	, would have been yet	8, 626/ 20
be against all the	old	holy doctors, and all	8, 626/ 23

doctors, and all the	old	holy doctors against them	8, 626/ 23
Babylonica, that all the	old	doctors are against him	8, 626/ 26
mark alone, of the	old	holy doctors of the	8, 627/ 1
the expositions of the	old	holy saints... we know	8, 627/ 14
plainly appeareth by many	old	doctors of the Church	8, 627/ 18
blaspheme among them the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 628/ 2
will, as another man's	old	clouted shoes. And yet	8, 630/ 28
spoke of, of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 630/ 29
for sick men, children,	old	men, laborers, pilgrims, nurses	8, 631/ 20
spoke of, of the	old	holy saints, doth mark	8, 631/ 26
me find out, the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 632/ 1
useth now were of	old	used, in the time	8, 632/ 4
dumb" spoke ever in	old	time so much as	8, 632/ 9
go again to our	old	mark... and I dare	8, 632/ 21
eldest of all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 632/ 23
he come to the	old	time of that holy	8, 632/ 26
spoke of, of the	old	holy saints, mark him	8, 633/ 10
common consent of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 634/ 14
one: yet shall our	old	mark, of old holy	8, 635/ 28
our old mark, of	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 635/ 28
find any of those	old	but that he used	8, 635/ 30
other texts in the	Old	Law which in like	8, 637/ 10
allegories, as in the	old	holy saints' books appeareth	8, 637/ 12
David's deed, whereby some	old	husband would learn to	8, 637/ 29
learn to let his	old	wife lie, and take	8, 637/ 30
body," Martin Luther, Tyndale's	old	master, glosseth it thus	8, 640/ 23
good, holy Jews of	old	time before them, in	8, 643/ 1
us, because all the	old	holy saints from Christ's	8, 643/ 6
forget that all the	old	holy saints from Christ	8, 644/ 8
the fashion of an	old	English ballad that beginneth	8, 647/ 33
the faith of the	old	fathers. And so he	8, 649/ 6
prove that all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 650/ 10
necessary articles that the	old	holy saints of every	8, 650/ 12
of as the other,	old	Saint John the Baptist	8, 651/ 12
John... as of the	old	Saint John it was	8, 651/ 14
John it was of	old	prophesied by the mouth	8, 651/ 14
tell us by what	old	prophet God hath prophesied	8, 651/ 18
the faith of the	old	church, of Christ and	8, 656/ 13
consent of all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 659/ 2
yet still that the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 659/ 17
say, among all the	old	holy doctors, show so	8, 659/ 25
their sects, all the	old	holy saints agreeing with	8, 659/ 29
there is not an "	old	" church, of Christ and	8, 660/ 1
wit, one heretic of	old	, called Berengarius, and another	8, 661/ 11
And thus, whereas the	old	heretic, Berengarius, began at	8, 662/ 1
all, as all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 669/ 34
continued one... and the	old	faith from the beginning	8, 670/ 1
continued therein... and the	old	, right manner of interpretation	8, 670/ 3
diverse faiths to the	old	, continued faith every one	8, 670/ 16
expositions of all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 670/ 19

seeth well, by the	old	books, that we have	8, 672/ 28
he took not the	old	scriptures of you... nor	8, 682/ 8
that church, both those	old	and also some others	8, 682/ 11
hath it been an	old	prank of heretics to	8, 684/ 11
the books of the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 684/ 30
Corinthians? For where the	old	translation hath this word	8, 685/ 3
in other heretics, of	old	time be now so	8, 685/ 25
this is but his	old	tale newly told, so	8, 693/ 11
as ever was the	old	. He must also show	8, 696/ 29
such miracles as our	old	Christ did... and then	8, 696/ 34
us look upon the	old	examples, and then picketh	8, 697/ 13
Pharisees" be all those	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 703/ 15
and mind that the "	old	" holy fathers have been	8, 704/ 4
have been of, in "	old	" time. And how will	8, 704/ 4
all that ever their	old	holy fathers this fifteen	8, 704/ 8
us that all the	old	fathers were like the	8, 704/ 9
a sacrament of an	old	net... saving only when	8, 704/ 23
doctrine of all the	old	holy saints and teach	8, 705/ 9
point is, lo, the	old	point which, here and	8, 705/ 28
he giveth always his	old	point, at one end	8, 705/ 30
not only all the	old	holy doctors, but also	8, 709/ 26
doubt of all the	old	holy doctors' works... because	8, 712/ 7
the consent of their	old	expositors, by which the	8, 713/ 9
and agree with the	old	holy doctors, of the	8, 713/ 13
as well all those	old	whom he dare not	8, 713/ 14
us of all those	old	, which one taught it	8, 713/ 18
the whole many, both	old	and new together all	8, 713/ 30
into them all the	old	holy saints as the	8, 714/ 10
of eight hundred years	old	; and such a new	8, 714/ 24
and wear out his	old	the while. And then	8, 714/ 25
he as though the "	old	," of the other seven	8, 714/ 26
of eight hundred years	old	and under, have made	8, 714/ 29
one doctor, be he	old	or young... but either	8, 714/ 34
the common faith of	old	times before our days	8, 715/ 4
we perceive by the	old	holy saints' books that	8, 715/ 5
one of all the	old	holy men did ever	8, 715/ 19
himself as did of	old	our other fellows that	8, 721/ 4
companions fellows with the	old	prophets and with Christ's	8, 721/ 9
the Baptist and the	old	prophets, each of the	8, 721/ 12
his birth, and the	old	prophets fulfilled in him	8, 722/ 15
that the goodly golden,	old	eagle Martin Luther himself	8, 723/ 34
of his father the	old	eagle heretic... but was	8, 724/ 9
therefore by all the	old	holy fathers commonly called	8, 725/ 4
for his mother some	old	Mother Maud, some bawdy	8, 725/ 6
and sing him mine	old	song... wherein I have	8, 727/ 32
Baptist did, and the	old	prophets and the apostles	8, 729/ 26
and Mass after the	old	fashion, and put off	8, 733/ 17
nor any of the	old	holy doctors, as though	8, 740/ 21
the consent of the	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 740/ 28
Moses, that taught the	old	, and Christ, that should	8, 752/ 34

New Law and the	Old	? But such is Tyndale's	8, 754/ 22
yet abundantly in the	Old	... but in the New	8, 755/ 14
albeit that in the	Old	Law, such as were	8, 755/ 21
Body, than might of	old	time, before Christ's coming	8, 755/ 33
being translated after the	old	Latin translation, which he	8, 758/ 25
varieth from... all the	old	holy doctors since the	8, 766/ 21
how God in the	Old	Testament did let the	8, 767/ 27
God ever "in the	Old	Testament did let the	8, 771/ 15
appeareth well by the	old	holy saints of every	8, 771/ 25
sent his prophets of	old	, he was wont always	8, 771/ 29
fourteen hundred years, and	old	authentic stories which they	8, 774/ 28
but out of the	old	authors. Even so, we	8, 774/ 35
so, we seek up	old	antiquities, out of which	8, 774/ 35
which would gloss Luther's	old	heresy with these new	8, 784/ 28
fourteen hundred years, and	old	authentic stories which they	8, 805/ 27
but out of the	old	authors. Even so, we	8, 805/ 34
so, we seek up	old	antiquities, out of which	8, 805/ 35
heresies the Scripture and	old	, ancient stories... and therewith	8, 806/ 8
up now the true,	old	grammar again, even so	8, 806/ 9
now bring up the	old	, true faith again... whereof	8, 806/ 10
again by antiquities and	old	stories, like as Master	8, 806/ 29
as touching any such "	old	authentic stories" as he	8, 807/ 23
in heaven. By what	old	story proveth he that	8, 807/ 30
friends' souls? By what	old	story will he show	8, 807/ 32
sing Mass? By what	old	story can he make	8, 807/ 34
wine? And by what	old	stories newly found out	8, 808/ 1
monks professed were of	old	wont to wed nuns	8, 808/ 2
unto these folk many	old	authentic stories proving their	8, 808/ 5
I can remember, any	old	stories against it. For	8, 808/ 7
do we prove by	old	authentic books of old	8, 808/ 30
old authentic books of	old	holy doctors, and by	8, 808/ 30
therein against them the	old	, ancient doctors, whose expositions	8, 809/ 13
the expositions of the	old	holy doctors upon the	8, 809/ 17
agreement of all the	old	expositors of their own	8, 810/ 22
the Jews and the	Old	Testament, which Christ and	8, 810/ 27
construe contrary to their	old	understanding from Moses' days	8, 810/ 28
consent of all the	old	expositors and the common	8, 810/ 33
own scripture of the	Old	Testament, that they had	8, 811/ 1
contrary to all the	old	. But till they have	8, 811/ 13
another cause. For the	old	expositors of their scriptures	8, 811/ 22
can say that the	old	holy doctors/expositors upon the	8, 811/ 32
but also all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 812/ 6
contrary to all the	old	holy saints this fifteen	8, 816/ 31
give credence unto the	old	holy doctors of Christ's	8, 831/ 30
New Testament and the	Old	, is taken oftentimes for	8, 833/ 24
did his fellows, the	old	Pharisees, with our Savior	8, 835/ 24
new sins, and many	old	) many times cured again	8, 855/ 7
never one of the	old	heretics would for very	8, 872/ 21
the sentence of all	old	holy saints' writings and	8, 872/ 28
that it was of	old	doubted by some folk	8, 895/ 17

saith not only his	old	master Saint Augustine, out	8, 896/ 1
would leave of mine	old	." And thus are we	8, 905/ 18
it seem that the	old	holy saints say for	8, 906/ 6
those other heretics, of	old	, that I say there	8, 918/ 5
heresies divided from the	old	stock, in what places	8, 962/ 6
the tradition of the	old	fathers, the whole Catholic	8, 967/ 17
here holdeth on his	old	craft, in furnishing his	8, 980/ 29
true expositions of the	old	Scripture by him taught	8, 996/ 27
people abiding in the	old	, so long continuing stock	8, 1000/ 26
geese go from their	old	flock and give over	8, 1013/ 7
give over all their	old	gaggling yea, and all	8, 1013/ 8
should begin in the	Old	Testament, with the ark	8, 1016/ 7
place that through the	Old	Testament proveth this matter	8, 1016/ 23
his apostles, or the	old	prophets in the Old	8, 1019/ 22
old prophets in the	Old	Testament, do speak of	8, 1019/ 22
against it: all the	old	holy writers in every	8, 1026/ 33
may perceive also by	old	authentic writers that at	8, 1027/ 4
For whereas all the	old	holy doctors and saints	8, 1028/ 27
by Scripture, and by	old	holy saints, interpreters of	8, 1028/ 38
standing still in your	old	froward heresy, ye go	8, 1030/ 2
saints, both new and	old	, unto our own days	8, 1030/ 37
the successor of that	old	church. Also, these sects	8, 1033/ 25
same heresies which the	old	church of nine hundred	8, 1033/ 27
the successor of the	old	church, but be gone	8, 1033/ 29
continue shall, in the	old-approved	truth, so is it	8, 942/ 15
man that prayeth "pro	omnibus	fidelibus" that God may	8, 914/ 30
cannot err is "ecclesia	omnium	fidelium"; that is to	8, 914/ 3
meant by these words "	omnium	fidelium" men clean and	8, 914/ 28
men... or "pro animabus	omnium	fidelium defunctorum" that it	8, 914/ 31
help to make them	ones	of his flock, and	8, 1012/ 6
church of his own	only-begotten	Son to be as	8, 618/ 4
is to wit, the	only-begotten	Son of God; as	8, 881/ 2
God that is God's	only-begotten	Son. And the very	8, 881/ 15
matter so plain and	open	that every child may	8, 579/ 1
plainly showeth his plain,	open	falsehood, except he were	8, 593/ 30
on whoso will, in	open	face of the world	8, 594/ 37
for reason, and shameless	open	lies for good and	8, 598/ 18
when it were after	open	... and that in evil	8, 613/ 1
make his church so	open	and so well-known that	8, 613/ 14
of their fellows, for	open	and plain heretics... as	8, 627/ 6
is very manifest and	open	especially in these new	8, 627/ 37
it is evident and	open	that great part of	8, 632/ 3
glosses to the plain,	open	words of our Savior	8, 640/ 19
dark, the other calleth	open	and plain. And that	8, 645/ 15
example of their bold,	open	, defended lechery, so horrible	8, 653/ 5
to declare and make	open	that the very faith	8, 669/ 26
by miracles and other	open	means, proved them for	8, 694/ 14
depend a very plain,	open	heretic. Now, where he	8, 712/ 36
meaning very plain and	open	. But, now, the "seed	8, 727/ 12
was so plain and	open	... he hath at the	8, 730/ 4

heresies with defense of	open	, shameful lechery, as these	8, 732/ 21
true... for the outward,	open	cause of the knowledge	8, 745/ 3
Paul saith, manifest and	open	... that is to wit	8, 757/ 14
must needs make it	open	that Tyndale in bringing	8, 769/ 1
is a plain, evident,	open	cause wherefore ye should	8, 771/ 6
will I make it	open	and on the words	8, 776/ 25
is so plain and	open	of itself that, saving	8, 779/ 32
And therefore, to make	open	this wily folly of	8, 785/ 2
by great miracle took	open	vengeance. And some others	8, 793/ 20
desert, the number of	open	unbelievers professing their unbelief	8, 793/ 31
and put me to	open	shame, and make me	8, 815/ 6
vowed chastity, keep their	open	, avowed whoredom, and maintain	8, 832/ 7
many more, is it	open	that this Greek word	8, 833/ 35
and have whole towns	open	bawds unto their beastly	8, 836/ 15
have the plain and	open	words of Saint Paul	8, 843/ 26
and therefore it is	open	in Holy Scripture that	8, 873/ 34
all. Wherefore it is	open	that God's word can	8, 873/ 36
deceived, for it is	open	to all jeopardies... but	8, 874/ 14
him, so plain and	open	with his doctrine, his	8, 888/ 33
clear to make it	open	that Christ was he	8, 889/ 1
Scripture so plain and	open	to me as Saint	8, 889/ 9
in declaring and making	open	by what means the	8, 891/ 21
then make plain and	open	to men unlearned. For	8, 923/ 33
but also all false	open	heretics, and schismatics, which	8, 924/ 27
given him tokens enough	open	, plain, and evident, written	8, 935/ 14
he that by his	open	evil and abominable deeds	8, 936/ 32
abominable deeds doing, and	open	profession of false, abominable	8, 936/ 33
they were then made	open	since of truth, they	8, 937/ 7
of truth, they being	open	or secret is not	8, 937/ 7
which by being made	open	be proved after their	8, 937/ 10
before they were made	open	. But now suppose me	8, 937/ 12
places than one of	open	, plain Scripture, too. And	8, 942/ 24
God, as it is	open	in your own law	8, 943/ 15
the matter into the	open	court. And then was	8, 948/ 11
himself, by plain and	open	words, to speak those	8, 963/ 35
from all the manifold	open	sects of heretics. As	8, 975/ 12
againward with many great	open	miracles allowed and approved	8, 989/ 18
Church true, by manifold	open	miracles. And finally, whereas	8, 991/ 33
church," declare and make	open	that the very, true	8, 992/ 5
secret inspiration, reveal and	open	unto his church every	8, 996/ 22
then doth no man	open	it, and the Lamb	8, 998/ 2
to whomsoever God will	open	the Scripture, he shall	8, 998/ 10
that he will not	open	it to, they shall	8, 998/ 11
rule, but very plain,	open	, and evident, they will	8, 1006/ 9
darkness, and shall make	open	the counsels of the	8, 1024/ 1
flesh be manifest and	open	, which are these: adultery	8, 1024/ 34
be the heresies so	open	? Not always by plain	8, 1025/ 5
Not always by plain,	open	Scripture; for by the	8, 1025/ 5
both against the plain,	open	Scripture and against your	8, 1030/ 6
God by the later	opened	and revealed any further	8, 694/ 13

I have, good readers,	opened	unto you the covert	8, 844/ 3
Saint Augustine's words, and	openeth	well unto us what	8, 914/ 26
it, and the Lamb	openeth	it and then doth	8, 998/ 2
thing, as the final	opening	of all in the	8, 648/ 1
nothing do to the	opening	thereof, and thereby to	8, 787/ 8
quick with the ground	opening	under them... not properly	8, 793/ 14
all laws (the spiritual	openly	, and covertly the temporal	8, 587/ 15
look for some riddle)	openly	revested at the high	8, 595/ 1
in a manner, mocks	openly	... and give the people	8, 624/ 13
this mark alone as	openly	marketh Luther, and Tyndale	8, 627/ 5
assoiled by Tyndale, and	openly	and plainly, without any	8, 655/ 29
by their books appeareth,	openly	reprove such expositions thereof	8, 678/ 4
good of them, but	openly	condemned for false. And	8, 695/ 13
command me believe, but	openly	and clearly somewhat make	8, 737/ 29
also by Saint Paul	openly	confounded and damned all	8, 758/ 5
good works that do	openly	agree with the doctrine	8, 873/ 25
sign and be not	openly	against the word of	8, 874/ 12
good works that do	openly	agree with the doctrine	8, 878/ 18
of the King and	openly	received in the realm	8, 885/ 22
doth at good length	openly	confute in the words	8, 917/ 37
all false secret heretics	openly	professing the Christian faith	8, 924/ 25
as was in suing	openly	among infidels, and especially	8, 947/ 16
catholic church well and	openly	known and perceived as	8, 952/ 2
God and severed and	openly	known from all the	8, 975/ 12
is so fully, so	openly	, and so plainly against	8, 991/ 23
Christ hath hitherto been	openly	known. Another reason that	8, 1006/ 34
should go to an	openly	known church to complain	8, 1023/ 12
that heresies be such	openly	known things as is	8, 1025/ 4
heresies, they ran out	openly	from the church of	8, 1032/ 11
by all manner means	openly	declared and proved in	8, 1032/ 29
faith is but an	opinion	, and therefore abideth ever	8, 742/ 25
this faith is none	opinion	, but a sure feeling	8, 742/ 32
faith was but an	opinion	, and no faith that	8, 743/ 4
this faith is none	opinion	, but a sure feeling	8, 752/ 9
had, "was but an	opinion	, and no faith that	8, 758/ 35
was but a bare	opinion	... and so faint that	8, 759/ 2
was before a bare	opinion	, and that it neither	8, 759/ 28
but a bare, fruitless	opinion	? Must it needs follow	8, 759/ 31
had, but only an	opinion	, whereas the Gospel by	8, 760/ 6
no faith, but an	opinion	; and no words prove	8, 760/ 13
had been but an	opinion	faint, feeble, and fruitless	8, 762/ 27
as fall to their	opinion	and take their part	8, 942/ 10
than one declared his	opinion	plainly by which he	8, 945/ 26
and revoke his first	opinion	, and was not only	8, 955/ 16
now of the same	opinion	that those heretics the	8, 963/ 17
Bernard were of his	opinion	that is to wit	8, 984/ 19
began to hold an	opinion	against anything that the	8, 1025/ 14
such heretics as taught	opinions	against the Church as	8, 627/ 17
fall to some evil	opinions	as well in faith	8, 677/ 20
shall he find his	opinions	proved plain heresies. Or	8, 712/ 18

his fellows, as take	opinions	against the known Catholic	8, 718/ 26
they were examined and	opposed	, abjured their own doctrine	8, 618/ 13
you, been very sorely	opposed	, and that even by	8, 642/ 14
and suffer nothing. You	oppress	every man, and you	8, 930/ 12
and you will be	oppressed	of no man. You	8, 930/ 12
put in fear of	oppression	, yet was God, as	8, 671/ 21
Christ only... in suffering	oppressions	and persecutions, blasphemings, and	8, 875/ 26
Christ only... in suffering	oppressions	and persecutions, blasphemings, and	8, 929/ 38
Christ only... in suffering	oppressions	and persecutions, blasphemings, and	8, 952/ 26
earth that insurge and	oppugn	it, which two sorts	8, 807/ 8
work which is called	Opus	imperfectum, the "Imperfect Work	8, 933/ 3
since Saint James saith, "	Orate	pro invicem, ut salvemini	8, 969/ 20
it anything institute or	ordain	? And finally, to put	8, 982/ 32
that since God did	ordain	known shepherds upon his	8, 1011/ 19
say that Christ did	ordain	those known shepherds for	8, 1011/ 25
and of the sacraments	ordained	at the beginning to	8, 579/ 27
higher powers, that are	ordained	to punish sin." The	8, 594/ 4
the Jews was not	ordained	to last forever... but	8, 606/ 20
the world endureth, is	ordained	of God to have	8, 607/ 3
went, as God had	ordained	, out of the old	8, 607/ 4
of Christ, that hath	ordained	them... and on Tyndale's	8, 616/ 22
as though the Church	ordained	that folk should destroy	8, 631/ 16
when he consecrated and	ordained	it himself. And this	8, 657/ 32
the ceremonies, which God	ordained	not to justify but	8, 692/ 17
his help in things	ordained	of God for the	8, 744/ 18
above reason, he hath	ordained	the bodily wits and	8, 778/ 12
things God hath here	ordained	for the means toward	8, 799/ 16
put, would never have	ordained	that there should be	8, 940/ 4
flock over which he	ordained	known shepherds be his	8, 1013/ 13
saith that God hath	ordained	in his church diverse	8, 1021/ 35
useth he now this	order	. First, in one chapter	8, 576/ 6
run out of his	order	, and catch him a	8, 582/ 20
of good and honorable	order	. There needeth no man	8, 591/ 31
unto every chapter in	order	, he never maketh any	8, 603/ 21
the hearers' hearts... which	order	of coming to the	8, 615/ 4
the preachers by Christ's	order	must be (or at	8, 616/ 3
of the law to	order	themselves in that wise	8, 636/ 21
the Church list to	order	... and then again he	8, 657/ 20
the chapter of the	order	of their election), and	8, 666/ 34
men: yet standeth that	order	still, that he first	8, 731/ 7
this is the true	order	and the plain intent	8, 739/ 28
his Confessions, in the	order	of his own conversion	8, 739/ 30
which epistle is in	order	the forty-eighth) saith in	8, 740/ 10
his motion. And this	order	to be true, Christ	8, 746/ 33
in London the right	order	in teaching of grammar	8, 806/ 31
keep not a reverent	order	, nor abide till you	8, 854/ 15
standeth by wisdom, good	order	, true dealing, and justice	8, 911/ 9
done to take an	order	and make a law	8, 937/ 23
and "the church" shall	order	him... and then if	8, 942/ 35
unto himself... whereas the	order	of charity would rather	8, 946/ 2

in their place and	order	, remembrance made of them	8, 967/ 19
friar of Saint Augustine's	order	, would seem to set	8, 975/ 33
Saint Augustine himself whose	order	and rule Friar Barnes	8, 980/ 10
himself by a certain	order	and form from time	8, 998/ 26
bear to all good	order	, and the great hunger	8, 1011/ 13
bring all out of	order	) yet that this is	8, 1011/ 14
this is the very	order	, the plain Scripture proveth	8, 1011/ 15
been the continually used	order	, as shameless as they	8, 1011/ 17
and God, by this	order	of these great gifts	8, 1022/ 6
but also all honest	order	as do these friars	8, 1026/ 9
like as God hath	ordered	the bodily wits as	8, 778/ 10
God hath not so	ordered	yet... that every man	8, 867/ 11
full council, agreed and	ordered	and decreed that the	8, 938/ 16
so often already; as	ordering	that men should have	8, 631/ 9
Christ? as Saint Augustine	orderly	deduceth, by a serious	8, 610/ 15
good to examine them	orderly	, each after other... whereby	8, 906/ 7
any one general council	orderly	called together impugned and	8, 923/ 25
I may well and	orderly	put the case, and	8, 939/ 23
Si Papa"). "There are	orders	in Christ's church by	8, 590/ 13
the Sacrament of Holy	Orders	taken and consecrated into	8, 594/ 32
and degraded of their	orders	, too. And therefore the	8, 596/ 34
Scripture that Confirmation, Holy	Orders	, and Aneling be great	8, 646/ 6
The Sacrament of Holy	Orders	he jesteth upon, with	8, 704/ 25
And as for Holy	Orders	, that at the giving	8, 843/ 29
and rail against all	orders	of holy religious living	8, 953/ 9
folk, crowneth martyrs, giveth	Orders	to the clergy, consecrateth	8, 976/ 14
blessed sacrament of Holy	Orders	, were by special consecration	8, 1011/ 10
at the Sacrament of	Orders	never so many mocks	8, 1011/ 12
church diverse manner of	orders	: first, apostles; secondly, prophets	8, 1021/ 36
well enough that these	orders	be not in unknown	8, 1022/ 4
where he giveth certain	orders	to be observed in	8, 1022/ 31
which, by God's own	ordinance	, the Jews' church or	8, 606/ 37
old must, by God's	ordinance	, be left off and	8, 607/ 6
old church, by God's	ordinance	, shall never be left	8, 607/ 8
Passion. And with this	ordinance	be they wondrously wroth	8, 631/ 15
the politic provision and	ordinance	of our most excellent	8, 710/ 23
faith is by God's	ordinance	provided for a way	8, 782/ 5
for heretics. For these	ordinances	are not begun by	8, 631/ 27
church by God's good	ordinances	giveth as outward means	8, 768/ 27
deeds, laws, bargains, covenants,	ordinances	, and decrees of men	8, 775/ 17
and, finally, all manner	ordinances	of the Church, were	8, 990/ 5
and some of their	ordinaries	. And when the parishioners	8, 584/ 23
customably given by the	ordinaries	, I trust he lieth	8, 587/ 1
showeth that they cannot	ordinarily	come to the faith	8, 615/ 20
that no man can (	ordinarily	) be sure which writing	8, 707/ 22
us is himself. But,	ordinarily	, God useth outward means	8, 744/ 1
thing, every man that	ordinarily	hath it cometh to	8, 800/ 13
Penance of those sorts	ordinarily	doth and shall our	8, 855/ 11
indeed there is not,	ordinarily	, in actual faith may	8, 883/ 11
clergy may be, the	ordinary	ministers of God's holy	8, 616/ 7

ever still been, by	ordinary	course of succession, kept	8, 669/ 40
any manner of his	ordinary	course... and therefore may	8, 722/ 23
done... nor, of God's	ordinary	course, we should not	8, 744/ 19
that Lyra, and the	ordinary	gloss, and the interlinear	8, 881/ 12
relics and leavings of	original	sin albeit they be	8, 755/ 1
from the state of	original	justice... and shall have	8, 755/ 5
resist the relics of	original	sin and inclinations of	8, 755/ 24
true church, since that	originally	the Scripture is known	8, 828/ 8
as the faith is	originally	learned by none other	8, 828/ 10
or buying of any	ornament	therefor. And surely if	8, 701/ 32
and chalices and other	ornaments	thereto. And thus may	8, 702/ 22
not by your spiritual	ornaments	, nor by your spiritual	8, 837/ 24
nor by their "spiritual	ornaments	," nor by their "spiritual	8, 839/ 21
with all your holy	ornaments	, as your holy miters	8, 861/ 6
condemning of your holy	ornaments	. For he calleth you	8, 984/ 2
Antichrist... and your holy	ornaments	"harlots' decking," and "game-players'	8, 984/ 3
Church, and all holy	ornaments	! This dare I well	8, 984/ 7
at naught all holy	ornaments	, and call them "harlots'	8, 984/ 33
calleth all the holy	ornaments	"harlots' decking," and "game-players'	8, 988/ 15
chalices, and such other	ornaments	as are used in	8, 988/ 18
of the congregation in	osculo	caritatis, she would break	8, 884/ 15
God Albericus, bishop of	Ostia	and legate of the	8, 990/ 9
red gloves, your holy	ouches	, and your holy rings	8, 861/ 8
poleaxes, and red gloves,	ouches	, and rings, and then	8, 863/ 11
either be or rightfully	ought	to be chief governor	8, 594/ 9
if he be or	ought	to be, how far	8, 594/ 10
his authority stretcheth or	ought	to stretch this thing	8, 594/ 11
should and of reason	ought	to have contented Tyndale	8, 622/ 13
them, that himself alone	ought	more to be believed	8, 643/ 18
he saith that it	ought	to be left out	8, 657/ 20
that say that there	ought	to be no rulers	8, 664/ 10
lands and all goods	ought	by God's law to	8, 664/ 12
and that all women	ought	to be common to	8, 664/ 13
that we therefore rather	ought	to believe the Catholic	8, 690/ 6
wherewith to do both,	ought	to do the one	8, 698/ 31
believing them whom I	ought	not to believe, because	8, 738/ 14
soon be perceived, and	ought	to be believed to	8, 753/ 36
wherefore the Catholic church	ought	of reason to be	8, 769/ 27
a point every man	ought	to believe, but if	8, 798/ 10
is good... and nothing	ought	to be rejected and	8, 843/ 5
it cleaveth to God...	ought	here to ponder that	8, 846/ 36
truth, and should and	ought	to be believed that	8, 889/ 2
man, for no man	ought	to make them... but	8, 925/ 33
necessary that needs it	ought	to be had... because	8, 935/ 28
he saith: "No man	ought	to doubt but that	8, 967/ 10
must know that we	ought	to believe the Church	8, 975/ 35
governance of the church	ought	to preach unto it	8, 1002/ 29
such blind reasons as	ours	make against us, made	8, 641/ 28
from Christ's time to	ours	have ever expounded the	8, 643/ 7
between their faith and	ours	resteth upon that point	8, 658/ 36

from the faith of	ours	which Tyndale calleth false	8, 663/ 15
they being departed from	ours	do among themselves neither	8, 663/ 16
the "feigned faith" of	ours	. And so ye may	8, 664/ 3
In which one of	ours	that is to wit	8, 669/ 7
only and go from	ours	... whereas he seeth well	8, 672/ 28
mother than they." As	ours	now affirm that it	8, 691/ 33
be prayed for. As	ours	, as often as we	8, 691/ 38
by the work... as	ours	have served us. For	8, 692/ 20
thereto, and saith, "As	ours	now affirm that it	8, 697/ 36
Talmud: even so have	ours	set up their dunce	8, 707/ 7
Pharisees preached, and as	ours	make a man ready	8, 743/ 11
Pharisees did, nor as	ours	do, that make a	8, 760/ 30
are their faith and	ours	? And then as for	8, 769/ 21
that this faith of	ours	is naught, and by	8, 796/ 19
taketh this fault of	ours	for as great a	8, 796/ 35
that be gone from	ours	, he worketh never one	8, 904/ 14
would withdraw me from	ours	... yet ye confess the	8, 904/ 25
then Christ's pureness is	ours	, he saith, as all	8, 958/ 36
that it cannot be	ours	, but some other that	8, 974/ 12
known Catholic church of	ours	, or some unknown church	8, 1001/ 23
known Catholic church of	ours	. Thirdly will I show	8, 1001/ 28
they forth all against	ours	. And first will they	8, 1010/ 37
known catholic church of	ours	. The proof of which	8, 1029/ 11
common known church of	ours	To the first proof	8, 1029/ 23
nor none other, besides	ours	. For when they deny	8, 1029/ 30
this known church of	ours	... or else to confess	8, 1030/ 1
of that flesh forth	outdoors	. "The lamb is eaten	8, 976/ 24
is nothing else but	outer	and inner; so that	8, 604/ 25
inner part to the	outer	... so should it fall	8, 605/ 3
descending... and ever the	outer	part is, on every	8, 605/ 14
go inward from the	outermost	is descending... and ever	8, 605/ 13
heinous kind of abominable,	outrageous	blasphemy that I verily	8, 788/ 21
Friar Barnes as far	outrun	him in railing as	8, 831/ 13
recognized to any other	outward	person. And then if	8, 577/ 12
heaven, as it is	outward	, so is it higher	8, 604/ 30
one higher and more	outward	, lower and more inward	8, 604/ 31
as it should go	outward	from the innermost part	8, 605/ 9
every side, to go	outward	from the innermost is	8, 605/ 12
kept the people from	outward	idolatry of worshipping of	8, 609/ 27
kept the people from	outward	idolatry of worshipping of	8, 612/ 1
taught inwardly without any	outward	teaching! But now would	8, 731/ 22
But, ordinarily, God useth	outward	means and instruments, such	8, 744/ 1
the credence of those	outward	causes and motives which	8, 744/ 17
believed without some such	outward	, sensible causes, neither, as	8, 744/ 20
giving credence to those	outward	causes for which he	8, 744/ 27
inward cause, but the	outward	causes of his believing	8, 744/ 36
same church by those	outward	reasons so proved true	8, 745/ 2
proved true... for the	outward	, open cause of the	8, 745/ 3
Scripture, being by that	outward	cause (that is to	8, 745/ 5
also, and is another	outward	cause of the more	8, 745/ 7

Saint Augustine, with such	outward	causes as might of	8, 745/ 17
and confeseth that same	outward	cause of faith unto	8, 745/ 23
God, nor by the	outward	occasion of faith toward	8, 747/ 4
such things be the	outward	occasions by means whereof	8, 747/ 28
us, but as an	outward	motion it keepeth as	8, 748/ 1
given so good an	outward	cause but that some	8, 749/ 2
be laid so great	outward	things against the faith	8, 749/ 6
might ever by plain	outward	proofs be substantially confounded	8, 749/ 26
false and faithless an	outward	cause sufficient of his	8, 749/ 27
his inward Spirit and	outward	miracles inclineth us to	8, 764/ 2
motions: one kind of	outward	causes, such as might	8, 768/ 11
the occasions of some	outward	motion... and then walking	8, 768/ 16
good ordinances giveth as	outward	means of credence, and	8, 768/ 27
then as for the	outward	causes of our faith	8, 769/ 22
heretics... we would have	outward	causes enough to lay	8, 769/ 26
it preached, as an	outward	instrument... but that inwardly	8, 774/ 17
thine heart. And concerning	outward	teaching.. we allege for	8, 774/ 27
God's miracles... with which	outward	means God in all	8, 794/ 34
work with God toward	outward	things and, now, this	8, 798/ 24
heaven? but without any	outward	dependence, hath its solidity	8, 800/ 5
preached, as by an	outward	instrument... but that inwardly	8, 803/ 2
Now, forasmuch as this	outward	means of preaching and	8, 803/ 23
answer, and saith... Concerning	outward	teaching.. we allege for	8, 805/ 26
heart, without any reasonable	outward	cause wherefore he first	8, 812/ 14
that without any good	outward	cause, he must defend	8, 812/ 18
and gotten by an	outward	means, as by hearing	8, 818/ 3
gotten by man... by	outward	means only, not that	8, 820/ 8
faith gotten by that	outward	means is as good	8, 820/ 30
is to wit, walking	outward	... yet in way toward	8, 821/ 7
spirit, and not in	outward	hypocrisy; she is also	8, 837/ 26
blood, and not by	outward	disguisings. This doth Saint	8, 837/ 27
oftentimes deceived by these	outward	works. But nevertheless, charity	8, 874/ 11
that have a good	outward	sign and be not	8, 874/ 12
working with those good	outward	occasions, he rejoiced highly	8, 889/ 3
the examination of an	outward	act... wherein is to	8, 950/ 26
the secondary, the occasions	outwardly	given, also by God	8, 748/ 11
convenient occasions toward it	outwardly	given by God. But	8, 889/ 26
in such wise that	outwardly	they shall seem sheep	8, 890/ 9
all their sheepish semblance	outwardly	, right ravenous wolves are	8, 891/ 18
God, be taught ever	outwardly	, one man of another	8, 999/ 2
hope too yea, and	over-great	hope too and yet	8, 781/ 32
except such as were	over-negligent	or malicious), but should	8, 613/ 8
so plain a matter	overburden	the reader in this	8, 1016/ 21
money afterward he, being	overcome	by the persuasion of	8, 926/ 20
the weeds began to	overgrow	the corn. But yet	8, 1008/ 28
a thousand against one,	overmaster	that inward motion of	8, 748/ 13
not be so far	overseen	as to believe him	8, 665/ 28
though Tyndale hath shamefully	overseen	himself, and deadly sinned	8, 863/ 29
Saracens, therein Friar Barnes	overseeth	himself shamefully... and showeth	8, 834/ 30
might have been some	oversight	either in himself or	8, 908/ 34

by the error and	oversight	of some writers entitled	8, 933/ 5
said, by error and	oversight	entitled in the name	8, 933/ 23
to confess his own	oversight	and revoke his first	8, 955/ 15
obstinate; all whom he	overthrew	and repressed in such	8, 990/ 23
over that, answer and	overthrow	all the substance of	8, 679/ 1
own blessed mouth shall	overthrow	and destroy the strong	8, 794/ 13
leastwise our Savior himself	overthrow	such antichrists with the	8, 1012/ 16
point proved alone, quite	overthroweth	all them. Secondly I	8, 1001/ 26
those that were overthrown,	overthrowing	and keeping under by	8, 990/ 21
like, yet were Tyndale	overthrown	. But, now, when ye	8, 613/ 30
is Tyndale shortly quite	overthrown	therein, too. Also, though	8, 731/ 3
so is Tyndale still	overthrown	. "Yea," saith Tyndale, "that	8, 731/ 11
very fully and plainly	overthrown	. For there shall he	8, 988/ 7
again those that were	overthrown	, overthrowing and keeping under	8, 990/ 21
confessing thereof must needs	overturn	his heresies: now biddeth	8, 708/ 13
he far wrong, and	overturneth	his principal purpose of	8, 760/ 35
utterly thrown down and	overwhelmed	... then began he to	8, 623/ 37
the Arians was almost	overwhelmed	, and therefore durst not	8, 934/ 1
pencil of daily prayer	overwiped	. " Now, good Christian readers	8, 961/ 29
the devil, he said,	owed	him a shame; "for	8, 814/ 34
a soul hath an	owl	as a cuckoo," and	8, 664/ 28
the mouth of the	ox	as he goeth in	8, 636/ 16
cared not for the	ox	at all... but would	8, 637/ 5
he careth for the	ox's	living... that in respect	8, 637/ 4
that wise toward their	oxen	... seeing no further therein	8, 636/ 22
God aught for the	oxen	?" as though he would	8, 636/ 30
Barnes "Richard learneth at	Oxford	" for "Richard teacheth at	8, 846/ 22
for "Richard teacheth at	Oxford	. " But this is specially	8, 846/ 22
tend it well with	oxyrrhodin	. Here ye see that	8, 921/ 13
an apple to an	oyster	. Now, as touching any	8, 807/ 22
as plain as a	packstaff	. For they say that	8, 997/ 9
so plain as a	packstaff	, since it will make	8, 997/ 17
Barnes bringeth forth (De	paene	., Dis. 2, "Si"), that	8, 915/ 17
in this manner "De	paene	., Dis. 2, "Si," in	8, 917/ 10
the other law De	paene	., Dis. 2, "Si" that	8, 917/ 26
De vera et falsa	paenitentia	, where he saith in	8, 867/ 34
the Jews and the	pagans	, and make one church	8, 881/ 23
have they played that	pageant	in falsifying the very	8, 684/ 33
Christian reader, this false	pageant	playeth Tyndale in more	8, 714/ 21
well devise whether this	pageant	be played by Friar	8, 964/ 30
hath by his death	paid	every man's ransom, and	8, 848/ 27
pardoned, and their fees	paid	, and themselves set on	8, 848/ 32
past once all the	pain	of their journey, and	8, 578/ 34
this realm upon great	pain	forbidden that any man	8, 592/ 22
other laws upon great	pain	forbidden though the matter	8, 592/ 30
day send men into	pain	: therefore till Doomsday they	8, 625/ 30
nor durst not upon	pain	of death after the	8, 635/ 5
to pine them or	pain	them. Now, though this	8, 636/ 20
all those sins of	pain	and penance too; but	8, 797/ 11
man do, upon the	pain	of damnation, whether he	8, 871/ 2

taken a little more	pain	in declaring and making	8, 891/ 21
and with somewhat more	pain	, too, for I halt	8, 898/ 5
labor and their importable	pain	... and that now their	8, 937/ 17
This is the uttermost	pain	that our Master, Christ	8, 945/ 16
the which is no	pain	of the temporal law	8, 945/ 17
a very paynim, which	pain	is, among good Christian	8, 946/ 26
heretics by any temporal	pain	, or any secular power	8, 954/ 22
force repressed, and by	pain	punished; but also required	8, 955/ 20
rather, for fear and	pain	here temporal, than to	8, 955/ 23
more sharp than any	pain	that in this world	8, 968/ 36
not for our present	pain	temporal, but for avoiding	8, 969/ 18
his fruitful labor and	pain	taken to the honor	8, 989/ 16
born in Bethlehem without	pain	, as he was begotten	8, 1009/ 14
and suffering here his	painful	Passion, thereby to damn	8, 755/ 17
as are in the	painful	way thitherward men do	8, 914/ 32
those heresies upon certain	pains	, and in like wise	8, 955/ 7
dealt with, and their	pains	to be relieved. In	8, 969/ 6
the souls in the	pains	of purgatory; and that	8, 1033/ 38
dissemblers, blind guides, and	painted	sepulchres. And John called	8, 648/ 12
Pharisees such a goodly	painted	process as he hath	8, 705/ 5
he bringeth all his	painted	process to this point	8, 729/ 12
cream, water, horses, hounds,	palaces	, and all that is	8, 930/ 23
the Friday next after	Palm	Sunday, and the Friday	8, 653/ 31
before they be ahungered,	pamper	in their paunches afresh	8, 631/ 24
own house steward, caterer,	panter	, butler, or cook. For	8, 580/ 6
him" (Distinct. 40, "Si	Papa	"). More Here he proveth	8, 587/ 32
him" (Distinct. 40, "Si	Papa	"). "There are orders in	8, 590/ 12
it beginneth with "Si	Papa	"; like him that because	8, 593/ 32
the office of the	papacy	... except that Tyndale will	8, 597/ 2
year of Saint Gregory's	papacy	... but also if there	8, 940/ 26
wise agree that any "	papists	" may be elects and	8, 761/ 12
the Catholic, Christian people "	papists	" yet can it not	8, 962/ 34
call it but a	parable	, and almost make a	8, 626/ 7
him. And as the	parable	of our Savior signifieth	8, 777/ 9
he bringeth in the	parable	of Christ where he	8, 870/ 3
meaning, that by this	parable	giveth every man warning	8, 870/ 25
our Lord by his	parable	of the ten virgins	8, 1016/ 26
bad, in all the	parable	in which he speaketh	8, 1019/ 29
only. Now, in the	parable	of the ten virgins	8, 1020/ 3
and also in the	parable	of our Savior, in	8, 1020/ 5
also in the other	parable	, in which our Savior	8, 1020/ 8
as commonly all his	parables	be, of which he	8, 636/ 1
testify not only the	parables	of Christ, where he	8, 834/ 6
it) in all these	parables	our Savior calleth his	8, 1020/ 12
a known church in	Paradise	. And when man and	8, 1007/ 34
is at any time	parcel	or member of the	8, 865/ 19
God must needs therefore,	pardie	, both be angry and	8, 581/ 27
his own especial elects,	pardie	, full well, though they	8, 588/ 9
for repenting... our clergy,	pardie	, may well appear more	8, 588/ 30
of Scripture: he must,	pardie	, by the same reason	8, 589/ 23

wherein he came forth,	pardie	, with his fine eggs	8, 600/ 27
bound to obey them,	pardie	, as far forth, at	8, 618/ 24
then it well appeareth,	pardie	, that the clergy that	8, 632/ 28
every child may see,	pardie	, that these two things	8, 660/ 30
perceive it, then thou,	pardie	, that art unlearned shalt	8, 668/ 11
not only Saint Augustine,	pardie	, but holy Luther himself	8, 689/ 27
it must needs follow,	pardie	, that Tyndale and Luther	8, 723/ 15
But now is it,	pardie	, good reason that Tyndale	8, 751/ 15
And now ye see,	pardie	, clearly, that in those	8, 754/ 10
not with their arm,	pardie	... but as they walk	8, 763/ 28
them? Yes, well enough,	pardie	. For if they be	8, 770/ 18
feeling faith" ... he hath,	pardie	, told us already that	8, 790/ 20
yourself well; ye know,	pardie	, where he dwelleth, and	8, 815/ 15
sow," meaneth not thereby,	pardie	, that all her children	8, 985/ 34
church" he meant not,	pardie	, that they should complain	8, 1023/ 11
any favor, grace, or	pardon	at his merciful hand	8, 581/ 29
the pope giveth such	pardon	... they answer, "Out of	8, 692/ 9
in sins; afterward, by	pardon	and by grace, was	8, 837/ 29
his grace, and his	pardon	... and not by your	8, 837/ 32
his grace, and his	pardon	, and his precious blood	8, 839/ 18
toward the obtaining of	pardon	and remission of sin	8, 840/ 1
how great is his	pardon	toward those that turn	8, 840/ 24
in sins; afterward, by	pardon	and grace, made fair	8, 906/ 15
by the grace and	pardon	of God, and the	8, 906/ 23
fair by grace and	pardon	of God and the	8, 906/ 25
good readers, ye must	pardon	him. For it appeareth	8, 921/ 5
That we may obtain	pardon	of our sins. What	8, 960/ 22
What good doth the	pardon	? It taketh out the	8, 960/ 22
and just, and will	pardon	us our sins, and	8, 961/ 23
imputed unto us... but	pardoned	, and remain as matter	8, 755/ 8
but let them be	pardoned	, and their fees paid	8, 848/ 32
We have had many	pardons	come hither, and many	8, 586/ 34
and not by your	pardons	, nor by your grace	8, 837/ 32
with a Jack of	Paris	, an evil pie twice	8, 705/ 6
simplest woman in the	parish	but that she doth	8, 594/ 36
world in her own	parish	church... I say not	8, 594/ 37
found in our own	parish	, or else that we	8, 701/ 22
that neither sufficed our	parish	nor our town; no	8, 701/ 24
And he compelleth ten	parishes	to pay their tithes	8, 596/ 5
the cure of divers	parishes	and good causes why	8, 596/ 16
ordinaries. And when the	parishioners	go to law with	8, 584/ 24
Pater," preached unto the	parishioners	that "Te igitur" was	8, 593/ 34
against the epistle of	Parmenian	, saith in plain words	8, 740/ 2
prior, deacon nor archdeacon,	parson	nor vicar, to nun	8, 838/ 22
put the pope for	part	of the definition of	8, 576/ 34
in the pope as	part	of the definition of	8, 577/ 19
the church which his	part	is here to impugn	8, 578/ 21
fear for his own	part	, lest his best be	8, 580/ 30
doctrine, they be no	part	thereof. For Tyndale telleth	8, 584/ 4
the while for our	part	: that he hath no	8, 589/ 16

us ween that though	part	be false, himself might	8, 589/ 20
a little in some	part	of his writing already	8, 596/ 22
is but the one	part	: here he leaveth all	8, 599/ 11
whole world, from every	part	, the innermost place; and	8, 604/ 28
fall from the inner	part	to the outer... so	8, 605/ 2
outward from the innermost	part	, so should it (which	8, 605/ 10
and ever the outer	part	is, on every side	8, 605/ 14
higher, and the inner	part	the lower." Now, while	8, 605/ 15
Tyndale even the same	part	with me... and maketh	8, 606/ 10
not only in every	part	of Scripture so plenteously	8, 606/ 29
every age been that	part	of Christ's very church	8, 614/ 20
and must be, that	part	of his church to	8, 614/ 31
his church to which	part	these words were also	8, 614/ 31
the party do his	part	, and be not by	8, 615/ 23
received nor delivered any	part	by writing: yet may	8, 615/ 29
and yet the most	part	, ever as they were	8, 618/ 13
very truth... of which	part	of that synagogue if	8, 620/ 9
told him for his	part	, "We have with us	8, 620/ 17
the Pharisees the more	part	, and we have men	8, 620/ 18
himself say that his	part	passeth us by nothing	8, 620/ 28
that are accounted in	part	of our scripture, we	8, 620/ 36
men, we pass their	part	by one whose eternity	8, 621/ 12
the expositors of our	part	many times by miracles	8, 621/ 14
the Scripture on their	part	, for whom he never	8, 621/ 16
cannot draw to their	part	against us... since they	8, 621/ 19
very church there, which	part	he should have believed	8, 621/ 31
himself for his own	part	to be pliable to	8, 622/ 9
great deal the more	part	of those that had	8, 622/ 25
perceived and known whither	part	were the true and	8, 623/ 23
the true and whither	part	were the false. Let	8, 623/ 24
now for the true	part	, and Tyndale and Luther	8, 623/ 28
and open that great	part	of the ceremonies which	8, 632/ 3
imperfection upon our own	part	in the doing, that	8, 634/ 3
God supply upon his	part	the due perfection requisite	8, 634/ 6
that lacketh upon our	part	. Is not this doctrine	8, 634/ 7
and Sapphira for keeping	part	of their own aside	8, 635/ 7
have had a hard	part	to defend... saving only	8, 642/ 35
places that the one	part	calleth plain, the other	8, 645/ 14
general church calleth those "	part	of the general articles	8, 646/ 26
be false and no	part	of the faith at	8, 646/ 27
as touching the great	part	of his tale his	8, 649/ 36
forth now for his	part	another manner thing indeed	8, 651/ 30
them be on our	part	. And yet say we	8, 656/ 31
question, for the more	part	, riseth, or hath at	8, 658/ 10
about the exposition... each	part	laying to the other's	8, 658/ 34
days, is upon our	part	against them. And this	8, 659/ 4
we have upon our	part	, against all their sects	8, 659/ 29
together, nor never one	part	wittingly speak with other	8, 667/ 14
such of which no	part	knoweth other... and also	8, 668/ 29
Catholic some immediately and	part	by a mean, as	8, 669/ 5

else undoubtedly have their	part	with Judas, and with	8, 672/ 16
fain to forsake some	part	of the Scripture too	8, 678/ 32
whereof he caused no	part	to be written. And	8, 682/ 14
refuse for Scripture some	part	of the very scripture	8, 683/ 35
hath also for her	part	the great power of	8, 690/ 32
he can have no	part	in Christ. Of John	8, 691/ 17
to take for our	part	those needy folk that	8, 701/ 21
beginners were once a	part	thereof... and then, of	8, 707/ 27
as (for the more	part	) would take his own	8, 709/ 35
forsook as false some	part	of Tyndale's... or held	8, 710/ 7
every saint's legend were	part	of the scripture of	8, 711/ 28
before, were upon his	part	, all the whole meinie	8, 714/ 27
layeth Scripture for his	part	: the words of Saint	8, 716/ 7
holy doctor for his	part	against us, we will	8, 716/ 14
lay forth for his	part	some one holy doctor	8, 716/ 19
holy man for his	part	... and ye shall see	8, 716/ 26
I have for my	part	not only all the	8, 716/ 28
have also for my	part	holy Saint Gregory, holy	8, 716/ 30
I say, for his	part	in the matter, lay	8, 716/ 36
of God where either	part	saith the other expoundeth	8, 734/ 3
can never prove their	part	good, neither to him	8, 736/ 23
Choose now yourselves whither	part	ye will. If ye	8, 737/ 13
because ye prove your	part	but by that scripture	8, 738/ 12
be of the one	part	or the other. And	8, 738/ 31
shame to confess some	part	of the truth, and	8, 741/ 25
also to deny another	part	. For by this distinction	8, 741/ 26
ye shall find that	part	of his distinction that	8, 746/ 22
patch. Now the other	part	, wherein he saith that	8, 748/ 5
be far the weaker	part	. And now, being this	8, 749/ 12
is, lo, the first	part	of Tyndale's distinction destroyed	8, 749/ 31
Now is the second	part	his "feeling faith," which	8, 749/ 32
Gospel reprove the one	part	of his tale, that	8, 760/ 12
words prove the other	part	of his tale wherein	8, 760/ 14
for an example some	part	of his beastly knavery	8, 764/ 35
the let upon their	part	. And in such as	8, 768/ 19
Scripture and of every	part	of faith, as I	8, 768/ 29
bringing forth for his	part	the Jews and the	8, 769/ 2
the matter for my	part	against him, as a	8, 777/ 27
were yet the stronger	part	... as it well appeared	8, 793/ 33
endeavor upon their own	part	, the goodness of God	8, 799/ 21
will for his own	part	bear me witness... as	8, 800/ 16
already done for his	part	, in the words of	8, 800/ 18
not, for the more	part	, in the words of	8, 809/ 11
be clear for our	part	against them... or else	8, 809/ 18
the Turks for his	part	against us), they would	8, 810/ 19
prophets, were upon the	part	of Christ and his	8, 811/ 23
ever, for the more	part	, he referred and restrained	8, 814/ 5
no more for his	part	but believe well and	8, 818/ 35
have on his own	part	some other let and	8, 819/ 5
power upon the man's	part	toward attaining of his	8, 819/ 30

lack upon his own	part	suffer. And thus, for	8, 820/ 3
the sacrament had no	part	in this play. By	8, 820/ 16
shall in the second	part	of his division, that	8, 820/ 19
Tyndale take the other	part	, and answer me that	8, 820/ 35
some let upon their	part	, by reason that they	8, 821/ 34
beginneth to play Tyndale's	part	... first in flitting from	8, 831/ 9
were the paynims any	part	of the church which	8, 834/ 34
that were in that	part	gathered together into one	8, 835/ 6
church a member and	part	of the whole catholic	8, 835/ 7
always, for the more	part	, with imperfection and spots	8, 841/ 17
her head, or any	part	of her were invisible	8, 845/ 19
we may see every	part	, is a thing above	8, 845/ 25
the other was a	part	thereof; like as if	8, 856/ 21
pass unanswered ere we	part	; but forasmuch as he	8, 857/ 7
he hath yet brought,	part	proveth nothing for him	8, 858/ 33
him, and the more	part	proveth clear against him	8, 858/ 34
that spoke on that	part	since that heresy first	8, 867/ 24
Barnes meetly well in	part	, and better than Tyndale	8, 870/ 8
man for his own	part	, upon the peril of	8, 871/ 18
for be for our	part	not only determined by	8, 872/ 24
received and approved as	part	of the common Catholic	8, 872/ 25
nations... and the contrary	part	not only condemned and	8, 872/ 26
him again, for our	part	, some example of some	8, 876/ 27
is as sorry to	part	from them as they	8, 886/ 2
would recompense, upon his	part	, with being mindful of	8, 886/ 4
and so should either	part	, by their praying each	8, 886/ 7
would he, for his	part	, to their further consolation	8, 886/ 13
words of some other	part	seemeth contrary. And then	8, 895/ 25
the Lord, without any	part	of their own devoir	8, 897/ 24
Scripture proveth for her	part	... and each of you	8, 903/ 28
proveth for your own	part	, and that she lieth	8, 903/ 29
you seeth his own	part	so feeble and so	8, 904/ 18
laying forth for his	part	holy doctors of the	8, 906/ 5
saints say for his	part	: I have thought it	8, 906/ 6
by and by no	part	of Holy Church. For	8, 906/ 31
called fair because every	part	is fair, but because	8, 906/ 35
may be some weak	part	in a strong body	8, 906/ 36
body, and some sore	part	in a whole body	8, 907/ 1
body, and some dead	part	in a quick body	8, 907/ 2
body, and some foul	part	in a fair body	8, 907/ 2
body, and some white	part	in a black body	8, 907/ 3
those good men be	part	, were not "the church	8, 911/ 26
very good men are	part	; and are all called	8, 912/ 15
faith, on the one	part	, and all miscreant paynims	8, 912/ 21
schismatics, upon the other	part	of all which as	8, 912/ 23
any cruelty upon his	part	, but by justice, through	8, 921/ 2
too, for they be	part	of this universal church	8, 924/ 18
very church, or some	part	of us is the	8, 927/ 34
Scripture is on our	part	... we be the very	8, 928/ 11
nor any member or	part	thereof at any time	8, 935/ 1

the leastwise be some	part	. And this do all	8, 936/ 19
but out of every	part	some convenient number conveniently	8, 937/ 26
bound to the one	part	or to the other	8, 939/ 5
would: then is my	part	as well proved, and	8, 939/ 26
opinion and take their	part	be in the like	8, 942/ 11
person in every other	part	of the world that	8, 942/ 18
church as were a	part	of the whole known	8, 951/ 6
church nor an unknown	part	of a church, nor	8, 951/ 8
church, nor a known	part	of an unknown church	8, 951/ 8
church... whereof every known	part	that he should so	8, 951/ 17
in any particular church	part	of the known Catholic	8, 951/ 29
with pulling the chief	part	away, to make them	8, 959/ 33
done it till we	part	hence by death. These	8, 971/ 2
he shall make every	part	of her such, nor	8, 971/ 17
man come and be	part	of his Church and	8, 971/ 25
sentence... against his own	part	... and concludeth all the	8, 972/ 18
ye shall bear no	part	of that flesh forth	8, 976/ 24
and forbade, that no	part	should be borne out	8, 976/ 27
so plenteously as our	part	were to have, such	8, 979/ 30
bringeth in for his	part	, did plainly pursue them	8, 991/ 35
forasmuch as the most	part	shall be such things	8, 995/ 18
have answered the great	part	of that I shall	8, 995/ 23
the least, of some	part	of that company these	8, 999/ 12
yet is it a	part	of this known church	8, 1001/ 30
what marks and tokens,	part	of their own devising	8, 1001/ 32
of their own devising,	part	others beside, that every	8, 1001/ 33
company that is no	part	of the church, nor	8, 1002/ 30
by the death of	part	of them changed and	8, 1008/ 16
always laid for their	part	the words of the	8, 1013/ 5
members being in that	part	thereof that was the	8, 1014/ 27
and to be no	part	of his Mystical Body	8, 1015/ 31
in which body every	part	beareth other, and the	8, 1017/ 34
doth it as a	part	and as the minister	8, 1025/ 31
corrupted also no little	part	of the clergy, and	8, 1027/ 7
this finish the first	part	, and now make you	8, 1029/ 8
proof of which second	part	not only followeth, but	8, 1029/ 11
as Lucifer and his	partakers	were put out of	8, 1025/ 19
that God were so	partial	that without any difference	8, 898/ 2
once, should indifferently, without	partiality	, read it and advise	8, 862/ 27
the place in his	particular	answers unto every chapter	8, 603/ 21
the truth of any	particular	man... but only to	8, 621/ 20
in answering of his	particular	objections, touch in their	8, 776/ 21
church. For as those	particular	churches were known churches	8, 855/ 28
church, or that any	particular	church fall from the	8, 856/ 17
them all: upon a	particular	they boldly conclude a	8, 880/ 26
must needs be a	particular	and a certain man	8, 943/ 8
church, but to the	particular	church. Now, this particular	8, 943/ 10
particular church. Now, this	particular	church, if she be	8, 943/ 10
cometh it that this	particular	church doth fully and	8, 943/ 14
ye plainly that the	particular	church may err; wherefore	8, 943/ 18

must needs be a	particular	and a certain man	8, 943/ 29
church, but to the	particular	church. The third is	8, 943/ 30
third is that this	particular	church, if she be	8, 943/ 31
fourth is that this	particular	church doth sometimes wholly	8, 943/ 34
must needs be a	particular	and a certain man	8, 949/ 5
church, but to the	particular	church." By this it	8, 949/ 7
not sent to the	particular	church. Let us now	8, 949/ 9
go? Whether to the	particular	church, or to the	8, 949/ 18
this man be a	particular	man as well as	8, 949/ 19
must complain to a	particular	church as well as	8, 949/ 21
though there were no	particular	man but he that	8, 949/ 24
that is that the	particular	church, if she be	8, 949/ 31
point is that this	particular	church may all, wholly	8, 950/ 1
Barnes proveth that the	particular	church may err. And	8, 950/ 8
a difference between the	particular	church and the universal	8, 950/ 19
error they may err	particular	and universal both. Ye	8, 950/ 23
saith that was a	particular	church who would have	8, 950/ 32
him complain to no	particular	church... but go seek	8, 950/ 34
complain to an unknown	particular	church, or to any	8, 951/ 4
or to any other	particular	church than unto such	8, 951/ 5
than unto such a	particular	church as were a	8, 951/ 5
not fail in any	particular	church part of the	8, 951/ 29
some of those known	particular	churches that are in	8, 951/ 31
to make his true	particular	churches that is to	8, 951/ 37
And then if Christ's	particular	churches to which he	8, 952/ 6
whereof all the known	particular	churches of Christ be	8, 952/ 9
truth, be any one	particular	person alone, or a	8, 1000/ 1
and that all the	particular	parts thereof, as well	8, 1000/ 9
and women as the	particular	companies, make one, whole	8, 1000/ 10
indeed it hath) many	particular	parts, whereof, for the	8, 1001/ 8
is sometimes for every	particular	church of the same	8, 1012/ 32
and not of any	particular	church but as a	8, 1013/ 31
it appeareth that known	particular	churches, the parts of	8, 1014/ 19
members unholy in the	particular	churches that are the	8, 1014/ 24
Paul to call these	particular	churches holy. Moreover, good	8, 1014/ 29
all these be but	particular	churches. Whereunto I have	8, 1024/ 11
and made of the	particular	churches, as of its	8, 1024/ 14
it possible that every	particular	church were a church	8, 1024/ 16
church being made of	particular	known churches should be	8, 1024/ 17
were meant but of	particular	churches... he may see	8, 1024/ 19
this specially of any	particular	church of any one	8, 1024/ 22
put away by any	particular	church, he is put	8, 1025/ 24
For not only every	particular	congregation or company, but	8, 1025/ 26
company, but also every	particular	person of the catholic	8, 1025/ 27
Catholic because all the	particular	members together make but	8, 1025/ 28
lawfully out of a	particular	church is accursed out	8, 1025/ 30
church, because that same	particular	church doth it as	8, 1025/ 31
so complaineth to the	particular	church, complaineth to the	8, 1026/ 10
the officers of the	particular	church be officers of	8, 1026/ 11
catholic church, since every	particular	church and every particular	8, 1026/ 12

particular church and every	particular	person, also of the	8, 1026/ 13
rush. Now, that every	particular	faithful person of the	8, 1026/ 18
it and making themselves	parties	against it: all the	8, 1026/ 33
your feet at your	parting	, in witness against them	8, 882/ 32
Scripture itself, as I	partly	have already showed, and	8, 631/ 34
have already showed, and	partly	shall yet hereafter. Then	8, 631/ 34
were once but signs	partly	of what we should	8, 692/ 21
up unto faith... and	partly	what we should do	8, 692/ 22
proved none of theirs...	partly	by the style and	8, 707/ 3
style and Latin, and	partly	by authentic stories. And	8, 707/ 3
and avoid... as it	partly	appeareth by Saint Jerome	8, 711/ 2
proved none of theirs,	partly	by style and Latin	8, 712/ 4
style and Latin, and	partly	by authentic stories." Here	8, 712/ 5
good yet describeth he	partly	the vicious living, and	8, 732/ 24
the vicious living, and	partly	the hypocrisy, too, that	8, 732/ 25
many things that she	partly	liked, partly misliked, in	8, 884/ 9
that she partly liked,	partly	misliked, in the reading	8, 884/ 9
Saint Paul, as I	partly	told him there, prove	8, 971/ 15
and always stretching: yet,	partly	for intermission of their	8, 972/ 7
intermission of their praying,	partly	for their continual new	8, 972/ 8
revelation to his church	partly	by writing, partly without	8, 996/ 17
church partly by writing,	partly	without, and that in	8, 996/ 17
vices, as I have	partly	before declared in the	8, 1014/ 17
true penitent elects be	partners	in faith seeing, I	8, 576/ 1
have evil played their	parts	, yet have there been	8, 579/ 38
so reject they divers	parts	which the whole Catholic	8, 639/ 14
I showed upon all	parts	some such differences between	8, 650/ 3
and in some other	parts	of Almaine, be the	8, 662/ 31
in Saxony and some	parts	of Almaine, what another	8, 663/ 21
the sick and sore	parts	of the same, yet	8, 669/ 28
refuse and reject divers	parts	of the Epistle of	8, 684/ 6
plainly prove both the	parts	. And therefore let Tyndale	8, 710/ 10
Switzerland, and some other	parts	of Germany, by the	8, 731/ 31
strong now by three	parts	than it was when	8, 738/ 32
invisible... but, all her	parts	being visible, herself were	8, 845/ 20
wrote were very true	parts	, and of the nature	8, 855/ 27
apostles diverse in diverse	parts	to instruct it, and	8, 856/ 2
being the members and	parts	thereof be so pure	8, 858/ 30
also to some other	parts	of his own, telleth	8, 871/ 10
contrary to some other	parts	of his own tale	8, 871/ 22
company some of her	parts	be. Now wot ye	8, 905/ 27
the variety of good	parts	and bad giveth a	8, 907/ 17
seeth how the foul	parts	do set out the	8, 907/ 19
God would suffer some	parts	or members of his	8, 915/ 34
faithful people from all	parts	of the world and	8, 924/ 11
faults of the naughty	parts	to the blame of	8, 932/ 17
thither together from all	parts	of the world with	8, 937/ 15
this once, from all	parts	of the world come	8, 937/ 35
due assembly of certain	parts	representing the whole body	8, 940/ 33
that are in some	parts	of Almaine, sects dissevered	8, 951/ 32

is to wit, the	parts	of his true catholic	8, 952/ 1
of Christ be known	parts	, is and must needs	8, 952/ 9
yet further, in some	parts	of Almaine this known	8, 953/ 33
false heretics in divers	parts	of Almaine... yet see	8, 979/ 22
Saint Bernard. "In the	parts	of Toulouse, one whose	8, 989/ 23
the matter for their	parts	both, and clearly prove	8, 995/ 30
both in divers other	parts	of this work and	8, 996/ 37
that all the particular	parts	thereof, as well men	8, 1000/ 9
it hath) many particular	parts	, whereof, for the convenience	8, 1001/ 8
known particular churches, the	parts	of the catholic or	8, 1014/ 19
is made of those	parts	is the church that	8, 1014/ 22
churches that are the	parts	thereof and yet do	8, 1014/ 24
in earth, all the	parts	must be of one	8, 1015/ 4
that as all the	parts	and members thereof must	8, 1015/ 4
these men, all the	parts	and members thereof be	8, 1015/ 6
then that of the	parts	and members, the head	8, 1015/ 8
last point... though the	party	, sometimes, that hath divers	8, 596/ 10
to do if the	party	do his part, and	8, 615/ 23
For that the one	party	either findeth or weeneth	8, 645/ 35
he findeth... the other	party	saith is not there	8, 645/ 36
himself offended, except the	party	by whom he is	8, 942/ 31
sinful living, though the	party	that findeth him therewith	8, 944/ 12
mean here that the	party	wronged should nothing else	8, 945/ 31
the spiritual court the	party	that offendeth shall but	8, 946/ 17
the temporal court, the	party	that hath wronged his	8, 946/ 20
Church reproveth if the	party	that have done the	8, 946/ 22
compelled to make the	party	aggrieved a right great	8, 946/ 28
the willfulness of the	party	that offendeth do drive	8, 948/ 11
the sacrifice of the	paschal	lamb, saying, "Ye shall	8, 976/ 22
himself may make, can	pass	un-perceived and un-marked. Which	8, 592/ 2
and let vain words	pass	. More Very well remembered	8, 608/ 4
besides that, we far	pass	them in things of	8, 620/ 30
weighed and considered... we	pass	them in number, time	8, 621/ 10
number of men, we	pass	their part by one	8, 621/ 12
brought all unto this	pass	in the end: let	8, 649/ 31
I would very fain	pass	over his foolish railing	8, 709/ 5
sin. To this goodly	pass	hath Tyndale brought this	8, 717/ 23
Calvary. But let that	pass	for this once, and	8, 726/ 8
wherein some false sects	pass	us. But surely if	8, 769/ 24
not rather let it	pass	, and exhort every man	8, 783/ 32
about his heart? I	pass	over his false faith	8, 786/ 4
shall let this process	pass	, which patch hath Tyndale	8, 791/ 17
therefore letting that question	pass	for this present... I	8, 802/ 15
answer Tyndale thereunto (letting	pass	other answers for this	8, 811/ 3
quoth I, "let that	pass	, then, and tell me	8, 815/ 22
his railing... I shall	pass	over and encumber you	8, 832/ 15
though I let them	pass	by the way, and	8, 857/ 5
yet shall they not	pass	unanswered ere we part	8, 857/ 6
sin... but we shall	pass	from hence without sin	8, 860/ 34
which: I shall therefore	pass	over, as I said	8, 872/ 34

his body. I let	pass	that he noteth in	8, 876/ 15
but that heresies might	pass	uncontrolled, while every lewd	8, 911/ 28
should stay, and nothing	pass	, till all the whole	8, 922/ 28
cannot err: letting now	pass	, therefore, for the while	8, 924/ 6
never could come to	pass	: I answer him that	8, 938/ 33
were so come to	pass	and so done in	8, 939/ 28
But letting the remnant	pass	till some other time	8, 945/ 9
unto grace... and so	pass	at the last through	8, 957/ 22
sin, but we shall	pass	from hence without sin	8, 959/ 25
without any exception, should	pass	hence pure and clean	8, 970/ 19
sin... but we shall	pass	from hence without sin	8, 972/ 23
her sins." But letting	pass	that Saint Augustine saith	8, 972/ 28
that "the church" shall	pass	hence without sin, and	8, 973/ 21
Bernard's words. For letting	pass	some pieces that he	8, 986/ 26
of learning, and letting	pass	some such also as	8, 986/ 28
was then upon his	passage	over the sea again	8, 884/ 10
argument. For the paynims	passed	both the Catholic, Christian	8, 768/ 3
say that his part	passeth	us by nothing but	8, 620/ 28
by one whose eternity	passeth	all time, and whose	8, 621/ 13
time, and whose infinity	passeth	all number: that is	8, 621/ 13
man, when the body	passeth	from it; but it	8, 725/ 21
truly and which untruly,	passeth	my capacity to perceive	8, 903/ 32
church of Christ here	passeth	hence without sin, nor	8, 972/ 29
speaketh of you. He	passeth	me sore in condemning	8, 984/ 1
in the New far	passing	, in that he vouchsafed	8, 755/ 14
when we reply that,	passing	over all the time	8, 1010/ 15
merits of Christ's bitter	Passion	... and that yet in	8, 580/ 29
for compassion of Christ's	Passion	. And with this ordinance	8, 631/ 14
merits of our Savior's	Passion	; and that yet we	8, 634/ 2
a memorial of his	Passion	. And then he jesteth	8, 704/ 35
suffering here his painful	Passion	, thereby to damn and	8, 755/ 17
thereby were after Christ's	Passion	saved: yet was that	8, 755/ 25
coming, when by the	Passion	of his flesh he	8, 755/ 27
a memorial of Christ's	Passion	, and nothing else therein	8, 826/ 24
merits of Christ's blessed	Passion	: this point this friar	8, 839/ 32
which Christ with his	Passion	satisfied for all men's	8, 867/ 13
and virtue of Christ's	Passion	. But he findeth not	8, 906/ 27
the virtue of Christ's	Passion	, by faithful prayer, contrition	8, 970/ 13
manner handled at his	Passion	as though he were	8, 986/ 4
Saint Paul saith, the	passions	of this life "be	8, 841/ 12
walk, till they be	past	once all the pain	8, 578/ 33
many of sundry ages	past	in whose books we	8, 620/ 37
this eight hundred years	past	... but hath been begun	8, 631/ 29
years from Easter last	past	upward, and so forth	8, 632/ 25
eight hundred years last	past	... all whom this worthy	8, 713/ 11
these eight hundred years	past	last... but he must	8, 714/ 10
now more than almost	past	; for which cause he	8, 885/ 28
were then done and	past	before the meeting had	8, 888/ 30
eight hundred years last	past	, let us take the	8, 925/ 5
within this twenty years	past	last, all the world	8, 940/ 16

this twenty years last	past	, and in every year	8, 940/ 28
eight hundred years last	past	, out of which they	8, 1033/ 30
would give you a	pat	upon the pate that	8, 605/ 35
glad to catch a	patch	of an old saint's	8, 624/ 6
but a bare broken	patch	. Now the other part	8, 748/ 4
I say that this	patch	is doubly naught. For	8, 748/ 9
thing. For in this	patch	he supposeth that for	8, 749/ 1
this process pass, which	patch	hath Tyndale here brought	8, 791/ 17
destroyeth all that pleasant	patch	which Tyndale hath there	8, 791/ 28
But forthwith after that	patch	, Tyndale goeth forth in	8, 791/ 32
layeth us forth a	patch	of the gloss. Now	8, 917/ 24
glosses which they have	patched	to the Scripture in	8, 634/ 21
of Saint Augustine and	patched	them together with a	8, 969/ 34
a pat upon the	pate	that it would make	8, 605/ 36
fall upon his own	pate	. For by the expositions	8, 627/ 13
head and broke his	pate	, that the blood ran	8, 901/ 1
tell of M. Henry	Patenson	, a man of known	8, 900/ 13
book, "Te igitur clementissime	Pater	," preached unto the parishioners	8, 593/ 33
best) prayeth, in the	Pater	Noster, God to forgive	8, 965/ 2
patted them upon the	pates	, and the crier with	8, 936/ 24
Lord; make straight the	paths	of our God in	8, 651/ 17
and trace out the	paths	of his feet and	8, 717/ 36
and trace out the	paths	of his feet and	8, 725/ 9
wise stopped, and his	paths	so beset, that scant	8, 990/ 26
Galatians, charity, gladness, peace,	patience	, long-suffering, goodness, gentleness, faith	8, 757/ 10
judgment, have destroyed all	patience	, devotion, and faith in	8, 945/ 3
with the virtue of	patience	, and the fruits of	8, 978/ 12
it please ye, hearken	patiently	what I shall ask	8, 736/ 33
bear that wrong and	patiently	suffer it than to	8, 944/ 8
as I say, provincial	patriarchs	, archbishops, or metropolitans, or	8, 577/ 14
the doctrine of popes,	patriarchs	, prophets, apostles, and our	8, 580/ 19
the holy prophets and	patriarchs	, and succeeded them lineally	8, 609/ 24
the holy prophets and	patriarchs	" against the coming of	8, 611/ 34
the Pharisees succeeded the	patriarchs	and prophets, and had	8, 648/ 5
and living of the	patriarchs	and prophets, and rebuked	8, 648/ 10
chiefly honored among the	patriarchs	. To whose feast is	8, 977/ 35
have hell for their	patrimony	. Whereof, ye see well	8, 589/ 4
Bernard were his special	patron	, so proudly maketh an	8, 991/ 22
with his stick and	patted	them upon the pates	8, 936/ 23
or that drink; in	pattering	and mumbling these psalms	8, 930/ 20
praying (which Barnes calleth	pattering	, and mumbling of these	8, 932/ 9
Fourth Reason Tyndale And	Paul	saith (Romans 13), "Let	8, 594/ 3
Fifth Reason Tyndale And	Paul	chargeth (1 Corinthians 5	8, 595/ 35
such others as Saint	Paul	forbiddeth us the company	8, 596/ 26
not in words," as	Paul	saith (1 Corinthians 4	8, 608/ 3
Scripture as where Saint	Paul	saith, "Faith is made	8, 615/ 6
the words of Saint	Paul	but he meaneth thereby	8, 615/ 18
teacheth (without which Saint	Paul	showeth that they cannot	8, 615/ 20
to which truth Saint	Paul	subscribeth where he saith	8, 615/ 31
church" is, as Saint	Paul	saith, the "pillar" and	8, 617/ 17

doctors (and, as Saint	Paul	saith, "prophets upon Scripture	8, 623/ 21
do not as Saint	Paul	saith sow spiritual things	8, 630/ 6
to receive, as Saint	Paul	saith, the double advantage	8, 630/ 26
But yet saw Saint	Paul	that God so much	8, 637/ 3
even angry with Saint	Paul	for that exposition. Now	8, 637/ 9
the glorious apostle Saint	Paul	calleth it a great	8, 639/ 22
and say that Saint	Paul	peradventure said it of	8, 639/ 25
hard places of Saint	Paul	with their false glossing	8, 639/ 35
us them, because Saint	Paul	saith that "the church	8, 645/ 31
which is, as Saint	Paul	saith, the "pillar and	8, 668/ 23
Latin text of Saint	Paul	in the First Epistle	8, 685/ 1
the mouth of Saint	Paul	, "We must all be	8, 687/ 4
the words of Saint	Paul	unto Timothy by which	8, 688/ 31
of Matrimony, whereas Saint	Paul	saith it is a	8, 688/ 36
and saith that Saint	Paul	peradventure said that of	8, 689/ 2
Church saith as Saint	Paul	saith that virginity is	8, 699/ 6
the Church nor Saint	Paul	that it so were	8, 699/ 8
pay it." And Saint	Paul	, speaking of the widows	8, 716/ 1
the words of Saint	Paul	, "Better it is to	8, 716/ 7
And even so said	Paul	in his time. And	8, 718/ 12
And even so said	Paul	in his time. And	8, 726/ 34
prophet Isaiah and Saint	Paul	, and our Savior himself	8, 727/ 6
is but foolishness, saith	Paul	(1 Corinthians 1). And	8, 730/ 15
with holy conversation. And	Paul	saith, "How knowest thou	8, 730/ 26
great house, as Saint	Paul	saith to Timothy, there	8, 734/ 25
his Holy Spirit." And	Paul	also testifieth (Romans 8	8, 742/ 30
draw him." And Saint	Paul	, saying, "We be not	8, 746/ 35
man can, as Saint	Paul	saith, say "Lord Jesus	8, 747/ 5
his Holy Spirit." And	Paul	also testifieth (Romans 8	8, 752/ 7
the words of Saint	Paul	in the eighth chapter	8, 754/ 24
lo, good reader, Saint	Paul	, after that he had	8, 754/ 32
we debtors, saith Saint	Paul	, and it is our	8, 756/ 7
For whoso," saith Saint	Paul	, "be led by the	8, 756/ 12
bondage therefore saith Saint	Paul	farther unto the christened	8, 756/ 21
to what purpose Saint	Paul	spoke these words that	8, 756/ 34
the meaning of Saint	Paul	is this: that because	8, 757/ 4
which are, as Saint	Paul	saith to the Galatians	8, 757/ 8
which be, as Saint	Paul	saith, manifest and open	8, 757/ 13
banquetings therefore saith Saint	Paul	that this Spirit "beareth	8, 757/ 17
the mind of Saint	Paul	, as ye may clearly	8, 757/ 33
as ye see, Saint	Paul	, giving good warning of	8, 758/ 3
there also by Saint	Paul	openly confounded and damned	8, 758/ 5
true... then had Saint	Paul	here written many words	8, 758/ 15
a sure conclusion. As	Paul	saith (Romans 9) that	8, 773/ 15
fleshly, the spiritual. Whereof	Paul	complained in his time	8, 773/ 28
the thing that Saint	Paul	proveth for me, which	8, 779/ 35
virtues. For as Saint	Paul	saith, "faith, hope, and	8, 780/ 18
for which both Saint	Paul	and Saint James labored	8, 780/ 28
drawn. For as Saint	Paul	saith, we help forth	8, 782/ 18
cause for which Saint	Paul	did speak thereof, and	8, 784/ 2

the authority of Saint	Paul	and Saint James and	8, 784/ 15
spiritual," and that Saint	Paul	"complained" that he was	8, 788/ 30
went with him. Saint	Paul	also, when he was	8, 789/ 13
left. Of whom Saint	Paul	saith, "Then we that	8, 794/ 20
not have believed Saint	Paul	. If he say that	8, 809/ 31
not but believe Saint	Paul	, because God wrought miracles	8, 809/ 32
the mouth of Saint	Paul	said so... but because	8, 810/ 1
thing God by Saint	Paul	did tell," as when	8, 810/ 8
thing God by Saint	Paul	did write"? And in	8, 810/ 9
be saved... witnessing Saint	Paul	that "without faith it	8, 822/ 4
Tyndale say that Saint	Paul	said untrue in that	8, 823/ 20
the words of Saint	Paul	plainly appeareth. And this	8, 825/ 34
the New Testament, Saint	Paul	to the Corinthians: "I	8, 833/ 30
people and bad Saint	Paul	, I say, calleth "the	8, 834/ 15
and which church Saint	Paul	therefore despised not, but	8, 834/ 21
the church which Saint	Paul	wrote unto, among the	8, 835/ 3
them only doth Saint	Paul	there call "the church	8, 835/ 9
the church that Saint	Paul	himself calleth "the church	8, 835/ 32
one place of Saint	Paul	, of Barnes' own bringing	8, 835/ 33
of the which Saint	Paul	speaketh "You men, love	8, 837/ 6
And therefore saith Saint	Paul	, "He gave himself that	8, 837/ 18
from his wickedness." Saint	Paul	writeth also, to the	8, 840/ 28
thing. For as Saint	Paul	saith, the passions of	8, 841/ 11
all. For as Saint	Paul	saith, "what hast thou	8, 841/ 28
into his holy apostle	Paul	, which writeth unto the	8, 842/ 11
For so saith Saint	Paul	: "We be not sufficient	8, 842/ 22
the words of Saint	Paul	where he saith, "Every	8, 843/ 4
open words of Saint	Paul	to the Ephesians, "This	8, 843/ 26
the First Epistle, Saint	Paul	saith thus: "Despise not	8, 843/ 32
allegeth here of Saint	Paul	and Saint Augustine do	8, 844/ 9
the words of Saint	Paul	to the Corinthians thus	8, 846/ 15
congregations." As though Saint	Paul	had learned in every	8, 846/ 17
he saith that "Saint	Paul	calleth her the pillar	8, 846/ 25
but is, as Saint	Paul	saith, the pillar and	8, 846/ 34
these words of Saint	Paul	signify not only that	8, 847/ 6
the church which Saint	Paul	, as Barnes himself rehearseth	8, 847/ 29
this text of Saint	Paul	that he bringeth, plainly	8, 847/ 31
falsely, and putteth Saint	Paul	out of the church	8, 849/ 12
everlasting tabernacles." Moreover, Saint	Paul	writeth unto the Corinthians	8, 849/ 35
the words of Saint	Paul	in the second chapter	8, 851/ 24
in these words? Saint	Paul	here exhorteth men to	8, 851/ 31
spirit? Surely (as Saint	Paul	saith) to the intent	8, 852/ 12
this meant there Saint	Paul	; not that "the church	8, 852/ 23
wot well: that Saint	Paul	himself called the congregations	8, 852/ 28
First Epistle of Saint	Paul	unto the Corinthians, out	8, 853/ 2
the church" doth Saint	Paul	, I say, mean therefore	8, 853/ 15
did, I say, Saint	Paul	mean therefore that all	8, 853/ 21
well I wot Saint	Paul	did find more faults	8, 853/ 29
the other, doth Saint	Paul	write unto "the church	8, 854/ 26
plainly see that Saint	Paul	in the places that	8, 855/ 21

churches to whom Saint	Paul	wrote were very true	8, 855/ 27
under them, as Saint	Paul	set Timothy so God	8, 856/ 3
And therefore saith Saint	Paul	, "There is no damnation	8, 860/ 21
heaven, where, as Saint	Paul	saith, "who shall accuse	8, 865/ 26
send it." Also, Saint	Paul	saith, "Faith cometh by	8, 873/ 33
well thereafter, as Saint	Paul	declareth of his hearers	8, 874/ 4
in Scripture. Also Saint	Paul	witnesseth the same, saying	8, 875/ 13
Isaiah and of Saint	Paul	, and by the example	8, 880/ 18
the words of Saint	Paul	where he saith, "Faith	8, 883/ 2
by words of Saint	Paul	... and then were ye	8, 895/ 14
as well of Saint	Paul	as of Saint James	8, 895/ 15
tell them that Saint	Paul	wist full well what	8, 902/ 22
the way." And Saint	Paul	writeth unto the Thessalonians	8, 919/ 37
he consider that Saint	Paul	himself used either that	8, 920/ 10
could not be. Saint	Paul	also commanded the Corinthians	8, 920/ 16
in Scripture. Also Saint	Paul	witnesseth the same, saying	8, 929/ 25
persecutions (for as Saint	Paul	saith, "They that will	8, 930/ 10
that as touching Saint	Paul	, he spoke not in	8, 930/ 30
other words of Saint	Paul	himself, where he biddeth	8, 930/ 35
have marveled if Saint	Paul	would have said as	8, 931/ 12
and so might Saint	Paul	in those words very	8, 931/ 15
Ephesians... as though Saint	Paul	had said unto them	8, 931/ 29
evil. For as Saint	Paul	saith, "If one member	8, 944/ 19
judges, which thing Saint	Paul	specially therefore reproveth. And	8, 947/ 17
kill them. For Saint	Paul	saith, "Put away the	8, 953/ 18
And therefore saith Saint	Paul	, "There is no damnation	8, 956/ 36
ye see, by Saint	Paul	saying, "There is no	8, 957/ 9
Christ hath, as Saint	Paul	saith unto the Ephesians	8, 957/ 12
yet meant not Saint	Paul	that every man for	8, 957/ 13
us falsely forth Saint	Paul	, and telleth us that	8, 958/ 7
telleth us that Saint	Paul	saith there is no	8, 958/ 7
But by holy Saint	Paul	and holy Christ Jesus	8, 958/ 8
sins beside. But Saint	Paul	, to reprove Barnes' false	8, 958/ 19
be damned. For Saint	Paul	saith plainly, "If ye	8, 958/ 26
in handling of Saint	Paul	: I shall rehearse you	8, 960/ 1
Which words of Saint	Paul	, as I partly told	8, 971/ 14
his purpose. For Saint	Paul	saith there but that	8, 971/ 16
stranger, according as Saint	Paul	whose voice Christ's sheep	8, 981/ 18
Augustine, and with Saint	Paul	, and with Saint John	8, 985/ 7
it written by Saint	Paul	as be confessed hard	8, 997/ 35
not deceived, as Saint	Paul	saith), God punished it	8, 1007/ 37
into that flock Saint	Paul	said of these that	8, 1012/ 10
not care for Saint	Paul	: then shall at the	8, 1012/ 16
I lay them Saint	Paul	, which writeth to known	8, 1014/ 12
the Thessalonians, letted Saint	Paul	to call these particular	8, 1014/ 29
their infidelity. When Saint	Paul	said unto the Corinthians	8, 1017/ 7
see plainly that Saint	Paul	maketh a clear difference	8, 1017/ 20
still. And when Saint	Paul	, writing to the Corinthians	8, 1017/ 24
to whom did Saint	Paul	write this? Was not	8, 1017/ 29
the counsel of Saint	Paul	, "We that are stronger	8, 1017/ 36

up for swerving. Saint	Paul	saith that God hath	8, 1021/ 34
a known church. Saint	Paul	saith also, "Let two	8, 1022/ 8
then, but that Saint	Paul	showeth us well that	8, 1022/ 16
church known? When Saint	Paul	also biddeth the Corinthians	8, 1022/ 18
Christ unknown. When Saint	Paul	also saith unto the	8, 1022/ 26
plain here, by Saint	Paul	, that he meaneth not	8, 1023/ 4
they regard not Saint	Paul	, yet at the leastwise	8, 1023/ 6
love or hatred." Saint	Paul	also saith, "I know	8, 1023/ 29
unto God, as Saint	Paul	in the same place	8, 1023/ 34
be unknown? Moreover, Saint	Paul	saith, "The works of	8, 1024/ 33
drunkenness, banquetings." Lo, Saint	Paul	, good Christian readers, saith	8, 1025/ 3
the counsel of Saint	Paul	, that saith, "That man	8, 1025/ 20
the bidding of Saint	Paul	, "Let there be no	8, 1032/ 16
and mark that Saint	Paul	saith not, "dispute with	8, 1032/ 19
wise to gloss Saint	Paul's	words and say that	8, 639/ 24
likened almost as well	Paul's	steeple to a dagger	8, 698/ 12
bishop's hand... and Saint	Paul's	hand laid upon Timothy	8, 704/ 27
Lyly, late master of	Paul's	School, brought up in	8, 806/ 31
tell us that of	Paul's	Church we may well	8, 845/ 21
and clean. Mark Saint	Paul's	words: "Christ hath given	8, 860/ 5
this exposition of Saint	Paul's	words to the Ephesians	8, 931/ 23
Barnes so taketh Saint	Paul's	words there unto the	8, 931/ 28
thus... Barnes Mark Saint	Paul's	words: "Christ hath given	8, 956/ 21
Christian man falsifieth Saint	Paul's	words, to the deceit	8, 959/ 5
the rehearsing of Saint	Paul's	words that is, as	8, 959/ 32
against Barnes, of Saint	Paul's	words that Barnes brought	8, 971/ 6
appeareth plainly that Saint	Paul's	mind was far from	8, 1022/ 23
apostles, and the very	Pauls	... and on the other	8, 789/ 1
ahungered, pamper in their	paunches	afresh. And yet in	8, 631/ 25
and they compelled to	pay	them, to compel them	8, 587/ 8
compelleth ten parishes to	pay	their tithes and offerings	8, 596/ 6
where the Scripture saith "	Pay	your vows"... Friar Luther	8, 689/ 11
us, "Vow ye and	pay	it." And Saint Paul	8, 716/ 1
all Deutschland, every priest	paying	a gulden unto the	8, 584/ 18
publican and a very	paynim	"; and "In better case	8, 616/ 26
had been born a	paynim	... and circumcised in Jerusalem	8, 619/ 10
publican and a very	paynim	." But, now, good Christian	8, 763/ 33
Saracen, nor Jew, nor	paynim	neither that ever said	8, 767/ 6
and became a false	paynim	, and persecuted the Christian	8, 808/ 11
Cornelius the Centurion, the	paynim	, did without it. And	8, 818/ 27
sue one another before	paynim	judges, and ye do	8, 854/ 9
publican or a very	paynim	. This place Friar Barnes	8, 942/ 36
wretch and a very	paynim	, which pain is, among	8, 946/ 25
infidels, and especially before	paynim	judges, which thing Saint	8, 947/ 16
be taken as a	paynim	and a publican." And	8, 1018/ 6
they should sue before	paynim	judges, they should appoint	8, 1022/ 20
taken not as a "	paynim	" only, but also as	8, 1026/ 2
of paynims. For some	paynim	that lacketh the right	8, 1026/ 4
words they spoke against	paynims	, Jews, and heretics. Now	8, 727/ 8
not unto them the	paynims	also, as his master	8, 768/ 2

same argument. For the	paynims	passed both the Catholic	8, 768/ 3
Turks, and Jews, and	paynims	too, and all the	8, 800/ 31
of Numbers were the	paynims	any part of the	8, 834/ 34
Corinthians, was not the	paynims	, whereof was plenty in	8, 835/ 4
flock of as well	paynims	as Israelites, and of	8, 835/ 14
heard of among the	paynims	, and others of you	8, 854/ 12
part, and all miscreant	paynims	, all false Jews, all	8, 912/ 22
Catholic Church, that against	paynims	, Jews, heretics, and schismatics	8, 914/ 12
all the churches of	paynims	. For Christ would not	8, 952/ 3
sufferance shall happen by	paynims	and infidels... and not	8, 953/ 14
diversely vexed... first by	paynims	, that were never of	8, 987/ 27
Jews and of the	paynims	, were joined in one	8, 1009/ 21
world, among Jews and	paynims	, and those that be	8, 1017/ 22
to be accounted as	paynims	. For here could be	8, 1018/ 12
the worst kind of	paynims	. For some paynim that	8, 1026/ 4
have been imprisoned by	paynims	, and to have suffered	8, 1027/ 29
all the sessions of	peace	kept within the realm	8, 587/ 6
God, the King of	peace	and unity, and very	8, 728/ 14
the Galatians, charity, gladness,	peace	, patience, long-suffering, goodness, gentleness	8, 757/ 10
Christ have held his	peace	... for the Jews allowed	8, 769/ 35
of unity, concord, and	peace	but is, as I	8, 817/ 29
enter, first say ye, "	Peace	be to this house	8, 882/ 20
if the son of	peace	be there... your peace	8, 882/ 21
peace be there... your	peace	shall rest upon him	8, 882/ 21
him; or else your	peace	shall return again unto	8, 882/ 22
the preservation of the	peace	, prohibit and forbid those	8, 955/ 6
to take with a	peaceable	mind the spites that	8, 978/ 9
be of the Jews'	peculiar	church and peculiar laws	8, 606/ 24
Jews' peculiar church and	peculiar	laws and sacraments and	8, 606/ 24
be he pope or	peddler	, king or cobbler, "carter	8, 839/ 13
enough how greedily the	peddling	knaves that here bring	8, 628/ 12
rail upon the whole	pedigree	of popes, Saint Peter	8, 580/ 17
in such fond scoffing	peerless	, yet doth Friar Barnes	8, 831/ 12
purpose he spendeth another	peevish	chapter after... in which	8, 764/ 21
also of his own	peevish	processes in which he	8, 842/ 32
end of all his	peevish	process is so fully	8, 991/ 23
unknown, yet in their	peevish	processes whereby they would	8, 1003/ 31
the world by the	peise	and weight of itself	8, 604/ 22
Where art thou, heretic	Pelagian	or Caelestinian?"). And thus	8, 964/ 3
Ubi es tu, haeretice	Pelagiane	vel Caelestiane?" ("Where art	8, 964/ 2
of heretics, called the	Pelagians	and the Caelestians. And	8, 963/ 29
those words against the	Pelagians	and the Caelestians, as	8, 963/ 35
him... but against the	Pelagians	and the Caelestians, as	8, 964/ 6
wrinkle of sin. First,	Pelagians	said that every man	8, 964/ 16
churches of Arius, Helvidius,	Pelagius	, or Manichaeus, with forty	8, 607/ 24
Macedonius Heretic, Jovinian Heretic,	Pelagius	Heretic, and Caelestius Heretic	8, 728/ 6
things with his own	pen	as (our Savior saying	8, 785/ 10
in the works of	penance	enjoined, in vows, in	8, 579/ 23
for the works of	penance	enjoined. For the Sacrament	8, 581/ 18
For the Sacrament of	Penance	is to Tyndale a	8, 581/ 19

in his book of	penance	... he shall there find	8, 581/ 30
receive and fulfill such	penance	as he shall enjoin	8, 581/ 33
use no shrift nor	penance	, beware of chastity and	8, 583/ 32
sins and doing of	penance	, as all other good	8, 588/ 21
of "church," "priest," and "	penance	" to "congregation," "senior," and	8, 589/ 11
will, against priesthood, against	Penance	, against the other sacraments	8, 625/ 7
fathers' souls nor do	penance	for their own sins	8, 630/ 16
Saint John also preached	penance	for sin... but these	8, 653/ 15
teach men to contemn	penance	, and make men abhor	8, 653/ 19
showed another manner of	penance	, exhorting to confession and	8, 653/ 23
and putteth out both "	penance	," "priest," and "church," with	8, 684/ 18
at once, without any	penance	at all. He weeneth	8, 687/ 32
there needeth none other	penance	, ye wot well, thereto	8, 687/ 34
sins, and enjoin the	penance	to make satisfaction. And	8, 692/ 4
of charity and of	penance	, and that they teach	8, 709/ 14
and shall gladly do	penance	, that he now calleth	8, 733/ 11
long ago have done	penance	in ashes and shirts	8, 747/ 14
Church after his great	penance	done, he should, for	8, 758/ 21
repentance" without shrift or	penance	, and saith that shrift	8, 785/ 37
well, but little, pretty	penance	, because they consent not	8, 790/ 23
whom he said, "Do	penance	for this thy wickedness	8, 796/ 29
or other works of	penance	, we shall not need	8, 797/ 8
sins of pain and	penance	too; but yet how	8, 797/ 11
any good works of	penance	, or to believe that	8, 826/ 21
do good works, and	penance	for their evil, if	8, 831/ 34
then rise again by	Penance	... and thus, in good	8, 852/ 15
and worthy fruits of	penance	, so live here with	8, 852/ 16
times cured again by	Penance	in their lives; and	8, 855/ 7
the blessed sacrament of	Penance	of those sorts ordinarily	8, 855/ 11
if it be by	Penance	washed any whiter since	8, 863/ 16
the fruitful works of	penance	make no satisfaction himself	8, 867/ 15
all the Sacrament of	Penance	. And therefore where he	8, 867/ 26
and do satisfaction and	penance	... appointed him by the	8, 867/ 32
mock the Sacrament of	Penance	... and because Christ is	8, 868/ 19
and the Sacrament of	Penance	, and other holy sacraments	8, 906/ 26
we labor ourselves with	penance	... or else, truly because	8, 968/ 14
of "the church" by	penance	and Baptism, and that	8, 1018/ 21
great abominable deeds did	penance	and attained mercy. Thirdly	8, 1018/ 30
the man after his	penance	"into the church" again	8, 1021/ 22
which are with the	pencil	of daily prayer overwiped	8, 961/ 28
the good and true	penitent	elects be partners in	8, 576/ 1
may well appear more	penitent	than theirs. For I	8, 588/ 31
contrition. And how a	penitent	should live he declared	8, 653/ 24
living, and for a	penitent	sinner, and, finally, for	8, 667/ 20
justifieth the faithful, repaireth	penitents	, increaseth the righteous folk	8, 976/ 13
brother as lose a	penny	by him. And Sir	8, 628/ 14
and bear him a	penny	thither, than to suffer	8, 701/ 29
is above a poor	penny	chicken must needs, I	8, 723/ 19
go get him a	penny	for a fit of	8, 831/ 26
chaffer to get a	penny	by them, I rought	8, 903/ 12

the pledge or earnest	penny	of which devotion they	8, 967/ 32
the reward of the	penny	but they only that	8, 976/ 30
church of all Christian	people	, neither of malice gone	8, 575/ 33
should have among the	people	these things well I	8, 577/ 16
matter. And since those	people	which Tyndale calleth the	8, 578/ 4
jesting, to do the	people	pleasure, and drive away	8, 579/ 14
they reign over Christian	people	like temporal tyrants. Whereby	8, 585/ 3
prosper... and make all	people	lawless, because all laws	8, 585/ 23
all other good Christian	people	do. Now, if Tyndale	8, 588/ 21
be defamed among the	people	. And if the thing	8, 590/ 28
slander among the common	people	... whereof can come none	8, 590/ 33
be true whereof the	people	talk, they know their	8, 591/ 4
deeds themselves before the	people	hear of them. And	8, 591/ 4
till they hear the	people	murmur and wonder at	8, 591/ 9
worthy for all the	people	to wonder at. And	8, 591/ 12
the eyes of his	people	from the valley looking	8, 591/ 36
keep him from the	people	. Whereof to be sure	8, 597/ 20
Christian princes cause faithful	people	to burn him. But	8, 597/ 22
church of all Christian	people	is not the church	8, 598/ 6
the Jews, and Christian	people	going out of the	8, 606/ 14
also among all Christian	people	so plainly believed and	8, 606/ 30
new church of all	people	agreeing in one faith	8, 607/ 11
among rebellious and unruly	people	... by which many a	8, 608/ 21
though they kept the	people	from outward idolatry of	8, 609/ 27
Testament, and taught the	people	to believe in the	8, 609/ 32
new thing among more	people	to have more taught	8, 610/ 12
the faults of the	people	for which they were	8, 610/ 24
and find wretched, beastly	people	to bear it and	8, 610/ 36
prophets to call the	people	home... what findeth Tyndale	8, 611/ 1
Also, God punished his	people	... and then sent his	8, 611/ 9
and sects among his	people	, but to govern and	8, 611/ 10
flock and his whole	people	together. As he caused	8, 611/ 11
to convey his whole	people	out of Egypt... and	8, 611/ 12
did call upon the	people	, and win in some	8, 611/ 19
that they "kept the	people	from outward idolatry of	8, 612/ 1
some superstitious, whereby the	people	among them took harm	8, 612/ 10
make merchandise of the	people	with feigned words, as	8, 614/ 3
and sacraments unto the	people	: it must, I say	8, 616/ 8
as they and that	people	were then fallen from	8, 616/ 32
clergy and the Christian	people	: I have already showed	8, 616/ 33
many great pieces of	people	to fall out thereof	8, 617/ 1
been received, and the	people	taught; and not a	8, 617/ 21
is neither preacher nor	people	assembled to preach unto	8, 617/ 23
that unknown church, nor	people	of an unknown church	8, 617/ 25
such means as the	people	might perceive that the	8, 618/ 9
wrong and teacheth the	people	false, but also that	8, 618/ 30
and rulers of the	people	too, both as good	8, 620/ 25
we be, and the	people	of their times, too	8, 621/ 6
and believed by the	people	before. So that, this	8, 621/ 10
thereby had misled the	people	both into wrong belief	8, 622/ 26

them... and teach the	people	the contrary, and construe	8, 622/ 36
openly... and give the	people	counsel to give little	8, 624/ 14
beguile the poor unlearned	people	... with turning their minds	8, 624/ 24
is that that the	people	love not to follow	8, 630/ 10
Tyndale would have the	people	believe and "live after	8, 630/ 22
that tale to the	people	, he would have the	8, 632/ 15
he would have the	people	pull the priest from	8, 632/ 15
evil rumor among the	people	against the apostles even	8, 635/ 13
utterly quenched, when the	people	see them so beastly	8, 635/ 21
wrong way, beguiling the	people	, making of constitutions, using	8, 638/ 6
then they beguile the	people	with their false preaching	8, 638/ 18
more burdensome to the	people	, more grievous and more	8, 638/ 24
Christ and leave the	people	the shells. Then as	8, 639/ 5
they preach unto the	people	, as boldly and as	8, 641/ 18
Only the accursed unlearned	people	that know not the	8, 641/ 31
church of all Christian	people	unto the synagogue of	8, 641/ 36
and all the Christian	people	besides. And thus, neither	8, 644/ 9
the Lord a perfect	people	. "That is, them that	8, 648/ 22
of before, because the	people	should by these prophecies	8, 650/ 24
great peril lest the	people	that had through false	8, 650/ 31
and make a perfect	people	. Now, where Tyndale saith	8, 651/ 26
faith the common Christian	people	by all these ages	8, 659/ 31
must needs cast the	people	into a very false	8, 677/ 29
same to the Christian	people	... "You know not the	8, 681/ 26
said again that Christian	people	might answer the Jew	8, 681/ 30
God had promised the	people	a savior to come	8, 691/ 36
said, they taught the	people	to believe in the	8, 692/ 16
and Christ called the	people	home from idolatry. And	8, 694/ 10
holy that though the	people	and the princes both	8, 694/ 15
the leastwise as the	people	might have cause to	8, 695/ 7
and call home the	people	from sin, by the	8, 696/ 1
and mother, mistaught the	people	that what need soever	8, 697/ 32
purge and purify the	people	, bid us now believe	8, 704/ 14
could, rather than the	people	should have come unto	8, 706/ 25
not know what the	people	believed a thousand years	8, 715/ 7
of all true Christian	people	, of which our matter	8, 719/ 22
mother of all Christian	people	, he will not know	8, 725/ 5
living of the Christian	people	of the Catholic Church	8, 732/ 18
blind and beguile the	people	with we be very	8, 733/ 32
so plenteous upon the	people	that through the miracles	8, 753/ 12
would be good Christian	people	, from all the guilt	8, 754/ 35
poured on upon his	people	in the New Law	8, 755/ 13
for love... since Christian	people	receive the spirit of	8, 756/ 17
chariots. These kinds of	people	do make flesh their	8, 763/ 26
hand to let the	people	the better behold his	8, 766/ 1
is to good Christian	people	Tyndale's argument none other	8, 769/ 11
time or number of	people	, wherein some false sects	8, 769/ 24
would he mock unlearned	people	, and make them believe	8, 784/ 35
pursued with the well-believing	people	the false idolaters of	8, 789/ 10
impunity of all mischievous	people	a Job, as it	8, 791/ 19

that even among that	people	while they were in	8, 793/ 30
as did the naughty	people	while Aaron durst not	8, 794/ 5
belief of all the	people	from the death of	8, 810/ 23
space to all Christian	people	besides, that now there	8, 816/ 32
and all the Christian	people	besides, be the very	8, 824/ 22
and the whole Christian	people	, that is to say	8, 825/ 1
follow that all Christian	people	being baptized in childhood	8, 827/ 21
they teach not the	people	that faith alone is	8, 831/ 33
virtuous priests and religious	people	be put out of	8, 832/ 4
whole multitude of the	people	, both good and bad	8, 833/ 26
Barnes confesseth, both good	people	and bad Saint Paul	8, 834/ 14
city... but the Christian	people	only, that were in	8, 835/ 6
company where many virtuous	people	are among them... and	8, 835/ 23
have of all these	people	plenty, such as be	8, 836/ 5
only such clean, pure	people	as he speaketh of	8, 839/ 6
that all manner of	people	, be he pope or	8, 839/ 13
faith of all Christian	people	this fifteen hundred years	8, 842/ 36
died for the Christian	people	to bring them to	8, 851/ 35
church of all Christian	people	, and hath cleansed them	8, 852/ 2
church of all Christian	people	, to the intent that	8, 852/ 6
church of all Christian	people	... and by the infusion	8, 852/ 10
all those whole Christian	people	, as they were indeed	8, 853/ 22
wit, to the Christian	people	of Corinthians, "Ye be	8, 853/ 35
toward wills of the	people	of his known Catholic	8, 856/ 10
is not the Christian	people	of any one country	8, 858/ 17
in earth whereof the	people	living here in earth	8, 858/ 29
the world where faithful	people	are inhabited yet, for	8, 859/ 21
prove us plainly some	people	somewhere so pure and	8, 859/ 33
and a congregation of	people	so clean and so	8, 863/ 7
church and congregation of	people	so pure and so	8, 863/ 19
common experience of the	people	and by the plain	8, 864/ 15
he putteth himself, of	people	so clean and pure	8, 871/ 30
consent of all Christian	people	, before that these heretics	8, 872/ 29
Gospel works wrought among	people	... we may be very	8, 879/ 8
of all true Christian	people	and all faithful Christian	8, 909/ 20
sort, yet would the	people	be much worse if	8, 911/ 12
all without and the	people	is therefore bound to	8, 911/ 12
provoke to rebellion the	people	that should obey them	8, 911/ 19
and infect good Christian	people	with false, poisoned heresies	8, 911/ 21
to the good, virtuous	people	that are in the	8, 911/ 24
not only the Christian	people	present at his sermon	8, 912/ 6
nor only those Christian	people	that were in that	8, 912/ 6
all the faithful Christian	people	that were in the	8, 912/ 8
all called the "faithful"	people	of Christ, because of	8, 912/ 16
and repugnance, both good	people	and bad. And therefore	8, 912/ 19
the unknown good, virtuous	people	that have true charity	8, 912/ 26
ye know, good Christian	people	, who be true members	8, 913/ 11
meant not all Christian	people	that agree in profession	8, 913/ 23
faithful" folk all Christian	people	, all the Christian nations	8, 914/ 10
wit, all the faithful	people	from all parts of	8, 924/ 10

of all good Christian	people	upon earth, and withdrawing	8, 925/ 23
church of all faithful	people	that Barnes deviseth... saving	8, 927/ 5
except yourselves... all this	people	condemn your faith for	8, 927/ 23
said that the Christian	people	were edified and built	8, 930/ 31
the edification of Christian	people	, that were by the	8, 930/ 34
places edified he much	people	where we find not	8, 931/ 4
some unlearned and newfangled	people	with the color of	8, 933/ 34
flock of all Christian	people	, together upon that fair	8, 937/ 22
nevermore all the whole	people	be called again together	8, 937/ 25
should represent the whole	people	, and should have the	8, 937/ 28
the very whole Christian	people	should have if they	8, 937/ 31
that all the whole	people	, being so main a	8, 937/ 34
number of all Christian	people	, but of some such	8, 938/ 18
all the whole Christian	people	. And thus ye see	8, 938/ 23
all the whole Christian	people	assembled at a general	8, 938/ 28
suppose, that the whole	people	were at the general	8, 939/ 23
all the whole Christian	people	... or if there should	8, 940/ 5
first replenished well with	people	... that same shameful sensual	8, 940/ 31
all the whole Christian	people	, yet should their determination	8, 941/ 6
whole congregation of Christian	people	to it, and yet	8, 941/ 12
and yet all Christian	people	obeyed it. And whereas	8, 941/ 12
that whatsoever all Christian	people	would determine if they	8, 941/ 28
For when all Christian	people	be by the same	8, 941/ 32
and faith in Christian	people	." Surely if Barnes' words	8, 945/ 3
is, among good Christian	people	, more dangerous and fearful	8, 946/ 27
any court of Christian	people	, be it spiritual or	8, 947/ 10
was at any time	people	, good and bad both	8, 950/ 12
Friday... and that the	people	be no more bound	8, 953/ 2
which the good Catholic	people	suffered and used none	8, 954/ 29
quiet grown among Christian	people	, and that yet again	8, 955/ 1
trouble of good quiet	people	... and disturbing of the	8, 955/ 17
unknown, of only holy	people	, pure and clean without	8, 956/ 17
heard speak among Christian	people	... when he so holily	8, 958/ 11
ye see, good Christian	people	, how shamefully this evil	8, 959/ 4
And ye, O faithful	people	, know what witness ye	8, 960/ 27
the world soever those	people	be and be they	8, 962/ 7
call the Catholic, Christian	people	"papists" yet can it	8, 962/ 34
known church of Christian	people	good and bad both	8, 963/ 8
only good, holy, virtuous	people	, pure and clean without	8, 963/ 9
of only good, holy	people	unknown, clean and pure	8, 974/ 6
agree that evil Christian	people	do by their deadly	8, 985/ 20
wretched days with much	people	little esteemed was had	8, 989/ 2
time among all Christian	people	for a thing so	8, 989/ 3
and profit of Christian	people	, and by God againward	8, 989/ 17
had turned the wavering	people	of that country... and	8, 989/ 26
find the churches without	people	, people without priests, priests	8, 989/ 34
the churches without people,	people	without priests, priests without	8, 989/ 34
was received of the	people	there with an incredible	8, 990/ 10
the throng of the	people	from him... so great	8, 990/ 13
and said unto the	people	, "By this shall ye	8, 991/ 1

bread, said unto the	people	, "Those sick folk shall	8, 991/ 9
a number of sick	people	, by the tasting of	8, 991/ 15
the intolerable concourse of	people	fain to turn out	8, 991/ 18
man) neither in the	people	of their church nor	8, 993/ 24
defile: so these beastly	people	, these abominable heretics which	8, 994/ 22
church of all Christian	people	abiding in the old	8, 1000/ 26
washed away the whole	people	of the earth, he	8, 1008/ 5
the good, many light	people	began to be misled	8, 1009/ 4
willing to suffer the	people	to fall in perplexity	8, 1009/ 5
saying, "Thou art a	people	holy unto thy Lord	8, 1019/ 27
places, and many virtuous	people	of the right faith	8, 1027/ 11
off there might be,	peradventure	, made a second question	8, 577/ 6
Some man would here	peradventure	say to Tyndale that	8, 579/ 35
burn them," meaning Hitton,	peradventure	, and such others as	8, 589/ 38
that he heareth, or	peradventure	that himself maketh, should	8, 590/ 17
the thing were sometime	peradventure	true... yet since that	8, 590/ 29
Now if Tyndale will	peradventure	say that it is	8, 616/ 30
as to enquire whether	peradventure	he have found out	8, 629/ 24
some so far neither,	peradventure	: yet did the Apostle	8, 636/ 23
say that Saint Paul	peradventure	said it of his	8, 639/ 25
by Scripture, they would	peradventure	have stuck with him	8, 642/ 32
or kindred, or neighbors,	peradventure	, all of one town	8, 667/ 17
saith that Saint Paul	peradventure	said that of his	8, 689/ 2
toward him. And yet	peradventure	neither she would nor	8, 699/ 23
and some that be	peradventure	ashamed to offer themselves	8, 701/ 15
cakebread," except it be	peradventure	"turned into starch." Lo	8, 704/ 37
us for his purpose	peradventure	a word of some	8, 715/ 9
man whom he shall	peradventure	allege us for his	8, 715/ 17
railing, whereof we may	peradventure	somewhat touch by the	8, 719/ 18
know not. Ye will,	peradventure	, read me the Gospel	8, 737/ 4
to me, I would	peradventure	have hidden me from	8, 762/ 1
not believe us, or	peradventure	tell us the same	8, 768/ 32
to God if he	peradventure	will forgive thee this	8, 796/ 29
and his disciples might	peradventure	seem to fall in	8, 801/ 15
and also there may	peradventure	upon that question arise	8, 802/ 10
some men will hold,	peradventure	, that it is not	8, 802/ 13
God had called him.	Peradventure	this question will somewhat	8, 803/ 35
or in the cradle.	Peradventure	Tyndale, guessing now whereabouts	8, 822/ 23
faith: now will Tyndale	peradventure	say that the habit	8, 823/ 7
Now ye will ask,	peradventure	, "What then?" and wherefore	8, 824/ 15
one self man is	peradventure	of "the church" and	8, 844/ 35
his saying true. But	peradventure	he meaneth, if he	8, 845/ 27
showed it him. Howbeit,	peradventure	I blame his wit	8, 863/ 35
also some one is	peradventure	of "the church" and	8, 869/ 6
signifying that she might	peradventure	depart out of him	8, 869/ 22
he would say, "Sometimes,	peradventure	, she doth not, and	8, 869/ 36
in again, and some	peradventure	never... and yet, all	8, 871/ 6
errors! I will therefore,	peradventure	, at some other, convenient	8, 872/ 1
conjecture, for there is	peradventure	no wine in that	8, 878/ 30
the church, and yet	peradventure	there be none? Nor	8, 879/ 2

in special, he would	peradventure	advise her to take	8, 886/ 18
truly. Then would he	peradventure	assign her some specially	8, 886/ 36
of persecution yea, or	peradventure	die before she should	8, 887/ 3
teacher. Then would he	peradventure	tell her that whosoever	8, 887/ 10
with poison." But now	peradventure	Friar Barnes would answer	8, 892/ 10
Now would Friar Barnes	peradventure	answer her and say	8, 893/ 29
avail me? It may	peradventure	hinder and hurt me	8, 894/ 30
have that I have	peradventure	by hap fortunéd upon	8, 894/ 36
mine own, and would	peradventure	have left mine own	8, 918/ 3
use now, and yet	peradventure	less; for greater it	8, 920/ 15
make Holy Church. But	peradventure	there may be many	8, 921/ 20
doubts that some shall	peradventure	be sick and may	8, 922/ 12
And Saint Gregory would	peradventure	have marveled if Saint	8, 931/ 11
none of them, but	peradventure	men of some other	8, 934/ 31
But now ye will	peradventure	marvel for what intent	8, 964/ 8
necessity of our nature,	peradventure	, but through our willful	8, 965/ 19
prove the article as	peradventure	they may, for many	8, 1005/ 35
more than are yet	peradventure	understood. And also meseemeth	8, 1005/ 37
fall to, they shall	peradventure	then find that I	8, 1007/ 23
could not, they shall	peradventure	find farther not so	8, 1007/ 24
in dia, a negotio	perambulante	in tenebris, ab incurso	8, 988/ 3
do thereby? And if	percase	any man think that	8, 591/ 8
defamation amendeth. Which may	percase	also be long spread	8, 592/ 6
doing, that it shall	percase	have no such reward	8, 634/ 4
For my father may	percase	have some need and	8, 698/ 24
fail, yet may it	percase	last long and not	8, 818/ 25
be true... I may	percase	the more boldly, and	8, 894/ 34
whereby we may well	perceive	that he goeth not	8, 576/ 3
will in no wise	perceive	me, but maketh the	8, 577/ 25
ye cannot but thereby	perceive	what doctrine he would	8, 583/ 30
that the princes themselves	perceive	not their faults for	8, 591/ 8
a man could not	perceive	that thing for a	8, 591/ 11
her and make her	perceive	the Treatise of the	8, 604/ 18
and to make her	perceive	that the earth hangeth	8, 604/ 21
it there... because ye	perceive	yourself that no heavy	8, 604/ 36
nor she could not	perceive	the difference between the	8, 606/ 6
as the people might	perceive	that the man were	8, 618/ 9
yet may ye clearly	perceive	by their master Martin	8, 624/ 8
point themselves so clearly	perceive	to be perceived and	8, 624/ 12
learning, nor wit to	perceive	anything at all what	8, 624/ 36
beast: I cannot well	perceive	what he meaneth by	8, 629/ 7
purpose, that I can	perceive	... but if he mean	8, 629/ 13
enough by that mark	perceive	him and challenge him	8, 634/ 18
make them the better	perceive	it... he could do	8, 643/ 29
every man may well	perceive	that they be so	8, 649/ 19
warrant you, very well	perceive	that when his words	8, 649/ 33
Christ... Tyndale may well	perceive	by two examples of	8, 661/ 9
Berengarius may Tyndale well	perceive	that a man may	8, 661/ 23
Christ. Tyndale may also	perceive	this point well by	8, 661/ 26
say, Tyndale may well	perceive	that though he go	8, 662/ 8

of God, make us	perceive	that all they be	8, 663/ 13
living! whereof ye may	perceive	a great many by	8, 663/ 24
hath, as ye now	perceive	, brought all to a	8, 665/ 12
every man may well	perceive	they cannot all be	8, 665/ 18
Tyndale, when he shall	perceive	how blindly the devil	8, 665/ 22
which one we should	perceive	well from the remnant	8, 666/ 5
that are learned cannot	perceive	it, then thou, pardie	8, 668/ 10
that art unlearned shalt	perceive	it anon? and examine	8, 668/ 11
less shalt thou there	perceive	! And in much more	8, 668/ 16
may well and clearly	perceive	that Tyndale's solution is	8, 673/ 5
but yourselves shall easily	perceive	and see that the	8, 678/ 37
as ye shall after	perceive	though he dissemble it	8, 679/ 24
easy to spy and	perceive	his juggling well enough	8, 686/ 5
Now shall ye well	perceive	that the persons of	8, 697/ 18
both full well, and	perceive	sufficiently where the one	8, 699/ 3
good readers, the better	perceive	while they teach in	8, 701/ 1
For ye may well	perceive	, by their doctrine, that	8, 702/ 24
shall well and clearly	perceive	that for Tyndale's tale	8, 706/ 6
is that men may	perceive	that this known Catholic	8, 707/ 18
not the Church, they	perceive	not which is the	8, 707/ 35
the grace therewith to	perceive	that he hath, for	8, 708/ 32
now that ye plainly	perceive	that this answer of	8, 709/ 4
that ye shall plainly	perceive	that this tale of	8, 712/ 14
of likelihood, as we	perceive	by the old holy	8, 715/ 5
meaneth, ye may soon	perceive	the men of whose	8, 727/ 15
all the world may	perceive	for elect and chosen	8, 729/ 32
that we might thereby	perceive	whether Saint Augustine, if	8, 732/ 2
hath Tyndale thereupon, ye	perceive	. For though it so	8, 733/ 23
one point ye may	perceive	and judge whether the	8, 733/ 36
whereby men may well	perceive	that both Saint Cyprian	8, 734/ 29
may the more clearly	perceive	that Tyndale here, to	8, 735/ 5
good readers, ye may	perceive	by that place in	8, 739/ 9
the well-willing person to	perceive	and know which is	8, 739/ 17
by which yourselves may	perceive	to what purpose Saint	8, 756/ 33
his "feeling faith." Ye	perceive	here that the meaning	8, 757/ 3
as ye may clearly	perceive	. And therefore may ye	8, 757/ 34
world thereby may well	perceive	and see that of	8, 767/ 8
and make them first	perceive	and believe which books	8, 770/ 11
thereby they feel and	perceive	well enough within their	8, 775/ 10
this ye may well	perceive	that whosoever have any	8, 775/ 19
To make us clearly	perceive	that only elects, that	8, 776/ 30
every man may well	perceive	that the faith which	8, 796/ 4
this man must needs	perceive	that in bidding him	8, 799/ 6
cannot in good faith	perceive	what counsel Tyndale can	8, 799/ 8
men may as well	perceive	what he meaneth as	8, 820/ 17
may both abide together,	perceive	or see why such	8, 821/ 14
all heretics very well	perceive	that by the plain	8, 828/ 26
showeth himself not to	perceive	and understand the selfsame	8, 834/ 31
by his will, well	perceive	the point, I shall	8, 857/ 9
he could not but	perceive	such folly and such	8, 862/ 32

the wit well to	perceive	it, and to do	8, 863/ 25
much wit as to	perceive	it when Tyndale had	8, 863/ 33
make almost every child	perceive	that Friar Barnes, all	8, 872/ 3
of a green garland	perceive	that there is wine	8, 878/ 24
meant that ye should	perceive	the same persons for	8, 879/ 18
shall know him, and	perceive	his doctrine to be	8, 888/ 7
be moved inwardly to	perceive	the true scripture": surely	8, 888/ 20
us and maketh us	perceive	that is very true	8, 889/ 24
damnable false, we may	perceive	and reprove the false	8, 891/ 27
hard for us to	perceive	either by sight or	8, 892/ 31
what tokens ye may	perceive	where some of the	8, 893/ 30
construction of the Scripture	perceive	where be some of	8, 895/ 27
For how shall I	perceive	that any true members	8, 897/ 3
or no that preacheth,	perceive	yet the true word	8, 897/ 15
the false and not	perceive	the true, for anything	8, 897/ 21
I halt, make her	perceive	the truth and go	8, 898/ 6
not cause me to	perceive	the truth... and no	8, 898/ 13
true teaching believe and	perceive	the things that they	8, 899/ 9
passeth my capacity to	perceive	. But then I see	8, 903/ 32
only that I should	perceive	her to be there	8, 905/ 13
whereby ye shall shortly	perceive	that the words of	8, 906/ 8
any wit have to	perceive	the thing? Like as	8, 911/ 7
seem, every man may	perceive	that can and will	8, 914/ 19
would make you soon	perceive	if I could, in	8, 918/ 8
ye may, good readers,	perceive	two things. One, that	8, 921/ 32
matter... may now, already,	perceive	that this that I	8, 923/ 34
members, he may then	perceive	well, and be very	8, 926/ 4
else must he needs	perceive	that the man was	8, 933/ 15
every man may plainly	perceive	that this known Catholic	8, 935/ 16
may every man plainly	perceive	that the prescience of	8, 939/ 14
both. Ye may plainly	perceive	here that Barnes doth	8, 950/ 24
that was easy to	perceive	, without any sophism or	8, 951/ 10
were heretics, as ye	perceive	here by Saint Hilary's	8, 954/ 25
him, ye may well	perceive	if ye well advise	8, 967/ 5
ghost. Well, then ye	perceive	now what Friar Barnes	8, 973/ 12
words of Cyprian we	perceive	that the light receiveth	8, 977/ 16
Friar Barnes: that ye	perceive	by Saint Augustine here	8, 979/ 11
which ye may plainly	perceive	that Saint Augustine there	8, 982/ 23
ye may, good readers,	perceive	that such apostasy as	8, 989/ 1
and the more fully	perceive	the goodness of Saint	8, 989/ 15
readers, here may ye	perceive	that holy Saint Bernard	8, 991/ 20
fain walk, and to	perceive	their legerdemain with which	8, 995/ 37
as far as I	perceive	, driven in conclusion to	8, 999/ 24
every man may plainly	perceive	and see that the	8, 1001/ 34
find it, because they	perceive	, both, by the foolish	8, 1002/ 37
Scripture, and therefore they	perceive	by the Scripture what	8, 1006/ 24
hitherto, as ye plainly	perceive	by them. And so	8, 1006/ 29
good Christian readers, ye	perceive	very well that all	8, 1014/ 30
well that these heretics	perceive	this point so well	8, 1019/ 3
as ye may clearly	perceive	if ye well consider	8, 1019/ 19

yet called Catholic, ye	perceive	by the very common	8, 1026/ 20
him in whom they	perceive	, by his faithful communication	8, 1026/ 23
that ye may also	perceive	that the very Catholic	8, 1026/ 30
christened heretics. We may	perceive	also by old authentic	8, 1027/ 4
that every child may	perceive	them for clear. Of	8, 1030/ 12
Book. Whereby ye may	perceive	that the effect of	8, 1030/ 25
damnable heresies. For you	perceive	well that everything must	8, 1032/ 39
readers, well seen and	perceived	that Tyndale hath in	8, 575/ 6
could not be but	perceived	easily which doctrine were	8, 622/ 33
Whereby should it be	perceived	?" will some man say	8, 623/ 1
by their books be	perceived	that these folk now	8, 623/ 9
say, might it be	perceived	and known whither part	8, 623/ 23
clearly perceive to be	perceived	and known... that they	8, 624/ 12
other sense might be	perceived	therein, and drawn out	8, 636/ 11
might seem to be	perceived	and known. Now when	8, 668/ 2
can be no succession	perceived	among any such of	8, 668/ 28
sentence were not sufficiently	perceived	and understood might, I	8, 677/ 26
hath made it well	perceived	and known that only	8, 683/ 32
lest if it were	perceived	it might be laid	8, 685/ 15
they lived, yet they	perceived	them after for saints	8, 694/ 19
that himself spied and	perceived	this prey of the	8, 724/ 1
thing that he before	perceived	and believed that the	8, 739/ 26
feelingly that thereby they	perceived	that Manichaeus, their archheretic	8, 744/ 31
by the Church) well	perceived	and known for the	8, 745/ 6
true scripture, because he	perceived	well the same church	8, 750/ 23
say, may soon be	perceived	, and ought to be	8, 753/ 36
it thereby to be	perceived	for his very church	8, 792/ 29
as I very well	perceived	), saving the salve of	8, 814/ 4
year. And when he	perceived	by those questions that	8, 814/ 27
he took it and	perceived	it for holy writing	8, 828/ 6
upon the bare sight	perceived	and known for such	8, 846/ 8
brought forth, yet himself	perceived	all the while well	8, 859/ 1
I ween the man	perceived	those points well enough	8, 864/ 1
they should also be	perceived	by the fruit of	8, 879/ 23
do assign might be	perceived	and known... to the	8, 891/ 23
of this church, ye	perceived	well that of necessity	8, 891/ 30
saith that the eagle	perceived	her prey. And the	8, 897/ 17
and was there soon	perceived	, upon the sight, for	8, 900/ 16
were likely to be	perceived	and allowed. And in	8, 922/ 32
For it is well	perceived	and known that the	8, 933/ 3
which two things he	perceived	to stand sore in	8, 934/ 8
so fully seen and	perceived	that no man can	8, 941/ 1
and openly known and	perceived	as well from all	8, 952/ 2
the matter better, he	perceived	the contrary to be	8, 955/ 13
unknown, and not be	perceived	by the carnal eye	8, 974/ 25
because the truth is	perceived	and seen only out	8, 977/ 6
taught and before not	perceived	, he gave his church	8, 996/ 27
the while that themselves	perceived	it not proved by	8, 1006/ 28
and incurable malice is	perceived	: then remained there in	8, 1007/ 12
forthwith it was thereby	perceived	, known, and reproved for	8, 1025/ 15

of any other spieth,	perceiveth	, and knoweth which beast	8, 719/ 9
in himself... so he	perceiveth	it is with all	8, 751/ 9
plain, as himself well	perceiveth	, all his whole heap	8, 776/ 18
clearly see that himself	perceiveth	all that he hath	8, 859/ 14
that when the wit	perceiveth	a thing, the will	8, 899/ 20
not. For the better	perceiving	whereof, ye shall understand	8, 602/ 33
thereunto... till Tyndale, now	perceiving	the King's argument in	8, 676/ 2
truth"... as well in	perceiving	which is the true	8, 682/ 25
hope, and charity. But	perceiving	that foolish juggling to	8, 688/ 10
Church so told him	perceiving	at length that all	8, 741/ 22
be snatched up. For	perceiving	well that if he	8, 801/ 34
yet for the better	perceiving	of Tyndale's doctrine concerning	8, 817/ 32
misliked, in the reading,	perceiving	that he was then	8, 884/ 10
children as he doth,	perceiving	the peril that might	8, 893/ 6
reader away from the	perceiving	thereof. And yet hath	8, 959/ 8
necessary, for the better	perceiving	, that we consider by	8, 995/ 31
showing have attained the	perceiving	thereof. But now begin	8, 996/ 14
against them... and their	perdition	"sleepeth not," but waketh	8, 629/ 2
prepare the Lord a	perfect	people." That is, them	8, 648/ 22
and so to become	perfect	. And after the same	8, 648/ 28
way and make a	perfect	people. Now, where Tyndale	8, 651/ 26
man of that true,	perfect	faith and Christian living	8, 713/ 25
he doth toward the	perfect	accomplishment of everything whereby	8, 743/ 32
the more sure and	perfect	knowledge that the known	8, 745/ 7
faith and a more	perfect	than Saint Augustine had	8, 803/ 32
to have a more	perfect	belief than Saint Augustine	8, 804/ 2
faith for any more	perfect	than Saint Augustine's was	8, 804/ 6
a faith and as	perfect	as he: then will	8, 804/ 8
affirming that after the	perfect	faith had, the haver	8, 821/ 10
never fail in his	perfect	feeling faith I cannot	8, 821/ 12
horrible deeds" and such	perfect	feeling faith may both	8, 821/ 13
they be made forthwith	perfect	members of his Mystical	8, 822/ 11
works must be as	perfect	as the works of	8, 822/ 36
God's work is so	perfect	that he infoundeth in	8, 823/ 36
bring forth and make	perfect	his glorious church, and	8, 855/ 14
remain in Christ by	perfect	faith. This is well	8, 861/ 29
a good and a	perfect	token that there be	8, 874/ 16
be, he saith, no	perfect	, sure signs, but only	8, 880/ 11
is, he saith, a	perfect	token, so that in	8, 880/ 14
happen, we have a	perfect	token that there be	8, 880/ 15
which he saith is	perfect	, ye see so unperfectly	8, 883/ 21
ye show for a	perfect	token of the true	8, 893/ 16
that this token is	perfect	. Now, then... if wheresoever	8, 893/ 18
that ye call the	perfect	token that is to	8, 894/ 7
twain, were sure and	perfect	for so far as	8, 894/ 25
called himself such a	perfect	holy man; which word	8, 913/ 27
your councils good and	perfect	men, and of Holy	8, 921/ 21
hath no full and	perfect	instruction without help of	8, 996/ 4
assistance, that faithful, true,	perfect	doctrine by the inspiration	8, 1000/ 8
very God, in one	perfect	person of our Savior	8, 1009/ 12

him belief, his baptism	perfecteth	all. For by Tyndale's	8, 821/ 8
with him) into the	perfecting	of our consent and	8, 743/ 32
of ourselves) to the	perfecting	of belief in our	8, 744/ 15
of another manner of	perfection	... in which he would	8, 613/ 10
his part the due	perfection	requisite that lacketh upon	8, 634/ 6
the lack of that	perfection	which the body should	8, 755/ 3
his help to the	perfection	and full infusion of	8, 799/ 22
that God infoundeth sufficient	perfection	of faith in the	8, 821/ 9
should before let that	perfection	of faith to be	8, 821/ 16
can nothing let any	perfection	to be by God	8, 821/ 26
And then since that	perfection	must be, by Tyndale	8, 821/ 27
be far unlike the	perfection	of their profession. Now	8, 1000/ 28
reason alone plainly and	perfectly	prove this known Catholic	8, 712/ 32
he hath well and	perfectly	read it once over	8, 732/ 35
God that it shall	perfectly	discern the words of	8, 751/ 32
sake, good readers, how	perfectly	Friar Barnes hath answered	8, 864/ 22
answered you, and how	perfectly	he hath proved his	8, 864/ 23
spiritual, and cannot be	perfectly	known by our exterior	8, 873/ 17
God is truly and	perfectly	preached, without the damnable	8, 873/ 23
we see daily some	performed	in the same, and	8, 764/ 6
Christ which promised and	performed	the sending of his	8, 938/ 1
water and burn pleasant	perfumes	. Albeit unawares to herself	8, 699/ 19
But herein is great	peril	: specially to hope and	8, 581/ 17
else were there great	peril	lest the people that	8, 650/ 31
fall into the like	peril	, and also to a	8, 677/ 22
needs grow much more	peril	and harm than by	8, 677/ 35
he be deceived, the	peril	falleth also upon himself	8, 729/ 19
us what a great	peril	it were to be	8, 792/ 12
license at liberty without	peril	to say what he	8, 832/ 34
alone, and they without	peril	suffered to sin on	8, 868/ 27
man must needs, upon	peril	of his own soul	8, 870/ 35
own part, upon the	peril	of his own soul	8, 871/ 18
should have stood in	peril	to be burned, and	8, 885/ 26
loss and her own	peril	, adventure to keep these	8, 886/ 22
he doth, perceiving the	peril	that might and must	8, 893/ 6
we stand else in	peril	of poisoning, if by	8, 894/ 20
be in the like	peril	and in like damnable	8, 942/ 11
him that erreth no	peril	of soul... whereas himself	8, 950/ 27
Catholic faith, with the	peril	of many poor simple	8, 955/ 18
also stand in great	peril	to fall into the	8, 1004/ 20
Is not here a	perilous	lesson, trow ye? namely	8, 580/ 24
necessary to salvation, or	perilous	toward damnation. And then	8, 623/ 16
thing... and not only	perilous	, he saith, for the	8, 633/ 29
Were it not a	perilous	thing to believe that	8, 633/ 35
in good works, so	perilous	that, rather than men	8, 634/ 8
but also harmful and	perilous	. In which point every	8, 634/ 12
fall into such a	perilous	error as to take	8, 677/ 18
this thing be so	perilous	to be persuaded by	8, 792/ 20
herein is a very	perilous	blasphemy! "And yet abide	8, 901/ 17
contrary thereof for a	perilous	perpetual falsehood, and the	8, 942/ 4

man, upon their own	perils	, to depart, except only	8, 900/ 25
of battle and war	perish	and be lost... and	8, 807/ 2
be slandered and shall	perish	... not understanding which is	8, 875/ 3
be slandered and shall	perish	... not understanding which is	8, 929/ 15
lack of sufficient diligence	perished	, God of his great	8, 613/ 5
thousand of those believers	perished	through unbelief and left	8, 774/ 1
thousand of those believers	perished	through unbelief and left	8, 792/ 3
in desert had there	perished	for unbelief... what had	8, 793/ 25
carcasses in the wilderness"	perished	and lost heaven for	8, 795/ 23
to all the false,	perjured	knaves in the realm	8, 815/ 7
heresies, and is now	perjured	by relapse into them	8, 832/ 32
abjured of heresy, and	perjured	by relapse, and roiled	8, 925/ 20
adultery, treason, manslaughter, and	perjury	, and other such "horrible	8, 725/ 34
laid unto him his	perjury	... he said he swore	8, 814/ 31
from any reproof of	perjury	, because I could not	8, 816/ 18
Barnes also, for his	perjury	, falling in relapse in	8, 851/ 17
friars wedding nuns, and	perjury	, were no sin at	8, 951/ 28
and set naught by	perjury	, and rail against all	8, 953/ 9
forever, and himself be	permanent	also therein forever. And	8, 720/ 10
that God never will	permit	and suffer his church	8, 677/ 31
very ungracious living and	pernicious	doctrine by his persuasive	8, 989/ 25
prophesied to be a	perpetual	church without end, against	8, 607/ 17
to provide for the	perpetual	safeguard of his Catholic	8, 608/ 32
and by his own	perpetual	assistance and presence with	8, 657/ 4
bound to believe the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 657/ 8
such as profess without	perpetual	vows, as is the	8, 659/ 22
and had them in	perpetual	honor and reverence to	8, 694/ 19
Fourth Book) that the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 809/ 2
the article of the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 809/ 25
also condemn me to	perpetual	fire, because himself would	8, 898/ 12
by God for a	perpetual	necessary truth, and the	8, 942/ 3
thereof for a perilous	perpetual	falsehood, and the texts	8, 942/ 4
fall into the fire	perpetual	. For many which by	8, 955/ 25
but for avoiding of	perpetual	, since Saint James saith	8, 969/ 19
also, that have that	perpetual	assistance of Christ and	8, 999/ 26
it, but that the	perpetual	virginity of our Lady	8, 1005/ 2
this objection of the	perpetual	virginity of our Blessed	8, 1005/ 31
our Lady had vowed	perpetual	chastity; and then, considering	8, 1006/ 1
sea): now, being the	perpetual	custom of the Catholic	8, 1032/ 15
of the Church the	perpetual	guise and custom, and	8, 1032/ 36
Spirit in his church,	perpetually	to keep it from	8, 616/ 36
the Church, and therein	perpetually	kept by the Spirit	8, 657/ 1
remain therewith (himself also)	perpetually	, to guide his church	8, 771/ 22
as in him... being	perpetually	damned... the belief can	8, 782/ 2
according to Christ's promise,	perpetually	taught unto his church	8, 807/ 19
with whom Christ is	perpetually	assistant, and whom he	8, 999/ 19
with no one man	perpetually	till the world's end	8, 1000/ 4
church of Christ in	perpetuity	of lasting and continuance	8, 604/ 14
prove meetly well the	perpetuity	of her virginity. But	8, 1006/ 7
matter, in a marvelous	perplexity	if he were made	8, 790/ 25

people to fall in	perplexity	, but that they should	8, 1009/ 6
and consent to sin	persecute	both the scripture wherewith	8, 587/ 25
of malice, because they	persecute	Tyndale's holy translation of	8, 589/ 9
therefore, all they that	persecute	any man, what can	8, 789/ 1
and good men do	persecute	thieves, heretics, and murderers	8, 789/ 29
thieves, heretics, and murderers	persecute	the true men, the	8, 789/ 36
lack yet power to	persecute	. But Tyndale would here	8, 790/ 33
not heretics alone, but	persecute	them... and because they	8, 831/ 35
of no man. You	persecute	every man, and no	8, 930/ 13
Catholic Church did never	persecute	heretics by any temporal	8, 954/ 22
fall unto rebellion and	persecute	all the country. For	8, 979/ 28
place, and was also	persecuted	by him... he not	8, 595/ 14
and Esau. And Ishmael	persecuted	Isaac; and Esau, Jacob	8, 773/ 27
complained in his time,	persecuted	of his carnal brethren	8, 773/ 29
Esau," and that "Ishmael	persecuted	Isaac; and Esau, Jacob	8, 788/ 29
complained" that he was "	persecuted	of his carnal brethren	8, 788/ 30
be they that be	persecuted	, and they be the	8, 788/ 35
tale, when David was	persecuted	of Saul, then was	8, 789/ 5
elect. But when he	persecuted	either the Philistines or	8, 789/ 6
Moses, when he was	persecuted	and fled... then was	8, 789/ 9
also, when he was	persecuted	of his carnal brethren	8, 789/ 13
elect. But when he	persecuted	Hymenaeus and Alexander, and	8, 789/ 14
also, while the Jews	persecuted	him, then agreeth Tyndale	8, 789/ 19
a whip once and	persecuted	them, and beat them	8, 789/ 21
went with him, and	persecuted	and beat and subdued	8, 793/ 35
a false paynim, and	persecuted	the Christian folk... and	8, 808/ 12
because they be not	persecuted	themselves. For these causes	8, 831/ 36
there were condemned and	persecuted	for the truth and	8, 927/ 15
because it is not	persecuted	. For "the very church	8, 952/ 24
but if he were	persecuted	here, lo, good readers	8, 979/ 17
it is also sore	persecuted	both in body and	8, 979/ 21
them despiseth them and	persecuteth	them, and teacheth his	8, 616/ 18
of Christ... because it	persecuteth	heretics; and for the	8, 954/ 2
clergy from malice in	persecuting	his heresies, since that	8, 589/ 24
their contrary living and	persecuting	of the like; and	8, 694/ 21
thank of God, in	persecuting	and punishing them that	8, 791/ 8
he commendeth Sarah for	persecuting	and correcting her maid	8, 791/ 10
reproveth the Church for	persecuting	of heretics ye see	8, 991/ 34
to say that the	persecution	is malicious, done against	8, 589/ 16
the constant suffering of	persecution	and adversity for their	8, 730/ 18
time. First, as for "	persecution	" that Tyndale speaketh of	8, 731/ 26
his time any greater	persecution	by heretics in Africa	8, 731/ 28
Church, nor of the	persecution	... but in many other	8, 734/ 15
of their constancy in	persecution	and their holiness of	8, 735/ 8
without any consideration of	persecution	or holy living, layeth	8, 735/ 12
without mention of either	persecution	or virtuous living, as	8, 736/ 7
and their constancy in	persecution	, led him to believe	8, 738/ 23
than to call the	persecution	that heretics make any	8, 790/ 35
clergy can never lack	persecution	where heretics may grow	8, 832/ 11
away for fear of	persecution	yea, or peradventure die	8, 887/ 3

in Christ must suffer	persecution	) and you withstand all	8, 930/ 11
away for fear of	persecution	. But Saint Augustine saith	8, 952/ 35
strengthened in suffering of	persecution	for holding false heresies	8, 952/ 36
church did not suffer	persecution	for teaching that friars	8, 953/ 7
them. And as for	persecution	to be suffered by	8, 953/ 12
yet suffereth, no little	persecution	and very martyrdom... both	8, 953/ 34
bodily torments, nor no	persecution	of men for righteousness'	8, 978/ 3
but if it suffer	persecution	, and that no man	8, 979/ 15
it is a great	persecution	unto the Church, and	8, 979/ 17
before that as for	persecution	, it sufficeth to suffer	8, 979/ 24
and clearly that without	persecution	, if we have (as	8, 979/ 29
in suffering oppressions and	persecutions	, blasphemings, and all other	8, 875/ 26
in suffering oppressions and	persecutions	, blasphemings, and all other	8, 929/ 38
holy. The church suffereth	persecutions	(for as Saint Paul	8, 930/ 9
in suffering oppressions and	persecutions	, blasphemings, and all other	8, 952/ 26
be, be the very	persecutors	evermore themselves even then	8, 791/ 14
by the threatening of	persecutors	; she causeth priests to	8, 954/ 9
no surety of her	perseverance	but that she may	8, 871/ 12
in these few that	persevere	in the stock, be	8, 671/ 32
motions, and abide and	persevere	the quick, lively members	8, 755/ 32
they might and should	persevere	in virtue, and if	8, 852/ 14
of such as either	persevere	in the grace of	8, 855/ 8
here temporal, than to	persevere	in their heresies and	8, 955/ 24
howsoever they purpose to	persevere	in their sins beside	8, 958/ 18
know whether he should	persevere	and abide still good	8, 1015/ 2
that all those men	persevered	ever after in the	8, 760/ 19
from the beginning incessantly	persevering	therein; and that it	8, 670/ 6
to any other outward	person	. And then if the	8, 577/ 12
either to his own	person	or such others of	8, 591/ 17
touch a right mean	person	. And all this I	8, 592/ 31
using of the priest's	person	, because that the holy	8, 595/ 9
his fellows, unto the	person	of our Savior himself	8, 642/ 4
liked by that his	person	were by prophecy foreknown	8, 650/ 30
a saint any damned	person	, and thereby give to	8, 711/ 20
to prove me the	person	of Manichaeus by the	8, 737/ 5
grace maketh the well-willing	person	to perceive and know	8, 739/ 17
teach in his own	person	... he would, his own	8, 753/ 10
world in his own	person	, in the very nature	8, 755/ 15
himself in his own	person	, "which preached," saith Tyndale	8, 760/ 29
face with Christ's own	person	present. Now see ye	8, 762/ 34
is for any vicious	person	to take upon him	8, 765/ 20
due honor of every	person	"; so that by this	8, 775/ 18
salvation of any determinate	person	yet living be in	8, 802/ 11
be in the same	person	any article of belief	8, 802/ 12
faith, so that every	person	that hath any faith	8, 817/ 35
shall save the sick	person	, and our Lord shall	8, 843/ 15
say that every faithful	person	should stick to the	8, 850/ 19
truth, that every singular	person	, in the clearing of	8, 856/ 13
unto. And if any	person	depart from the faith	8, 856/ 16
is neither bound to	person	by reason of dignity	8, 857/ 18

and if any other	person	would... he is ready	8, 860/ 9
there be any such	person	or no. But now	8, 876/ 23
tokens found in one	person	should leave us unsure	8, 879/ 28
cannot be sure which	person	is any of them	8, 879/ 31
there prophesieth in the	person	of the Father after	8, 881/ 17
and comfort of his	person	, she would not for	8, 884/ 27
or surety of his	person	, nor for the surety	8, 890/ 31
hap fortun'd upon that	person	that is one of	8, 894/ 37
know not whether the	person	be good or no	8, 897/ 14
known church remain, every	person	in every other part	8, 942/ 17
and if any other	person	would, he is ready	8, 956/ 24
Christ must be a	person	unknown, and not be	8, 974/ 24
he was a known	person	. And this argument, in	8, 974/ 28
spoke in his own	person	. But Christ said not	8, 981/ 5
Prophet speaketh in the	person	of our Savior himself	8, 986/ 1
be any one particular	person	alone, or a congregation	8, 1000/ 1
him as a private	person	, they can give him	8, 1004/ 24
himself down, the Second	Person	of the Trinity, equal	8, 1009/ 7
God, in one perfect	person	of our Savior Christ	8, 1009/ 13
to put that incestuous	person	"out of the church	8, 1021/ 16
but also every particular	person	of the catholic church	8, 1025/ 27
church and every particular	person	, also of the catholic	8, 1026/ 13
that every particular faithful	person	of the catholic church	8, 1026/ 19
theirs, and between every	person	of the true church	8, 1027/ 18
true church and every	person	of their ungracious sect	8, 1027/ 19
honored; and that no	person	professing and vowing chastity	8, 1034/ 3
unreverent railing upon great	personages	, affirming that it should	8, 591/ 24
a certain assembly of	personages	, both of great honor	8, 701/ 4
and that except his	personal	preaching, their faith had	8, 762/ 27
his apostles should forever	personally	dwell still here in	8, 614/ 13
well enough... though naughty	persons	be not maintained in	8, 591/ 33
so ready be lewd	persons	maliciously to rail and	8, 592/ 18
wot well, must those	persons	have that Tyndale taketh	8, 667/ 21
that ever called religious	persons	to the breach and	8, 696/ 17
well perceive that the	persons	of Saint John the	8, 697/ 18
the deed and the	persons	at the time. For	8, 698/ 22
upon the time and	persons	, and many other circumstances	8, 698/ 33
they were the selfsame	persons	that came out of	8, 794/ 28
is infounded into the	persons	that receive them... the	8, 843/ 30
three eternal and almighty	Persons	is no promise... and	8, 850/ 29
they were sanctified as	persons	specially dedicated unto God's	8, 853/ 12
so pure and clean	persons	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 857/ 13
popes, and other, inferior	persons	, have swerved from the	8, 857/ 35
doth stand in those	persons	in whom is the	8, 857/ 36
the consecration of anointed	persons	, and upon vestments... and	8, 863/ 13
cannot know which the	persons	be that be of	8, 875/ 37
most sure of those	persons	in whom we see	8, 879/ 12
should perceive the same	persons	for heretics and hypocrites	8, 879/ 18
know by them which	persons	of that company they	8, 894/ 28
called foul, for those	persons	that are by deadly	8, 907/ 21

popes and other, inferior	persons	have swerved from the	8, 910/ 7
doth stand in those	persons	in whom is the	8, 910/ 8
too, such pestilent, seditious	persons	as not only by	8, 911/ 17
other vicious and misruled	persons	, and among others, against	8, 919/ 29
that time but these	persons	that I have rehearsed	8, 925/ 29
church, and no more	persons	but yourselves." To this	8, 928/ 2
Godhead of the Three	Persons	of the Trinity. And	8, 934/ 11
were some few scattered	persons	unknown, here one and	8, 934/ 29
names rehearsed and your	persons	present, and you be	8, 936/ 28
present in their own	persons	; for else, if they	8, 941/ 18
he made unto certain	persons	forthwith upon their baptism	8, 981/ 32
of the three eternal	Persons	, of which each knew	8, 1006/ 39
things well-known and these	persons	well-known by them, and	8, 1022/ 5
hundred years ago, those	persons	that began them first	8, 1033/ 14
sophistry wherewith they would	persuade	it. One of their	8, 599/ 35
would go about to	persuade	the contrary, it would	8, 742/ 35
would go about to	persuade	the contrary, it would	8, 752/ 12
used those means to	persuade	them... and so sore	8, 792/ 22
would tell her, and	persuade	her plainly, that the	8, 886/ 23
she could not have	persuaded	me afterward the contrary	8, 742/ 21
of men or miracles	persuaded	to believe in Christ	8, 792/ 13
so perilous to be	persuaded	by men or miracles	8, 792/ 20
miracles would not be	persuaded	to believe his words	8, 792/ 24
by him, and not	persuaded	by miracles either told	8, 795/ 28
last took his journey	persuaded	and brought thereunto by	8, 990/ 7
or by the plain	persuasion	and confession of our	8, 677/ 25
worse side that no	persuasion	of good reason can	8, 748/ 24
there can none evil	persuasion	of counterfeited reason be	8, 748/ 27
faith made by the	persuasion	of man leap short	8, 774/ 4
for ways toward the	persuasion	; but yet, since the	8, 778/ 13
faith made by the	persuasion	of man leap short	8, 792/ 6
to be by the	persuasion	of men or miracles	8, 792/ 12
faith made by the	persuasion	of men leap short	8, 795/ 25
as attained faith by	persuasion	of men, but such	8, 795/ 34
the belief by the	persuasion	of men. And yet	8, 796/ 11
belief by miracles and	persuasion	of men let us	8, 796/ 22
for miracles and by	persuasion	of men but for	8, 796/ 33
faith by miracles and	persuasion	of men, which faith	8, 797/ 23
being overcome by the	persuasion	of the devil, kept	8, 926/ 20
the fullness of the	persuasion	and sure belief groweth	8, 1006/ 16
or that hath better	persuasions	that it is not	8, 742/ 8
or that hath better	persuasions	," then he thinketh immediately	8, 746/ 20
one that hath better	persuasions	to the contrary... that	8, 748/ 6
thereinto by miracles and	persuasions	of men... Tyndale himself	8, 796/ 6
miracles, and all men's	persuasions	, that for anything that	8, 797/ 39
to miracles and good	persuasions	of men... which things	8, 799/ 15
pernicious doctrine by his	persuasive	words had turned the	8, 989/ 25
his sermon do specially	pertain	to sundry diverse chapters	8, 776/ 20
And if the matter	pertained	not properly to himself	8, 948/ 32
err in anything that	pertaineth	unto our souls' health	8, 675/ 17

thing that most properly	pertaineth	unto the point whereupon	8, 720/ 2
as far forth as	pertaineth	only to the nature	8, 779/ 19
in doctrine of things	pertaining	to the necessary points	8, 950/ 29
now, lo, shall we	peruse	his proofs. Lo, this	8, 579/ 16
But first shall I	peruse	those other places of	8, 908/ 19
that the man is	perverted	"; and as he saith	8, 1025/ 22
that they caused evil,	perverted	princes to drive the	8, 1027/ 8
plain heretic in these	pestilent	points too. And that	8, 630/ 30
damned all that whole	pestilent	book in which William	8, 758/ 6
there were of those	pestilent	books some thrown in	8, 813/ 17
burn up, too, such	pestilent	, seditious persons as not	8, 911/ 17
salvation (according to his	pestilent	heresy which he did	8, 957/ 36
such apostasy and the	pestilent	heresies into which such	8, 989/ 9
the successor of Saint	Peter	... to be their chief	8, 576/ 30
pedigree of popes, Saint	Peter	himself and all. For	8, 580/ 17
as ever was Saint	Peter	. And in good faith	8, 594/ 23
meet priest than Saint	Peter	. And albeit that neither	8, 594/ 29
the words of Saint	Peter	with which these heretics	8, 595/ 28
with feigned words, as	Peter	warned us before... and	8, 614/ 3
the words of Saint	Peter	with which Tyndale here	8, 627/ 15
Church... were by Saint	Peter	spoken against such heretics	8, 627/ 16
very words of Saint	Peter	will declare the same	8, 627/ 20
another. And where Saint	Peter	saith that many men	8, 627/ 32
of merchandise," that Saint	Peter	speaketh of, and Tyndale	8, 628/ 26
the words of Saint	Peter	with which Tyndale here	8, 628/ 33
Church were by Saint	Peter	spoken against these heretics	8, 628/ 34
thou speakest with Saint	Peter	, then pray him to	8, 664/ 30
so prayed for Saint	Peter	that his faith which	8, 693/ 22
the step of Saint	Peter	so deep that he	8, 725/ 18
them that believe. As	Peter	warneth Christian wives that	8, 730/ 23
in it... as Saint	Peter	counseled the Christian wives	8, 731/ 14
the see of Saint	Peter	, to whom our Lord	8, 735/ 23
therefore do as Saint	Peter	bade him do; to	8, 796/ 27
the fault which Saint	Peter	found with Simon Magus	8, 796/ 31
evangelical doctor? Iwis Saint	Peter	answered not Simon Magus	8, 797/ 32
the counsel of Saint	Peter	that we should give	8, 812/ 24
the preaching of Saint	Peter	, as appeareth in the	8, 820/ 24
lawful... no, not for	Peter	... to say that they	8, 838/ 8
the mouth of Saint	Peter	, "God hath first unto	8, 840/ 25
is to wit, Saint	Peter	and Saint John "laid	8, 843/ 22
no, not for Saint	Peter	to say that they	8, 844/ 17
pure that not Saint	Peter	himself may be so	8, 844/ 25
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 844/ 33
far forth that Saint	Peter	himself may find no	8, 848/ 6
last point, that Saint	Peter	himself could find no	8, 851/ 5
and wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	can find no fault	8, 851/ 14
and pure that Saint	Peter	could find no fault	8, 852/ 25
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	might find no fault	8, 853/ 27
tell you what Saint	Peter	might have done. But	8, 853/ 28
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 857/ 14

or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 858/ 31
of sin, that Saint	Peter	can find no fault	8, 860/ 1
of sin, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 863/ 8
of sin, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 863/ 20
so clean that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 864/ 12
without spot that Saint	Peter	might find no fault	8, 865/ 1
had none for Saint	Peter	to spy. And I	8, 865/ 2
be lawful for Saint	Peter	to find any fault	8, 865/ 3
be lawful for Saint	Peter	to say true, and	8, 865/ 5
earth... but that Saint	Peter	may not be suffered	8, 865/ 10
faith see why Saint	Peter	should be afeard, or	8, 865/ 33
face, and make Saint	Peter	afeard to call her	8, 866/ 5
be. For though Saint	Peter	while himself was of	8, 866/ 7
they be... yet Saint	Peter	may not be so	8, 866/ 32
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 871/ 30
Holy Scripture that when	Peter	spoke the words of	8, 873/ 35
the example of Saint	Peter	in the tenth of	8, 880/ 19
the preaching of Saint	Peter	the Holy Ghost fell	8, 880/ 20
as he provided Saint	Peter	for Centurio," she might	8, 888/ 3
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	may find no fault	8, 905/ 30
the successor of Saint	Peter	the chief head in	8, 962/ 35
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	could not find one	8, 974/ 3
confessed hard by Saint	Peter	, and therefore hard would	8, 997/ 35
he not bid Saint	Peter	feed his sheep? And	8, 998/ 30
then he appointed Saint	Peter	for his successor, and	8, 1010/ 19
they fall from Saint	Peter	, and refuse him for	8, 1010/ 37
did not appoint Saint	Peter	for the chief shepherd	8, 1011/ 4
least he appointed Saint	Peter	with others, and that	8, 1011/ 6
he said unto Saint	Peter	, "Peter, if thou love	8, 1012/ 18
said unto Saint Peter, "	Peter	, if thou love me	8, 1012/ 18
which he made Saint	Peter	shepherd... not the sheep	8, 1012/ 20
saith that if Saint	Peter	were alive again, no	8, 1014/ 37
prince of apostles Saint	Peter	, which deadly denied his	8, 1018/ 33
or wrinkle, that Saint	Peter	might find no fault	8, 1028/ 5
he would, as Saint	Peter	biddeth, that every man	8, 1032/ 22
Saint Augustine, "from Saint	Peter's	days" unto his own	8, 735/ 25
And therefore, leaving Saint	Peter's	way... let every man	8, 812/ 27
silver, copper, brass, and	pewter	, and any manner thing	8, 1003/ 27
preach and rebuke the	pharisaical	doctrine of all the	8, 705/ 9
one side the proud	Pharisee	that despised the publican	8, 620/ 15
now, whereas the proud	Pharisee	would have told him	8, 620/ 17
but I am a	Pharisee	as well as he	8, 620/ 23
speak of. O holy	Pharisee	, in whose proud heart	8, 835/ 20
sat the scribes and	Pharisees	and high priests in	8, 601/ 24
them: wherefore the scribes,	Pharisees	, and high priests were	8, 601/ 27
of Christ, the scribes,	Pharisees	, Caiaphas, Annas, and the	8, 609/ 22
the "leaven" of the	Pharisees	, which was their false	8, 609/ 35
the scribes and the	Pharisees	, saying "woe" be to	8, 609/ 37
of the scribes and	Pharisees	, Caiaphas, Annas, and the	8, 611/ 32
that neither scribes nor	Pharisees	, nor priest, nor "elders	8, 612/ 4

false doctrine of the	Pharisees	or false scribes began	8, 612/ 18
naughty scribes and evil	Pharisees	(for good scribes were	8, 612/ 21
were there, and good	Pharisees	too... as by the	8, 612/ 21
naughty scribes and false	Pharisees	to continue long... but	8, 613/ 6
in the scribes and	Pharisees	in Christ's time... and	8, 616/ 31
to the scribes and	Pharisees	of the other... since	8, 617/ 32
whereas the scribes and	Pharisees	had been but a	8, 618/ 1
to the scribes and	Pharisees	of the Jews' church	8, 618/ 15
the scribes and the	Pharisees	, to which he resembleth	8, 619/ 8
sorts and sects, as	Pharisees	and Sadducees, and scribes	8, 619/ 16
the scribes and the	Pharisees	the more part, and	8, 620/ 18
not so many, yet	Pharisees	and scribes and rulers	8, 620/ 25
but that the false	Pharisees	had been well answered	8, 621/ 29
as the scribes and	Pharisees	were at Christ's coming	8, 623/ 11
to the scribes and	Pharisees	that then were in	8, 626/ 31
of the scribes and	Pharisees	and synagogue of the	8, 641/ 24
of the rulers or	Pharisees	do believe in him	8, 641/ 33
and the scribes and	Pharisees	that were then, unto	8, 642/ 1
as then were the	Pharisees	to whom he resembleth	8, 642/ 10
once... Tyndale Though the	Pharisees	succeeded the patriarchs and	8, 648/ 5
Baptist departed from the	Pharisees	, which were heretics, unto	8, 648/ 8
prophets, and rebuked the	Pharisees	. As thou seest how	8, 648/ 11
the scribes, and the	Pharisees	, that were (as he	8, 649/ 4
the scribes and the	Pharisees	. And therefore he concludeth	8, 649/ 13
the scribes and the	Pharisees	I have answered him	8, 650/ 1
represent the scribes and	Pharisees	whom Mt 3:7	8, 672/ 5
and those scribes and	Pharisees	did by their false	8, 672/ 8
sense again... which the	Pharisees	had corrupted with the	8, 691/ 20
the Scripture, which the	Pharisees	had made crooked, wresting	8, 691/ 23
at their need... the	Pharisees	put this gloss thereto	8, 691/ 27
from their sins... the	Pharisees	taught to believe in	8, 691/ 37
were justified. But the	Pharisees	put out the significations	8, 692/ 19
and the scribes and	Pharisees	good men, if that	8, 692/ 28
of the scribes, and	Pharisees	, and synagogues, and Saint	8, 692/ 34
of the scribes and	Pharisees	and synagogue to the	8, 692/ 36
the doctrine of the	Pharisees	: he must show us	8, 696/ 25
of the scribes and	Pharisees	: he must prove us	8, 697/ 5
of those scribes and	Pharisees	which taught the doctrine	8, 697/ 6
of the scribes and	Pharisees	and the things which	8, 697/ 22
false gloss of the	Pharisees	by which many of	8, 697/ 30
told this of the	Pharisees	... then resembleth he the	8, 697/ 35
that he saith the	Pharisees	taught: that it was	8, 698/ 6
say that though the	Pharisees	taught wrong, whom Saint	8, 700/ 5
and saith that the	Pharisees	taught false... and teacheth	8, 700/ 10
the doctrine of the	Pharisees	which Christ reproveth, the	8, 703/ 4
the doctrine of the	Pharisees	, in this point wherein	8, 703/ 7
John the Baptist calleth "	Pharisees	" be all those old	8, 703/ 15
Tyndale calleth them all "	Pharisees	" therefore... and is come	8, 703/ 25
fifteen hundred years, the "	Pharisees	" that is to wit	8, 703/ 28
were like the false	Pharisees	, and corrupted the Scripture	8, 704/ 10

corrupted the Scripture, as	Pharisees	did, with false glosses	8, 704/ 10
the synagogue, scribes, and	Pharisees	such a goodly painted	8, 705/ 5
and the scribes and	Pharisees	good men, if that	8, 705/ 26
against the scribes and	Pharisees	... which things neither Luther	8, 706/ 1
them evil nor the	Pharisees	good and yet the	8, 706/ 9
believe that the scribes,	Pharisees	, and priests were the	8, 717/ 33
by the scribes and	Pharisees	and the high priests	8, 719/ 1
the scribes and the	Pharisees	and the high priests	8, 719/ 23
between Christ and the	Pharisees	), and therefore these examples	8, 722/ 3
as the scribes and	Pharisees	preached, and as ours	8, 743/ 11
Saint John and the	Pharisees	(which he brought in	8, 745/ 20
as the scribes and	Pharisees	did, nor as ours	8, 760/ 30
example, the scribes and	Pharisees	. And some believed at	8, 761/ 20
the false scribes and	Pharisees	and the false doctors	8, 811/ 25
his fellows, the old	Pharisees	, with our Savior himself	8, 835/ 24
the false scribes and	Pharisees	rejected and rebuked, and	8, 885/ 24
the scribes' and the	Pharisees'	doctrine, and showed that	8, 642/ 28
miracles which he saw	Philip	work, bid us therefore	8, 796/ 26
for any miracle that	Philip	wrought, or James either	8, 797/ 5
God provided that Saint	Philip	should go by him	8, 888/ 15
did Eunuchus know that	Philip	was a true preacher	8, 888/ 18
meeting had between Saint	Philip	and him. And then	8, 888/ 31
with divers others which	Philip	there expounded unto him	8, 888/ 32
teach as was Saint	Philip	, that can in teaching	8, 889/ 8
to me as Saint	Philip	did unto Eunuchus... nor	8, 889/ 10
the constructions that Saint	Philip	made Eunuchus. "And therefore	8, 889/ 17
by the reason of	Philip's	miracles (Acts 8). Nevertheless	8, 773/ 34
by the reason of	Philip's	miracles (Acts 8). Nevertheless	8, 792/ 1
earth." And to the	Philippians	: "With fear and trembling	8, 840/ 31
he persecuted either the	Philistines	or the rebels that	8, 789/ 7
heathen man and a	philosopher	full of worldly wisdom	8, 730/ 14
but like unto lapis	philosophorum	, or to quinta essentia	8, 1003/ 24
them unto Joshua, Eleazar,	Phinehas	, and Caleb. But as	8, 609/ 15
his back warm, for	physic	. Finally, I dare well	8, 637/ 32
the counsel of his	physicians	, when he waxed very	8, 637/ 17
given unto any man,	pick	out the truth by	8, 619/ 25
which Friar Barnes hath	picked	and falsifieth those few	8, 992/ 2
old examples, and then	picketh	out specially Saint John	8, 697/ 13
and of most weight,	picketh	out a few things	8, 697/ 25
of Paris, an evil	pie	twice baked, to declare	8, 705/ 6
five wits, for any	piece	of his purpose that	8, 598/ 16
get but one small	piece	to go out of	8, 628/ 18
gear but one poor	piece	of gold. Now, as	8, 628/ 25
Tyndale rehearseth, put another	piece	or twain of pith	8, 676/ 13
tell us any one	piece	of Holy Scripture that	8, 684/ 4
shall find not one	piece	of truth therein, farther	8, 743/ 24
ye see that this	piece	of Tyndale's tale is	8, 748/ 4
solution confounded. But this	piece	is also naught for	8, 748/ 36
his purpose not one	piece	. For well ye wot	8, 752/ 23
how proveth Tyndale this	piece	of his purpose that	8, 759/ 1

proveth us never a	piece	. And yet, as though	8, 763/ 2
talketh of and no	piece	proveth of. For there	8, 764/ 12
in it, or any	piece	of the faith for	8, 797/ 4
know it, nor any	piece	of it... but how	8, 876/ 17
say now by that	piece	, so may there another	8, 895/ 22
and say by another	piece	... and so go about	8, 895/ 23
about to prove every	piece	false by another, wheresoever	8, 895/ 23
called holy because every	piece	thereof is holy (otherwise	8, 906/ 32
then prove they no	piece	of his purpose against	8, 909/ 9
break the rod in	pieces	and cast it in	8, 609/ 5
he suffer many great	pieces	of people to fall	8, 617/ 1
James, and some other	pieces	too now and then	8, 684/ 7
long process, not in	pieces	, but even as it	8, 692/ 31
yea, and the very	pieces	and fragments of the	8, 782/ 34
growing together, all the	pieces	of it as it	8, 952/ 11
ye may see, taken	pieces	of Saint Augustine and	8, 969/ 33
For letting pass some	pieces	that he hath left	8, 986/ 27
her children shall be	pigs	. The Prophet speaketh in	8, 985/ 35
pilgrims in the same	pilgrimage	that we be, toward	8, 578/ 32
enjoined, in vows, in	pilgrimage	, in chastity, in other	8, 579/ 24
to go in any	pilgrimage	, or do any worship	8, 582/ 22
long process of images,	pilgrimage	, sacraments, and ceremonies. In	8, 775/ 27
more? Fasting, praying, or	pilgrimage	, or other works of	8, 797/ 7
sentence of excommunication, the	pilgrimage	of faithful folk, the	8, 990/ 2
ye will even upon	pilgrimages	if ye list, lo	8, 700/ 29
relics, and go in	pilgrimages	, and to pray for	8, 712/ 24
saints, and going in	pilgrimages	, and believing in the	8, 1033/ 4
done to go in	pilgrimages	, and to pray to	8, 1033/ 34
still for voyagers and	pilgrims	in the same pilgrimage	8, 578/ 32
children, old men, laborers,	pilgrims	, nurses, women with child	8, 631/ 20
Saint Paul saith, the "	pillar	" and the "foot" or	8, 617/ 18
the church" is the "	pillar	and sure ground of	8, 645/ 32
Saint Paul saith, the "	pillar	and sure ground of	8, 668/ 23
establishment" and a strong "	pillar	of truth"... as well	8, 682/ 24
as will learn, the "	pillar	and sure establishment of	8, 690/ 1
Paul calleth her the	pillar	and ground of truth	8, 846/ 26
Saint Paul saith, the	pillar	and ground (or foot	8, 846/ 34
or foot of the	pillar	) of truth because it	8, 846/ 35
that this word "the	pillar	" and this word "the	8, 846/ 37
the foot of the	pillar	") do not barely signify	8, 847/ 1
that, like as the	pillar	is a sure thing	8, 847/ 8
or foot of the	pillar	(called in Latin basis	8, 847/ 9
the thing whereupon the	pillar	standeth sure... so is	8, 847/ 11
is the church the	pillar	and the foot or	8, 847/ 12
as unto a sure	pillar	, and stand fast thereupon	8, 847/ 18
sure foot of a	pillar	that cannot fail. Now	8, 847/ 19
as to a sure	pillar	of truth, since I	8, 847/ 24
church cannot be the	pillar	nor the ground of	8, 847/ 28
himself rehearseth, calleth "the	pillar	and ground of truth	8, 847/ 30
of God, and the	pillar	and sure ground of	8, 856/ 13

of God, the same	pillar	, and the same ground	8, 856/ 20
nor cross-staffs, nor by	pillars	nor poleaxes. But whereby	8, 837/ 16
and falling by the	pillars	upon which it resteth	8, 847/ 5
holy cross-staffs, your holy	pillars	and poleaxes, your holy	8, 861/ 7
upon miters and cross-staffs,	pillars	, poleaxes, and red gloves	8, 863/ 11
good cause either to	pine	them or pain them	8, 636/ 20
fallen into a deep	pit	, and thence drawn out	8, 782/ 13
wife which left her	pitcher	and went into the	8, 742/ 39
a most mild and	piteous	man, did yet pursue	8, 791/ 26
he began to look	piteously	upon me, and said	8, 814/ 9
upon his marrowbones, and	piteously	prayed me to forgive	8, 814/ 33
unto the marrow and	pith	of the thing itself	8, 608/ 4
the whole effect and	pith	of this answer is	8, 655/ 36
piece or twain of	pith	and strength therein. For	8, 676/ 14
good Lord, what great	pity	it was that Saint	8, 681/ 7
think it more than	pity	that either Holy Scripture	8, 863/ 2
be, toward the same	place	of rest and wealth	8, 578/ 33
biddeth us in another	place	of his book that	8, 582/ 34
money"; and in another	place	of his book he	8, 586/ 32
he said in one	place	, some of them will	8, 588/ 5
the same distinction and	place	where Tyndale allegeth them	8, 593/ 6
it is in the	place	out of which Gratian	8, 593/ 18
anointed king in his	place	, and was also persecuted	8, 595/ 14
full, Tyndale in every	place	dissembleth... and would have	8, 595/ 22
he cometh to the	place	in his particular answers	8, 603/ 21
every part, the innermost	place	; and from it, upon	8, 604/ 29
is, the most inward	place	of the whole world	8, 604/ 33
already in the lowest	place	... if it should fall	8, 605/ 1
should fall out of	place	on any side, like	8, 605/ 2
fall from the lower	place	into the higher. And	8, 605/ 3
higher from the lowest	place	; because, as I told	8, 605/ 11
to cease and give	place	unto Christ at his	8, 606/ 21
glosses. And in another	place	he rebuked the scribes	8, 609/ 36
their hearts." In which	place	he saith, speaking of	8, 615/ 14
his and his apostles'	place	... Tyndale is bound by	8, 616/ 14
crept up" into the	place	of Christ and his	8, 622/ 24
by succession" into the	place	and "seat of Christ	8, 623/ 10
they come into the	place	by succession... he layeth	8, 629/ 8
up" into the apostles'	place	, respect of lucre, leading	8, 638/ 5
and challenge the apostles'	place	, not by succession but	8, 638/ 12
and plain. And that	place	that the one saith	8, 645/ 16
and hath a plain	place	also for the Sacrament	8, 658/ 22
once... and in one	place	in his book of	8, 659/ 8
set in in his	place	a stark, wretched heretic	8, 684/ 24
lacked somewhat in that	place	whereas other men's books	8, 685/ 16
he so said, the	place	itself, whosoever look thereon	8, 685/ 21
say that in the	place	where Saint Augustine writeth	8, 734/ 12
nor nothing in that	place	speaketh of the virtuous	8, 734/ 14
whoso look upon the	place	where he writeth those	8, 735/ 9
of Manichaeus. In which	place	Saint Augustine disputeth against	8, 736/ 10

may perceive by that	place	in Saint Augustine which	8, 739/ 9
not wish for a	place	more effectual to turn	8, 754/ 30
also done in another	place	a thing of little	8, 758/ 17
now consider the third	place	of Scripture that he	8, 758/ 30
pleasure, somewhat out of	place	, for any gay depending	8, 791/ 20
bring them forth in	place	. And over this, for	8, 808/ 37
he were in such	place	as he could not	8, 818/ 29
wilderness?" Also, in another	place	: "The king turned his	8, 833/ 28
congregations." Also, in another	place	: "Do you despise the	8, 833/ 33
also by the selfsame	place	that Friar Barnes bringeth	8, 834/ 12
For neither in the	place	of Numbers were the	8, 834/ 33
of God." Which one	place	of Saint Paul, of	8, 835/ 33
And also, in another	place	: "You are washed, you	8, 837/ 20
by many a plain	place	of Scripture. As where	8, 840/ 6
written also, in another	place	, "How great is the	8, 840/ 22
he also in another	place	, in his epistle to	8, 850/ 4
allegations in such convenient	place	as may give the	8, 857/ 10
nor yet to any	place	by the reason of	8, 857/ 19
is bound to no	place	, because such apostates would	8, 858/ 13
all in any one	place	, but spread abroad in	8, 859/ 20
know"; also, in another	place	, "He that is of	8, 861/ 36
err." Also, in another	place	: "The congregation of faithful	8, 862/ 16
he speak in this	place	as Saint Augustine doth	8, 868/ 21
Augustine doth in one	place	, yet meaneth he not	8, 868/ 21
Augustine meant in that	place	. And therefore, by Friar	8, 868/ 22
he speaketh in some	place	of that fashion as	8, 869/ 19
know that in this	place	or that place there	8, 873/ 15
this place or that	place	there be certain members	8, 873/ 15
reckon that in this	place	and in that place	8, 873/ 19
place and in that	place	be certain of her	8, 873/ 19
may know in what	place	it is... and yet	8, 876/ 18
Go to such a	place	, and there thou shalt	8, 876/ 19
know whether in the	place	where we happen to	8, 876/ 22
him to a certain	place	which he would name	8, 877/ 9
there are, in the	place	that I send thee	8, 877/ 31
the name of the	place	wherein we shall be	8, 878/ 9
we happen upon some	place	in which we find	8, 878/ 11
reason might have some	place	; for of a great	8, 879/ 33
are among them the	place	may be so small	8, 879/ 37
whosoever look upon the	place	in the Bible, he	8, 881/ 11
prove that in every	place	where it were preached	8, 882/ 6
make in every such	place	some very members of	8, 882/ 8
such hold in every	place	than in every man	8, 882/ 10
take hold in some	place	where it is preached	8, 882/ 15
not hold in every	place	. And that it should	8, 882/ 16
should not in every	place	take hold... appeareth by	8, 882/ 17
God; ergo, in every	place	where the word of	8, 883/ 8
it together in one	place	, of all whom never	8, 883/ 13
which world is a	place	too wide, ye wot	8, 905/ 8
Augustine. And therefore this	place	of Saint Augustine nothing	8, 908/ 12

in himself. The next	place	of Saint Augustine that	8, 908/ 20
text in a wrong	place	of purpose because he	8, 909/ 4
me to find the	place	by chance in reading	8, 909/ 7
Saint Augustine in the	place	that he alleged before	8, 910/ 14
it in a wrong	place	because he would not	8, 910/ 15
would appear upon the	place	read and considered. But	8, 910/ 17
But first, for the	place	of Saint Augustine which	8, 912/ 3
look but upon this	place	only that we be	8, 912/ 33
once in its proper	place	, I should, I ween	8, 912/ 34
will consider well the	place	. For in that gloss	8, 914/ 20
he saith in another	place	: that there must needs	8, 915/ 26
err." Also, in another	place	: "The congregation of faithful	8, 916/ 36
err. Howbeit, in another	place	, at such time as	8, 921/ 15
err." And in another	place	Barnes saith, "It cannot	8, 921/ 23
whosoever in any such	place	had a Christian purpose	8, 924/ 21
spoke not in that	place	precisely of the Scripture	8, 930/ 30
a very paynim. This	place	Friar Barnes bringeth forth	8, 942/ 36
I answer that this	place	made not for suing	8, 945/ 13
the time, and the	place	, and the matter. And	8, 947/ 3
Master Wolman avoiding this	place	of the Gospel with	8, 947/ 20
had no very proper	place	; as though Master/Doctor Wolman	8, 947/ 23
he doth expound the	place	plain wrong, both for	8, 948/ 5
And then if the	place	where she is without	8, 960/ 20
truly declare you this	place	, by his own very	8, 967/ 8
plain words in another	place	. For in the thirty-second	8, 967/ 8
the Sacrifice, in their	place	and order, remembrance made	8, 967/ 19
alive." And in another	place	he saith thus: "What	8, 968/ 8
this boast in that	place	, endeth now Saint Augustine's	8, 972/ 16
sect in some proper	place	, and in its own	8, 976/ 4
Moses, "I have a	place	, and thou shalt stand	8, 977/ 3
that he hath a	place	from which he may	8, 977/ 7
to enter into the	place	of the city above	8, 978/ 20
saith after in another	place	, in this manner... Barnes	8, 978/ 30
him by the selfsame	place	of Saint Augustine which	8, 980/ 13
that, in the self	place	where Saint Augustine saith	8, 982/ 10
church in the selfsame	place	, I say, Saint Augustine	8, 982/ 16
show you but one	place	or twain which he	8, 986/ 30
that; for in that	place	he likeneth unto Judas	8, 988/ 31
lurk sure in any	place	... and was at the	8, 990/ 27
bodies. "There is a	place	, in the same country	8, 990/ 33
conferring and comparing one	place	with another, every man	8, 997/ 11
such collation of every	place	with other find out	8, 997/ 14
known church, in the	place	where he would have	8, 1006/ 37
necessary rehearsing of every	place	that through the Old	8, 1016/ 23
Paul in the same	place	warneth us, and saith	8, 1023/ 34
church of any one	place	, but he spoke it	8, 1024/ 23
saith also, in another	place	, "Put away the evil	8, 1025/ 23
solution given unto that	place	of the Gospel, which	8, 1026/ 16
to answer) have in	places	enough well and plainly	8, 576/ 25
himself? In how many	places	doth the Scripture exhort	8, 582/ 11

not now, in some	places	of England, the simplest	8, 594/ 35
once to the proper	places	. Now, where he saith	8, 596/ 24
twice... but in sundry	places	, so often, against heretics	8, 602/ 22
and declare with divers	places	of Scripture... by which	8, 603/ 9
I there lay some	places	, and some such as	8, 603/ 13
truth, not all the	places	of Scripture that he	8, 603/ 14
the Scripture in plain	places	... and in the taking	8, 610/ 3
appeareth plainly by sundry	places	of Holy Scripture as	8, 615/ 5
appeareth by many plain	places	of Scripture) none but	8, 616/ 6
he saith, in more	places	than one, be now	8, 634/ 11
the Scripture in plain	places	to destroy the literal	8, 634/ 22
heretics have in some	places	not a little cooled	8, 635/ 20
cooled, and in some	places	utterly quenched, when the	8, 635/ 20
and that in more	places	than one: yet shall	8, 635/ 27
in all the hard	places	of Saint Paul with	8, 639/ 35
corrupt a hundred plain	places	of Holy Scripture by	8, 640/ 5
corrupt so many plain	places	of Scripture as utterly	8, 640/ 13
understood, after the plain	places	and general articles of	8, 644/ 27
heretics." "After the plain	places	" which be those, and	8, 645/ 13
to whom plain? The	places	that the one part	8, 645/ 14
it... and by "plain	places	" those places that he	8, 647/ 17
by "plain places" those	places	that he calleth plain	8, 647/ 18
other like in other	places	.) Let them, I say	8, 659/ 24
Catholic Church, in diverse	places	diverse ways. For since	8, 676/ 36
very text in such	places	as the true text	8, 682/ 31
as doth in divers	places	appear, and may be	8, 684/ 32
And in many plain	places	of Scripture more. All	8, 687/ 14
that had in sundry	places	preached after such manner	8, 701/ 6
playeth Tyndale in more	places	than one... making as	8, 714/ 22
apostles, and in some	places	with Christ himself also	8, 721/ 10
but in many other	places	he confesseth that the	8, 734/ 16
Greek, which in other	places	he followeth, and in	8, 758/ 28
fast, and in many	places	much harm have done	8, 772/ 5
therefore, since in some	places	the heretics be now	8, 772/ 7
touch in their proper	places	the devilish doctrine of	8, 776/ 22
James and many other	places	of Holy Scripture, that	8, 784/ 15
been proved in sundry	places	of Christendom, and daily	8, 788/ 4
put out of their	places	and despoiled of their	8, 832/ 4
not?" In all these	places	, and in many more	8, 833/ 35
and understand the selfsame	places	of Scripture that himself	8, 834/ 32
wise in divers other	places	of the world. For	8, 835/ 8
saith, signify, in those	places	of Scripture which himself	8, 835/ 12
And as for the	places	of Scripture that he	8, 839/ 3
earth but the same	places	of Scripture and of	8, 839/ 7
tokens and by many	places	also of his own	8, 842/ 32
Saint Paul in the	places	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 855/ 21
Barnes allegeth us divers	places	of Saint Augustine and	8, 857/ 4
spread abroad in all	places	of the world where	8, 859/ 21
speakech he in many	places	against satisfaction and against	8, 867/ 25
Augustine in divers other	places	declareth that a sinner	8, 867/ 31

both in divers other	places	... and also, at great	8, 867/ 33
truth understand all the	places	of Scripture that either	8, 887/ 6
you that all the	places	of Scripture that he	8, 905/ 33
him. And all his	places	of the doctors of	8, 906/ 1
him... but by other	places	of Saint Augustine which	8, 908/ 13
I peruse those other	places	of Saint Augustine which	8, 908/ 19
none of all those	places	; and then to go	8, 909/ 1
wrinkle. For, letting other	places	of Saint Augustine alone	8, 912/ 32
as friars from all	places	to a general chapter	8, 922/ 8
nations were from all	places	upon one fair day	8, 924/ 13
epistle." And in many	places	edified he much people	8, 931/ 3
soon find him good	places	enough in Scripture for	8, 932/ 11
already proved in more	places	than one, both of	8, 942/ 23
other, and by more	places	than one of open	8, 942/ 24
Barnes hath in more	places	than one declared his	8, 945/ 25
cross... and in some	places	forbear not to cast	8, 953/ 31
old stock, in what	places	of the world soever	8, 962/ 6
up to the higher	places	... but she destroyed as	8, 976/ 35
in all such other	places	as that wretch most	8, 990/ 16
the faith in those	places	Saint Bernard instructed and	8, 990/ 18
man, returning by the	places	near thereabout, was for	8, 991/ 18
appeareth by all the	places	of Scripture alleged before	8, 1019/ 18
in many of those	places	in which either our	8, 1019/ 21
unto many of these	places	of Scripture fore-remembered will	8, 1024/ 8
and violence into their	places	, and many virtuous people	8, 1027/ 10
in a matter so	plain	and open that every	8, 579/ 1
pope hath made a	plain	decree in which he	8, 587/ 28
so sore accuseth, a	plain	answer after his own	8, 588/ 8
he sinned therein of	plain	, purpensed malice. But yet	8, 589/ 15
he "hath made a	plain	decree in which he	8, 590/ 9
well-ordered region hath by	plain	laws prohibited and forbidden	8, 590/ 21
but also by the	plain	statute De scandalis magnatum	8, 592/ 24
those words for a	plain	law? Those words which	8, 593/ 3
Tyndale saith are a	plain	law made by the	8, 593/ 4
words, made for a	plain	law. Wherein Tyndale plainly	8, 593/ 29
Tyndale plainly showeth his	plain	, open falsehood, except he	8, 593/ 30
Tyndale, neither, against the	plain	scripture of God, in	8, 597/ 13
Tyndale have? It is	plain	enough what he meaneth	8, 597/ 28
not this fashion a	plain	confession of his ignorance	8, 603/ 25
showed you so many	plain	differences between Tyndale's reason	8, 607/ 30
to the Scripture in	plain	places... and in the	8, 610/ 3
as appeareth by many	plain	places of Scripture) none	8, 616/ 6
already showed him the	plain	scriptures in which God	8, 616/ 34
sects for the very	plain	false. For albeit that	8, 623/ 29
all they said, was	plain	and clear for him	8, 624/ 5
with the Catholic Church,	plain	against their devilish doctrine	8, 624/ 11
fellows, for open and	plain	heretics... as if the	8, 627/ 7
use none other, if	plain	false be feigned; as	8, 628/ 8
as appeareth by their	plain	false heresies against the	8, 628/ 9
at last be verified	plain	upon them, in which	8, 628/ 36

the Church for a	plain	heretic in these pestilent	8, 630/ 30
to the Scripture in	plain	places to destroy the	8, 634/ 22
to corrupt a hundred	plain	places of Holy Scripture	8, 640/ 5
to corrupt so many	plain	places of Scripture as	8, 640/ 12
foolish glosses to the	plain	, open words of our	8, 640/ 19
truly understood, after the	plain	places and general articles	8, 644/ 27
calleth "heretics." "After the	plain	places" which be those	8, 645/ 13
those, and to whom	plain	?The places that the	8, 645/ 13
the one part calleth	plain	, the other calleth crooked	8, 645/ 14
other calleth open and	plain	. And that place that	8, 645/ 16
the one saith is	plain	for one thing, the	8, 645/ 16
the other saith is	plain	for the clean contrary	8, 645/ 17
very unlawful lechery and	plain	abominable bitchery. What are	8, 645/ 26
we find in very	plain	Scripture that in the	8, 646/ 9
understandeth it... and by "	plain	places" those places that	8, 647/ 17
places that he calleth	plain	himself... and by "general	8, 647/ 18
works, and hath a	plain	place also for the	8, 658/ 22
saith the Scripture is	plain	upon his side though	8, 659/ 11
were taken for so	plain	to show us which	8, 660/ 7
strong and proveth it	plain	inexpugnable. But Tyndale, albeit	8, 676/ 8
hearts... or by the	plain	persuasion and confession of	8, 677/ 25
be." And in many	plain	places of Scripture more	8, 687/ 13
contrary both to the	plain	words and meaning... and	8, 687/ 21
therewith, because of other	plain	words that Saint James	8, 688/ 13
right. For it teacheth	plain	the contrary thereof... and	8, 700/ 10
forbid them? not with	plain	words, but with worse	8, 702/ 29
but with worse than	plain	words: with blasphemous mockery	8, 702/ 29
as appeareth well by	plain	and evident Scripture; and	8, 703/ 3
his confutation laid him	plain	words of divers of	8, 703/ 20
that believe them, be	plain	, undoubted heretics. And therefore	8, 706/ 14
be it never so	plain	, but say it cannot	8, 707/ 6
be it never so	plain	. And if a man	8, 707/ 10
find his opinions proved	plain	heresies. Or else let	8, 712/ 18
do depend a very	plain	, open heretic. Now, where	8, 712/ 36
whole doctrine is but	plain	frantic heresies... and that	8, 717/ 18
he go upon the	plain	and liquid water, which	8, 718/ 1
better in things so	plain	and clear that he	8, 724/ 24
he go upon the	plain	and liquid water, which	8, 725/ 10
is his meaning very	plain	and open. But, now	8, 727/ 12
the thing was so	plain	and open... he hath	8, 730/ 4
true order and the	plain	intent and meaning of	8, 739/ 28
of Parmenian, saith in	plain	words that there is	8, 740/ 2
put in against the	plain	truth all the hooks	8, 740/ 14
ye see Tyndale proved	plain	false) he cometh now	8, 745/ 22
they might ever by	plain	outward proofs be substantially	8, 749/ 25
men, but by the	plain	experience of his own	8, 750/ 1
of the Samaritans, the	plain	text saith, "Many of	8, 760/ 3
whereas the Gospel by	plain	words saith they believed	8, 760/ 6
men this is a	plain	belief that the church	8, 769/ 8
therefore this is a	plain	, evident, open cause wherefore	8, 771/ 6

that it is a	plain	and an evident conclusion	8, 774/ 8
out answereth and avoideth	plain	, as himself well perceiveth	8, 776/ 18
the thing is so	plain	and open of itself	8, 779/ 32
hath all." That is	plain	untrue. For if that	8, 780/ 21
and all good men	plain	Ishmaels, Esaus, and carnal	8, 789/ 30
He hath given us	plain	answer already, that there	8, 797/ 16
that it is a	plain	and an evident conclusion	8, 799/ 34
his "feeling faith," such	plain	, evident answers for the	8, 801/ 17
all this, yet by	plain	Scripture, too... as I	8, 808/ 34
his examination true and	plain	unto me had been	8, 814/ 10
besides, be the very	plain	elects of God, and	8, 824/ 22
perceive that by the	plain	promises of our Savior	8, 828/ 26
but, as the very	plain	text there telleth, which	8, 835/ 1
plainly proved, do make	plain	against him... and clearly	8, 839/ 8
plainly by many a	plain	place of Scripture. As	8, 840/ 5
years and by the	plain	words of Holy Scripture	8, 843/ 1
Matrimony we have the	plain	and open words of	8, 843/ 25
hath learned of the	plain	, common teaching of the	8, 844/ 6
Barnes bringeth make even	plain	against him, and plainly	8, 856/ 35
err... and Lyra saith	plain	that many popes have	8, 858/ 6
faith. And it is	plain	that all your exterior	8, 861/ 5
etc. These words be	plain	what church it is	8, 862/ 18
people and by the	plain	word of God, the	8, 864/ 15
day. And this is	plain	against Tyndale's church. For	8, 869/ 8
no exposition, they be	plain	enough they do also	8, 875/ 4
us his tale so	plain	by the example of	8, 876/ 26
expounded unto him, so	plain	and open with his	8, 888/ 33
make the Scripture so	plain	and open to me	8, 889/ 9
follow. For that is	plain	false, if the scripture	8, 899/ 21
err... and Lyra saith	plain	that many popes have	8, 910/ 23
err, and "Lyra saith	plain	that many popes have	8, 910/ 33
bringeth for him, saith	plain	against him, that there	8, 912/ 1
shall anon by his	plain	words prove you. But	8, 912/ 2
to err. This maketh	plain	against Barnes, that bringeth	8, 915/ 36
thereupon, "These words be	plain	what church it is	8, 916/ 5
of these glosses be	plain	" as plain as he	8, 916/ 10
glosses be plain" as	plain	as he maketh them	8, 916/ 10
hath himself made a	plain	change of one word	8, 916/ 11
it seem the more	plain	for him. For whereas	8, 916/ 12
them seem the more	plain	for him... and when	8, 916/ 30
words, for all his	plain	change, make yet so	8, 916/ 31
change, make yet so	plain	against him. But verily	8, 916/ 31
point appear well and	plain	by the selfsame councils	8, 923/ 31
shall I then make	plain	and open to men	8, 923/ 33
into some one fair	plain	field, whereof I know	8, 924/ 14
none fairer than the	plain	of Salisbury... providing that	8, 924/ 14
a rain, the whole	plain	have a fair roof	8, 924/ 15
ween, than the whole	plain	were too little; for	8, 924/ 16
and schismatics, which by	plain	profession of their schisms	8, 924/ 28
no exposition, they be	plain	enough they do also	8, 929/ 16

without writing as is	plain	by other words of	8, 930/ 35
of that work be	plain	against Friar Barnes himself	8, 934/ 20
him tokens enough open,	plain	, and evident, written in	8, 935/ 14
evident, written in the	plain	Scripture, of which I	8, 935/ 14
words, then appeareth it	plain	(would Saint Gregory say	8, 936/ 6
together upon that fair	plain	, it were well done	8, 937/ 22
one were contradictory and	plain	repugnant to the other	8, 939/ 13
contrary, they hold a	plain	false heresy, and after	8, 942/ 9
than one of open,	plain	Scripture, too. And thus	8, 942/ 24
doth expound the place	plain	wrong, both for the	8, 948/ 5
And therefore is it	plain	that Christ sending him	8, 951/ 34
the matter the more	plain	for his purpose. But	8, 959/ 30
he declareth himself, by	plain	and open words, to	8, 963/ 35
by his own very	plain	words in another place	8, 967/ 8
to prove his purpose	plain	, he seemeth rather to	8, 973/ 34
Saint Augustine in... with	plain	words to prove Friar	8, 973/ 35
Saint Bernard saith by	plain	words the contrary... which	8, 987/ 17
words the contrary... which	plain	words of Saint Bernard	8, 987/ 17
ye plainly see, of	plain	and pure malice manifestly	8, 987/ 18
shall give you a	plain	example or twain. Saint	8, 988/ 26
them, would lead them	plain	unto our own common	8, 993/ 33
readers, there is a	plain	figure of these false	8, 994/ 16
in the Scripture as	plain	as a packstaff. For	8, 997/ 9
yet were it not	plain	for every man, nor	8, 997/ 15
every man, nor yet	plain	for any man but	8, 997/ 15
him, neither, fully so	plain	as a packstaff, since	8, 997/ 17
world. And it is	plain	also that the church	8, 1000/ 33
use that word "church,"	plain	it is that the	8, 1001/ 6
potabile, that is a	plain	, common practice. For there	8, 1003/ 25
Blessed Lady is a	plain	stop, since they cannot	8, 1005/ 31
well proved by the	plain	Scripture indeed, by such	8, 1005/ 38
Luther's rule, but very	plain	, open, and evident, they	8, 1006/ 9
the very order, the	plain	Scripture proveth them. And	8, 1011/ 15
we shall tell him	plain	again that he that	8, 1013/ 26
readers, if it appear	plain	unto you by the	8, 1015/ 35
this, I say, by	plain	Scripture appear, then is	8, 1016/ 2
neither will for so	plain	a matter overburden the	8, 1016/ 21
mercy, is it not	plain	that he meaneth there	8, 1017/ 3
heap of authorities and	plain	texts of the Scripture	8, 1018/ 39
all. This is so	plain	that they be all	8, 1019/ 7
the nonce, of a	plain	, homely fashion, and with	8, 1021/ 31
God." Now is it	plain	here, by Saint Paul	8, 1023/ 4
open? Not always by	plain	, open Scripture; for by	8, 1025/ 5
and now make you	plain	the second; that is	8, 1029/ 9
were both against the	plain	, open Scripture and against	8, 1030/ 6
this may be the	plainer	, I will bring you	8, 860/ 22
this may be the	plainer	, I will bring you	8, 959/ 15
make them seem the	plainer	for his purpose. And	8, 959/ 34
places enough well and	plainly	declared that I call	8, 576/ 25
laws is, if they	plainly	durst speak it out	8, 585/ 10

in which himself hath	plainly	confessed that he turned	8, 589/ 10
And so is it	plainly	specified in the decrees	8, 593/ 26
plain law. Wherein Tyndale	plainly	showeth his plain, open	8, 593/ 30
all Christian people so	plainly	believed and so commonly	8, 606/ 30
Tyndale here, good reader,	plainly	confesseth himself that the	8, 614/ 8
to the faith appeareth	plainly	by sundry places of	8, 615/ 5
his own damnation himself,	plainly	pursuing upon his own	8, 616/ 29
Church this tale, seeth	plainly	the truth... and is	8, 619/ 3
say. Surely well, and	plainly	, by this way. God	8, 623/ 2
old holy doctors'... appeareth	plainly	by this: that these	8, 625/ 2
sleep... as Luther writeth	plainly	in a sermon upon	8, 626/ 3
against the Church as	plainly	appeareth by many old	8, 627/ 18
not only doth appear	plainly	by other authentic writing	8, 631/ 32
liked not to declare	plainly	to them, because so	8, 640/ 34
had before well and	plainly	proved it... in this	8, 644/ 24
For Friar Barnes saith	plainly	that Saint James' epistle	8, 646/ 31
Tyndale, and openly and	plainly	, without any such doubt	8, 655/ 29
Christ's Catholic Church, writeth	plainly	, thirteen hundred years before	8, 657/ 28
And so is it	plainly	proved false, all the	8, 660/ 4
but have truly and	plainly	rehearsed them every one	8, 665/ 31
all which it appeareth	plainly	that he both saith	8, 665/ 32
have declared you are	plainly	deduced upon his own	8, 665/ 34
as I have before	plainly	proved, that the faith	8, 669/ 8
Christian readers, have I	plainly	proved you that Tyndale	8, 670/ 34
boldly say, well and	plainly	proved that this known	8, 673/ 10
things with which he	plainly	confuted that foolish heresy	8, 676/ 19
heresy, said and affirmed	plainly	that himself should not	8, 676/ 20
unknown church it appeareth	plainly	that both Saint Augustine	8, 678/ 23
the same epistle as	plainly	preach against these heretics	8, 688/ 17
Timothy by which he	plainly	speaketh of grace given	8, 688/ 32
By this it appeareth	plainly	that though they which	8, 693/ 29
he meaneth here, and	plainly	saith in his other	8, 697/ 1
he answered well and	plainly	that we be first	8, 701/ 13
And now see you	plainly	that Tyndale calleth them	8, 703/ 25
And now that ye	plainly	perceive that this answer	8, 709/ 4
deny it... I shall	plainly	prove both the parts	8, 710/ 10
name for true, be	plainly	proved false. Then railleth	8, 710/ 15
intent that ye shall	plainly	perceive that this tale	8, 712/ 14
doth this reason alone	plainly	and perfectly prove this	8, 712/ 32
chicken. For he confesseth	plainly	, against such high-eagle heretics	8, 723/ 26
besides that it appeareth	plainly	by Saint Jerome that	8, 734/ 9
readers, here see ye	plainly	that Tyndale is telling	8, 738/ 19
of Saint Augustine is	plainly	that God of his	8, 739/ 12
Saint Augustine, as it	plainly	appeareth as well in	8, 739/ 29
own conversion; and very	plainly	in an epistle of	8, 739/ 31
In which Saint Augustine	plainly	showeth that the known	8, 739/ 33
known Catholic church is	plainly	by Scripture proved the	8, 739/ 34
Church. Wherein I have	plainly	proved you, by Saint	8, 740/ 34
Saint Augustine... while ye	plainly	see that in this	8, 741/ 1
own conformable will, appeareth	plainly	by clear texts of	8, 747/ 10

of Saint Augustine... and	plainly	confesseth himself that the	8, 751/ 30
damnation when they do,	plainly	showeth that they may	8, 758/ 4
sin. That Tyndale thus	plainly	saith, ye have yourselves	8, 778/ 37
And then that it	plainly	followeth upon his tale	8, 779/ 1
dwell together, ye see	plainly	yourselves. And therefore ye	8, 779/ 4
ye see also as	plainly	that since I never	8, 779/ 5
Luther doth manifestly and	plainly	in his Babylonica, where	8, 784/ 6
be now in Almaine)	plainly	showeth and declareth that	8, 791/ 6
to, he telleth us	plainly	we shall never come	8, 797/ 24
told us yet more	plainly	that the man can	8, 799/ 1
the faith, Tyndale doth	plainly	mock him. Finally, good-faithful	8, 799/ 7
For as ye see	plainly	, to this end at	8, 799/ 28
folly found out more	plainly	than of late appeared	8, 813/ 10
in his stomach, as	plainly	as he knew it	8, 814/ 13
God hath himself so	plainly	told the contrary to	8, 816/ 30
words of Saint Paul	plainly	appeareth. And this feeling	8, 825/ 34
and avoided his solution	plainly	by which he would	8, 828/ 13
so clearly and so	plainly	that all his evangelical	8, 832/ 35
as ye shall see	plainly	proved, do make plain	8, 839/ 8
he thus meaneth... appeareth	plainly	by the heresy of	8, 840/ 3
him this lie appeareth	plainly	by many a plain	8, 840/ 5
taught it him appeareth	plainly	by that the Spirit	8, 842/ 8
the Second, both, do	plainly	prove. In the First	8, 843/ 32
Paul that he bringeth,	plainly	proveth against him. Now	8, 847/ 31
readers, here may ye	plainly	see that Saint Paul	8, 855/ 20
readers, here have ye	plainly	seen that all the	8, 856/ 34
plain against him, and	plainly	prove the known Catholic	8, 856/ 36
etc. Here have you	plainly	... that the holy church	8, 857/ 27
likelihood, to prove us	plainly	some people somewhere so	8, 859/ 33
prophets." Here have you	plainly	that the very, true	8, 875/ 15
And the very text	plainly	showeth, upon all the	8, 881/ 15
her, and persuade her	plainly	, that the books of	8, 886/ 23
For that he writeth	plainly	already; but as for	8, 886/ 25
Scripture? For you say	plainly	that the Epistle of	8, 895/ 12
of Saint Augustine so	plainly	declared in this point	8, 908/ 15
too. For I say	plainly	that the church must	8, 915/ 1
and "fail" precisely and	plainly	both one, neither in	8, 916/ 16
prophets." Here have you	plainly	that the very, true	8, 929/ 27
and therefore durst not	plainly	speak much of it	8, 934/ 2
cannot be known, do	plainly	confound Friar Barnes... and	8, 935/ 11
which every man may	plainly	perceive that this known	8, 935/ 16
five times clearly and	plainly	confound him. Now, if	8, 936/ 9
that all you do	plainly	and damnably err." And	8, 937/ 4
accident thereunto it appeareth	plainly	that they which by	8, 937/ 9
at a general council,	plainly	confuted them all. But	8, 938/ 29
thereby may every man	plainly	perceive that the prescience	8, 939/ 14
fail, as ye see	plainly	it would: then is	8, 939/ 25
And thus ye see	plainly	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 942/ 25
Our Master, Christ, doth	plainly	speak of a man	8, 943/ 7
etc. Here have ye	plainly	that the particular church	8, 943/ 18

that Christ doth there	plainly	speak of a man	8, 943/ 27
say that Christ here	plainly	speaketh of every man	8, 944/ 9
saith here that Christ	plainly	meant... he seemeth there	8, 944/ 32
one declared his opinion	plainly	by which he would	8, 945/ 26
say that Christ speaketh	plainly	of him that is	8, 949/ 22
universal both. Ye may	plainly	perceive here that Barnes	8, 950/ 24
bade him well and	plainly	go complain to "the	8, 951/ 9
Christ sending him so	plainly	to complain to "the	8, 951/ 35
words of Christ which	plainly	prove the very church	8, 952/ 15
good and long deliberation	plainly	write in this point	8, 953/ 21
point declareth his mind	plainly	, concerning the repressing of	8, 955/ 34
his writings wherein he	plainly	declareth unto the heretics	8, 956/ 1
after the flesh declaring	plainly	that though they be	8, 958/ 23
For Saint Paul saith	plainly	, "If ye live after	8, 958/ 26
intent therein, appear as	plainly	unto you as I	8, 959/ 36
he may be so	plainly	reproved. Ye shall understand	8, 964/ 10
heresy was this... appeareth	plainly	both in the beginning	8, 964/ 23
by which Saint Augustine	plainly	proveth it false. I	8, 964/ 29
there... but affirmeth it	plainly	, since he saith there	8, 969/ 3
habebat ut dimitterentur" declareth	plainly	the contrary. Barnes also	8, 970/ 22
come at them) do	plainly	and fully agree with	8, 971/ 4
after his own fashion...	plainly	declare and show that	8, 973/ 29
in these words doth	plainly	show that the saints	8, 980/ 1
Saint Augustine well and	plainly	declareth, if we consider	8, 980/ 7
now that I have	plainly	confuted Friar Barnes by	8, 980/ 9
By which ye may	plainly	perceive that Saint Augustine	8, 982/ 23
church... Saint Augustine saith	plainly	, as I showed you	8, 982/ 36
church, in which ye	plainly	see that he can	8, 983/ 6
Barnes hath, as ye	plainly	see, of plain and	8, 987/ 18
church very fully and	plainly	overthrown. For there shall	8, 988/ 7
For there shall he	plainly	see that Saint Bernard	8, 988/ 7
so openly, and so	plainly	against him in all	8, 991/ 23
his own advantage, do	plainly	make against his purpose	8, 991/ 28
for his part, did	plainly	pursue them, and labored	8, 991/ 35
that he bringeth... doth	plainly	, to Friar Barnes' confusion	8, 992/ 3
ye shall after see)	plainly	found in this known	8, 993/ 36
in conclusion, it appeareth	plainly	between them and us	8, 1000/ 29
one. Finally, it appeareth	plainly	also that the cause	8, 1001/ 13
that every man may	plainly	perceive and see that	8, 1001/ 33
ever hitherto, as ye	plainly	perceive by them. And	8, 1006/ 29
marriage? Meant he not	plainly	the whole company present	8, 1016/ 29
yourselves" Here ye see	plainly	that Saint Paul maketh	8, 1017/ 20
whatsoever they babble, it	plainly	appeareth that the church	8, 1021/ 13
And therefore it appeareth	plainly	that Saint Paul's mind	8, 1022/ 23
were no less than	plainly	to deny the Gospel	8, 1024/ 6
age do fully and	plainly	declare it. For Saint	8, 1026/ 34
Christian readers, well and	plainly	proved you by reason	8, 1028/ 37
show therein their honest	plainness	and their substantial truth	8, 684/ 35
great boasts of the	plainness	of the words, when	8, 916/ 29
purpose but only to	plant	in covertly some heresies	8, 839/ 2

but hatred or contempt	planted	in their hearts toward	8, 590/ 34
other man's making, and	planted	in at pleasure, somewhat	8, 791/ 20
of Barnes' devilish doctrine	planted	in among his mocks	8, 844/ 4
vicious indeed, which Barnes	planteth	in among these as	8, 932/ 13
must suffer them to	play	out all their lusts	8, 588/ 11
or else doth Tyndale	play	Blind Hob about the	8, 644/ 20
shall ye see him	play	the man in the	8, 717/ 25
list to sport and	play	with them; nor feareth	8, 788/ 10
mitigate his judgment... and	play	as the lady did	8, 790/ 5
no more thereon, but	play	and make us merry	8, 797/ 27
no part in this	play	. By which obstinate silence	8, 820/ 16
process, he beginneth to	play	Tyndale's part... first in	8, 831/ 8
sultan in a stage	play	may make more bragging	8, 919/ 12
have seen him before	play	with Saint Augustine, and	8, 985/ 6
sinned again... and thus	play	in and out, like	8, 986/ 19
been that have evil	played	their parts, yet have	8, 579/ 38
till the lusk have "	played	out their lusts" and	8, 588/ 5
heretics as then were,	played	as these do now	8, 676/ 16
And lately have they	played	that pageant in falsifying	8, 684/ 33
of truth, he hath	played	in the rehearsing of	8, 959/ 31
of them as he	played	in the rehearsing of	8, 959/ 31
whether this pageant be	played	by Friar Barnes more	8, 964/ 31
to Tyndale that he	playeth	in this point the	8, 579/ 36
some other matter. Now	playeth	Tyndale even the same	8, 606/ 10
reader, this false pageant	playeth	Tyndale in more places	8, 714/ 21
Church. And therein he	playeth	by his "feeling faith	8, 745/ 28
so late? And so	playeth	Tyndale now. Being fain	8, 746/ 3
these things he but	playeth	and sporteth with. But	8, 831/ 28
the election... Friar Barnes	playeth	as Tyndale doth: walketh	8, 848/ 7
therefore of likelihood Barnes	playeth	here with Lyra as	8, 910/ 13
with Lyra as he	playeth	with Saint Augustine in	8, 910/ 14
you that Friar Barnes	playeth	with Saint Bernard here	8, 985/ 5
good living was so	pleasant	unto God, while they	8, 582/ 24
damask water and burn	pleasant	perfumes. Albeit unawares to	8, 699/ 19
of all fowls, the	pleasant	splayed eagle. For since	8, 723/ 12
thing destroyeth all that	pleasant	patch which Tyndale hath	8, 791/ 28
not content with the	pleasant	meat of manna, longed	8, 793/ 6
of his tale his	pleasant	scoffing upon miters and	8, 863/ 10
be fed with the	pleasant	conversation of his bodily	8, 884/ 34
be it never so	pleasant	in the eye, nor	8, 893/ 2
and holier, and more	pleasant	in the sight of	8, 908/ 4
they be) are greatly	pleasant	to God; and specially	8, 932/ 21
lively host, holy and	pleasant	unto God," we shall	8, 978/ 15
on and read over	pleasantly	, with him that liketh	8, 743/ 22
familiar, and that they	pleasantly	did eat together... but	8, 762/ 6
finally no man can	please	him but Wycliffe, the	8, 587/ 17
therefore may, if it	please	him, by some secret	8, 722/ 24
Scripture what book it	please	him. And some of	8, 729/ 29
pray you, and it	please	ye, hearken patiently what	8, 736/ 33
it is impossible to	please	God." And therefore, of	8, 822/ 5

it is impossible to	please	God. Besides this, if	8, 823/ 22
God may, where it	please	him, of his mere	8, 825/ 23
world, "so may it	please	you, good Father Barnes	8, 884/ 38
willing to learn to	please	him as she that	8, 898/ 3
defunctorum" that it may	please	God to bring them	8, 914/ 32
that then it may	please	God to bring him	8, 966/ 30
by that it hath	pleased	God, for the testification	8, 811/ 7
they gloss as it	pleaseth	them. As in the	8, 688/ 30
false. Now, where it	pleaseth	him to jest and	8, 777/ 30
declared for things specially	pleasing	to God, and through	8, 640/ 7
to do the people	pleasure	, and drive away the	8, 579/ 14
her away at his	pleasure	, and take another at	8, 584/ 20
in comparison, till his	pleasure	shall be to increase	8, 617/ 3
about, to do him	pleasure	in his presence by	8, 637/ 20
other instructions of his	pleasure	in things that he	8, 682/ 13
this he saith his	pleasure	, as him listeth to	8, 689/ 22
but to do him	pleasure	with, as men did	8, 699/ 17
spend it out in	pleasure	upon the blessed body	8, 699/ 36
do for no man's	pleasure	, I promise you, but	8, 717/ 3
and planted in at	pleasure	, somewhat out of place	8, 791/ 20
counsel, content for his	pleasure	to forbear all those	8, 797/ 10
his "feeling faith" any	pleasure	or comfort of hope	8, 825/ 29
can take no great	pleasure	, I suppose, to hear	8, 832/ 19
new laws at her	pleasure	? Because she may invent	8, 862/ 9
me for his only	pleasure	, I could find no	8, 898/ 10
us now for Barnes'	pleasure	imagine that this same	8, 924/ 9
not be, by his	pleasure	that made it, broken	8, 941/ 34
was begotten without fleshly	pleasure	. And after, he gathereth	8, 1009/ 15
chastity may for his	pleasure	lawfully break his vow	8, 1034/ 4
present world and the	pleasures	thereof while we may	8, 797/ 29
in vain used, the	pledge	or earnest penny of	8, 967/ 31
hath made many such	plenteous	promises of his assistance	8, 616/ 35
alone. But God, whose	plenteous	Spirit indited the Scripture	8, 635/ 32
so marvelous and so	plenteous	upon the people that	8, 753/ 12
help thereof being so	plenteous	, with much less difficulty	8, 756/ 1
may now by the	plenteous	grace of God so	8, 756/ 9
Of this cometh their	plenteous	winepresses and their full	8, 983/ 26
part of Scripture so	plenteously	proved, but also among	8, 606/ 29
such wholesome fruit should	plenteously	spring thereof. Go me	8, 638/ 2
these kinds of works,	plenteously	and full. And as	8, 932/ 12
God we had!) so	plenteously	as our part were	8, 979/ 30
he saw gold great	plenty	in Tyndale's purse... yet	8, 628/ 17
the paynims, whereof was	plenty	in the town... nor	8, 835/ 4
of all these people	plenty	, such as be known	8, 836/ 5
he would never lack	plenty	(till frenzy lack folly	8, 925/ 31
own part to be	pliable	to the truth... God	8, 622/ 9
he shall have me	pliable	. For after that proof	8, 722/ 31
reason be able to	pluck	him from it... till	8, 748/ 28
the half keep them	plumb	, right under the hance	8, 1021/ 32
go to Tyndale's first	point	... which point in his	8, 576/ 16

Tyndale's first point... which	point	in his first chapter	8, 576/ 16
how far from the	point	, it is even a	8, 576/ 17
Tyndale, which in this	point	will in no wise	8, 577/ 25
wried away from the	point	... but the beginning of	8, 577/ 30
to fly from the	point	as he doth, in	8, 578/ 36
he playeth in this	point	the very foolish disour	8, 579/ 36
heaven. Howbeit, in this	point	I dare be bold	8, 582/ 27
out, the very principal	point	of all his whole	8, 585/ 11
so that in that	point	, the fault that Tyndale	8, 586/ 10
here at the last	point	... though the party, sometimes	8, 596/ 10
But as for this	point	, Tyndale meaneth much farther	8, 596/ 18
upon the question, every	point	of Christ's Catholic faith	8, 597/ 32
the proof of this	point	bestowed already his whole	8, 600/ 26
Saint Cyprian upon that	point	. Now cometh Tyndale and	8, 603/ 16
of Christ, for the	point	that we speak of	8, 606/ 12
is also in this	point	verified... to which truth	8, 615/ 30
great promises in that	point	that whereas the scribes	8, 618/ 1
Tyndale come to this	point	, he will at the	8, 619/ 6
and were in that	point	like unto the church	8, 622/ 20
church even unto this	point	... which thing, God keeping	8, 622/ 29
devilish doctrine. And this	point	themselves so clearly perceive	8, 624/ 12
their minds from the	point	that is in question	8, 624/ 24
for conclusion of this	point	, that Tyndale may see	8, 626/ 28
And yet in this	point	too, the mark that	8, 631/ 26
say that in this	point	again, the mark that	8, 631/ 38
and perilous. In which	point	every man marketh well	8, 634/ 12
contrary unto theirs. This	point	would, I promise you	8, 643/ 3
But then will this	point	as sore appall Tyndale	8, 643/ 5
they not brought that	point	in question? And then	8, 645/ 7
well agreed upon that	point	neither; but likewise as	8, 645/ 10
longed to learn that	point	to save his neck	8, 655/ 5
heretics. And in this	point	though Tyndale, to blear	8, 656/ 4
minds from the very	point	of the matter... and	8, 656/ 5
ours resteth upon that	point	: consider, good Christian reader	8, 659/ 1
contrary. And in this	point	all the rabble of	8, 659/ 13
may also perceive this	point	well by the other	8, 661/ 26
he fell in that	point	from Luther's heresy to	8, 661/ 33
the other in one	point	... in which I pray	8, 662/ 5
saith true in that	point	and in almost nothing	8, 662/ 36
heretics, which in that	point	do more than verily	8, 672/ 5
King's argument in that	point	so strong that every	8, 676/ 3
and teaching of that	point	by the church of	8, 676/ 29
belief in any manner	point	whereof God would have	8, 680/ 11
be so fond a	point	that all that look	8, 688/ 11
concluded in the principal	point	. And where he saith	8, 689/ 32
Tyndale can in this	point	never make the synagogue	8, 693/ 37
himself matches in that	point	, he must prove that	8, 696/ 27
for conclusion of this	point	, ye may clearly see	8, 702/ 39
the Pharisees, in this	point	wherein Tyndale resembleth them	8, 703/ 7
with a fresh, lusty	point	, and assoileth all the	8, 705/ 20

be good. More This	point	is, lo, the old	8, 705/ 28
is, lo, the old	point	which, here and in	8, 705/ 28
giveth always his old	point	, at one end or	8, 705/ 30
of a good blue	point	. For I have in	8, 705/ 32
which he knoweth that	point	, and which in that	8, 708/ 23
and which in that	point	he believeth, is here	8, 708/ 23
neither in the one	point	nor the other... and	8, 708/ 26
believeth not the one	point	as he doth the	8, 708/ 28
Tyndale doth in this	point	falsely belie the clergy	8, 710/ 19
to have in that	point	) did evermore considerably reject	8, 711/ 1
be in the greatest	point	that any man lightly	8, 712/ 35
in, and on which	point	most heresies do depend	8, 712/ 36
Catholic Church defining that	point	in a general council	8, 715/ 14
we, to the very	point	; where you shall see	8, 716/ 18
that in this one	point	at the least, both	8, 717/ 10
bring us from the	point	with likening the whole	8, 719/ 20
properly pertaineth unto the	point	whereupon specially dependeth the	8, 720/ 2
damnable error. In this	point	I say there is	8, 720/ 5
set forth such a	point	so far unlikely, and	8, 723/ 10
painted process to this	point	in conclusion: that, like	8, 729/ 12
I so reasoned this	point	, of Saint Augustine's words	8, 733/ 20
that by this one	point	ye may perceive and	8, 733/ 36
see that in this	point	which Tyndale putteth for	8, 741/ 1
And therefore in this	point	wherein Saint Augustine and	8, 750/ 32
brought unto the worst	point	of all. For then	8, 762/ 29
forgetteth yet again the	point	... and to seek occasion	8, 765/ 17
have we for that	point	to lay against these	8, 769/ 29
Catholic Church in that	point	better than all the	8, 770/ 13
the whole... and that	point	must needs, by Tyndale's	8, 770/ 13
And therefore in this	point	Tyndale belieth me once	8, 778/ 3
and belief... is a	point	which I have already	8, 779/ 29
and believe some one	point	and yet leave off	8, 781/ 29
As for the first	point	, the blame be theirs	8, 783/ 34
indeed. First for the	point	that Saint James speaketh	8, 787/ 30
in my mind, this	point	that Tyndale's faith feeleth	8, 788/ 22
faith, to this good	point	wisely brought his own	8, 788/ 26
hath brought in this	point	like a very fool	8, 796/ 3
believe that such a	point	or such a point	8, 798/ 10
point or such a	point	every man ought to	8, 798/ 10
he first believe that	point	himself. And Tyndale hath	8, 798/ 11
say truth in this	point	... I think that every	8, 800/ 15
other questions from this	point	, and devise a question	8, 802/ 7
is not properly any	point	of the belief, but	8, 802/ 13
come to that high	point	of feeling faith by	8, 803/ 26
the better of a	point	because the Catholic Church	8, 803/ 29
Augustine in any true	point	of belief common unto	8, 804/ 7
in the very chief	point	of all, but if	8, 804/ 21
his purpose in that	point	he hath not one	8, 808/ 35
final confusion in that	point	, ye have yourselves heard	8, 809/ 1
is come to that	point	that without any good	8, 812/ 17

to remember such a	point	since yesterday. But he	8, 815/ 29
him credence in that	point	. Now, if Tyndale say	8, 819/ 2
good readers, to what	point	Tyndale is brought. And	8, 820/ 5
actually consent unto, any	point	of faith. But unto	8, 823/ 11
have proved him this	point	, good readers, for because	8, 824/ 19
Tyndale well in that	point	to believe the Catholic	8, 827/ 9
in flitting from the	point	that is to wit	8, 831/ 9
well, good readers, this	point	that the church which	8, 836/ 34
bawd and keep this	point	well in remembrance for	8, 837/ 1
Christ's blessed Passion: this	point	this friar learned of	8, 839/ 33
As for the second	point	, is verified in every	8, 848/ 19
Now to the fifth	point	, where he saith that	8, 850/ 16
it. Now, touching the	point	that he saith every	8, 850/ 36
appeareth by the last	point	, that Saint Peter himself	8, 851/ 4
will, well perceive the	point	, I shall therefore assoil	8, 857/ 9
with them. For this	point	hath he yet brought	8, 858/ 32
said proveth in that	point	, whereupon all dependeth, nothing	8, 859/ 2
But then in another	point	Barnes seemeth to run	8, 870/ 28
will first touch the	point	by which Barnes will	8, 873/ 3
at all? But this	point	Barnes learned of Luther	8, 873/ 9
see now to what	point	Friar Barnes is brought	8, 883/ 16
might in every necessary	point	of belief expound the	8, 886/ 34
even to the very	point	. For since that the	8, 890/ 23
church in that great	point	, and learneth that lesson	8, 896/ 11
say well in that	point	, that they say that	8, 900/ 1
bring all to this	point	in conclusion that there	8, 901/ 19
be defended in that	point	that, since no one	8, 904/ 19
assoil, come to a	point	of Friar Barnes' unperfect	8, 905/ 21
he taketh in that	point	another way than Tyndale	8, 906/ 4
plainly declared in this	point	against Friar Barnes, that	8, 908/ 15
treating thereof. Now, this	point	, ye wot well, would	8, 922/ 3
a skirmish. The other	point	is, that ye may	8, 922/ 20
and consenteth upon a	point	... if a few willful	8, 923/ 7
purpose to make this	point	appear well and plain	8, 923/ 31
so far in that	point	too weak that they	8, 936/ 16
Holy Scripture touching that	point	by the holy men	8, 942/ 5
as touching the first	point	... Friar Barnes here saith	8, 943/ 36
man) in any deadly	point	of false belief or	8, 944/ 11
it to the very	point	, if the wrong were	8, 948/ 30
as for the first	point	of Friar Barnes' answer	8, 948/ 35
the second. The second	point	is, ye wot well	8, 949/ 4
of her! The third	point	is very subtle... and	8, 949/ 29
men truly! The fourth	point	is that this particular	8, 950/ 1
plainly write in this	point	against him, as appeareth	8, 953/ 22
Saint Augustine in this	point	declareth his mind plainly	8, 955/ 33
Barnes cannot allege that	point	against us... for himself	8, 963/ 2
wrinkle. And in this	point	were both Saint Augustine	8, 963/ 10
saith untrue in this	point	where he saith that	8, 963/ 14
a lie in that	point	... ye shall understand, good	8, 963/ 26
him convicted in this	point	by the very words	8, 963/ 32

way the very chief	point	of all, by which	8, 970/ 1
he come to the	point	, lest we should see	8, 970/ 4
by this other false	point	of his in false	8, 981/ 28
end. For the first	point	, if Saint Bernard said	8, 985/ 13
Now, for the second	point	, ye shall understand that	8, 986/ 25
to come near the	point	. For first they tell	8, 997/ 7
damnably err in that	point	, but it must needs	8, 999/ 32
indeed. And in this	point	our adversaries will agree	8, 999/ 34
But in that one	point	, for all that, agree	8, 1000/ 19
farther and consider the	point	that standeth between us	8, 1001/ 20
none unknown. Which one	point	proved alone, quite overthroweth	8, 1001/ 25
now to the first	point	, that is to prove	8, 1001/ 37
first proof of this	point	, I will begin even	8, 1002/ 1
begin even at the	point	where I left: that	8, 1002/ 1
will never prove this	point	by Scripture and also	8, 1006/ 10
truth, both in this	point	and many other necessary	8, 1006/ 13
need to dispute this	point	with them, for thus	8, 1011/ 3
to those rooms. This	point	(make these heretics at	8, 1011/ 12
avoided. Now is this	point	such as there is	8, 1016/ 4
these heretics perceive this	point	so well themselves for	8, 1019/ 3
those heresies is a	point	held against the common	8, 1025/ 11
stiffly swerved from any	point	of the catholic faith	8, 1027/ 30
himself bound in that	point	to be circumspect. So	8, 1028/ 20
known church. The Second	Point	: that is to wit	8, 1029/ 18
I say, the first	point	also: that the very	8, 1030/ 10
way"... each of them	pointing	forth with his hand	8, 772/ 24
we that in the	points	for which these men	8, 621/ 4
which in the necessary	points	of the faith agreeth	8, 627/ 24
heretic in these pestilent	points	too. And that they	8, 630/ 30
now through all these	points	again, that Tyndale hath	8, 638/ 3
scriptures, in the necessary	points	of faith, as the	8, 643/ 8
that in all such	points	we have the selfsame	8, 656/ 28
taught. And in these	points	we prove that the	8, 656/ 30
the taking, in necessary	points	of faith or virtue	8, 677/ 34
that in all necessary	points	the very, true sense	8, 678/ 1
require you, these effectual	points	which our sovereign lord	8, 678/ 35
doctrine in the necessary	points	did agree together, and	8, 696/ 3
But neither were these	points	the questions then between	8, 722/ 1
but that in the	points	wherein himself and the	8, 766/ 20
forasmuch also as the	points	of his sermon do	8, 776/ 19
only belief of these	points	and articles that Christ	8, 780/ 13
God into all the	points	of belief, and yet	8, 781/ 30
first, that all these	points	of his faith, he	8, 803/ 16
enough, those are the	points	for which he so	8, 806/ 17
faith in all these	points	, that hath been this	8, 806/ 27
that in all these	points	except the last, we	8, 808/ 4
Scripture: First, for such	points	as God hath taught	8, 809/ 24
in great and necessary	points	of their faith, against	8, 810/ 21
New Testament, in necessary	points	of faith, contrary to	8, 810/ 33
since, in such necessary	points	as they and we	8, 811/ 26

but, in great, necessary	points	of faith, feel each	8, 817/ 17
the faith, in necessary	points	of the belief, attained	8, 820/ 7
further surety of the	points	that he believeth than	8, 825/ 19
away from all other	points	that be no promises	8, 850/ 27
as all the other	points	requisite unto the very	8, 851/ 6
have these two latter	points	that is to say	8, 851/ 12
the man perceived those	points	well enough. But for	8, 864/ 1
leave out those other	points	... and walk so much	8, 864/ 7
err; and since the	points	of the Catholic faith	8, 872/ 14
as I say, the	points	of the faith that	8, 872/ 23
And in both these	points	ye have heard his	8, 875/ 38
in the most necessary	points	, diverse preachers expound it	8, 887/ 15
as for the necessary	points	, this whole corps agreeth	8, 912/ 17
meinie, virtuous in all	points	besides... and especially so	8, 912/ 29
the believing the necessary	points	of the Christian faith	8, 913/ 7
faith, both in the	points	of belief... and in	8, 914/ 13
pertaining to the necessary	points	of faith or virtuous	8, 950/ 29
Scripture concerning all such	points	... therefore our Savior bade	8, 951/ 16
rise upon any necessary	points	. For of such points	8, 997/ 5
points. For of such	points	great doubts there arise	8, 997/ 5
beliefs in the necessary	points	of doctrine, to the	8, 1032/ 6
against the well-known, common-believed	points	of the Church begin	8, 1032/ 27
were not so deadly	poison	... but taking not too	8, 580/ 32
durst not offer their	poison	to sell, they would	8, 813/ 19
would of their charity	poison	men for naught. Now	8, 813/ 20
to be fed with	poison	." But now peradventure Friar	8, 892/ 9
which go about to	poison	us... and which, because	8, 892/ 22
her, and then after	poison	her. And then would	8, 903/ 18
both with their false,	poisoned	heresies and with the	8, 653/ 4
that the generation of	poisoned	vipers can neither understand	8, 718/ 16
that the generation of	poisoned	vipers can neither understand	8, 727/ 2
tub and the most	poisoned	dregs. But now doth	8, 767/ 10
and uttering of such	poisoned	books (of which I	8, 813/ 23
declareth by his mad,	poisoned	process that all only	8, 842/ 5
bare acknowledging that their	poisoned	heresies, and the abominable	8, 868/ 34
us and offer us	poisoned	fruit... and yet so	8, 892/ 30
and which is the	poisoned	, till he that taketh	8, 892/ 32
Christian people with false,	poisoned	heresies. And among all	8, 911/ 22
country with many such	poisoned	heresies as these apostates	8, 989/ 13
else in peril of	poisoning	, if by mistaking our	8, 894/ 21
garland or an ale	pole	have been for Friar	8, 878/ 32
nor by pillars nor	poleaxes	. But whereby, then? By	8, 837/ 16
your holy pillars and	poleaxes	, your holy red gloves	8, 861/ 7
miters and cross-staffs, pillars,	poleaxes	, and red gloves, ouches	8, 863/ 11
besides, that by good	policy	might in any wise	8, 776/ 6
should need no more	policy	to make a merry	8, 776/ 12
late, specially by the	politic	provision and ordinance of	8, 710/ 23
bishop's officers mock them,	poll	them, and make them	8, 584/ 25
in his brain, to	poll	his head of every	8, 921/ 11
vowed chastity both, to	pollute	them both at once	8, 630/ 20

their abominable beastliness to	pollute	and defile: so these	8, 994/ 21
go about as to	pollute	the sanctuary of God	8, 994/ 23
have put out Saint	Polycarp	, that holy man, the	8, 684/ 23
as Saint Ignatius, Saint	Polycarp	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Basil	8, 696/ 8
ye Saint Ignatius, Saint	Polycarp	, Saint Dionysius, Saint Cyprian	8, 727/ 18
the Christian faith, as	Pomerane	, Zwingli, and Hutchins here	8, 695/ 2
against them pride and	pomp	, and "all their lives	8, 831/ 16
God... ought here to	ponder	that this word "the	8, 846/ 37
in a brief sum	ponder	and consider the substance	8, 995/ 9
had seen in the	pool	of the temple serving	8, 620/ 4
or in the Temple	pool	, they cannot draw to	8, 621/ 18
there is not so	poor	a friar but he	8, 578/ 25
our neighbor... and we	poor	men, that lack the	8, 581/ 6
well learn by every	poor	friar's prayer that preacheth	8, 600/ 14
fallacy, to beguile the	poor	unlearned people... with turning	8, 624/ 23
book out of a	poor	friar's library... and when	8, 628/ 20
this gear but one	poor	piece of gold. Now	8, 628/ 25
women with child, and	poor	folk, and well near	8, 631/ 21
more than either my	poor	wit or learning can	8, 682/ 35
saints than unto the	poor	living saints. And when	8, 691/ 35
dead, than unto the	poor	living saints." Lo, good	8, 697/ 37
to give to a	poor	man and the thing	8, 698/ 5
stranger that is a	poor	man that is to	8, 698/ 9
dead, than unto the	poor	living saints"... but the	8, 698/ 18
given the money to	poor	men. And yet did	8, 699/ 16
But albeit there were	poor	men very many whom	8, 699/ 29
giving the price to	poor	men rather than, in	8, 699/ 35
and that to help	poor	men and give alms	8, 700/ 12
thy money to the	poor	men that need it	8, 700/ 26
there be no more	poor	men left that ye	8, 700/ 27
to help first such	poor	, needy folk as he	8, 701/ 9
not enough to give	poor	men when they asked	8, 701/ 18
wheresoever there were any	poor	, needy men, we were	8, 701/ 25
and search out some	poor	man and bear him	8, 701/ 28
even at her hand,	poor	, needy men enough to	8, 702/ 1
by praising of the	poor	widow that offered somewhat	8, 702/ 6
they might have had	poor	men enough to bestow	8, 702/ 10
give the less to	poor	folk, to do the	8, 702/ 20
they would have all	poor	men sought out ever	8, 702/ 25
not, I ween, so	poor	a village in Christendom	8, 705/ 13
his apostles, and other,	poor	folk too, very far	8, 705/ 35
birds, is above a	poor	penny chicken must needs	8, 723/ 19
was but a seely	poor	chicken. For he confesseth	8, 723/ 25
the ground among other	poor	fowls, the poor chickens	8, 724/ 10
other poor fowls, the	poor	chickens of his mother	8, 724/ 11
knaves... which when the	poor	man had prayed them	8, 772/ 21
the words of the	poor	Kentishman which I rehearse	8, 775/ 34
very feeling belief... the	poor	man may well think	8, 798/ 17
doth expressly deny), the	poor	man will ween that	8, 798/ 30
whose proud heart the	poor	publicans be so great	8, 835/ 20

a thing above my	poor	wit... and, I suppose	8, 845/ 25
and eat with the	poor	, and put their dishes	8, 854/ 16
God, and shame the	poor	folk that have not	8, 854/ 18
needs follow, to my	poor	wit that am but	8, 893/ 20
to say to a	poor	woman that could not	8, 896/ 29
purpose? For as a	poor	man is as well	8, 909/ 32
the peril of many	poor	simple souls, would stir	8, 955/ 18
this church, than the	poorest	man in earth; for	8, 857/ 30
this church than the	poorest	man in earth." Why	8, 909/ 30
wise... Tyndale Whether the	Pope	and His Sect Be	8, 576/ 21
recognized and acknowledged the	pope	... not as the bishop	8, 576/ 29
I never put the	pope	for part of the	8, 576/ 34
under one head, the	pope	." Thus did I never	8, 576/ 37
that Catholic church the	pope	must needs be head	8, 577/ 7
any recourse unto the	pope	, or any superiority recognized	8, 577/ 11
And then if the	pope	were, or no pope	8, 577/ 13
pope were, or no	pope	... but, as I say	8, 577/ 13
to put in the	pope	as part of the	8, 577/ 19
his chapter "Whether the	Pope	and His Sect Be	8, 577/ 26
beginneth... Tyndale That the	pope	and his spirits be	8, 577/ 33
his question of "the	pope	and his sect," which	8, 578/ 2
his question of "the	pope	and his sect," here	8, 578/ 15
turneth it into "the	pope	and his spirits." In	8, 578/ 15
of "spirits" only the	pope	and the spirituality; and	8, 578/ 19
first... Tyndale That the	pope	and his spirits be	8, 579/ 19
of Christ's church. The	pope	believeth not to be	8, 579/ 21
offices, and neither have	pope	, emperor, king, councillor, mayor	8, 580/ 4
railing here upon the	pope	were all run out	8, 580/ 10
raileth here upon the	pope	be things naught indeed	8, 580/ 15
Tyndale rebuketh here the	pope	, hath ever been the	8, 580/ 19
proveth us that the	pope	"believeth not to be	8, 580/ 21
law is good. The	pope	consenteth not that God's	8, 584/ 13
whores, some of the	pope	and some of their	8, 584/ 23
proveth us that no	pope	believeth in God... for	8, 584/ 31
he saith) that the	pope	"hath forbidden lawful wedlock	8, 585/ 32
this thing, to which	pope	will Tyndale lay? For	8, 586/ 1
things the old holy	pope	Saint Gregory and divers	8, 586/ 2
Luther lay unto the	pope	, they must lay to	8, 586/ 11
so sore against the	pope	is that priests, friars	8, 586/ 17
doth, nor unto the	pope	. Which when he hath	8, 586/ 27
and say that the	pope	hath himself "granted unlawful	8, 586/ 30
he saith that the	pope	hath in Rome set	8, 586/ 32
And besides that, the	pope	hath made a plain	8, 587/ 27
commandeth saying, "Though the	pope	sin never so grievously	8, 587/ 29
he saith that the	pope	never repenteth, because he	8, 590/ 8
commandeth saying, "Though the	pope	sin never so grievously	8, 590/ 9
church by which a	pope	may be both admonished	8, 590/ 13
and rail, either upon	pope	or prince, or a	8, 590/ 19
I granted that the	pope	had made that law	8, 592/ 32
that of truth the	pope	made not that law	8, 592/ 34

nor written by any	pope	, but by some other	8, 593/ 1
other that was never	pope	what is Tyndale, then	8, 593/ 2
then, that saith the	pope	hath made those words	8, 593/ 2
law made by the	pope	... are indeed incorporated in	8, 593/ 5
synod nor by any	pope	... but written by divers	8, 593/ 11
thing made by the	pope	, but if it were	8, 593/ 20
or made by a	pope	before, and out of	8, 593/ 20
and saith that the	pope	hath made them for	8, 593/ 23
the words of any	pope	... but they be the	8, 593/ 23
he had went the	pope	had made it for	8, 593/ 31
to punish sin." The	pope	will not, nor let	8, 594/ 4
More Touching first the	pope	himself, Tyndale telleth us	8, 594/ 7
the question whether the	pope	either be or rightfully	8, 594/ 8
see, falsely belieth the	pope	. For he letteth none	8, 594/ 16
his company." But the	pope	with violence compelleth us	8, 596/ 2
thousand suchlike doth the	pope	, contrary unto Christ's doctrine	8, 596/ 8
abuse the fruits, the	pope	gave him neither liberty	8, 596/ 11
us the company, "the	pope	with violence compelleth us	8, 596/ 27
loud lie. For the	pope	letteth you not to	8, 596/ 30
too. And therefore the	pope	compelleth him not with	8, 596/ 34
the doing an evil	pope	, as he were an	8, 597/ 1
fault of an evil	pope	to the office of	8, 597/ 2
he saith that the	pope	compelleth him to believe	8, 597/ 7
lawfully wed nuns: the	pope	compelleth no man with	8, 597/ 11
believeth other; but the	pope	is well content, and	8, 597/ 16
sore displeased: that the	pope	will not (as he	8, 597/ 24
purpose) first that the	pope	and his "sect," and	8, 598/ 8
the purpose, that the	pope	and the spirituality, be	8, 598/ 9
to prove... touching the	pope	and the spirituality... he	8, 598/ 13
The Arguments Wherewith the	Pope	Would Prove Himself the	8, 599/ 5
no more but the	pope	himself; that is to	8, 599/ 13
it again from the	pope	alone to the whole	8, 599/ 18
and sometimes to the	pope	alone. And he will	8, 644/ 6
it out of the	pope	." And if thou ask	8, 692/ 8
by what means the	pope	giveth such pardon... they	8, 692/ 9
it out of the	pope	. And with such traditions	8, 692/ 13
Augustine, Saint Gregory the	Pope	, Saint Bede, Saint Bernard	8, 727/ 22
believeth only because the	pope	so saith; and so	8, 743/ 17
believeth only because the	pope	so saith; and so	8, 763/ 10
sin than that the	pope	so preacheth whom I	8, 765/ 4
example mightily... and the	pope	therewith not content, but	8, 765/ 7
is that since the	pope	and all the whole	8, 765/ 12
and sometimes to the	pope	alone. Besides this, albeit	8, 765/ 19
the faith of the	pope	and of the devil	8, 787/ 25
me what faith the	pope	hath, or myself either	8, 787/ 26
Tyndale's teeth, that the	pope	, and the cardinals, and	8, 824/ 21
by him, that the	pope	, and cardinals, and the	8, 825/ 1
neither be bounden to	pope	nor cardinal, archbishop nor	8, 838/ 21
of people, be he	pope	or peddler, king or	8, 839/ 13
world. And neither the	pope	nor yet his cardinals	8, 857/ 29

also, as whether a	pope	, or general council either	8, 872/ 11
see, lo, that neither	pope	nor cardinal be no	8, 909/ 29
Church as is the	pope	... so is a cordwainer	8, 909/ 32
much rule as the	pope	whom Friar Barnes doth	8, 910/ 1
saith not that the	pope	of Rome is the	8, 910/ 35
Christ Jesus; and the	pope	is but the vicar	8, 921/ 29
Christ Jesus," and the	pope	"vicar" under Christ, and	8, 924/ 5
which Saint Gregory was	pope	; for that is now	8, 925/ 6
man and a good	pope	, and so good that	8, 925/ 8
well, confesseth that the	pope	is the vicar of	8, 963/ 3
which Tyndale calleth the	pope's	sect (by which name	8, 578/ 4
or out of a	pope's	writing taken into the	8, 593/ 21
that it were the	pope's	words, made for a	8, 593/ 29
which he calleth the	pope's	disciples, as from folk	8, 649/ 8
Master More's faith, the	pope's	faith, and the devil's	8, 773/ 21
Master More's faith, the	pope's	faith, and the devil's	8, 777/ 32
as he saith) the	pope's	faith, and my faith	8, 778/ 24
my faith, and the	pope's	faith, and the devil's	8, 779/ 15
that albeit there have	popes	been that have evil	8, 579/ 38
yet have there been	popes	, again, right holy men	8, 579/ 39
the whole pedigree of	popes	, Saint Peter himself and	8, 580/ 17
been the doctrine of	popes	, patriarchs, prophets, apostles, and	8, 580/ 19
Tyndale in railing upon	popes	maketh by the way	8, 585/ 9
would not only have	popes	and popes' laws gone	8, 585/ 21
and divers other holy	popes	, too and not popes	8, 586/ 3
popes, too and not	popes	only, but also divers	8, 586/ 3
to so many such	popes	and other holy men	8, 586/ 12
that were by divers	popes	and divers synods and	8, 593/ 9
be well allowed concerning	popes	and priests, then to	8, 596/ 20
many princes and many	popes	, and other, inferior persons	8, 857/ 35
saith plain that many	popes	have erred. And also	8, 858/ 6
many princes and many	popes	and other, inferior persons	8, 910/ 7
saith plain that many	popes	have erred, and also	8, 910/ 23
saith plain that many	popes	have erred." And what	8, 910/ 33
only have popes and	popes'	laws gone and taken	8, 585/ 21
synods' and councils' and	popes'	writing, Gratian, a good	8, 593/ 13
same manner, though our	popish	hypocrites succeed Christ and	8, 648/ 29
the soul than a	porringer	of good worts should	8, 581/ 2
work upon Tyndale's untrue	position	. I have also forborne	8, 820/ 12
the contrary of his	position	and purpose appeareth evidently	8, 864/ 15
that ye could by	possibility	find in the Gospel	8, 737/ 35
circumstances that man by	possibility	may put unto it	8, 819/ 27
God!" How is it	possible	to know by these	8, 667/ 26
can have no means	possible	to escape, but thereby	8, 901/ 28
happen... and not well	possible	that all the whole	8, 937/ 33
if it were both	possible	and true; or else	8, 938/ 36
never have thought it	possible	... that is that the	8, 949/ 30
members: how were it	possible	that every particular church	8, 1024/ 15
he could not be	possibly	without good works. And	8, 685/ 10
all the means that	possibly	could be devised was	8, 1027/ 12

himself and all his	posterity	, from the state of	8, 755/ 4
and almost make a	pot	at it. Then all	8, 626/ 8
be sure of a	pot	of mustard; but for	8, 897/ 1
for to make aurum	potabile	, that is a plain	8, 1003/ 25
make you some strong,	potent	reason... Tyndale And therefore	8, 691/ 7
a sort of earthen	pots	... and shall hold his	8, 794/ 17
so goodly begun to	pour	in the lively liquor	8, 885/ 14
grace that God hath	poured	on upon his people	8, 755/ 12
to say, in some	poverty	as to help mine	8, 698/ 9
offered somewhat of her	poverty	, rebuked the rich folk	8, 702/ 7
what authority and what	power	either he or they	8, 577/ 15
nor angel hath any	power	or authority to make	8, 585/ 16
see, that claimeth any	power	or jurisdiction upon him	8, 594/ 14
is priest, or hath	power	to say Mass, but	8, 594/ 31
Corinthians 4), "but in	power	": therefore look unto the	8, 608/ 3
in words but in	power	. Now did Christ, therefore	8, 608/ 10
also by might and	power	in working of many	8, 608/ 13
babbling only, without any	power	of miracles at all	8, 608/ 17
all. Instead of which	power	to be showed for	8, 608/ 18
to get help and	power	of the devil by	8, 608/ 19
him to judge the	power	of God in judging	8, 629/ 30
well by his own	power	and of his own	8, 643/ 31
departed out, and by	power	was after put out	8, 671/ 8
hath any authority or	power	to make any laws	8, 676/ 26
man's wisdom, but in	power	and spirit. More This	8, 690/ 24
And it hath such	power	that it forced Luther	8, 690/ 30
her part the great	power	of the Holy Spirit	8, 690/ 32
much of "spirit" and "	power	," can tell us of	8, 691/ 1
had the might and	power	to show so much	8, 691/ 3
such spirit and such	power	, ye shall hear now	8, 691/ 5
own liberty, having his	power	absolute, free, and unbound	8, 722/ 22
that it had such	power	with it. For it	8, 730/ 21
preacher, but of the	power	of God and of	8, 742/ 34
Christ's preaching was with	power	and spirit, that maketh	8, 743/ 9
preacher, but of the	power	of God and of	8, 752/ 11
but he preached with	power	and spirit, that maketh	8, 760/ 32
of Christ was with	power	and spirit then goeth	8, 760/ 34
declared and continued the	power	. For none other church	8, 761/ 6
of his only natural	power	, and is not the	8, 780/ 33
of his own natural	power	, without the help of	8, 781/ 18
because they lack yet	power	to persecute. But Tyndale	8, 790/ 33
imbecility and lack of	power	upon the man's part	8, 819/ 30
make, by all your	power	and holiness, that we	8, 837/ 38
reason of the spiritual	power	or secular dignity. For	8, 857/ 34
standeth not in spiritual	power	or secular dignity, but	8, 858/ 20
himself utterly in the	power	of the Judge in	8, 868/ 7
reserve unto himself no	power	of himself, but that	8, 868/ 8
the reason of spiritual	power	or secular dignity... for	8, 910/ 6
lawfully gathered in the	power	of the Holy Ghost	8, 918/ 33
there determined, for the	power	and authority of every	8, 941/ 2

of like strength and	power	as if they had	8, 941/ 7
pain, or any secular	power	, until the heretics began	8, 954/ 23
nothing doubting of the	power	of our Lord, answered	8, 991/ 10
all the world any	power	to make any law	8, 1011/ 35
and departed, having no	power	to abide therein, but	8, 1032/ 9
soul obey the higher	powers	, that are ordained to	8, 594/ 3
to obey their higher	powers	... but, by the canon	8, 594/ 16
to obey their higher	powers	, and to keep and	8, 594/ 18
both unto the secular	powers	, whom he exhorted against	8, 953/ 23
own writing, the secular	powers	thereto... and he thought	8, 955/ 21
by his only natural	powers	should either not at	8, 996/ 13
thirdly, doctors; and then	powers	, and then the gifts	8, 1021/ 37
is a plain, common	practice	. For there are enough	8, 1003/ 26
your own mandamus, mandamus,	praecipimus	, praecipimus, excommunicamus	8, 919/ 2
own mandamus, mandamus, praecipimus,	praecipimus	, excommunicamus, excommunicamus. These	8, 919/ 3
they say mandamus, mandamus,	praecipimus	, praecipimus, excommunicamus,	8, 919/ 20
say mandamus, mandamus, praecipimus,	praecipimus	, excommunicamus, excommunicamus." For he	8, 919/ 20
of these words mandamus,	praecipimus	, or excommunicamus. These words	8, 919/ 26
voice, with mandamus, mandamus,	praecipimus	, praecipimus, excommunicamus,	8, 926/ 32
with mandamus, mandamus, praecipimus,	praecipimus	, excommunicamus, excommunicamus, have	8, 926/ 33
esse, et sunt, ecclesiarum	praepositi	. . ." (that is, "For such	8, 987/ 6
the desire of honor,	praise	, and glory pricketh them	8, 591/ 27
respect hath toward the	praise	and estimation of other	8, 592/ 4
preach against pride and	praise	humility... or the covetous	8, 765/ 28
which expresseth its own	praise	out of the mouth	8, 765/ 34
and giving her much	praise	, and often telling us	8, 815/ 33
the name of God	praised	") so is the Holy	8, 857/ 26
the name of God	praised	") so is the Holy	8, 908/ 28
the virtues that he	praiseth	in the Church... and	8, 732/ 35
that that he now	praiseth	and commendeth himself. Let	8, 733/ 7
much... but rather, by	praising	of the poor widow	8, 702/ 6
it been an old	prank	of heretics to use	8, 684/ 11
exhorteth his audience to	pray	for the Church, he	8, 578/ 27
saith not, "Ye shall	pray	for the spirituality alone	8, 578/ 28
Ye shall," saith he, "	pray	for the three estates	8, 578/ 28
watch and fast and	pray	, and give alms, and	8, 581/ 5
therefore desire them to	pray	for him too, besides	8, 582/ 10
each of us to	pray	for other? And when	8, 582/ 11
living, and bid him	pray	not for us but	8, 582/ 17
friar's coat, bid him	pray	not for us till	8, 582/ 18
if I may well	pray	my neighbor to pray	8, 582/ 29
pray my neighbor to	pray	for me that is	8, 582/ 29
I may much better	pray	the saints pray for	8, 582/ 30
better pray the saints	pray	for me that are	8, 582/ 30
let no good men	pray	for us, nor none	8, 583/ 33
that folk should not	pray	for their fathers' souls	8, 630/ 15
fear, hope well and	pray	therewith, that the goodness	8, 634/ 5
M. Tyndale, but I	pray	you teach me, then	8, 654/ 26
What is that, I	pray	you?" "Marry, look in	8, 654/ 30
point... in which I	pray	God he may. For	8, 662/ 5

with Saint Peter, then	pray	him to pray for	8, 664/ 30
then pray him to	pray	for thee": thus reckoning	8, 664/ 30
they do (as I	pray	God give them grace	8, 672/ 15
therefore Tyndale bade us	pray	to them when we	8, 702/ 37
believe neither nother. I	pray	God give him once	8, 708/ 30
that Christian men should	pray	for all Christian souls	8, 709/ 16
in pilgrimages, and to	pray	for all Christian souls	8, 712/ 24
of life." "Now, I	pray	you, and it please	8, 736/ 33
or so much as	pray	therefor, or in his	8, 786/ 15
us this... we will	pray	him prove it. For	8, 795/ 5
this thy wickedness, and	pray	to God if he	8, 796/ 29
therefore advise him to	pray	God to give it	8, 798/ 21
to bid him go	pray	therefor. For well ye	8, 798/ 35
that the child cannot	pray	God to cause his	8, 799/ 4
in bidding him to	pray	for the faith, Tyndale	8, 799/ 6
that he doth: I	pray	you tell us, therefore	8, 802/ 22
tell us, I would	pray	him to tell us	8, 805/ 3
and fasting days, and	pray	for all Christian souls	8, 806/ 20
that folk should not	pray	for their friends' souls	8, 807/ 30
honor any saints, nor	pray	for their fathers' souls	8, 826/ 27
wherefore, good sir, I	pray	you? To this question	8, 834/ 24
church, and let them	pray	for him, and let	8, 843/ 13
one to another, and	pray	ye one for another	8, 843/ 18
be our advocate and	pray	for us, that we	8, 867/ 16
teacheth us also to	pray	, and that without ceasing	8, 867/ 18
God, we honor and	pray	to the saints also	8, 867/ 21
But Master Merchant, I	pray	you tell me yet	8, 877/ 15
Marry, sir, then I	pray	you tell me how	8, 877/ 27
And so would he	pray	them to do pray	8, 886/ 6
pray them to do	pray	to the Lord for	8, 886/ 7
be any there, would	pray	for them both, because	8, 886/ 11
excommunicamus... from which I	pray	God, for his mercy	8, 920/ 35
because that Christ did	pray	for his church that	8, 921/ 24
what thing shall we	pray	for while we be	8, 960/ 21
wrinkle. Let us therefore	pray	him to make us	8, 961/ 8
accustomed long time to	pray	before, that God would	8, 966/ 24
time before his death	pray	duly thus... else shall	8, 966/ 32
that since we may	pray	for the souls that	8, 969/ 16
need, they may also	pray	for us, which have	8, 969/ 17
and always when they	pray	therefor, he is in	8, 972/ 6
they may vouchsafe to	pray	for us unto our	8, 977/ 30
we accustom ourselves to	pray	unto our Lord with	8, 978/ 6
them good and to	pray	gladly for their life	8, 978/ 11
already in heaven do	pray	for us that are	8, 980/ 2
in pilgrimages, and to	pray	to saints, and to	8, 1033/ 35
to saints, and to	pray	for all Christian souls	8, 1033/ 36
hard, and watched and	prayed	. These folk live in	8, 653/ 28
and gave to be	prayed	for. As ours, as	8, 691/ 38
that himself had so	prayed	for Saint Peter that	8, 693/ 22
that the apostles themselves	prayed	for souls in their	8, 703/ 23

I have so often	prayed	him to tell us	8, 727/ 32
seemeth, otherwise, when they	prayed	our Lord, not to	8, 760/ 1
the poor man had	prayed	them to tell him	8, 772/ 22
his marrowbones, and piteously	prayed	me to forgive him	8, 814/ 33
saith that the diligent	prayer	of a just man	8, 582/ 13
Scripture so commendeth the	prayer	of a good man	8, 582/ 16
should we like his	prayer	the less for his	8, 582/ 16
kneel and make our	prayer	to them. And so	8, 583/ 1
by every poor friar's	prayer	that preacheth: either hath	8, 600/ 14
Fasting, and watching in	prayer	, and doing of almsdeeds	8, 633/ 34
trust in abstinence, almsdeed,	prayer	, and chastity, as their	8, 639/ 8
things and, now, this	prayer	, if it lie not	8, 798/ 25
of his own special	prayer	. And therefore, since grammar	8, 807/ 15
with it work in	prayer	, fasting, and almsdeed as	8, 818/ 26
goodness and more instant	prayer	of the fathers or	8, 822/ 30
living and their devout	prayer	. And one thing am	8, 832/ 28
word of God and	prayer	." And as concerning the	8, 843/ 8
our Lord... and the	prayer	of faith shall save	8, 843/ 14
much is the fervent	prayer	worth of a righteous	8, 843/ 20
The Church abideth in	prayer	, that she might be	8, 860/ 29
of them in his	prayer	to the Lord, and	8, 886/ 5
The Church abideth in	prayer	, that she might be	8, 959/ 20
The Church continueth in	prayer	to be cleansed through	8, 960/ 11
a humble life, and	prayer	also, with faith and	8, 961/ 17
the pencil of daily	prayer	overwiped." Now, good Christian	8, 961/ 28
asking mercy, and by	prayer	, and with faith and	8, 965/ 9
sins, with contrition and	prayer	, with good faith, and	8, 966/ 11
remembrance made of them,	prayer	should be made for	8, 967/ 20
are helped therewith, since	prayer	made for them unto	8, 967/ 24
no doubt but that	prayer	and almsdeed, and the	8, 969/ 3
also that almsdeed and	prayer	may relieve the souls	8, 969/ 10
Christ's Passion, by faithful	prayer	, contrition, and great heaviness	8, 970/ 13
though at their instant	prayer	he goeth still about	8, 972/ 5
let us by their	prayer	and intercessions fight against	8, 977/ 32
souls, and that the	prayer	and almsdeed of good	8, 1033/ 37
chastity, in other men's	prayers	and holy living, in	8, 579/ 24
trust in "other men's	prayers	and holy living, in	8, 582/ 6
had made his bitter	prayers	at her grave went	8, 815/ 35
not mean in the	prayers	only such faithful folk	8, 914/ 33
forgiven also by daily	prayers	... and he departeth hence	8, 960/ 16
or by other men's	prayers	and almsdeed, and other	8, 967/ 1
doubt but that with	prayers	of the Church, and	8, 967/ 11
of Baptism was denied.	Prayers	were mocked at, and	8, 989/ 37
upon his breast and	prayeth	Christ keep him from	8, 783/ 6
doth every man that	prayeth	"pro omnibus fidelibus" that	8, 914/ 30
not the very best)	prayeth	, in the Pater Noster	8, 965/ 1
bid us more? Fasting,	praying	, or pilgrimage, or other	8, 797/ 7
mind and intent of	praying	that God may make	8, 798/ 36
proveth that fasting, and	praying	, and almsdeeds, done in	8, 807/ 27
slack and remiss in	praying	also diligently for ourselves	8, 867/ 17

the seven sacraments, and	praying	to saints, and praying	8, 884/ 1
praying to saints, and	praying	for souls, and many	8, 884/ 1
either part, by their	praying	each for other according	8, 886/ 8
of water, fasting, and	praying	(which Barnes calleth pattering	8, 932/ 8
for intermission of their	praying	, partly for their continual	8, 972/ 7
oblations for men's souls,	praying	to saints, the sentence	8, 990/ 1
and fasting days, and	praying	to saints, and going	8, 1033/ 3
at the beginning to	preach	unto us and to	8, 579/ 28
priest say false, and	preach	heresies... as if he	8, 597/ 9
that if the priest	preach	such heresies, folk shall	8, 597/ 17
about the world to	preach	. And now, good Christian	8, 598/ 3
so many prophets to	preach	, were not evermore idolatry	8, 610/ 26
words: "Go ye and	preach	the Gospel to all	8, 614/ 22
how shall a man	preach	but if he be	8, 615/ 8
he be sent to	preach	?" And then, that a	8, 615/ 9
have it ere he	preach	it... and must preach	8, 616/ 2
preach it... and must	preach	it ere the hearer	8, 616/ 2
nor people assembled to	preach	unto, nor sacraments administered	8, 617/ 23
as they teach and	preach	the Gospel truly... and	8, 618/ 27
and to whom they	preach	, may say not only	8, 618/ 29
the clergy will not	preach	. Which spiritual seed because	8, 630/ 24
For they go and	preach	and be not sent	8, 638/ 13
these blasphemous follies they	preach	unto the people, as	8, 641/ 18
into the pulpit and	preach	. For but if he	8, 651/ 22
cannot be suffered to	preach	or live either among	8, 668/ 31
same epistle as plainly	preach	against these heretics, and	8, 688/ 17
coming into it to	preach	and rebuke the pharisaical	8, 705/ 8
none holy Baptists to	preach	us. For there is	8, 705/ 12
whom he sent to	preach	to all the world	8, 749/ 17
our Lord as often	preach	, and as long, as	8, 761/ 27
sent him forth to	preach	... and further, as some	8, 761/ 33
not with others that	preach	them Christ's words, but	8, 762/ 32
chastity... or the proud	preach	against pride and praise	8, 765/ 28
and abiding therein, do	preach	and say the truth	8, 766/ 29
lecher that ever would	preach	that lechery was no	8, 766/ 33
any send thither to	preach	the true scripture among	8, 770/ 10
because the priests so	preach	... answer, no, not now	8, 774/ 20
because the priests so	preach	... answer no, not now	8, 803/ 5
some man that doth	preach	us the word of	8, 878/ 12
whom he sent to	preach	, "Into what house soever	8, 882/ 19
if a good man	preach	well, though there were	8, 882/ 23
whom he sent to	preach	, "If any city refuse	8, 882/ 30
tell her that whosoever	preach	truly the word of	8, 887/ 10
such one man to	preach	and teach as was	8, 889/ 8
and faithful food, and	preach	truly to us, though	8, 892/ 12
I have heard them	preach	that it is in	8, 899/ 12
scripture be as they	preach	it... then though he	8, 899/ 34
take upon them to	preach	and teach in the	8, 902/ 25
within the realm should	preach	these words of Saint	8, 984/ 9
and not only did	preach	against the selfsame heresies	8, 991/ 30

disciples to teach and	preach	? And did he not	8, 998/ 29
cause why they should	preach	themselves, and preach they	8, 999/ 6
should preach themselves, and	preach	they will themselves, to	8, 999/ 6
to whom he shall	preach	. This reason was by	8, 1002/ 25
the church ought to	preach	unto it, yet may	8, 1002/ 29
yet may a man	preach	to that company that	8, 1002/ 29
therein. For he may	preach	the true faith of	8, 1002/ 31
Gospel well and truly	preached	(after his own false	8, 585/ 14
Te igitur clementissime Pater,"	preached	unto the parishioners that	8, 593/ 33
in their faith and	preached	alike; and then cannot	8, 611/ 22
remain still and be	preached	, the others of whose	8, 633/ 2
we. Saint John also	preached	penance for sin... but	8, 653/ 15
his deed that he	preached	with his word. Saint	8, 653/ 26
had in sundry places	preached	after such manner fashion	8, 701/ 6
not hear the truth	preached	, to live so godly	8, 730/ 25
very virtuous living, and	preached	not their heresies with	8, 732/ 21
the scribes and Pharisees	preached	, and as ours make	8, 743/ 11
his own person, "which	preached	," saith Tyndale, "not as	8, 760/ 29
like madmen; but he	preached	with power and spirit	8, 760/ 31
wit, because our Lord	preached	to them himself so	8, 761/ 16
to remember that Christ	preached	to many men, his	8, 761/ 18
books or hearing it	preached	, as an outward instrument	8, 774/ 17
books or hearing it	preached	, as by an outward	8, 803/ 2
books or hearing it	preached	." Very well. Now, since	8, 805/ 2
by hearing the thing	preached	or reading it written	8, 818/ 4
is truly and perfectly	preached	, without the damnable dreams	8, 873/ 23
the Gospel is truly	preached	, it must needs light	8, 873/ 28
word can never be	preached	in vain, but some	8, 873/ 37
word wherewith God was	preached	... you received it not	8, 874/ 6
word of God is	preached	truly, it is a	8, 874/ 15
word of God is	preached	... that is a good	8, 875/ 17
place where it were	preached	, it should needs take	8, 882/ 6
place where it is	preached	, though it take not	8, 882/ 15
that it might be	preached	unto a whole city	8, 882/ 27
word of God truly	preached	(that is to wit	8, 894/ 8
when I heard this	preached	, methought it went sore	8, 899/ 17
word of God is	preached	... that is a good	8, 929/ 29
at his abjuration, had	preached	such words that the	8, 944/ 31
Christ's days while he	preached	in Jerusalem: "To believe	8, 974/ 23
other things that he	preached	unto them (both in	8, 981/ 34
and his help. Yet	preached	he certain days in	8, 990/ 15
the teaching which the	preacher	teacheth (without which Saint	8, 615/ 19
truth yet since the	preacher	must have it ere	8, 616/ 1
in which is neither	preacher	nor people assembled to	8, 617/ 23
prophet, and the truest	preacher	; and that therefore Moses	8, 643/ 22
that neither can have	preacher	nor hearers as well	8, 668/ 26
church, nor priest, nor	preacher	, among them. And if	8, 668/ 37
will call a "true"	preacher	... and then shall I	8, 710/ 13
shortly that if that	preacher	be true, Tyndale shall	8, 710/ 13
shall even by that	preacher	, whom himself will name	8, 710/ 14

of which every true	preacher	is a member. And	8, 739/ 15
me, or if the	preacher	live contrary. But of	8, 742/ 27
the honesty of the	preacher	, but of the power	8, 742/ 33
the honesty of the	preacher	, but of the power	8, 752/ 10
the office of a	preacher	, and to presume to	8, 765/ 21
sin sin, be the	preacher	never so sinful himself	8, 766/ 30
being so special a	preacher	sent by God, to	8, 796/ 23
some such other apostatical	preacher	. But, now, to this	8, 805/ 9
truly taught by the	preacher	, and see it well	8, 879/ 6
he were a true	preacher	, and of him she	8, 887/ 12
to try the true	preacher	, but must by the	8, 887/ 23
knowledge of the true	preacher	try which is the	8, 887/ 24
would have the true	preacher	to teach me truly	8, 887/ 25
him for a true	preacher	, be sure that by	8, 887/ 28
he was a true	preacher	, "and if I had	8, 888/ 4
say, "Whensoever the true	preacher	cometh, ye shall know	8, 888/ 6
Philip was a true	preacher	, but by the inward	8, 888/ 18
take for the true	preacher	every man that came	8, 888/ 25
there is no true	preacher	but thereas is the	8, 893/ 15
able to judge which	preacher	of so many contrarious	8, 893/ 27
it... but whether the	preacher	be good or bad	8, 897/ 19
not discern the true	preacher	from the false, but	8, 897/ 20
happen upon the true	preacher	, and the true preaching	8, 901/ 22
the intent that the	preacher	may know to whom	8, 1002/ 25
so shameless to become	preachers	, and find wretched, beastly	8, 610/ 35
by true prophets, true	preachers	, and miracles, for all	8, 613/ 20
false prophets and false	preachers	that were therein besides	8, 613/ 21
among them teachers and	preachers	(since he intended that	8, 614/ 16
clergy to be the	preachers	, of whose mouth the	8, 615/ 2
hear it... and the	preachers	by Christ's order must	8, 616/ 3
now, and so many	preachers	do, and so doth	8, 632/ 11
account themselves for the	preachers	, and challenge the apostles'	8, 638/ 11
were then, unto the	preachers	and the clergy that	8, 642/ 1
the true interpreters and	preachers	of it. And even	8, 706/ 26
destroy daily the true	preachers	of it, and as	8, 706/ 30
destroy daily the true	preachers	of it." Here let	8, 709/ 32
a worshipful sort of	preachers	. And yet shall Tyndale	8, 710/ 4
therefore if all the	preachers	of the world would	8, 742/ 34
Lord saith unto the	preachers	of his faith, whom	8, 749/ 16
therefore if all the	preachers	of the world would	8, 752/ 11
heart that all the	preachers	in the world cannot	8, 752/ 19
hearing of those holy	preachers	... he must, to the	8, 805/ 12
most necessary points, diverse	preachers	expound it diversely some	8, 887/ 16
that be the common	preachers	of this carnal church	8, 890/ 14
the soul; which false	preachers	, with all their carnal	8, 890/ 18
right way, we new	preachers	of the very, true	8, 890/ 19
her and of her	preachers	which must needs have	8, 891/ 24
methinketh that these common	preachers	whom you dispraise say	8, 898/ 18
rather as these common	preachers	say: that God hath	8, 899/ 6
methinketh that these common	preachers	say well in that	8, 900/ 1

meet to be made	preachers	else Saint Augustine, whom	8, 911/ 37
to his true Catholic	preachers	, "He that heareth you	8, 981/ 9
ye see Tyndale, that	preacheth	so fast of the	8, 581/ 15
poor friar's prayer that	preacheth	: either hath Tyndale shaven	8, 600/ 14
that the pope so	preacheth	whom I see before	8, 765/ 4
Spirit of God so	preacheth	and so testifieth unto	8, 774/ 21
goeth forth holily and	preacheth	us that "there is	8, 788/ 27
Spirit of God so	preacheth	and so testifieth unto	8, 803/ 7
good or no that	preacheth	, perceive yet the true	8, 897/ 15
were rebuked by the	preaching	of Wycliffe... our English	8, 584/ 27
a man hear without	preaching	? And how shall a	8, 615/ 8
there shall be no	preaching	for that were, ye	8, 615/ 17
people with their false	preaching	, and lead them a	8, 638/ 19
the scriptures after his	preaching	and contrary unto theirs	8, 643/ 2
he shall with his	preaching	and true interpreting of	8, 648/ 18
resemble himself and his	preaching	to, and his demeanor	8, 697/ 14
man begun... what other	preaching	is this but utterly	8, 702/ 28
wisdom unto whom the	preaching	of Christ is but	8, 730/ 15
the world." For Christ's	preaching	was with power and	8, 743/ 9
causes, neither, as is	preaching	and miracles and some	8, 744/ 21
waxen faithful at the	preaching	of our Savior himself	8, 760/ 28
could fail because the	preaching	of Christ was with	8, 760/ 34
any man at their	preaching	, because they do but	8, 761/ 13
could not at the	preaching	of any other: then	8, 761/ 17
that except his personal	preaching	, their faith had been	8, 762/ 27
a man by their	preaching	believed that any vice	8, 765/ 15
sin joined unto his	preaching	should never so sore	8, 766/ 31
But this is the	preaching	of Friar Luther, Friar	8, 766/ 34
own commandment, upon the	preaching	of the same church	8, 768/ 26
moved by reading or	preaching	, as the Samaritans were	8, 774/ 23
falleth from dispicions to	preaching	, from his matter of	8, 775/ 5
the means of men's	preaching	and God's miracles... with	8, 794/ 33
moved by reading or	preaching	, as the Samaritans were	8, 803/ 9
them by writing or	preaching	, and first believed them	8, 803/ 18
that he read or	preaching	that he heard, as	8, 803/ 19
this outward means of	preaching	and reading is the	8, 803/ 23
tell us, whether by	preaching	or reading in books	8, 805/ 4
learned those things by	preaching	. Then I ask him	8, 805/ 5
ask him by whose	preaching	he came to it	8, 805/ 6
say that by the	preaching	of his own master	8, 805/ 7
as did at the	preaching	of Saint Peter, as	8, 820/ 24
faith gotten by the	preaching	, any new kind of	8, 820/ 27
the faith by the	preaching	or reading of the	8, 827/ 31
as that by the	preaching	or reading whereof he	8, 828/ 2
of Friar Barnes' holy	preaching	by the way whether	8, 866/ 16
token of the true	preaching	. For as for the	8, 880/ 9
other token, of the	preaching	, that token is, he	8, 880/ 13
Acts, where at the	preaching	of Saint Peter the	8, 880/ 19
word but only the	preaching	of the Scripture. For	8, 880/ 34
well, not for the	preaching	of the word of	8, 881/ 8

properly meant by the	preaching	of the word written	8, 882/ 2
thereas is the true	preaching	, there be always some	8, 893/ 16
if wheresoever is true	preaching	, there is always some	8, 893/ 18
there is no true	preaching	. And then if there	8, 893/ 21
there be no true	preaching	but where there are	8, 893/ 22
to have the true	preaching	... without which we can	8, 893/ 24
tokens be the true	preaching	of Scripture and the	8, 897/ 6
they come to the	preaching	, all those that are	8, 897/ 12
Frith, and against the	preaching	of all our evangelical	8, 899/ 25
to say, of true	preaching	the word of God	8, 900/ 2
preacher, and the true	preaching	, and the true knowledge	8, 901/ 22
have learned either by	preaching	or by our epistle	8, 931/ 3
fall from reasoning into	preaching	, and with a gay	8, 1010/ 27
fall from proving to	preaching	, so will they soon	8, 1010/ 31
soon after fall from	preaching	into their unreasonable railing	8, 1010/ 32
reproved upon their false	preachings	heard them she may	8, 896/ 20
and scoffeth upon the	Precious	Body and Blood of	8, 583/ 25
the Altar, the very,	precious	body and blood of	8, 704/ 32
of the Altar, the	Precious	Body and Blood of	8, 709/ 18
there is neither the	Precious	Body nor Blood of	8, 804/ 32
souls, and honor the	Precious	Body and Blood of	8, 806/ 21
silver, nor yet by	precious	stones; neither by miters	8, 837/ 15
his pardon, and his	precious	blood, and not by	8, 839/ 18
as their death is	precious	in the sight of	8, 978/ 18
every man. And the	precise	cleanness and purity "without	8, 851/ 9
since they were so	precise	that they would have	8, 932/ 30
no man teacheth so	precisely	as he rehearseth... that	8, 698/ 17
Church also doth not	precisely	bind any man to	8, 711/ 26
words "err" and "fail"	precisely	and plainly both one	8, 916/ 16
be the best either	precisely	the best, or the	8, 923/ 1
not in that place	precisely	of the Scripture, as	8, 930/ 30
contingent or happening, anything	precisely	bound to the one	8, 939/ 4
alone; howbeit, not yet	precisely	his church... for his	8, 984/ 21
be two special elects	predestinated	by God before the	8, 926/ 12
holy men that are	predestinated	unto the kingdom of	8, 977/ 17
of those that are	predestinated	unto eternal glory yet	8, 1001/ 4
God's eternal elects certainly	predestinated	to glory (which only	8, 1028/ 3
unto the providence and	predestination	of God. And since	8, 787/ 18
of God's foreknowledge and	predestination	always pure and clean	8, 970/ 27
upon God's election, prescience,	predestination	, and eternal sentence of	8, 998/ 19
by a certain special	preeminence	in respect of the	8, 661/ 6
of the righteous, and	prepare	the Lord a perfect	8, 648/ 22
went before Christ to	prepare	his way that is	8, 691/ 13
is sent down to	prepare	the way for Antichrist	8, 704/ 1
everlasting fire which is	prepared	for the devil and	8, 920/ 33
the clergy, consecrateth priests,	prepareth	us to the kingdom	8, 976/ 15
special ghostly gift and	prerogative	unto any false church	8, 745/ 14
charge of God's inevitable	prescience	and their own inevitable	8, 640/ 2
the other by the	prescience	and foresight of God	8, 939/ 5
plainly perceive that the	prescience	of God putteth no	8, 939/ 15

dispicions upon God's election,	prescience	, predestination, and eternal sentence	8, 998/ 19
him pleasure in his	presence	by day, and lie	8, 637/ 20
own perpetual assistance and	presence	with his church forever	8, 657/ 4
be confessed by bodily	presence	, and not be showed	8, 868/ 4
tokens of her spiritual	presence	whereby we may reckon	8, 873/ 18
sure tokens of her	presence	, as hearing, moving, speaking	8, 873/ 21
conversation of his bodily	presence	. And therefore she would	8, 884/ 34
and know the divine	presence	. "'Dissever," saith Saint Cyprian	8, 977/ 10
he would so be	present	and assistant forever, himself	8, 613/ 11
examples also to his	present	purpose. And when he	8, 647/ 2
the beginning unto this	present	day, never hath ceased	8, 690/ 34
be upon a time	present	in a certain assembly	8, 701/ 4
Consider, now, that our	present	matter, for which he	8, 728/ 33
a man were there	present	when it was won	8, 742/ 10
hath himself both been	present	thereat and also been	8, 750/ 4
with Christ's own person	present	. Now see ye well	8, 762/ 34
let them embrace this	present	world as they do	8, 774/ 6
goeth far from our	present	purpose, which is, as	8, 776/ 16
I finish all this	present	work. Let us therefore	8, 776/ 28
let them embrace this	present	world as they do	8, 792/ 8
and hold fast, this	present	world and the pleasures	8, 797/ 29
the state of this	present	life, and sufficient for	8, 799/ 17
question pass for this	present	... I shall purpose unto	8, 802/ 15
his glorious church, and	present	it to his Father	8, 855/ 14
where there were none	present	but such as were	8, 884/ 13
time of that their	present	assembly encumber him with	8, 884/ 28
were in the congregation	present	at this communing.. and	8, 896/ 33
the true faith, be	present	in company, when your	8, 897/ 5
only the Christian people	present	at his sermon, nor	8, 912/ 6
in body but yet	present	in spirit, have already	8, 920/ 21
as though I were	present	, of him that hath	8, 920/ 21
to some officer there	present	, "and tell these fellows	8, 936/ 21
rehearsed and your persons	present	, and you be all	8, 936/ 28
if they were all	present	there, man, woman, and	8, 937/ 31
if they were there	present	in their own persons	8, 941/ 17
Lord doth exhibit and	present	unto himself a glorious	8, 960/ 34
they... not for our	present	pain temporal, but for	8, 969/ 18
for he was there	present	and next the man	8, 991/ 6
plainly the whole company	present	here in this world	8, 1016/ 29
say besides, for this	present	: that by this manner	8, 1031/ 25
the beginning to this	present	time, to suffer therein	8, 1032/ 5
of the truth, and	preservation	of the truth, hath	8, 720/ 12
good minds, for the	preservation	of the peace, prohibit	8, 955/ 6
Spirit abide and so	preserve	and keep that specially	8, 575/ 19
ever shall instruct and	preserve	in his true faith	8, 575/ 29
can see, so to	preserve	the soul from presumption	8, 580/ 37
our Lord promised to	preserve	forever; and therefore it	8, 807/ 1
them by Moses, and	preserved	from mouth to mouth	8, 721/ 16
grace hitherto kept and	preserved	from such ungodly coming	8, 797/ 37
his church, should be	preserved	and kept by the	8, 807/ 14

his church without writing	preserved	, by the selfsame Spirit	8, 808/ 28
to be kept and	preserved	, especially since Tyndale's own	8, 821/ 17
error, hath been ever	preserved	in the See Apostolic	8, 917/ 20
by a well-known succession	preserved	and continued from Christ's	8, 962/ 9
truth of doctrine so	preserved	therein that in it	8, 1008/ 31
concerning his assistance and	preserving	were not like in	8, 617/ 36
wit, the keeping and	preserving	of the one or	8, 720/ 4
thereof, assisting it and	preserving	it from failing, against	8, 975/ 9
it were, in the	press	or tenterhooks of a	8, 960/ 24
great authorities and reasons,	pressed	him sore with that	8, 639/ 21
where shall be no	pressing	nor stretching." Now, thou	8, 961/ 10
where shall never be	pressing	nor stretching more. But	8, 966/ 31
never be more trial,	pressing	, nor stretching put unto	8, 970/ 33
before our days, we	presume	to be such, of	8, 715/ 5
a preacher, and to	presume	to tell other folk	8, 765/ 21
of their elders... and	presume	that God will not	8, 767/ 17
preserve the soul from	presumption	that one spoonful of	8, 580/ 37
because of his malapert	presumption	, affirming that for the	8, 787/ 31
it were sin and	presumption	for any man to	8, 925/ 34
likelihood to declare the	presumption	of certain men and	8, 943/ 22
likelihood to declare the	presumption	of certain men and	8, 978/ 36
better call them proud,	presumptuous	fools than might the	8, 811/ 18
because it is a	presumptuous	hope, looking to be	8, 965/ 34
this will I first	presuppose	the thing that is	8, 1029/ 24
from his faith still	pretend	his name, ye cannot	8, 683/ 6
would, as I say,	pretend	that all they, or	8, 924/ 31
other chapters following, he	pretendeth	to answer and assoil	8, 576/ 9
true doctrine, which it	pretendeth	... but is one of	8, 904/ 31
heretics be. And yet	pretending	, as I say, that	8, 576/ 13
them... but also under	pretext	of teaching the true	8, 911/ 20
himself take a young,	pretty	prim to bed to	8, 637/ 31
and thereby making that	pretty	babe, her son, believe	8, 750/ 12
wot well, but little,	pretty	penance, because they consent	8, 790/ 22
of hell should never	prevail	. And Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen	8, 607/ 19
of hell should never	prevail	against his church... and	8, 693/ 21
contrary, it would not	prevail	... no more than though	8, 742/ 36
contrary, it would not	prevail	... no more than though	8, 752/ 13
shall never obtain and	prevail	; nor, in like wise	8, 807/ 9
of hell have so	prevailed	against... that they have	8, 607/ 25
And he had now	prevailed	very much in his	8, 989/ 31
his supernal grace to	prevent	us with occasions and	8, 744/ 13
such things, both to	prevent	us and to go	8, 746/ 31
the priest; let him	prevent	the judgment of God	8, 868/ 1
he be both first	prevented	by grace and have	8, 781/ 23
good and meritorious work	prevented	by the goodness of	8, 799/ 12
but if he be	prevented	by grace. For as	8, 841/ 6
the Scripture, God both	preventeth	us, in giving us	8, 743/ 30
God, as I said,	preventeth	us in the beginning	8, 747/ 1
in that good mind	preventeth	the man by grace	8, 783/ 7
goodness of God first	preventing	them with the occasions	8, 768/ 15

same goodness of God	preventing	them with the habitual	8, 768/ 21
we do without any	prevention	of grace, forasmuch as	8, 782/ 1
and called him, by	prevention	of grace, at the	8, 782/ 21
that God chooseth by	prevention	of grace every man	8, 866/ 35
to spy out their	prey	? Even so, the children	8, 717/ 35
and convenient for his	prey	, by the secret, inward	8, 719/ 11
bird can spy his	prey	untaught, which he could	8, 723/ 13
true scripture being their	prey	, to despoil and kill	8, 723/ 21
eagles that spy this	prey	without the means of	8, 723/ 24
maketh them spy this	prey	themselves how could it	8, 723/ 33
spied and perceived this	prey	of the true scripture	8, 724/ 1
learned to spy this	prey	first, he was not	8, 724/ 7
learned to know this	prey	. And now taking that	8, 724/ 12
teaching, spieth out his	prey	... then goeth he forth	8, 724/ 33
the eagle knoweth his	prey	by the secret instinct	8, 729/ 4
the eagle knoweth his	prey	by an only inward	8, 729/ 27
the eagle perceived her	prey	. And the other sort	8, 897/ 17
should have such a	price	set upon it save	8, 580/ 28
Judas in giving the	price	to poor men rather	8, 699/ 35
give so great a	price	for so simple a	8, 841/ 10
the sacraments... against which	prick	he specially spurneth with	8, 583/ 14
sent... and though pride	prick	them forth with liberty	8, 638/ 13
nor help you one	prick	forward, that you may	8, 861/ 13
sanctorum communionem" do sharply	prick	the clergy, as he	8, 978/ 30
the Holy Ghost have	pricked	you with this addition	8, 979/ 1
honor, praise, and glory	pricketh	them sometimes forward to	8, 591/ 27
should have so little	pride	in himself that he	8, 582/ 8
not sent... and though	pride	prick them forth with	8, 638/ 13
all the children of	pride	; which pride is, as	8, 662/ 18
children of pride; which	pride	is, as Saint Augustine	8, 662/ 18
and his fellows by	pride	first departed out, and	8, 671/ 7
thou call the world	pride	, wrath, envy, covetousness, sloth	8, 718/ 5
thou call the world	pride	, wrath, envy, covetousness, sloth	8, 726/ 11
if rebellion be no	pride	, nor railing upon their	8, 726/ 23
rebellion, the prince of	pride	the great devil himself	8, 728/ 18
the proud preach against	pride	and praise humility... or	8, 765/ 28
elders, and of like	pride	think that we cannot	8, 767/ 26
lasheth out against them	pride	and pomp, and "all	8, 831/ 16
offended so highly in	pride	that they would out	8, 1007/ 3
and his fellows by	pride	are gone out of	8, 1007/ 4
them the conceiving of	pride	the loss of heaven	8, 1007/ 21
through all Deutschland, every	priest	paying a gulden unto	8, 584/ 18
English words of "church," "	priest	," and "penance" to "congregation	8, 589/ 11
is this: that any	priest	should in honor of	8, 594/ 20
reckoneth every woman a	priest	, and as able to	8, 594/ 23
indeed a more meet	priest	than Saint Peter. And	8, 594/ 29
neither woman may be	priest	nor any man is	8, 594/ 30
nor any man is	priest	, or hath power to	8, 594/ 31
every Christian woman a	priest	... there is not now	8, 594/ 34
have neither prince nor	priest	in any manner reverence	8, 595/ 24

take herself for a	priest	... so would he that	8, 595/ 26
all that every such	priest	saith: that is yet	8, 597/ 8
again. For if the	priest	say false, and preach	8, 597/ 9
violence to believe that	priest	... nor compelled not Tyndale	8, 597/ 12
be, that if the	priest	preach such heresies, folk	8, 597/ 17
fellows see whether the	priest	say well or no	8, 597/ 25
or no. If the	priest	be accused of his	8, 597/ 26
every woman both a	priest	. But that excuse he	8, 599/ 24
scribes nor Pharisees, nor	priest	, nor "elders," as he	8, 612/ 4
that but if the	priest	always tell that tale	8, 632/ 15
the people pull the	priest	from the altar, and	8, 632/ 16
meant thereby that the	priest	, which laboreth spiritually in	8, 636/ 26
wise provide that the	priest	which laboreth with us	8, 637/ 7
nor have church, nor	priest	, nor preacher, among them	8, 668/ 37
putteth out both "penance," "	priest	," and "church," with "charity	8, 684/ 18
little worth, because the	priest	speaketh to the child	8, 704/ 16
books, but that the	priest	had, he said, offered	8, 814/ 21
had not seen the	priest	this half year... and	8, 814/ 22
were not a good	priest	in all the Catholic	8, 831/ 18
the Scripture calleth the	priest	"sanctified unto God" by	8, 853/ 18
appointed him by the	priest	as he doth both	8, 867/ 33
unto God by the	priest	; let him prevent the	8, 867/ 38
the judgment of the	priest	; let him reserve unto	8, 868/ 8
be enjoined by the	priest	. And while Friar Barnes	8, 868/ 18
he would have every	priest	have all by heart	8, 932/ 26
reverent using of the	priest's	person, because that the	8, 595/ 8
much cared for the	priest's	living above that he	8, 637/ 3
be ready at the	priest's	commandment to do for	8, 868/ 9
been, to believe every	priest's	tale that standeth up	8, 884/ 19
of the sacrament of	priesthood	have any manner of	8, 594/ 21
length in despite of	priesthood	, and like an Iceland	8, 600/ 35
against free will, against	priesthood	, against Penance, against the	8, 625/ 6
in the sacrament of	priesthood	, the words of Saint	8, 688/ 31
of the hands of	priesthood	upon thee." And in	8, 843/ 35
their thrifts, and the	priests	keep their whores still	8, 584/ 26
the pope is that	priests	, friars, canons, monks, and	8, 586/ 18
allowed concerning popes and	priests	, then to draw that	8, 596/ 20
Tyndale send his women	priests	about the world to	8, 598/ 3
and Pharisees and high	priests	in the time of	8, 601/ 24
scribes, Pharisees, and high	priests	were the right church	8, 601/ 27
other prophets, judges, and	priests	after, into the Land	8, 611/ 13
multitude and of the	priests	and princes: I say	8, 611/ 21
scribes and Levites, and	priests	and laypeople... and though	8, 619/ 17
in Saxony, that their	priests	, their friars, and their	8, 629/ 25
raileth on against the	priests	and the clergy, and	8, 641/ 25
that is to say, "	priests	." And even as they	8, 685/ 5
Lambert, and Huessgen... or	priests	apostate from the Christian	8, 695/ 1
the scribes, Pharisees, and	priests	were the true church	8, 717/ 33
Pharisees and the high	priests	; whom they did not	8, 719/ 1
Pharisees and the high	priests	... as though they alone	8, 719/ 24

Jews... or the high	priests	of one town, the	8, 719/ 25
books, or because the	priests	so preach... answer, no	8, 774/ 19
books, or because the	priests	so preach... answer no	8, 803/ 5
that Christian women be	priests	and were wont to	8, 807/ 32
how many good, virtuous	priests	and religious people be	8, 832/ 4
the chief whoremasters, being	priests	, monks, and friars, that	8, 836/ 12
him send for the	priests	of the church, and	8, 843/ 12
show themselves to the	priests	; thereby teaching that the	8, 868/ 3
monks, and friars, and	priests	, that be the common	8, 890/ 13
of persecutors; she causeth	priests	to fly that was	8, 954/ 10
the chasing away of	priests	; she glorieth that she	8, 954/ 11
to the clergy, consecrateth	priests	, prepareth us to the	8, 976/ 15
without people, people without	priests	, priests without due reverence	8, 989/ 34
people, people without priests,	priests	without due reverence, and	8, 989/ 34
known church under judges,	priests	, prophets, and kings in	8, 1008/ 18
take a young, pretty	prim	to bed to keep	8, 637/ 31
your law 24, Quaestione	prima	, "Quodcumque," where your gloss	8, 910/ 21
con. Di. 4.c., "	Prima	igitur" whose words be	8, 980/ 18
us that every temporal	prince	making any law beside	8, 585/ 4
himself as a lawful	prince	, but as an unlawful	8, 585/ 6
either upon pope or	prince	, or a much more	8, 590/ 20
thing to suffer any	prince	, estate, or governor to	8, 590/ 32
good advice toward his	prince	and his country either	8, 591/ 17
misuse himself toward his	prince	... but also by the	8, 592/ 23
man should have neither	prince	nor priest in any	8, 595/ 24
rebuke every king and	prince	, and would have none	8, 597/ 3
such right as the	prince	would he should, and	8, 597/ 6
as a most erudite	prince	and a most faithful	8, 639/ 20
as a most erudite	prince	, in his most famous	8, 675/ 30
king of rebellion, the	prince	of pride the great	8, 728/ 18
of him to the	prince	of Toulouse, among other	8, 989/ 32
the blessed apostle and	prince	of apostles Saint Peter	8, 1018/ 32
it come at the	prince's	ear; and yet when	8, 591/ 6
will lay to the	prince's	charge if any officer	8, 597/ 5
despite of all the	prince's	proclamation, to die therefor	8, 886/ 24
he would, by his	princely	authority more than an	8, 919/ 24
way at all temporal	princes	and laws is, if	8, 585/ 10
man think that the	princes	themselves perceive not their	8, 591/ 8
the laws of the	princes	and countries that they	8, 594/ 19
him, and let the	princes	keep him from the	8, 597/ 20
that example... good Christian	princes	cause faithful people to	8, 597/ 22
of the priests and	princes	: I say that those	8, 611/ 21
yea, and by the	princes	and the lords, and	8, 618/ 33
the people and the	princes	both did disallow them	8, 694/ 15
secular dignity. For many	princes	and many popes, and	8, 857/ 34
secular dignity... for many	princes	and many popes and	8, 910/ 7
nor thieves, but by	princes	and rulers against murderers	8, 919/ 28
so much as the	princes	may themselves that send	8, 941/ 14
them... I say that	princes	give their ambassadors full	8, 941/ 15
into their sect great	princes	, used their authority against	8, 954/ 27

a new brabbling... good	princes	remembering the great harm	8, 955/ 3
the strength of great	princes	of Christendom, and corrupted	8, 1027/ 6
they caused evil, perverted	princes	to drive the good-faithful	8, 1027/ 8
it out, the very	principal	point of all his	8, 585/ 11
is concluded in the	principal	point. And where he	8, 689/ 32
as well in the	principal	purpose as in that	8, 740/ 35
by two motions the	principal	, God working within... and	8, 748/ 10
wrong, and overturneth his	principal	purpose of all. For	8, 760/ 35
good readers, that the	principal	purpose whereupon we go	8, 801/ 25
scripture, which is our	principal	matter, Tyndale's answer in	8, 804/ 20
is impertinent to the	principal	purpose. But he meaneth	8, 841/ 35
the very chief and	principal	head thereof, our Savior	8, 908/ 6
Barnes' confusion in his	principal	purpose of "the church	8, 992/ 4
the matter for my	principal	purpose, that I should	8, 1007/ 25
ever he said it	principally	to the clergy; and	8, 616/ 11
to both. First and	principally	to God, that gave	8, 708/ 33
as it brought... but	principally	keepeth us therein he	8, 748/ 1
us therein he that	principally	brought us thereto that	8, 748/ 2
the church first and	principally	set upon himself, cannot	8, 1029/ 7
Christ, and of suchlike	principles	of our faith... answer	8, 774/ 12
learned certain rules and	principles	of them, by which	8, 774/ 33
though we received many	principles	of our church at	8, 774/ 36
Christ, and of suchlike	principles	of our faith... answer	8, 801/ 22
learned certain rules and	principles	of them, by which	8, 805/ 33
though we received many	principles	of our church at	8, 805/ 36
though they took some	principles	of the Catholic Church	8, 806/ 11
to be put in	print	, as doth in divers	8, 684/ 31
deeper is this mark	printed	in his forehead; that	8, 634/ 16
third, as though the	printer	had left the second	8, 603/ 24
himself or in the	printer	, by miswriting or by	8, 908/ 34
he spent about his	printing	of his book and	8, 885/ 34
nor bishop, abbot nor	prior	, deacon nor archdeacon, parson	8, 838/ 22
I was master and	prior	" when one of late	8, 947/ 29
a doctor than a	prior	into an apostate, and	8, 947/ 34
be bound to no	priors	... nor "the church" is	8, 858/ 13
and legates, abbots and	priors	," to have made the	8, 983/ 32
needs lie still in	prison	, and some will needs	8, 848/ 30
cast every man in	prison	, and no man may	8, 930/ 15
exiled and cast in	prison	. Now hangeth she on	8, 954/ 8
had, and were taken	prisoner	there also. That man	8, 742/ 12
at. And yet if	private	affection toward their own	8, 591/ 12
false likelihoods, in a	private	matter, against a secret	8, 950/ 15
believe him as a	private	person, they can give	8, 1004/ 24
have any manner of	privilege	more than a layman	8, 594/ 22
him listeth, a secret,	privy	knowledge of such one	8, 901/ 12
every man that prayeth "	pro	omnibus fidelibus" that God	8, 914/ 30
all good men... or "	pro	animabus omnium fidelium defunctorum	8, 914/ 31
Saint James saith, "Orate	pro	invicem, ut salvemini." Saint	8, 969/ 20
whereas Saint Bernard saith, "	Pro	huiusmodi volunt esse, et	8, 987/ 6
of God... nor, how	probable	a tale soever be	8, 746/ 28

can be no true	probation	of Christendom, nor no	8, 874/ 23
can be no true	probation	of Christendom, nor no	8, 928/ 32
word and after the	probations	brought before her. Nevertheless	8, 943/ 12
word and after the	probations	brought before her. The	8, 943/ 33
God and after the	probations	brought before her. Who	8, 949/ 34
by divers decretals appeareth,	proceeded	to the punishment and	8, 586/ 29
as he describeth... he	proceedeth	forth and saith... Tyndale	8, 763/ 4
hath in a long	process	labored to prove you	8, 575/ 7
hath by a long	process	labored much to prove	8, 575/ 23
by a serious, goodly	process	, in his book of	8, 610/ 16
needeth he so long	process	? For then amounteth all	8, 647/ 27
hath first brought his	process	to a blind conclusion	8, 649/ 29
rehearsed you his long	process	, not in pieces, but	8, 692/ 30
the remnant of his	process	, as ye have heard	8, 703/ 10
such a goodly painted	process	as he hath now	8, 705/ 5
hath Tyndale brought this	process	, and showed us here	8, 717/ 23
with a high spiritual	process	, and saith, "Even so	8, 724/ 34
bringeth all his painted	process	to this point in	8, 729/ 12
unto the gay, glorious	process	of Tyndale's holy distinction	8, 746/ 13
endure such a beastly	process	, so full of abominable	8, 765/ 11
you all his whole	process	together, upon a heap	8, 775/ 3
and then a long	process	of images, pilgrimage, sacraments	8, 775/ 27
we shall let this	process	pass, which patch hath	8, 791/ 17
unbelief, as by the	process	of the Bible appeareth	8, 793/ 22
teacheth, by a long	process	, that the young children	8, 824/ 10
that in all this	process	of his "feeling faith	8, 827/ 3
the title of his	process	concerning "the church" in	8, 831/ 5
this title of his	process	, he beginneth to play	8, 831/ 8
ye read his whole	process	together wherein he defineth	8, 838/ 33
matter serveth all this	process	, but to show his	8, 839/ 23
by his own frantic	process	also made against free	8, 840/ 4
of his gay, golden	process	, being as it is	8, 841/ 34
by his mad, poisoned	process	that all only faith	8, 842/ 6
said in all his	process	but that he hath	8, 844/ 5
as very a foolish	process	as ever did heretic	8, 867/ 23
and endeth all his	process	. And therefore, as touching	8, 876/ 4
clerkly in your goodly	process	wherein ye declare which	8, 885/ 7
of his own royal	process	in which he would	8, 896/ 26
here in this same	process	of "the church," acknowledge	8, 910/ 2
said in all his	process	. But now, because Friar	8, 923/ 36
end of Friar Barnes'	process	concerning "the church"... which	8, 984/ 16
concerning "the church"... which	process	he hath ended with	8, 984/ 17
better thing. And this	process	of those four vexations	8, 987/ 34
By all which whole	process	together, whoso be learned	8, 988/ 5
of all his peevish	process	is so fully, so	8, 991/ 23
Bernard, in the selfsame	process	out of which Friar	8, 992/ 2
Barnes' evil and unchristian	process	... wherewith against the promise	8, 992/ 15
with a gay glorious	process	will they describe us	8, 1010/ 27
of his own peevish	processes	in which he maketh	8, 842/ 32
yet in their peevish	processes	whereby they would prove	8, 1003/ 31

than an imperial majesty,	proclaim	all men for murderers	8, 919/ 25
by the King's gracious	proclamation	to be brought into	8, 813/ 15
because of the King's	proclamation	... he would tell her	8, 886/ 23
of all the prince's	proclamation	, to die therefor. (For	8, 886/ 25
bench and made a	proclamation	aloud, that every man	8, 900/ 22
whosoever tarried after his	proclamation	made... he would take	8, 900/ 28
abide. Now was his	proclamation	in English, and the	8, 900/ 31
foot, for all my	proclamation	; and thereby I see	8, 900/ 36
to make us a	proclamation	in such wise indited	8, 901/ 9
true expounder of his	proclamation	, for lack of that	8, 901/ 14
doubt, had, by some	proctor	of the evangelical fraternity	8, 884/ 6
scorn accounteth among other,	profane	things, and joineth together	8, 988/ 20
he meaneth all that	profess	the common Catholic faith	8, 578/ 5
besides those corners that	profess	themselves for heretics... he	8, 578/ 17
faith which these heretics	profess	to the contrary we	8, 658/ 8
because of such as	profess	without perpetual vows, as	8, 659/ 21
in chastity, so to	profess	themselves from henceforth to	8, 666/ 17
Christian men and falsely	profess	Christ, which falling from	8, 683/ 6
he may and must	profess	of himself that he	8, 913/ 29
the rules which they	profess	, and which they acknowledge	8, 914/ 16
never none that durst	profess	themselves for the very	8, 936/ 15
Luther in the beginning	professed	in his writing that	8, 623/ 30
to wed a vowed,	professed	nun. (I speak of	8, 659/ 20
nun. (I speak of	professed	and vowed, because of	8, 659/ 21
and, like as they	professed	before to serve God	8, 666/ 17
that friars or monks	professed	were of old wont	8, 808/ 2
and friars, that have	professed	chastity... and yet make	8, 836/ 13
yet make harlots of	professed	nuns under the name	8, 836/ 13
because Friar Barnes, being	professed	friar of Saint Augustine's	8, 975/ 32
and rule Friar Barnes	professed	, and whose words he	8, 980/ 10
from all the false	professed	"faith" of faithless christened	8, 1027/ 2
of his work he	professeth	himself with all his	8, 576/ 24
a friar but he	professeth	it almost in every	8, 578/ 26
Scripture that a man	professing	once vowed chastity was	8, 659/ 19
number of open unbelievers	professing	their unbelief never were	8, 793/ 31
of his own fellows	professing	the faith of Christ	8, 889/ 15
that all Christian nations	professing	the true faith of	8, 912/ 11
false secret heretics openly	professing	the Christian faith and	8, 924/ 25
and that no person	professing	and vowing chastity may	8, 1034/ 3
Scripture, and by their	profession	and consent to live	8, 648/ 38
Scripture, and by their	profession	and consent to live	8, 663/ 6
or how can their	profession	to live according to	8, 663/ 13
in faith nor in	profession	of living any wise	8, 663/ 17
and contrariety in the	profession	of their living! Then	8, 663/ 19
Scripture, and by the	profession	of their living after	8, 666/ 6
the Scripture, or the	profession	of their living with	8, 666/ 14
he doth!) a godly	profession	for friars and nuns	8, 666/ 15
the chastity of their	profession	... and, like as they	8, 666/ 16
Scripture, and by their	profession	and consent to live	8, 667/ 24
Scripture, and by their	profession	and consent to live	8, 668/ 4

those that have by	profession	departed out of this	8, 669/ 12
either have they by	profession	departed out or the	8, 669/ 18
still sanctified and by	profession	dedicated unto God, as	8, 853/ 16
church" by their continued	profession	of the Christian faith	8, 853/ 23
the holiness of their	profession	), but because of that	8, 906/ 34
that it hath holy	profession	, whereby it is dedicated	8, 907/ 37
people that agree in	profession	of faith with the	8, 913/ 23
such as besides the	profession	of the true faith	8, 913/ 24
schismatics agree in the	profession	of the common Christian	8, 914/ 12
schismatics, which by plain	profession	of their schisms and	8, 924/ 28
by your own beastly	profession	, altogether known, and therefore	8, 936/ 30
deeds doing, and open	profession	of false, abominable heresies	8, 936/ 33
own, and in the	profession	of the same faith	8, 962/ 10
but one church, by	profession	of Baptism holily dedicated	8, 975/ 11
in Baptism after the	profession	of Christ's faith and	8, 999/ 10
the perfection of their	profession	. Now, good Christian readers	8, 1000/ 28
of their faith, but	professors	of their faith. But	8, 927/ 22
their own glory and	profit	. And though they kept	8, 609/ 26
God's provision, for the	profit	of others that would	8, 694/ 23
the great fruit and	profit	that the world may	8, 705/ 7
folk that lose the	profit	by him, have great	8, 710/ 28
could never take spiritual	profit	. But now, good Christian	8, 883/ 27
James, much more each	profit	other than if our	8, 886/ 9
honor of God and	profit	of Christian people, and	8, 989/ 17
unto our neighbor, nor	profitable	unto ourselves for the	8, 579/ 32
preservation of the peace,	prohibit	and forbid those heresies	8, 955/ 6
hath by plain laws	prohibited	and forbidden such ribaldrous	8, 590/ 22
magnatum sore and straitly	prohibited	that no man shall	8, 592/ 24
not at this time	prolong	this matter with that	8, 1007/ 22
according to his own	promise	, taught them: he is	8, 616/ 20
God which by Christ's	promise	leadeth it into every	8, 627/ 26
to heaven by the	promise	that I never made	8, 641/ 5
themselves, he had, I	promise	you, been very sorely	8, 642/ 14
This point would, I	promise	you, sorely have appalled	8, 643/ 3
net. And yet, I	promise	you, either is my	8, 644/ 19
Christ, according to his	promise	, sent unto his church	8, 657/ 2
it, according to God's	promise	, till the world take	8, 669/ 24
according to his own	promise	evermore abiding therein to	8, 682/ 19
as we have a	promise	to be forgiven at	8, 692/ 1
no man's pleasure, I	promise	you, but even only	8, 717/ 4
But this will I	promise	you: that if Saint	8, 721/ 11
this dare I well	promise	Tyndale. Let him read	8, 732/ 33
which (according to God's	promise	), set upon a hill	8, 740/ 4
said unto; and I	promise	you faithfully, even so	8, 790/ 14
God, according to Christ's	promise	, perpetually taught unto his	8, 807/ 19
he will keep his	promise	, whereof he will for	8, 837/ 2
merits and to the	promise	made to them in	8, 838/ 6
according to the manifold	promise	of Christ; and therefore	8, 846/ 31
to good works with	promise	of reward in heaven	8, 849/ 28
almighty Persons is no	promise	... and yet we must	8, 850/ 29

hell is also no	promise	of salvation, and yet	8, 850/ 31
without them. And his	promise	, ye wot well, was	8, 864/ 35
frantic fantasy, break his	promise	made unto God. And	8, 940/ 20
process... wherewith against the	promise	of Christ, the devil	8, 992/ 16
he keep the great	promise	of the sending of	8, 1016/ 16
into every truth. This	promise	had he, by Tyndale's	8, 1031/ 30
so far break his	promise	that he hath so	8, 1031/ 36
church (which he hath	promised	never to forsake; but	8, 608/ 33
he hath provided and	promised	to dwell himself forever	8, 612/ 35
God in these words	promised	to send his Spirit	8, 614/ 36
which himself hath always	promised	to be, and lead	8, 617/ 12
church forever, as himself	promised	also. Of which things	8, 657/ 5
and that it was	promised	that it should ever	8, 670/ 7
world, as it was	promised	and prophesied that the	8, 670/ 10
promises by which he	promised	to be with his	8, 679/ 16
all truth, as he	promised	, and will not suffer	8, 680/ 6
And when God had	promised	the people a savior	8, 691/ 35
by which he hath	promised	to keep his church	8, 693/ 19
say or do. Ye	promised	to teach me and	8, 737/ 2
Church shall, as Christ	promised	, never fail... the argument	8, 738/ 33
that Christ so often	promised	unto his church; that	8, 753/ 25
he wotteth that Christ	promised	and sent the same	8, 760/ 36
said before, God hath	promised	to send his Holy	8, 771/ 20
the land that was	promised	them. And even so	8, 774/ 3
the land that was	promised	them. And even so	8, 792/ 5
that ever our Lord	promised	to preserve forever; and	8, 807/ 1
our Savior hath himself	promised	that all the heretics	8, 807/ 6
hath in like wise	promised	, against the devil that	8, 807/ 13
and assistance, which he	promised	should ever abide, worketh	8, 856/ 9
proved his purpose. He	promised	us, you wot well	8, 864/ 24
the church that he	promised	, but when instead of	8, 866/ 2
and tokens wherewith he	promised	us to make us	8, 883/ 18
but that Christ which	promised	and performed the sending	8, 937/ 37
with whom Christ hath	promised	to be assistant here	8, 999/ 38
and trust of God's	promises	, would have us in	8, 581/ 16
have us in these	promises	trust God nothing at	8, 581/ 16
their own vows and	promises	made unto God, which	8, 586/ 19
made many such plenteous	promises	of his assistance with	8, 616/ 35
the other... nor the	promises	of God concerning his	8, 617/ 35
little regarded his great	promises	in that point that	8, 617/ 37
we leave off the	promises	of God made unto	8, 622/ 17
this church, by which	promises	it appeareth clearly that	8, 622/ 18
thing, God keeping his	promises	fore-remembered, were more than	8, 622/ 30
Christ broken all his	promises	by which he promised	8, 679/ 15
truth... because of his	promises	made which we have	8, 689/ 36
to be signs of	promises	by which they that	8, 692/ 18
prove therewith all Christ's	promises	broken by which he	8, 693/ 19
he break all these	promises	; which we be sure	8, 693/ 33
the Church... for the	promises	that Christ hath made	8, 720/ 6
therefore cannot lie... which	promises	were never made alike	8, 720/ 14

God, by his great	promises	, that it shall ever	8, 720/ 19
belief by his great	promises	therein contained and made	8, 764/ 5
them to whom the	promises	of all that we	8, 767/ 23
that by the plain	promises	of our Savior himself	8, 828/ 26
fast to his blessed	promises	, and trust only in	8, 838/ 12
sure alonely to the	promises	that be made therein	8, 838/ 30
merits and to the	promises	made to them in	8, 844/ 15
all only to the	promises	that be made therein	8, 844/ 20
fast only to the	promises	. Remember now, good readers	8, 844/ 29
stick only to God's	promises	made in Christ's blood	8, 848/ 3
do stick to the	promises	only: methink they that	8, 850/ 17
should stick to the	promises	of Christ, I would	8, 850/ 19
unto anything besides the	promises	... is a lesson learned	8, 850/ 22
should we stick to	promises	only, and not only	8, 850/ 24
works, for which many	promises	of God are made	8, 850/ 25
points that be no	promises	, and yet must be	8, 850/ 27
according to his manifold	promises	, so provide that the	8, 855/ 34
whom he made his	promises	and gave his assistance	8, 1016/ 11
a breaker of the	promises	which he hath made	8, 1031/ 26
our ears and faithfully	promiseth	, almost in every leaf	8, 581/ 14
by which texts God	promiseth	that good works cleanse	8, 686/ 24
the church that he	promiseth	. The very, true church	8, 844/ 10
at his back and	prompteth	him in his ear	8, 802/ 26
he would be more	prone	to punish than to	8, 625/ 28
which that holy clergy	pronounced	and declared against Arius	8, 954/ 31
be a sure, sufficient	proof	of deadly sinful minds	8, 588/ 26
he hath about the	proof	of this point bestowed	8, 600/ 26
laid forth for the	proof	. Of all which things	8, 603/ 19
he left all my	proof	of my reason untouched	8, 603/ 27
any time in the	proof	. Now, these things being	8, 606/ 31
wonderful miracles for the	proof	thereof. And on the	8, 608/ 14
would stand for the	proof	of his doctrine unto	8, 623/ 31
unto you, for the	proof	of their doctrine, the	8, 624/ 17
think it a sufficient	proof	that they come thereto	8, 629/ 31
off, was by the	proof	and experience driven little	8, 638/ 29
a conclusion... toward the	proof	whereof, as far as	8, 644/ 21
And yet if this	proof	will not satisfy them	8, 659/ 16
Yes"... with as much	proof	in his "Yes" as	8, 679/ 22
very scripture. For the	proof	whereof, we yet see	8, 707/ 32
by miracle any due	proof	that God hath so	8, 722/ 29
pliable. For after that	proof	once made... let him	8, 722/ 31
far incredible, without any	proof	at all... he proveth	8, 723/ 11
words, and toward the	proof	whereof he brought in	8, 728/ 34
he hath an inward	proof	and experience thereof, and	8, 751/ 6
therein believe him without	proof	? Namely since we see	8, 751/ 26
findeth making toward a	proof	of his "feeling faith	8, 757/ 3
this world for the	proof	of Tyndale's purpose concerning	8, 757/ 35
hath he toward the	proof	, any more than only	8, 759/ 5
is then become the	proof	of Tyndale's tale that	8, 762/ 11
bring us forth good	proof	that they have spoken	8, 762/ 32

feeling faith," bringing no	proof	for his purpose, utterly	8, 764/ 20
for the final, special	proof	that this word "church	8, 776/ 33
to go about the	proof	at all. For what	8, 779/ 34
is. For we see	proof	enough that with many	8, 781/ 9
evident answers for the	proof	of their "feeling faith	8, 801/ 17
he brought us no	proof	of any church here	8, 858/ 28
yet brought us no	proof	... but of all that	8, 858/ 32
holy doctors for the	proof	of his purpose... and	8, 873/ 2
after for any further	proof	; but, spending a leaf	8, 876/ 2
bringeth in for the	proof	of that purpose, I	8, 906/ 2
Friar Barnes' purpose, in	proof	of his unknown church	8, 909/ 22
brought in for the	proof	of the contrary; and	8, 923/ 32
general councils, and the	proof	of the known Catholic	8, 938/ 26
a good ground of	proof	against all these fellows	8, 939/ 29
necessity requireth for the	proof	of the matter, if	8, 948/ 10
witnesses sufficient for a	proof	, and no fewer. Now	8, 948/ 13
have lacked half the	proof	. For he that did	8, 948/ 20
for lack of sufficient	proof	. And if the matter	8, 948/ 32
those laws for the	proof	, which laws do speak	8, 950/ 21
heretics; and for the	proof	thereof he allegeth the	8, 954/ 3
forth for his special	proof	of his unknown holy	8, 980/ 14
a recapitulation and summary	proof	that the common known	8, 993/ 3
the truths touching the	proof	of the common known	8, 995/ 12
they say without any	proof	, and bid us be	8, 996/ 33
unknown. For the first	proof	of this point, I	8, 1002/ 1
dispensation nor no sufficient	proof	of the breach thereof	8, 1006/ 5
But yet, since no	proof	of Scripture can serve	8, 1006/ 8
church of ours. The	proof	of which second part	8, 1029/ 11
ours To the first	proof	of this will I	8, 1029/ 24
But now, for the	proof	that this common known	8, 1030/ 8
shall we peruse his	proofs	. Lo, this wise reason	8, 579/ 16
for good and sufficient	proofs	. And therefore here end	8, 598/ 18
not meddle with my	proofs	. Howbeit, saving that it	8, 603/ 30
ever by plain outward	proofs	be substantially confounded... and	8, 749/ 26
any damnable error. These	proofs	will I shortly gather	8, 995/ 16
of natural honesty and	propagation	of Christian charity, forbidden	8, 586/ 6
come once to the	proper	places. Now, where he	8, 596/ 24
man should have anything	proper	, of his own, but	8, 664/ 12
objections, touch in their	proper	places the devilish doctrine	8, 776/ 22
likely to call his	proper	scoff but a very	8, 779/ 17
fair tale with a	proper	example of the soul	8, 875/ 34
find once in its	proper	place, I should, I	8, 912/ 34
crepidam," had no very	proper	place; as though Master/Doctor	8, 947/ 23
every sect in some	proper	place, and in its	8, 976/ 4
shake off with a	proper	invention, as it seemeth	8, 1031/ 10
and refuted clearly, this	proper	, feat invention and evasion	8, 1031/ 23
he both twain as	properly	as if he would	8, 578/ 12
the thing that most	properly	pertaineth unto the point	8, 720/ 2
I require you, how	properly	the wise man assoileth	8, 730/ 7
weeneth he jesteth as	properly	as a camel danceth	8, 779/ 14

opening under them... not	properly	for unbelief, but nevertheless	8, 793/ 14
that it is not	properly	any point of the	8, 802/ 13
true." Very well and	properly	answered. Then will I	8, 802/ 27
prophet speaketh these words	properly	of the word of	8, 881/ 14
thereof" ... and is not	properly	meant by the preaching	8, 882/ 1
words very well and	properly	mean, saying, "Ye be	8, 931/ 16
the wrong were done	properly	to himself, he should	8, 948/ 30
the matter pertained not	properly	to himself... he should	8, 948/ 32
elects, putteth only these	properties	: first, that they be	8, 847/ 36
people should by these	prophecies	know him and give	8, 650/ 24
all those reasons of	prophecies	, miracles, martyrs, and many	8, 749/ 21
his person were by	prophecy	foreknown and marked. For	8, 650/ 30
the better, either by	prophecy	or by marvelous miracle	8, 651/ 23
of Christ rehearsing the	prophecy	"They shall be all	8, 754/ 11
unto Christ. And this	prophecy	that he now bringeth	8, 754/ 17
given unto thee by	prophecy	, with the laying of	8, 843/ 34
And then was that	prophecy	, with divers others which	8, 888/ 32
forth therewith, rehearsing the	prophecy	of Isaiah recited by	8, 998/ 7
a new that was	prophesied	to be a perpetual	8, 607/ 17
new which are all	prophesied	by Christ and his	8, 607/ 21
and all his apostles	prophesied	how they should beguile	8, 614/ 4
Baptist came, he was	prophesied	of before, because the	8, 650/ 23
caused him to be	prophesied	of as the other	8, 651/ 11
it was of old	prophesied	by the mouth of	8, 651/ 14
old prophet God hath	prophesied	that he would in	8, 651/ 19
it was promised and	prophesied	that the church of	8, 670/ 10
prove that himself was	prophesied	upon to be the	8, 696/ 28
it was by David	prophesied	: "The stone which they	8, 1009/ 22
Christ, of whom Moses	prophesied	, saying, "A prophet of	8, 1016/ 18
that the prophet there	prophesieth	in the person of	8, 881/ 17
Moses downward did all	prophecy	of him, and that	8, 643/ 20
remember that the holy	prophet	David did so much	8, 595/ 10
stirred them up a	prophet	evermore, to call them	8, 609/ 19
will say that every	prophet	did not so, but	8, 611/ 17
the heart witnesseth the	prophet	Jeremiah: "I shall write	8, 615/ 12
these words of the	prophet	be specially spoken for	8, 615/ 25
Scripture that the holy	prophet	David, by the counsel	8, 637/ 16
them, and the chief	prophet	, and the truest preacher	8, 643/ 22
is, to this new	prophet	whom God hath now	8, 650/ 19
us by what old	prophet	God hath prophesied that	8, 651/ 18
thither. For as the	prophet	saith, "But if you	8, 668/ 17
ever restored by one	prophet	or other, let us	8, 691/ 12
for such a new	prophet	to teach us, he	8, 722/ 30
prove himself a true	prophet	, I shall upon reasonable	8, 723/ 7
hath Tyndale made the	prophet	Isaiah and Saint Paul	8, 727/ 5
the saying of the	prophet	Isaiah, "They shall be	8, 752/ 30
which words by the	prophet	were spoken of our	8, 752/ 31
to you" would the	prophet	, ween you, have said	8, 786/ 34
elect and a holy	prophet	, and, as the Scripture	8, 791/ 24
Tyndale forgotten that the	prophet	Moses himself, that spoke	8, 795/ 27

mouth of his holy	prophet	Isaiah, "Be ye washed	8, 840/ 7
mouth also of the	prophet	Ezekiel, "Cast off from	8, 840/ 9
live!" Likewise saith the	prophet	David in the thirty-third	8, 840/ 15
guile." And Zechariah the	prophet	saith thus: "Turn to	8, 840/ 18
men's hearts, as the	prophet	witnesseth: "My word shall	8, 873/ 29
the authority of the	prophet	Isaiah and of Saint	8, 880/ 18
the mouth of the	prophet	Isaiah, "My word shall	8, 880/ 28
of God whereof the	prophet	Isaiah there speaketh is	8, 880/ 33
And therefore: In the	prophet	Isaiah the "word" may	8, 880/ 35
not evident whether the	prophet	spoke of the Scripture	8, 881/ 9
of the Scripture, the	prophet	speaketh these words properly	8, 881/ 14
the circumstances, that the	prophet	there prophesieth in the	8, 881/ 16
word, therefore, spoke the	prophet	that is to say	8, 881/ 31
the Father, writeth the	prophet	David, "His going forth	8, 881/ 34
all this, if the	prophet	spoke there of the	8, 882/ 4
these words of the	prophet	Isaiah will in no	8, 882/ 35
shall be pigs. The	Prophet	speaketh in the person	8, 986/ 1
these words of the	Prophet	, "A timore nocturne, a	8, 988/ 1
Moses prophesied, saying, "A	prophet	of your nation, and	8, 1016/ 19
foolish errors the holy	prophet	David, an elect of	8, 1018/ 27
words, "Attendite a falsis	prophetis	," wherein he not only	8, 934/ 4
doctrine of popes, patriarchs,	prophets	, apostles, and our Savior	8, 580/ 20
Aaron, and the holy	prophets	and patriarchs, and succeeded	8, 609/ 24
he reared up always	prophets	in divers times, a	8, 610/ 21
God sent so many	prophets	to preach, were not	8, 610/ 25
raised up so many	prophets	to call the people	8, 611/ 1
purpose of his hundred	prophets	? Also, God punished his	8, 611/ 8
and then sent his	prophets	, not to make sedition	8, 611/ 9
Egypt... and the other	prophets	, judges, and priests after	8, 611/ 13
I say that those	prophets	agreed in their faith	8, 611/ 21
heretics" be any such	prophets	sent us by God	8, 611/ 23
Besides this, those old	prophets	proved themselves by miracles	8, 611/ 25
Aaron, and the holy	prophets	and patriarchs" against the	8, 611/ 34
the Law and the	Prophets	; by whose expositions they	8, 612/ 19
stirred up a hundred	prophets	. And therefore, I am	8, 612/ 29
his assignment, by true	prophets	, true preachers, and miracles	8, 613/ 20
for all the false	prophets	and false preachers that	8, 613/ 21
sent the synagogue sundry	prophets	, and Christ hastened to	8, 618/ 2
Moses, almost a hundred	prophets	. And surely he hath	8, 620/ 35
vary nowadays, those old	prophets	and interpreters of the	8, 621/ 5
more than a hundred	prophets	... whom he hath with	8, 623/ 5
these holy doctors and	prophets	we have the books	8, 623/ 7
old holy doctors and	prophets	of every age and	8, 623/ 13
as Saint Paul saith, "	prophets	upon Scripture") did consent	8, 623/ 21
old holy doctors and	prophets	of every age... weening	8, 623/ 32
apostles, and the old	prophets	too... whom we be	8, 624/ 31
succeeded the patriarchs and	prophets	, and had the Scripture	8, 648/ 5
of the patriarchs and	prophets	, and rebuked the Pharisees	8, 648/ 10
John, and unto many	prophets	that went before him	8, 692/ 25
and his apostles, as	prophets	now newly come to	8, 693/ 2

there, with his hundred	prophets	that were sent between	8, 693/ 14
sort of those hundred	prophets	that in that meantime	8, 694/ 9
some such other holy	prophets	as God hath since	8, 694/ 27
idolatry... as those other	prophets	were that he speaketh	8, 694/ 29
saith that the hundred	prophets	a hundred times called	8, 695/ 20
Howbeit, of truth, holy	prophets	hath there been sent	8, 695/ 34
that of his hundred	prophets	between Moses and Christ	8, 696/ 21
Baptist, and unto many	prophets	that went before him	8, 705/ 23
Baptist knew, and other	prophets	which God stirred up	8, 717/ 31
and the other holy	prophets	before him, know which	8, 718/ 37
and the other holy	prophets	before him knew the	8, 719/ 6
and the other holy	prophets	before him." Here ye	8, 721/ 6
fellows with the old	prophets	and with Christ's apostles	8, 721/ 9
Baptist and the old	prophets	, each of the other	8, 721/ 12
each of the other	prophets	in their time, had	8, 721/ 12
the Jews and the	prophets	, as it is between	8, 721/ 30
Saint John and the	prophets	could have made no	8, 721/ 32
Saint John and the	prophets	be laid here to	8, 722/ 4
Saint John and those	prophets	had other answers to	8, 722/ 5
birth, and the old	prophets	fulfilled in him, and	8, 722/ 15
the Baptist and the	prophets	did, and as the	8, 729/ 4
did, and the old	prophets	and the apostles of	8, 729/ 26
after, and his holy	prophets	have also written before	8, 753/ 23
when he sent his	prophets	of old, he was	8, 771/ 29
by Moses and the	prophets	, by that it hath	8, 811/ 7
Moses and of the	prophets	, were upon the part	8, 811/ 23
of the apostles and	prophets	." Here have you plainly	8, 875/ 14
not beguiled by false	prophets	that will come to	8, 890/ 9
deceived with the false	prophets	of the false church	8, 891/ 10
heed, know these false	prophets	by their fruits. For	8, 891/ 13
false, and themselves false	prophets	of some false church	8, 891/ 17
and reprove the false	prophets	of all other churches	8, 891/ 27
of the apostles and	prophets	." Here have you plainly	8, 929/ 26
the writings that the	prophets	and apostles had written	8, 930/ 32
of the apostles and	prophets	, " what prophets' writings that	8, 931/ 7
upon the apostles and	prophets	. For it is most	8, 931/ 14
of the apostles and	prophets	; that is to say	8, 931/ 17
the writing that the	prophets	and the apostles have	8, 931/ 30
the writings of the	prophets	and the apostles" then	8, 931/ 33
of the apostles and	prophets	and from all that	8, 932/ 2
church under judges, priests,	prophets	, and kings in the	8, 1008/ 19
for them, and the	prophets	that he sent to	8, 1016/ 15
apostles, or the old	prophets	in the Old Testament	8, 1019/ 22
orders: first, apostles; secondly,	prophets	; thirdly, doctors; and then	8, 1021/ 36
or three of the	prophets	speak, and let the	8, 1022/ 8
apostles and prophets, " what	prophets'	writings that they had	8, 931/ 7
so far above the	proportion	of man's natural state	8, 819/ 32
assembled, this matter were	proposed	, and there the same	8, 925/ 26
this had been thus	proposed	, it would have been	8, 938/ 15
if their purpose might	prosper	... and make all people	8, 585/ 22

be sometimes suffered to	prosper	in their malicious rage	8, 794/ 4
will... and it shall	prosper	in those things unto	8, 873/ 31
will, and it shall	prosper	in those things unto	8, 880/ 29
cross. And he shall	prosper	in those things unto	8, 881/ 25
The gentleman is so	proud	that the holy sacraments	8, 583/ 16
forbidding him that foolish,	proud	fashion of study and	8, 619/ 29
the one side the	proud	Pharisee that despised the	8, 620/ 15
Gamaliel: now, whereas the	proud	Pharisee would have told	8, 620/ 17
to laugh at his	proud	invented folly. And I	8, 723/ 5
Scripture speaketh of these	proud	worldly folk that ween	8, 763/ 21
commend chastity... or the	proud	preach against pride and	8, 765/ 28
faithful, and show the	proud	, faithless heretics how far	8, 794/ 8
scholar to prove a	proud	fool. Now, on the	8, 804/ 4
him but for a	proud	fool if he would	8, 810/ 20
much better call them	proud	, presumptuous fools than might	8, 811/ 18
feel Tyndale for a	proud	fumbling fool. And that	8, 827/ 15
holy Pharisee, in whose	proud	heart the poor publicans	8, 835/ 20
while make us a	proud	face. For lo, thus	8, 837/ 3
should therefore put no	proud	trust in their merits	8, 841/ 15
own... and with such	proud	, uncharitable manner and such	8, 854/ 19
cometh forth with a	proud	face upon all the	8, 919/ 23
Lucifer and all his	proud	fellows out of heaven	8, 920/ 27
their head captain, Luther,	proudly	rejecteth and shaketh off	8, 659/ 7
his special patron, so	proudly	maketh an end of	8, 991/ 22
in Which He Would	Prove	That the Known Catholic	8, 575/ 4
long process labored to	prove	you that the church	8, 575/ 7
process labored much to	prove	us... and hath in	8, 575/ 23
say, that he can	prove	none other church he	8, 576/ 2
taketh upon him to	prove	that the known Catholic	8, 576/ 7
they were able to	prove	that the thing which	8, 590/ 23
with which these heretics	prove	the one, prove even	8, 595/ 28
heretics prove the one,	prove	even the other alike	8, 595/ 28
falsely and foolishly taken,	prove	both the one and	8, 595/ 30
wisely taken and truly,	prove	neither the one nor	8, 595/ 31
taken upon him to	prove	(all beside the purpose	8, 598/ 7
hath gone about to	prove	... touching the pope and	8, 598/ 13
Wherewith the Pope Would	Prove	Himself the Church Are	8, 599/ 5
Second Book did after	prove	that the known Catholic	8, 603/ 1
Scripture... by which I	prove	at good length, through	8, 603/ 9
therefore, and his apostles,	prove	their departing to be	8, 608/ 11
Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	prove	their departing from the	8, 608/ 16
their evil doctrine clearly	prove	themselves messengers sent by	8, 611/ 28
while he can never	prove	it, will yet with	8, 618/ 18
by number... I shall	prove	you that in the	8, 620/ 28
leaf, or line to	prove	us one word of	8, 632/ 7
living therefor. And to	prove	that the Spirit of	8, 636/ 27
tell them, and well	prove	them, that himself alone	8, 643/ 17
that is to wit,	prove	them true and then	8, 644/ 2
Baptist... he must first	prove	us that the Catholic	8, 650/ 8
but if that he	prove	that all the old	8, 650/ 10

For but if he	prove	his authority the better	8, 651/ 22
liveth be able to	prove	Friar Luther's lechery any	8, 652/ 9
him whereby he can	prove	their newfound scripture more	8, 652/ 20
hath proved nor can	prove	while he liveth, nor	8, 656/ 26
in these points we	prove	that the scriptures of	8, 656/ 30
to the contrary we	prove	our faith by the	8, 658/ 8
and affirm that they	prove	theirs by the scriptures	8, 658/ 9
Christian reader, that we	prove	that the consent of	8, 659/ 1
it followeth that we	prove	well and sufficiently that	8, 660/ 1
saving where they should	prove	him and his company	8, 660/ 9
company the church, they	prove	now clearly with this	8, 660/ 9
then this, that we	prove	thereto, by all the	8, 660/ 11
these things set thereto,	prove	Tyndale and all his	8, 660/ 14
he would seem to	prove	his conclusion true? For	8, 663/ 3
made against heretics to	prove	the Catholic Church the	8, 683/ 22
Church saith therein, and	prove	that exposition false, and	8, 686/ 16
idolatry he can never	prove	that since Christ's days	8, 693/ 16
hereafter... but if he	prove	therewith all Christ's promises	8, 693/ 18
you these... let him	prove	them once good men	8, 695/ 3
them all; let him	prove	their doctrine agreeable, or	8, 695/ 4
by some manner means	prove	himself sent by God	8, 695/ 6
Book, that ere he	prove	Saint John and himself	8, 696/ 26
that point, he must	prove	that himself was prophesied	8, 696/ 27
no miracles... he must	prove	us that his new	8, 696/ 32
and Pharisees: he must	prove	us that of those	8, 697/ 5
at all, neither to	prove	them evil nor the	8, 706/ 9
and Zwingli... must needs	prove	the Catholic Church to	8, 706/ 12
it... I shall plainly	prove	both the parts. And	8, 710/ 10
and then shall I	prove	you shortly that if	8, 710/ 13
be true? Let him	prove	his lie true in	8, 710/ 33
him name someone and	prove	it, or else let	8, 711/ 12
find things enough to	prove	his heresies false. Yet	8, 711/ 38
own indeed let him	prove	, I say, by them	8, 712/ 20
alone plainly and perfectly	prove	this known Catholic church	8, 712/ 33
thereat, and said, "How	prove	you that God hath	8, 722/ 10
but also miracles, to	prove	them true messengers. And	8, 722/ 13
of himself: till Tyndale	prove	it true that he	8, 722/ 36
what time hereafter he	prove	himself a true prophet	8, 723/ 7
inspiration. For I can	prove	that he read some	8, 724/ 17
them would seem to	prove	true his false, contrarious	8, 728/ 13
it not, can never	prove	anything for their purpose	8, 736/ 16
Catholic Church, can never	prove	their part good, neither	8, 736/ 23
Gospel, and labor to	prove	me the person of	8, 737/ 4
somewhat that could clearly	prove	Manichaeus to be Christ's	8, 737/ 36
of the Gospel to	prove	Manichaeus Christ's apostle, I	8, 738/ 7
nor you, because ye	prove	your part but by	8, 738/ 12
to believe, because they	prove	themselves false in making	8, 738/ 14
purpose were here to	prove	you by the consent	8, 740/ 27
while that is, to	prove	that he knoweth not	8, 741/ 20
the Church, and to	prove	that he believed it	8, 741/ 21

of all them can	prove	whether he remember it	8, 746/ 1
he have nothing to	prove	it, yet the Reynard	8, 746/ 6
tale as, till he	prove	it better, shall never	8, 746/ 24
I say, Tyndale must	prove	us this "feeling" faith	8, 751/ 35
would Tyndale seem to	prove	his "feeling faith" by	8, 752/ 3
see that the scriptures	prove	of his purpose not	8, 752/ 22
but to teach and	prove	us, by the texts	8, 754/ 4
doth that text nothing	prove	for his purpose of	8, 754/ 13
his purpose? Doth this	prove	that their faith was	8, 759/ 28
opinion; and no words	prove	the other part of	8, 760/ 14
And yet must he	prove	us further, that they	8, 760/ 24
if he think he	prove	us this sufficiently by	8, 760/ 27
look by this to	prove	that they had such	8, 760/ 33
these words weigh to	prove	that of necessity there	8, 763/ 13
find them. Finally, to	prove	you that Tyndale doth	8, 766/ 17
in this railing but	prove	himself a fool ye	8, 766/ 17
Tyndale after this, to	prove	that the credence given	8, 767/ 11
call themselves apostles, and	prove	it but by jesting	8, 771/ 32
I go about to	prove	the thing that Saint	8, 779/ 35
if he would once	prove	us half. But, first	8, 781/ 6
there put in to	prove	all such as pursue	8, 791/ 29
will we bid him	prove	that all those six	8, 792/ 36
we will pray him	prove	it. For till he	8, 795/ 5
argument by which we	prove	the known Catholic church	8, 801/ 27
such a scholar to	prove	a proud fool. Now	8, 804/ 4
all, but if he	prove	his scholar's faith better	8, 804/ 21
And this do we	prove	by old authentic books	8, 808/ 30
have proved and yet	prove	the authority of their	8, 811/ 4
can for his heresies	prove	us none at all	8, 812/ 16
I go about to	prove	unto Tyndale that by	8, 824/ 16
with which he would	prove	the contrary. For this	8, 828/ 19
only good folk... and	prove	us that that is	8, 836/ 31
doth Saint Augustine well	prove	, saying, "Of Christ is	8, 837/ 28
one that doth anything	prove	his purpose that is	8, 839/ 5
Second, both, do plainly	prove	. In the First Epistle	8, 843/ 32
and Saint Augustine do	prove	us the church that	8, 844/ 9
allege these words to	prove	thereby not only that	8, 847/ 14
any of them all	prove	any such church at	8, 851/ 21
against him, and plainly	prove	the known Catholic church	8, 856/ 36
he hath laid to	prove	that there is such	8, 859/ 16
have seemed both to	prove	that there is such	8, 859/ 18
hath brought forth to	prove	it, he seemeth of	8, 859/ 27
fail, of likelihood, to	prove	us plainly some people	8, 859/ 33
ye wot well, to	prove	us that here in	8, 863/ 6
of them? Doth he	prove	it by any other	8, 863/ 21
well. For now, to	prove	us all his whole	8, 864/ 10
you wot well, to	prove	us a church "pure	8, 864/ 24
wot well, was to	prove	us a church not	8, 864/ 35
her not." And to	prove	that she may sometimes	8, 870/ 1
it; but Barnes must	prove	us that it is	8, 880/ 23

What do the words	prove	for Barnes' purpose? If	8, 880/ 31
Barnes' purpose? If he	prove	us his purpose by	8, 880/ 31
these words, he must	prove	us first that the	8, 880/ 32
words of Isaiah nothing	prove	the purpose of Friar	8, 881/ 5
yet would it not	prove	that in every place	8, 882/ 5
believe every spirit," but "	prove	the spirits, whether they	8, 890/ 1
say that ye can	prove	that epistle false by	8, 895/ 13
so go about to	prove	every piece false by	8, 895/ 23
took upon him to	prove	, must be a church	8, 905/ 29
he goeth about to	prove	it by two means	8, 905/ 31
For they not only	prove	nothing for him... but	8, 905/ 35
for him... but also	prove	clear against him. And	8, 905/ 36
doctors do no more	prove	his purpose than do	8, 906/ 9
have proved you, clearly	prove	against him. His first	8, 906/ 11
himself rehearseth and then	prove	they no piece of	8, 909/ 9
by his plain words	prove	you. But first, for	8, 912/ 2
which thing he would	prove	by this gloss of	8, 915/ 27
boast that he will	prove	it by the very	8, 917/ 8
it that he would	prove	his purpose by the	8, 918/ 18
For as the laws	prove	not his purpose, no	8, 918/ 20
by which we will	prove	the vow of chastity	8, 928/ 8
church, or else to	prove	yourselves to be holy	8, 930/ 9
by which he would	prove	us that the church	8, 935/ 10
council I can nothing	prove	, because it is but	8, 938/ 32
argument, what time, to	prove	that the freedom of	8, 939/ 2
of Christ which plainly	prove	the very church of	8, 952/ 15
Barnes another reason to	prove	that the very church	8, 956/ 12
would have seemed to	prove	it by the very	8, 962/ 28
against the Donatists to	prove	against them that the	8, 963/ 23
sin. But, now, to	prove	you that Friar Barnes	8, 963/ 26
the Caelestians. And to	prove	you farther, that Friar	8, 963/ 30
for himself, laboring to	prove	his heresy true by	8, 964/ 28
partly told him there,	prove	nothing his purpose. For	8, 971/ 15
Barnes boasteth himself to	prove	by those words of	8, 972/ 12
which, going about to	prove	us that the church	8, 973/ 26
in Saint Augustine to	prove	his purpose plain, he	8, 973/ 34
with plain words to	prove	Friar Barnes a fool	8, 973/ 35
weeneth, well and substantially	prove	, so that though he	8, 974/ 11
so that though he	prove	not his own that	8, 974/ 11
provideth, yet will he	prove	that it cannot be	8, 974/ 12
ask me how I	prove	that these words of	8, 975/ 29
Catholic church: I will	prove	it by the words	8, 975/ 31
unknown holy church, to	prove	it a company of	8, 980/ 15
church of Christ, nor	prove	his own secret church	8, 983/ 8
Saint Bernard should not	prove	Barnes' church... yet would	8, 984/ 25
Bernard should seem to	prove	the church to be	8, 984/ 27
folk... and so to	prove	that the known Catholic	8, 984/ 28
Friar Barnes will anything	prove	us by Saint Bernard	8, 985/ 21
here bringeth in to	prove	that evil folk be	8, 988/ 8
forth, but did also	prove	them false, and the	8, 991/ 32

parts both, and clearly	prove	you mine. First, good	8, 995/ 30
they would, every one,	prove	the true church unknown	8, 1000/ 20
them. Secondly I will	prove	you that the very	8, 1001/ 27
point, that is to	prove	you that the very	8, 1001/ 37
church. Another reason to	prove	that the very church	8, 1003/ 12
never one could hitherto	prove	it, but every one	8, 1003/ 16
hath gone about to	prove	it hath proved himself	8, 1003/ 17
reason is there to	prove	that the very church	8, 1003/ 29
processes whereby they would	prove	it unknown, and wherein	8, 1003/ 31
the Scripture doth not	prove	it. And that is	8, 1005/ 10
the heretic, doth not	prove	nor so much as	8, 1005/ 12
as goeth about to	prove	it by any one	8, 1005/ 12
things as may clearly	prove	the article as peradventure	8, 1005/ 35
set together seem to	prove	meetly well the perpetuity	8, 1006/ 6
evident, they will never	prove	this point by Scripture	8, 1006/ 9
of "universal" must needs	prove	him a fool. For	8, 1013/ 32
conclusion not only nothing	proved	us thereof, but hath	8, 575/ 24
with which it is	proved	that the known Catholic	8, 576/ 10
that "the church" being	proved	this common known Catholic	8, 577/ 4
church may thiswise be	proved	. More Lo, before, in	8, 577/ 34
church may thiswise be	proved	. He that hath no	8, 579/ 20
that he should have	proved	that is to wit	8, 598/ 5
his purpose that appeareth	proved	in them all... but	8, 598/ 17
in all, and fully	proved	altogether. Here endeth the	8, 598/ 21
my Dialogue I had	proved	first that the church	8, 602/ 34
not, in such wise	proved	there that Tyndale dare	8, 602/ 37
that I had so	proved	it that Tyndale durst	8, 603/ 30
have in my Dialogue	proved	by Scripture, last and	8, 604/ 8
desire to have it	proved	that the church or	8, 606/ 19
desire to have it	proved	that the church of	8, 606/ 27
of Scripture so plenteously	proved	, but also among all	8, 606/ 29
this, those old prophets	proved	themselves by miracles to	8, 611/ 25
saints whom God had	proved	his messengers by miracles	8, 618/ 11
him that tale and	proved	his tale true: yet	8, 622/ 5
so answered and so	proved	, he had been then	8, 622/ 7
it might have been	proved	true, should and of	8, 622/ 13
when he would have	proved	them this by Scripture	8, 642/ 31
said and could have	proved	to them that the	8, 643/ 1
before well and plainly	proved	it... in this wise	8, 644/ 24
true, he neither hath	proved	nor can prove while	8, 656/ 26
Now have we well	proved	you that in all	8, 656/ 28
And this have I	proved	what say I, "This	8, 659/ 5
I, "This have I	proved	"? nay, this have, I	8, 659/ 5
have, I say, themselves	proved	, in that their head	8, 659/ 6
so is it plainly	proved	false, all the foundation	8, 660/ 4
I have before plainly	proved	, that the faith which	8, 669/ 8
known Catholic church is	proved	to be the very	8, 669/ 39
readers, have I plainly	proved	you that Tyndale and	8, 670/ 34
say, well and plainly	proved	that this known Catholic	8, 673/ 10
Luther's own words... and	proved	him that he may	8, 677/ 39

hereafter, well and clearly	proved	that their "church" be	8, 680/ 32
and clearly voided and	proved	far unlike; so that	8, 683/ 23
and may be clearly	proved	. And lately have they	8, 684/ 32
answered it and clearly	proved	it naught, so shall	8, 693/ 9
and other open means,	proved	them for so good	8, 694/ 14
holy men. Which are	proved	none of theirs... partly	8, 707/ 2
for true, be plainly	proved	false. Then railleth he	8, 710/ 15
book of my Dialogue,	proved	already that Tyndale doth	8, 710/ 18
holy men... which are	proved	none of theirs, partly	8, 712/ 4
he find his opinions	proved	plain heresies. Or else	8, 712/ 18
so surely therein see	proved	the thing that he	8, 739/ 25
is plainly by Scripture	proved	the very church... and	8, 739/ 34
Wherein I have plainly	proved	you, by Saint Augustine's	8, 740/ 34
those outward reasons so	proved	true... for the outward	8, 745/ 3
wherein ye see Tyndale	proved	plain false) he cometh	8, 745/ 22
that it cannot be	proved	... nor dare well deny	8, 745/ 31
that it will be	proved	... as whether he said	8, 745/ 32
which nothing can be	proved	... there is no remedy	8, 770/ 15
is by their books	proved	, the doctrine of the	8, 771/ 27
on his errand, that	proved	themselves by miracles; and	8, 771/ 30
which I have already	proved	him much more often	8, 779/ 29
not one word yet	proved	true, saving where he	8, 783/ 17
in every age been	proved	in sundry places of	8, 788/ 3
again... as we see	proved	by Tyndale, and Luther	8, 793/ 28
hath all this while	proved	, in such wise as	8, 801/ 11
as I have clearly	proved	unto Tyndale in the	8, 808/ 34
yet is it not	proved	by Holy Scripture. And	8, 809/ 4
Church ever since, have	proved	and yet prove the	8, 811/ 4
yet, since I have	proved	that if the child	8, 823/ 6
words, lo. I have	proved	him this point, good	8, 824/ 19
his own words doubly	proved	that the known Catholic	8, 827/ 18
upon his own words	proved	you: that if he	8, 827/ 20
yet once again clearly	proved	you the common known	8, 828/ 17
known Catholic church is	proved	the very church... which	8, 828/ 20
as it hath hitherto	proved	in every such country	8, 832/ 13
ye shall see plainly	proved	, do make plain against	8, 839/ 8
faith. This is well	proved	by your own law	8, 861/ 29
false. This may be	proved	by your own law	8, 862/ 15
how hath he now	proved	it? Take first out	8, 863/ 9
and how hath he	proved	us beside that there	8, 863/ 18
how perfectly he hath	proved	his purpose. He promised	8, 864/ 23
all that he saith,	proved	no general council fallen	8, 872/ 8
church this may be	proved	by Chrysostom's words, ""They	8, 874/ 17
for anything by Barnes	proved	yet, that his word	8, 882/ 10
ye see so unperfectly	proved	that of all the	8, 883/ 21
also that if he	proved	all that he saith	8, 883/ 24
if he have not	proved	us his church at	8, 905/ 24
Church I have already	proved	you that all the	8, 905/ 32
which, as I have	proved	you, clearly prove against	8, 906/ 10
not that word wisely	proved	?Then see yet how	8, 910/ 30

first: "This may be	proved	by your own law	8, 916/ 34
church; which may be	proved	by the words of	8, 928/ 24
words, is here well	proved	to be the church	8, 937/ 2
therefore it is well	proved	that all you do	8, 937/ 3
since they were then	proved	to be not the	8, 937/ 5
being made open be	proved	after their doctrine not	8, 937/ 10
my part as well	proved	, and his as well	8, 939/ 26
is have I already	proved	in more places than	8, 942/ 23
means as I have	proved	it by... he dissembleth	8, 942/ 28
every complaint made and	proved	in the temporal court	8, 946/ 20
though he had clearly	proved	it, saith, "Here have	8, 972/ 13
they not only nothing	proved	for him, but in	8, 983/ 13
but in conclusion clearly	proved	against him. And therefore	8, 983/ 13
yet had it not	proved	for Barnes. Now, for	8, 986/ 24
be debated, argued, and	proved	in mine eight former	8, 995/ 19
unknown. Which one point	proved	alone, quite overthroweth all	8, 1001/ 25
by which I have	proved	it, and then, of	8, 1002/ 16
was by one Rosseus	proved	so foolish and so	8, 1002/ 26
thus have I once	proved	you that the very	8, 1003/ 10
to prove it hath	proved	himself a fool, and	8, 1003/ 17
be a little better	proved	than he proveth his	8, 1003/ 23
may be meetly well	proved	by the plain Scripture	8, 1005/ 38
that this article is	proved	by Scripture, and therefore	8, 1006/ 24
themselves perceived it not	proved	by Scripture which hath	8, 1006/ 28
and I have already	proved	you that the known	8, 1013/ 12
have I, good readers,	proved	again that the very	8, 1015/ 24
readers, well and plainly	proved	you by reason, by	8, 1028/ 38
that I have already	proved	that the very church	8, 1029/ 25
means openly declared and	proved	in their faces, to	8, 1032/ 29
the scoff with the	proverb	of Apelles, "Ne sutor	8, 947/ 22
all. For first he	proveth	us that the pope	8, 580/ 21
secret. More Here Tyndale	proveth	us that no pope	8, 584/ 31
law is good." He	proveth	that they consent not	8, 584/ 32
Papa"). More Here he	proveth	us that the spirituality	8, 587/ 34
Tyndale all this tale?	Proveth	it any other but	8, 610/ 13
first reason. Which reason	proveth	that himself and his	8, 649/ 20
see yourselves that Tyndale	proveth	this tale but by	8, 656/ 17
the Maccabees, because it	proveth	for purgatory and for	8, 658/ 24
for anything that himself	proveth	... his words that he	8, 660/ 6
Saint Cyprian by Scripture	proveth	, greatly displeased with them	8, 671/ 22
rather more strong and	proveth	it plain inexpugnable. But	8, 676/ 8
as they could." How	proveth	Tyndale this lie of	8, 710/ 33
Christ... and consequently thereby	proveth	Tyndale, that teacheth the	8, 712/ 34
proof at all... he	proveth	it at the leastwise	8, 723/ 11
of that sect and	proveth	them that, like as	8, 736/ 11
by what means he	proveth	it; or else, at	8, 751/ 16
us ween that he	proveth	us his "feeling faith	8, 752/ 16
go any farther, how	proveth	Tyndale this piece of	8, 759/ 1
brought out fruit? How	proveth	Tyndale this? What one	8, 759/ 4
of the world." What	proveth	Tyndale now with all	8, 759/ 25

Judas never believed." How	proveth	Tyndale that again? For	8, 761/ 30
tale withal. For how	proveth	he now that their	8, 762/ 18
readers, how wisely Tyndale	proveth	his distinction of "historical	8, 762/ 20
Samaritans... by which he	proveth	, as ye see, neither	8, 762/ 22
shift himself aside he	proveth	us never a piece	8, 763/ 2
of and no piece	proveth	of. For there may	8, 764/ 12
thing that Saint Paul	proveth	for me, which saith	8, 779/ 35
and by good reason	proveth	, that these heretics and	8, 791/ 13
story by which he	proveth	that fasting, and praying	8, 807/ 27
By what old story	proveth	he that folk should	8, 807/ 30
that argument that clearly	proveth	the Catholic, known church	8, 828/ 14
that he bringeth, plainly	proveth	against him. Now consider	8, 847/ 32
the world but he	proveth	us not yet that	8, 858/ 25
the world, for he	proveth	no such church at	8, 858/ 26
hath yet brought, part	proveth	nothing for him, and	8, 858/ 33
and the more part	proveth	clear against him. And	8, 858/ 34
he hath hitherto said	proveth	in that point, whereupon	8, 859/ 2
thus, good readers, he	proveth	it... Barnes To this	8, 860/ 2
again that Friar Barnes	proveth	nothing the church that	8, 866/ 2
Friar Barnes farther, how	proveth	he that wheresoever we	8, 880/ 4
church. And this he	proveth	, as ye have heard	8, 880/ 17
as for that example,	proveth	not Barnes' purpose. For	8, 880/ 21
Barnes' purpose. For it	proveth	no farther but that	8, 880/ 21
in Scripture. For it	proveth	, ye wot well, not	8, 881/ 7
told you, it nothing	proveth	the purpose of Friar	8, 882/ 3
telleth me the Scripture	proveth	for her part... and	8, 903/ 28
saith that the Scripture	proveth	for your own part	8, 903/ 29
yet how wisely he	proveth	that Lyra reproveth the	8, 910/ 31
meaneth by which Barnes	proveth	that the particular church	8, 950/ 8
spot or wrinkle he	proveth	thus... Barnes Mark Saint	8, 956/ 19
her. And this he	proveth	, as ye see, by	8, 957/ 9
which Saint Augustine plainly	proveth	it false. I cannot	8, 964/ 29
first that Saint Bernard	proveth	nothing for Friar Barnes	8, 985/ 2
neither nother of them	proveth	his own church, yet	8, 993/ 11
better proved than he	proveth	his unknown church, but	8, 1003/ 23
of Scripture, but only	proveth	Helvidius a liar in	8, 1005/ 13
order, the plain Scripture	proveth	them. And that this	8, 1011/ 15
through the Old Testament	proveth	this matter... nor also	8, 1016/ 23
first, since everything that	proveth	Christ's church to be	8, 1029/ 13
be this known church	proveth	it also to be	8, 1029/ 13
the very church (which	proveth	, as I say, the	8, 1030/ 9
in conclusion both to	provide	for the perpetual safeguard	8, 608/ 31
though God did not	provide	so fully for the	8, 612/ 33
should in any wise	provide	that the priest which	8, 637/ 7
his manifold promises, so	provide	that the doctrine thereof	8, 855/ 34
God shall ever sufficiently	provide	you a true teacher	8, 888/ 2
for victuals... they may	provide	at home and bring	8, 922/ 17
But because Christ would	provide	that all the whole	8, 951/ 13
not without good reason	provided	... since it well appeared	8, 590/ 25
to that purpose is	provided	for well enough... though	8, 591/ 32

in which he hath	provided	and promised to dwell	8, 612/ 34
dwell himself forever: yet	provided	he for it so	8, 612/ 35
also: yet since he	provided	specially the clergy to	8, 615/ 1
the Church had not	provided	for gorbellied gluttons too	8, 631/ 22
it not that God	provided	otherwise for us. For	8, 706/ 34
is by God's ordinance	provided	for a way toward	8, 782/ 5
true teacher, as he	provided	Saint Peter for Centurio	8, 888/ 3
it by himself, God	provided	that Saint Philip should	8, 888/ 15
say: that God hath	provided	sufficient learning for all	8, 899/ 6
say that God hath	provided	surety of doctrine that	8, 900/ 2
good faith, I had	provided	that if they list	8, 903/ 3
and was by God	provided	to rest there and	8, 909/ 15
list, and no church	provided	of God to control	8, 911/ 30
sufficiently... so his counsel	provided	sufficiently. For when he	8, 948/ 27
Jesus Christ through the	providence	of God the Father	8, 736/ 30
wretched will, unto the	providence	and predestination of God	8, 787/ 18
God, in his eternal	providence	, foreseeing the end of	8, 848/ 11
indeed God careth and	provideth	for the living of	8, 636/ 31
his own that he	provideth	, yet will he prove	8, 974/ 12
almost more than enough...	providing	for sick men, children	8, 631/ 19
the plain of Salisbury...	providing	that, for fear of	8, 924/ 15
among them all, every	province	might have their own	8, 577/ 9
whole church of the	province	. Now, where Lyra saith	8, 911/ 2
and in its own	province	. But this catholic church	8, 976/ 5
published throughout all the	province	... so that that holy	8, 991/ 17
but, as I say,	provincial	patriarchs, archbishops, or metropolitans	8, 577/ 13
disprove the first reason	proving	that the known Catholic	8, 598/ 24
of the second reason	proving	the known Catholic church	8, 675/ 3
and Tyndale both, in	proving	the known Catholic church	8, 678/ 17
the Catholic Church, and	proving	of his "feeling faith	8, 771/ 13
as a thing clearly	proving	that only the Catholic	8, 777/ 27
many old authentic stories	proving	their heresies false. Howbeit	8, 808/ 5
hath utterly failed of	proving	his own secret church	8, 942/ 26
for his purpose, always	proving	against his purpose I	8, 980/ 11
will first fall from	proving	to preaching, so will	8, 1010/ 31
the truth, through God's	provision	, for the profit of	8, 694/ 22
specially by the politic	provision	and ordinance of our	8, 710/ 23
the matter. For his	provision	might have been observed	8, 948/ 25
that are in dignity,	provoke	to rebellion the people	8, 911/ 19
as doves," but also "	prudent	and wise as serpents	8, 890/ 4
is written in the	psalm	that God giveth the	8, 636/ 32
exposition of the second	Psalm	. Now, if Tyndale, and	8, 811/ 30
David in the thirty-third	Psalm	, "Decline from evil and	8, 840/ 15
again in the same	Psalm	, "Keep thy tongue from	8, 840/ 17
pattering and mumbling these	psalms	or that psalms without	8, 930/ 20
these psalms or that	psalms	without devotion. Briefly, all	8, 930/ 21
and mumbling of these	psalms	and those psalms without	8, 932/ 9
these psalms and those	psalms	without devotion... as though	8, 932/ 9
take him for a	publican	and a very paynim	8, 616/ 25
Pharisee that despised the	publican	, and on the other	8, 620/ 16

take him for a	publican	and a very paynim	8, 763/ 32
be taken as a	publican	or a very paynim	8, 942/ 36
a heathen or a	publican	." This is the uttermost	8, 945/ 16
a paynim and a	publican	." And by and by	8, 1018/ 6
also as a very "	publican	" that is to say	8, 1026/ 3
proud heart the poor	publicans	be so great abomination	8, 835/ 20
Why eateth he with	publicans	and sinners?" But yet	8, 835/ 27
the tidings thereof was	published	throughout all the province	8, 991/ 16
as never was there	pudding	stuffed so full of	8, 575/ 25
raileth royally, and lieth	puissantly	... else is all his	8, 764/ 26
would have the people	pull	the priest from the	8, 632/ 16
never be able to	pull	down... and that these	8, 673/ 13
these heretics would now	pull	down... that is to	8, 680/ 4
that men should therefore	pull	down Tenterden Steeple, and	8, 776/ 10
Sandwich Haven amend; and	pull	down all the churches	8, 776/ 11
to destroy it, but	pull	they never so many	8, 915/ 4
labor in vain to	pull	down Christ's church. Thus	8, 992/ 17
Tyndale suddenly destroyed and	pulled	down the church that	8, 665/ 10
thus hath he suddenly	pulled	here down to ground	8, 665/ 19
any manner occasion be	pulled	from it again, because	8, 748/ 21
Jesus, and then maliciously	pulleth	away the very words	8, 958/ 13
rehearsed them falsely with	pulling	the chief part away	8, 959/ 33
church... and, weening that	pulling	down were setting up	8, 972/ 20
step up into the	pulpit	and preach. For but	8, 651/ 22
him down of the	pulpit	. But forasmuch, good readers	8, 776/ 14
standeth up in a	pulpit	, but to seek some	8, 884/ 20
that are ordained to	punish	sin." The pope will	8, 594/ 4
more horrible torment to	punish	and revenge the filthy	8, 610/ 32
be more prone to	punish	than to reward... and	8, 625/ 28
again; and all they	punish	and kill the Anabaptists	8, 790/ 31
man, did yet pursue,	punish	, and kill heretics, idolaters	8, 791/ 26
such as pursue and	punish	such heretics and schismatics	8, 791/ 29
that many times God	punished	them so doth he	8, 610/ 18
for which they were	punished	, and against which God	8, 610/ 25
hundred prophets? Also, God	punished	his people... and then	8, 611/ 9
complain that heretics be	punished	here... yet one sect	8, 817/ 24
manner death he was	punished	. Wherefore since he was	8, 926/ 21
repressed, and by pain	punished	; but also required, by	8, 955/ 20
suffereth it, we are	punished	with many tribulations for	8, 968/ 15
Saint Paul saith), God	punished	it and drove it	8, 1007/ 37
heretics, and schismatics, he	punished	them and divided commonly	8, 1008/ 15
yet one sect there	punisheth	and killeth another among	8, 817/ 25
God, in persecuting and	punishing	them that be naught	8, 791/ 8
see that since the	punishment	that a man willfully	8, 581/ 21
appeareth, proceeded to the	punishment	and amendment thereof. But	8, 586/ 29
the devil for the	punishment	of the flesh, that	8, 920/ 24
of heretics by temporal	punishment	, both by his epistles	8, 955/ 35
times sorer and sorer	punishment	thereunto. And yet, as	8, 956/ 9
that we suffer less	punishment	than we have deserved	8, 968/ 26
and labored for their	punishment	himself. And further have	8, 991/ 36

that, by the merciful	punishment	of God, many fell	8, 1017/ 28
licenses... but devised for	punishments	, and for means of	8, 587/ 11
to wit, that the	pure	Scripture is mingled and	8, 657/ 22
of purpose, and of	pure	malice, when we endeavor	8, 797/ 21
Christ, that is so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 837/ 12
But whereby is she	pure	and clean? Not by	8, 837/ 13
of God, and so	pure	and so clean that	8, 838/ 7
that only such clean,	pure	people as he speaketh	8, 839/ 6
church is, saith he,	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 844/ 11
of God, and so	pure	and so clean that	8, 844/ 16
here assigneth is all	pure	and clean... and not	8, 844/ 23
but is also so	pure	that not Saint Peter	8, 844/ 24
is so clean and	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 844/ 32
they be clean and	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 848/ 5
so clean, and so	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 851/ 3
be so clean and	pure	, without spot and wrinkle	8, 851/ 13
sin, so clean and	pure	that Saint Peter could	8, 852/ 25
not so clean and	pure	but that he feareth	8, 852/ 31
living... and that so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 853/ 26
assigneth, of only so	pure	and clean persons, without	8, 857/ 13
parts thereof be so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 858/ 30
church that is so	pure	and so clean, that	8, 859/ 8
is such a fair,	pure	church and a clean	8, 859/ 18
there is no such	pure	and clean church in	8, 859/ 25
some people somewhere so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 859/ 34
and yet is she	pure	and clean. Mark Saint	8, 860/ 5
pureness she is also	pure	, in that that she	8, 861/ 19
so clean and so	pure	, without any spot or	8, 863/ 7
congregation of people so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 863/ 19
for all that, very	pure	and clean, because that	8, 864/ 19
prove us a church "	pure	and clean . . . without spot	8, 864/ 24
bringeth us a church "	pure	and clean," as he	8, 864/ 26
us a church not	pure	and clean with them	8, 864/ 36
clean with them, but	pure	and clean without them	8, 864/ 36
she is not yet	pure	and clean without spot	8, 865/ 35
when instead of one	pure	and clean without spot	8, 866/ 3
is here so holy,	pure	, and clean, without spot	8, 866/ 18
so clean, and so	pure	that there is not	8, 866/ 29
is made clean and	pure	by acknowledging her sins	8, 867/ 28
chosen her, is cleansed	pure	and clean and cannot	8, 869/ 18
people so clean and	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 871/ 30
of that clean and	pure	church of Friar Barnes	8, 880/ 2
members of the church	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 882/ 8
members of his holy,	pure	, clean church, wherein he	8, 883/ 19
so clean and so	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 905/ 29
holy Friar Barnes appointeth:	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 912/ 31
also, besides, so thoroughly	pure	and clean that they	8, 913/ 8
but also be holy,	pure	, and clean, without either	8, 913/ 14
others as be so	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 913/ 18
were also so holy,	pure	, and clean that they	8, 913/ 25

that they be holy,	pure	, and clean and especially	8, 913/ 32
speaketh it, for only	pure	and clean holy men	8, 913/ 35
such as were so	pure	and clean that they	8, 914/ 7
fidelium" men clean and	pure	without any spot or	8, 914/ 29
error, and that be	pure	and clean without spot	8, 915/ 32
unknown church of folk	pure	and clean, without any	8, 916/ 8
wit, of only men	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 949/ 33
of only holy people,	pure	and clean without spot	8, 956/ 17
a holy company so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 956/ 19
without sin, clean and	pure	... for then Christ's pureness	8, 958/ 36
Church is laid up	pure	gold into the treasures	8, 960/ 18
good, holy, virtuous people,	pure	and clean without either	8, 963/ 9
of only good folk	pure	and clean without either	8, 963/ 20
so clean and so	pure	that they neither had	8, 964/ 33
be laid up for	pure	gold in the treasures	8, 966/ 14
so clean and so	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 966/ 20
by laid up for	pure	gold in the treasures	8, 966/ 21
by laid up for	pure	gold in God's treasures	8, 966/ 34
be laid up for	pure	gold in the treasures	8, 967/ 3
up at last for	pure	gold in the treasures	8, 970/ 7
forgiven and laid up	pure	gold in the treasures	8, 970/ 16
exception, should pass hence	pure	and clean and forthwith	8, 970/ 19
foreknowledge and predestination always	pure	and clean; whereas Saint	8, 970/ 27
be, be laid up	pure	gold in God's treasury	8, 970/ 32
Christ that is so	pure	and clean that she	8, 971/ 13
very best men thereof	pure	and clean always, without	8, 972/ 10
Christ, that is so	pure	and so clean that	8, 972/ 14
saith is clean and	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 973/ 16
a company all holy,	pure	, and clean, without spot	8, 973/ 27
and therefore is never	pure	and clean, without spots	8, 973/ 31
coat he hath, so	pure	and so clean, without	8, 974/ 2
people unknown, clean and	pure	, without spot or wrinkle	8, 974/ 6
folk so good, so	pure	, and so clean that	8, 984/ 23
see, of plain and	pure	malice manifestly and falsely	8, 987/ 18
took flesh in the	pure	womb of our Blessed	8, 1009/ 11
must needs be all	pure	and good. And therefore	8, 1020/ 21
corn, and sendeth it	pure	and clean unto heaven	8, 1020/ 30
holy, virtuous man, so	pure	and clean, without spot	8, 1028/ 4
fire of purgatory be	purely	refined first. Also, whereas	8, 970/ 9
and her cleanness and	pureness	is before Christ only	8, 845/ 6
claim of right his	pureness	for her own. For	8, 860/ 10
not by her own	pureness	. Wherefore, such a church	8, 860/ 36
steadfast faith; by whose	pureness	she is also pure	8, 861/ 19
claim of right his	pureness	for her own and	8, 865/ 13
his cleanness and his	pureness	that he hath fully	8, 865/ 24
claim of right his	pureness	for her own; for	8, 956/ 26
pure... for then Christ's	pureness	is ours, he saith	8, 958/ 36
souls that be in	purgatory	. For though they be	8, 578/ 30
that if there were	purgatory	, some went from thence	8, 625/ 23
that there is no	purgatory	neither. Then, since they	8, 625/ 25

because it proveth for	purgatory	and for the intercession	8, 658/ 24
sin seven years in	purgatory	(which is as hot	8, 692/ 7
gross and fleshly imagined	purgatory	, save thou must buy	8, 692/ 12
of the belief of	purgatory	. Now am I very	8, 703/ 13
in like wise of	purgatory	Tyndale cannot say nay	8, 703/ 19
believe that there were	purgatory	, and that men should	8, 703/ 34
faith alone, some for	purgatory	and some against it	8, 887/ 18
our evangelical brethren, concerning	purgatory	. For I doubt not	8, 899/ 26
if there be a	purgatory	. "Nor it will not	8, 899/ 30
the hot fire of	purgatory	or by other men's	8, 966/ 38
come the fire of	purgatory	can find either nothing	8, 968/ 28
in that fire of	purgatory	till the venial sins	8, 968/ 31
for the fire of	purgatory	is more sharp than	8, 968/ 36
meant not to deny	purgatory	there... but affirmeth it	8, 969/ 2
he not only affirmeth	purgatory	against young Father Frith	8, 969/ 8
of the fire of	purgatory	be purely refined first	8, 970/ 8
years hath believed, concerning	purgatory	, and holy days, and	8, 1033/ 3
in the pains of	purgatory	; and that the very	8, 1034/ 1
with Noah's flood, to	purge	the filth therefrom... and	8, 610/ 29
holy new Baptist, to	purge	and purify the people	8, 704/ 13
O ye sinners, and	purge	your hearts, O ye	8, 840/ 35
the Church, they were	purged	and cleansed from their	8, 906/ 22
they be again cleansed,	purged	, and made fair by	8, 906/ 25
shall first be well	purged	... and all the spots	8, 966/ 36
us... it must be	purged	with that fire of	8, 968/ 10
be in such wise	purged	in this world that	8, 968/ 27
God is cleansed and	purified	by Christ for acknowledging	8, 860/ 35
God is cleansed and	purified	by Christ for acknowledging	8, 972/ 27
God is cleansed and	purified	by Christ, for acknowledging	8, 973/ 1
that God cleanseth and	purifieth	his church for acknowledging	8, 973/ 14
Baptist, to purge and	purify	the people, bid us	8, 704/ 13
the precise cleanness and	purity	"without spot or wrinkle	8, 851/ 9
sinned therein of plain,	purpensed	malice. But yet this	8, 589/ 15
Thomas of Kent." Such	purpensed	falsifying of books use	8, 684/ 28
at all. About this	purpose	useth he now this	8, 576/ 6
of all his whole	purpose	and his master Martin	8, 585/ 11
laws too, if their	purpose	might prosper... and make	8, 585/ 22
and "repentance," of very	purpose	to bring in his	8, 589/ 12
he so did of	purpose	... I am content to	8, 589/ 13
and such a malicious	purpose	. Now, if he would	8, 589/ 18
as sufficeth to that	purpose	is provided for well	8, 591/ 32
prove (all beside the	purpose	) first that the pope	8, 598/ 8
yet farther from the	purpose	, that the pope and	8, 598/ 9
which should be his	purpose	that is to wit	8, 598/ 10
any piece of his	purpose	that appeareth proved in	8, 598/ 17
said anything to the	purpose	at all, I am	8, 598/ 20
further down from his	purpose	than ever he did	8, 599/ 9
he layeth for that	purpose	, because I had not	8, 603/ 15
he might for that	purpose	have begun at Adam	8, 610/ 9
findeth Tyndale for his	purpose	therein? Findeth he that	8, 611/ 2

not... whereof serveth his	purpose	of his hundred prophets	8, 611/ 7
ground to build his	purpose	upon... but that even	8, 613/ 27
well serve for this	purpose	also, since the truth	8, 615/ 30
church nor for his	purpose	sufficiently resemble the Catholic	8, 617/ 30
thereby, that for his	purpose	were well worth a	8, 618/ 22
mean anything to the	purpose	, that I can perceive	8, 629/ 12
beast's labor." Nor I	purpose	not to lose the	8, 629/ 22
head. But to what	purpose	he maketh all this	8, 632/ 17
appeareth clearly what holy	purpose	Tyndale hath in this	8, 633/ 16
also to his present	purpose	. And when he hath	8, 647/ 2
tale against his own	purpose	, as every man may	8, 650/ 5
for so great a	purpose	... likely to find the	8, 651/ 9
intent or deprave his	purpose	with... but have truly	8, 665/ 30
Augustine made for that	purpose	many more)... but though	8, 680/ 28
made more for that	purpose	than that one: yet	8, 680/ 29
change, corrupt, and of	purpose	to falsify, with erasing	8, 684/ 1
what good intent and	purpose	he so said, the	8, 685/ 21
he show anything to	purpose	. And then whom shall	8, 694/ 31
he say aught to	purpose	. And therefore if these	8, 695/ 21
Tyndale nothing to the	purpose	... forasmuch as himself cannot	8, 697/ 8
maketh anything to the	purpose	, surely that see not	8, 707/ 16
being the reason and	purpose	of holy Saint Augustine	8, 708/ 10
this answer to the	purpose	? Who biddeth him give	8, 708/ 19
his nothing toucheth the	purpose	... I would very fain	8, 709/ 5
nothing serve for his	purpose	... let him take the	8, 712/ 16
lay us for his	purpose	peradventure a word of	8, 715/ 9
allege us for his	purpose	. For in thus doing	8, 715/ 18
or force toward the	purpose	, but laid yet more	8, 719/ 16
more directly for his	purpose	than Tyndale layeth it	8, 719/ 16
laid here to no	purpose	... And also, if it	8, 722/ 4
it. And to what	purpose	did Tyndale read their	8, 724/ 18
here to very little	purpose	. But as he listeth	8, 726/ 16
prove anything for their	purpose	, neither to him that	8, 736/ 16
Christian readers, if my	purpose	were here to prove	8, 740/ 27
whole book. But my	purpose	is here only to	8, 740/ 30
well in the principal	purpose	as in that he	8, 740/ 35
scriptures prove of his	purpose	not one piece. For	8, 752/ 22
now consider that the	purpose	of Tyndale is not	8, 754/ 3
nothing prove for his	purpose	of his "feeling faith	8, 754/ 13
bringeth in for his	purpose	was, as himself knoweth	8, 754/ 17
clearly Tyndale's whole ghostly	purpose	. For lo, good reader	8, 754/ 32
here allegeth for his	purpose	: "For the same Spirit	8, 756/ 27
may perceive to what	purpose	Saint Paul spoke these	8, 756/ 33
the proof of Tyndale's	purpose	concerning his "feeling faith	8, 757/ 36
it (saith Tyndale) of	purpose	, but of frailty; and	8, 758/ 11
the more toward his	purpose	: let us now consider	8, 758/ 29
this piece of his	purpose	that this faith in	8, 759/ 2
is this for his	purpose	? Doth this prove that	8, 759/ 27
and overturneth his principal	purpose	of all. For well	8, 760/ 36
were therewith his whole	purpose	lost. Now, if he	8, 761/ 11

finally dependeth all his	purpose	to wind away withal	8, 763/ 1
no proof for his	purpose	, utterly spent about naught	8, 764/ 20
And unto as little	purpose	he spendeth another peevish	8, 764/ 21
anything at all to	purpose	. For well ye wot	8, 768/ 8
them to a goodly	purpose	? But then cometh he	8, 771/ 13
far from our present	purpose	, which is, as ye	8, 776/ 16
no better for my	purpose	than the very thing	8, 777/ 21
and yet, for the	purpose	of some fleshly delight	8, 781/ 32
without any change of	purpose	to the better, be	8, 789/ 32
this made to the	purpose	against us? For we	8, 793/ 25
serve anything for his	purpose	, except he tell us	8, 794/ 37
even willingly, and of	purpose	, and of pure malice	8, 797/ 21
readers, that the principal	purpose	whereupon we go is	8, 801/ 25
this present... I shall	purpose	unto Tyndale's disciple the	8, 802/ 16
goeth next to the	purpose	, and he shall answer	8, 802/ 17
Book. And for his	purpose	in that point he	8, 808/ 35
it, with a good	purpose	to be baptized, and	8, 818/ 20
willingly and either of	purpose	or malice let us	8, 821/ 35
readers, to what good	purpose	Tyndale hath by his	8, 825/ 8
itself... and concerning the	purpose	, I shall first rehearse	8, 833/ 18
bringeth forth for his	purpose	. For neither in the	8, 834/ 33
destroyeth utterly Barnes' whole	purpose	, but if the church	8, 835/ 34
brought in to no	purpose	but only to plant	8, 839/ 2
doth anything prove his	purpose	that is to say	8, 839/ 5
holy water" to what	purpose	concerning the matter serveth	8, 839/ 22
impertinent to the principal	purpose	. But he meaneth therein	8, 841/ 35
unto you the covert	purpose	of Barnes' devilish doctrine	8, 844/ 3
Friar Barnes for his	purpose	in these words? Saint	8, 851/ 31
other doctors for this	purpose	though I let them	8, 857/ 5
that yet for his	purpose	is there never one	8, 858/ 27
at all for his	purpose	. For lo, now thus	8, 859/ 3
of nothing, but his	purpose	that there is in	8, 859/ 23
full declaration of his	purpose	together... which as it	8, 862/ 25
us forth for his	purpose	, he shall find them	8, 862/ 36
this long tale? His	purpose	was, ye wot well	8, 863/ 5
us all his whole	purpose	(that there is in	8, 864/ 10
of his position and	purpose	appeareth evidently true he	8, 864/ 16
he hath proved his	purpose	. He promised us, you	8, 864/ 24
the proof of his	purpose	... and I will first	8, 873/ 2
deceived. Now, to our	purpose	, that where the word	8, 874/ 15
yet more to the	purpose	than the tale that	8, 876/ 25
example, proveth not Barnes'	purpose	. For it proveth no	8, 880/ 21
words prove for Barnes'	purpose	? If he prove us	8, 880/ 31
he prove us his	purpose	by these words, he	8, 880/ 32
Isaiah nothing prove the	purpose	of Friar Barnes, though	8, 881/ 6
it nothing proveth the	purpose	of Friar Barnes. And	8, 882/ 3
utterly they leave his	purpose	all unproved. Now hath	8, 882/ 37
to church with one	purpose	, to learn the right	8, 897/ 37
not know it of	purpose	, else he shall be	8, 899/ 15
brought in for that	purpose	, he hath in such	8, 905/ 34

the proof of that	purpose	, I have purposely deferred	8, 906/ 2
no more prove his	purpose	than do the texts	8, 906/ 9
a wrong place of	purpose	because he would not	8, 909/ 4
no piece of his	purpose	against the known Catholic	8, 909/ 9
this for Friar Barnes'	purpose	, in proof of his	8, 909/ 22
is that to the	purpose	? For as a poor	8, 909/ 31
is all beside the	purpose	that he runneth forth	8, 910/ 4
forth still in this	purpose	and allegeth these words	8, 910/ 5
little for Friar Barnes'	purpose	that I, which dispute	8, 912/ 9
no more, for our	purpose	against Barnes, but even	8, 912/ 35
in that gloss his	purpose	is no more but	8, 914/ 20
he rehearseth for his	purpose	were the words of	8, 917/ 3
was not for his	purpose	to bring in... but	8, 917/ 23
made nothing for his	purpose	, but the glosses only	8, 918/ 16
he would prove his	purpose	by the laws, but	8, 918/ 18
laws prove not his	purpose	, no more do the	8, 918/ 20
have intended first), I	purpose	to make this point	8, 923/ 30
place had a Christian	purpose	, and favored the name	8, 924/ 22
were... if, then, my	purpose	would follow... and Friar	8, 939/ 24
follow... and Friar Barnes'	purpose	fail, as ye see	8, 939/ 25
But, now, to our	purpose	, if Friar Barnes restrain	8, 947/ 36
so little to the	purpose	, that I will grant	8, 950/ 3
and yet, by willful	purpose	of continuing in some	8, 957/ 27
for lack of good	purpose	may miss of mercy	8, 957/ 34
never so fast, nor	purpose	he never so little	8, 958/ 6
no more, howsoever they	purpose	to persevere in their	8, 958/ 18
or of any such	purpose	, either... but to make	8, 958/ 31
more plain for his	purpose	. But of truth, he	8, 959/ 30
the plainer for his	purpose	. And therefore, to the	8, 959/ 34
of true repentance, with	purpose	of amendment and well	8, 966/ 6
there, prove nothing his	purpose	. For Saint Paul saith	8, 971/ 15
Augustine to prove his	purpose	plain, he seemeth rather	8, 973/ 34
often allegeth for his	purpose	, always proving against his	8, 980/ 11
always proving against his	purpose	I will now, for	8, 980/ 12
the sentence, for his	purpose	, clean against the mind	8, 986/ 32
plainly make against his	purpose	that he bringeth them	8, 991/ 28
confusion in his principal	purpose	of "the church," declare	8, 992/ 4
it, against your own	purpose	, to make it appear	8, 1004/ 7
matter for my principal	purpose	, that I should greatly	8, 1007/ 25
men when it were	purposed	, it were likely to	8, 922/ 32
define "the church"... but	purposely	declined therefrom, because I	8, 577/ 1
all intrication whereof... I	purposely	forbore to put in	8, 577/ 18
after his Christendom do	purposely	commit any crime... never	8, 758/ 12
followeth, and in this	purposely	flitteth from to frame	8, 758/ 28
that purpose, I have	purposely	deferred, because I would	8, 906/ 2
here leaveth out (or	purposely	leaveth off ere he	8, 971/ 4
and endeavoreth himself thereto,	purposeth	thereby to seek the	8, 781/ 21
great plenty in Tyndale's	purse	... yet could he get	8, 628/ 17
your tokens into your	purse	, for any need that	8, 901/ 30
Joiner, and Tewkesbury the	Purser	, and Bayfield the Apostate	8, 710/ 3

the Huessgenites and Zwinglians	pursue	the Catholics, so every	8, 790/ 28
seemeth that good men	pursue	the Lutherans, as Luther	8, 790/ 29
piteous man, did yet	pursue	them. But we shall	8, 791/ 16
prove all such as	pursue	, punish, and kill heretics	8, 791/ 26
his part, did plainly	pursue	and punish such heretics	8, 791/ 29
elect. But when he	pursued	them, and labored for	8, 991/ 36
by because they be	pursued	with the well-believing people	8, 789/ 10
let her maid have	pursued	not for justice, but	8, 789/ 33
the seventh chapter, then	pursueth	and beaten her. And	8, 791/ 12
Catholics, so every sect	pursueth	he still upon the	8, 755/ 10
own damnation himself, plainly	pursueth	other? For the Huessgenites	8, 790/ 28
out at rovers and	pursuing	upon his own confession	8, 616/ 29
out nor for obstinacy	push	at every man that	8, 833/ 10
yet did I never	put	out; of which common	8, 575/ 34
I purposely forbore to	put	the pope for part	8, 576/ 34
merits. And the significations	put	in the pope as	8, 577/ 19
saint bid every man	put	out... he teacheth to	8, 579/ 26
the Church teacheth to	put	himself wholly in his	8, 581/ 31
for us till he	put	trust in vows and	8, 581/ 35
his friar's coat and	put	off his friar's coat	8, 582/ 19
have his whore, and	put	on a frieze coat	8, 582/ 19
law with them to	put	her away at his	8, 584/ 19
of any state to	put	away their whores... the	8, 584/ 24
him... he not only	put	forth any railing books	8, 592/ 28
husband was fain to	put	the man to death	8, 595/ 15
feigning. And they had	put	up his sphere and	8, 606/ 8
the causes why they	put	out the significations of	8, 609/ 31
him good leave to	put	that there is no	8, 625/ 24
but ere ever she	put	out all our eyes	8, 644/ 2
be left out or	put	in the water, stop	8, 654/ 35
left out and not	put	in as the Church	8, 657/ 19
in, and that Christ	put	in, forasmuch as it	8, 657/ 21
after him, would fain	put	water into it at	8, 657/ 31
Christ should succeed and	put	out Saint James' epistle	8, 658/ 18
so gone out and	put	away the synagogue of	8, 670/ 11
by power was after	put	out of this Catholic	8, 671/ 6
Cain was by God	put	out, of the church	8, 671/ 8
but were threatened and	put	out of the church	8, 671/ 10
this that Tyndale rehearseth,	put	in fear of oppression	8, 671/ 20
we know and be	put	another piece or twain	8, 676/ 13
books that they have	put	in surety which is	8, 676/ 27
of the saints have	put	forth, and in the	8, 684/ 22
or cause to be	put	out Saint Polycarp, that	8, 684/ 23
whore hunters"... they have	put	in print, as doth	8, 684/ 31
Scripture. For the Lutherans	put	in this word sacerdots	8, 685/ 5
fire, so doth almsdeed	put	certain words of their	8, 685/ 8
the belief wherein they	put	off sin." And this	8, 686/ 31
their need... the Pharisees	put	all the life is	8, 688/ 5
heart through Christ's blood-shedding,	put	this gloss thereto out	8, 691/ 27
		to, "Thou must first	8, 692/ 2

justified. But the Pharisees	put	out the significations, and	8, 692/ 19
never fail nor be	put	out of his church	8, 693/ 24
as they say) shall	put	us quite out of	8, 700/ 19
first reason, he hath	put	forth four or five	8, 705/ 29
us. For they have	put	the stories that should	8, 706/ 34
feigned false books, and	put	them forth, some in	8, 706/ 37
which Christ hath himself	put	in our bread; such	8, 709/ 35
and saith, "They have	put	the stories that should	8, 710/ 30
that the Church hath	put	away... and then tell	8, 710/ 34
again. For they never	put	any away but such	8, 710/ 35
feigned false books and	put	them forth, some in	8, 712/ 2
those books be falsely	put	out in their names	8, 712/ 21
heresies. But now, to	put	this matter out of	8, 715/ 27
manner, if he would	put	his examples by some	8, 720/ 16
I need not to	put	you in mind that	8, 728/ 26
the old fashion, and	put	off his knave's coat	8, 733/ 17
Tyndale hath here himself	put	these words of Saint	8, 733/ 33
whoso will knit and	put	in against the plain	8, 740/ 13
soon as I had	put	my finger in the	8, 742/ 19
after that I had	put	my finger therein. Of	8, 742/ 37
after that I had	put	my finger therein. Now	8, 752/ 14
works thereof, and thereby	put	the Spirit out of	8, 757/ 29
Scripture saith that they	put	trust of victory, some	8, 763/ 24
like... do not thereby	put	our trust in man	8, 764/ 1
believing the Church, we	put	not, I say, our	8, 764/ 8
we believe... but we	put	our trust in God	8, 764/ 9
with hope and charity	put	him in state of	8, 782/ 24
which Tyndale hath there	put	in to prove all	8, 791/ 29
none other doth Tyndale	put	the example, but by	8, 795/ 18
I tell you, and	put	me to open shame	8, 815/ 6
man by possibility may	put	unto it, God doth	8, 819/ 27
us true) yet to	put	out all argument, I	8, 824/ 4
and religious people be	put	out of their places	8, 832/ 4
that men should therefore	put	no proud trust in	8, 841/ 15
church of Christ do	put	their trust in the	8, 849/ 1
of God nor do	put	no bold trust in	8, 849/ 4
with the poor, and	put	their dishes together in	8, 854/ 16
depart out or be	put	out... no more than	8, 856/ 26
treason and so did	put	him out, as the	8, 856/ 32
so much as to	put	some distinction between deadly	8, 863/ 26
chapter: "Let every man	put	himself utterly in the	8, 868/ 6
the soul... let us	put	him again, for our	8, 876/ 27
that thus tell us	put	me in mind of	8, 900/ 12
they... and those he	put	apace into his bosom	8, 900/ 21
thus be, ye may	put	up again both your	8, 901/ 29
for their treason and	put	out, they be still	8, 907/ 13
neighbor's house? And to	put	doubts that some shall	8, 922/ 12
little; for we must	put	that there were not	8, 924/ 17
fully be satisfied and	put	the less doubt therein	8, 925/ 2
therefore would he finally	put	Friar Barnes in choice	8, 936/ 1

yet may it be	put	and admitted, to consider	8, 938/ 35
of God, he did	put	the case that God	8, 939/ 6
may well and orderly	put	the case, and suppose	8, 939/ 23
council which I have	put	and supposed in Saint	8, 939/ 36
such as I have	put	, would never have ordained	8, 940/ 3
council that I have	put	as gathered in some	8, 940/ 25
For Saint Paul saith, "	Put	away the evil man	8, 953/ 18
trial, pressing, nor stretching	put	unto them. Barnes leaveth	8, 970/ 34
apostolic," wherefore it was	put	in, Friar Barnes will	8, 975/ 15
Isaac, nor Jacob, were	put	to death... and yet	8, 977/ 34
it is of necessity	put	unto them... and men	8, 979/ 24
ordain? And finally, to	put	out of all doubt	8, 982/ 33
a special light to	put	away the darkness within	8, 995/ 35
always doth expel and	put	out all such others	8, 1007/ 11
they were expelled and	put	out of heaven and	8, 1007/ 29
there till they were	put	thence, and so were	8, 1007/ 31
catholic church, not being	put	out for any obstinate	8, 1016/ 1
will of some few	put	you in remembrance. What	8, 1016/ 25
not... be to be	put	out of "the church	8, 1018/ 11
the Apostle wrote to	put	that incestuous person "out	8, 1021/ 15
the Apostle bid them	put	him? Was it not	8, 1021/ 19
say that he was	put	out of an unknown	8, 1021/ 26
light. And therefore, to	put	all such heretics to	8, 1022/ 37
as would with babbling	put	down the good, virtuous	8, 1023/ 1
not upon charitable warning,	put	out of the catholic	8, 1025/ 18
and his partakers were	put	out of heaven, according	8, 1025/ 19
also, in another place, "	Put	away the evil man	8, 1025/ 23
And when he is	put	away by any particular	8, 1025/ 24
particular church, he is	put	quite out of all	8, 1025/ 25
say, he shall be	put	out of "the church	8, 1026/ 3
false churches, departed and	put	out of it and	8, 1026/ 33
by the heretics' means	put	to great trouble, and	8, 1027/ 12
not fallen therefrom, nor	put	out thereof for any	8, 1028/ 14
them, the Church hath	put	them out shortly, and	8, 1032/ 8
than the spirituality... but	putteth	off his helmet and	8, 579/ 13
saving that Tyndale here	putteth	us in remembrance, I	8, 608/ 8
is that, as he	putteth	me well in mind	8, 608/ 9
testament of Christ, and	putteth	out both "penance," "priest	8, 684/ 17
this point which Tyndale	putteth	for the example, the	8, 741/ 2
wot well that Tyndale	putteth	this "feeling faith" to	8, 754/ 14
the trust that he	putteth	in the man that	8, 763/ 16
For other faith he	putteth	none but such as	8, 786/ 10
words next ensuing, he	putteth	us in mind of	8, 791/ 23
good readers, that he	putteth	two kinds of faith	8, 817/ 33
articles of faith, he	putteth	to be a believing	8, 818/ 2
but because Tyndale so	putteth	it, therefore I thus	8, 820/ 10
more kinds of faith	putteth	he not but those	8, 822/ 18
feeling faith," since he	putteth	no more kinds of	8, 823/ 35
church of Christ's elects,	putteth	only these properties: first	8, 847/ 36
meaneth he falsely, and	putteth	Saint Paul out of	8, 849/ 12

Catholic church of Christ	putteth	out such heretics and	8, 856/ 32
good readers, that he	putteth	"the church" to be	8, 866/ 23
Tyndale's church. For he	putteth	"the church" to be	8, 869/ 8
is so that Barnes	putteth	in this case... not	8, 871/ 4
whole church which he	putteth	himself, of people so	8, 871/ 29
answer unto this, he	putteth	a difference, indeed, between	8, 880/ 8
the prescience of God	putteth	no necessity in things	8, 939/ 15
Barnes goeth when he	putteth	you here a difference	8, 950/ 19
some one of them,	putting	out his fellows such	8, 638/ 15
writing may be the	putting	of the water into	8, 657/ 15
unto Timothy by the	putting	of his hands upon	8, 688/ 32
Jews to commit in	putting	our Savior unjustly to	8, 755/ 20
calleth him accursed for	putting	of men in so	8, 763/ 20
worse else for the	putting	out? And was it	8, 1021/ 20
a great, and a	pygmy	as a giant. And	8, 822/ 35
against your law 24,	q	. 1, "Quodcumque," where your	8, 858/ 4
the margin thus: "24,	quae	. 1, A recta et	8, 917/ 13
For the law 24,	quae	. 1, A recta, speaketh	8, 917/ 18
Augustine in these words "	quae	talia habebat ut dimitterentur	8, 970/ 21
against your law 24,	Quaestione	prima, "Quodcumque," where your	8, 910/ 21
sipping and sopping and	quaffing	, and worshipful wedding of	8, 729/ 34
all his eggs, and	quail	thus all his conclusion	8, 665/ 24
his own fond imagination	quailed	by which he divineth	8, 978/ 28
or less, after the	qualities	and circumstances of his	8, 947/ 2
and catch him a	quean	and call her his	8, 582/ 20
in some places utterly	quenched	, when the people see	8, 635/ 20
out the significations, and	quenched	the faith, and taught	8, 692/ 19
saith, "Like as water	quencheth	the fire, so doth	8, 686/ 30
peradventure, made a second	question	after that: whether over	8, 577/ 6
it be brought in	question	, were a matter to	8, 577/ 22
title, he made his	question	of "the pope and	8, 578/ 2
and his sect," which	question	, as I have showed	8, 578/ 3
as I say, his	question	of "the pope and	8, 578/ 14
For setting aside the	question	whether the pope either	8, 594/ 8
first in doubt and	question	, and after in errors	8, 597/ 31
and heresies upon the	question	, every point of Christ's	8, 597/ 32
point that is in	question	, and make them gaze	8, 624/ 25
themselves! Whereas indeed the	question	standeth in this: whether	8, 624/ 28
heretics and us in	question	, debate, and controversy... till	8, 645/ 3
brought that point in	question	? And then how meaneth	8, 645/ 7
Hath not all our	question	been, all this while	8, 654/ 17
true church?" In which	question	is evermore included this	8, 654/ 18
is evermore included this	question	"Which be heretics?" considering	8, 654/ 19
heretics?" considering that the	question	is asked for none	8, 654/ 19
true church standing in	question	, "heretics" that is to	8, 655/ 11
stand in the like	question	, and be as doubtful	8, 655/ 12
church; and so this	question	surely assoiled by Tyndale	8, 655/ 28
say nay: all the	question	, for the more part	8, 658/ 10
very sense is in	question	... and upon the debating	8, 668/ 7
of all doubt and	question	, and that every man	8, 715/ 27

the same things in	question	that we have with	8, 721/ 13
being yet but in	question	, where he seeth them	8, 724/ 23
will believe, all our	question	is decided. For he	8, 740/ 23
well ye wot, your	question	is not whether God	8, 752/ 23
railing, he turneth the	question	from the whole Catholic	8, 765/ 18
never ask Tyndale the	question	, nor make him no	8, 791/ 1
ask Saint Augustine the	question	, which against the Donatists	8, 791/ 4
thing that is in	question	between us is not	8, 800/ 6
the contrary, nor the	question	between us was not	8, 800/ 28
I say, that our	question	is not what thing	8, 800/ 34
point, and devise a	question	himself, as why he	8, 802/ 7
For both is that	question	not so directly to	8, 802/ 9
may peradventure upon that	question	arise another question, that	8, 802/ 10
that question arise another	question	, that is whether the	8, 802/ 10
But therefore letting that	question	pass for this present	8, 802/ 15
unto Tyndale's disciple the	question	that goeth next to	8, 802/ 16
of God?" To this	question	ye hear how Tyndale	8, 802/ 25
I ask him one	question	or twain more: "Wherefore	8, 802/ 28
called him. Peradventure this	question	will somewhat seem strange	8, 803/ 35
I say, therefore, the	question	to which his master	8, 804/ 34
For answer of this	question	, Tyndale saith to his	8, 805/ 1
the contrary. To this	question	Tyndale teacheth his scholar	8, 805/ 22
say. Now, to this	question	Tyndale himself maketh an	8, 805/ 25
and the Church, the	question	is not, for the	8, 809/ 11
pray you? To this	question	Barnes answereth and saith	8, 834/ 25
kill them?" to this	question	, if Barnes told him	8, 877/ 23
much as ask a	question	among the congregation... but	8, 902/ 25
the very church in	question	, and out of knowledge	8, 933/ 17
heresy forth still in	question	, and beguile here and	8, 933/ 33
brought in doubt and	question	which of so many	8, 934/ 26
in that matter and	question	of suing at the	8, 947/ 24
upon earth. Finally, the	question	that is between Friar	8, 963/ 5
Barnes and us, the	question	is whether the very	8, 963/ 7
which church is our	question	of the church of	8, 973/ 2
of all doubt and	question	that Saint Augustine abhorreth	8, 982/ 33
heresy only (concerning the	question	"Which is the church	8, 985/ 11
is, out of all	question	, this one, common, well-known	8, 992/ 7
we come to this	question	of the church. For	8, 995/ 33
these heretics bring in	question	and in doubt this	8, 995/ 34
arise many. In this	question	they be loath to	8, 997/ 6
do seek in this	question	is not the church	8, 1000/ 34
church of Christ, what	question	is there, then, but	8, 1022/ 15
ceremonies in debate and	question	, and labor to have	8, 1022/ 36
began to rise that	question	and contention, which of	8, 1024/ 25
of heresy. And this	question	whether he were Catholic	8, 1027/ 26
meant he by that	question	? Did he, trow you	8, 1028/ 1
when that unto the	question	asked him whether he	8, 1028/ 11
demand him forthwith the	question	. But when the heresies	8, 1028/ 18
and in doubt this	questionless	and clear, undoubted church	8, 995/ 34
the matter with two	questions	at once. For I	8, 577/ 3

many men many more	questions	than one. For the	8, 577/ 17
the matter with two	questions	at once. Now is	8, 577/ 28
he make us those	questions	more clear, either they	8, 645/ 4
were these points the	questions	then between them (though	8, 722/ 1
in all doubts and	questions	, every man must stand	8, 739/ 35
not away with other	questions	from this point, and	8, 802/ 7
these and twenty such	questions	more, Tyndale teacheth him	8, 802/ 31
he perceived by those	questions	that I knew of	8, 814/ 28
encumber him with her	questions	, which were likely to	8, 884/ 28
doubts of Scripture or	questions	of the Catholic faith	8, 937/ 29
asked him these two	questions	, he would have answered	8, 1028/ 8
be living, quick and	quething	, while they may speak	8, 973/ 9
against me for his	qui-cum-Patre	lacking no more but	8, 776/ 8
their dead images for	quick	. But himself seemeth yet	8, 583/ 6
indeed, that taketh God's	quick	saints for dead, against	8, 583/ 7
for which they went	quick	under earth, and, as	8, 671/ 15
wax tender, soft, and	quick	, and with willing and	8, 753/ 14
abide and persevere the	quick	, lively members of Christ's	8, 755/ 32
were also swallowed up	quick	with the ground opening	8, 793/ 13
dead part in a	quick	body, and some foul	8, 907/ 2
the men be living,	quick	and quething, while they	8, 973/ 9
maketh it begin to	quicken	and look up, and	8, 885/ 16
with trip and go	quickly	and walk wondrous light	8, 725/ 23
have answered him again	quickly	, and tell him that	8, 902/ 32
tongue, give it the	quickness	and strength that he	8, 918/ 9
and concord, rest, and	quiet	grown among Christian people	8, 955/ 1
the trouble of good	quiet	people... and disturbing of	8, 955/ 17
archdeacon shall freely and	quietly	have his whore, and	8, 584/ 19
lapis philosophorum, or to	quinta	essentia, which never man	8, 1003/ 24
thus, with this goodly	quip	against me for his	8, 776/ 8
Christian folk... and Christ	quit	him thereafter, and shortly	8, 808/ 12
they take away five	quite	, and leave the other	8, 639/ 3
Frith would have out	quite	the Books of the	8, 658/ 23
say) shall put us	quite	out of all doubt	8, 700/ 19
so is Tyndale shortly	quite	overthrown therein, too. Also	8, 731/ 3
ship, he draweth it	quite	under the water. For	8, 897/ 32
all the whole matter	quite	against himself, and utterly	8, 972/ 19
one point proved alone,	quite	overthroweth all them. Secondly	8, 1001/ 25
church, he is put	quite	out of all the	8, 1025/ 25
a good woman." "Yea,"	quod	I, "but why art	8, 816/ 8
saw that, "What, whoresons!"	quod	he. "Ye stand still	8, 900/ 34
law 24, q. 1, "	Quodcumque	," where your gloss declareth	8, 858/ 4
law 24, Quaestione prima, "	Quodcumque	," where your gloss declareth	8, 910/ 21
Augustine's work written to	Quodvultdeus	. And therefore against that	8, 964/ 24
forth but glosses? His	quotation	is in the margin	8, 917/ 10
also cannot err" his	quotation	is in the margin	8, 917/ 13
every side "Ye must,"	quoth	he, "learn and mark	8, 604/ 23
to an end, "Well,"	quoth	she to him as	8, 605/ 20
not all true. "Sir,"	quoth	he, "if ye find	8, 814/ 16
but that." "Well, Webbe,"	quoth	I, "in faith, if	8, 815/ 1

for untold." "Nay, sir,"	quoth	he, "and ye find	8, 815/ 4
favor so foolishly." "Well,"	quoth	I, "when saw ye	8, 815/ 11
to my remembrance." "Well,"	quoth	I, "remember yourself well	8, 815/ 14
then, neither." "Well, Webbe,"	quoth	I, "let that pass	8, 815/ 22
to him. "Marry, master,"	quoth	he, "that letter saith	8, 816/ 6
is alive!" "Ye beast,"	quoth	I, "that she is	8, 816/ 7
that she is!" "Marry,"	quoth	he, "then I am	8, 816/ 8
was dead?" "Yes, marry,"	quoth	he; "men of Worcester	8, 816/ 11
told me so." "Why,"	quoth	I, "thou false beast	8, 816/ 11
thysself?" "Yes, marry, master,"	quoth	he, "so I was	8, 816/ 13
Zwingli, and all the	rabble	of their fellows, for	8, 627/ 6
and all the whole	rabble	of all the sects	8, 643/ 9
this point all the	rabble	of them follow their	8, 659/ 13
living, all the whole	rabble	such, that obstinately live	8, 665/ 16
heretics all the whole	rabble	, and synagogues of Satan	8, 673/ 15
Zwingli, and all the	rabble	of those elect and	8, 722/ 25
Zwingli with all the	rabble	of heretics under their	8, 726/ 20
Huessgen, and such a	rabble	of wedded monks and	8, 732/ 6
to excuse all the	rabble	, rather than to call	8, 790/ 34
Zwinglians," or of which	rabble	of all the remnant	8, 808/ 20
come, all the whole	rabble	of you together, that	8, 838/ 23
that Leah had been	Rachel	... or as his father	8, 916/ 24
carried forth in the "	rage	"... but that a man	8, 588/ 3
fall in a new	rage	, and gather themselves together	8, 664/ 33
hear them rave and	rage	as madmen. And therefore	8, 743/ 12
hear them rave and	rage	like madmen; but he	8, 760/ 31
do but "rave and	rage	"... but the men of	8, 761/ 14
prosper in their malicious	rage	by some evil softness	8, 794/ 4
his frailty by the	rage	of concupiscence reigning and	8, 819/ 16
falleth forth in a	rage	against all laws, and	8, 919/ 17
he fell into this	rage	... the fumes whereof ascended	8, 921/ 6
rashly in a sudden	rage	, every man a sundry	8, 994/ 14
out in a mad	rage	, and yet having an	8, 994/ 26
and shall rule those	rageous	, rebellious schismatics with an	8, 794/ 15
out in more frantic	rages	, than may Friar Frantic	8, 919/ 13
in all their whole	Ragman's	roll. Another example of	8, 657/ 13
of the man to	rail	upon the office... considering	8, 579/ 37
lawfully royally jest and	rail	upon the whole pedigree	8, 580/ 17
bold to jest and	rail	upon every man here	8, 583/ 2
he seeth his time,	rail	upon every lord that	8, 587/ 5
to scoff, jest, and	rail	, either upon pope or	8, 590/ 19
lewd persons maliciously to	rail	and jest upon their	8, 592/ 18
and scoffing ween to	rail	out every man's reason	8, 641/ 22
not only jest and	rail	upon the Church that	8, 650/ 16
then come forth and	rail	fast. This was not	8, 653/ 36
give him leave to	rail	a little first. Tyndale	8, 683/ 26
give him leave to	rail	a little; yea, and	8, 683/ 30
he listeth here to	rail	upon the clergy of	8, 726/ 17
he much amiss to	rail	and jest upon them	8, 824/ 29
fellow to jest and	rail	upon them: so is	8, 911/ 14

reign so lordly and	rail	so royally upon all	8, 919/ 10
naught by perjury, and	rail	against all orders of	8, 953/ 9
though these blasphemous wretches	rail	against the cross and	8, 953/ 30
If Tyndale have yet	railed	enough... glad would I	8, 634/ 28
Tyndale is now, have	railed	and said to any	8, 635/ 9
and extortioner, or a	railer	, " and so forth, that	8, 595/ 36
faults for which he	railleth	here upon the pope	8, 580/ 15
for which he generally	railleth	upon all the remnant	8, 585/ 31
the show... he royally	railleth	out at large upon	8, 586/ 23
with which Tyndale here	railleth	upon the Church... were	8, 627/ 15
runneth he forth and	railleth	on further, thus... Tyndale	8, 630/ 33
of the Jews, Tyndale	railleth	on against the priests	8, 641/ 24
believe them. First he	railleth	upon the doctors of	8, 709/ 10
the Scripture" unsavory. Then	railleth	he forth on and	8, 709/ 31
plainly proved false. Then	railleth	he further on and	8, 710/ 16
and allowed. But then	railleth	Tyndale further yet, and	8, 711/ 8
heretic. Now, where he	railleth	on and saith that	8, 713/ 1
nun. Now the wretch	railleth	by name upon that	8, 713/ 20
and scoldeth strongly, and	railleth	royally, and lieth puissantly	8, 764/ 26
so sore jesteth and	railleth	against the Catholic Church	8, 806/ 18
he neither jesteth nor	railleth	upon, as he doth	8, 836/ 6
his book here he	railleth	on, by and by	8, 932/ 4
lack no matter of	railing	, but may run out	8, 580/ 2
I say, that Tyndale's	railing	here upon the pope	8, 580/ 9
glance that Tyndale in	railing	upon popes maketh by	8, 585/ 9
unthrifty company fall to	railing	, or by slanderous bills	8, 591/ 19
evil fashion of unreverent	railing	upon great personages, affirming	8, 591/ 24
maintained in their malicious	railing	. For whoso standeth aloft	8, 591/ 34
sure that if such	railing	speech be suffered to	8, 592/ 15
so, forasmuch as upon	railing	and jesting upon any	8, 592/ 19
should with any slanderous	railing	words misuse himself toward	8, 592/ 22
to put forth any	railing	books... which malicious manner	8, 592/ 29
but if we reckon	railing	for reason, and shameless	8, 598/ 17
shake off all his	railing	and scoffing, and rejecteth	8, 627/ 11
such foolish jesting and	railing	as he maketh here	8, 635/ 1
his tale and his	railing	words against the clergy	8, 656/ 7
bold as in his	railing	against the Catholic Church	8, 685/ 26
heard, nothing else but	railing	upon the doctors of	8, 703/ 11
is nothing else but	railing	against the Church. Now	8, 708/ 18
pass over his foolish	railing	, saving that it seemeth	8, 709/ 6
to lay such a	railing	knave eight hundred miles	8, 714/ 6
so shamefully shameless, unreasonable,	railing	ribalds, be men full	8, 717/ 20
leaving out of the	railing	, whereof we may peradventure	8, 719/ 17
seeking of occasion of	railing	, Tyndale bringeth in here	8, 726/ 16
be no pride, nor	railing	upon their betters none	8, 726/ 23
liketh so well his	railing	that on he runneth	8, 726/ 27
royal end of his	railing	, where he saith that	8, 728/ 21
and chosen saints, by	railing	, and ribaldry, rebellion, debate	8, 729/ 32
liberty lash out his	railing	against it: seeing, yet	8, 730/ 3
spendeth all upon ribaldrous	railing	, so shameful and abominable	8, 764/ 28

to write such filthy	railing	lies as honest ears	8, 764/ 33
to seek occasion of	railing	, he turneth the question	8, 765/ 18
Tyndale doth in this	railing	but prove himself a	8, 766/ 17
but by jesting and	railing	. God's messengers were wont	8, 771/ 32
in like manner of	railing	. And surely, notwithstanding that	8, 831/ 11
far outrun him in	railing	as he draggeth behind	8, 831/ 13
his jesting, and his	railing	... I shall pass over	8, 832/ 15
to hear a ribaldrous	railing	of a lewd, seditious	8, 832/ 19
his heresies and his	railing	to make such confusion	8, 857/ 8
with the fellow's fond	railing	from the consideration of	8, 862/ 31
rings, and then his	railing	upon the holy ointment	8, 863/ 12
and a half in	railing	upon the clergy and	8, 876/ 2
not only by jesting,	railing	, and belying all those	8, 911/ 18
about like a layman,	railing	against religion and all	8, 925/ 21
preaching into their unreasonable	railing	, against all the known	8, 1010/ 33
And in all that	railing	will they forget the	8, 1010/ 34
for fear of a	rain	, the whole plain have	8, 924/ 15
well I wist would	raise	among many men many	8, 577/ 17
Spirit inhabiting in us,	raise	and resuscitate to bliss	8, 756/ 6
and our Lord shall	raise	him up; and if	8, 843/ 15
some heretics began to	raise	a new brabbling... good	8, 955/ 2
Lord God suscite and	raise	up for you: him	8, 1016/ 20
all such as would	raise	them again... as they	8, 1033/ 15
these sects resuscitate and	raise	up again divers of	8, 1033/ 26
But, now, that God	raised	up so many prophets	8, 611/ 1
Findeth he that God	raised	any such as Luther	8, 611/ 3
hath first unto you	raised	up his Son, and	8, 840/ 26
of our Savior, that	raiseth	his, shall, for the	8, 756/ 5
of man's hand, in	raising	of sedition, strife, debate	8, 608/ 20
importunate malice of heretics	raising	rebellions in divers regions	8, 956/ 8
the devil since he	ran	out of the Church	8, 839/ 35
pate, that the blood	ran	about his ears, and	8, 901/ 2
for weariness whereof he	ran	out of Saint Augustine's	8, 908/ 17
by their heresies, they	ran	out openly from the	8, 1032/ 11
hold of themselves, but	ran	headlong into the sea	8, 1032/ 14
death paid every man's	ransom	, and hath delivered us	8, 848/ 28
supping up of a	rare	rotten egg, without either	8, 687/ 33
miracles; and not such	rascally	ribalds as call themselves	8, 771/ 31
either to judge so	rashly	the repentance of other	8, 588/ 16
I am determined nothing	rashly	to believe that ye	8, 736/ 36
by, would run out	rashly	in a sudden rage	8, 994/ 14
made the book of	Rationale	divinorum... with which kind	8, 632/ 12
gorge to hear them	rave	and rage as madmen	8, 743/ 12
gorge to hear them	rave	and rage like madmen	8, 760/ 31
because they do but "	rave	and rage"... but the	8, 761/ 14
his head that he	raved	and wist not what	8, 921/ 7
or covetous men, or	raveners	, or idolaters. For then	8, 1017/ 11
fornicators, the covetous men,	raveners	, and idolaters, that be	8, 1017/ 21
sheep, and inwardly be	ravenous	wolves." To this would	8, 890/ 11
sheepish semblance outwardly, right	ravenous	wolves are they within	8, 891/ 18

evil-tongued, or drunkaloo, or	ravenous	. With such folk do	8, 1017/ 16
yet was he not	ravished	with the odor of	8, 700/ 1
of God attain and	reach	thereto God helpeth forth	8, 778/ 15
him that because he	read	in the Mass book	8, 593/ 33
reasons that ye have	read	... in the making of	8, 598/ 15
you not where he	read	. But it well appeareth	8, 601/ 35
appeareth that he hath	read	it in other men's	8, 601/ 35
not at that time	read	and marked Saint Cyprian	8, 603/ 15
be acknown that he	read	that reason in my	8, 603/ 28
mean a witted man	read	his words here but	8, 660/ 28
Thou that canst scantly	read	it, or thou that	8, 668/ 9
thou that canst not	read	it at all? When	8, 668/ 10
hands... as ye may	read	, in authentic stories, that	8, 684/ 13
thither, and there to	read	mine answer... and then	8, 693/ 10
even mine answer newly	read	. For whereas he beginneth	8, 693/ 12
in their hands and	read	it. As ye may	8, 707/ 36
afterward amended... as we	read	of some of Christ's	8, 711/ 24
can prove that he	read	some commentators and holy	8, 724/ 17
what purpose did Tyndale	read	their books? To believe	8, 724/ 19
promise Tyndale. Let him	read	over that book, when	8, 732/ 33
hath well and perfectly	read	it once over (or	8, 733/ 1
that same epistle was	read	unto us at that	8, 736/ 28
not. Ye will, peradventure,	read	me the Gospel, and	8, 737/ 4
hoverly looked on and	read	over pleasantly, with him	8, 743/ 22
Spirit of God and	read	it written in thine	8, 774/ 26
of them could not	read	it... he goeth forth	8, 775/ 24
Spirit of God and	read	it written in thine	8, 803/ 11
that writing that he	read	or preaching that he	8, 803/ 19
him there both to	read	them and feel them	8, 804/ 37
me and others, and	read	the letter to him	8, 816/ 6
have not yet neither	read	nor heard many stories	8, 822/ 16
readers, here have ye	read	his whole process together	8, 838/ 33
man should vouchsafe to	read	over once, so were	8, 862/ 26
that whoso would needs	read	it once, should indifferently	8, 862/ 27
should indifferently, without partiality,	read	it and advise it	8, 862/ 27
riddles that he had	read	in Tyndale's book, of	8, 863/ 22
book. After which secretly	read	over by herself in	8, 884/ 8
for because she had	read	his book, wherein she	8, 884/ 21
could no more but	read	English rebuke and confound	8, 896/ 24
seek one that can	read	. For what hath he	8, 896/ 29
woman that could not	read	? If his own secret	8, 896/ 30
tokens when I cannot	read	at all?" what could	8, 897/ 7
way... and sought and	read	over not only 99	8, 908/ 37
appear upon the place	read	and considered. But upon	8, 910/ 17
err." All they that	read	these words of Barnes	8, 917/ 1
that they had then	read	, I cannot tell, but	8, 931/ 8
yet at that time	read	never one. And Saint	8, 931/ 10
if Friar Barnes have	read	that work except he	8, 933/ 13
that was to be	read	warily and with good	8, 934/ 13
all that ever shall	read	it no wiser almost	8, 952/ 18

that any man should	read	it that should have	8, 952/ 20
much labor as to	read	Saint Augustine's words again	8, 969/ 28
Which words, when I	read	, sounded unto mine understanding	8, 970/ 25
that I know have	read	them, that "the church	8, 970/ 26
that is learned and	read	that same sermon of	8, 987/ 20
whoso be learned and	read	it shall see Barnes'	8, 988/ 6
the sun, that whoso	read	them and consider them	8, 993/ 20
it to, they shall	read	it and understand it	8, 998/ 12
More Now, good Christian	reader	, this reason that Tyndale	8, 601/ 33
For remember now, good	reader	, that the church of	8, 604/ 6
these things are, good	reader	, not only in every	8, 606/ 28
thus... consider, good Christian	reader	, how like these two	8, 606/ 32
More Tyndale here, good	reader	, plainly confesseth himself that	8, 614/ 8
he without any other	reader	have taken the books	8, 619/ 23
truth" is, good Christian	reader	, a very false truth	8, 630/ 12
would... Consider now, good	reader	, that if Tyndale make	8, 655/ 32
to say, remember, good	reader	, that whereas we say	8, 658/ 5
point: consider, good Christian	reader	, that we prove that	8, 659/ 1
Then consider, good Christian	reader	, that since we have	8, 659/ 28
More Now consider, good	reader	, whether these tokens do	8, 663/ 9
this, consider well, good	reader	, that if it be	8, 665/ 4
he hath, good Christian	reader	, all this while so	8, 665/ 21
not but every wise	reader	will consider well what	8, 665/ 27
consider well here, good	reader	, that when ye see	8, 667/ 30
end I, good Christian	reader	, this book... in which	8, 673/ 3
More This reason, good	reader	, which Tyndale would here	8, 675/ 28
shall I desire the	reader	to resort thither, and	8, 693/ 9
living saints." Lo, good	reader	, here knoweth Tyndale well	8, 698/ 1
learn. Now, good Christian	reader	, this being the reason	8, 708/ 10
More Lo, good Christian	reader	, this false pageant playeth	8, 714/ 21
is, lo, good Christian	reader	, all his answer and	8, 719/ 14
well yet again, good	reader	, that royal end of	8, 728/ 21
nuns. Hitherto, good Christian	reader	, have I so reasoned	8, 733/ 20
church. But now, good	reader	, forasmuch as Tyndale saith	8, 733/ 29
Christian nations." Lo, good	reader	, Tyndale said herebefore that	8, 740/ 20
faith. More Lo, good	reader	, here shall ye see	8, 741/ 19
of reason lead the	reader	with him. But now	8, 745/ 17
by the way, good	reader	, the difference between Saint	8, 750/ 20
These words, good Christian	reader	, which Tyndale here allegeth	8, 754/ 27
purpose. For lo, good	reader	, Saint Paul, after that	8, 754/ 32
mock him. Finally, good-faithful	reader	, I cannot in good	8, 799/ 8
And surely, good Christian	reader	, as for "feeling faith	8, 825/ 11
blessed word." Now, good	reader	, consider that no man	8, 846/ 29
But then if the	reader	be learned, and look	8, 862/ 35
by the way, good	reader	: that by Barnes, in	8, 868/ 36
so foolish that the	reader	will think that this	8, 876/ 11
the world. Now, good	reader	, what maketh this for	8, 909/ 22
laboreth to carry the	reader	away from the perceiving	8, 959/ 7
about to make the	reader	, the more he stumbleth	8, 959/ 9
a matter overburden the	reader	in this book with	8, 1016/ 21

about to blear the	reader's	eye with error happening	8, 950/ 25
have already, good Christian	readers	, well seen and perceived	8, 575/ 6
ye wot, good Christian	readers	, that I (whose Dialogue	8, 576/ 23
may ye, good Christian	readers	, see that Tyndale, which	8, 577/ 24
ye see, good Christian	readers	, for what doctrine Tyndale	8, 583/ 28
blind and beguile the	readers	with, would make men	8, 593/ 28
And now, good Christian	readers	, here have ye heard	8, 598/ 4
then you, good Christian	readers	, shall after discern and	8, 602/ 29
I now, good Christian	readers	, showed you so many	8, 607/ 29
shall find, good Christian	readers	, of all these faults	8, 638/ 9
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here hath Tyndale once	8, 649/ 2
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, after long work, at	8, 654/ 13
men? Finally, good Christian	readers	, upon these things it	8, 659/ 36
ye see well, good	readers	, I might of his	8, 660/ 17
And thus, good Christian	readers	, have I plainly proved	8, 670/ 34
So see you, good	readers	, that the many sects	8, 672/ 31
too. Now, good Christian	readers	, consider well, I require	8, 678/ 34
thus, lo, good Christian	readers	, here ye clearly see	8, 683/ 20
lies. More Lo, good	readers	, I told you ye	8, 683/ 30
Tyndale now, good Christian	readers	considering this false, shameless	8, 685/ 23
thus, lo, good Christian	readers	, do these holy folk	8, 689/ 15
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have I rehearsed	8, 692/ 30
thus ye see, good	readers	, that where Tyndale biddeth	8, 697/ 12
that ye may, good	readers	, the better perceive while	8, 701/ 1
And thus, good Christian	readers	, for conclusion of this	8, 702/ 39
starch." Lo, good Christian	readers	, here is the doctrine	8, 705/ 1
But yet remember, good	readers	, that in the conclusion	8, 705/ 19
More Now, good Christian	readers	, here have you heard	8, 707/ 15
he fain, good Christian	readers	, bring us all in	8, 712/ 6
otherwise determined." Lo, good	readers	, here are we come	8, 716/ 17
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here may ye clearly	8, 718/ 19
Here ye see, good	readers	, for aught that ever	8, 721/ 7
ye see well, good	readers	, by this reason, that	8, 723/ 23
More Now, good Christian	readers	, here hath Tyndale made	8, 727/ 5
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have you Tyndale's	8, 730/ 34
church. There is, good	readers	, a book which Saint	8, 732/ 16
found." Lo, good Christian	readers	, here see ye plainly	8, 738/ 19
thus I say, good	readers	, ye may perceive by	8, 739/ 9
other folk. Good Christian	readers	, if my purpose were	8, 740/ 27
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have I given	8, 743/ 20
false. Now, good Christian	readers	, this way went Saint	8, 745/ 16
heart? But yet, good	readers	, we shall so set	8, 746/ 10
consider well, good Christian	readers	, ye shall find that	8, 746/ 22
before. Now, good Christian	readers	, by this tale Tyndale	8, 750/ 8
therein. Now, good Christian	readers	, here have ye first	8, 752/ 15
him." Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have I somewhat	8, 756/ 32
This is, good Christian	readers	, the mind of Saint	8, 757/ 33
thus ye see, good	readers	, how wisely Tyndale proveth	8, 762/ 20
ye well, good Christian	readers	, that of all his	8, 762/ 35
More Ye see, good	readers	, that these words weigh	8, 763/ 13

But, now, good Christian	readers	, I have declared you	8, 763/ 34
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, in these words Tyndale	8, 767/ 31
ye wot, good Christian	readers	, that, as I have	8, 768/ 8
More Now, good Christian	readers	, here have I given	8, 775/ 2
pulpit. But forasmuch, good	readers	, as all this long	8, 776/ 15
not here, good Christian	readers	, a good lesson and	8, 797/ 31
since ye see, good	readers	, as clear as the	8, 800/ 27
Ye wot well, good	readers	, that the principal purpose	8, 801/ 25
thine heart. Lo, good	readers	, here ye see that	8, 803/ 13
than truth. Lo, good	readers	, this disciple of Tyndale	8, 806/ 1
ye know, good Christian	readers	, well enough, those are	8, 806/ 17
tongue. This is, good	readers	, the thing that this	8, 806/ 33
answereth. But now, good	readers	, we must tell him	8, 806/ 35
well ye wot, good	readers	, and so doth himself	8, 809/ 9
thus ye see, good	readers	, that as concerning the	8, 812/ 1
themselves. And thus, good	readers	, ye may easily see	8, 817/ 26
consider once again, good	readers	, that he putteth two	8, 817/ 33
frail members. Now, good	readers	, let us begin at	8, 818/ 17
ye see now, good	readers	, to what point Tyndale	8, 820/ 5
him this point, good	readers	, for because that upon	8, 824/ 19
thus ye see, good	readers	, to what good purpose	8, 825/ 8
And now, good Christian	readers	, ye see to what	8, 826/ 33
yet ye see, good	readers	, that in all this	8, 827/ 3
consider well this, good	readers	: that as he saith	8, 827/ 23
And thus, good Christian	readers	, to make an end	8, 828/ 11
first rehearse you, good	readers	, his own very words	8, 833/ 19
himself therein. Lo, good	readers	, these are his own	8, 833/ 21
is the church, good	readers	, that he must speak	8, 834/ 4
of. Mark well, good	readers	, this point that the	8, 836/ 34
More Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have ye read	8, 838/ 33
that I have, good	readers	, opened unto you the	8, 844/ 3
see ye well, good	readers	, that the church which	8, 844/ 22
promises. Remember now, good	readers	, that if Friar Barnes	8, 844/ 30
cannot fail. Now, good	readers	, if the very church	8, 847/ 21
thus ye see, good	readers	, that Friar Barnes' unknown	8, 847/ 27
Now consider also, good	readers	, that Friar Barnes, in	8, 847/ 33
see ye well, good	readers	, that if none be	8, 851/ 11
apostasy. But now, good	readers	, let us resort unto	8, 851/ 19
Will ye see, good	readers	, that this is true	8, 853/ 1
die also." Lo, good	readers	, these things, both of	8, 854/ 25
And therefore, good Christian	readers	, here may ye plainly	8, 855/ 20
And thus, good Christian	readers	, here have ye plainly	8, 856/ 34
beside. Now, good Christian	readers	, whereas Friar Barnes allegeth	8, 857/ 3
this long tale, good	readers	, Friar Barnes telleth us	8, 858/ 10
all. For consider, good	readers	, that yet for his	8, 858/ 27
him. More Lo, good	readers	, here may ye clearly	8, 859/ 14
nowhere. And therefore, good	readers	, cutting off now for	8, 859/ 30
them. Lo, thus, good	readers	, he proveth it... Barnes	8, 860/ 1
Here have I, good	readers	, rehearsed you the full	8, 862/ 24
for God's sake, good	readers	, how perfectly Friar Barnes	8, 864/ 22

saith. But yet, good	readers	, ye wot well, for	8, 865/ 16
wrinkle. And thus, good	readers	, yet ye see once	8, 866/ 1
we consider always, good	readers	, that he putteth "the	8, 866/ 23
as ye see, good	readers	, in what wise Saint	8, 868/ 13
have ye heard, good	readers	, a fair tale with	8, 875/ 34
they." And thus, good	readers	, ye see that these	8, 882/ 35
And thus, good Christian	readers	, here ye see now	8, 883/ 16
But now, good Christian	readers	, to the intent that	8, 883/ 28
of them." Now, good	readers	, what hath Barnes, holding	8, 895/ 5
are we now, good	readers	, with these only women	8, 905/ 19
mother." More Now, good	readers	, this text of Saint	8, 908/ 31
How think you, good	readers	? Doth Saint Augustine here	8, 913/ 4
wide world." Lo, good	readers	... if Saint Augustine meant	8, 913/ 21
it. But surely, good	readers	, ye must pardon him	8, 921/ 5
his ye may, good	readers	, perceive two things. One	8, 921/ 32
ye see well, good	readers	; there were none other	8, 928/ 3
he would that the	readers	of the Scripture should	8, 935/ 32
temporal law." Now, good	readers	, consider well that answer	8, 945/ 19
other. And thus, good	readers	, as for the first	8, 948/ 35
ye may see, good	readers	, whereabouts Barnes goeth when	8, 950/ 18
And thus, good Christian	readers	, it is more than	8, 952/ 14
More I have, good	readers	, somewhat touched the words	8, 957/ 2
it is, good Christian	readers	, a right heavy hearing	8, 958/ 9
More Now, good Christian	readers	, here have you heard	8, 959/ 28
overwiped." Now, good Christian	readers	, ye shall first understand	8, 961/ 30
known. And thus, good	readers	, ye may see that	8, 963/ 13
ye shall understand, good	readers	, that Saint Augustine spoke	8, 963/ 27
Ye shall understand, good	readers	, that he did it	8, 964/ 10
etc. Lo, good Christian	readers	, ye may clearly see	8, 969/ 1
authority. Now, good Christian	readers	, if ye like to	8, 969/ 27
sin. Lo, good Christian	readers	, where saw you ever	8, 973/ 24
ye heard, good Christian	readers	, how Saint Augustine understandeth	8, 978/ 23
persecuted here, lo, good	readers	, besides that it is	8, 979/ 17
heaven. Moreover, good Christian	readers	, ye see that Saint	8, 979/ 36
shall understand, good Christian	readers	, that Saint John the	8, 980/ 31
thus ye see, good	readers	, how Friar Barnes here	8, 981/ 23
concerning that law, good	readers	... you shall understand that	8, 981/ 30
come." Lo, good Christian	readers	, here have you heard	8, 982/ 10
we now, good Christian	readers	, come unto an end	8, 983/ 5
Finis. More Now, good	readers	, here is an end	8, 984/ 16
shall show you, good	readers	, first that Saint Bernard	8, 985/ 1
I showed you, good	readers	, that although Saint Bernard	8, 986/ 22
Bernard ye may, good	readers	, perceive that such apostasy	8, 989/ 1
thither." Now, good Christian	readers	, here may ye perceive	8, 991/ 20
this wise, good Christian	readers	, here end I this	8, 992/ 14
Ye have, good Christian	readers	, by my seven books	8, 993/ 6
frost? Surely, good Christian	readers	, there is a plain	8, 994/ 16
unknown. Wherefore, good Christian	readers	, letting those fond fellows	8, 995/ 5
I show you, good	readers	, in this last book	8, 995/ 24
you mine. First, good	readers	, it shall be necessary	8, 995/ 31

wot well first, good	readers	, that all the variance	8, 995/ 39
profession. Now, good Christian	readers	, in conclusion, it appeareth	8, 1000/ 29
Ye see well, good	readers	, that neither Tyndale nor	8, 1002/ 20
by the way, good	readers	, that against this folly	8, 1014/ 7
holy. Moreover, good Christian	readers	, ye perceive very well	8, 1014/ 30
this have I, good	readers	, proved again that the	8, 1015/ 24
unknown. Consider now, good	readers	, that they have no	8, 1015/ 27
unknown. But now, good	readers	, if it appear plain	8, 1015/ 35
in heavens." Now, good	readers	, here ye see that	8, 1018/ 10
may see, good Christian	readers	, that Saint John calleth	8, 1019/ 35
may see, good Christian	readers	, that the church mingled	8, 1020/ 15
And so, good Christian	readers	, ye see that the	8, 1021/ 10
hearts." And therefore, good	readers	, a man to affirm	8, 1024/ 3
Saint Paul, good Christian	readers	, saith that heresies be	8, 1025/ 3
ye may, good Christian	readers	, well and clearly see	8, 1028/ 21
I have, good Christian	readers	, well and plainly proved	8, 1028/ 37
be heretics." Now, good	readers	, in what wise I	8, 1031/ 22
ye see well, good	readers	, that the Church could	8, 1032/ 38
child, almost, that advisedly	readeth	it may well and	8, 673/ 4
but consider what he	readeth	and examine it well	8, 725/ 25
but only because he	readeth	it written by the	8, 803/ 21
faith by which he	readeth	written by the Spirit	8, 803/ 27
other, that would so	readily	now take for the	8, 888/ 25
they should easily and	readily	be sure of the	8, 1009/ 6
a man in the	reading	forget not himself with	8, 725/ 24
tell him whether by	reading	of books or hearing	8, 774/ 16
thou wast moved by	reading	or preaching, as the	8, 774/ 23
tell him whether by	reading	of books or hearing	8, 803/ 2
thou wast moved by	reading	or preaching, as the	8, 803/ 8
means of preaching and	reading	is the first means	8, 803/ 23
whether it were by	reading	in books or hearing	8, 805/ 2
whether by preaching or	reading	in books. To this	8, 805/ 4
the thing preached or	reading	it written... and this	8, 818/ 4
historical (for lack of	reading	of stories), they must	8, 824/ 13
by the preaching or	reading	of the books of	8, 827/ 31
by the preaching or	reading	whereof he first came	8, 828/ 3
partly misliked, in the	reading	, perceiving that he was	8, 884/ 10
which, as he was	reading	in the Scripture and	8, 888/ 13
place by chance in	reading	of Saint Augustine's works	8, 909/ 7
he meddle with the	reading	of the Scripture. For	8, 1004/ 16
shrewdly spoken of; so	ready	be lewd persons maliciously	8, 592/ 17
ceaseth not," but is	ready	a good while to	8, 629/ 1
crying in desert, "Make	ready	the way of our	8, 651/ 16
ours make a man	ready	to cast his gorge	8, 743/ 12
thereinto which is ever	ready	, in all such things	8, 746/ 30
that God is ever	ready	, but if we willingly	8, 747/ 6
that make a man	ready	to cast his gorge	8, 760/ 30
person would... he is	ready	to give her his	8, 860/ 9
Christ, saith Friar Barnes,	ready	to give her his	8, 865/ 12
but that he be	ready	at the priest's commandment	8, 868/ 9

nay and be all	ready	to swear that he	8, 891/ 6
she that were yet	ready	to bring in some	8, 902/ 14
yet, as folk be	ready	to deem the worst	8, 903/ 6
person would, he is	ready	to give her his	8, 956/ 25
the curate should be	ready	to teach the ignorant	8, 1032/ 25
peace kept within the	realm	; in all which many	8, 587/ 6
thing hath every well-ordered	realm	not without good reason	8, 590/ 25
common laws of this	realm	upon great pain forbidden	8, 592/ 21
any nobleman in the	realm	. And much more is	8, 592/ 26
the laypeople of this	realm	, both the evil folk	8, 710/ 26
and churches in the	realm	have been indeed the	8, 776/ 3
and grown to the	realm	. And thus, with this	8, 776/ 7
the churches in the	realm	, and so should need	8, 776/ 11
be brought into the	realm	. And further, I was	8, 813/ 15
perjured knaves in the	realm	. "Well," said I, "by	8, 815/ 7
openly received in the	realm	, which he so sore	8, 885/ 22
a city and a	realm	standeth not so much	8, 911/ 7
city and in a	realm	if there were no	8, 911/ 10
Christian man within the	realm	should preach these words	8, 984/ 8
have sent you to	reap	that that ye labored	8, 629/ 17
he would they should	reap	none of our carnal	8, 630/ 25
that same shall he	reap	. For he that soweth	8, 850/ 6
shall of the flesh	reap	corruption. But whoso soweth	8, 850/ 7
shall of the Spirit	reap	everlasting life. Let us	8, 850/ 8
be come, we shall	reap	without fainting." In the	8, 850/ 9
come that both be	reaped	... and the corn conveyed	8, 777/ 17
and charity greatly cooled,	rear	up a friar that	8, 651/ 20
courage of godly zeal	rear	up the faithful, and	8, 794/ 8
saith Tyndale, "but he	reared	up always prophets in	8, 610/ 21
at another, arisen and	reared	themselves against this church	8, 670/ 14
proofs. Lo, this wise	reason	he bringeth in the	8, 579/ 16
all run out of	reason	though that all the	8, 580/ 10
wot, even of natural	reason	a wise man will	8, 581/ 21
frenzy is his first	reason	. Now let us hear	8, 584/ 9
his second. The Second	Reason	Tyndale Another reason is	8, 584/ 10
Second Reason Tyndale Another	reason	is, whosoever believe in	8, 584/ 12
consider that his second	reason	, wherein he reproveth all	8, 587/ 14
Blessed Sacrament this second	reason	of his, I say	8, 587/ 19
the first. The Third	Reason	Tyndale Thereto, all Christian	8, 587/ 21
pardie, by the same	reason	excuse our clergy from	8, 589/ 23
realm not without good	reason	provided... since it well	8, 590/ 25
Clement's father. The Fourth	Reason	Tyndale And Paul saith	8, 594/ 1
the other. The Fifth	Reason	Tyndale And Paul chargeth	8, 595/ 33
he may make the	reason	stretch a little farther	8, 596/ 22
we reckon railing for	reason	, and shameless open lies	8, 598/ 18
would disprove the first	reason	proving that the known	8, 598/ 24
of Christ. Which first	reason	is that all the	8, 598/ 25
man assoileth the first	reason	, that he would were	8, 601/ 12
shall see that one	reason	somewhat better than all	8, 601/ 13
truth, if their blind	reason	be good, then is	8, 601/ 30

good Christian reader, this	reason	that Tyndale so royally	8, 601/ 33
if he took the	reason	but for mine alone	8, 602/ 2
shall understand that this	reason	which Tyndale so scornfully	8, 602/ 8
And among others, this	reason	that Tyndale in scorn	8, 602/ 11
scorn calleth a "high"	reason	... was made by that	8, 602/ 12
Saint Augustine. And this	reason	that Tyndale now derideth	8, 602/ 19
so shamefully shake his	reason	off. But I will	8, 602/ 25
and judge... whether the	reason	that he rehearseth, and	8, 602/ 30
he rehearseth, and the	reason	that he maketh by	8, 602/ 30
fire. And so this	reason	that Tyndale here rehearseth	8, 603/ 8
and barely rehearseth my	reason	, dissembling, after his accustomed	8, 603/ 17
my proof of my	reason	untouched... he durst not	8, 603/ 27
that he read that	reason	in my book... lest	8, 603/ 29
while he liveth, the	reason	, I am sure, is	8, 603/ 34
if he make his	reason	like mine, make the	8, 604/ 13
else, because all your	reason	resteth in the roundness	8, 605/ 23
plain differences between Tyndale's	reason	and mine, which twain	8, 607/ 30
difference more between Tyndale's	reason	and mine... which difference	8, 608/ 7
of Christ, by the	reason	that, being at years	8, 619/ 12
therefore it is most	reason	in the construction of	8, 620/ 21
not with any good	reason	have doubted but that	8, 621/ 28
well and with good	reason	satisfied. Against which if	8, 622/ 8
true, should and of	reason	ought to have contented	8, 622/ 13
said not himself that	reason	would they should have	8, 629/ 35
come once to some	reason	. For as for his	8, 634/ 29
teacheth men a certain	reason	and justice: to deal	8, 636/ 18
they by the same	reason	reject the remnant too	8, 639/ 15
busy with them by	reason	of their wrong understanding	8, 640/ 33
rail out every man's	reason	save their own. For	8, 641/ 23
solution unto the first	reason	. Which reason proveth that	8, 649/ 20
the first reason. Which	reason	proveth that himself and	8, 649/ 20
it; contrary to which	reason	, his solution here concludeth	8, 649/ 23
declareth himself that of	reason	the church must be	8, 667/ 32
thing far out of	reason	to have the very	8, 667/ 33
beside to assoil the	reason	and avoid it but	8, 670/ 29
one rush; but the	reason	that he would have	8, 673/ 6
and invincible... as a	reason	before me made by	8, 673/ 7
that by that one	reason	alone it is, I	8, 673/ 9
defense of the second	reason	proving the known Catholic	8, 675/ 3
of Christ. Which second	reason	is that we know	8, 675/ 7
Defense of the Second	Reason	Tyndale Another like blind	8, 675/ 10
Tyndale Another like blind	reason	they have wherein is	8, 675/ 12
at all. This wise	reason	is their sheet anchor	8, 675/ 23
hundred years. More This	reason	, good reader, which Tyndale	8, 675/ 28
that he rehearse the	reason	in such wise himself	8, 676/ 9
he liveth, although the	reason	had no more than	8, 676/ 11
written. And in that	reason	His Grace gave Luther	8, 677/ 6
examine. Tyndale This wise	reason	is their sheet anchor	8, 679/ 5
hundred years. More This	reason	Tyndale here maketh very	8, 679/ 10
he saith "this wise	reason	is their sheet anchor	8, 679/ 25

their sheet anchor," this	reason	that he mocketh is	8, 679/ 26
well enough that the	reason	which he mocketh was	8, 679/ 35
Saint Augustine made that	reason	for, against such heretics	8, 680/ 13
again make this invincible	reason	which now this worshipful	8, 680/ 22
scoffing at Saint Augustine's	reason	, he shall never while	8, 680/ 25
Augustine hath by that	reason	alone, although he never	8, 680/ 26
And now, since this	reason	that Tyndale here setteth	8, 680/ 35
out. Tyndale And this	reason	do the Jews lay	8, 681/ 4
this day. And this	reason	doth chiefly blind them	8, 681/ 5
but even the selfsame	reason	that maintaineth them in	8, 681/ 11
the defense of his	reason	than the heretics had	8, 681/ 19
the assoiling of his	reason	, then might the heretics	8, 681/ 20
now, and assoiled his	reason	in the selfsame fashion	8, 681/ 22
would have assoiled his	reason	with the Jews' argument	8, 683/ 1
such thing against the	reason	of Saint Augustine as	8, 683/ 10
shake off Saint Augustine's	reason	made against heretics to	8, 683/ 22
would answer Saint Augustine's	reason	by fearing him that	8, 690/ 14
might lay the same	reason	for them. But now	8, 690/ 15
solution of the first	reason	before... which solution I	8, 690/ 19
from all wit and	reason	assoiled, in my last	8, 690/ 20
solution of the first	reason	he said, ye wot	8, 690/ 26
spiritual men: the first	reason	by Saint Cyprian, the	8, 690/ 29
you some strong, potent	reason	... Tyndale And therefore look	8, 691/ 7
justify. Now make this	reason	unto John, and unto	8, 692/ 25
good men, if that	reason	be good. More Lo	8, 692/ 28
solution to the first	reason	. For there he told	8, 692/ 33
solution, to the first	reason	that he and his	8, 697/ 2
they may fail. But	reason	ruled by charity and	8, 699/ 2
I said, sometimes the	reason	of the man, ruled	8, 700/ 16
that is very good	reason	." Now, to the end	8, 700/ 35
and assoileth all the	reason	in this wise... Tyndale	8, 705/ 21
Tyndale Now make this	reason	unto John the Baptist	8, 705/ 23
good men, if that	reason	be good. More This	8, 705/ 26
solution to the first	reason	, he hath put forth	8, 705/ 29
solution to the first	reason	, showed you many answers	8, 705/ 33
for Tyndale's tale the	reason	of Saint Augustine that	8, 706/ 6
and yet the same	reason	being by the Catholic	8, 706/ 10
Tyndale will avoid this	reason	for himself and his	8, 706/ 16
disciples to answer the	reason	thus... Tyndale Therefore thiswise	8, 706/ 19
I. For whereas the	reason	of Saint Augustine is	8, 707/ 17
reader, this being the	reason	and purpose of holy	8, 708/ 10
whole answer to the	reason	; for all the remnant	8, 708/ 17
Saint Augustine maketh this	reason	that we now talk	8, 712/ 30
And then doth this	reason	alone plainly and perfectly	8, 712/ 32
man... it were no	reason	to bid us believe	8, 715/ 10
what a strength this	reason	of holy Saint Augustine	8, 718/ 20
church... and that the	reason	that Saint Augustine made	8, 718/ 28
this Catholic church. "This	reason	," saith Tyndale, "is nothing	8, 718/ 33
this answer is that	reason	of Saint Augustine avoided	8, 719/ 12
well might, and of	reason	must, have held themselves	8, 722/ 19

worse Tyndale must of	reason	give us leave to	8, 723/ 5
good readers, by this	reason	, that Saint Augustine, in	8, 723/ 23
reckon not in their	reason	any following of the	8, 725/ 36
answer unto Saint Augustine's	reason	. But now shall ye	8, 729/ 36
be acknown, that this	reason	was taken of Saint	8, 730/ 2
he thought should of	reason	move them thereto also	8, 736/ 2
can ye not of	reason	bind me by the	8, 737/ 18
me know wherefore good	reason	would I should believe	8, 737/ 30
will show me any	reason	, then let the Gospel	8, 737/ 31
God's word by the	reason	that they tell us	8, 741/ 15
believed... not by the	reason	of her, but with	8, 742/ 20
if a more glorious	reason	be made unto me	8, 742/ 26
the same give a	reason	and cause of his	8, 744/ 2
them should of good	reason	follow and believe alike	8, 744/ 5
which men attain by	reason	, though there be sometimes	8, 744/ 8
be sometimes between the	reason	and the bodily senses	8, 744/ 9
senses and of the	reason	of the soul toward	8, 744/ 10
his will and his	reason	in giving credence to	8, 744/ 27
also for that very	reason	showeth that God, giving	8, 745/ 11
causes as might of	reason	lead the reader with	8, 745/ 17
he cannot avoid the	reason	of Saint Augustine neither	8, 745/ 19
no persuasion of good	reason	can remove him to	8, 748/ 24
evil persuasion of counterfeited	reason	be able to pluck	8, 748/ 27
is it, pardie, good	reason	that Tyndale tell us	8, 751/ 15
he feeleth it indeed...	reason	requireth for lack of	8, 751/ 20
this sufficiently by the	reason	that those men were	8, 760/ 27
were worldly, move man's	reason	to the full agreement	8, 768/ 13
baptism have use of	reason	, the goodness of God	8, 768/ 14
not this a substantial	reason	, trow you, first for	8, 769/ 19
Catholic church ought of	reason	to be believed before	8, 769/ 27
be ashamed of every	reason	that the Turk would	8, 769/ 33
wherefore they should of	reason	give any credence to	8, 770/ 7
because he alloweth the	reason	of Saint Augustine that	8, 770/ 21
Magus believed by the	reason	of Philip's miracles (Acts	8, 773/ 33
toward the understanding of	reason	... so toward things above	8, 778/ 11
so toward things above	reason	, he hath ordained the	8, 778/ 11
the bodily wits and	reason	, both, for ways toward	8, 778/ 12
toward the inclination of	reason	into the assent and	8, 778/ 17
sufficient causes wherefore of	reason	they should reckon it	8, 781/ 12
worketh well, and by	reason	of the feeling cannot	8, 784/ 18
were three, against both	reason	and Scripture, would he	8, 784/ 34
agreeth Tyndale by this	reason	that he was all	8, 789/ 20
and in this wise	reason	of his he telleth	8, 789/ 27
so that by Tyndale's	reason	, there be none very	8, 790/ 32
farther, and by good	reason	proveth, that these heretics	8, 791/ 13
Magus believed by the	reason	of Philip's miracles (Acts	8, 792/ 1
no matter touching Tyndale's	reason	whether they were the	8, 794/ 27
and by his wise	reason	, the faith of Saint	8, 796/ 20
in subduing of his	reason	into the service of	8, 798/ 32
calleth it a "beetle-blind"	reason	... the man will soon	8, 798/ 33

as have age and	reason	, work and walk on	8, 799/ 13
to give any good	reason	of our belief, so	8, 801/ 12
is it therefore good	reason	that Tyndale carry us	8, 802/ 6
him, tell us what	reason	he had to believe	8, 805/ 14
him... by the same	reason	must he believe the	8, 809/ 33
we should give a	reason	of our hope to	8, 812/ 25
it, therefore I thus	reason	it, to the intent	8, 820/ 10
upon their part, by	reason	that they may be	8, 821/ 34
of the use of	reason	... for want whereof he	8, 823/ 10
may by the same	reason	say that the child	8, 823/ 12
faith, as the habitual	reason	is in the child	8, 823/ 32
in the child very	reason	though it be not	8, 823/ 32
cannot intend to speak	reason	, nor true English neither	8, 846/ 12
he mean that by	reason	of the ablution and	8, 853/ 8
bound to person by	reason	of dignity nor yet	8, 857/ 18
any place by the	reason	of feigned holiness... but	8, 857/ 19
stand in men by	reason	of the spiritual power	8, 857/ 33
spot. For by the	reason	that she sticketh by	8, 860/ 17
Donatists with this same	reason	that is laid against	8, 860/ 24
see her, nor fleshly	reason	can judge of her	8, 861/ 1
there... then must of	reason	those tokens make us	8, 879/ 12
whole great regions, his	reason	might have some place	8, 879/ 32
am to think with	reason	that she should give	8, 891/ 3
only women using no	reason	but such as a	8, 905/ 20
in her both by	reason	of Christ her glorious	8, 907/ 26
in her, and by	reason	of the goodly composition	8, 907/ 27
than fair therein, by	reason	whereof, after the common	8, 907/ 32
But yet, like as	reason	will not agree that	8, 909/ 34
it not agree with	reason	that every man in	8, 909/ 36
in men by the	reason	of spiritual power or	8, 910/ 6
he take this for	reason	. For here speaking of	8, 919/ 14
the church may, by	reason	of so great or	8, 934/ 24
that upon Friar Barnes'	reason	grounded upon the difference	8, 939/ 20
yet layeth Barnes another	reason	to prove that the	8, 956/ 12
spot. For by the	reason	that she sticketh by	8, 956/ 32
Donatists with this same	reason	that is laid against	8, 959/ 17
Augustine with the same	reason	that is now laid	8, 961/ 33
Saint Augustine with that	reason	that is laid against	8, 961/ 36
Donatists with the selfsame	reason	that himself is now	8, 963/ 15
her, nor the fleshly	reason	can judge of her	8, 974/ 16
be well agreed that	reason	hath no full and	8, 996/ 3
undone, for anything that	reason	can tell either them	8, 996/ 6
for the necessity that	reason	and Scripture driveth and	8, 999/ 4
he shall preach. This	reason	was by one Rosseus	8, 1002/ 26
a known church. Another	reason	to prove that the	8, 1003/ 12
any money for. Another	reason	is there to prove	8, 1003/ 29
not God," too. Another	reason	is this: the common	8, 1004/ 15
ergo, by their own	reason	, the very, true church	8, 1005/ 25
been openly known. Another	reason	that the very church	8, 1006/ 35
standeth still the first	reason	that I began with	8, 1014/ 8

now against that unreasonable	reason	of theirs of their	8, 1014/ 10
take a color by	reason	that evil men may	8, 1015/ 30
plainly proved you by	reason	, by Scripture, and by	8, 1028/ 38
and against your own	reason	, and against your own	8, 1030/ 7
able to give a	reason	of his faith and	8, 1032/ 24
methinketh that before right	reasonable	folk, he should have	8, 642/ 35
teacheth many good and	reasonable	rules... and yet can	8, 700/ 14
prophet, I shall upon	reasonable	warning unlaugh again it	8, 723/ 8
are such as every	reasonable	man standing but indifferent	8, 749/ 9
tell us some cause	reasonable	wherefore we should in	8, 751/ 17
his heart, without any	reasonable	outward cause wherefore he	8, 812/ 14
the child hath no	reasonable	soul, because he cannot	8, 823/ 13
Jew is truly and	reasonably	answered." And therefore may	8, 683/ 7
me? Yet much more	reasonably	and more circumspectly do	8, 737/ 26
he would not... but	reasonably	could he never say	8, 749/ 29
this woman that might	reasonably	satisfy her? In good	8, 887/ 35
reader, have I so	reasoned	this point, of Saint	8, 733/ 20
not in such wise	reasoned	and disputed with them	8, 1032/ 30
thereto, since Saint James	reasoneth	, disputeth, and defineth the	8, 780/ 2
cannot think upon any	reasoning	... and that therefore he	8, 823/ 14
it be not actual	reasoning	and making of syllogisms	8, 823/ 33
draggeth behind him in	reasoning	... wherein with Tyndale Barnes	8, 831/ 14
together, with very little	reasoning	thereupon, except the fewer	8, 995/ 17
while without any more	reasoning	, I say yet again	8, 1007/ 27
will they fall from	reasoning	into preaching, and with	8, 1010/ 27
answer and assoil the	reasons	with which it is	8, 576/ 10
will assoil all the	reasons	of the other side	8, 576/ 13
heard all his five	reasons	... by which instead of	8, 598/ 5
now, with his five	reasons	that ye have read	8, 598/ 14
making of which five	reasons	, a man may marvel	8, 598/ 15
One of their high	reasons	is this. . . . More Lo	8, 599/ 36
One of their high	reasons	is, The Church (say	8, 601/ 17
one of their high	reasons	," but "one of his	8, 602/ 1
one of his high	reasons	," if he took the	8, 602/ 1
how like these two	reasons	are together Tyndale's, I	8, 606/ 33
other great authorities and	reasons	, pressed him sore with	8, 639/ 21
Tyndale And such blind	reasons	as ours make against	8, 641/ 28
himself... and saith the	reasons	which we now make	8, 642/ 4
fellows are such "blind	reasons	" as the Jews made	8, 642/ 5
answer unto the "blind	reasons	" that the Jews made	8, 643/ 35
himself to our "blind	reasons	" that we make against	8, 643/ 37
Catholic Church both the	reasons	be first brought forth	8, 690/ 28
he disputed with blind	reasons	of worldly wisdom against	8, 730/ 16
church by those outward	reasons	so proved true... for	8, 745/ 3
for it; but the	reasons	already made, and the	8, 749/ 7
able to resist the	reasons	with which they should	8, 749/ 19
would for all those	reasons	of prophecies, miracles, martyrs	8, 749/ 21
same church... in the	reasons	which the same church	8, 768/ 26
laugh at all our	reasons	. But this is a	8, 769/ 31
elects. For the true	reasons	and effectual have only	8, 770/ 16

William Tyndale himself! What	reasons	will he lay to	8, 770/ 28
which by your own	reasons	, and by Barnes' express	8, 937/ 2
the rest of those	reasons	and authorities, that I	8, 995/ 28
summarily resume those two	reasons	which I have already	8, 1030/ 11
all the heretics that	rebel	against it, nor all	8, 807/ 6
if he had not	rebelled	, but endeavored himself for	8, 622/ 8
knoweth Christ... but if	rebellion	be no pride, nor	8, 726/ 23
dissension and king of	rebellion	, the prince of pride	8, 728/ 18
by railing, and ribaldry,	rebellion	, debate, and strife, by	8, 729/ 33
in dignity, provoke to	rebellion	the people that should	8, 911/ 19
them... and after with	rebellion	to beat, rob, despoil	8, 953/ 17
number, may fall unto	rebellion	and persecute all the	8, 979/ 28
malice of heretics raising	rebellions	in divers regions, driven	8, 956/ 8
debate, and war, among	rebellious	and unruly people... by	8, 608/ 21
men's heads ere these	rebellious	wretches be well repressed	8, 665/ 3
faith, or for their	rebellious	behavior there neither is	8, 669/ 33
of Solomon... with which	rebellious	departing from their king	8, 671/ 19
a busy swarm of	rebellious	company (as these schismatical	8, 793/ 17
shall rule those rageous,	rebellious	schismatics with an iron	8, 794/ 15
the Philistines or the	rebels	that rose with Absalom	8, 789/ 7
should at the least	rebound	back upon himself, but	8, 882/ 26
be so hardy to	rebuke	him. For he is	8, 587/ 31
that the clergy doth	rebuke	them by whom they	8, 589/ 36
be so hardy to	rebuke	him. For he is	8, 590/ 11
such ribalds to the	rebuke	of any state to	8, 592/ 28
Tyndale will reprove and	rebuke	every king and prince	8, 597/ 3
their false doctrine did	rebuke	: yet confesseth Tyndale himself	8, 611/ 36
true men as would	rebuke	and reprove them... and	8, 622/ 35
and living thereof, and	rebuke	them in like manner	8, 648/ 34
living thereof, and do	rebuke	the Catholic Church and	8, 649/ 11
John the Baptist did	rebuke	the synagogue and the	8, 649/ 12
and living thereof, and	rebuke	them" in like manner	8, 651/ 29
he farther, "and we	rebuke	them in like manner	8, 652/ 26
Zwingli in like wise	rebuke	the Catholic Church as	8, 652/ 28
in like manner to	rebuke	us as it might	8, 652/ 33
John the Baptist to	rebuke	the Jews both for	8, 652/ 34
meet to find and	rebuke	faults... and also because	8, 652/ 36
sent by God to	rebuke	faults; whereas these men	8, 652/ 37
and therefore unmeet to	rebuke	other men's faults... nor	8, 653/ 1
besides this, these folk	rebuke	us not in like	8, 653/ 10
when he saith they	rebuke	us after the same	8, 654/ 1
the Catholic Church and	rebuke	the doctrine thereof as	8, 696/ 24
his fellows do now	rebuke	the doctrine of the	8, 697/ 3
Baptist and Christ did	rebuke	the doctrine of the	8, 697/ 4
Tyndale and Luther now	rebuke	were holy doctors and	8, 697/ 10
it to preach and	rebuke	the pharisaical doctrine of	8, 705/ 9
as this is... and	rebuke	all that is good	8, 705/ 16
or the covetous wretch	rebuke	avarice and laud liberality	8, 765/ 29
words... and also did	rebuke	his apostles for that	8, 792/ 25
more but read English	rebuke	and confound Friar Barnes	8, 896/ 25

which ye find and	rebuke	in her, be rife	8, 904/ 6
their faces, to their	rebuke	and shame, but not	8, 1032/ 30
and worthy to be	rebuked	... then may he well	8, 580/ 16
deed, since they were	rebuked	by the preaching of	8, 584/ 27
scripture wherewith they be	rebuked	and also them that	8, 587/ 26
in another place he	rebuked	the scribes and the	8, 609/ 36
his fellows would have	rebuked	the Jews and have	8, 642/ 18
patriarchs and prophets, and	rebuked	the Pharisees. As thou	8, 648/ 10
Saint John the Baptist	rebuked	the synagogue of the	8, 652/ 29
well worthy to be	rebuked	as ever was any	8, 652/ 31
Saint John the Baptist	rebuked	the vices of the	8, 653/ 11
from the synagogue and	rebuked	the doctrine of the	8, 696/ 25
Baptist and our Savior	rebuked	were holy men and	8, 697/ 7
somewhat of her poverty,	rebuked	the rich folk for	8, 702/ 7
church of God"? and	rebuked	such as did despise	8, 834/ 22
and Pharisees rejected and	rebuked	, and saving for the	8, 885/ 25
virtuous living; whereas these	rebukers	of our living live	8, 653/ 13
the teaching whereof Tyndale	rebuketh	here the pope, hath	8, 580/ 19
for what doctrine Tyndale	rebuketh	the common Catholic church	8, 583/ 29
that this new Baptist	rebuketh	. And in like wise	8, 703/ 18
not the manner of	rebuking	that Saint John used	8, 653/ 36
Book Which is a	recapitulation	and summary proof that	8, 993/ 2
confessor's hand and humbly	receive	and fulfill such penance	8, 581/ 32
of Smithfield, hell doth	receive	them... where the wretches	8, 590/ 6
such in honor, to	receive	the sacraments of them	8, 596/ 3
in honor, and to	receive	the sacraments of them	8, 596/ 28
these words also: "Whoso	receive	you receiveth me; and	8, 614/ 26
me; and whatsoever city	receive	you not, Sodom and	8, 614/ 27
by Christ's word to	receive	them, hear them, and	8, 616/ 15
be reckoned unworthy to	receive	, as Saint Paul saith	8, 630/ 26
should, but also to	receive	so much, by Tyndale's	8, 630/ 27
which in like wise	receive	like exposition, by goodly	8, 637/ 11
whole Catholic Church doth	receive	; and so might they	8, 639/ 14
of us... so we	receive	the Scripture of them	8, 675/ 13
and say, "We neither	receive	the Scripture of you	8, 681/ 31
that every man may	receive	the works of his	8, 687/ 6
the counterfeit, and to	receive	the one and reject	8, 707/ 20
the Scripture that we	receive	thereof, but the bottomless	8, 708/ 15
liquid water, which will	receive	no step. And yet	8, 718/ 2
liquid water, which will	receive	no step. And yet	8, 725/ 11
which can no steps	receive	... and therefore received the	8, 725/ 17
water doth, of truth,	receive	and keep no steps	8, 725/ 20
and were unconverted, so	receive	and believe the Scripture	8, 731/ 37
they which come after,	receive	the Scripture of them	8, 741/ 13
as are baptized and	receive	the Spirit of God	8, 755/ 30
love... since Christian people	receive	the spirit of filial	8, 756/ 17
others which would not	receive	his disciples were threatened	8, 759/ 15
to leave it and	receive	some other language in	8, 807/ 3
of which these heretics	receive	such as like them	8, 810/ 11
Scripture which they themselves	receive	: since the debate between	8, 810/ 16

into the persons that	receive	them... the First Epistle	8, 843/ 30
have need, they may	receive	you into the everlasting	8, 849/ 34
wise: "Every man shall	receive	his reward according to	8, 849/ 37
that same shall he	receive	of our Lord be	8, 850/ 3
her doctrine, and so	receive	or reject her doctrine	8, 871/ 1
these heretics that now	receive	them departed out of	8, 872/ 30
some men must needs	receive	it, and thereby be	8, 873/ 37
such as so do	receive	it; but Barnes must	8, 880/ 23
you and will not	receive	your doctrine, wipe off	8, 882/ 31
hell... and therefore do	receive	that beating nowhere but	8, 899/ 30
because they would not	receive	the grace of God	8, 967/ 33
this life can nothing	receive	but that only which	8, 968/ 7
our works and labor	receive	the fruit." The Apostle	8, 1021/ 4
when he commanded to	receive	the man after his	8, 1021/ 21
church commanded he to	receive	him? Was it not	8, 1021/ 23
of God, and himself	received	and anointed king in	8, 595/ 13
written, because that Moses	received	and delivered the Law	8, 615/ 27
Law, whereof Christ neither	received	nor delivered any part	8, 615/ 28
the Scripture hath been	received	, and the people taught	8, 617/ 21
of the Catholic Church	received	the Scripture... and upon	8, 678/ 29
men enough to have	received	twice as much money	8, 702/ 2
then, of this church,	received	the Scripture, before they	8, 707/ 27
steps receive... and therefore	received	the step of Saint	8, 725/ 17
it and by it	received	and knew and acknowledged	8, 731/ 9
they ask whether we	received	the Scripture of them	8, 741/ 12
first though it were	received	of God, was yet	8, 752/ 35
New Law, the world	received	and learned of Christ	8, 753/ 3
as were good men	received	their grace by the	8, 755/ 22
Romans, "Ye have not	received	again the spirit of	8, 756/ 22
our church, though we	received	many principles of our	8, 774/ 36
our church, though we	received	many principles of our	8, 805/ 36
matters and which had	received	the same dossier and	8, 813/ 25
the baptism, and be	received	to the font, in	8, 822/ 8
that thou hast not	received	? And then if thou	8, 841/ 29
then if thou hast	received	... what gloriest thou as	8, 841/ 29
though thou hadst not	received	it?" These things, lo	8, 841/ 30
and refused, that is	received	with thanks given. For	8, 843/ 6
upon them, and they	received	the Holy Ghost." Moreover	8, 843/ 24
and badge of Baptism	received	into his livery and	8, 853/ 14
by councils, but also	received	and approved as part	8, 872/ 24
well of the hearers	received	, and also where we	8, 873/ 25
for this word is	received	into their hearts. The	8, 874/ 3
his hearers: "When you	received	of us the word	8, 874/ 5
God was preached... you	received	it not as the	8, 874/ 6
well of the hearers	received	, and also where we	8, 878/ 17
and see it well	received	of the hearers, and	8, 879/ 7
the King and openly	received	in the realm, which	8, 885/ 22
a bawd, because I	received	two nuns in by	8, 902/ 36
the Mass consecrated and	received	... but if he would	8, 932/ 26
blood which ye have	received	; for, of a truth	8, 960/ 28

God or because they	received	it in vain, treasuring	8, 967/ 34
done... and therefore none	received	the reward of the	8, 976/ 30
faith which we have	received	. Therefore, if we will	8, 977/ 26
came thither, he was	received	of the people there	8, 990/ 10
the whole church hath	received	of God and believeth	8, 1004/ 27
church that he was	received	into? If these folk	8, 1021/ 25
an unknown church, and	received	into an unknown church	8, 1021/ 26
set to be a	receiver	, would ask him counsel	8, 654/ 23
token is that the	receivers	of this word do	8, 874/ 3
also: "Whoso receive you	receiveth	me; and whatsoever city	8, 614/ 26
foot where the soil	receiveth	no footing, and stepping	8, 725/ 15
from it; but it	receiveth	shortly the steps of	8, 725/ 21
be that the child	receiveth	in the baptism... for	8, 822/ 20
which our Lord gladly	receiveth	sacrifice... and which only	8, 976/ 19
unity of the light	receiveth	no division. Break off	8, 977/ 12
perceive that the light	receiveth	no division in the	8, 977/ 16
do, but instead of	receiving	them refuseth them, instead	8, 616/ 16
exposition, but that as	receiving	of sin is expelling	8, 1007/ 20
their housel, in the	receiving	of the Blessed Body	8, 1017/ 26
that after the first	receiving	into "the church," they	8, 1018/ 22
better else for the	receiving	? And was it an	8, 1021/ 24
here have I somewhat	recited	unto you the matter	8, 756/ 32
the prophecy of Isaiah	recited	by our Savior in	8, 998/ 7
this world, and therefore	recking	for nothing but only	8, 664/ 32
all... but if we	reckon	railing for reason, and	8, 598/ 17
the one sect did	reckon	and account the other	8, 619/ 21
might have cause to	reckon	him, for his living	8, 695/ 8
which no man can	reckon	himself surely to know	8, 720/ 31
many right honest men	reckon	not in their reason	8, 725/ 35
of reason they should	reckon	it for false, they	8, 781/ 13
and well they might,	reckon	him but for a	8, 810/ 19
her which he may	reckon	himself the surer of	8, 845/ 2
mean that they do	reckon	that all their own	8, 849/ 2
that we should not	reckon	ourselves sure of her	8, 869/ 28
presence whereby we may	reckon	that in this place	8, 873/ 19
men, I may well	reckon	that though some be	8, 879/ 34
very church, I may	reckon	sure that his doctrine	8, 890/ 29
that he seemeth to	reckon	all that ever shall	8, 952/ 18
that he would were	reckoned	so light. And I	8, 601/ 13
nor not only be	reckoned	unworthy to receive, as	8, 630/ 26
wot I well: he	reckoned	not himself at that	8, 724/ 15
last bethought him, and	reckoned	it best to acknowledge	8, 730/ 5
had run... when he	reckoned	of justice to be	8, 849/ 19
of certain congregations that	reckoned	themselves to be the	8, 943/ 23
of certain congregations that	reckoned	themselves to be Holy	8, 978/ 37
layman. For his heresy	reckoneth	every woman a priest	8, 594/ 22
than those whom he	reckoneth	surely to be the	8, 720/ 32
shall continue holy... nor	reckoneth	them not so clean	8, 852/ 31
them a very shrewd	reckoning	. And surely as all	8, 628/ 32
at last. And then	reckoning	neither upon God nor	8, 664/ 25

pray for thee": thus	reckoning	upon nothing but only	8, 664/ 31
to the church, nor	reckoning	himself the more sure	8, 1002/ 10
and honest living, would	reclaim	and say that themselves	8, 923/ 8
church, need not to	recognize	and acknowledge the known	8, 718/ 27
them. For they must	recognize	and find in us	8, 977/ 28
and long have done,	recognized	and acknowledged the pope	8, 576/ 29
pope, or any superiority	recognized	to any other outward	8, 577/ 11
absence bodily, he would	recompense	, upon his part, with	8, 886/ 4
the church" for his	recompense	. But methinketh surely that	8, 944/ 3
for the redress and	recompense	of his wrongs. And	8, 946/ 11
the means, or his	recompense	for his wrong and	8, 947/ 13
doctors and saints fully	record	and testify, neither health	8, 669/ 34
himself shall bear me	record	, that if she would	8, 701/ 36
8), "The Spirit beareth	record	unto our spirit that	8, 742/ 31
8), "The Spirit beareth	record	unto our spirit that	8, 752/ 8
The same Spirit beareth	record	unto our spirit that	8, 756/ 35
that this Spirit "beareth	record	unto our spirit that	8, 757/ 18
Spirit of God beareth	record	unto our spirit, that	8, 757/ 24
once, believing many false	records	, and many false likelihoods	8, 950/ 14
over itself, without any	recourse	unto the pope, or	8, 577/ 11
of likelihood have had	recourse	to them, and enquired	8, 619/ 32
the mother might have	recourse	to feed her own	8, 892/ 17
soon find and have	recourse	unto... or else he	8, 1023/ 13
and bear, nor to	recover	and get again the	8, 885/ 33
not though he consequently	recover	his own good again	8, 947/ 13
of that same bread,	recovered	, that the tidings thereof	8, 991/ 16
allegeth (Dis. 24, A	recta	) which saith that the	8, 914/ 2
24, quae. 1, A	recta	et in glossa." So	8, 917/ 14
24, quae. 1, A	recta	, speaketh clear against him	8, 917/ 18
denied... he flieth, like	Red	Reynard the Fox, for	8, 746/ 4
and poleaxes, your holy	red	gloves, your holy ouches	8, 861/ 8
cross-staffs, pillars, poleaxes, and	red	gloves, ouches, and rings	8, 863/ 11
merchant's gown with a	red	Milanese bonnet, and not	8, 876/ 31
feeling faith" against all	redargution	of his false heresies	8, 816/ 22
man's own riches do	redeem	his soul." He meaneth	8, 686/ 32
is sanctified in spirit,	redeemed	with Christ's blood, and	8, 838/ 29
is sanctified in spirit,	redeemed	with Christ's blood, and	8, 844/ 19
sanctified in spirit, and	redeemed	with Christ's blood, and	8, 844/ 28
thirdly, that they be	redeemed	by Christ's blood; fourthly	8, 848/ 1
common known church are	redeemed	in Christ's blood both	8, 848/ 26
venial sins is not	redeemed	of us... it must	8, 968/ 10
true host, of our	Redeemer	, is offered up in	8, 976/ 25
to render unto our	Redeemer	the vows of thanks	8, 978/ 21
the world for the	redemption	of man shall not	8, 881/ 19
send him for the	redress	and recompense of his	8, 946/ 11
to judge, reprove, and	redress	that wrong and that	8, 951/ 23
heretics themselves to be	reduced	from their errors into	8, 955/ 22
none. But if she	refer	herself unto the merits	8, 860/ 14
none. But if she	refer	herself unto the merits	8, 956/ 30
unknown; nor they that	refer	all unto the Scripture	8, 1004/ 30

the more part, he	referred	and restrained all to	8, 814/ 5
of purgatory be purely	refined	first. Also, whereas Saint	8, 970/ 9
nothing do for the	reformation	and amendment thereof; and	8, 854/ 13
him, and have him	reformed	and revoke them and	8, 597/ 18
that will not be	reformed	by "the church," Christ	8, 1026/ 5
infamy, dishonor, and dispraise	refrain	and restrain them from	8, 591/ 29
fall to my rude	refrain	and sing him mine	8, 727/ 31
should be by fear	refrained	, and by force repressed	8, 955/ 20
whom she might have	refreshed	, and well wist there	8, 699/ 30
bare, and lay thereto	refrigerans	Galen, tend it well	8, 921/ 12
all their hold, their	refuge	in flight, and chief	8, 675/ 24
and all their whole	refuge	, and chief stone in	8, 679/ 5
Christendom, nor no other	refuge	unto Christian men willing	8, 874/ 23
Christendom, nor no other	refuge	unto Christian men willing	8, 928/ 32
craft, not only to	refuse	for Scripture some part	8, 683/ 34
it; whereas these heretics	refuse	and reject divers parts	8, 684/ 6
cannot say that we	refuse	to hear that one	8, 715/ 16
book him list, and	refuse	for Scripture what book	8, 729/ 29
as like them, and	refuse	such as they list	8, 810/ 11
him... but if he	refuse	not only the doctrine	8, 824/ 32
preach, "If any city	refuse	you and will not	8, 882/ 31
seemly in sight... and	refuse	all that the other	8, 893/ 1
choose the one and	refuse	the other as though	8, 898/ 30
for some will frowardly	refuse	to be made glorious	8, 957/ 16
though the Church should	refuse	all other words than	8, 981/ 4
church which all they	refuse	. Let us go now	8, 1001/ 36
from Saint Peter, and	refuse	him for head of	8, 1011/ 1
to be rejected and	refused	, that is received with	8, 843/ 6
instead of receiving them	refuseth	them, instead of hearing	8, 616/ 16
that the Catholic Church	refuseth	. He cannot, for shame	8, 684/ 5
neither to him that	refuseth	the Scripture nor to	8, 736/ 23
If Tyndale would now	refute	mine objection of the	8, 810/ 25
avoided at length, and	refuted	clearly, this proper, feat	8, 1031/ 23
to make any man	regard	himself that any respect	8, 592/ 3
listeth not anything to	regard	them, but also for	8, 835/ 22
and others of you	regard	it not, nor nothing	8, 854/ 13
show yourselves not to	regard	the Body of our	8, 854/ 21
unknown church. If they	regard	not Saint Paul, yet	8, 1023/ 6
God had so little	regarded	his great promises in	8, 617/ 37
thereto, which means he	regardeth	not now, nor hath	8, 803/ 24
sore hath travailed to	regenerate	again unto God in	8, 885/ 23
commendable that every well-ordered	region	hath by plain laws	8, 590/ 21
as be in this	region	, as many as be	8, 857/ 24
as be in this	region	, as many as be	8, 908/ 26
company of all Christian	regions	: that is to wit	8, 575/ 9
only in whole great	regions	, his reason might have	8, 879/ 32
raising rebellions in divers	regions	, driven of necessity to	8, 956/ 8
but also that special	rehearsal	should then be made	8, 967/ 21
blame to bid him	rehearse	them again, he hath	8, 631/ 8
scripture alone till he	rehearse	us some thereof... ever	8, 658/ 33

Tyndale, albeit that he	rehearse	the reason in such	8, 676/ 9
should tell us and	rehearse	us some of those	8, 686/ 9
example like... he must	rehearse	us a like sort	8, 694/ 26
doth holy Saint Augustine	rehearse	and approve; whereby men	8, 734/ 29
I shall translate and	rehearse	you here Saint Augustine's	8, 736/ 8
better burn it than	rehearse	it. Howbeit lest some	8, 764/ 30
thereto, be fain to	rehearse	you for an example	8, 764/ 35
poor Kentishman which I	rehearse	in my Dialogue, concerning	8, 775/ 34
purpose, I shall first	rehearse	you, good readers, his	8, 833/ 18
as he hit them,	rehearse	them thus "Friar Luther	8, 936/ 25
say that he would	rehearse	you Saint Augustine's words	8, 959/ 29
Saint Paul: I shall	rehearse	you Saint Augustine's words	8, 960/ 1
and which do strangely	rehearse	and strangely declare Christ's	8, 981/ 13
that is to wit,	rehearse	him false and change	8, 985/ 8
in apostasy... I shall	rehearse	you somewhat of the	8, 989/ 20
times it is honorably	rehearsed	, and laid for a	8, 595/ 7
Tyndale should here have	rehearsed	with what "constitutions" of	8, 631/ 5
them again, he hath	rehearsed	them so often already	8, 631/ 8
have truly and plainly	rehearsed	them every one. By	8, 665/ 31
words which I have	rehearsed	you. Howbeit, if he	8, 665/ 35
which we have often	rehearsed	, and because he will	8, 689/ 37
readers, here have I	rehearsed	you his long process	8, 692/ 30
as I have here	rehearsed	you, was demanded and	8, 701/ 7
leaven that I now	rehearsed	you, which Christ hath	8, 709/ 34
I that Tyndale here	rehearsed	us what was the	8, 731/ 24
God that Tyndale had	rehearsed	those manners and those	8, 732/ 1
therefore Saint Augustine, having	rehearsed	before what things be	8, 736/ 19
Augustine which I have	rehearsed	you, and by his	8, 739/ 10
words that I have	rehearsed	you, and examine a	8, 776/ 24
which Tyndale hath himself	rehearsed	testify well and bear	8, 796/ 8
which Barnes hath himself	rehearsed	, only the church of	8, 835/ 2
as himself hath here	rehearsed	you, this common church	8, 835/ 31
and upon his name	rehearsed	, might have known him	8, 846/ 1
have I, good readers,	rehearsed	you the full declaration	8, 862/ 24
bringing in I last	rehearsed	you... ye see that	8, 912/ 4
effect, as I have	rehearsed	you, that he called	8, 913/ 27
persons that I have	rehearsed	you what they would	8, 925/ 29
here be your names	rehearsed	and your persons present	8, 936/ 28
as ye have heard,	rehearsed	them falsely with pulling	8, 959/ 33
Saint Augustine's own words	rehearsed	you, well and duly	8, 966/ 23
that Barnes hath here	rehearsed	you... from which I	8, 981/ 27
sermon, as is also	rehearsed	in the same law	8, 982/ 29
the words which Tyndale	rehearseth	be no law at	8, 592/ 35
which Tyndale so scornfully	rehearseth	, and would seem to	8, 602/ 9
the reason that he	rehearseth	, and the reason that	8, 602/ 30
reason that Tyndale here	rehearseth	, I there lay forth	8, 603/ 8
cometh Tyndale and barely	rehearseth	my reason, dissembling, after	8, 603/ 17
so surely as he	rehearseth	it... nor never were	8, 676/ 10
no more than he	rehearseth	yet doth the King's	8, 676/ 12
all this that Tyndale	rehearseth	, put another piece or	8, 676/ 13

excellently well marketh and	rehearse	) Luther letteth not upon	8, 688/ 20
so precisely as he	rehearse	... that it is better	8, 698/ 17
in which Saint Augustine	rehearse	the virtues that he	8, 732/ 34
martyr Saint Cyprian, and	rehearse	his words written in	8, 734/ 19
never said, as Tyndale	rehearse	me, that men may	8, 779/ 5
Paul, as Barnes himself	rehearse	, calleth "the pillar and	8, 847/ 29
words only which himself	rehearse	and then prove they	8, 909/ 8
him. For whereas he	rehearse	the gloss by these	8, 916/ 13
the words which he	rehearse	for his purpose were	8, 917/ 2
For there, as himself	rehearse	his article, these were	8, 944/ 36
his article as himself	rehearse	it will never be	8, 945/ 6
other time... himself there	rehearse	, among other things, that	8, 945/ 9
saith not as he	rehearse	him, that there is	8, 958/ 20
such wise as Barnes	rehearse	them in his book	8, 969/ 29
the text as he	rehearse	them... whereas he leaveth	8, 969/ 36
of God: Friar Barnes	rehearse	his words in such	8, 970/ 17
Catholic faith as himself	rehearse	... we may be good	8, 979/ 32
of our Savior Christ,	rehearse	them not in such	8, 980/ 33
but as Friar Barnes	rehearse	them. Secondly shall I	8, 985/ 3
all as Friar Barnes	rehearse	him... yet what had	8, 985/ 14
indeed as Barnes falsely	rehearse	him yea, and somewhat	8, 986/ 23
words of our Savior	rehearsing	the saying of the	8, 752/ 30
those words of Christ	rehearsing	the prophecy "They shall	8, 754/ 10
of this word ecclesia,	rehearsing	the words of Saint	8, 846/ 14
hath played in the	rehearsing	of them as he	8, 959/ 31
he played in the	rehearsing	of Saint Paul's words	8, 959/ 32
of his in false	rehearsing	the Scripture. But, now	8, 981/ 28
help us forth therewith,	rehearsing	the prophecy of Isaiah	8, 998/ 7
more manifold than necessary	rehearsing	of every place that	8, 1016/ 22
from their very king,	Rehoboam	, the son of Solomon	8, 671/ 18
till the days of	Rehoboam	, the son of King	8, 1008/ 20
but also that they	reign	over Christian people like	8, 585/ 2
out of earth, to	reign	with us here in	8, 881/ 29
ground, hath he to	reign	so lordly and rail	8, 919/ 9
make as though they	reigned	. "We allege," saith Tyndale	8, 808/ 16
his over whom he	reigneth	, as a temporal tyrant	8, 584/ 15
the rage of concupiscence	reigning	and ruling his weak	8, 819/ 16
list themselves. For so	reject	they divers parts which	8, 639/ 13
by the same reason	reject	the remnant too, and	8, 639/ 15
these heretics refuse and	reject	divers parts of the	8, 684/ 6
of his apostasy to	reject	and cast out as	8, 688/ 22
receive the one and	reject	the other... and that	8, 707/ 21
Barnes let not to	reject	and set aside for	8, 708/ 1
point) did evermore considerably	reject	and avoid... as it	8, 711/ 1
and so receive or	reject	her doctrine, by the	8, 871/ 1
that albeit he was	rejected	again of God, and	8, 595/ 13
nothing ought to be	rejected	and refused, that is	8, 843/ 5
baptism undefiled and not	rejected	by any deadly sin	8, 855/ 9
none hold, but be	rejected	. For which cause our	8, 882/ 28
false scribes and Pharisees	rejected	and rebuked, and saving	8, 885/ 24

the Jews reproved and	rejected	, and would not be	8, 1009/ 18
railing and scoffing, and	rejecteth	them and casteth them	8, 627/ 12
head captain, Luther, proudly	rejecteth	and shaketh off the	8, 659/ 7
cause to joy and	rejoice	in the Lord, whose	8, 885/ 13
good outward occasions, he	rejoiced	highly the meeting with	8, 889/ 4
boldness he boasteth and	rejoiceth	, and what a joy	8, 918/ 27
is now perjured by	relapse	into them all again	8, 832/ 32
his perjury, falling in	relapse	in heresy, and now	8, 851/ 17
heresy, and perjured by	relapse	, and roiled about like	8, 925/ 20
honor saints and their	relics	, and go in pilgrimages	8, 712/ 23
case that all the	relics	and leavings of original	8, 755/ 1
able to resist the	relics	of original sin and	8, 755/ 24
that money upon, in	relief	necessary, that they there	8, 702/ 10
their death. For in	relief	of them that be	8, 967/ 29
of healing, help and	relief	, governances, the diverse kinds	8, 1022/ 1
these things succor and	relieve	them that are deceased	8, 967/ 26
almsdeed and prayer may	relieve	the souls therein... but	8, 969/ 11
here doth help to	relieve	the souls in the	8, 1033/ 38
their pains to be	relieved	. In which few words	8, 969/ 6
were run out of	religion	... but weening that he	8, 876/ 32
of whose rule and	religion	Friar Barnes is run	8, 896/ 2
he runneth out of	religion	and out of rule	8, 896/ 4
also run out of	religion	, abjured of heresy, and	8, 925/ 19
a layman, railing against	religion	and all the known	8, 925/ 21
run out of his	religion	and follow the flesh	8, 926/ 6
run, both, out of	religion	... and the one wedded	8, 932/ 33
adultery, running out of	religion	to apostasy, breaking of	8, 951/ 27
newly come to Christian	religion	, and justifieth the faithful	8, 976/ 12
have run out of	religion	, and thought themselves in	8, 989/ 5
apostate run out of	religion	and corrupting the country	8, 989/ 13
break not only all	religion	but also all honest	8, 1026/ 8
such as will be	religious	and continue chaste, keepeth	8, 638/ 15
all hallows, and in	religious	lechery. Finally, for making	8, 639/ 10
vows, as is the	religious	house of Saint Gertrude	8, 659/ 23
one that ever called	religious	persons to the breach	8, 696/ 17
good, virtuous priests and	religious	people be put out	8, 832/ 4
vowed thyself under a	religious	habit." And I dare	8, 926/ 26
all orders of holy	religious	living. For in all	8, 953/ 10
Maundy... but also those	religious	folk that are apostates	8, 988/ 33
should finally rest and	remain	in the very midst	8, 605/ 7
in the Scripture do	remain	still and be preached	8, 633/ 2
therewith, so shall always	remain	therewith after Tyndale, and	8, 652/ 23
Church shall abide and	remain	and stand fast with	8, 669/ 23
false and feigned stories	remain	and taken for Scripture	8, 711/ 4
us... but pardoned, and	remain	as matter of our	8, 755/ 8
all truth, and to	remain	therewith (himself also) perpetually	8, 771/ 21
we that live and	remain	shall be taken up	8, 794/ 20
an answer, that they	remain	still unanswered. And therefore	8, 800/ 22
all your exterior cleanness,	remain	in your filthiness of	8, 838/ 15
selfsame soul should still	remain	whole in the remnant	8, 856/ 24

no goodness except she	remain	in Christ by perfect	8, 861/ 29
construction, I shall always	remain	still in like doubt	8, 887/ 21
the same known church	remain	, every person in every	8, 942/ 17
suffer heretics arise and	remain	among themselves, first with	8, 953/ 16
never so few that	remain	in the same known	8, 962/ 8
the church" should not	remain	but in Africa. And	8, 962/ 29
and wrinkles that then	remain	shall be clean burned	8, 966/ 36
work well, and not	remain	with Friar Barnes in	8, 972/ 3
he held that there	remained	and abode still very	8, 661/ 21
stock continued still and	remained	... and the branches so	8, 669/ 20
church most specially then	remained	in the smaller company	8, 671/ 23
as the very church	remained	in these few that	8, 671/ 30
would ensue if it	remained	unknown. For else ye	8, 891/ 32
malice is perceived: then	remained	there in heaven a	8, 1007/ 12
lord unto Jeroboam then	remained	, as Saint Cyprian saith	8, 1008/ 22
nor the flock that	remaineth	, how many branches soever	8, 617/ 5
that company that still	remaineth	in it; contrary to	8, 649/ 23
that standeth still and	remaineth	) God shall never suffer	8, 693/ 32
in the same manner	remaineth	written in the same	8, 753/ 20
my faith, and now	remaineth	there and is laid	8, 849/ 15
so depart therefrom: yet	remaineth	the remnant still the	8, 856/ 18
earth any such church	remaineth	still so far forth	8, 859/ 24
that the truth always	remaineth	in the known Catholic	8, 916/ 1
in which it now	remaineth	what can we other	8, 962/ 17
without any such doubt	remaining	therein as is spoken	8, 655/ 29
the fruit of sin	remaining	in them and breaking	8, 778/ 32
fruit of their sin	remaining	in their flesh and	8, 797/ 19
the fruit of sin	remaining	in his flesh and	8, 818/ 15
of all Christian nations	remaining	in the common, well-known	8, 896/ 8
imagination of some truth	remaining	in their mad heads	8, 994/ 27
forgiven, but utterly damned	remediless	. Which false exposition if	8, 758/ 14
proved... there is no	remedy	but send some of	8, 770/ 15
is with us no	remedy	. For since we have	8, 797/ 17
Since there is no	remedy	with us, but that	8, 797/ 34
there were none other	remedy	. And when it were	8, 928/ 4
help of her attain	remedy	of their other sicknesses	8, 994/ 26
if for their uttermost	remedy	he would send them	8, 1023/ 14
he list not to	remember	that the holy prophet	8, 595/ 10
arguments were like. For	remember	now, good reader, that	8, 604/ 6
But now must Tyndale	remember	, first, that though we	8, 652/ 30
I began to say,	remember	, good reader, that whereas	8, 658/ 5
the hearing. But yet	remember	, good readers, that in	8, 705/ 19
can prove whether he	remember	it still or have	8, 746/ 1
it like him to	remember	that Christ preached to	8, 761/ 18
we confound their lies.	Remember	ye not how in	8, 774/ 30
besides. And also I	remember	me now that he	8, 790/ 18
we confound their lies.	Remember	ye not how in	8, 805/ 30
far as I can	remember	, any old stories against	8, 808/ 7
remembrance." "Well," quoth I, "	remember	yourself well; ye know	8, 815/ 14
you dwell... and therefore	remember	whether ye were with	8, 815/ 16

have seemed not to	remember	such a point since	8, 815/ 29
he made me therewith	remember	a like matter of	8, 815/ 30
only to the promises.	Remember	now, good readers, that	8, 844/ 30
for that is, ye	remember	well, the difference between	8, 866/ 25
should happen yet to	remember	himself a little further	8, 877/ 13
him further: "Yet I	remember	me now, Father Barnes	8, 895/ 9
And yet abide I	remember	me, lo, Father Barnes	8, 901/ 18
Christ that cannot err	remember	, by the way, good	8, 1014/ 6
pass. More Very well	remembered	, lo. For there is	8, 608/ 6
But afterward he better	remembered	himself, and revoked that	8, 661/ 17
no further than he	remembered	. But when he could	8, 814/ 31
to see whether he	remembered	it or no. He	8, 815/ 28
to see whether he	remembered	the counsel so studiously	8, 816/ 19
words if myself had	remembered	in time... I would	8, 918/ 2
falleth to theft sometimes	remembereth	yet his baptism... and	8, 783/ 4
Jews or Saracens: he	remembereth	himself at last, and	8, 801/ 14
new brabbling... good princes	remembering	the great harm and	8, 955/ 3
here putteth us in	remembrance	, I had else almost	8, 608/ 8
fellows do by their "	remembrance	." For if any heretic	8, 745/ 29
runneth straight to his "	remembrance	" and saith he said	8, 745/ 33
him not, to his "	remembrance	," though it were in	8, 745/ 34
the salve of his	remembrance	. For ever, for the	8, 814/ 5
restrained all to his	remembrance	. And when he had	8, 814/ 6
his faith, to his	remembrance	. Whereupon I showed him	8, 814/ 14
half year, to my	remembrance	." "Well," quoth I, "remember	8, 815/ 14
in faith, to my	remembrance	, we met not together	8, 815/ 20
this point well in	remembrance	for the while, and	8, 837/ 1
their place and order,	remembrance	made of them, prayer	8, 967/ 20
few put you in	remembrance	. What meaneth our Lord	8, 1016/ 25
the more slack and	remiss	in praying also diligently	8, 867/ 17
holy works for the	remission	of sins and salvation	8, 579/ 22
in holy works for	remission	of sins and salvation	8, 580/ 23
deserved for us the	remission	of our sins, but	8, 692/ 11
obtaining of pardon and	remission	of sin. And that	8, 840/ 2
that man may toward	remission	merit nothing at all	8, 841/ 36
man nor give him	remission	: this learned he of	8, 842/ 19
out for many in	remission	of sins. "Mark, lo	8, 960/ 30
thou in Holy Church,	remission	of sins, and resurrection	8, 981/ 36
church" can never have	remission	of their sins, nor	8, 1028/ 30
whom that ye shall	remit	, the sins be remitted	8, 1018/ 15
of death should be	remitted	that is to say	8, 966/ 4
remit, the sins be	remitted	them, and of whom	8, 1018/ 16
the church" are sins	remitted	, which could not be	8, 1018/ 18
raileth upon all the	remnant	. That is for (that	8, 585/ 31
am sure, of the	remnant	besides the twelve that	8, 612/ 29
ye shall hear the	remnant	, ye shall see Tyndale	8, 613/ 31
utterly of all the	remnant	, our Blessed Lady and	8, 625/ 20
same reason reject the	remnant	too, and so they	8, 639/ 15
now hear all the	remnant	of this chapter at	8, 648/ 2
in respect of the	remnant	, called "the church." Now	8, 661/ 6

is by all the	remnant	acknowledged to be known	8, 665/ 14
perceive well from the	remnant	by their faith examined	8, 666/ 5
name, and bestow the	remnant	whereon ye will even	8, 700/ 29
Now is all the	remnant	of his process, as	8, 703/ 10
reason; for all the	remnant	is nothing else but	8, 708/ 17
any of all the	remnant	make by miracle any	8, 722/ 28
lewd fellow in the	remnant	alike. But now shall	8, 741/ 3
the same, and the	remnant	thereby the more fastly	8, 764/ 6
likewise as, though the	remnant	would not, yet had	8, 770/ 3
easily come to the	remnant	that he hath lost	8, 783/ 1
rabble of all the	remnant	of those hundred sects	8, 808/ 20
well against all the	remnant	of the sects, as	8, 808/ 23
I, "by likelihood the	remnant	be well-tried truths; ye	8, 815/ 8
angry with all the	remnant	that is to wit	8, 832/ 31
or any of the	remnant	that this fond friar	8, 839/ 15
therefrom: yet remaineth the	remnant	still the very, full	8, 856/ 18
joints yet were the	remnant	the selfsame man still	8, 856/ 22
remain whole in the	remnant	. Nor not every man	8, 856/ 24
that as all the	remnant	will give us no	8, 892/ 36
agreeth, all the whole	remnant	dependeth, since that, by	8, 896/ 14
teacher of all the	remnant	, and him for a	8, 896/ 16
one... and all the	remnant	, that fain would and	8, 901/ 12
heaven... and all the	remnant	, for the only lack	8, 901/ 25
and whereupon all the	remnant	are in a manner	8, 911/ 23
and leave they the	remnant	never so few yet	8, 915/ 5
few yet shall the	remnant	always be the church	8, 915/ 5
home again with the	remnant	. And that therefore, if	8, 937/ 20
vary from all the	remnant	, and against all the	8, 942/ 8
and against all the	remnant	do stiffly hold the	8, 942/ 9
he dissembleth all the	remnant	, and bringeth forth only	8, 942/ 29
besides. But letting the	remnant	pass till some other	8, 945/ 8
changed and amended the	remnant	. After that, he continued	8, 1008/ 17
forth down all the	remnant	of his successors, by	8, 1011/ 1
speak, and let the	remnant	judge." Now, these "remnant	8, 1022/ 9
remnant judge." Now, these "	remnant	" that shall judge shall	8, 1022/ 10
speaketh and all the	remnant	that judge upon him	8, 1022/ 13
Cyprian and all the	remnant	, Saint John the Evangelist	8, 1031/ 9
sinful, and often have	remorse	thereof and many of	8, 836/ 23
of good reason can	remove	him to the better	8, 748/ 24
one of you will	remove	a foot, for all	8, 900/ 35
the blessed martyrs, to	render	unto our Redeemer the	8, 978/ 21
these men teach and	renew	the selfsame old, rotten	8, 625/ 2
that the Catholic Church	repaireth	and keepeth up now	8, 680/ 3
and justifieth the faithful,	repaireth	penitents, increaseth the righteous	8, 976/ 13
to do for the	repairing	of the life of	8, 868/ 10
they have done amiss,	repent	when their faults be	8, 587/ 23
told them. The spirituality	repent	not, but of very	8, 587/ 24
Christian men, he saith,	repent	as soon as "their	8, 587/ 36
the spirituality, he saith,	repent	not. Tyndale doth now	8, 587/ 37
ye see well, they	repent	not a whit; but	8, 589/ 5

them grace to do)	repent	their malice and amend	8, 672/ 15
acknowledge his sins and	repent	of them... he can	8, 691/ 16
if he wake and	repent	himself the sooner... he	8, 713/ 35
but they only that	repent	and feel that the	8, 773/ 23
only in them "that	repent	and feel that the	8, 778/ 26
be full heavy and	repent	it very sore, that	8, 797/ 2
Will he bid him	repent	his unbelief? If he	8, 798/ 5
For how can he	repent	the not believing of	8, 798/ 7
biddeth him go and	repent	his unbelief before he	8, 798/ 15
do not only nothing	repent	it, but also, like	8, 836/ 26
repenteth, let him utterly	repent	. Let him show his	8, 867/ 36
showeth that sometimes they	repent	not, but be carried	8, 869/ 11
sin long... ere they	repent	; and so neither agreeth	8, 869/ 12
ere they die, so	repent	that they escape from	8, 899/ 29
judge so rashly the	repentance	of other men, which	8, 588/ 16
to "congregation," "senior," and "	repentance	," of very purpose to	8, 589/ 12
their sins, and unto	repentance	, through true expounding of	8, 691/ 14
be forgiven at the	repentance	of the heart through	8, 692/ 1
and worketh well, add	repentance	, also, of all that	8, 784/ 22
And when he teacheth "	repentance	" without shrift or penance	8, 785/ 37
very "feeling faith," no	repentance	can save us, be	8, 797/ 12
and so died with	repentance	of his sin, and	8, 818/ 30
for lack of true	repentance	, with purpose of amendment	8, 966/ 6
but will without due	repentance	die in deadly sin	8, 971/ 35
which usually declare themselves	repentant	by shrift and confession	8, 588/ 20
church of all elect,	repentant	sinner that Tyndale deviseth	8, 927/ 4
Tyndale's unknown church of "	repentant	sinner" nor impugn the	8, 983/ 7
of the church but	repentants	. And then all Christian	8, 587/ 35
elects, a church of	repentants	, a church of impenitents	8, 1001/ 2
no bodily harm. He	repented	and forthought that he	8, 595/ 18
that the pope never	repenteth	, because he "hath made	8, 590/ 8
wise: "Therefore, he that	repenteth	, let him utterly repent	8, 867/ 36
say: that when he	repenteth	, then he doth the	8, 899/ 32
And yet, as for	repenting	... our clergy, pardie, may	8, 588/ 30
the world was first	replenished	well with people... that	8, 940/ 31
first answer when we	reply	that, passing over all	8, 1010/ 15
giving credence to the	report	and telling, doth in	8, 747/ 25
as our own brethren	report	, in his Answer to	8, 899/ 19
true that I hear	reported	, as many Masses in	8, 595/ 2
And Sir Thomas Boulde	reported	here their liberality very	8, 628/ 15
of Christ's own apostles,	reported	in the very Gospel	8, 711/ 25
do more than verily	represent	the scribes and Pharisees	8, 672/ 5
with tears; let him	represent	and declare his life	8, 867/ 38
the general councils, which	represent	the whole Church, may	8, 871/ 28
whole assembly doth but	represent	the Church, and all	8, 921/ 18
the general council do	represent	the whole universal church	8, 921/ 26
so gathered together should	represent	the whole people, and	8, 937/ 27
only by way of	representation	... and saith that the	8, 924/ 2
but by way of	representation	, I may well and	8, 939/ 22
very universal church but	representative	. For the universal church	8, 921/ 27

Friar Barnes saith, "only	representative	," should yet have the	8, 938/ 20
assembly of certain parts	representing	the whole body should	8, 940/ 33
exhorted against heretics to	repress	them and amend them	8, 953/ 24
malice be the better	repressed	, to make other manner	8, 664/ 34
rebellious wretches be well	repressed	again. Besides all this	8, 665/ 3
refrained, and by force	repressed	, and by pain punished	8, 955/ 20
whom he overthrew and	repressed	in such wise that	8, 990/ 23
mind plainly, concerning the	repressing	of heretics by temporal	8, 955/ 35
then was he a	reprobate	. And Moses, when he	8, 789/ 8
then was he a	reprobate	and as many as	8, 789/ 11
and but a carnal	reprobate	. And our Savior himself	8, 789/ 18
no man shall be	reprobate	and damned without his	8, 998/ 35
Ishmaels, and Esaus, and	reprobates	, and very carnal flesh	8, 789/ 3
Esaus, and very carnal	reprobates	. But forthwith after that	8, 791/ 31
died in wilderness were	reprobates	, and therefore had but	8, 795/ 3
and they be the	reprobates	; and he will haply	8, 822/ 26
final elects and final	reprobates	. For if he had	8, 848/ 16
other, the number of	reprobates	. For his elects he	8, 998/ 14
and eternal sentence of	reprobation	... we spare and forbear	8, 998/ 19
surely defended from any	reproof	of perjury, because I	8, 816/ 18
was afeard of the	reproof	of some false follies	8, 848/ 17
and so sore feared	reproof	that at the word	8, 866/ 9
of all fear of	reproof	that the thunder of	8, 866/ 12
Catholic church, and the	reproof	of their "catholic church	8, 938/ 27
except that Tyndale will	reprove	and rebuke every king	8, 597/ 3
as would rebuke and	reprove	them... and teach the	8, 622/ 36
Which of you can	reprove	me of sin?" And	8, 642/ 25
their books appeareth, openly	reprove	such expositions thereof as	8, 678/ 4
Augustine in this arguing	reprove	the living of the	8, 738/ 27
words of the Gospel	reprove	the one part of	8, 760/ 12
things dispraise them and	reprove	them. And as he	8, 853/ 33
Holy Scripture convict and	reprove	. "To this were she	8, 890/ 21
we may perceive and	reprove	the false prophets of	8, 891/ 27
other things despise and	reprove	bells for calling folk	8, 932/ 22
of God doth not	reprove	? Moreover, if Christ here	8, 946/ 8
truly known, to judge,	reprove	, and redress that wrong	8, 951/ 23
But Saint Paul, to	reprove	Barnes' false doctrine, saith	8, 958/ 19
What holiness doth he	reprove	when he speaketh of	8, 983/ 34
the Jews and have	reproved	their living, they should	8, 642/ 18
Tyndale, if he had	reproved	the scribes' and the	8, 642/ 28
evil for good and	reproved	as evil some things	8, 642/ 30
things that Saint John	reproved	in the doctrine of	8, 697/ 21
wrong, whom Saint John	reproved	and our Savior himself	8, 700/ 6
the Pharisees which Christ	reproved	, the Church reproveth also	8, 703/ 5
very scripture confuted and	reproved	, so they might be	8, 711/ 6
I have not only	reproved	you clearly Tyndale's false	8, 828/ 12
be forthwith accused and	reproved	upon their false preachings	8, 896/ 19
called together impugned and	reproved	another. That grace, our	8, 923/ 26
crimes that should be	reproved	by the congregation, and	8, 945/ 14
but have his crime	reproved	... but in the temporal	8, 946/ 17

wrong, when he is	reproved	thereof, set not thereby	8, 946/ 23
Saint Paul specially therefore	reproved	. And therefore Friar Barnes	8, 947/ 17
may be so plainly	reproved	. Ye shall understand, good	8, 964/ 10
cornerstone which the Jews	reproved	and rejected, and would	8, 1009/ 18
were in building have	reproved	, here is it made	8, 1009/ 23
thereby perceived, known, and	reproved	for a heresy. And	8, 1025/ 16
would they should be	reproved	in the matter, and	8, 1032/ 28
should be warned and	reproved	and avoided, and no	8, 1032/ 33
second reason, wherein he	reproveth	all laws (the spiritual	8, 587/ 14
the things which Tyndale	reproveth	in the doctrine of	8, 697/ 22
Christ reproveth, the Church	reproveth	also and thereof teacheth	8, 703/ 5
the faith which Tyndale	reproveth	in me, and calleth	8, 796/ 5
he proveth that Lyra	reproveth	the gloss. He saith	8, 910/ 31
reproving that the Church	reproveth	if the party that	8, 946/ 22
And finally, whereas Barnes	reproveth	the Church for persecuting	8, 991/ 33
a court for the	reproving	of certain crimes... except	8, 945/ 29
struck off. Now, the	reproving	that the Church reproveth	8, 946/ 21
hearing him and secretly	reproving	him... and thereby finding	8, 949/ 13
such falsehood, and such	repugnance	and contradiction in itself	8, 862/ 33
agreeth without contradiction and	repugnance	, both good people and	8, 912/ 18
as dissonant and as	repugnant	as they be each	8, 663/ 32
and all their false,	repugnant	faiths, well and clearly	8, 664/ 1
the leastwise obstinately not	repugnant	; let him that showeth	8, 695/ 5
themselves, so contrarious and	repugnant	, be not written in	8, 817/ 27
Catholic Church, and not	repugnant	unto the Catholic faith	8, 825/ 28
since Barnes, I say,	repugnant	not only to Tyndale's	8, 871/ 9
other so contrarious and	repugnant	, should be the true	8, 904/ 22
were contradictory and plain	repugnant	to the other; and	8, 939/ 13
voided "the church"... and	reputed	and taken of "the	8, 1026/ 6
do anything at their	request	for any lover of	8, 582/ 25
Tyndale will, if need	require	, not let, I am	8, 646/ 11
from them. For I	require	you for God's sake	8, 660/ 20
readers, consider well, I	require	you, these effectual points	8, 678/ 34
fourth answer hearken, I	require	you, how properly the	8, 730/ 6
than very need should	require	if Christ had spoken	8, 948/ 16
for so great that	required	so sudden help, nor	8, 699/ 31
there were no more	required	but even a bare	8, 868/ 29
far for matters that	required	speed, they might as	8, 941/ 19
pain punished; but also	required	, by his own writing	8, 955/ 21
secular men as he	required	thereto... and also by	8, 955/ 36
man, often thereunto instantly	required	by the Christian folk	8, 990/ 6
feeeth it indeed... reason	requireth	for lack of other	8, 751/ 20
of her sins, and	requireth	mercy for them... therefore	8, 860/ 18
more than very necessity	requireth	for the proof of	8, 948/ 10
of her sins, and	requireth	mercy for them... therefore	8, 956/ 34
of her sins, and	requireth	mercy for them... therefore	8, 957/ 6
of itself that it	requireth	no answer. For, well	8, 1024/ 13
part the due perfection	requisite	that lacketh upon our	8, 634/ 6
least, as shall be	requisite	and necessary?" if these	8, 721/ 28
things where they be	requisite	... himself hath here devised	8, 741/ 34

all the other points	requisite	unto the very church	8, 851/ 6
of the faith be	requisite	to be had of	8, 1004/ 15
But therein doth Barnes	requite	him as well again	8, 869/ 14
by occasion of that	resemblance	, luckily found out that	8, 626/ 32
for his purpose sufficiently	resemble	the Catholic church of	8, 617/ 30
I say, Tyndale cannot	resemble	the clergy of Christ's	8, 618/ 15
John the Baptist to	resemble	himself and his preaching	8, 697/ 14
whom he would be	resembled	: he windeth himself so	8, 644/ 13
and scoffeth, to be	resembled	unto Christ and his	8, 671/ 1
heretics will now be	resembled	to Christ and his	8, 695/ 22
Was it not well	resembled	? And where he writeth	8, 947/ 26
goeth now further and	resembleth	it unto the known	8, 613/ 29
Pharisees, to which he	resembleth	us. Now let us	8, 619/ 8
a little farther, and	resembleth	himself and such other	8, 642/ 3
was to which he	resembleth	us, and as far	8, 642/ 8
Pharisees to whom he	resembleth	all the whole clergy	8, 642/ 10
Christ, to whom he	resembleth	himself, had then had	8, 642/ 12
which of them he	resembleth	to Saint John, which	8, 695/ 28
of the Pharisees... then	resembleth	he the doctrine of	8, 697/ 35
this point wherein Tyndale	resembleth	them together and lieth	8, 703/ 7
of faith, that he	resembleth	it unto. For the	8, 806/ 37
hath won with his	resembling	of the Catholic Church	8, 626/ 29
of his tale his	resembling	of the Catholic Church	8, 649/ 36
his apostles... with his	resembling	of the scribes and	8, 692/ 35
God was wont to	reserve	or send to teach	8, 772/ 13
the priest; let him	reserve	unto himself no power	8, 868/ 8
in Christendom willing to	reserve	the steadfastness of true	8, 874/ 38
in Christendom willing to	reserve	the steadfastness of true	8, 929/ 12
little flock that God	reserved	to call the great	8, 772/ 26
of the earth, he	reserved	in the ship of	8, 1008/ 5
the great multitude err,	reserving	always a little flock	8, 767/ 28
the great multitude err,	reserving	always a little flock	8, 771/ 16
should be able to	resist	the reasons with which	8, 749/ 19
in case that we	resist	those inclinations of the	8, 755/ 9
thereof made able to	resist	the relics of original	8, 755/ 23
follow the Spirit and	resist	the fleshly motions, and	8, 755/ 31
less difficulty much more	resist	the flesh, and much	8, 756/ 2
so well and easily	resist	, and whose affections if	8, 756/ 9
of such as should	resist	them, as did the	8, 794/ 5
that they neither durst	resist	nor so much as	8, 990/ 24
must needs find much	resistance	surely God caused him	8, 651/ 11
in himself, that he	resisted	not God and his	8, 708/ 37
and have so well	resisted	all credence of miracles	8, 797/ 38
own will not frowardly	resisting	, but applicable unto his	8, 746/ 32
she strengthened, not in	resisting	but in suffering. More	8, 875/ 31
she strengthened, not in	resisting	but in suffering. Now	8, 930/ 6
she strengthened, not in	resisting	but in suffering." These	8, 952/ 31
give us leave to	resort	to the Jews' synagogue	8, 619/ 7
desire the reader to	resort	thither, and there to	8, 693/ 9
until in heart they	resort	thereto again. And for	8, 734/ 36

For let us now	resort	again unto the gay	8, 746/ 13
good readers, let us	resort	unto the authorities of	8, 851/ 19
suffered two men to	resort	up thither to them	8, 903/ 2
house to which they	resort	, and as it is	8, 1012/ 31
wife of likelihood have	resorted	again unto her example	8, 903/ 16
that credence, I say,	resorteth	ever up to this	8, 707/ 30
with at your last	resorting	hither. But now let	8, 866/ 15
we should have no	respect	to good works, use	8, 583/ 31
regard himself that any	respect	hath toward the praise	8, 592/ 3
of other folk. Which	respect	whosoever lacketh... no fear	8, 592/ 4
but a while in	respect	, and God had sent	8, 618/ 2
sense such as in	respect	thereof he set the	8, 636/ 24
ox's living... that in	respect	of the one compared	8, 637/ 4
into the apostles' place,	respect	of lucre, leading in	8, 638/ 5
certain special preeminence in	respect	of the remnant, called	8, 661/ 6
that Saint Augustine, in	respect	of these noble eagles	8, 723/ 24
Father; so that in	respect	of our state, the	8, 756/ 19
hath no longer any	respect	in his belief thereunto	8, 803/ 25
that God hath no	respect	to any good works	8, 826/ 15
church," and by that	respect	still sanctified and by	8, 853/ 16
for if they have	respect	unto other things, they	8, 875/ 2
be but few in	respect	of them that will	8, 898/ 25
for if they have	respect	unto other things, they	8, 929/ 14
the same place of	rest	and wealth that we	8, 578/ 33
feet, it should finally	rest	and remain in the	8, 605/ 7
Lazarus, the twain in	rest	and wealth, the third	8, 626/ 6
and surety is to	rest	unto the church... which	8, 668/ 22
the truth doth only	rest	, since it well appeareth	8, 669/ 8
or make him evil	rest	within. For let us	8, 746/ 12
leap short of the	rest	which our Savior Jesus	8, 774/ 5
leap short of the	rest	which our Savior Jesus	8, 792/ 7
leap short of the	rest	which our Savior Jesus	8, 795/ 26
leapt short of that	rest	that Christ is risen	8, 796/ 12
and not in the	rest	only, but in the	8, 796/ 13
therefore, as for the "	rest	" that God is "risen	8, 797/ 24
some other things to	rest	and lean upon... as	8, 847/ 4
for a house to	rest	upon, and the ground	8, 847/ 8
doctrine every man may	rest	and stand sure. And	8, 847/ 13
for any man to	rest	upon... but that the	8, 847/ 28
there... your peace shall	rest	upon him; or else	8, 882/ 21
by God provided to	rest	there and spread no	8, 909/ 15
and the matter yet	rest	unreproved. But of truth	8, 948/ 25
fully restored, and concord,	rest	, and quiet grown among	8, 954/ 35
books, yet shall the	rest	of those reasons and	8, 995/ 28
because all your reason	resteth	in the roundness of	8, 605/ 23
their faith and ours	resteth	upon that point: consider	8, 658/ 36
pillars upon which it	resteth	. And therefore these words	8, 847/ 5
his father's wife. Whose	restitution	whereof should it serve	8, 758/ 20
serve, if after his	restitution	to the Church after	8, 758/ 21
these holy sects so	restore	again to their right	8, 687/ 19

this goodly gloss, lo,	restore	these men these texts	8, 687/ 36
Scripture to light, and "	restore	" it to the "true	8, 689/ 16
that should "come and	restore	allthing." That is, he	8, 691/ 18
That is, he should	restore	the Scripture unto the	8, 691/ 19
to light, and is	restored	unto the true understanding	8, 685/ 31
out, and the Scripture	restored	unto its right sense	8, 686/ 4
to other have now	restored	unto its right sense	8, 686/ 14
God and were ever	restored	by one prophet or	8, 691/ 11
Huessgen, and Zwingli, have	restored	again the right faith	8, 806/ 26
things have they now	restored	and brought up again	8, 806/ 28
sins committed, be finally	restored	unto grace again by	8, 855/ 10
faith well and fully	restored	, and concord, rest, and	8, 954/ 35
of little effect, in	restoring	the Corinthian again unto	8, 758/ 18
and dispraise refrain and	restrain	them from evil, and	8, 591/ 29
purpose, if Friar Barnes	restrain	those words of Christ	8, 947/ 36
the church" if he	restrain	them thus as he	8, 948/ 3
part, he referred and	restrained	all to his remembrance	8, 814/ 6
the church is not	restrained	unto any one country	8, 909/ 11
man's will is nothing	restrained	nor the final effect	8, 939/ 3
say, that excludeth none,	restraineth	it not unto a	8, 667/ 8
this exposition here... he	restraineth	it only to the	8, 945/ 33
shall here again summarily	resume	those two reasons which	8, 1030/ 11
Lord had "after his	resurrection	committed the feeding of	8, 735/ 24
death, and of his	resurrection	to life, and such	8, 888/ 30
remission of sins, and	resurrection	of the flesh?" we	8, 982/ 1
should believe also the	resurrection	of the flesh that	8, 982/ 8
in us, raise and	resuscitate	to bliss: therefore are	8, 756/ 6
I warn thee to	resuscitate	and stir up the	8, 843/ 37
church. Also, these sects	resuscitate	and raise up again	8, 1033/ 26
of whom ye shall	retain	, the sins be retained	8, 1018/ 17
retain, the sins be	retained	." So that ye may	8, 1018/ 17
the time of his	Retractions	it may become Tyndale	8, 827/ 8
and but if they	return	to the Catholic Church	8, 673/ 17
help of grace willingly	return	thereto. Now, if Tyndale	8, 748/ 31
your Lord God, but	return	ye and live!" Likewise	8, 840/ 14
My word shall not	return	again to me frustrate	8, 873/ 30
My word shall not	return	again to me frustrate	8, 880/ 28
of man shall not	return	again to me void	8, 881/ 19
else your peace shall	return	again unto yourself." In	8, 882/ 22
But now let us	return	to consider the words	8, 981/ 26
saved, but if they	return	unto the "catholic church	8, 1028/ 31
many by that means	returned	from their heresies unto	8, 608/ 27
doth his will, and	returned	not again to God	8, 882/ 11
deadly sinned and yet	returned	to God again. We	8, 1018/ 28
it his will, and	returneth	not to him void	8, 882/ 14
God, and of his	returning	again to his Father	8, 881/ 32
from the Father, and	returning	again to the Father	8, 881/ 33
that that holy man,	returning	by the places near	8, 991/ 17
father's bed as did	Reuben	and Absalom out of	8, 1021/ 18
still, by secret inspiration,	reveal	and open unto his	8, 996/ 21

the later opened and	revealed	any further thing, he	8, 694/ 13
faith, which be truths	revealed	and declared by God	8, 923/ 15
things farther and farther	revealed	, and other than were	8, 923/ 17
anything be by God	revealed	after, that can be	8, 923/ 18
be contrary to anything	revealed	by himself before. And	8, 923/ 19
a truth once so	revealed	by God for a	8, 942/ 3
but another kind of	revelation	and an infusion of	8, 825/ 21
yet such kind of	revelation	if he give it	8, 825/ 26
or looking for the	revelation	of our Lord Jesus	8, 854/ 4
all suddenly known by	revelation	, and were as many	8, 950/ 11
instruction without help of	Revelation	. For not only in	8, 996/ 4
seek the certainty of	Revelation	. Now, they and we	8, 996/ 8
I suppose, agreed that	Revelation	is, in general, the	8, 996/ 10
upon the means of	Revelation	. For we say that	8, 996/ 16
God hath made his	revelation	to his church partly	8, 996/ 16
never gave any necessary	revelation	since, nor never will	8, 996/ 32
it speaketh of any	revelation	that himself hath had	8, 1005/ 18
groweth by the secret	revelation	inspired by the Spirit	8, 1006/ 17
those two manners the	revelations	of God still abide	8, 996/ 18
did give all his	revelations	without writing, and not	8, 996/ 25
the Scripture and other	revelations	beside. Now, these things	8, 1001/ 17
torment to punish and	revenge	the filthy stink of	8, 610/ 32
priest in any manner	reverence	the rather of one	8, 595/ 24
doctrine the more in	reverence	and estimation, they have	8, 625/ 14
in perpetual honor and	reverence	to their own condemnation	8, 694/ 20
Christ's holy sacraments in	reverence	, and especially the Blessed	8, 709/ 17
and trembleth, and giveth	reverence	thereto... yea, and unto	8, 788/ 2
priests, priests without due	reverence	, and, finally, Christian men	8, 989/ 35
malice. For as our	reverend	father Saint Bernard, writing	8, 989/ 31
thereunto by the most	reverend	father in God Albericus	8, 990/ 8
be cured." Then the	reverend	father the bishop of	8, 991/ 5
a cause of the	reverent	using of the priest's	8, 595/ 8
ye keep not a	reverent	order, nor abide till	8, 854/ 15
Saint Augustine allegeth as	reverently	Saint Cyprian as any	8, 602/ 17
for some riddle) openly	revested	at the high altar	8, 595/ 1
and hath thereby so	revived	it with the warm	8, 885/ 15
have him reformed and	revoke	them and abjure them	8, 597/ 18
his own oversight and	revoke	his first opinion, and	8, 955/ 16
better remembered himself, and	revoked	that heresy, and fell	8, 661/ 17
yet, after all this,	revoked	his later heresy too	8, 662/ 6
them that were wavering,	revoking	them that erred, setting	8, 990/ 20
of man worthy the	reward	of heaven but by	8, 580/ 27
for them, and will	reward	us for them; and	8, 581/ 12
Doomsday, unto no man	reward	and bliss for his	8, 625/ 26
to punish than to	reward	... and for their evil	8, 625/ 28
can get us any	reward	in heaven of the	8, 633/ 37
hath appointed such a	reward	thereto, through the merits	8, 634/ 1
percase have no such	reward	at all; and for	8, 634/ 4
them trust upon any	reward	in heaven, nor forbear	8, 641/ 2
warning that God will	reward	our good works in	8, 686/ 34

and then shall he	reward	every man according to	8, 687/ 2
the Apocalypse, "I shall	reward	every one of you	8, 687/ 8
come shortly, and my	reward	is with me to	8, 687/ 11
they shall never have	reward	in heaven, but that	8, 785/ 32
works shall have no	reward	in heaven, and that	8, 806/ 3
nor never shall have	reward	in heaven. By what	8, 807/ 29
For both for the	reward	of good works and	8, 809/ 14
works were toward the	reward	all wrought in vain	8, 820/ 1
good work shall have	reward	in heaven, or to	8, 826/ 22
the greatness of that	reward	cometh of God's mere	8, 841/ 9
thank of all the	reward	unto God's mere liberal	8, 841/ 24
man shall have any	reward	in heaven, but that	8, 842/ 1
hath any trust of	reward	in heaven for his	8, 849/ 9
works with promise of	reward	in heaven therefor. For	8, 849/ 28
man shall receive his	reward	according to his labor	8, 849/ 37
come shortly, and my	reward	is with me, to	8, 850/ 14
is with me, to	reward	every man after his	8, 850/ 15
and help, to merit	reward	in heaven by good	8, 867/ 1
things are given in	reward	, as things consequent and	8, 968/ 1
therefore none received the	reward	of the penny but	8, 976/ 30
of his goodness highly	rewardable	in heaven and meritorious	8, 640/ 9
that grace too is	rewardable	with glory, but if	8, 768/ 18
that nothing shall be	rewarded	but only faith, nor	8, 687/ 24
good work shall be	rewarded	in heaven, and that	8, 802/ 29
worth nor shall be	rewarded	in heaven; and feeling	8, 804/ 30
good works shall be	rewarded	in heaven, and that	8, 806/ 19
of justice to be	rewarded	and crowned therefor. Now	8, 849/ 20
be in one glory	rewarded	with them that for	8, 978/ 17
and charity shall be	rewarded	in heaven, and that	8, 1033/ 34
he flieth, like Red	Reynard	the Fox, for his	8, 746/ 4
prove it, yet the	Reynard	trusteth to lie safe	8, 746/ 6
to show his royal	rhetoric	... and to contend with	8, 839/ 23
sore busied about his	rhetoric	that it is no	8, 846/ 11
letters after the rude	rhymeless	running of a Scottish	8, 839/ 16
prohibited and forbidden such	ribaldrous	behavior... although they were	8, 590/ 22
he spendeth all upon	ribaldrous	railing, so shameful and	8, 764/ 28
suppose, to hear a	ribaldrous	railing of a lewd	8, 832/ 19
will they forget the	ribaldrous	heads of their own	8, 1010/ 35
run out in his	ribaldry	at large and say	8, 580/ 2
turn the world with	ribaldry	from sin. To this	8, 717/ 22
saints, by railing, and	ribaldry	, rebellion, debate, and strife	8, 729/ 33
to suffer any such	ribalds	to the rebuke of	8, 592/ 27
eyes, they be stark	ribalds	all. And agreement in	8, 695/ 14
shamefully shameless, unreasonable, railing	ribalds	, be men full unmeet	8, 717/ 20
and not such rascally	ribalds	as call themselves apostles	8, 771/ 31
of Abraham and the	rich	glutton and Lazarus, in	8, 583/ 11
the gospel of the	rich	glutton and Lazarus. And	8, 626/ 3
her poverty, rebuked the	rich	folk for offering too	8, 702/ 7
as an eagle, the	rich	, royal king of all	8, 723/ 18
holy, and ye be	rich	in Jesus Christ in	8, 854/ 1

all together, nor the	rich	is not content to	8, 854/ 15
in common, but the	rich	man will eat of	8, 854/ 17
selfsame wily folly in	Richard	Webbe. This Webbe, while	8, 813/ 11
at Bristol to attach	Richard	Webbe. Whereupon, after sureties	8, 813/ 28
case set out, as "	Richard	learneth Robert, " yet saith	8, 846/ 21
no man but Barnes "	Richard	learneth at Oxford" for	8, 846/ 21
learneth at Oxford" for "	Richard	teacheth at Oxford." But	8, 846/ 22
also: "A man's own	riches	do redeem his soul	8, 686/ 32
There is no greater	richesse	, no greater treasures, no	8, 976/ 7
Aneling. For which to	rid	themselves of both the	8, 688/ 15
a surer way, and	rid	himself with only Tyndale's	8, 864/ 5
But Tyndale hath already	ridden	so many shrewd courses	8, 579/ 3
should look for some	riddle	) openly revested at the	8, 595/ 1
any other than by	riddles	that he had read	8, 863/ 22
himself with only Tyndale's	riddles	of "sinning and yet	8, 864/ 6
dark with some such	riddles	as Tyndale doth, and	8, 1004/ 10
this church, though you	ride	with a thousand spiritual	8, 837/ 35
rebuke in her, be	rife	and well-known in yourselves	8, 904/ 6
the heresies were so	rife	, lest he should negligently	8, 1028/ 19
Heretic, and many such	riffraff	more. Of all which	8, 728/ 10
there been popes, again,	right	holy men saints, and	8, 579/ 39
think that it were	right	naught worth at all	8, 582/ 15
wonder at them: surely	right	seldom haps it that	8, 591/ 10
the matter touch a	right	mean person. And all	8, 592/ 31
that some man may	right	well have the cure	8, 596/ 15
not every man such	right	as the prince would	8, 597/ 6
that they be the	right	church... and cannot err	8, 599/ 31
them is in the	right	way, and that they	8, 599/ 32
that they be the	right	church! Now, when Tyndale	8, 600/ 9
clergy so calleth the	right	church of Christ... and	8, 600/ 11
them all "in the	right	way," but that they	8, 600/ 19
are out of the	right	way... when he wotteth	8, 601/ 5
Wherefore they be the	right	church, and the others	8, 601/ 21
likewise dispute. First the	right	church was under Moses	8, 601/ 22
high priests were the	right	church, and Christ and	8, 601/ 27
are yet in the	right	way, and we in	8, 601/ 29
brought them unto the	right	faith again. And Moses	8, 609/ 12
any space in the	right	faith. And against the	8, 609/ 21
them home into the	right	way again." Be it	8, 610/ 22
there of every sort	right	good folk also. And	8, 612/ 8
therein besides. And the	right	faith was learned nowhere	8, 613/ 22
lead out of the	right	way all them that	8, 614/ 5
led out of the	right	way into errors and	8, 618/ 5
to show them the	right	understanding of Scripture, and	8, 618/ 7
of Scripture, and the	right	way, by any such	8, 618/ 8
lead out of the	right	way all them that	8, 630/ 7
them out of the	right	way far wrong. This	8, 630/ 11
Scripture, and blinded the	right	way, with their own	8, 630/ 36
Scripture" and "blinded the	right	way." Howbeit, he may	8, 631/ 7
clergy" hath "blinded the	right	way" with "dumb ceremonies	8, 631/ 36

altogether, and kept himself	right	naught, nor durst not	8, 635/ 5
to hell be the	right	way to heaven. Now	8, 638/ 20
with him upon the	right	understanding of the Scripture	8, 642/ 33
they... methinketh that before	right	reasonable folk, he should	8, 642/ 35
testify who is the	right	church. More Who heard	8, 644/ 30
were heretics, unto the	right	sense of the Scripture	8, 648/ 9
thought themselves in the	right	way. "And he shall	8, 648/ 17
the world to the	right	belief and the right	8, 650/ 20
right belief and the	right	living again: that is	8, 650/ 20
the world to the	right	way and make a	8, 651/ 26
which was once the	right	church that is to	8, 655/ 17
the true sense and	right	understanding. For as for	8, 658/ 15
them, hath of a	right	godly zeal given us	8, 663/ 27
the true faith and	right	living, and for a	8, 667/ 20
therein... and the old,	right	manner of interpretation of	8, 670/ 3
one calleth itself the	right	church, be, some at	8, 670/ 13
that they be the	right	church, that cannot err	8, 675/ 22
such mistaking of the	right	sense and understanding thereof	8, 680/ 9
Scripture restored unto its	right	sense again. But here	8, 686/ 4
with juggling away the	right	understanding, and which texts	8, 686/ 11
now restored unto its	right	sense again. Thus he	8, 686/ 14
restore again to their	right	sense and understanding that	8, 687/ 20
the good works were	right	naught worth at all	8, 687/ 23
of Scripture unto the	right	sense again. Then when	8, 687/ 37
the Scripture unto the	right	sense again... which the	8, 691/ 19
Catholic Church to the	right	faith from which it	8, 695/ 25
to keep in the	right	faith, and call home	8, 695/ 36
Spirit inspiring them the	right	sense of Scripture, and	8, 696/ 2
yet the Church teacheth	right	. For it teacheth plain	8, 700/ 9
voluntary," the Church teacheth	right	... as appeareth well by	8, 703/ 3
they had destroyed the	right	sense of it for	8, 706/ 23
have come unto the	right	understanding of it... as	8, 706/ 25
they have destroyed the	right	sense of it with	8, 706/ 29
they have "destroyed the	right	sense of the Scripture	8, 709/ 11
Let us, concerning the	right	construction of Scripture or	8, 715/ 31
varied together upon the	right	understanding of the Scripture	8, 721/ 18
hath given us the	right	and true understanding thereof	8, 721/ 27
these things, lo, many	right	honest men reckon not	8, 725/ 35
at that day a	right	fair visage of very	8, 732/ 20
and knew that church	right	well, not for a	8, 734/ 32
the true sense and	right	understanding of the Scripture	8, 743/ 29
enter our journey the	right	way toward God... we	8, 746/ 26
man that hath upon	right	small occasion turned to	8, 748/ 17
the same Spirit, a	right	rule left by God	8, 753/ 21
faith"; but being understood	right	, with the words going	8, 757/ 37
time been of the	right	belief? "Well," will Tyndale	8, 762/ 9
the faith of a	right	good man, and a	8, 764/ 15
which are in the	right	faith thereof, and abiding	8, 766/ 28
testify unto them the	right	way. More Lo, good	8, 767/ 29
and show them the	right	way." And so he	8, 771/ 17

the Catholic Church the	right	way. But as I	8, 771/ 19
Catholic church from the	right	faith, that he should	8, 771/ 23
teach the world the	right	way did agree in	8, 772/ 14
were to learn the	right	way of them, that	8, 772/ 18
fain would find the	right	way toward the town	8, 772/ 19
show the world the	right	way they were ever	8, 772/ 27
manner abominations) have the	right	faith of Christ or	8, 773/ 23
between good and evil,	right	and wrong, godly and	8, 775/ 15
of Noah was the	right	figure thereof, that had	8, 777/ 5
manner abominations) have the	right	faith of Christ or	8, 777/ 34
abominations, is not the	right	faith of Christ nor	8, 778/ 23
too... and that the	right	faith is only in	8, 778/ 25
frail members, fall into	right	horrible deeds... and that	8, 778/ 33
abomination is a very	right	faith and a true	8, 779/ 22
as it is, both	right	and true... yet is	8, 779/ 23
belief alone is very	right	faith and belief... is	8, 779/ 29
this is not the	right	faith of Christ." I	8, 780/ 11
lest he that believeth	right	in all the articles	8, 780/ 24
and is therefore no	right	faith nor no Christian	8, 780/ 35
Christian faith. For the	right	faith is wrought and	8, 780/ 36
a very faith, and	right	and true, for so	8, 783/ 27
say, almost less than	right	naught what doth he	8, 785/ 28
men call them by	right	but Ishmaels, and Esaus	8, 789/ 2
call them by their	right	names and tell what	8, 790/ 2
have restored again the	right	faith in all these	8, 806/ 26
up in London the	right	order in teaching of	8, 806/ 31
so far against the	right	sense of them to	8, 808/ 37
Scripture, but upon the	right	sentence and understanding of	8, 809/ 12
faith Tyndale calleth the	right	faith than the child	8, 819/ 10
hath by baptism the	right	faith, and the faith	8, 821/ 2
there, again, therein many	right	virtuous folk, and such	8, 832/ 26
by faith claim of	right	his pureness for her	8, 860/ 10
and were witted but	right	meanly yet if he	8, 862/ 29
long her nose stood	right	. For by him, though	8, 864/ 31
by faith claim of	right	his pureness for her	8, 865/ 13
be both conveyed the	right	way and also go	8, 876/ 36
then God a-merci for	right	naught! For now am	8, 878/ 3
eternal glory on my	right	hand, one equal God	8, 881/ 28
years, out of the	right	way, we new preachers	8, 890/ 19
their sheepish semblance outwardly,	right	ravenous wolves are they	8, 891/ 18
expoundeth and declareth it	right	." Now would Friar Barnes	8, 893/ 28
learn of her the	right	understanding of the Scripture	8, 894/ 16
purpose, to learn the	right	way to heaven... would	8, 898/ 1
causeless... to be taught	right	, and suffer some whom	8, 898/ 34
that have been taught	right	, make much of them	8, 899/ 1
them because they say	right	, and those that have	8, 899/ 2
but if we believe	right	, and then tell us	8, 900/ 7
sure to understand it	right	... and yet say that	8, 900/ 10
nor were not my	right	mother indeed... but that	8, 904/ 34
rulers being of a	right	second sort, yet would	8, 911/ 11

Not everybody that believeth	right	... but we that is	8, 913/ 13
that not only believe	right	, but also be holy	8, 913/ 13
himself that he believeth	right	and hath the true	8, 913/ 30
For we have the	right	faith, and ye be	8, 928/ 7
like made by many	right	excellent, wise, and well-learned	8, 939/ 18
the party aggrieved a	right	great amends namely since	8, 946/ 28
God abated and the	right	faith well and fully	8, 954/ 35
their errors into the	right	faith... rather, for fear	8, 955/ 23
by faith claim of	right	his pureness for her	8, 956/ 26
every article of the	right	faith, and trust to	8, 957/ 26
good Christian readers, a	right	heavy hearing that ever	8, 958/ 9
find either nothing or	right	little to burn. But	8, 968/ 29
the Church, and a	right	great grief and heaviness	8, 979/ 18
catholic because it believeth	right	in God and therefore	8, 982/ 4
catholic because it believeth	right	in God because none	8, 982/ 12
be out of the	right	church, nor God shall	8, 982/ 14
catholic church, of the	right	belief, to be the	8, 982/ 25
and to teach the	right	faith, and to live	8, 999/ 9
half keep them plumb,	right	under the hance... tied	8, 1021/ 33
set us in the	right	way, but lead us	8, 1023/ 21
paynim that lacketh the	right	faith hath yet honest	8, 1026/ 4
virtuous people of the	right	faith were by the	8, 1027/ 11
which name the very,	right-faithful	, Christian church was universally	8, 1027/ 1
the obedience of the	righteous	, and prepare the Lord	8, 648/ 21
God to be made	righteous	; and with those fathers	8, 648/ 25
prayer worth of a	righteous	man." For the Sacrament	8, 843/ 20
Seven times falleth the	righteous	man and shall arise	8, 844/ 37
Lord, that is a	righteous	judge, shall yield me	8, 849/ 16
were also just and	righteous	, all the whole company	8, 853/ 24
be he never so	righteous	) that he hath no	8, 859/ 11
repaireth penitents, increaseth the	righteous	folk, crowneth martyrs, giveth	8, 976/ 13
that is found faithful,	righteous	, and laudable. And therefore	8, 977/ 36
church, she will judge	righteously	, after Christ's word and	8, 943/ 12
then she will judge	righteously	, after Christ's word and	8, 943/ 33
sin she will judge	righteously	, after the word of	8, 949/ 34
holy because she believeth	righteously	in God." And then	8, 980/ 20
holy? "Because she believeth	righteously	in God"; that is	8, 980/ 24
had set up a	righteousness	of their own, and	8, 648/ 23
therefore disobedient unto the	righteousness	of faith, shall he	8, 648/ 24
out Christ and his	righteousness	, and to forsake their	8, 648/ 27
persecution of men for	righteousness'	sake yet we may	8, 978/ 3
pope either be or	rightfully	ought to be chief	8, 594/ 9
men, and also do	rightfully	condemn you in that	8, 927/ 32
holy because she believeth	rightwisely	in God," etc. Hear	8, 861/ 31
holy? "Because she believeth	rightwisely	in God"; that is	8, 861/ 32
ouches, and your holy	rings	, your holy anointed fingers	8, 861/ 8
red gloves, ouches, and	rings	, and then his railing	8, 863/ 11
let all run at	riot	without any bond or	8, 585/ 28
suffered to run at	riot	, be the governor as	8, 592/ 16
go and run at	riot	at their cost, and	8, 596/ 7

doubts determined, which doubts	rise	upon their law and	8, 619/ 35
be suffered once to	rise	... all the mischief will	8, 664/ 36
that never shall there	rise	so many misbelievers but	8, 794/ 2
if they fall, then	rise	again by Penance... and	8, 852/ 14
For himself shall gloriously	rise	again from death, and	8, 881/ 26
concerning such doubts as	rise	upon any necessary points	8, 997/ 4
among them began to	rise	that question and contention	8, 1024/ 25
the leastwise ever hitherto	risen	, not upon the scripture	8, 658/ 11
that had seen him	risen	from death again. And	8, 747/ 22
our Savior Jesus is	risen	unto. And therefore let	8, 774/ 6
our Savior Jesus is	risen	unto. And therefore let	8, 792/ 7
that had seen him	risen	. But to the intent	8, 792/ 26
our Savior Jesus is	risen	unto." But now hath	8, 795/ 26
rest that Christ is	risen	to, but is therein	8, 796/ 13
rest" that God is "	risen	" to, he telleth us	8, 797/ 24
arisen of naught, but	risen	upon the entire unity	8, 1026/ 27
the sense that immediately	riseth	upon the letter... which	8, 636/ 10
for the more part,	riseth	, or hath at the	8, 658/ 10
between them and us	riseth	upon the surety of	8, 996/ 1
it another way... now	riseth	the doubt for him	8, 997/ 24
world (for "from the	rising	of the sun till	8, 857/ 25
doctrine, his death, his	rising	again, and his miracles	8, 888/ 34
world (for "from the	rising	of the sun till	8, 908/ 27
one faith, from the	rising	up of the sun	8, 976/ 6
mows at the holy	rites	and ceremonies, and many	8, 842/ 33
bud. Cut away a	river	from the head, and	8, 977/ 14
drying up of the	river	that is cut off	8, 977/ 21
to make his rude	roaring	... nor a fond ape	8, 833/ 11
of the way and	rob	them, and kill them	8, 877/ 4
lead them wrong and	rob	them, and kill them	8, 877/ 22
shall tarry behind to	rob	his neighbor's house? And	8, 922/ 11
with rebellion to beat,	rob	, despoil, and kill them	8, 953/ 18
manslaughter no wrath, nor	robbery	no covetousness, nor slugging	8, 726/ 24
chapter? And as for	robbing	of any man's house	8, 922/ 9
to St. Catherine's, to	Robert	Necton, to whom he	8, 813/ 31
I, "when saw ye	Robert	Necton, then?" "Now, by	8, 815/ 11
Webbe was bewrayed by	Robert	Necton: so is Tyndale	8, 816/ 26
have known him for	Robert	Barnes, and yet not	8, 846/ 1
out, as "Richard learneth	Robert	, " yet saith no man	8, 846/ 21
also another friar, called	Robert	Barnes, that misliked it	8, 925/ 18
had told me that "	Robin	Hood" had been the	8, 742/ 24
that a tale of	Robin	Hood had been Holy	8, 750/ 17
teach a tale of	Robin	Hood to be the	8, 750/ 27
not a tale of	Robin	Hood, but the books	8, 751/ 2
teach a tale of	Robin	Hood for the true	8, 751/ 34
that bishops wear white	rochets	. And when he hath	8, 831/ 22
and apes, and the	rochets	to smocks, then he	8, 831/ 24
crowns, and gowns, and	rochets	, and vicious living, all	8, 831/ 27
shalt stand upon a	rock	"; and, soon after, "I	8, 977/ 4
is set upon a	rock	to behold God's figure	8, 977/ 8

their iniquities with the	rod	of correction, yet his	8, 608/ 34
as an old, naughty	rod	, before the face of	8, 609/ 3
mother doth: break the	rod	in pieces and cast	8, 609/ 5
schismatics with an iron	rod	, and all to frush	8, 794/ 15
all the world to	roil	in. Then saith he	8, 858/ 15
perjured by relapse, and	roiled	about like a layman	8, 925/ 20
all their whole Ragman's	roll	. Another example of the	8, 657/ 13
out of his checker	roll	... nor Judas himself after	8, 856/ 28
had in his checker	roll	, attending daily upon him	8, 907/ 10
Tyndale And Paul saith (	Romans	13), "Let every soul	8, 594/ 3
And Paul also testifieth (	Romans	8), "The Spirit beareth	8, 742/ 30
And Paul also testifieth (	Romans	8), "The Spirit beareth	8, 752/ 7
his epistle to the	Romans	, where he saith, "The	8, 754/ 25
that were among the	Romans	, "Ye have not received	8, 756/ 21
conclusion. As Paul saith (	Romans	9) that "not all	8, 773/ 15
which writeth unto the	Romans	, "Not the hearers of	8, 842/ 11
the church of the	Romans	, and the Corinthians, the	8, 1014/ 15
the church of the	Romans	, or the Corinthians, or	8, 1014/ 27
as the bishop of	Rome	, but as the successor	8, 576/ 30
the pope hath in	Rome	set up a stews	8, 586/ 33
is no man at	Rome	, in his own see	8, 594/ 13
send us all to	Rome	to seek and search	8, 701/ 28
face set up in	Rome	a stews of twenty	8, 765/ 5
God suffereth not the	Rome	church for to err	8, 858/ 5
God suffereth not the	Rome	church to err... and	8, 910/ 22
not the church of	Rome	to err, and "Lyra	8, 910/ 33
that the church of	Rome	hath erred, nor Lyra	8, 910/ 34
that the pope of	Rome	is the whole church	8, 910/ 35
the whole church of	Rome	... no more than the	8, 910/ 36
in the church of	Rome	alone. And therefore that	8, 914/ 23
churches, the church of	Rome	. And therefore this law	8, 917/ 22
lean upon... as the	roof	of a church is	8, 847/ 4
plain have a fair	roof	set upon it; for	8, 924/ 16
ill man in the	room	. Therefore would some man	8, 580/ 8
so forth, in whose	rooms	sat the scribes and	8, 601/ 23
borne inheritable to those	rooms	. This point (make these	8, 1011/ 11
verily died nor verily	rose	again; even likewise accursed	8, 740/ 17
or the rebels that	rose	with Absalom marry, fie	8, 789/ 7
reason was by one	Rosseus	proved so foolish and	8, 1002/ 26
cured, left unto the	rot	and shaken into the	8, 855/ 13
might smell them so	rotten	that they supped of	8, 600/ 30
renew the selfsame old,	rotten	heresies which those holy	8, 625/ 3
up of a rare	rotten	egg, without either bread	8, 687/ 33
did cut off a	rotten	joint of his body	8, 856/ 21
body yea, and many	rotten	joints yet were the	8, 856/ 22
that their fruit is	rotten	and false, and themselves	8, 891/ 16
death as an incurable	rotten	member cast out in	8, 971/ 36
her members wax so	rotten	and fall away from	8, 979/ 19
it is written, and "	rough	smooth." Which is also	8, 691/ 22
wicked glosses, and so	rough	that no man could	8, 691/ 24

the Scripture "crooked" and "	rough	, "wresting" it with false	8, 703/ 33
Antichrist, and make the	rough	smooth and the crooked	8, 704/ 1
make some man's hands	rough	, with turning the Book	8, 997/ 18
he neither wist nor	rought	at whom... but lighted	8, 900/ 39
penny by them, I	rought	ne'er though there came	8, 903/ 13
water and the earth	round	about on every side	8, 604/ 23
being each in a	round	compass over other... the	8, 604/ 26
side of the whole	round	world, the higher, and	8, 605/ 15
whorl, and it is	round	as the world is	8, 605/ 26
one because both were	round	: her husband was fain	8, 606/ 8
get them into a	roundel	, turning them back to	8, 772/ 22
reason resteth in the	roundness	of the world come	8, 605/ 23
to run out at	rovers	and push at every	8, 833/ 10
and now running at	rovers	in apostasy. But now	8, 851/ 18
to run out at	rovers	as far beyond Tyndale	8, 870/ 28
else all run at	rovers	and nothing be certain	8, 938/ 14
and run out at	rovers	, as Friar Barnes doth	8, 988/ 32
of his successors, by	row	. But we shall not	8, 1011/ 2
an eagle, the rich,	royal	king of all birds	8, 723/ 18
again, good reader, that	royal	end of his railing	8, 728/ 21
see that of Tyndale's	royal	tale there is not	8, 783/ 16
but to show his	royal	rhetoric... and to contend	8, 839/ 23
sight of his own	royal	process in which he	8, 896/ 26
he well and lawfully	royally	jest and rail upon	8, 580/ 16
to the show... he	royally	raileth out at large	8, 586/ 23
reason that Tyndale so	royally	scoffeth out with a	8, 601/ 33
scoldeth strongly, and raileth	royally	, and lieth puissantly... else	8, 764/ 26
lordly and rail so	royally	upon all the laws	8, 919/ 10
claw his head and	rub	his forehead, and said	8, 815/ 19
of God, and to	rub	her eyes and shake	8, 885/ 18
those words in the	rubric	, "Ex dictis Bonifacii martyris	8, 593/ 27
string, fall to my	rude	refrain and sing him	8, 727/ 31
he meeteth... nor a	rude	ass to make his	8, 833/ 11
ass to make his	rude	roaring... nor a fond	8, 833/ 11
by letters after the	rude	rhymeless running of a	8, 839/ 16
is borne up from	ruin	and falling by the	8, 847/ 5
itself fall into the	ruin	of damnable error, but	8, 847/ 7
alderman to govern or	rule	the commoners, nor yet	8, 580/ 5
to give a certain	rule	that (as they say	8, 700/ 18
of heretics under their	rule	... he shall find, by	8, 726/ 21
same Spirit, a right	rule	left by God, teaching	8, 753/ 21
indeed, had I the	rule	of her but if	8, 790/ 15
Antichrist himself, and shall	rule	those rageous, rebellious schismatics	8, 794/ 14
to see any good	rule	... and that they vow	8, 831/ 32
every time a general	rule	. "For though he were	8, 888/ 23
Augustine, out of whose	rule	and religion Friar Barnes	8, 896/ 2
religion and out of	rule	now. But when Barnes	8, 896/ 4
out of Saint Augustine's	rule	. But first shall I	8, 908/ 18
country bear as much	rule	as the king, so	8, 909/ 35
Church bear as much	rule	as the pope whom	8, 909/ 36

compare yourselves to this	rule	of Saint Augustine... and	8, 930/ 7
himself whose order and	rule	Friar Barnes professed, and	8, 980/ 10
serve them, by Luther's	rule	, but very plain, open	8, 1006/ 9
may fail. But reason	ruled	by charity and devotion	8, 699/ 2
reason of the man,	ruled	with charity and devotion	8, 700/ 16
woman and must be	ruled	by her husband; yea	8, 862/ 12
woman, and must be	ruled	by her husband... and	8, 869/ 33
him, and not be	ruled	by him, and so	8, 870/ 2
he would the chief	ruler	or minister should be	8, 1024/ 29
their hearts toward their	rulers	and governors, whom they	8, 590/ 35
and jest upon their	rulers	. And so, forasmuch as	8, 592/ 18
that are also the	rulers	; and therefore it is	8, 620/ 20
Pharisees and scribes and	rulers	of the people too	8, 620/ 25
whether any of the	rulers	or Pharisees do believe	8, 641/ 33
ought to be no	rulers	at all in Christendom	8, 664/ 10
the dignity of the	rulers	as it standeth by	8, 911/ 8
if there were no	rulers	to see them kept	8, 911/ 10
kept yea, and the	rulers	being of a right	8, 911/ 11
but by princes and	rulers	against murderers and thieves	8, 919/ 28
be, will they be	rulers	of the Church... as	8, 983/ 29
be will they be	rulers	of churches, and so	8, 987/ 7
be, will they be	rulers	of the Church deacons	8, 987/ 9
that they were any	rulers	in the Church, but	8, 987/ 11
naughty folk and evil	rulers	that be of it	8, 987/ 29
under any such certain	rules	but that sometimes they	8, 699/ 1
many good and reasonable	rules	... and yet can no	8, 700/ 15
though we learned certain	rules	and principles of them	8, 774/ 33
though we learned certain	rules	and principles of them	8, 805/ 33
she may make new	rules	and new laws at	8, 862/ 9
belief... and in the	rules	of living... though their	8, 914/ 14
written wrinkles against the	rules	which they profess, and	8, 914/ 16
truth of doctrine in	rules	of living and necessary	8, 951/ 14
of concupiscence reigning and	ruling	his weak, sickly members	8, 819/ 16
there is any such	rumor	abroad, and to be	8, 592/ 9
such seed of evil	rumor	among the people against	8, 635/ 13
which he hath to	run	he standeth still at	8, 579/ 11
of railing, but may	run	out in his ribaldry	8, 580/ 2
the pope were all	run	out of reason though	8, 580/ 10
a frieze coat, and	run	out of his order	8, 582/ 20
as to let all	run	at riot without any	8, 585/ 27
speech be suffered to	run	at riot, be the	8, 592/ 16
such, to go and	run	at riot at their	8, 596/ 6
monks and friars should	run	out and wed nuns	8, 696/ 19
mad wild bull to	run	out at rovers and	8, 833/ 10
course that he had	run	... when he reckoned of	8, 849/ 19
but they will rather	run	to the devil in	8, 868/ 32
point Barnes seemeth to	run	out at rovers as	8, 870/ 28
knowing that he were	run	out of religion... but	8, 876/ 32
religion Friar Barnes is	run	away... but his new	8, 896/ 2
more bragging boasts, nor	run	out in more frantic	8, 919/ 13

but was himself also	run	out of religion, abjured	8, 925/ 19
he may now therefore	run	out of his religion	8, 926/ 6
them why they be	run	, both, out of religion	8, 932/ 32
firm, or else all	run	at rovers and nothing	8, 938/ 13
church because they be	run	away for fear of	8, 952/ 35
break their vows, and	run	in apostasy, and set	8, 953/ 8
off their habits and	run	out at rovers, as	8, 988/ 32
cloister because they cannot	run	out of their cloister	8, 988/ 35
else would fain have	run	out of religion, and	8, 989/ 5
not, for all that,	run	out, for the very	8, 989/ 6
one Henry, an apostate	run	out of religion and	8, 989/ 12
for all that, go	run	out of this known	8, 994/ 4
they sit by, would	run	out rashly in a	8, 994/ 14
their other sicknesses... they	run	out in a mad	8, 994/ 26
churches the friars that	run	in apostasy and make	8, 1010/ 36
whores of nuns and	run	will they forth all	8, 1010/ 36
say nay. But now	runneth	he forth and railleth	8, 630/ 33
railing that on he	runneth	therewith, and saith... Tyndale	8, 726/ 27
such a man... he	runneth	straight to his "remembrance	8, 745/ 33
Luther, after whom he	runneth	out of religion and	8, 896/ 4
the purpose that he	runneth	forth still in this	8, 910/ 4
after the rude rhymeless	running	of a Scottish geste	8, 839/ 16
in heresy, and now	running	at rovers in apostasy	8, 851/ 18
doctrine that fornication, adultery,	running	out of religion to	8, 951/ 27
the common known word	running	in every man's mouth	8, 1027/ 17
the rather of one	rush	for their holy consecration	8, 595/ 25
he setteth not a	rush	by them all, but	8, 659/ 10
is not worth one	rush	; but the reason that	8, 673/ 5
is not worth a	rush	. But now let us	8, 804/ 23
a knot in a	rush	. For come they must	8, 922/ 13
is not worth a	rush	. Now, that every particular	8, 1026/ 18
except the Lord of	Sabaoth	had left us seed	8, 718/ 10
except the Lord of	Sabaoth	had left us seed	8, 726/ 32
put in this word	sacerdotes	, that is to say	8, 685/ 5
penance enjoined. For the	Sacrament	of Penance is to	8, 581/ 19
Christ in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar... and	8, 583/ 26
that blasphemeth the Blessed	Sacrament	this second reason of	8, 587/ 18
in honor of the	sacrament	of priesthood have any	8, 594/ 21
instead of the Blessed	Sacrament	I ween a woman	8, 594/ 28
he be by the	Sacrament	of Holy Orders taken	8, 594/ 31
further blasphemeth the Blessed	Sacrament	... was taken, slain, and	8, 608/ 26
himself, in the Blessed	Sacrament	... which is, as himself	8, 628/ 5
Christ in the Blessed	Sacrament	, nor set by no	8, 630/ 17
nor set by no	sacrament	else, but call incestuous	8, 630/ 17
think that the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar were	8, 633/ 25
that matrimony were no	sacrament	whereas the King's Highness	8, 639/ 19
calleth it a great	sacrament	himself Luther, I say	8, 639/ 23
Christ out of the	Sacrament	of the Altar? What	8, 640/ 17
said of the Blessed	Sacrament	, "This is my body	8, 640/ 21
sect that in the	Sacrament	was both my very	8, 641/ 8

believe matrimony is a	sacrament	; Tyndale saith he can	8, 645/ 20
himself make such another	sacrament	of a net or	8, 645/ 21
We believe that the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 645/ 22
Scripture that in the	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 646/ 9
of God, whose holy	sacrament	of wedlock they defoul	8, 653/ 6
Christ in the Blessed	Sacrament	, and that there is	8, 656/ 23
place also for the	Sacrament	of Aneling. And Frith	8, 658/ 22
heresy against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, that	8, 661/ 14
now: that in the	Sacrament	though he confessed to	8, 661/ 20
holdeth: that in the	Sacrament	is both the very	8, 661/ 29
is in the Blessed	Sacrament	nothing else but bread	8, 661/ 34
and Blood in the	Sacrament	of the Altar... for	8, 671/ 28
hath therein for the	Sacrament	of Aneling. For which	8, 688/ 14
them. As in the	sacrament	of priesthood, the words	8, 688/ 30
good son." In the	Sacrament	of Matrimony, whereas Saint	8, 688/ 36
it is a "great	sacrament	"... those words glosseth Luther	8, 689/ 1
head. In the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, whereas	8, 689/ 3
Body in the Blessed	Sacrament	, and keep the chastity	8, 703/ 36
to do any. The	sacrament	of wedlock, he saith	8, 704/ 22
make as good a	sacrament	of an old net	8, 704/ 23
such holy folk. The	Sacrament	of Holy Orders he	8, 704/ 25
him "good son." The	Sacrament	of Extreme Unction he	8, 704/ 28
the sick man. The	Sacrament	of Confirmation he calleth	8, 704/ 29
forehead. The holy, blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, the	8, 704/ 32
and especially the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, the	8, 709/ 18
Body out of the	sacrament	, and leave there for	8, 709/ 36
to honor the Blessed	Sacrament	, and that it is	8, 712/ 25
faith infounded in the	Sacrament	of Baptism. Upon the	8, 768/ 22
feeeth that the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, the	8, 773/ 1
of grace, nor the	Sacrament	of the Altar nothing	8, 775/ 13
is in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 788/ 1
feareth to mock the	Sacrament	, the Blessed Body of	8, 788/ 11
and that the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar is	8, 802/ 30
that in the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar there	8, 804/ 31
of Christ in the	Sacrament	of the Altar he	8, 806/ 5
Christ in the Blessed	Sacrament	, and observe their holy	8, 806/ 21
that in the Blessed	Sacrament	is neither flesh nor	8, 807/ 35
and for the Blessed	Sacrament	, and for vows of	8, 809/ 15
speak anything of the	Sacrament	of Baptism, because that	8, 820/ 14
thereof... as though the	sacrament	had no part in	8, 820/ 16
by God with the	Sacrament	of Baptism into every	8, 824/ 2
honor unto the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, any	8, 826/ 22
righteous man." For the	Sacrament	of Confirmation it is	8, 843/ 21
Ghost." Moreover, for the	Sacrament	of Matrimony we have	8, 843/ 25
This is a great	sacrament	... but I say in	8, 843/ 27
to wit, by the	Sacrament	of Baptism. Thus hath	8, 852/ 3
the intent that the	Sacrament	of Baptism might wash	8, 852/ 6
without his death, the	sacrament	should not have had	8, 852/ 8
hath he by the	Sacrament	of Baptism cleansed his	8, 852/ 9
and charity with the	Sacrament	of Baptism, and whereby	8, 853/ 11

again by the blessed	sacrament	of Penance of those	8, 855/ 11
and against all the	Sacrament	of Penance. And therefore	8, 867/ 26
doth but mock the	Sacrament	of Penance... and because	8, 868/ 18
filthy, till by the	Sacrament	of Baptism, at their	8, 906/ 21
of God, and the	Sacrament	of Baptism and after	8, 906/ 23
of God and the	Sacrament	of Penance, and other	8, 906/ 25
said nor the Blessed	Sacrament	in the Mass consecrated	8, 932/ 25
as, by the blessed	sacrament	of Holy Orders, were	8, 1011/ 9
these heretics at the	Sacrament	of Orders never so	8, 1011/ 12
and believing in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 1033/ 4
Christ is in the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	8, 1034/ 2
ceremonies, and of the	sacraments	ordained at the beginning	8, 579/ 27
the Church, and the	sacraments	... against which prick he	8, 583/ 14
proud that the holy	sacraments	must be his waiting-servants	8, 583/ 16
and also the seven	sacraments	too; make mocks at	8, 584/ 1
his heresies against the	sacraments	. Which while he so	8, 589/ 13
nuns, and that the	sacraments	be but bare tokens	8, 589/ 31
honor, to receive the	sacraments	of them, to hear	8, 596/ 3
and to receive the	sacraments	of them, and to	8, 596/ 28
that all the seven	sacraments	be but bare signs	8, 597/ 10
and peculiar laws and	sacraments	and ceremonies an end	8, 606/ 25
all the ceremonies and	sacraments	of the Old Testament	8, 609/ 31
God's holy words and	sacraments	unto the people: it	8, 616/ 8
to preach unto, nor	sacraments	administered by any man	8, 617/ 23
Penance, against the other	sacraments	, against vows; against holy	8, 625/ 7
heresies against the blessed	sacraments	. And as for avarice	8, 628/ 9
the significations of the	sacraments	to make us believe	8, 631/ 1
the work of the	sacraments	, first, whereby they might	8, 631/ 1
the signification" from the	sacraments	. Yet I ask Tyndale	8, 632/ 20
more significations of the	sacraments	in the books of	8, 632/ 22
no significations of the	sacraments	at all. We will	8, 632/ 29
the significations of the	sacraments	... whether were those significations	8, 632/ 31
that all the seven	sacraments	were by God given	8, 633/ 12
have us take the	sacraments	for nothing else but	8, 633/ 19
ween that for the	sacraments	we were never the	8, 633/ 23
take all the seven	sacraments	and cast them clean	8, 634/ 10
away the significations of	sacraments	, and making of false	8, 638/ 7
teeming. Now, touching the	sacraments	, whereof they say the	8, 638/ 34
be great and holy	sacraments	; Tyndale saith we find	8, 646/ 7
worth, and that the	sacraments	be graceless and but	8, 656/ 19
the Assertion of the	Sacraments	, strained Luther so sore	8, 675/ 31
him. Then concerning the	sacraments	, all such as themselves	8, 688/ 28
served us. For our	sacraments	were once but signs	8, 692/ 21
for believing that the	sacraments	be not bare signs	8, 703/ 12
believed in the same	sacraments	that we do, and	8, 703/ 17
teaching good works and	sacraments	, and keeping of holy	8, 704/ 11
should have Christ's holy	sacraments	in reverence, and especially	8, 709/ 17
shall he believe the	sacraments	... and go to shrift	8, 733/ 9
own hearts that the	sacraments	be (as Tyndale saith	8, 775/ 11
process of images, pilgrimage,	sacraments	, and ceremonies. In all	8, 775/ 27

in all the other	sacraments	, his calling of Christ's	8, 786/ 4
and almost all the	sacraments	, used in the known	8, 842/ 27
sects, which call the	sacraments	but only bare signs	8, 842/ 31
and many of the	sacraments	, used in the Catholic	8, 842/ 34
as concerning the holy	sacraments	... of Aneling thus writeth	8, 843/ 9
clergy and ceremonies and	sacraments	of the Church, therewith	8, 876/ 3
Church, concerning the seven	sacraments	, and praying to saints	8, 884/ 1
diversely some for the	sacraments	, and some against them	8, 887/ 16
men believe that dumb	sacraments	, and ceremonies, and good	8, 890/ 16
Penance, and other holy	sacraments	taking their effect, strength	8, 906/ 26
well using of the	sacraments	shall be fully forgiven	8, 966/ 7
spots with the blessed	sacraments	and stretching out his	8, 966/ 25
charity, and without the	sacraments	of the same... such	8, 967/ 30
unreverently both the holy	sacraments	and ministers of the	8, 989/ 30
communion of faith and	sacraments	, members of Christ's Mystical	8, 1017/ 32
of the Altar, the	Sacred	Body of our Savior	8, 773/ 1
both broken their holy,	sacred	vows... and stubbornly defend	8, 932/ 34
at the Mass no	sacrifice	nor none oblation, nor	8, 589/ 33
Secrets, without Oblation, without	Sacrifice	, without the Body or	8, 594/ 26
temple serving for the	sacrifice	he might still have	8, 620/ 4
make him a daily	sacrifice	of their own beastly	8, 666/ 19
and with the wholesome	Sacrifice	, and with alms that	8, 967/ 12
the time of the	Sacrifice	, in their place and	8, 967/ 19
made that the same	Sacrifice	is offered up for	8, 967/ 22
oblation of that holy	Sacrifice	offered for them in	8, 969/ 4
the Mass is a	sacrifice	and an oblation to	8, 969/ 22
our Lord gladly receiveth	sacrifice	... and which only may	8, 976/ 19
Lord commanded of the	sacrifice	of the paschal lamb	8, 976/ 22
of the ceremonies and	sacrifices	, and teaching to believe	8, 610/ 4
Israel before, whose fleshly	sacrifices	were too feeble of	8, 755/ 29
serve the devil in	sacrilege	, and make him a	8, 666/ 18
in way toward adultery,	sacrilege	, or murder so he	8, 821/ 7
heresies, and the abominable	sacrilege	of friars' and nuns'	8, 868/ 34
their bridles, in their	saddles	, and in their spurs	8, 983/ 24
disguising," of golden spurs,	saddles	, and bridles? If there	8, 983/ 36
sects, as Pharisees and	Sadducees	, and scribes and Levites	8, 619/ 16
therein he seeth himself	safe	. For though the whole	8, 745/ 36
Reynard trusteth to lie	safe	because he thinketh no	8, 746/ 6
folk that ween themselves	safe	enough by worldly strength	8, 763/ 22
charity, and so were	safe	enough and needed no	8, 780/ 26
he made the matter	safe	and sure there... then	8, 813/ 34
sinner and all is	safe	. And then may "the	8, 868/ 24
mother, then are we	safe	and sure. For then	8, 892/ 35
may ween they walk	safe	enough. Then descend we	8, 999/ 35
saving for the King's	safe-conduct	, should have stood in	8, 885/ 25
books with him. Which	safe-conduct	, because it was granted	8, 885/ 27
in tarrying after the	safe-conduct	and visiting the congregation	8, 885/ 31
provide for the perpetual	safeguard	of his Catholic church	8, 608/ 32
the Fox, for his	safeguard	into his Maupertuis of	8, 746/ 4
in but for the	safeguard	of heretics and impunity	8, 791/ 18

as Davy thought himself	safely	defended against falsehood by	8, 816/ 15
since he may not	safely	tarry here, but must	8, 885/ 35
A timore nocturne, a	sagitta	volante in dia, a	8, 988/ 2
as the successor of	Saint	Peter... to be their	8, 576/ 30
whole pedigree of popes,	Saint	Peter himself and all	8, 580/ 17
list to look in	Saint	Augustine, in his book	8, 581/ 30
that holy doctor and	saint	bid every man put	8, 581/ 31
in the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew and by the	8, 583/ 9
the old holy pope	Saint	Gregory and divers other	8, 586/ 2
by the authority of	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 589/ 25
authority of Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Gregory, Saint	8, 589/ 26
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 589/ 26
Saint Jerome, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 589/ 26
Saint Gregory, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Basil, Saint	8, 589/ 26
Saint Ambrose, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Basil, Saint Chrysostom, and	8, 589/ 27
Saint Cyprian, Saint Basil,	Saint	Chrysostom, and all the	8, 589/ 27
the blessed, holy martyr	Saint	Boniface, which brought the	8, 593/ 24
that "Te igitur" was	Saint	Clement's father. The Fourth	8, 593/ 34
Mass as ever was	Saint	Peter. And in good	8, 594/ 23
more meet priest than	Saint	Peter. And albeit that	8, 594/ 29
surely the words of	Saint	Peter with which these	8, 595/ 28
and such others as	Saint	Paul forbiddeth us the	8, 596/ 26
and high, glorious martyr	Saint	Cyprian, against Novatian and	8, 602/ 13
his days. Now is	Saint	Cyprian a man of	8, 602/ 16
the great holy doctor	Saint	Augustine allegeth as reverently	8, 602/ 17
Augustine allegeth as reverently	Saint	Cyprian as any man	8, 602/ 17
any man now allegeth	Saint	Augustine. And this reason	8, 602/ 18
now derideth and mocketh...	Saint	Cyprian thought so sure	8, 602/ 19
God suffered that good	saint	to be deceived, if	8, 602/ 23
I will not do	Saint	Cyprian so much dishonor	8, 602/ 26
and some such as	Saint	Cyprian layeth himself; howbeit	8, 603/ 13
time read and marked	Saint	Cyprian upon that point	8, 603/ 16
strong, before made by	Saint	Cyprian, as I said	8, 603/ 35
and his apostles and	Saint	John the Baptist went	8, 606/ 35
birth of Christ? as	Saint	Augustine orderly deduceth, by	8, 610/ 15
Holy Scripture as where	Saint	Paul saith, "Faith is	8, 615/ 6
to the words of	Saint	Paul but he meaneth	8, 615/ 18
preacher teacheth (without which	Saint	Paul showeth that they	8, 615/ 20
verified... to which truth	Saint	Paul subscribeth where he	8, 615/ 31
the church" is, as	Saint	Paul saith, the "pillar	8, 617/ 17
holy doctors (and, as	Saint	Paul saith, "prophets upon	8, 623/ 21
nor for as many	Saint	Cyprians. For he said	8, 624/ 3
that the words of	Saint	Peter with which Tyndale	8, 627/ 15
the Church... were by	Saint	Peter spoken against such	8, 627/ 16
the very words of	Saint	Peter will declare the	8, 627/ 20
with another. And where	Saint	Peter saith that many	8, 627/ 32
making of merchandise," that	Saint	Peter speaketh of, and	8, 628/ 26
all the words of	Saint	Peter with which Tyndale	8, 628/ 33
Catholic Church were by	Saint	Peter spoken against these	8, 628/ 34
nor do not as	Saint	Paul saith sow spiritual	8, 630/ 5

unworthy to receive, as	Saint	Paul saith, the double	8, 630/ 26
made. But yet saw	Saint	Paul that God so	8, 637/ 3
is even angry with	Saint	Paul for that exposition	8, 637/ 9
allegories at all. Holy	Saint	Jerome expoundeth by an	8, 637/ 15
doth that holy doctor	Saint	Jerome, in all that	8, 637/ 22
seemeth, that blessed, holy	saint	that God caused that	8, 637/ 25
that the glorious apostle	Saint	Paul calleth it a	8, 639/ 22
this wise to gloss	Saint	Paul's words and say	8, 639/ 24
words and say that	Saint	Paul peradventure said it	8, 639/ 25
the hard places of	Saint	Paul with their false	8, 639/ 35
teach us them, because	Saint	Paul saith that "the	8, 645/ 31
Barnes saith plainly that	Saint	James' epistle is none	8, 646/ 31
that therefore was sent	Saint	John the Baptist to	8, 649/ 5
in like manner as	Saint	John the Baptist did	8, 649/ 12
upon that matter with	Saint	John the Baptist... he	8, 650/ 7
then, to this new	Saint	John the Baptist; that	8, 650/ 18
that is to say,	Saint	Luther, the foregoer of	8, 650/ 21
I wot well when	Saint	John the Baptist came	8, 650/ 23
at the coming of	Saint	John... God would of	8, 650/ 27
send this new Baptist,	Saint	Luther, give the world	8, 650/ 28
therefore if this young	Saint	John the Baptist the	8, 651/ 7
as the other, old	Saint	John the Baptist was	8, 651/ 12
now for a new	Saint	John... as of the	8, 651/ 14
as of the old	Saint	John it was of	8, 651/ 14
is to say that	Saint	Luther, Saint Hutchins, Saint	8, 652/ 27
say that Saint Luther,	Saint	Hutchins, Saint Huessgen, and	8, 652/ 27
Saint Luther, Saint Hutchins,	Saint	Huessgen, and Saint Zwingli	8, 652/ 27
Hutchins, Saint Huessgen, and	Saint	Zwingli in like wise	8, 652/ 27
the Catholic Church as	Saint	John the Baptist rebuked	8, 652/ 28
us as it might	Saint	John the Baptist to	8, 652/ 34
in like manner. For	Saint	John the Baptist rebuked	8, 653/ 10
as evil as we.	Saint	John also preached penance	8, 653/ 15
it. This was not	Saint	John's manner. Saint John	8, 653/ 22
not Saint John's manner.	Saint	John showed another manner	8, 653/ 23
preached with his word.	Saint	John therefore lived in	8, 653/ 27
manner of rebuking that	Saint	John used. And therefore	8, 653/ 36
the same manner that	Saint	John did the Jews	8, 654/ 2
wed nuns. But holy	Saint	Cyprian, that blessed bishop	8, 657/ 26
himself. And this blessed	saint	Cyprian thought himself bound	8, 657/ 33
their writings. Thus writeth	Saint	Cyprian contrary to Luther's	8, 657/ 36
if it be because	Saint	Cyprian would not wed	8, 658/ 3
would fain put out	Saint	James' epistle, and saith	8, 658/ 18
the religious house of	Saint	Gertrude at Nivelles, and	8, 659/ 23
which pride is, as	Saint	Augustine saith, the very	8, 662/ 19
When thou speakest with	Saint	Peter, then pray him	8, 664/ 30
church... which is, as	Saint	Paul saith, the "pillar	8, 668/ 23
that glorious martyr holy	Saint	Cyprian saith, "Out of	8, 669/ 15
yet was God, as	Saint	Cyprian by Scripture proveth	8, 671/ 21
whom Mt 3:7	Saint	John called the "generation	8, 672/ 6
not God, against whom	Saint	John the Evangelist wrote	8, 672/ 21

champion, the invincible martyr,	Saint	Cyprian... that by that	8, 673/ 8
the time of holy	Saint	Augustine, such heretics as	8, 676/ 15
thereunto. This saying of	Saint	Augustine, Luther himself alloweth	8, 676/ 23
calleth the Epistle of	Saint	James the word of	8, 678/ 13
whole matter. For since	Saint	Augustine saith, and Luther	8, 678/ 19
in those words, both	Saint	Augustine and Luther both	8, 678/ 21
appeareth plainly that both	Saint	Augustine and Luther affirm	8, 678/ 23
setteth so little by	Saint	Thomas, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	8, 679/ 33
little by Saint Thomas,	Saint	Bonaventure, Saint Bernard, Saint	8, 679/ 33
Saint Thomas, Saint Bonaventure,	Saint	Bernard, Saint Anselm, and	8, 679/ 33
Saint Bonaventure, Saint Bernard,	Saint	Anselm, and all such	8, 679/ 33
by the holy doctor	Saint	Augustine four or five	8, 679/ 36
the things that holy	Saint	Augustine made that reason	8, 680/ 13
did that holy doctor	Saint	Augustine not only eight	8, 680/ 19
his goodly scoffing at	Saint	Augustine's reason, he shall	8, 680/ 24
avoid it but that	Saint	Augustine hath by that	8, 680/ 25
it seem nay, that	Saint	Augustine made for that	8, 680/ 28
after confeseth, made by	Saint	Augustine himself so many	8, 680/ 36
pity it was that	Saint	Augustine had not had	8, 681/ 7
from Christendom! But surely	Saint	Augustine, good man, saw	8, 681/ 13
it after. Howbeit, if	Saint	Augustine had had no	8, 681/ 18
heretics well have mocked	Saint	Augustine as Tyndale doth	8, 681/ 21
so have said unto	Saint	Augustine that the Jews	8, 681/ 25
which is the Scripture"	Saint	Augustine would soon have	8, 681/ 29
learning can devise, could	Saint	Augustine have answered any	8, 682/ 36
And farther then might	Saint	Augustine have said to	8, 683/ 3
against the reason of	Saint	Augustine as Saint Augustine	8, 683/ 11
of Saint Augustine as	Saint	Augustine might have said	8, 683/ 11
he would shake off	Saint	Augustine's reason made against	8, 683/ 22
of the Epistle of	Saint	James, and some other	8, 684/ 6
saints have put out	Saint	Polycarp, that holy man	8, 684/ 23
call in their calendar "	Saint	Thomas of Kent." Such	8, 684/ 26
the Latin text of	Saint	Paul in the First	8, 685/ 1
which is ascribed unto	Saint	Chrysostom, to make it	8, 685/ 9
cunning bishop Theophylactus upon	Saint	John's Gospel, left out	8, 685/ 13
it not. And holy	Saint	Thomas allegeth in his	8, 685/ 18
in the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew, "The Son of	8, 686/ 36
by the mouth of	Saint	Paul, "We must all	8, 687/ 3
belief. And therefore saith	Saint	Luther, inspired with the	8, 687/ 26
of his blessed apostle	Saint	James, he giveth all	8, 688/ 3
other plain words that	Saint	James hath therein for	8, 688/ 13
sore words also wherewith	Saint	James doth in the	8, 688/ 17
priesthood, the words of	Saint	Paul unto Timothy by	8, 688/ 31
Sacrament of Matrimony, whereas	Saint	Paul saith it is	8, 688/ 36
Luther, and saith that	Saint	Paul peradventure said that	8, 689/ 2
in this... not only	Saint	Augustine, pardie, but holy	8, 689/ 27
wherewith he would answer	Saint	Augustine's reason by fearing	8, 690/ 14
the first reason by	Saint	Cyprian, the second by	8, 690/ 29
Cyprian, the second by	Saint	Augustine. And it hath	8, 690/ 29
Pharisees, and synagogues, and	Saint	John the Baptist, and	8, 692/ 34

other holy heretics, unto	Saint	John and our Savior	8, 693/ 1
and his apostles, and	Saint	John the foregoer, came	8, 693/ 4
had so prayed for	Saint	Peter that his faith	8, 693/ 22
the only which, as	Saint	Augustine saith and Luther	8, 694/ 2
his apostles and to	Saint	John... let Tyndale tell	8, 695/ 23
and his apostles, with	Saint	John his foregoer, to	8, 695/ 26
them he resembleth to	Saint	John, which to Christ's	8, 695/ 28
then who was Luther's	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 695/ 30
of sundry times, as	Saint	Ignatius, Saint Polycarp, Saint	8, 696/ 7
times, as Saint Ignatius,	Saint	Polycarp, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 696/ 8
Saint Ignatius, Saint Polycarp,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Basil, Saint	8, 696/ 8
Saint Polycarp, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Basil, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	8, 696/ 8
Saint Cyprian, Saint Basil,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Leo, Saint	8, 696/ 8
Saint Basil, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Leo, Saint Hilary, Saint	8, 696/ 9
Saint Chrysostom, Saint Leo,	Saint	Hilary, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 696/ 9
Saint Leo, Saint Hilary,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, and	8, 696/ 9
Saint Hilary, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, and Saint Augustine	8, 696/ 9
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, and	Saint	Augustine. Now if Tyndale	8, 696/ 10
take no more but	Saint	John, to show that	8, 696/ 23
the doctrine thereof as	Saint	John did from the	8, 696/ 24
that ere he prove	Saint	John and himself matches	8, 696/ 27
like the living of	Saint	John than it appeareth	8, 696/ 30
in like manner as	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 697/ 4
taught the doctrine that	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 697/ 6
then picketh out specially	Saint	John the Baptist to	8, 697/ 13
the Catholic Church unto	Saint	John and his demeanor	8, 697/ 15
that the persons of	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 697/ 18
are the things that	Saint	John reprov'd in the	8, 697/ 21
The Church saith as	Saint	Paul saith that virginity	8, 699/ 6
neither the Church nor	Saint	Paul that it so	8, 699/ 8
all the whole world.	Saint	Mary Magdalene was more	8, 699/ 11
Pharisees taught wrong, whom	Saint	John reprov'd and our	8, 700/ 6
either to God... or	saint	or building of church	8, 701/ 30
folk nay. But holy	Saint	Chrysostom calleth upon folk	8, 702/ 17
sort be far from	Saint	Chrysostom's mind. For ye	8, 702/ 24
those whom this new	Saint	John the Baptist calleth	8, 703/ 15
doctors... and among others,	Saint	Chrysostom writing that the	8, 703/ 22
come as a new	Saint	John the Baptist to	8, 703/ 26
lo, that this new	Saint	John the Baptist is	8, 703/ 37
the bishop's hand... and	Saint	Paul's hand laid upon	8, 704/ 26
this new Baptist... not	Saint	John the Baptist, but	8, 705/ 2
you many answers that	Saint	John, and Christ, and	8, 705/ 34
tale the reason of	Saint	Augustine that Tyndale here	8, 706/ 6
by the Jews against	Saint	John and Christ and	8, 706/ 8
in the name of	Saint	Jerome, some in the	8, 706/ 38
in the name of	Saint	Augustine, in the name	8, 707/ 1
in the name of	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Dionysius, and	8, 707/ 1
name of Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Dionysius, and other holy	8, 707/ 1
whereas the reason of	Saint	Augustine is that men	8, 707/ 17
by the Epistle of	Saint	James... which epistle Luther	8, 707/ 37

and purpose of holy	Saint	Augustine... and having in	8, 708/ 11
in the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew did leaven all	8, 709/ 23
it partly appeareth by	Saint	Jerome concerning the Book	8, 711/ 2
knoweth and discerneth (as	Saint	Augustine saith, and Luther	8, 711/ 17
as that holy doctor	Saint	Thomas saith) to err	8, 711/ 19
in taking for a	saint	any damned person, and	8, 711/ 20
the legend of any	saint	, the Church discerneth if	8, 711/ 22
was written for any "	saint	" that in obstinate heresies	8, 711/ 32
in the name of	Saint	Jerome, some in the	8, 712/ 2
in the name of	Saint	Augustine, and in the	8, 712/ 3
in the name of	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Dionysius, and	8, 712/ 3
name of Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Dionysius, and other holy	8, 712/ 4
as a book of	Saint	Augustine to be taken	8, 712/ 11
for a book of	Saint	Ambrose? There were in	8, 712/ 12
the book in which	Saint	Augustine maketh this reason	8, 712/ 29
the very book of	Saint	Augustine. And then doth	8, 712/ 31
upon that holy doctor	Saint	Thomas, a man of	8, 713/ 21
in heaven this glorious	saint	of God, with all	8, 713/ 28
a thousand like" unto	Saint	Thomas... he cannot so	8, 714/ 7
though he meant but	Saint	Bernard, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	8, 714/ 8
meant but Saint Bernard,	Saint	Bonaventure, Saint Anselm, and	8, 714/ 8
Saint Bernard, Saint Bonaventure,	Saint	Anselm, and such other	8, 714/ 9
of Tyndale likewise as	Saint	Thomas doth. But now	8, 714/ 13
and pay it." And	Saint	Paul, speaking of the	8, 716/ 1
part: the words of	Saint	Paul, "Better it is	8, 716/ 7
us the exposition of	Saint	Thomas, or Saint Anselm	8, 716/ 9
of Saint Thomas, or	Saint	Anselm, or Saint Bonaventure	8, 716/ 9
or Saint Anselm, or	Saint	Bonaventure, or Saint Bernard	8, 716/ 10
or Saint Bonaventure, or	Saint	Bernard, or a thousand	8, 716/ 10
for my part holy	Saint	Gregory, holy Saint Augustine	8, 716/ 30
holy Saint Gregory, holy	Saint	Augustine, holy Saint Ambrose	8, 716/ 30
holy Saint Augustine, holy	Saint	Ambrose, and holy Saint	8, 716/ 31
Saint Ambrose, and holy	Saint	Jerome, four the special	8, 716/ 31
this reason of holy	Saint	Augustine hath, against which	8, 718/ 20
that the reason that	Saint	Augustine made therefor is	8, 718/ 28
no more than did	Saint	John the Baptist, and	8, 718/ 36
same means by which	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 719/ 6
is that reason of	Saint	Augustine avoided. Here is	8, 719/ 13
thing is true which	Saint	Augustine saith: that he	8, 720/ 26
And as that holy	saint	saith of himself... so	8, 720/ 29
that is to say,	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 721/ 5
do, Tyndale will be	Saint	John the Baptist's fellow	8, 721/ 8
promise you: that if	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 721/ 11
between the Jews and	Saint	John the Baptist, or	8, 721/ 29
them; if that then	Saint	John and the prophets	8, 721/ 31
therefore these examples of	Saint	John and the prophets	8, 722/ 3
it had so been...	Saint	John and those prophets	8, 722/ 5
one of them... and	Saint	John both in his	8, 722/ 14
his fellows, and holy	Saint	Augustine saith the contrary	8, 722/ 36
by this reason, that	Saint	Augustine, in respect of	8, 723/ 23

inspiration? For he alloweth	Saint	Augustine's saying... and denieth	8, 723/ 36
received the step of	Saint	Peter so deep that	8, 725/ 17
the prophet Isaiah and	Saint	Paul, and our Savior	8, 727/ 6
that seed find ye	Saint	Ignatius, Saint Polycarp, Saint	8, 727/ 18
find ye Saint Ignatius,	Saint	Polycarp, Saint Dionysius, Saint	8, 727/ 18
Saint Ignatius, Saint Polycarp,	Saint	Dionysius, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 727/ 18
Saint Polycarp, Saint Dionysius,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	8, 727/ 19
Saint Dionysius, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	8, 727/ 19
Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Basil, Saint Gregory Nazianzen	8, 727/ 19
Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil,	Saint	Gregory Nazianzen, Saint Irenaeus	8, 727/ 19
Basil, Saint Gregory Nazianzen,	Saint	Irenaeus, Saint Eusebius, Saint	8, 727/ 20
Gregory Nazianzen, Saint Irenaeus,	Saint	Eusebius, Saint Athanasius, Saint	8, 727/ 20
Saint Irenaeus, Saint Eusebius,	Saint	Athanasius, Saint Hilary, Saint	8, 727/ 20
Saint Eusebius, Saint Athanasius,	Saint	Hilary, Saint Cyril, Saint	8, 727/ 21
Saint Athanasius, Saint Hilary,	Saint	Cyril, Saint Sixtus, Saint	8, 727/ 21
Saint Hilary, Saint Cyril,	Saint	Sixtus, Saint Leo, Saint	8, 727/ 21
Saint Cyril, Saint Sixtus,	Saint	Leo, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 727/ 21
Saint Sixtus, Saint Leo,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	8, 727/ 21
Saint Leo, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Augustine, Saint	8, 727/ 22
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Gregory the	8, 727/ 22
Saint Ambrose, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Gregory the Pope, Saint	8, 727/ 22
Saint Gregory the Pope,	Saint	Bede, Saint Bernard, Saint	8, 727/ 22
the Pope, Saint Bede,	Saint	Bernard, Saint Thomas, Saint	8, 727/ 23
Saint Bede, Saint Bernard,	Saint	Thomas, Saint Bonaventure, Saint	8, 727/ 23
Saint Bernard, Saint Thomas,	Saint	Bonaventure, Saint Anselm, and	8, 727/ 23
Saint Thomas, Saint Bonaventure,	Saint	Anselm, and many a	8, 727/ 23
by God himself... as	Saint	John the Baptist and	8, 729/ 3
the very scripture... as	Saint	John the Baptist did	8, 729/ 26
Tyndale's third answer unto	Saint	Augustine's reason. But now	8, 729/ 36
reason was taken of	Saint	Augustine, because he would	8, 730/ 2
Tyndale If they allege	Saint	Augustine, which saith, "I	8, 730/ 9
in a false sense.	Saint	Augustine, before he was	8, 730/ 13
is the authority that	Saint	Augustine meant. But if	8, 730/ 30
told us true that	Saint	Augustine meant as he	8, 730/ 36
said here true of	Saint	Augustine's mind, that he	8, 731/ 5
was in it... as	Saint	Peter counseled the Christian	8, 731/ 14
at the last that	Saint	Augustine was none of	8, 731/ 21
Church that was in	Saint	Augustine's time. First, as	8, 731/ 26
the Church, for which	Saint	Augustine did (as Tyndale	8, 731/ 35
might thereby perceive whether	Saint	Augustine, if he were	8, 732/ 2
for any furtherance of	Saint	Augustine's faith. And therefore	8, 732/ 11
and win us in	Saint	Augustine, that should be	8, 732/ 14
readers, a book which	Saint	Augustine writeth against heretics	8, 732/ 16
heretics do now. But	Saint	Augustine, albeit he could	8, 732/ 22
he will, in which	Saint	Augustine rehearseth the virtues	8, 732/ 34
therefore, since Tyndale alloweth	Saint	Augustine and the virtues	8, 733/ 5
no more but believe	Saint	Augustine... and then shall	8, 733/ 8
reasoned this point, of	Saint	Augustine's words, as though	8, 733/ 21
Church doth falsely take	Saint	Augustine and contrary to	8, 733/ 30
put these words of	Saint	Augustine for example how	8, 733/ 33

or Tyndale expoundeth here	Saint	Augustine more truly... and	8, 733/ 37
that the cause why	Saint	Augustine did believe the	8, 734/ 6
it appeareth plainly by	Saint	Jerome that there were	8, 734/ 9
in the place where	Saint	Augustine writeth those words	8, 734/ 12
allegeth that holy martyr	Saint	Cyprian, and rehearseth his	8, 734/ 19
a great house, as	Saint	Paul saith to Timothy	8, 734/ 25
These words of holy	Saint	Cyprian doth holy Saint	8, 734/ 28
Saint Cyprian doth holy	Saint	Augustine rehearse and approve	8, 734/ 28
well perceive that both	Saint	Cyprian and Saint Augustine	8, 734/ 30
both Saint Cyprian and	Saint	Augustine too did take	8, 734/ 30
one thing did both	Saint	Cyprian and Saint Augustine	8, 734/ 34
both Saint Cyprian and	Saint	Augustine say: that of	8, 734/ 34
head this evasion that	Saint	Augustine believed not the	8, 735/ 7
heretic of whose sect	Saint	Augustine had been once	8, 735/ 11
in the see of	Saint	Peter, to whom our	8, 735/ 23
of his sheep," saith	Saint	Augustine, "from Saint Peter's	8, 735/ 25
saith Saint Augustine, "from	Saint	Peter's days" unto his	8, 735/ 25
These causes, lo, laid	Saint	Augustine, all which causes	8, 735/ 34
and what firm credence	Saint	Augustine gave to the	8, 736/ 5
and rehearse you here	Saint	Augustine's own words written	8, 736/ 8
Manichaeus. In which place	Saint	Augustine disputeth against the	8, 736/ 10
the Scripture. And therefore	Saint	Augustine, having rehearsed before	8, 736/ 18
is telling us that	Saint	Augustine, where he saith	8, 738/ 20
appeareth, I say, by	Saint	Augustine's own words, that	8, 738/ 25
them. For neither doth	Saint	Augustine in this arguing	8, 738/ 26
fail... the argument of	Saint	Augustine for some of	8, 738/ 34
world shall stand. For	Saint	Augustine allegeth there, for	8, 739/ 1
miracles with which, as	Saint	Augustine saith, they that	8, 739/ 5
by that place in	Saint	Augustine which I have	8, 739/ 10
mind and intent of	Saint	Augustine is plainly that	8, 739/ 11
intent and meaning of	Saint	Augustine, as it plainly	8, 739/ 29
epistles, 148). In which	Saint	Augustine plainly showeth that	8, 739/ 32
the same church approved.	Saint	Augustine also, in his	8, 740/ 1
the known Catholic church.	Saint	Augustine also in his	8, 740/ 9
we would not believe	Saint	Augustine nor any of	8, 740/ 21
now have ye heard	Saint	Augustine... whom if Tyndale	8, 740/ 22
glosseth the words of	Saint	Augustine, that saith he	8, 740/ 32
plainly proved you, by	Saint	Augustine's words, Tyndale's words	8, 740/ 34
abuse the saying of	Saint	Augustine. And therefore, since	8, 740/ 37
wise as they do	Saint	Augustine... while ye plainly	8, 740/ 39
that the mind of	Saint	Augustine was (and is	8, 743/ 27
I before showed you,	Saint	Augustine, albeit that without	8, 744/ 22
of Christ, and that	Saint	Augustine either had no	8, 744/ 33
therefore, as I say,	Saint	Augustine laid them not	8, 744/ 35
expressly declaring it, as	Saint	Augustine showeth, and also	8, 745/ 10
readers, this way went	Saint	Augustine, with such outward	8, 745/ 16
avoid the reason of	Saint	Augustine neither with examples	8, 745/ 19
neither with examples of	Saint	John and the Pharisees	8, 745/ 19
with false glossing of	Saint	Augustine's words (wherein ye	8, 745/ 22
Father draw him." And	Saint	Paul, saying, "We be	8, 746/ 35

no man can, as	Saint	Paul saith, say "Lord	8, 747/ 5
And where he biddeth	Saint	Thomas of India, "Will	8, 747/ 19
the belief (for as	Saint	Augustine saith, "In vain	8, 747/ 34
reader, the difference between	Saint	Augustine and the good	8, 750/ 20
given unto the Church.	Saint	Augustine believed the Church	8, 750/ 22
in this point wherein	Saint	Augustine and the good	8, 750/ 32
the historical faith of	Saint	Augustine... and plainly confesseth	8, 751/ 29
that the church that	Saint	Augustine spoke of that	8, 751/ 31
to the words of	Saint	Paul in the eighth	8, 754/ 24
For lo, good reader,	Saint	Paul, after that he	8, 754/ 32
are we debtors, saith	Saint	Paul, and it is	8, 756/ 7
live. "For whoso," saith	Saint	Paul, "be led by	8, 756/ 12
and bondage therefore saith	Saint	Paul farther unto the	8, 756/ 21
perceive to what purpose	Saint	Paul spoke these words	8, 756/ 33
that the meaning of	Saint	Paul is this: that	8, 757/ 4
works, which are, as	Saint	Paul saith to the	8, 757/ 8
flesh, which be, as	Saint	Paul saith, manifest and	8, 757/ 13
drunkenness, banquetings therefore saith	Saint	Paul that this Spirit	8, 757/ 17
readers, the mind of	Saint	Paul, as ye may	8, 757/ 33
here, as ye see,	Saint	Paul, giving good warning	8, 758/ 3
is there also by	Saint	Paul openly confounded and	8, 758/ 5
the First Epistle of	Saint	John... laboring to make	8, 758/ 7
were true... then had	Saint	Paul here written many	8, 758/ 15
little before, Tyndale alleged	Saint	Augustine in believing the	8, 763/ 18
declared you before that	Saint	Augustine, in believing the	8, 763/ 35
Testament for Scripture (as	Saint	Augustine saith that himself	8, 770/ 8
alloweth the reason of	Saint	Augustine that he knoweth	8, 770/ 21
prove the thing that	Saint	Paul proveth for me	8, 779/ 35
any further thereto, since	Saint	James reasoneth, disputeth, and	8, 780/ 2
distinct virtues. For as	Saint	Paul saith, "faith, hope	8, 780/ 18
cause for which both	Saint	Paul and Saint James	8, 780/ 27
both Saint Paul and	Saint	James labored so much	8, 780/ 28
be drawn. For as	Saint	Paul saith, we help	8, 782/ 18
selfsame cause for which	Saint	Paul did speak thereof	8, 784/ 1
did speak thereof, and	Saint	James, both: that is	8, 784/ 2
by the authority of	Saint	Paul and Saint James	8, 784/ 15
of Saint Paul and	Saint	James and many other	8, 784/ 15
and mine. For as	Saint	James saith, "The devils	8, 785/ 17
for the point that	Saint	James speaketh of; because	8, 787/ 30
and therefore is, as	Saint	James saith, out of	8, 787/ 33
the spiritual," and that	Saint	Paul "complained" that he	8, 788/ 30
as went with him.	Saint	Paul also, when he	8, 789/ 13
But let us ask	Saint	Augustine the question, which	8, 791/ 4
her. And yet sheweth	Saint	Augustine farther, and by	8, 791/ 13
be left. Of whom	Saint	Paul saith, "Then we	8, 794/ 20
the faith of holy	Saint	Augustine... as his words	8, 796/ 7
reason, the faith of	Saint	Augustine too, because both	8, 796/ 20
us therefore do as	Saint	Peter bade him do	8, 796/ 27
that the fault which	Saint	Peter found with Simon	8, 796/ 31
this evangelical doctor? Iwis	Saint	Peter answered not Simon	8, 797/ 32

me witness... as holy	Saint	Augustine hath already done	8, 800/ 17
thereto." Which saying of	Saint	Augustine ye see yourselves	8, 800/ 21
known Catholic church, as	Saint	Augustine said that he	8, 802/ 21
a more perfect than	Saint	Augustine had after that	8, 803/ 32
more perfect belief than	Saint	Augustine in any such	8, 804/ 2
any such thing as	Saint	Augustine and he believed	8, 804/ 3
any more perfect than	Saint	Augustine's was, but believe	8, 804/ 6
his own mind that	Saint	Augustine in any true	8, 804/ 7
Church, as well as	Saint	Augustine did still when	8, 804/ 10
scholar's faith better than	Saint	Augustine's... his answer that	8, 804/ 22
much virtue, as were	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	8, 805/ 16
as were Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Basil, Saint	8, 805/ 16
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Basil, Saint Cyprian, Saint	8, 805/ 16
Saint Jerome, Saint Basil,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	8, 805/ 17
Saint Basil, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Gregory, Saint	8, 805/ 17
Saint Cyprian, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Ambrose, with	8, 805/ 17
Saint Chrysostom, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Ambrose, with many such	8, 805/ 17
well not have believed	Saint	Paul. If he say	8, 809/ 31
could not but believe	Saint	Paul, because God wrought	8, 809/ 32
by the mouth of	Saint	Paul said so... but	8, 809/ 38
This thing God by	Saint	Paul did tell," as	8, 810/ 8
This thing God by	Saint	Paul did write"? And	8, 810/ 9
gone the counsel of	Saint	Peter that we should	8, 812/ 24
so. And therefore, leaving	Saint	Peter's way... let every	8, 812/ 26
at the preaching of	Saint	Peter, as appeareth in	8, 820/ 24
and be saved... witnessing	Saint	Paul that "without faith	8, 822/ 4
must Tyndale say that	Saint	Paul said untrue in	8, 823/ 20
by the words of	Saint	Paul plainly appeareth. And	8, 825/ 34
he answereth nothing to	Saint	Augustine. For except he	8, 827/ 4
he feel better than	Saint	Augustine felt, else while	8, 827/ 5
Augustine felt, else while	Saint	Augustine confessed against the	8, 827/ 5
Catholic Church still, as	Saint	Augustine did. And on	8, 827/ 10
a better faith than	Saint	Augustine felt... in the	8, 827/ 12
the self thing that	Saint	Augustine did then believe	8, 827/ 12
in the New Testament,	Saint	Paul to the Corinthians	8, 833/ 30
good people and bad	Saint	Paul, I say, calleth	8, 834/ 15
good, and which church	Saint	Paul therefore despised not	8, 834/ 21
also, the church which	Saint	Paul wrote unto, among	8, 835/ 3
For them only doth	Saint	Paul there call "the	8, 835/ 9
is the church that	Saint	Paul himself calleth "the	8, 835/ 32
Which one place of	Saint	Paul, of Barnes' own	8, 835/ 33
church of the which	Saint	Paul speaketh "You men	8, 837/ 6
clean. And therefore saith	Saint	Paul, "He gave himself	8, 837/ 18
outward disguisings. This doth	Saint	Augustine well prove, saying	8, 837/ 28
made fair," etc. Here	Saint	Augustine saith that Christ	8, 837/ 30
bringeth forth, and of	Saint	Augustine also... there is	8, 839/ 4
of Scripture and of	Saint	Augustine, as ye shall	8, 839/ 7
by the mouth of	Saint	Peter, "God hath first	8, 840/ 25
back from his wickedness."	Saint	Paul writeth also, to	8, 840/ 28
salvation." And the apostle	Saint	James saith, "Draw ye	8, 840/ 33

a thing. For as	Saint	Paul saith, the passions	8, 841/ 11
and all. For as	Saint	Paul saith, "what hast	8, 841/ 27
in the Gospel of	Saint	Luke, "Happy be they	8, 842/ 13
holy and blessed apostle	Saint	James, "Be ye doers	8, 842/ 16
themselves. For so saith	Saint	Paul: "We be not	8, 842/ 22
by the words of	Saint	Paul where he saith	8, 843/ 4
writeth the blessed apostle	Saint	James in his epistle	8, 843/ 10
that is to wit,	Saint	Peter and Saint John	8, 843/ 22
wit, Saint Peter and	Saint	John "laid their hands	8, 843/ 23
and open words of	Saint	Paul to the Ephesians	8, 843/ 26
In the First Epistle,	Saint	Paul saith thus: "Despise	8, 843/ 32
he allegeth here of	Saint	Paul and Saint Augustine	8, 844/ 9
of Saint Paul and	Saint	Augustine do prove us	8, 844/ 9
lawful no, not for	Saint	Peter to say that	8, 844/ 17
so pure that not	Saint	Peter himself may be	8, 844/ 25
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 844/ 33
rehearsing the words of	Saint	Paul to the Corinthians	8, 846/ 15
all congregations." As though	Saint	Paul had learned in	8, 846/ 17
cause" he saith that "	Saint	Paul calleth her the	8, 846/ 25
err, but is, as	Saint	Paul saith, the pillar	8, 846/ 34
therefore these words of	Saint	Paul signify not only	8, 847/ 6
that the church which	Saint	Paul, as Barnes himself	8, 847/ 29
therefore this text of	Saint	Paul that he bringeth	8, 847/ 31
so far forth that	Saint	Peter himself may find	8, 848/ 6
he falsely, and putteth	Saint	Paul out of the	8, 849/ 12
in the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew, "If thou wilt	8, 849/ 30
in the Gospel of	Saint	Luke, "Make you friends	8, 849/ 32
the everlasting tabernacles." Moreover,	Saint	Paul writeth unto the	8, 849/ 35
by the mouth of	Saint	John: "I will give	8, 850/ 11
the last point, that	Saint	Peter himself could find	8, 851/ 5
spot and wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter can find no	8, 851/ 14
the Scripture and of	Saint	Augustine which Friar Barnes	8, 851/ 20
is the words of	Saint	Paul in the second	8, 851/ 24
purpose in these words?	Saint	Paul here exhorteth men	8, 851/ 31
in spirit? Surely (as	Saint	Paul saith) to the	8, 852/ 11
And this meant there	Saint	Paul; not that "the	8, 852/ 23
clean and pure that	Saint	Peter could find no	8, 852/ 25
I wot well: that	Saint	Paul himself called the	8, 852/ 27
the First Epistle of	Saint	Paul unto the Corinthians	8, 853/ 2
household "the church" doth	Saint	Paul, I say, mean	8, 853/ 15
heart did, I say,	Saint	Paul mean therefore that	8, 853/ 21
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter might find no	8, 853/ 27
cannot tell you what	Saint	Peter might have done	8, 853/ 28
But well I wot	Saint	Paul did find more	8, 853/ 29
of the other, doth	Saint	Paul write unto "the	8, 854/ 26
ye plainly see that	Saint	Paul in the places	8, 855/ 21
those churches to whom	Saint	Paul wrote were very	8, 855/ 27
others under them, as	Saint	Paul set Timothy so	8, 856/ 3
us divers places of	Saint	Augustine and some other	8, 857/ 4
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 857/ 14

all the world, as	Saint	Augustine doth witness in	8, 857/ 20
by the authority of	Saint	Augustine that "the church	8, 858/ 16
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 858/ 31
all the words of	Saint	Augustine by which he	8, 859/ 17
clean, and also that	Saint	Augustine telleth us where	8, 859/ 19
wrinkle of sin, that	Saint	Peter can find no	8, 860/ 1
pure and clean. Mark	Saint	Paul's words: "Christ hath	8, 860/ 5
her. And therefore saith	Saint	Paul, "There is no	8, 860/ 21
I will bring you	Saint	Augustine's words, the which	8, 860/ 23
also to help you	Saint	Thomas of Canterbury's holy	8, 861/ 10
is well declared in	Saint	John, where our Master	8, 861/ 25
because she hath , as	Saint	John saith, the "inward	8, 862/ 5
wrinkle of sin, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 863/ 8
chalices, and mocking of	Saint	Thomas with jesting upon	8, 863/ 14
wrinkle of sin, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 863/ 20
that so clean that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 864/ 12
so without spot that	Saint	Peter might find no	8, 864/ 37
have had none for	Saint	Peter to spy. And	8, 865/ 2
not be lawful for	Saint	Peter to find any	8, 865/ 3
always be lawful for	Saint	Peter to say true	8, 865/ 5
in earth... but that	Saint	Peter may not be	8, 865/ 10
in heaven, where, as	Saint	Paul saith, "who shall	8, 865/ 26
good faith see why	Saint	Peter should be afeard	8, 865/ 33
a face, and make	Saint	Peter afeard to call	8, 866/ 5
not be. For though	Saint	Peter while himself was	8, 866/ 7
though they be... yet	Saint	Peter may not be	8, 866/ 32
the same words that	Saint	Augustine spoke... yet he	8, 867/ 29
he meaneth not as	Saint	Augustine meant. For Saint	8, 867/ 30
Saint Augustine meant. For	Saint	Augustine in divers other	8, 867/ 30
readers, in what wise	Saint	Augustine would a sinner	8, 868/ 13
in this place as	Saint	Augustine doth in one	8, 868/ 21
meaneth he not as	Saint	Augustine meant in that	8, 868/ 22
ointment" of God, as	Saint	John saith, that teacheth	8, 869/ 25
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 871/ 30
he bringeth forth of	Saint	Augustine and other holy	8, 873/ 2
did send it." Also,	Saint	Paul saith, "Faith cometh	8, 873/ 33
work well thereafter, as	Saint	Paul declareth of his	8, 874/ 4
not in Scripture. Also	Saint	Paul witnesseth the same	8, 875/ 13
unto her... which, as	Saint	Augustine saith, she learned	8, 875/ 27
prophet Isaiah and of	Saint	Paul, and by the	8, 880/ 18
by the example of	Saint	Peter in the tenth	8, 880/ 18
at the preaching of	Saint	Peter the Holy Ghost	8, 880/ 19
God of which word	Saint	John saith, "In the	8, 880/ 36
is the words of	Saint	Paul where he saith	8, 883/ 2
to the counsel of	Saint	James, much more each	8, 886/ 8
teacher, as he provided	Saint	Peter for Centurio," she	8, 888/ 3
you inwardly, as saith	Saint	John. For as our	8, 888/ 9
himself, God provided that	Saint	Philip should go by	8, 888/ 15
the meeting had between	Saint	Philip and him. And	8, 888/ 31
and teach as was	Saint	Philip, that can in	8, 889/ 8

open to me as	Saint	Philip did unto Eunuchus	8, 889/ 9
in the constructions that	Saint	Philip made Eunuchus. "And	8, 889/ 17
that the Epistle of	Saint	James is not Holy	8, 895/ 12
false by words of	Saint	Paul... and then were	8, 895/ 14
doubt as well of	Saint	Paul as of Saint	8, 895/ 15
Saint Paul as of	Saint	James. For why should	8, 895/ 15
epistle were written of	Saint	James or not yet	8, 895/ 18
that the Epistle of	Saint	James hath been always	8, 895/ 31
only his old master	Saint	Augustine, out of whose	8, 896/ 1
them and say, "By	Saint	Malkin, Father Barnes, all	8, 896/ 34
and tell them that	Saint	Paul wist full well	8, 902/ 22
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter may find no	8, 905/ 30
be these words of	Saint	Augustine in his fiftieth	8, 906/ 12
fair." Upon these words	Saint	Augustine none other meaneth	8, 906/ 16
sermon any word wherein	Saint	Augustine saith that whosoever	8, 906/ 28
say, these words of	Saint	Augustine, meaning none otherwise	8, 908/ 8
otherwise by them than	Saint	Augustine meant in them	8, 908/ 9
for that saith not	Saint	Augustine. And therefore this	8, 908/ 12
therefore this place of	Saint	Augustine nothing helpeth him	8, 908/ 12
by other places of	Saint	Augustine which I shall	8, 908/ 13
see the mind of	Saint	Augustine so plainly declared	8, 908/ 14
be as weary of	Saint	Augustine's words as ever	8, 908/ 16
he was weary of	Saint	Augustine's works... for weariness	8, 908/ 17
he ran out of	Saint	Augustine's rule. But first	8, 908/ 18
those other places of	Saint	Augustine which Friar Barnes	8, 908/ 19
The next place of	Saint	Augustine that he bringeth	8, 908/ 20
readers, this text of	Saint	Augustine hath Friar Barnes	8, 908/ 31
these words throughout all	Saint	Augustine's works were a	8, 909/ 2
chance in reading of	Saint	Augustine's works... we will	8, 909/ 7
known Catholic church. For	Saint	Augustine doth in those	8, 909/ 10
own foolish fantasy. But	Saint	Augustine, as I say	8, 909/ 18
the nineteenth chapter of	Saint	Matthew. But I have	8, 910/ 11
as he playeth with	Saint	Augustine in the place	8, 910/ 14
be made preachers else	Saint	Augustine, whom Barnes bringeth	8, 911/ 37
for the place of	Saint	Augustine which of Barnes'	8, 912/ 3
you... ye see that	Saint	Augustine saith in them	8, 912/ 4
with their faith. But	Saint	Augustine meaneth not that	8, 912/ 27
letting other places of	Saint	Augustine alone for the	8, 912/ 32
even the beginning of	Saint	Augustine's words as Barnes	8, 912/ 36
you, good readers? Doth	Saint	Augustine here mean by	8, 913/ 4
in them? As though	Saint	Augustine would say to	8, 913/ 9
Lo, good readers... if	Saint	Augustine meant as Barnes	8, 913/ 21
so those words of	Saint	Augustine nothing make for	8, 913/ 35
so... but meaneth as	Saint	Augustine meant in his	8, 914/ 9
Barnes' false glossing of	Saint	Augustine's words, and openeth	8, 914/ 25
unto us what thing	Saint	Augustine meant in this	8, 914/ 26
men." For surely neither	Saint	Augustine nor that gloss	8, 914/ 27
the words of holy	Saint	Jerome... wherein he confuteth	8, 917/ 28
the First Epistle of	Saint	John, which false exposition	8, 917/ 35
my Fourth Book), holy	Saint	Jerome doth at good	8, 917/ 36

them. For there saith	Saint	Jerome the selfsame things	8, 918/ 4
For the holy evangelist	Saint	Mark saith of our	8, 919/ 34
by the way." And	Saint	Paul writeth unto the	8, 919/ 37
must he consider that	Saint	Paul himself used either	8, 920/ 10
it could not be.	Saint	Paul also commanded the	8, 920/ 16
the time in which	Saint	Gregory was pope; for	8, 925/ 6
hundred years ago. And	Saint	Gregory was a good	8, 925/ 7
devilish doctrine? There would	Saint	Gregory have used those	8, 926/ 17
list: to this would	Saint	Gregory soon have answered	8, 927/ 19
be the very church."	Saint	Gregory would have lacked	8, 928/ 12
by the words of	Saint	Chrysostom, which be these	8, 928/ 25
not in Scripture. Also	Saint	Paul witnesseth the same	8, 929/ 25
unto her... which, as	Saint	Augustine saith, she learned	8, 930/ 1
to this rule of	Saint	Augustine... and let us	8, 930/ 7
suffereth persecutions (for as	Saint	Paul saith, "They that	8, 930/ 10
in that general council...	Saint	Gregory could have told	8, 930/ 29
him that as touching	Saint	Paul, he spoke not	8, 930/ 29
by other words of	Saint	Paul himself, where he	8, 930/ 35
read never one. And	Saint	Gregory would peradventure have	8, 931/ 11
peradventure have marveled if	Saint	Paul would have said	8, 931/ 12
himself; and so might	Saint	Paul in those words	8, 931/ 15
And this exposition of	Saint	Paul's words to the	8, 931/ 23
Friar Barnes so taketh	Saint	Paul's words there unto	8, 931/ 28
the Ephesians... as though	Saint	Paul had said unto	8, 931/ 29
there have said unto	Saint	Gregory all those words	8, 932/ 3
in every man's heart!)	Saint	Gregory would soon find	8, 932/ 11
were of one sort...	Saint	Gregory would agree them	8, 932/ 14
them. But yet would	Saint	Gregory tell him that	8, 932/ 16
cloth. But then would	Saint	Gregory have said farther	8, 932/ 29
To the words of	Saint	Chrysostom Saint Gregory would	8, 933/ 1
words of Saint Chrysostom	Saint	Gregory would, I trow	8, 933/ 1
upon the Gospel of	Saint	Matthew," which was first	8, 933/ 4
some writers entitled unto	Saint	Chrysostom, and the same	8, 933/ 6
ascribeth that work to	Saint	Chrysostom. For albeit the	8, 933/ 11
Barnes would himself. But	Saint	Chrysostom himself, in his	8, 933/ 18
his seventy-sixth sermon upon	Saint	Matthew, hath not such	8, 933/ 21
in the name of	Saint	Chrysostom), forasmuch as by	8, 933/ 23
Trinity. And therefore would	Saint	Gregory have told Friar	8, 934/ 12
that it was not	Saint	Chrysostom, but some man	8, 934/ 12
against the Epistle of	Saint	James... and would needs	8, 934/ 17
have it taken for	Saint	Chrysostom's then would Saint	8, 934/ 18
Saint Chrysostom's then would	Saint	Gregory have told him	8, 934/ 18
forth (whom he calleth	Saint	Chrysostom) saith no more	8, 934/ 23
Moreover, these words of	Saint	Chrysostom, if they were	8, 934/ 33
known... and therefore would	Saint	Gregory tell Friar Barnes	8, 934/ 35
where in those words	Saint	Chrysostom (if those words	8, 935/ 3
fly to the Scripture,	Saint	Gregory would tell Friar	8, 935/ 5
Friar Barnes that since	Saint	Chrysostom sendeth us to	8, 935/ 6
may be known. And	Saint	Gregory could, I wot	8, 935/ 13
church of Christ. Also	Saint	Gregory would have told	8, 935/ 19

Friar Barnes that when	Saint	Chrysostom (if those words	8, 935/ 19
true church: thereupon would	Saint	Gregory yet again conclude	8, 935/ 35
that these words of	Saint	Chrysostom if they were	8, 935/ 36
those words taken for	Saint	Chrysostom's or no. If	8, 936/ 2
for his... then would	Saint	Gregory bid him go	8, 936/ 3
he will have them	Saint	Chrysostom's words, then appeareth	8, 936/ 6
appeareth it plain (would	Saint	Gregory say), by the	8, 936/ 7
the same words, that	Saint	Chrysostom, in the selfsame	8, 936/ 7
of Christ: then would	Saint	Gregory have said at	8, 936/ 12
Go to, therefore," would	Saint	Gregory say to some	8, 936/ 20
were all, then would	Saint	Gregory have said, "What	8, 936/ 27
among them say unto	Saint	Gregory, and to that	8, 937/ 14
scattered out thereof, as	Saint	Cyprian saith, but, being	8, 938/ 8
put and supposed in	Saint	Gregory's days, the heresies	8, 939/ 37
some one year of	Saint	Gregory's papacy... but also	8, 940/ 25
holy fathers (for in	Saint	Cyprian's time was there	8, 943/ 21
brothers evil. For as	Saint	Paul saith, "If one	8, 944/ 19
at the law alleging	Saint	Augustine for me for	8, 945/ 13
paynim judges, which thing	Saint	Paul specially therefore reproveth	8, 947/ 17
unto her... which, as	Saint	Augustine saith, she learned	8, 952/ 27
fear of persecution. But	Saint	Augustine saith not that	8, 952/ 35
all these things is	Saint	Augustine, whom he bringeth	8, 953/ 10
and kill them. For	Saint	Paul saith, "Put away	8, 953/ 18
from among yourselves." For	Saint	Augustine, whom he bringeth	8, 953/ 20
allegeth the words of	Saint	Hilary written against the	8, 954/ 3
More Whoso consider well	Saint	Hilary's words shall find	8, 954/ 19
themselves. For yet in	Saint	Hilary's days the true	8, 954/ 24
ye perceive here by	Saint	Hilary's words... when they	8, 954/ 26
harm, insomuch that holy	Saint	Augustine was first of	8, 955/ 11
the soul into hell.	Saint	Augustine in this point	8, 955/ 33
set you in. But	Saint	Augustine was not in	8, 956/ 4
alone, but so was	Saint	Jerome, and many other	8, 956/ 5
proveth thus... Barnes Mark	Saint	Paul's words: "Christ hath	8, 956/ 21
her. And therefore saith	Saint	Paul, "There is no	8, 956/ 36
as ye see, by	Saint	Paul saying, "There is	8, 957/ 9
though Christ hath, as	Saint	Paul saith unto the	8, 957/ 12
glorious" yet meant not	Saint	Paul that every man	8, 957/ 13
layeth us falsely forth	Saint	Paul, and telleth us	8, 958/ 6
and telleth us that	Saint	Paul saith there is	8, 958/ 7
Jesus." But by holy	Saint	Paul and holy Christ	8, 958/ 8
their sins beside. But	Saint	Paul, to reprove Barnes'	8, 958/ 19
shall be damned. For	Saint	Paul saith plainly, "If	8, 958/ 26
evil Christian man falsifieth	Saint	Paul's words, to the	8, 959/ 5
I will bring you	Saint	Augustine's words, the which	8, 959/ 15
he would rehearse you	Saint	Augustine's words to the	8, 959/ 29
in the rehearsing of	Saint	Paul's words that is	8, 959/ 32
his false handling of	Saint	Augustine, and his false	8, 959/ 35
intent, in handling of	Saint	Paul: I shall rehearse	8, 960/ 1
I shall rehearse you	Saint	Augustine's words a little	8, 960/ 1
his own words were	Saint	Augustine's. But thus saith	8, 960/ 5

Augustine's. But thus saith	Saint	Augustine, lo... "The whole	8, 960/ 6
Barnes maketh as though	Saint	Augustine had spoken those	8, 961/ 31
which "vexed," saith he,	Saint	Augustine with the same	8, 961/ 32
did the Donatists vex	Saint	Augustine with that reason	8, 961/ 35
laid against him, nor	Saint	Augustine made not that	8, 961/ 36
for them, they vexed	Saint	Augustine with this heresy	8, 961/ 37
the Donatists did vex	Saint	Augustine. Now, if Barnes	8, 962/ 14
the Donatists vexed not	Saint	Augustine with the same	8, 962/ 30
like for that. For	Saint	Augustine called the successor	8, 962/ 35
called the successor of	Saint	Peter the chief head	8, 962/ 35
between the Donatists and	Saint	Augustine. For between Barnes	8, 963/ 6
this point were both	Saint	Augustine and the Donatists	8, 963/ 11
where he saith that	Saint	Augustine was vexed by	8, 963/ 14
were then... and that	Saint	Augustine were of the	8, 963/ 18
make us ween that	Saint	Augustine therefore wrote those	8, 963/ 22
understand, good readers, that	Saint	Augustine spoke those words	8, 963/ 27
the very words of	Saint	Augustine himself in the	8, 963/ 32
which Friar Barnes beginneth...	Saint	Augustine saith thus: "Ubi	8, 964/ 1
ye see clearly that	Saint	Augustine wrote not those	8, 964/ 4
in the end of	Saint	Augustine's work written to	8, 964/ 24
a very truth... doth	Saint	Augustine write those words	8, 964/ 26
by the authority of	Saint	Augustine, with the selfsame	8, 964/ 28
selfsame words by which	Saint	Augustine plainly proveth it	8, 964/ 29
had spot nor wrinkle...	Saint	Augustine saith, as ye	8, 964/ 34
sin. And then goeth	Saint	Augustine further and saith	8, 965/ 6
will not commit. Whereby	Saint	Augustine teacheth us against	8, 965/ 25
church in hell. For	Saint	Augustine saith here, as	8, 966/ 3
in such wise as	Saint	Augustine here declareth that	8, 966/ 9
he shall be, saith	Saint	Augustine, forgiven. And when	8, 966/ 13
treasuries of God. But	Saint	Augustine meaneth not that	8, 966/ 16
I have before of	Saint	Augustine's own words rehearsed	8, 966/ 22
seem, by misrehearsing of	Saint	Augustine's words... but he	8, 966/ 35
of God. And that	Saint	Augustine meaneth here none	8, 967/ 4
the less doubt thereof...	Saint	Augustine shall himself declare	8, 967/ 7
may clearly see, by	Saint	Augustine's words here, that	8, 969/ 1
In which few words	Saint	Augustine witnesseth against more	8, 969/ 7
avoiding of perpetual, since	Saint	James saith, "Orate pro	8, 969/ 19
pro invicem, ut salvemini."	Saint	Augustine affirmeth here also	8, 969/ 21
labor as to read	Saint	Augustine's words again in	8, 969/ 28
see, taken pieces of	Saint	Augustine and patched them	8, 969/ 33
of all, by which	Saint	Augustine excepteth them from	8, 970/ 1
refined first. Also, whereas	Saint	Augustine, having his whole	8, 970/ 10
such wise as though	Saint	Augustine had said that	8, 970/ 17
in deadly sin; whereof	Saint	Augustine in these words	8, 970/ 20
pure and clean; whereas	Saint	Augustine saith nor meaneth	8, 970/ 28
also these words of	Saint	Augustine: that God is	8, 970/ 35
death. These words of	Saint	Augustine which Barnes here	8, 971/ 3
book against Barnes, of	Saint	Paul's words that Barnes	8, 971/ 6
wrinkle." Which words of	Saint	Paul, as I partly	8, 971/ 14
nothing his purpose. For	Saint	Paul saith there but	8, 971/ 15

or wrinkle. But, as	Saint	Augustine saith here, though	8, 972/ 4
or wrinkle... as against	Saint	Augustine's words here Barnes	8, 972/ 11
that place, endeth now	Saint	Augustine's words with the	8, 972/ 17
as though they were	Saint	Augustine's own, with "etc	8, 972/ 24
But letting pass that	Saint	Augustine saith not that	8, 972/ 28
the very words of	Saint	Augustine himself and that	8, 972/ 32
otherwise meant, neither, by	Saint	Augustine than Barnes would	8, 972/ 33
and then what saith	Saint	Friar Augustine Barnes. First	8, 972/ 35
see what saith Friar	Saint	Augustine Barnes. He saith	8, 973/ 20
bringeth in for him	Saint	Augustine... whose words altered	8, 973/ 28
he would bring in	Saint	Augustine to prove his	8, 973/ 34
seemeth rather to bring	Saint	Augustine in... with plain	8, 973/ 35
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter could not find	8, 974/ 3
him by both... and	Saint	Thomas of India, after	8, 975/ 1
by the words of	Saint	Augustine himself, because Friar	8, 975/ 31
being professed friar of	Saint	Augustine's order, would seem	8, 975/ 32
therefore, the words of	Saint	Augustine... "Ye must know	8, 975/ 34
divine presence. "'Dissever," saith	Saint	Cyprian, "the sunbeam from	8, 977/ 11
good Christian readers, how	Saint	Augustine understandeth and expoundeth	8, 978/ 23
that if he believe	Saint	Augustine as he would	8, 978/ 27
holy fathers (for in	Saint	Cyprian's time was there	8, 978/ 34
that ye perceive by	Saint	Augustine here, that Friar	8, 979/ 11
By these words of	Saint	Augustine, ye see also	8, 979/ 13
all the country. For	Saint	Augustine showeth here well	8, 979/ 28
readers, ye see that	Saint	Augustine in these words	8, 979/ 37
scattered about the world	Saint	Augustine well and plainly	8, 980/ 7
confuted Friar Barnes by	Saint	Augustine himself whose order	8, 980/ 9
the selfsame place of	Saint	Augustine which himself bringeth	8, 980/ 13
good Christian readers, that	Saint	John the Evangelist, out	8, 980/ 31
such stranger, according as	Saint	Paul whose voice Christ's	8, 981/ 18
in the Gospel of	Saint	John. But now let	8, 981/ 24
of a sermon of	Saint	Augustine which he made	8, 981/ 31
the self place where	Saint	Augustine saith that the	8, 982/ 11
selfsame place, I say,	Saint	Augustine declareth that by	8, 982/ 17
may plainly perceive that	Saint	Augustine there declareth the	8, 982/ 24
doubt and question that	Saint	Augustine abhorreth from Friar	8, 982/ 33
be an unknown church...	Saint	Augustine saith plainly, as	8, 982/ 36
see how he handleth	Saint	Bernard, and therewith finish	8, 983/ 16
let us see what	Saint	Bernard saith on you	8, 983/ 19
How think you by	Saint	Bernard? It is time	8, 984/ 6
preach these words of	Saint	Bernard... you would not	8, 984/ 9
he hath ended with	Saint	Bernard. By whose words	8, 984/ 17
it should seem that	Saint	Bernard were of his	8, 984/ 18
or wrinkle. Howbeit, though	Saint	Bernard should not prove	8, 984/ 25
would Friar Barnes that	Saint	Bernard should seem to	8, 984/ 26
Friar Barnes farther, that	Saint	Bernard should seem to	8, 984/ 32
good readers, first that	Saint	Bernard proveth nothing for	8, 985/ 1
Friar Barnes playeth with	Saint	Bernard here as ye	8, 985/ 6
him before play with	Saint	Augustine, and with Saint	8, 985/ 6
Saint Augustine, and with	Saint	Paul, and with Saint	8, 985/ 7

Saint Paul, and with	Saint	John the Evangelist that	8, 985/ 7
I show you that	Saint	Bernard not in this	8, 985/ 10
the first point, if	Saint	Bernard said here all	8, 985/ 13
anything prove us by	Saint	Bernard, he must show	8, 985/ 21
he must show where	Saint	Bernard saith that such	8, 985/ 22
word. And yet might	Saint	Bernard, and many another	8, 985/ 24
unserved." And therefore though	Saint	Bernard say that they	8, 986/ 13
good readers, that although	Saint	Bernard had said indeed	8, 986/ 22
hath untruly translated you	Saint	Bernard's words. For letting	8, 986/ 26
against the mind of	Saint	Bernard, that wrote it	8, 986/ 32
very first beginning, where	Saint	Bernard saith thus "Ministri	8, 986/ 33
Antichrist." So that whereas	Saint	Bernard saith that though	8, 987/ 1
and maketh as though	Saint	Bernard said not that	8, 987/ 4
in the end, whereas	Saint	Bernard saith, "Pro huiusmodi	8, 987/ 5
leaveth out, as though	Saint	Bernard said not that	8, 987/ 11
such wise falsely translated	Saint	Bernard to make him	8, 987/ 13
unto them himself, "Lo,	Saint	Bernard saith that you	8, 987/ 15
Whereof, as ye see,	Saint	Bernard saith by plain	8, 987/ 16
which plain words of	Saint	Bernard Friar Barnes hath	8, 987/ 18
that same sermon of	Saint	Bernard shall there evidently	8, 987/ 20
there evidently see that	Saint	Bernard calleth the very	8, 987/ 21
vexations of the Church,	Saint	Bernard there bringeth in	8, 987/ 35
he plainly see that	Saint	Bernard whom Barnes here	8, 988/ 7
Barnes also saith that	Saint	Bernard calleth all the	8, 988/ 14
game-players' disguising," as though	Saint	Bernard did as himself	8, 988/ 16
now make as though	Saint	Bernard said the same	8, 988/ 23
clearly know how far	Saint	Bernard was from the	8, 988/ 25
plain example or twain.	Saint	Bernard likeneth apostates unto	8, 988/ 28
By which words of	Saint	Bernard ye may, good	8, 989/ 1
esteemed was had in	Saint	Bernard's time among all	8, 989/ 3
man in the face.	Saint	Bernard also, detesting such	8, 989/ 9
perceive the goodness of	Saint	Bernard in this matter	8, 989/ 15
in the life of	Saint	Bernard. "In the parts	8, 989/ 22
as our reverend father	Saint	Bernard, writing of him	8, 989/ 31
faith in those places	Saint	Bernard instructed and strengthened	8, 990/ 18
In this journey of	Saint	Bernard, God was in	8, 990/ 29
good faith." But then	Saint	Bernard, nothing doubting of	8, 991/ 10
ye perceive that holy	Saint	Bernard with whose words	8, 991/ 20
Friar Barnes, as though	Saint	Bernard were his special	8, 991/ 21
the very words of	Saint	Bernard which Barnes bringeth	8, 991/ 26
see farther, here, that	Saint	Bernard also was very	8, 991/ 29
ye see that holy	Saint	Bernard, whom Barnes so	8, 991/ 34
I showed you that	Saint	Bernard, in the selfsame	8, 992/ 1
in it written by	Saint	Paul as he confessed	8, 997/ 35
be confessed hard by	Saint	Peter, and therefore hard	8, 997/ 35
did he not bid	Saint	Peter feed his sheep	8, 998/ 30
far forth true that	Saint	Jerome, which for that	8, 1005/ 10
was not deceived, as	Saint	Paul saith), God punished	8, 1007/ 37
Jeroaboam then remained, as	Saint	Cyprian saith, the very	8, 1008/ 23
and then he appointed	Saint	Peter for his successor	8, 1010/ 18

will they fall from	Saint	Peter, and refuse him	8, 1010/ 37
Christ did not appoint	Saint	Peter for the chief	8, 1011/ 4
the least he appointed	Saint	Peter with others, and	8, 1011/ 6
come into that flock	Saint	Paul said of these	8, 1012/ 10
will not care for	Saint	Paul: then shall at	8, 1012/ 16
which he said unto	Saint	Peter, "Peter, if thou	8, 1012/ 18
upon which he made	Saint	Peter shepherd... not the	8, 1012/ 20
unknown I lay them	Saint	Paul, which writeth to	8, 1014/ 12
or the Thessalonians, letted	Saint	Paul to call these	8, 1014/ 29
he saith that if	Saint	Peter were alive again	8, 1014/ 37
tell them, but let	Saint	Augustine say. For he	8, 1015/ 18
the selfsame chapter of	Saint	Matthew, by him that	8, 1016/ 35
for their infidelity. When	Saint	Paul said unto the	8, 1017/ 7
ye see plainly that	Saint	Paul maketh a clear	8, 1017/ 20
vices still. And when	Saint	Paul, writing to the	8, 1017/ 24
faults to whom did	Saint	Paul write this? Was	8, 1017/ 29
to the counsel of	Saint	Paul, "We that are	8, 1017/ 36
the twentieth chapter of	Saint	John: "Of whom that	8, 1018/ 15
and prince of apostles	Saint	Peter, which deadly denied	8, 1018/ 32
either his flour, as	Saint	John the Baptist calleth	8, 1019/ 30
chapter of Matthew, where	Saint	John speaketh of Christ	8, 1019/ 31
good Christian readers, that	Saint	John calleth the church	8, 1019/ 35
the thirteenth chapter of	Saint	Matthew, where our Savior	8, 1020/ 5
And therefore, as holy	Saint	Cyprian saith, "if we	8, 1020/ 34
strait up for swerving.	Saint	Paul saith that God	8, 1021/ 34
be a known church.	Saint	Paul saith also, "Let	8, 1022/ 8
there, then, but that	Saint	Paul showeth us well	8, 1022/ 16
a church known? When	Saint	Paul also biddeth the	8, 1022/ 18
it appeareth plainly that	Saint	Paul's mind was far	8, 1022/ 23
of Christ unknown. When	Saint	Paul also saith unto	8, 1022/ 26
it plain here, by	Saint	Paul, that he meaneth	8, 1023/ 4
If they regard not	Saint	Paul, yet at the	8, 1023/ 6
worthy love or hatred."	Saint	Paul also saith, "I	8, 1023/ 29
judgment unto God, as	Saint	Paul in the same	8, 1023/ 34
should be unknown? Moreover,	Saint	Paul saith, "The works	8, 1024/ 33
manslaughter, drunkenness, banquetings." Lo,	Saint	Paul, good Christian readers	8, 1025/ 3
to the counsel of	Saint	Paul, that saith, "That	8, 1025/ 19
plainly declare it. For	Saint	Augustine saith, in his	8, 1026/ 35
to the counsel of	Saint	John, not so much	8, 1027/ 33
spot or wrinkle, that	Saint	Peter might find no	8, 1028/ 5
argument often made by	Saint	Cyprian, the effect whereof	8, 1030/ 13
Tyndale standeth not only	Saint	Cyprian but also all	8, 1030/ 36
Tyndale the words of	Saint	John, that saith of	8, 1031/ 1
us." By which words	Saint	John showeth not only	8, 1031/ 5
But, now, as for	Saint	Cyprian and all the	8, 1031/ 9
and all the remnant,	Saint	John the Evangelist and	8, 1031/ 9
to the bidding of	Saint	Paul, "Let there be	8, 1032/ 16
him" and mark that	Saint	Paul saith not, "dispute	8, 1032/ 19
though he would, as	Saint	Peter biddeth, that every	8, 1032/ 22
patch of an old	saint's	saying sometimes, if they	8, 624/ 7

legend, as though every	saint's	legend were part of	8, 711/ 27
babble he never so	saintly	, give any man any	8, 799/ 26
speak they never so	saintly	... yet if their living	8, 891/ 14
again, right holy men	saints	, and martyrs too and	8, 579/ 39
livers in earth unto	saints	in heaven... and findeth	8, 582/ 21
much better pray the	saints	pray for me that	8, 582/ 30
when we meet the	saints	, and talk with any	8, 582/ 35
mows at the blessed	saints	in heaven. He blameth	8, 583/ 4
that taketh God's quick	saints	for dead, against Christ's	8, 583/ 7
gay Kendal green; set	saints	at naught, and all	8, 583/ 36
all the old holy	saints	unto their own days	8, 589/ 27
doctrine of all the	saints	whom God had proved	8, 618/ 11
of the old holy	saints	of every age brought	8, 623/ 36
of the old holy	saints	is with the Catholic	8, 624/ 10
doctrine, the old holy	saints	, and call them "fathers	8, 624/ 18
old holy doctors and	saints	whom we call the	8, 624/ 29
the holy doctors and	saints	against their heresies cometh	8, 625/ 11
should because they be	saints	have their doctrine the	8, 625/ 13
say by no more	saints	but those that were	8, 625/ 18
to blaspheme against God's	saints	and his miracles, and	8, 626/ 15
of the old holy	saints	... we know that the	8, 627/ 14
old holy doctors and	saints	, and the miracles of	8, 628/ 2
old holy doctors and	saints	, marketh him from the	8, 630/ 29
of the old holy	saints	, doth mark these men	8, 631/ 27
old holy doctors and	saints	, mark him for a	8, 632/ 2
old holy doctors and	saints	than I shall find	8, 632/ 23
of the old holy	saints	, mark him for a	8, 633/ 10
old holy doctors and	saints	, mark this man for	8, 634/ 14
old holy doctors and	saints	, mark him for a	8, 635/ 28
all the old holy	saints	from Christ's time to	8, 643/ 6
all the old holy	saints	from Christ unto our	8, 644/ 8
so do all holy	saints	, too, from Christ's days	8, 646/ 17
old holy doctors and	saints	had lost it too	8, 650/ 11
that the old holy	saints	of every age agreed	8, 650/ 12
for the intercession of	saints	. And now seemeth Tyndale	8, 658/ 25
old holy doctors and	saints	, of every age since	8, 659/ 2
and shaketh off the	saints	with his sleeve, like	8, 659/ 7
fall to blaspheming of	saints	, to take away their	8, 659/ 14
old holy doctors and	saints	are against us with	8, 659/ 17
all the old holy	saints	agreeing with us in	8, 659/ 29
old holy doctors and	saints	fully record and testify	8, 669/ 34
the books of holy	saints	of every age well	8, 670/ 2
old holy doctors and	saints	, as I have often	8, 670/ 19
virtue (and now holy	saints	in heaven), whose faithful	8, 679/ 29
the calendar of the	saints	have put out Saint	8, 684/ 23
old holy doctors and	saints	, such as they either	8, 684/ 31
and his holy dead	saints	than unto the poor	8, 691/ 34
unto the poor living	saints	. And when God had	8, 691/ 35
perceived them after for	saints	, and had them in	8, 694/ 19
were holy men and	saints	. For else saith Tyndale	8, 697/ 7

were holy doctors and	saints	, of every age since	8, 697/ 10
God and his holy	saints	dead, than unto the	8, 697/ 37
unto the poor living	saints	." Lo, good reader, here	8, 697/ 37
God and his holy	saints	dead, than unto the	8, 698/ 18
unto the poor living	saints	"... but the doctrine of	8, 698/ 18
to God and his	saints	is well done, and	8, 700/ 11
to God or to	saints	, and likewise building of	8, 700/ 21
which he calleth the	saints	that are departed "dead	8, 702/ 31
that are departed "dead"	saints	... albeit that there were	8, 702/ 32
to God or his	saints	, or money bestowed about	8, 703/ 1
old holy doctors and	saints	that have been in	8, 703/ 16
the holy doctors and	saints	that have been all	8, 703/ 29
all the old holy	saints	and teach his own	8, 705/ 9
lives almost of all	saints	. They have feigned false	8, 706/ 37
lives almost of all	saints	." Who hath corrupted these	8, 711/ 10
diverse times, as the	saints	in diverse times lived	8, 711/ 14
that the legends of	saints	testify their holy living	8, 711/ 30
be true, all holy	saints	agree against himself that	8, 712/ 22
do well to honor	saints	and their relics, and	8, 712/ 23
all the old holy	saints	as the seven hundred	8, 714/ 11
name holy doctors and	saints	, some of a thousand	8, 716/ 33
the whole doctors and	saints	, no more but even	8, 717/ 1
for elect and chosen	saints	, by railing, and ribaldry	8, 729/ 32
by the old holy	saints	of every age since	8, 771/ 26
one of so many	saints	as since the apostles'	8, 809/ 19
old holy doctors and	saints	, ever since the same	8, 812/ 6
all the old holy	saints	this fifteen hundred years	8, 816/ 31
days, nor honor any	saints	, nor pray for their	8, 826/ 27
and pray to the	saints	also, that are his	8, 867/ 21
sacraments, and praying to	saints	, and praying for souls	8, 884/ 1
Lady and all the	saints	in heaven, if there	8, 886/ 10
them both, because the	saints	be all departed hence	8, 886/ 11
as yourselves confess for	saints	... and among all your	8, 904/ 8
as all those holy	saints	abhorred and had in	8, 904/ 10
that the old holy	saints	say for his part	8, 906/ 6
honor from all the	saints	in heaven. Suppose me	8, 925/ 24
of holy doctors and	saints	that construed the Scripture	8, 928/ 19
and the fellowship of	saints	the which addition was	8, 943/ 20
of only such holy	saints	as were without any	8, 963/ 24
believe the communion of	saints	in another manner besides	8, 975/ 22
and fellowship of the	saints	that are before departed	8, 975/ 26
The fellowship of the	saints	, that is to say	8, 977/ 24
of hope, with those	saints	which are deceased in	8, 977/ 25
have fellowship with the	saints	in the everlasting life	8, 977/ 27
the torments which the	saints	suffered even to the	8, 977/ 31
the fellowship of the	saints	, if we labor to	8, 978/ 4
communion, or fellowship, of	saints	). Whereby Friar Barnes may	8, 978/ 26
communion and fellowship of	saints	the which addition was	8, 978/ 33
plainly show that the	saints	which are already in	8, 980/ 1
secret church of only	saints	unknown. Nor he hath	8, 983/ 9

men's souls, praying to	saints	, the sentence of excommunication	8, 990/ 1
old holy doctors and	saints	of every age write	8, 1028/ 27
that all those holy	saints	call the "holy, catholic	8, 1028/ 33
and by old holy	saints	, interpreters of the Scripture	8, 1028/ 38
the holy doctors and	saints	, both new and old	8, 1030/ 37
days, and praying to	saints	, and going in pilgrimages	8, 1033/ 3
and to pray to	saints	, and to pray for	8, 1033/ 35
and friars' coats, in	saints'	merits. And the significations	8, 579/ 25
to the old holy	saints'	writings... and they scoff	8, 624/ 15
in the old holy	saints'	books appeareth. All which	8, 637/ 12
as by the same	saints'	holy books appeareth) always	8, 670/ 4
lying. The legends of	saints'	lives were written in	8, 711/ 13
Tyndale that all the	saints'	legends be not so	8, 711/ 34
by the old holy	saints'	books that they were	8, 715/ 6
of all old holy	saints'	writings and by the	8, 872/ 28
for the Church, he	saith	not, "Ye shall pray	8, 578/ 27
alone"... but "Ye shall,"	saith	he, "pray for the	8, 578/ 28
good works. And God	saith	in his Holy Writ	8, 581/ 10
and therein indeed he	saith	somewhat. For well ye	8, 581/ 20
Savior himself. They teach,	saith	Tyndale, to trust in	8, 582/ 6
And when the Scripture	saith	that the diligent prayer	8, 582/ 12
lie still, as Luther	saith	, asleep. And therefore Tyndale	8, 582/ 32
waiting-servants. For now he	saith	that they be but	8, 583/ 17
because they make, he	saith	, laws of their own	8, 584/ 33
beside; and therefore he	saith	that they not only	8, 585/ 1
of them. For Luther	saith	that we need no	8, 585/ 13
is for (that he	saith	) that the pope "hath	8, 585/ 32
For which cause Wycliffe	saith	that such marriages are	8, 585/ 36
of his book he	saith	that the pope hath	8, 586/ 32
all Christian men, he	saith	, repent as soon as	8, 587/ 36
but the spirituality, he	saith	, repent not. Tyndale doth	8, 587/ 37
elects, which can, he	saith	, never sin deadly, do	8, 588/ 28
abominable. And where he	saith	that the clergy doth	8, 589/ 36
forever. But then he	saith	that the pope never	8, 590/ 8
that all the world	saith	well. And finally if	8, 592/ 12
law that Tyndale here	saith	he did. But, now	8, 592/ 33
be false that Tyndale	saith	, and that of truth	8, 592/ 34
is Tyndale, then, that	saith	the pope hath made	8, 593/ 2
Those words which Tyndale	saith	are a plain law	8, 593/ 4
Tyndale bringeth forth, and	saith	that the pope hath	8, 593/ 22
Reason Tyndale And Paul	saith	(Romans 13), "Let every	8, 594/ 3
the high altar she	saith	, I say, herself, and	8, 595/ 2
as Tyndale himself either	saith	or heareth in two	8, 595/ 4
places. Now, where he	saith	that "whorekeepers," and such	8, 596/ 25
doth. Now, where he	saith	that the pope compelleth	8, 597/ 7
that every such priest	saith	: that is yet another	8, 597/ 8
will not (as he	saith	) let him and his	8, 597/ 24
the shaven clergy shameless,	saith	Tyndale? Because they affirm	8, 600/ 8
he goeth farther, and	saith	that all the whole	8, 600/ 17
it, be as he	saith	they be both like	8, 602/ 32

to him as Tyndale	saith	to me, "I will	8, 605/ 21
mine... which two Tyndale	saith	be not only like	8, 606/ 34
mine, which twain he	saith	be both one... that	8, 607/ 31
in words," as Paul	saith	(1 Corinthians 4), "but	8, 608/ 3
of all this? "Yea,"	saith	Tyndale, "but he reared	8, 610/ 21
which were, as Tyndale	saith	, "crept up into the	8, 611/ 33
after. And also, Tyndale	saith	himself that between the	8, 612/ 27
as where Saint Paul	saith	, "Faith is made by	8, 615/ 6
own good endeavor, Christ	saith	, "Be thou not an	8, 615/ 10
In which place he	saith	, speaking of the church	8, 615/ 14
Paul subscribeth where he	saith	that no man can	8, 615/ 32
is, as Saint Paul	saith	, the "pillar" and the	8, 617/ 17
Tyndale lieth and falsely	saith	it is, yet unto	8, 622/ 32
crept up," as Tyndale	saith	, "by succession" into the	8, 623/ 10
and, as Saint Paul	saith	, "prophets upon Scripture") did	8, 623/ 21
the same. For he	saith	that those false, lying	8, 627/ 21
And where Saint Peter	saith	that many men shall	8, 627/ 32
spied. Also where he	saith	that by them "the	8, 627/ 36
which is, as himself	saith	, both the way and	8, 628/ 6
them, in which he	saith	that the judgment "ceaseth	8, 628/ 36
for that that Tyndale	saith	, that the clergy, creeping	8, 629/ 4
fox. For since he	saith	they come into the	8, 629/ 8
our Savior himself, which	saith	to his apostles themselves	8, 629/ 14
whose "nature" is, he	saith	, to "get him a	8, 629/ 21
other. Now, where he	saith	that the clergy do	8, 629/ 29
another man is. "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale. "For they govern	8, 630/ 5
not as Saint Paul	saith	sow spiritual things. For	8, 630/ 6
things. For they be,"	saith	Tyndale, "false teachers, and	8, 630/ 6
receive, as Saint Paul	saith	, the double advantage that	8, 630/ 26
as Tyndale's fellow Brightwell	saith	(whom some folk call	8, 631/ 12
shall yet hereafter. Then	saith	he that "the clergy	8, 631/ 36
word after, where he	saith	that "the church" hath	8, 632/ 19
of Tyndale, since he	saith	that the clergy hath	8, 632/ 30
not only perilous, he	saith	, for the thing in	8, 633/ 29
clean away? which he	saith	, in more places than	8, 634/ 11
wed." Now, where he	saith	that the clergy useth	8, 635/ 22
beside. And where he	saith	that there is none	8, 635/ 26
for example, our Lord	saith	in the Book of	8, 636/ 14
and understanding therein... he	saith	, "Careth God aught for	8, 636/ 29
him. And our Savior	saith	himself, "Look ye upon	8, 636/ 34
our Savior himself... and	saith	the reasons which we	8, 642/ 4
place that the one	saith	is plain for one	8, 645/ 16
one thing, the other	saith	is plain for the	8, 645/ 17
is a sacrament; Tyndale	saith	he can himself make	8, 645/ 20
blood of Christ; Tyndale	saith	it is but wine	8, 645/ 23
he believe as he	saith	) that friars may wed	8, 645/ 24
them, because Saint Paul	saith	that "the church" is	8, 645/ 31
ground of truth." "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "it shall not	8, 645/ 33
findeth... the other party	saith	is not there; and	8, 645/ 36
is showed, yet he	saith	he seeth it not	8, 646/ 1

and holy sacraments; Tyndale	saith	we find it not	8, 646/ 8
articles" which articles Tyndale	saith	be false and no	8, 646/ 27
all. Yet where he	saith	"such general articles as	8, 646/ 28
Scripture. For Friar Barnes	saith	plainly that Saint James'	8, 646/ 31
his. And Friar Luther	saith	the same, and setteth	8, 646/ 32
only those, that he	saith	he findeth there himself	8, 647/ 21
that were (as he	saith	) all waxen naught... and	8, 649/ 4
fathers. And so he	saith	that himself and his	8, 649/ 6
his apostles. And he	saith	that they therefore go	8, 649/ 9
is departed (as he	saith	) from the true church	8, 649/ 14
Catholic Church, which he	saith	be heretics, are the	8, 649/ 17
people. Now, where Tyndale	saith	, to make up his	8, 651/ 27
matrimony. And where he	saith	he goeth from us	8, 652/ 10
own, to which he	saith	they go now, and	8, 652/ 19
themselves some new. Then	saith	he farther, "and we	8, 652/ 26
used. And therefore Tyndale	saith	untrue when he saith	8, 654/ 1
saith untrue when he	saith	they rebuke us after	8, 654/ 1
lo, sir, thus he	saith	... Tyndale And as they	8, 654/ 7
now, that where he	saith	that the Catholic Church	8, 656/ 12
but that Tyndale so	saith	. But then see we	8, 656/ 14
that when Tyndale so	saith	, he lieth. For ye	8, 656/ 16
were fallen frantic, and	saith	now this, now that	8, 657/ 17
may hold him; but	saith	sometimes that the water	8, 657/ 19
and then again he	saith	that it ought to	8, 657/ 20
forasmuch as it hath (	saith	he) an evil signification	8, 657/ 21
therefore they should, he	saith	, sing Mass and consecrate	8, 657/ 24
Saint James' epistle, and	saith	it hath no smack	8, 658/ 19
apostolic spirit, because it	saith	that faith waxeth dead	8, 658/ 21
the "true" scripture... and	saith	that from the Catholic	8, 658/ 28
all at once, and	saith	the Scripture is plain	8, 659/ 11
false English when he	saith	"the church of heretics	8, 661/ 4
king, as the Scripture	saith	, over all the children	8, 662/ 17
is, as Saint Augustine	saith	, the very mother of	8, 662/ 19
true that Tyndale here	saith	, that the church which	8, 662/ 21
it is (as he	saith	) come away from the	8, 662/ 26
other false shrews, and	saith	true in that point	8, 662/ 36
well and clearly know,	saith	Tyndale, that all they	8, 664/ 1
not"... and as Tyndale	saith	, "When thou speakest with	8, 664/ 30
plainly that he both	saith	and meaneth as I	8, 665/ 32
of them all, but	saith	generally that they which	8, 666/ 8
he useth where he	saith	, "They that go from	8, 667/ 5
the very church. "Yes,"	saith	Tyndale. "Thou shalt always	8, 667/ 23
known. Now when he	saith	, "Thou shalt always know	8, 668/ 3
For as the prophet	saith	, "But if you believe	8, 668/ 17
is, as Saint Paul	saith	, the "pillar and sure	8, 668/ 23
martyr holy Saint Cyprian	saith	, "Out of us be	8, 669/ 15
for "the Church hath,"	saith	Luther, "according to the	8, 676/ 30
of man it followeth,	saith	His Grace, that those	8, 677/ 1
things which the Church	saith	is the word of	8, 677/ 2
For since Saint Augustine	saith	, and Luther also confesseth	8, 678/ 19

maketh very light, and	saith	that "these eight hundred	8, 679/ 10
heresies, as Tyndale here	saith	and his master Martin	8, 679/ 14
believe him, because he	saith	still "Yes"... with as	8, 679/ 22
now... that when he	saith	"this wise reason is	8, 679/ 25
goeth he forth and	saith	that they falsify the	8, 685/ 28
of "juggling," which he	saith	we use in misconstruing	8, 686/ 2
after what the Church	saith	therein, and prove that	8, 686/ 16
As where our Savior	saith	, "That thing that ye	8, 686/ 26
And where the Scripture	saith	, "Like as water quencheth	8, 686/ 29
As where our Savior	saith	himself, in the Gospel	8, 686/ 36
of belief. And therefore	saith	Saint Luther, inspired with	8, 687/ 26
yet blasphemeth farther and	saith	that if it were	8, 688/ 25
upon him that, Tyndale	saith	, was but as a	8, 688/ 34
Matrimony, whereas Saint Paul	saith	it is a "great	8, 688/ 36
words glosseth Luther, and	saith	that Saint Paul peradventure	8, 689/ 1
Luther his words, and	saith	it is as much	8, 689/ 5
Zwingli gloss it and	saith	that these words "This	8, 689/ 7
vows, where the Scripture	saith	"Pay your vows"... Friar	8, 689/ 10
glosses. Now, where Tyndale	saith	that we say that	8, 689/ 19
but because the Church	saith	so and admit it	8, 689/ 21
it": in this he	saith	his pleasure, as him	8, 689/ 22
point. And where he	saith	that we say that	8, 689/ 33
everything that the Church	saith	"is of as great	8, 689/ 34
Christ. Of John, Christ	saith	(Matthew 17) that he	8, 691/ 17
which, as Saint Augustine	saith	and Luther confesseth, and	8, 694/ 3
condemnation, as our Savior	saith	, by their contrary living	8, 694/ 21
to faith, as Tyndale	saith	that the hundred prophets	8, 695/ 19
meaneth here, and plainly	saith	in his other solution	8, 697/ 1
and saints. For else	saith	Tyndale nothing to the	8, 697/ 7
the Church thereto, and	saith	, "As ours now affirm	8, 697/ 36
the thing that Tyndale	saith	here the Church teacheth	8, 698/ 4
the thing that he	saith	the Pharisees taught: that	8, 698/ 6
the one. The Church	saith	as Saint Paul saith	8, 699/ 6
saith as Saint Paul	saith	that virginity is better	8, 699/ 6
the contrary thereof... and	saith	that the Pharisees taught	8, 700/ 10
that, as the Gospel	saith	, many offered much. And	8, 702/ 8
sacrament of wedlock, he	saith	, is such that he	8, 704/ 22
jesteth thereon himself, and	saith	that it is nothing	8, 704/ 36
the Catholic Church, and	saith	that they have "destroyed	8, 709/ 11
he forth on and	saith	"they destroy daily the	8, 709/ 31
he further on and	saith	, "They keep the Scripture	8, 710/ 16
in his lies and	saith	, "They have put the	8, 710/ 30
against the Church and	saith	, "They have corrupted the	8, 711/ 9
discerneth (as Saint Augustine	saith	, and Luther himself alloweth	8, 711/ 17
holy doctor Saint Thomas	saith	) to err and be	8, 711/ 19
so corrupted, but he	saith	"almost" all. In which	8, 711/ 35
In which word he	saith	enough for us against	8, 711/ 35
against the Church and	saith	, "They have feigned false	8, 712/ 1
he railleth on and	saith	that likewise as the	8, 713/ 1
hath "set up," he	saith	, "their dunce their Thomas	8, 713/ 3

hell. But since he	saith	"a thousand like" unto	8, 714/ 7
therefore, lo, thus he	saith	... Tyndale And if a	8, 714/ 15
made since. And he	saith	that against all holy	8, 714/ 30
findeth not one that	saith	contrary to this. Howbeit	8, 715/ 22
he thinketh, or else	saith	all this but for	8, 715/ 29
wed a nun; Tyndale	saith	we say wrong, and	8, 715/ 35
then again to marriage,	saith	that they had their	8, 716/ 4
their former faith. Tyndale	saith	we construe the Scripture	8, 716/ 6
draff. But then he	saith	, again, that when he	8, 716/ 13
the Church when he	saith	we will believe no	8, 717/ 8
Catholic church. "This reason,"	saith	Tyndale, "is nothing worth	8, 718/ 33
we that are elect,"	saith	he, "and therefore are	8, 718/ 34
church, do know, he	saith	, which is the Gospel	8, 719/ 4
his own master Luther	saith	that this Catholic, known	8, 720/ 22
true which Saint Augustine	saith	: that he had not	8, 720/ 26
as that holy saint	saith	of himself... so may	8, 720/ 29
Tyndale. "I learned not,"	saith	he, "of the Catholic	8, 720/ 37
we. "Of no man,"	saith	he, "but even God	8, 721/ 1
God himself" "and so,"	saith	he, "do all my	8, 721/ 2
of himself as Tyndale	saith	of himself and his	8, 722/ 35
and holy Saint Augustine	saith	the contrary of himself	8, 722/ 36
it true that he	saith	of himself that he	8, 723/ 1
high spiritual process, and	saith	, "Even so, the children	8, 724/ 34
forgetfulness. For whereas he	saith	now that all the	8, 725/ 29
he runneth therewith, and	saith	... Tyndale Christ's sheep hear	8, 726/ 27
left them, as he	saith	, with which the God	8, 727/ 13
this flock which Tyndale	saith	that the Lord of	8, 728/ 1
his railing, where he	saith	that the Lord of	8, 728/ 22
since God (as he	saith	) teacheth his elects himself	8, 729/ 15
every man, as Luther	saith	, believeth for himself, and	8, 729/ 18
allege Saint Augustine, which	saith	, "I had not believed	8, 730/ 9
Christ is but foolishness,	saith	Paul (1 Corinthians 1	8, 730/ 15
holy conversation. And Paul	saith	, "How knowest thou, Christian	8, 730/ 26
Augustine meant as he	saith	here he did, and	8, 730/ 36
Tyndale still overthrown. "Yea,"	saith	Tyndale, "that is true	8, 731/ 12
Christendom. But if we,"	saith	Tyndale, "should not believe	8, 731/ 17
Augustine did (as Tyndale	saith	) believe it... and would	8, 731/ 35
reader, forasmuch as Tyndale	saith	that the Church doth	8, 733/ 29
like manner as he	saith	they do all the	8, 733/ 31
be very glad he	saith	so. And as Tyndale	8, 733/ 32
God where either part	saith	the other expoundeth wrong	8, 734/ 3
then, that where Tyndale	saith	that the cause why	8, 734/ 5
house, as Saint Paul	saith	to Timothy, there are	8, 734/ 25
feeding of his sheep,"	saith	Saint Augustine, "from Saint	8, 735/ 24
the very name, he	saith	, of "Catholic," that is	8, 735/ 26
therein, lo, thus he	saith	... "Let us see, therefore	8, 736/ 24
Saint Augustine, where he	saith	he would not believe	8, 738/ 20
which, as Saint Augustine	saith	, they that believe not	8, 739/ 6
the epistle of Parmenian,	saith	in plain words that	8, 740/ 2
in order the forty-eighth)	saith	in this wise expressly	8, 740/ 10

is decided. For he	saith	as we say: that	8, 740/ 23
of Saint Augustine, that	saith	he believed not the	8, 740/ 32
And therefore, since he	saith	that they misconstrue and	8, 740/ 38
the example, the Church	saith	true and himself lieth	8, 741/ 2
before. Lo, thus he	saith	... Tyndale And when they	8, 741/ 10
as madmen. And therefore	saith	the Scripture, "Accursed is	8, 743/ 13
because the pope so	saith	; and so forth, throughout	8, 743/ 18
without him, as himself	saith	"Without me, nothing can	8, 743/ 35
causes for which he	saith	that he believed the	8, 744/ 28
the Scripture (as he	saith	), and no longer by	8, 745/ 27
to his "remembrance" and	saith	he said it not	8, 745/ 34
Christ witnesseth, where he	saith	, "No man can come	8, 746/ 33
can, as Saint Paul	saith	, say "Lord Jesus" but	8, 747/ 5
himself showeth where he	saith	, "I stand at the	8, 747/ 8
hundred. As where he	saith	, "Woe be thou, Capernaum	8, 747/ 11
mind false that Tyndale	saith	that the "historical faith	8, 747/ 23
for as Saint Augustine	saith	, "In vain soundeth at	8, 747/ 35
other part, wherein he	saith	that if there come	8, 748/ 5
truth. But our Lord	saith	unto the preachers of	8, 749/ 16
faith," which is, he	saith	, that belief and faith	8, 749/ 32
now doth Tyndale, he	saith	, believe the truth, that	8, 751/ 1
Scripture; and therefore he	saith	... Of the feeling faith	8, 752/ 4
the Romans, where he	saith	, "The Spirit beareth witness	8, 754/ 25
therefore are we debtors,	saith	Saint Paul, and it	8, 756/ 7
shall live. "For whoso,"	saith	Saint Paul, "be led	8, 756/ 12
fear and bondage therefore	saith	Saint Paul farther unto	8, 756/ 20
are, as Saint Paul	saith	to the Galatians, charity	8, 757/ 9
be, as Saint Paul	saith	, manifest and open... that	8, 757/ 13
drunkenness, banquetings therefore	saith	Saint Paul that this	8, 757/ 17
he cannot do it (	saith	Tyndale) of purpose, but	8, 758/ 10
But this "faith," he	saith	, that those men had	8, 758/ 35
any more than only	saith	so? And why may	8, 759/ 5
Against him that nothing	saith	, why may we not	8, 759/ 6
of Gomorrah both. "Yea,"	saith	Tyndale, "but yet was	8, 759/ 19
then the Spirit wrought,"	saith	Tyndale, "and made them	8, 759/ 21
Samaritans, the plain text	saith	, "Many of the Samaritans	8, 760/ 4
the woman." But Tyndale	saith	say... and saith it	8, 760/ 5
Tyndale saith nay... and	saith	it was no belief	8, 760/ 5
Gospel by plain words	saith	they believed and himself	8, 760/ 7
own person, "which preached,"	saith	Tyndale, "not as the	8, 760/ 29
is fallen now? "Nay,"	saith	Tyndale, "Judas never believed	8, 761/ 30
commentators expound these verses,	saith	of him himself, "If	8, 761/ 34
one, agreeable mind." Here	saith	our Savior of him	8, 762/ 4
there true that he	saith	that is to wit	8, 762/ 25
he proceedeth forth and	saith	... Tyndale The Scripture saith	8, 763/ 4
saith... Tyndale The Scripture	saith	, "Accursed is he that	8, 763/ 6
because the pope so	saith	; and so forth, throughout	8, 763/ 10
him so; and that,	saith	he, is a thing	8, 763/ 17
of whom the Scripture	saith	that they put trust	8, 763/ 24
the church. For "whoso,"	saith	our Savior, "will not	8, 763/ 31

because a man so	saith	, then is my faith	8, 765/ 2
Scripture (as Saint Augustine	saith	that himself did), then	8, 770/ 9
the Church hath, he	saith	, the knowledge and discerning	8, 770/ 23
sure conclusion. As Paul	saith	(Romans 9) that "not	8, 773/ 15
that God hath, he	saith	, written in the hearts	8, 775/ 7
The one is, he	saith	, the faith of Christ	8, 775/ 8
sacraments be (as Tyndale	saith	) but bare signs and	8, 775/ 11
they can sufficiently "judge,"	saith	he, "between good and	8, 775/ 15
which long sermon he	saith	at length nothing but	8, 775/ 28
twice. Now, where he	saith	that the faith which	8, 778/ 22
but is (as he	saith	) the pope's faith, and	8, 778/ 24
the same. For Tyndale	saith	that his elects having	8, 778/ 31
That Tyndale thus plainly	saith	, ye have yourselves seen	8, 778/ 37
faith alone" that Tyndale	saith	himself for his own	8, 779/ 11
proveth for me, which	saith	of himself that though	8, 779/ 36
Savior spoke where he	saith	, "Let the dead men	8, 780/ 7
corpse to burying. "Yea,"	saith	Tyndale, "but yet this	8, 780/ 11
bound to believe. "Yet,"	saith	Tyndale, "this faith is	8, 780/ 14
For as Saint Paul	saith	, "faith, hope, and charity	8, 780/ 18
these is charity." "Yet,"	saith	Tyndale, "those three be	8, 780/ 20
hope and charity. "Yea,"	saith	Tyndale, "but that is	8, 780/ 32
soon gone as Tyndale	saith	it is. For we	8, 781/ 9
still. For our Savior	saith	, "Without me can ye	8, 781/ 25
will. For our Savior	saith	, "No man can come	8, 782/ 11
For as Saint Paul	saith	, we help forth with	8, 782/ 18
true, saving where he	saith	that all which come	8, 783/ 17
works. For our Savior	saith	, "If ye be the	8, 783/ 22
Abraham. But ye be,"	saith	he, "the children of	8, 783/ 24
his Babylonica, where he	saith	expressly that a Christian	8, 784/ 7
whatsoever they be, "faith,"	saith	he, "if it either	8, 784/ 10
For as Saint James	saith	, "The devils do both	8, 785/ 17
for dread"... "but thou" (	saith	he to Tyndale and	8, 785/ 19
for his "feeling faith"	saith	that he is so	8, 785/ 20
no faith (as he	saith	) can save a soul	8, 785/ 25
it? And when he	saith	good works be nothing	8, 785/ 30
than fruit... for he	saith	they shall never have	8, 785/ 32
shrift or penance, and	saith	that shrift is the	8, 786/ 1
but such as he	saith	is fruitless; and then	8, 786/ 11
of Solomon, where he	saith	, "Turn again, thou Shulammitte	8, 786/ 31
again!" And where he	saith	also, "Turn to me	8, 786/ 33
hatchet? Now, where he	saith	also, "Turn you to	8, 786/ 35
is, as Saint James	saith	, out of the dread	8, 787/ 33
correcting her maid... and	saith	not that if she	8, 791/ 11
and, as the Scripture	saith	, a most mild and	8, 791/ 25
Scripture, for the Scripture	saith	not so. For the	8, 793/ 2
Of whom Saint Paul	saith	, "Then we that live	8, 794/ 20
Tyndale useth none... but	saith	it is sin to	8, 797/ 9
faith is, as he	saith	, "the devil's faith" therefore	8, 797/ 23
the Manichaeans, where he	saith	, "I would not believe	8, 800/ 19
true because "the church"	saith	that God's word were	8, 800/ 29

were true (for so	saith	not... the church of	8, 800/ 30
lo, sir, thus he	saith	... Tyndale And therefore when	8, 801/ 19
your own master's master,	saith	that he doth: I	8, 802/ 22
because the Catholic Church	saith	so: I will therefore	8, 803/ 30
of this question, Tyndale	saith	to his scholar, "Tell	8, 805/ 1
maketh an answer, and	saith	... Concerning outward teaching... we	8, 805/ 25
see well. For he	saith	that they allege for	8, 806/ 7
the falsehood that he	saith	they took of the	8, 806/ 15
things. These things he	saith	that the Church had	8, 806/ 24
years lost (as Tyndale	saith	). These things have they	8, 806/ 28
speaketh of, which he	saith	the Church "had brought	8, 807/ 24
brought asleep," wherewith he	saith	that Luther, and Tyndale	8, 807/ 25
they reigned. "We allege,"	saith	Tyndale, "for us the	8, 808/ 16
First, when Tyndale here	saith	"we"... I would wit	8, 808/ 18
Besides this, whereas Tyndale	saith	that they allege for	8, 808/ 25
written and, as Luther	saith	, evidently written in Scripture	8, 809/ 7
in this that he	saith	he allegeth Scripture he	8, 809/ 8
finger therein. For himself	saith	that the "historical faith	8, 810/ 5
false. But when he	saith	that he feeleth it	8, 813/ 5
No, in faith, sir,"	saith	he, "but if I	8, 815/ 9
quoth he, "that letter	saith	, methink, that my wife	8, 816/ 6
there indeed, as he	saith	he doth... then he	8, 817/ 1
be (as he there	saith	) the very church; and	8, 817/ 10
their hearts, as Tyndale	saith	, by the hand of	8, 817/ 28
the "feeling" faith, he	saith	is that faith that	8, 818/ 8
faith... and since he	saith	it can neither endure	8, 818/ 18
Tyndale say yes... then	saith	he somewhat more for	8, 818/ 32
the man can himself,	saith	Tyndale, no more do	8, 818/ 37
worshipful master Martin Luther	saith	expressly that no Christian	8, 821/ 18
believe. For nothing, he	saith	, can damn him but	8, 821/ 20
all other sins, he	saith	, be supped up and	8, 821/ 21
a giant. And Tyndale	saith	himself, in his Answer	8, 822/ 35
himself... but faith, he	saith	, is sufficient though it	8, 822/ 37
salvation; "but that is,"	saith	Tyndale, "none but the	8, 823/ 3
deeds, because, as Tyndale	saith	by the feeling faith	8, 824/ 25
elects... and then he	saith	that the elects, having	8, 824/ 36
his fellows, which he	saith	are departed out thereof	8, 825/ 3
heretics. But whereas Tyndale	saith	he "feeleth" that whosoever	8, 826/ 11
the "historical faith," he	saith	he knoweth now which	8, 826/ 35
readers: that as he	saith	he believeth not now	8, 827/ 23
Spirit of God so	saith	he that in like	8, 827/ 26
Spirit of God. Now	saith	Tyndale not nay but	8, 827/ 30
true in that he	saith	he believeth no longer	8, 827/ 35
these causes, lo, he	saith	they be as far	8, 832/ 1
he will not, he	saith	, "greatly" vouchsafe to speak	8, 834/ 23
question Barnes answereth and	saith	... Barnes For in this	8, 834/ 25
the church." For himself	saith	, "Of those that be	8, 835/ 10
doth, as Friar Barnes	saith	, signify, in those places	8, 835/ 12
bawds therein, which he	saith	men know not... while	8, 836/ 3
her clean. And therefore	saith	Saint Paul, "He gave	8, 837/ 18

etc. Here Saint Augustine	saith	that Christ hath made	8, 837/ 30
As where our Lord	saith	by the mouth of	8, 840/ 6
of him that dieth,	saith	your Lord God, but	8, 840/ 14
ye and live!" Likewise	saith	the prophet David in	8, 840/ 15
And Zechariah the prophet	saith	thus: "Turn to me	8, 840/ 19
thus: "Turn to me,	saith	the Lord God of	8, 840/ 19
will turn to you,	saith	the Lord God of	8, 840/ 21
to him." Moreover, God	saith	by the mouth of	8, 840/ 25
the apostle Saint James	saith	, "Draw ye near to	8, 840/ 33
mind." Moreover, where he	saith	men be not washed	8, 841/ 1
grace. For as Christ	saith	, no man "cometh to	8, 841/ 7
For as Saint Paul	saith	, the passions of this	8, 841/ 11
is, as the Scripture	saith	, "like a foul spotted	8, 841/ 19
to say as Christ	saith	in the Gospel: that	8, 841/ 22
For as Saint Paul	saith	, "what hast thou that	8, 841/ 28
And our Savior himself	saith	in the Gospel of	8, 842/ 13
yourselves." Now, where he	saith	that all the blessings	8, 842/ 18
of themselves. For so	saith	Saint Paul: "We be	8, 842/ 22
Saint Paul where he	saith	, "Every creature of God	8, 843/ 4
First Epistle, Saint Paul	saith	thus: "Despise not the	8, 843/ 32
affirming the same... he	saith	in this wise: "I	8, 843/ 36
very, true church is,	saith	he, pure and clean	8, 844/ 11
For as the Scripture	saith	, "Seven times falleth the	8, 844/ 36
thereto answereth Barnes, and	saith	, "This church is a	8, 845/ 4
also Friar Barnes, and	saith	, "I say not that	8, 845/ 10
is invisible whereof he	saith	we may see every	8, 845/ 24
know it, because, he	saith	, it is spiritual. For	8, 845/ 28
Richard learneth Robert, " yet	saith	no man but Barnes	8, 846/ 21
be noted: that he	saith	after that this church	8, 846/ 23
for this cause" he	saith	that "Saint Paul calleth	8, 846/ 25
consider that no man	saith	that the Church hath	8, 846/ 29
is, as Saint Paul	saith	, the pillar and ground	8, 846/ 34
before. Now, where he	saith	fourthly that all that	8, 848/ 37
heaven therefor. For Christ	saith	in the Gospel of	8, 849/ 29
the Ephesians thus he	saith	: "What good deed soever	8, 850/ 1
In the Apocalypse thus	saith	God by the mouth	8, 850/ 11
fifth point, where he	saith	that they that are	8, 850/ 16
the point that he	saith	every man of the	8, 850/ 36
the Ephesians, where he	saith	, "You men, love your	8, 851/ 25
Surely (as Saint Paul	saith	) to the intent that	8, 852/ 12
them. And as he	saith	there to the "church	8, 853/ 34
now, like as he	saith	there unto the church	8, 854/ 6
Ye be such"... so	saith	he even there also	8, 854/ 6
them. Lo, thus he	saith	... Barnes This is the	8, 857/ 15
to err... and Lyra	saith	plain that many popes	8, 858/ 6
to roil in. Then	saith	he by the authority	8, 858/ 16
he sheweth that Lyra	saith	"the church" standeth not	8, 858/ 19
it as logicians feign (	saith	he) the second intention	8, 859/ 28
intention. Which is, he	saith	, nowhere. And therefore, good	8, 859/ 28
forgiven her. And therefore	saith	Saint Paul, "There is	8, 860/ 21

these: "The whole Church	saith	"Forgive us our sins	8, 860/ 25
as our Master, Christ,	saith	... and because she hath	8, 862/ 5
hath , as Saint John	saith	, the "inward ointment" of	8, 862/ 5
and clean," as he	saith	, with spots and wrinkles	8, 864/ 26
charge, then is Christ,	saith	Friar Barnes, ready to	8, 865/ 12
only faith justifieth, he	saith	. But yet, good readers	8, 865/ 15
where, as Saint Paul	saith	, "who shall accuse the	8, 865/ 26
seem. The cause, he	saith	, why this church is	8, 866/ 18
and yet hath, he	saith	, ever spots and wrinkles	8, 866/ 19
this world... is, he	saith	, because God hath chosen	8, 866/ 20
And therefore where he	saith	that "the church" is	8, 867/ 27
falsa paenitentia, where he	saith	in this wise: "Therefore	8, 867/ 35
neither. For sometimes he	saith	that it must needs	8, 869/ 15
at all. For he	saith	she is clean "so	8, 869/ 21
his. And therefore he	saith	that she cannot err	8, 869/ 24
God, as Saint John	saith	, that teacheth her all	8, 869/ 26
may trust her, and	saith	she is but a	8, 869/ 32
against Barnes. For Tyndale	saith	he which is once	8, 870/ 19
that can (as Tyndale	saith	) never fail nor depart	8, 870/ 22
in error which he	saith	to make us think	8, 871/ 13
it may be, he	saith	, that they have not	8, 871/ 24
fall from God, he	saith	, and leave the leaning	8, 871/ 33
in all that he	saith	, proved no general council	8, 872/ 7
But, now, since he	saith	as ye have heard	8, 872/ 10
not name which, but	saith	it is unknown which	8, 872/ 33
it." Also, Saint Paul	saith	, "Faith cometh by hearing	8, 873/ 33
which, as Saint Augustine	saith	, she learned of our	8, 875/ 27
Barnes say, as he	saith	here, that we cannot	8, 879/ 10
there, as Barnes here	saith	by his tokens we	8, 879/ 30
so. But while Barnes	saith	wheresoever I find these	8, 879/ 35
works, they be, he	saith	, no perfect, sure signs	8, 880/ 11
that token is, he	saith	, a perfect token, so	8, 880/ 14
which word Saint John	saith	, "In the beginning was	8, 881/ 1
our Savior where he	saith	to his disciples whom	8, 882/ 18
Saint Paul where he	saith	, "Faith cometh by hearing	8, 883/ 2
that one which he	saith	is perfect, ye see	8, 883/ 21
proved all that he	saith	... yet were all his	8, 883/ 24
teach you inwardly, as	saith	Saint John. For as	8, 888/ 9
For as our Lord	saith	, "they that are mine	8, 888/ 10
fools. And therefore he	saith	not, "Believe at adventure	8, 890/ 7
shall, as our Savior	saith	, if we take good	8, 891/ 12
Barnes say. For this	saith	not only his old	8, 896/ 1
understand it as Tyndale	saith	that the eagle perceived	8, 897/ 16
shall, as our Savior	saith	, be but a very	8, 897/ 26
our brother Tyndale, that	saith	, as our own brethren	8, 899/ 19
scripture be true that	saith	that a man may	8, 899/ 22
and each of you	saith	that the Scripture proveth	8, 903/ 28
and each of you	saith	also that other lieth	8, 903/ 30
other lieth... and she	saith	that ye lie every	8, 903/ 30
word wherein Saint Augustine	saith	that whosoever is once	8, 906/ 28

that is (as he	saith	) so fair that it	8, 908/ 10
nor wrinkle; for that	saith	not Saint Augustine. And	8, 908/ 11
heresies, of his. "Yes,"	saith	Barnes, "for here ye	8, 909/ 29
to err... and Lyra	saith	plain that many popes	8, 910/ 23
double folly. First he	saith	Lyra condemneth the law	8, 910/ 27
reproveth the gloss. He	saith	that the gloss saith	8, 910/ 32
saith that the gloss	saith	that God suffereth not	8, 910/ 32
to err, and "Lyra	saith	plain that many popes	8, 910/ 33
And what then? Lyra	saith	not that the church	8, 910/ 34
hath erred, nor Lyra	saith	not that the pope	8, 910/ 35
province. Now, where Lyra	saith	that "the church standeth	8, 911/ 3
his blessed verity," what	saith	he other than all	8, 911/ 5
Barnes bringeth for him,	saith	plain against him, that	8, 912/ 1
see that Saint Augustine	saith	in them no more	8, 912/ 4
In which words he	saith	so little for Friar	8, 912/ 9
24, A recta) which	saith	that the church which	8, 914/ 2
where that the gloss	saith	there must needs be	8, 914/ 36
For as our Savior	saith	, "The city that is	8, 915/ 8
Dis. 2, "Si"), that	saith	, "The whole Church cannot	8, 915/ 18
against Barnes! For Barnes	saith	that his own church	8, 915/ 19
gloss that Barnes bringeth	saith	clear against him; howbeit	8, 915/ 22
be true that he	saith	of his church that	8, 915/ 24
it false that he	saith	in another place: that	8, 915/ 26
of the law, that	saith	, "The whole Church cannot	8, 915/ 28
best fashion for it,	saith	not as Barnes saith	8, 915/ 30
saith not as Barnes	saith	that the very church	8, 915/ 30
or wrinkle but it	saith	that "the whole Church	8, 915/ 32
had said as he	saith	: that the church which	8, 916/ 6
And yet whereas Barnes	saith	, "These words of these	8, 916/ 9
fashion in that he	saith	first: "This may be	8, 916/ 34
him. For that law	saith	nothing else but that	8, 917/ 18
for them. For there	saith	Saint Jerome the selfsame	8, 918/ 4
as he better could!	saith	them far better than	8, 918/ 6
lords about him and	saith	... Now, my lords, gather	8, 918/ 29
and murderers, as Christ	saith	. For you come before	8, 918/ 37
all general councils... and	saith	, "They have not the	8, 919/ 18
excommunicamus, excommunicamus." For he	saith	that these words "be	8, 919/ 21
holy evangelist Saint Mark	saith	of our Savior thus	8, 919/ 34
to Timothy thus he	saith	: "I command thee before	8, 920/ 4
wife. For thus he	saith	in the First Epistle	8, 920/ 19
in this heat he	saith	all the councils must	8, 921/ 14
sore upon him, he	saith	no more but that	8, 921/ 16
indeed. For thus he	saith	: "Gather all your councils	8, 921/ 19
in another place Barnes	saith	, "It cannot help to	8, 921/ 23
now, because Friar Barnes	saith	that the cause why	8, 923/ 37
way of representation... and	saith	that the whole universal	8, 924/ 2
Christ, and confesseth and	saith	that this church cannot	8, 924/ 6
the contrary, where he	saith	of this same church	8, 924/ 8
any such, as Barnes	saith	there must needs be	8, 927/ 8
have said as he	saith	here "Whether you that	8, 928/ 21

which, as Saint Augustine	saith	, she learned of our	8, 930/ 2
for as Saint Paul	saith	, "They that will live	8, 930/ 10
once say as Christ	saith	. And as for your	8, 930/ 17
the Corinthians, where he	saith	, "No man can lay	8, 931/ 26
he calleth Saint Chrysostom)	saith	no more but that	8, 934/ 23
that work were his)	saith	that to know which	8, 935/ 4
thereof, as Saint Cyprian	saith	, but, being in it	8, 938/ 8
but, as Friar Barnes	saith	, "only representative," should yet	8, 938/ 20
And whereas Friar Barnes	saith	that the general councils	8, 941/ 13
home. And whereas he	saith	that men must examine	8, 941/ 20
Holy Church. More Here	saith	Friar Barnes four things	8, 943/ 26
point... Friar Barnes here	saith	that Christ spoke there	8, 943/ 36
such evil doth or	saith	... in that for the	8, 944/ 17
For as Saint Paul	saith	, "If one member taketh	8, 944/ 19
of Christ where he	saith	, "If he hear thee	8, 944/ 27
again thy brother." He	saith	not, "Then hast thou	8, 944/ 29
the thing which he	saith	here that Christ plainly	8, 944/ 32
the church." And thereto	saith	Barnes, "I answer that	8, 945/ 12
that answer that himself	saith	he there made unto	8, 945/ 19
why so, now? "Marry,"	saith	Barnes, "because that in	8, 946/ 16
namely since our Lord	saith	forthwith thereupon that the	8, 946/ 29
no more than Barnes	saith	here he did... Christ's	8, 948/ 23
the thing that himself	saith	nay to, and yet	8, 950/ 5
the church," Friar Barnes	saith	that was a particular	8, 950/ 32
as he doth. Yet	saith	Barnes that this known	8, 952/ 23
For "the very church,"	saith	Barnes, "inventeth none other	8, 952/ 25
which, as Saint Augustine	saith	, she learned of our	8, 952/ 27
persecution. But Saint Augustine	saith	not that the church	8, 952/ 35
them. For Saint Paul	saith	, "Put away the evil	8, 953/ 18
bodies, too. But yet	saith	Barnes that this known	8, 954/ 1
no wise. For he	saith	that we believe the	8, 956/ 13
forgiven her. And therefore	saith	Saint Paul, "There is	8, 956/ 36
ye see that he	saith	that this church hath	8, 957/ 3
hath, as Saint Paul	saith	unto the Ephesians, "given	8, 957/ 12
us that Saint Paul	saith	there is no damnation	8, 958/ 7
reprove Barnes' false doctrine,	saith	not as he rehearseth	8, 958/ 19
Christ Jesus, but he	saith	there is no damnation	8, 958/ 21
damned. For Saint Paul	saith	plainly, "If ye live	8, 958/ 26
that Friar Barnes here	saith	in these words that	8, 958/ 28
pureness is ours, he	saith	, as all things be	8, 958/ 36
things be common, he	saith	, among friends... and therefore	8, 959/ 1
these: "The whole Church	saith	"Forgive us our sins	8, 959/ 18
Saint Augustine's. But thus	saith	Saint Augustine, lo... "The	8, 960/ 6
The whole Church, lo,	saith	"Forgive us our sins	8, 960/ 7
such there. For man	saith	, "Let us have neither	8, 961/ 1
in the Church, which	saith	"Forgive us our sins	8, 961/ 12
as the apostle John	saith	: "If we confess our	8, 961/ 21
the Donatists, which "vexed,"	saith	he, Saint Augustine with	8, 961/ 32
see that Friar Barnes	saith	untrue in this point	8, 963/ 13
this point where he	saith	that Saint Augustine was	8, 963/ 14

Barnes beginneth... Saint Augustine	saith	thus: "Ubi es tu	8, 964/ 2
nor wrinkle... Saint Augustine	saith	, as ye have heard	8, 964/ 34
their sins. And therefore	saith	he that those heretics	8, 965/ 3
Saint Augustine further and	saith	that such as be	8, 965/ 6
all these ways he	saith	that the sins be	8, 965/ 12
with. For then he	saith	that as God hath	8, 965/ 13
cross. And yet he	saith	, for all this, that	8, 965/ 16
sins Christian men, he	saith	, that have "a good	8, 965/ 24
hell. For Saint Augustine	saith	here, as ye have	8, 966/ 3
then he shall be,	saith	Saint Augustine, forgiven. And	8, 966/ 13
Apostle, lo, thus he	saith	: "No man ought to	8, 967/ 9
in another place he	saith	thus: "What thing soever	8, 968/ 8
of which the Apostle	saith	that "the work shall	8, 968/ 11
it plainly, since he	saith	there is no doubt	8, 969/ 3
perpetual, since Saint James	saith	, "Orate pro invicem, ut	8, 969/ 20
whole words well understood,	saith	no more but that	8, 970/ 11
clean; whereas Saint Augustine	saith	nor meaneth no more	8, 970/ 28
which words Barnes there	saith	, "Here have you, lo	8, 971/ 12
purpose. For Saint Paul	saith	there but that Christ	8, 971/ 16
make her such... and	saith	not that he shall	8, 971/ 17
truth (for he would,	saith	the Apostle, "every man	8, 971/ 27
But, as Saint Augustine	saith	here, though at their	8, 972/ 4
had clearly proved it,	saith	, "Here have you, lo	8, 972/ 13
end, lo, thus he	saith	: ""And therefore here do	8, 972/ 22
pass that Saint Augustine	saith	not that the whole	8, 972/ 28
see, then, first what	saith	here Friar Barnes, and	8, 972/ 35
Barnes, and then what	saith	Saint Friar Augustine Barnes	8, 972/ 35
Friar Barnes boasteth and	saith	, "Here have you clearly	8, 972/ 37
now what Friar Barnes	saith	, and of which church	8, 973/ 13
he boasteth, when he	saith	, "Here you see clearly	8, 973/ 14
it is that he	saith	is clean and pure	8, 973/ 15
church is it, he	saith	, that cannot err. Now	8, 973/ 19
since we see what	saith	Friar Barnes let us	8, 973/ 19
us now see what	saith	Friar Saint Augustine Barnes	8, 973/ 20
Saint Augustine Barnes. He	saith	, ye wot well, that	8, 973/ 20
or wrinkle... but he	saith	that it liveth not	8, 973/ 22
of. And therefore he	saith	... Barnes Such a church	8, 974/ 13
As the common Creed	saith	, that is daily sung	8, 975/ 13
heavenly mysteries. And therefore	saith	our Lord to Moses	8, 977/ 2
the Catholic Church... therefore	saith	our Lord that he	8, 977/ 7
the divine presence. ""Dissever,"	saith	Saint Cyprian, "the sunbeam	8, 977/ 11
the clergy, as he	saith	after in another place	8, 978/ 30
holy fathers," that Barnes	saith	added in the Creed	8, 979/ 6
upon these words and	saith	... Hear you not the	8, 980/ 22
other man" but he	saith	that the sheep of	8, 980/ 35
words. And therefore he	saith	himself to his true	8, 981/ 8
and not a stranger	saith	unto Christ's flock, "That	8, 981/ 19
made them before), he	saith	unto them thus: "Whereas	8, 981/ 35
place where Saint Augustine	saith	that the Church is	8, 982/ 11
could he, as he	saith	also, a little before	8, 982/ 29

unknown church... Saint Augustine	saith	plainly, as I showed	8, 982/ 36
accursed be he that	saith	the church of Christ	8, 983/ 2
see what Saint Bernard	saith	on you: "They call	8, 983/ 19
he speak when he	saith	"bishops and archbishops"? What	8, 983/ 34
game-players' disguising"... and he	saith	that you are neither	8, 984/ 4
that? And then he	saith	also that all such	8, 985/ 17
not Christ. And who	saith	nay? Who saith the	8, 985/ 19
who saith nay? Who	saith	the evil folk serve	8, 985/ 19
show where Saint Bernard	saith	that such as are	8, 985/ 22
wife. Nor he that	saith	a drunken wife "is	8, 985/ 33
beginning, where Saint Bernard	saith	thus "Ministri Christi sunt	8, 986/ 34
that whereas Saint Bernard	saith	that though they serve	8, 987/ 1
end, whereas Saint Bernard	saith	, "Pro huiusmodi volunt esse	8, 987/ 6
the Church, but only	saith	that they would be	8, 987/ 12
lieth out loud, and	saith	unto them himself, "Lo	8, 987/ 15
himself, "Lo, Saint Bernard	saith	that you be neither	8, 987/ 15
ye see, Saint Bernard	saith	by plain words the	8, 987/ 17
out, of whom he	saith	those words that Barnes	8, 987/ 30
Now, whereas Barnes also	saith	that Saint Bernard calleth	8, 988/ 14
Toulouse, among other things	saith	, "Everywhere, almost, where he	8, 989/ 33
assigneth a cause, and	saith	that though the very	8, 1002/ 23
church and which he	saith	cannot be known may	8, 1003/ 35
no one man that	saith	it speaketh of any	8, 1005/ 17
deceived, as Saint Paul	saith	), God punished it and	8, 1007/ 37
remained, as Saint Cyprian	saith	, the very church in	8, 1008/ 23
the same church. This	saith	Friar Barnes, this saith	8, 1014/ 35
saith Friar Barnes, this	saith	Tyndale, this saith Friar	8, 1014/ 35
this saith Tyndale, this	saith	Friar Huessgen, and this	8, 1014/ 35
Friar Huessgen, and this	saith	lewd Luther, too so	8, 1014/ 36
far forth that he	saith	that if Saint Peter	8, 1014/ 37
Augustine say. For he	saith	that all that so	8, 1015/ 19
be accursed... and then	saith	a little farther besides	8, 1015/ 19
he is accursed that	saith	Christ was not known	8, 1015/ 22
is he accursed that	saith	the church is not	8, 1015/ 23
church? Where our Savior	saith	that at the Day	8, 1017/ 1
sick." Our Savior also	saith	, "If thy brother offend	8, 1018/ 1
not thereby neither: then,"	saith	our Savior, "tell the	8, 1018/ 4
and by our Lord	saith	, "I tell you truth	8, 1018/ 6
things, as our Savior	saith	in the twentieth chapter	8, 1018/ 15
say (as Tyndale already	saith	) that this is meant	8, 1018/ 20
good again (as Barnes	saith	); or that they never	8, 1018/ 24
deadly sin (as Tyndale	saith	): we lay against these	8, 1018/ 26
and bad together." This	saith	Tyndale; this saith Barnes	8, 1019/ 6
This saith Tyndale; this	saith	Barnes; this say they	8, 1019/ 7
as holy Saint Cyprian	saith	, "if we see cockle	8, 1020/ 34
the fruit." The Apostle	saith	in his epistle that	8, 1021/ 4
for swerving. Saint Paul	saith	that God hath ordained	8, 1021/ 34
known church. Saint Paul	saith	also, "Let two or	8, 1022/ 8
When Saint Paul also	saith	unto the Corinthians, "Do	8, 1022/ 26
hatred." Saint Paul also	saith	, "I know nothing in	8, 1023/ 29

place warneth us, and	saith	, "Do not ye, therefore	8, 1023/ 34
unknown? Moreover, Saint Paul	saith	, "The works of the	8, 1024/ 33
Paul, good Christian readers,	saith	that heresies be such	8, 1025/ 3
of Saint Paul, that	saith	, "That man that is	8, 1025/ 20
pervverted"; and as he	saith	also, in another place	8, 1025/ 22
talking, wherein every man	saith	of a heretic, "This	8, 1026/ 21
it. For Saint Augustine	saith	, in his book against	8, 1026/ 35
which only sort is,	saith	Tyndale, the catholic church	8, 1028/ 3
which only sort is,	saith	Barnes, the catholic church	8, 1028/ 6
but truth... and he	saith	, as ye wot well	8, 1029/ 4
be heretics. For he	saith	that there may go	8, 1030/ 34
of Saint John, that	saith	of the heretics departing	8, 1031/ 2
of Christ. For he	saith	that like as Christ	8, 1031/ 12
the very church: so,	saith	Tyndale, since this common	8, 1031/ 16
this while false, "we,"	saith	he, "that in the	8, 1031/ 18
mark that Saint Paul	saith	not, "dispute with him	8, 1032/ 19
believeth, and, as Tyndale	saith	, this eight hundred years	8, 1033/ 2
require you for God's	sake	once again consider his	8, 660/ 20
it for their lucre	sake	... even so would they	8, 706/ 24
this once, for Tyndale's	sake	, to believe that one	8, 717/ 2
adversity for their doctrine's	sake	, moved him and stirred	8, 730/ 19
through Christ, for whose	sake	he layeth nothing to	8, 860/ 8
Consider now, for God's	sake	, good readers, how perfectly	8, 864/ 22
so much for God's	sake	as to acknowledge their	8, 868/ 32
through Christ, for whose	sake	he layeth nothing to	8, 956/ 24
of men for righteousness'	sake	yet we may be	8, 978/ 3
that for our Lord's	sake	gave their members to	8, 978/ 17
so, then, for Barnes'	sake	. But I dare say	8, 979/ 8
much martyrdom for Christ's	sake	. For yet if he	8, 1027/ 29
but also for their	sakes	setteth at naught the	8, 835/ 22
it was for our	sakes	not for himself, but	8, 961/ 7
than the plain of	Salisbury	... providing that, for fear	8, 924/ 14
up himself without any	salt	(for all his guests	8, 600/ 29
without either bread or	salt	... for there needeth none	8, 687/ 34
the fraternity, after solemn	salutations	and ghostly greetings of	8, 884/ 14
remission of sins and	salvation	... as in the works	8, 579/ 23
remission of sins and	salvation	." Is not here a	8, 580/ 23
in things necessary to	salvation	, or perilous toward damnation	8, 623/ 16
taken away necessary to	salvation	, or not. If they	8, 632/ 33
complaineth being necessary for	salvation	to be known... were	8, 633/ 4
instruction necessary for man's	salvation	... in such wise, at	8, 633/ 13
suffer, in matter of	salvation	or damnation, the Catholic	8, 689/ 35
in things necessary for	salvation	, which is the very	8, 739/ 20
we walk toward our	salvation	; toward which we can	8, 743/ 34
the means of man's	salvation	, might well discern all	8, 749/ 11
the means of man's	salvation	, toward the belief whereof	8, 749/ 13
unto the state of	salvation	... as the men of	8, 780/ 6
is not sufficient for	salvation	but if it have	8, 780/ 15
seek the way to	salvation	the corrupt nature of	8, 781/ 21
be no furtherance toward	salvation	, and therefore can in	8, 782/ 3

for a way toward	salvation	though the way be	8, 782/ 5
not far enough to	salvation	, in that it, being	8, 783/ 29
alone was enough for	salvation	... as Tyndale's master Martin	8, 784/ 5
only, to serve for	salvation	, and without which, he	8, 786/ 9
miracles was for their	salvation	sufficient enough. And surely	8, 795/ 16
to be sure of	salvation	, left their carcasses in	8, 795/ 35
give any man toward	salvation	, standing his frantic heresies	8, 799/ 9
that is whether the	salvation	of any determinate person	8, 802/ 11
faith be sufficient for	salvation	; yea, and though it	8, 818/ 24
attaining of his own	salvation	, being the great, high	8, 819/ 31
to serve them to	salvation	(all those that there	8, 820/ 33
the faith sufficient for	salvation	, which is, by Tyndale	8, 821/ 2
nor none sufficient for	salvation	but only that same	8, 822/ 19
that is sufficient for	salvation	; "but that is," saith	8, 823/ 3
never so sure of	salvation	, are yet no less	8, 826/ 5
trembling work your own	salvation	." And the apostle Saint	8, 840/ 32
saw convenient, unto final	salvation	and endless felicity... or	8, 848/ 14
also no promise of	salvation	, and yet must we	8, 850/ 31
that letteth not from	salvation	, as Tyndale doth also	8, 863/ 28
saved, shall attain the	salvation	by the only election	8, 897/ 23
in things necessary to	salvation	, the true understanding of	8, 935/ 31
faith were sufficient for	salvation	(according to his pestilent	8, 957/ 36
a false hope of	salvation	for only acknowledging of	8, 958/ 15
upon the loss of	salvation	. In these things both	8, 996/ 2
should be necessary for	salvation	; so that, the corps	8, 996/ 30
well perceived), saving the	salve	of his remembrance. For	8, 814/ 5
Orate pro invicem, ut	salvemini	." Saint Augustine affirmeth here	8, 969/ 20
of the woman of	Samaria	whom many men of	8, 758/ 31
that those men of	Samaria	had any such feeling	8, 760/ 15
but the men of	Samaria	were elects, and must	8, 761/ 14
did those men of	Samaria	yea, and believed as	8, 761/ 28
that the men of	Samaria	must needs have the	8, 762/ 12
as the men of	Samaria	did, even face to	8, 762/ 33
unto the woman of	Samaria	, saying, "You worship ye	8, 1008/ 35
John 4) of the	Samaritan	wife which left her	8, 742/ 38
and many of the	Samaritans	believed because of the	8, 743/ 1
selfsame gospel of the	Samaritans	, the plain text saith	8, 760/ 3
saith, "Many of the	Samaritans	believed in him for	8, 760/ 4
the example of the	Samaritans	... by which he proveth	8, 762/ 22
or preaching, as the	Samaritans	were by the words	8, 774/ 23
or preaching, as the	Samaritans	were by the words	8, 803/ 9
he heard, as the	Samaritans	did for the woman's	8, 803/ 20
you see for a	sample	some of these texts	8, 686/ 21
but rather, for a	sample	, will of some few	8, 1016/ 24
our Lord said to	Samuel	, "man seeth those things	8, 1023/ 25
words of the Creed "	sanctam	ecclesiam catholicam" be understood	8, 975/ 30
understandeth and expoundeth both "	sanctam	ecclesiam catholicam" (the holy	8, 978/ 24
also that these words "	sanctam	ecclesiam catholicam," by which	8, 980/ 4
words of the Creed, "	sanctam	ecclesiam catholicam." Of which	8, 1013/ 5
the Mass also "unam	sanctam	et apostolicam ecclesiam" ... so	8, 1013/ 6

are washed, you are	sanctified	, you are justified in	8, 837/ 21
that congregation that is	sanctified	in spirit, redeemed with	8, 838/ 29
given. For it is	sanctified	by the word of	8, 843/ 7
that congregation that is	sanctified	in spirit, redeemed with	8, 844/ 19
fair by God, and	sanctified	in spirit, and redeemed	8, 844/ 28
sixthly, that they be	sanctified	in spirit; and finally	8, 848/ 4
the very church is	sanctified	in spirit that is	8, 850/ 37
so the continual being	sanctified	is not verified in	8, 851/ 8
say, that be so	sanctified	in spirit that they	8, 851/ 13
Barnes appointeth us, so	sanctified	in spirit that it	8, 851/ 22
faith, hope, and charity,	sanctified	them in spirit? Surely	8, 852/ 11
Christ, and calleth them	sanctified	in spirit... and yet	8, 852/ 29
be washed, ye be	sanctified	, ye be justified in	8, 853/ 4
call them washed and	sanctified	and justified in the	8, 853/ 6
and whereby they were	sanctified	as persons specially dedicated	8, 853/ 12
by that respect still	sanctified	and by profession dedicated	8, 853/ 16
Scripture calleth the priest "	sanctified	unto God" by his	8, 853/ 18
cleansed, and ye be	sanctified	and holy, and ye	8, 854/ 1
all that he hath	sanctified	in Baptism. But likewise	8, 971/ 18
yet in the same "	sanctified	, "holy," "faithful" churches findeth	8, 1014/ 16
her that he might	sanctify	her, and cleanse her	8, 837/ 8
himself that he might	sanctify	her; that he might	8, 837/ 19
her that he might	sanctify	her and cleanse her	8, 851/ 27
her that he might	sanctify	her and cleanse her	8, 971/ 9
catholic church) and also "	sanctorum	communione" (the communion, or	8, 978/ 25
divinity that these words "	sanctorum	communione" do sharply prick	8, 978/ 29
added in the Creed "	sanctorum	communione," some wholly carnal	8, 979/ 7
as to pollute the	sanctuary	of God and shame	8, 994/ 23
in my Dialogue, concerning	Sandwich	Haven destroyed through Tenterden	8, 775/ 35
very destruction both of	Sandwich	Haven and Dover Haven	8, 776/ 4
Steeple, and so should	Sandwich	Haven amend; and pull	8, 776/ 10
fallen upon Ananias and	Sapphira	for keeping part of	8, 635/ 7
writeth of Ananias and	Sapphira	, saying, "Ananias vowed his	8, 926/ 18
Turk, I trow, nor	Saracen	, nor Jew, nor paynim	8, 767/ 6
Jews, and Turks, and	Saracens	, and the false heretics	8, 768/ 4
ye Turks and ye	Saracens	five times so many	8, 770/ 35
than the Jews or	Saracens	: he remembereth himself at	8, 801/ 14
are there Jews and	Saracens	, murderers and thieves, bawds	8, 834/ 27
As for Jews and	Saracens	, therein Friar Barnes overseeth	8, 834/ 30
and of Jews and	Saracens	, as Christian folk. But	8, 835/ 14
that though Jews and	Saracens	be not of this	8, 835/ 16
dwelling among Turks or	Saracens	any Christians, or men	8, 962/ 20
as Jews, Turks, and	Saracens	), and many that have	8, 971/ 30
Christ unto Turks and	Saracens	, to bring them into	8, 1002/ 32
too, and all ye	Saracens'	heads, hearken here unto	8, 770/ 30
naught. And he commendeth	Sarah	for persecuting and correcting	8, 791/ 10
the same country, called	Sarlat	, where, after his sermon	8, 990/ 33
forth, in whose rooms	sat	the scribes and Pharisees	8, 601/ 23
again as ever they	sat	before. Now, where he	8, 848/ 35
himself that when they	sat	and mused upon that	8, 993/ 21

rabble, and synagogues of	Satan	, and very churches of	8, 673/ 15
little sorrow sufficeth, and	satisfaction	too, need none at	8, 653/ 20
the penance to make	satisfaction	. And yet art thou	8, 692/ 5
absolution is but whistling.	Satisfaction	, great sin to do	8, 704/ 21
shrift and thrift and	satisfaction	. What counsel will he	8, 797/ 14
And he is the	satisfaction	for her sins. And	8, 861/ 22
that he speaketh of	satisfaction	, and that Christ is	8, 867/ 5
that Christ is our	satisfaction	... the words are good	8, 867/ 6
his blood for the	satisfaction	of the sins of	8, 867/ 8
be without any other	satisfaction	saved, as be all	8, 867/ 9
so trust unto that	satisfaction	by which Christ with	8, 867/ 13
of penance make no	satisfaction	himself; no more than	8, 867/ 15
in many places against	satisfaction	and against all the	8, 867/ 25
and confession, and do	satisfaction	and penance... appointed him	8, 867/ 32
by shrift, contrition, and	satisfaction	... not only voluntary besides	8, 868/ 16
because Christ is our	satisfaction	, will that men shall	8, 868/ 19
and with good reason	satisfied	. Against which if he	8, 622/ 8
themselves fully content and	satisfied	. And now in like	8, 722/ 20
that can so be	satisfied	and think himself sufficiently	8, 864/ 27
Christ with his Passion	satisfied	for all men's sins	8, 867/ 13
have tarried, be somewhat	satisfied	, and also have used	8, 884/ 23
come, then were I	satisfied	." If Friar Barnes would	8, 888/ 5
the more fully be	satisfied	and put the less	8, 925/ 2
this proof will not	satisfy	them, but that they	8, 659/ 16
woman that might reasonably	satisfy	her? In good faith	8, 887/ 35
ointment with which King	Saul	was consecrated, that albeit	8, 595/ 12
David was persecuted of	Saul	, then was David an	8, 789/ 5
price set upon it	save	through the merits of	8, 580/ 28
out every man's reason	save	their own. For thus	8, 641/ 23
learn that point to	save	his neck with... she	8, 655/ 5
any church be true	save	itself; but that Tyndale	8, 671/ 5
and bless them and	save	them from their sins	8, 691/ 36
and fleshly imagined purgatory,	save	thou must buy it	8, 692/ 13
might by that ointment	save	his life and by	8, 699/ 27
it cannot be understood	save	by the Talmud: even	8, 707/ 7
have believed the Gospel	save	for this Catholic church	8, 718/ 32
Tyndale layeth it himself...	save	for leaving out of	8, 719/ 17
not believed the Gospel,	save	for the Catholic Church	8, 720/ 28
that are now, all	save	wedding of folk that	8, 734/ 10
as he saith) can	save	a soul but it	8, 785/ 25
faith," no repentance can	save	us, be we never	8, 797/ 12
prayer of faith shall	save	the sick person, and	8, 843/ 15
you can with honesty	save	your holy laws... and	8, 875/ 6
that was come to	save	the world and teach	8, 889/ 2
all the matter that,	save	for selling of mine	8, 903/ 11
that only faith should	save	them... to them shall	8, 920/ 31
you can with honesty	save	your holy laws... and	8, 929/ 18
is well done which,	save	for the length, I	8, 956/ 3
mercy, were sufficient to	save	their souls... so that	8, 958/ 16
of her such, nor	save	in heaven all that	8, 971/ 17

not wrestle with to	save	them spite of their	8, 971/ 22
tell; saving that to	save	themselves, they will, I	8, 1004/ 9
he cannot be but	saved	... and that he so	8, 575/ 15
no faith to be	saved	through Christ, is not	8, 579/ 20
believeth not to be	saved	through Christ. For he	8, 579/ 21
believeth not to be	saved	through Christ" because he	8, 580/ 21
never believe to be	saved	through Christ. And I	8, 584/ 6
meseemeth, as I be	saved	through Christ, if Tyndale	8, 584/ 6
he spared him and	saved	his life and, being	8, 595/ 17
they might therein be	saved	and enter heaven when	8, 612/ 36
believing always to be	saved	well enough with such	8, 650/ 32
holy works to be	saved	by, as if they	8, 691/ 37
of the Hosts hath	saved	him seed, and hath	8, 718/ 13
of the Hosts hath	saved	him seed, and hath	8, 726/ 35
were after Christ's Passion	saved	: yet was that aid	8, 755/ 25
but were all finally	saved	? This must Tyndale show	8, 760/ 22
that thou shalt be	saved	through Christ, and of	8, 774/ 11
sorted, and the good	saved	and the bad cast	8, 777/ 13
bad (as none were	saved	left out of Noah's	8, 777/ 24
and ye shall be	saved	" like as, if man	8, 787/ 1
that thou shalt be	saved	through Christ, and of	8, 801/ 22
that he shall be	saved	through Christ. For both	8, 802/ 8
Christendom should he be	saved	with such "historical" faith	8, 818/ 22
should he not be	saved	? If Tyndale say yes	8, 818/ 31
God's favor and be	saved	... witnessing Saint Paul that	8, 822/ 4
child never the rather	saved	in case he died	8, 822/ 21
no man shall be	saved	for the faith that	8, 823/ 26
God, and shall be	saved	every one, as many	8, 824/ 23
if they will be	saved	... and because they let	8, 831/ 35
church, nor may be	saved	, that hath any trust	8, 849/ 9
them that will be	saved	. For the equality and	8, 850/ 28
if we will be	saved	, stick fast unto the	8, 850/ 30
without any other satisfaction	saved	, as be all the	8, 867/ 9
say, "that shall be	saved	, shall attain the salvation	8, 897/ 22
hath elected shall be	saved	... and shall, as our	8, 897/ 26
all folk should be	saved	and come to the	8, 898/ 20
sure they shall be	saved	what need they to	8, 901/ 32
the spirit may be	saved	in the day of	8, 920/ 25
and trust to be	saved	, too... and yet, by	8, 957/ 26
shall amend and be	saved	... so may it be	8, 957/ 29
in Christ to be	saved	by Christ... and yet	8, 965/ 31
hope, looking to be	saved	with damnable devilish living	8, 965/ 34
would every man were	saved	(which is to wit	8, 971/ 19
in her to be	saved	, and of her by	8, 971/ 26
every man should be	saved	and come to the	8, 971/ 27
all this babbling, be	saved	, and shall be an	8, 998/ 34
though he might be	saved	by the belief of	8, 1005/ 5
nor never can be	saved	, but if they return	8, 1028/ 31
the Catholic faith, which	saveth	sinful men, and giveth	8, 976/ 10
with God in heaven	saving	that he believeth that	8, 582/ 31

with my proofs. Howbeit,	saving	that it had been	8, 603/ 31
and mine... which difference,	saving	that Tyndale here putteth	8, 608/ 7
other senses taken away,	saving	the literal sense alone	8, 635/ 32
all their living alone,	saving	for a harlot taken	8, 638/ 16
every one, up again...	saving	fasting, lo. For that	8, 638/ 30
hard part to defend...	saving	only for one thing	8, 642/ 36
lightly no fast else...	saving	breakfast, and eat fast	8, 653/ 34
while very well agreed...	saving	that Luther of late	8, 658/ 17
doubt as we were...	saving	where they should prove	8, 660/ 8
under any one church,	saving	only that as the	8, 662/ 14
and where they be,	saving	only that always some	8, 666/ 30
of an old net...	saving	only when friars wed	8, 704/ 23
or five times before...	saving	that he giveth always	8, 705/ 30
over his foolish railing,	saving	that it seemeth necessary	8, 709/ 6
folk that knew them...	saving	that the Spirit of	8, 711/ 16
is to say, that	saving	for this Catholic church	8, 718/ 29
words of our Savior,	saving	for seeking of occasion	8, 726/ 15
believe the Gospel itself	saving	for the authority of	8, 738/ 21
is weak. And surely,	saving	that in that chapter	8, 764/ 25
devil durst teach it...	saving	that in the end	8, 775/ 32
but I say that	saving	for the credence given	8, 778/ 6
open of itself that,	saving	for the importunate babbling	8, 779/ 33
word yet proved true,	saving	where he saith that	8, 783/ 17
following after upon it...	saving	that in the words	8, 791/ 22
earth, and hell too,	saving	these heretics only, which	8, 800/ 32
that in the beginning,	saving	for the Catholic Church	8, 810/ 12
I very well perceived),	saving	the salve of his	8, 814/ 4
all manner of learning	saving	Holy Scripture. Wherefore, see	8, 875/ 5
the word of God	saving	the Scripture only; and	8, 878/ 14
rejected and rebuked, and	saving	for the King's safe-conduct	8, 885/ 25
I may find her,	saving	that ye bid me	8, 905/ 6
people that Barnes deviseth...	saving	for lack of all	8, 927/ 6
all manner of learning	saving	Holy Scripture. Wherefore, see	8, 929/ 17
I wot ne'er who,	saving	that an Arian he	8, 936/ 5
used none other defense...	saving	the sword of the	8, 954/ 30
as I gladly would,	saving	that it would ask	8, 993/ 13
them agreeth with another,	saving	that as each of	8, 993/ 28
faith, I cannot tell;	saving	that to save themselves	8, 1004/ 9
should damn their heresies,	saving	that they take a	8, 1015/ 30
prophets, apostles, and our	Savior	himself and all. For	8, 580/ 20
itself, and our blessed	Savior	himself. They teach, saith	8, 582/ 5
that is, concerning our	Savior	with his apostles going	8, 606/ 13
God fore-remembered, whichsoever our	Savior	said unto his whole	8, 616/ 10
all that except our	Savior	himself, there is none	8, 625/ 21
the words of our	Savior	himself, which saith to	8, 629/ 14
indited it, and our	Savior	himself sometimes spoke his	8, 635/ 35
upon him. And our	Savior	saith himself, "Look ye	8, 636/ 34
open words of our	Savior	Christ himself? For where	8, 640/ 20
apostles and of our	Savior	himself; and with jesting	8, 641/ 21
the person of our	Savior	himself... and saith the	8, 642/ 4

except yet if our	Savior	Christ, to whom he	8, 642/ 11
then themselves, and our	Savior	and his apostles away	8, 642/ 17
again... and let our	Savior	Christ alone with them	8, 643/ 12
himself as had our	Savior	for himself, to whom	8, 644/ 13
finally, that our blessed	Savior	Christ was but only	8, 664/ 16
no longer; but our	Savior	Christ hath begun and	8, 682/ 6
text maketh for our	Savior	Christ, and for the	8, 682/ 32
souls. As where our	Savior	saith, "That thing that	8, 686/ 25
hell. As where our	Savior	saith himself, in the	8, 686/ 36
the Altar, whereas our	Savior	said himself "This is	8, 689/ 4
promised the people a	savior	to come and bless	8, 691/ 36
Saint John and our	Savior	and his apostles, as	8, 693/ 1
own condemnation, as our	Savior	saith, by their contrary	8, 694/ 21
the Baptist and our	Savior	rebuked were holy men	8, 697/ 7
John reprov'd and our	Savior	himself also, in that	8, 700/ 6
very sure, and our	Savior	himself shall bear me	8, 701/ 35
and blood of our	Savior	himself... this holy new	8, 704/ 33
apostles themselves, and our	Savior	Christ also himself, leavened	8, 709/ 27
the Infancy of our	Savior	. But fain would Tyndale	8, 711/ 3
Those words of our	Savior	, saving for seeking of	8, 726/ 15
Saint Paul, and our	Savior	himself, as his servants	8, 727/ 6
he is Christ, the	Savior	of the world." For	8, 743/ 9
the words of our	Savior	rehearsing the saying of	8, 752/ 29
were spoken of our	Savior	and the new law	8, 752/ 32
is meant by our	Savior	in the words that	8, 754/ 1
the death of our	Savior	Christ delivered in the	8, 754/ 34
commit in putting our	Savior	unjustly to death. And	8, 755/ 20
and belief of our	Savior	that after should come	8, 755/ 22
the Father of our	Savior	, that raiseth his, shall	8, 756/ 5
of God that our	Savior	hath himself taught us	8, 756/ 18
the woman's words, our	Savior	himself, standing yet without	8, 759/ 7
he is Christ, the	Savior	of the world." What	8, 759/ 24
communication had with our	Savior	himself? But what is	8, 759/ 27
the preaching of our	Savior	himself in his own	8, 760/ 29
mind." Here saith our	Savior	of him, not only	8, 762/ 4
For "whoso," saith our	Savior	, "will not hear the	8, 763/ 31
allow! Then must our	Savior	Christ have held his	8, 769/ 35
Sacred Body of our	Savior	himself, should have none	8, 773/ 1
the faith of our	Savior	Jesus even with the	8, 773/ 25
the rest which our	Savior	Jesus is risen unto	8, 774/ 5
the parable of our	Savior	signifieth, his net that	8, 777/ 9
the faith of our	Savior	Jesus even with the	8, 778/ 27
men of whom our	Savior	spoke where he saith	8, 780/ 7
him still. For our	Savior	saith, "Without me can	8, 781/ 25
his will. For our	Savior	saith, "No man can	8, 782/ 11
his works. For our	Savior	saith, "If ye be	8, 783/ 22
own pen as (our	Savior	saying himself that "the	8, 785/ 10
carnal reprobate. And our	Savior	himself also, while the	8, 789/ 19
Tyndale here maketh our	Savior	, that he shall tell	8, 789/ 26
the rest which our	Savior	Jesus is risen unto	8, 792/ 7

marvel somewhat wherefore our	Savior	himself used those means	8, 792/ 21
the rest which our	Savior	Jesus is risen unto	8, 795/ 26
them, or yet our	Savior	either. But now that	8, 797/ 6
Church... against which our	Savior	hath himself promised that	8, 807/ 6
the faith which our	Savior	hath in like wise	8, 807/ 12
plain promises of our	Savior	himself clearly contained in	8, 828/ 26
old Pharisees, with our	Savior	himself, whom they blasphemed	8, 835/ 25
be justified." And our	Savior	himself saith in the	8, 842/ 13
head thereof, our holy	Savior	himself, whose Mystical Body	8, 855/ 3
doth and shall our	Savior	(the sore, cankered members	8, 855/ 12
no more," said our	Savior	, "can ye do but	8, 870/ 6
not. For when our	Savior	said of hypocritical heretics	8, 879/ 16
the words of our	Savior	where he saith to	8, 882/ 18
yourself." In which our	Savior	showeth us that if	8, 882/ 23
For which cause our	Savior	said also to those	8, 882/ 29
he would, as our	Savior	when himself went his	8, 884/ 36
true faith that our	Savior	, first by himself and	8, 885/ 3
And therefore, though our	Savior	say that such as	8, 889/ 18
we shall, as our	Savior	saith, if we take	8, 891/ 12
and shall, as our	Savior	saith, be but a	8, 897/ 26
such manner spoke our	Savior	to his apostles where	8, 907/ 4
principal head thereof, our	Savior	Christ himself. And therefore	8, 908/ 7
hidden. For as our	Savior	saith, "The city that	8, 915/ 8
Mark saith of our	Savior	thus: "He commanded his	8, 919/ 35
Day of Judgment our	Savior	shall say to them	8, 920/ 29
angels." Here shall our	Savior	himself use an excommunicamus	8, 920/ 34
especially built upon our	Savior	himself; and so might	8, 931/ 14
ecclesiae"... by which our	Savior	commandeth that whoso find	8, 942/ 30
But of truth, our	Savior	, like as he spoke	8, 948/ 26
such points... therefore our	Savior	bade him go to	8, 951/ 16
the words of our	Savior	Christ, rehearse them not	8, 980/ 33
the person of our	Savior	himself, "I am a	8, 986/ 2
too. And therefore our	Savior	said not, "No man	8, 986/ 9
Isaiah recited by our	Savior	in the Gospel of	8, 998/ 8
were therein, as our	Savior	witnesseth himself unto the	8, 1008/ 33
perfect person of our	Savior	Christ, God and man	8, 1009/ 13
the flock whereupon our	Savior	did set the known	8, 1012/ 14
at the leastwise our	Savior	himself overthrow such antichrists	8, 1012/ 16
flock) upon which our	Savior	did set those known	8, 1012/ 23
that either had our	Savior	Christ none holy church	8, 1015/ 10
the sending of our	Savior	Christ, of whom Moses	8, 1016/ 17
his church? Where our	Savior	saith that at the	8, 1017/ 1
feeble and sick." Our	Savior	also saith, "If thy	8, 1018/ 1
neither: then," saith our	Savior	, "tell the church. And	8, 1018/ 4
such things, as our	Savior	saith in the twentieth	8, 1018/ 14
in which either our	Savior	himself or his apostles	8, 1019/ 21
the parable of our	Savior	, in the thirteenth chapter	8, 1020/ 5
Saint Matthew, where our	Savior	liketh the church unto	8, 1020/ 6
parable, in which our	Savior	liketh his church unto	8, 1020/ 9
evil men (as our	Savior	, his own mouth, expoundeth	8, 1020/ 11

all these parables our	Savior	calleth his church mingled	8, 1020/ 12
consider, then, when our	Savior	commanded himself that, upon	8, 1023/ 8
may see that our	Savior	himself said unto his	8, 1024/ 20
nor unknown, if our	Savior	say truth himself... which	8, 1029/ 2
lieth than that our	Savior	would so far break	8, 1031/ 36
the merits of our	Savior's	Passion; and that yet	8, 634/ 2
the church of our	Savior's	own apostles was not	8, 1020/ 18
they supped of the	savor	); now to come forth	8, 600/ 30
his wit's end, and	saw	not what to say	8, 603/ 26
generation of them that	saw	the miracles of God	8, 609/ 16
them yet when he	saw	himself deceived, and his	8, 623/ 35
here that albeit he	saw	gold great plenty in	8, 628/ 17
as his high wisdom	saw	that diverse good fruit	8, 636/ 4
hath made. But yet	saw	Saint Paul that God	8, 637/ 3
me God, if I	saw	it I would myself	8, 655/ 33
Saint Augustine, good man,	saw	not so far. For	8, 681/ 13
conversation that he then	saw	therein. Yet was at	8, 731/ 1
to wit, that he	saw	"the succession continued" in	8, 735/ 22
such a thing or	saw	such a man... he	8, 745/ 33
said it not, or	saw	him not, to his	8, 745/ 34
though the whole town	saw	them together and heard	8, 745/ 36
the miracles which he	saw	Philip work, bid us	8, 796/ 26
had all done, and	saw	that I found no	8, 814/ 7
the last time he	saw	him was at Bristol	8, 814/ 23
Well," quoth I, "when	saw	ye Robert Necton, then	8, 815/ 11
upon mine oath, I	saw	him not this half	8, 815/ 13
his own infinite wisdom	saw	convenient, unto final salvation	8, 848/ 13
the wit, when he	saw	the matter in the	8, 863/ 24
showed himself that he	saw	it... whereas Barnes had	8, 863/ 32
But for because he	saw	that Tyndale, when he	8, 864/ 2
he now lived, and	saw	the bawdry and fornication	8, 875/ 9
it seemeth that ye	saw	this yourself full well	8, 893/ 13
would so do, he	saw	ere he made them	8, 898/ 23
And anon as he	saw	that, "What, whoresons!" quod	8, 900/ 34
he now lived, and	saw	the bawdry and fornication	8, 929/ 21
foolishly, that I never	saw	the like in all	8, 959/ 12
good Christian readers, where	saw	you ever any man	8, 973/ 24
any such fashion in	Saxony	, that their priests, their	8, 629/ 25
in Bohemia, and in	Saxony	, and in some other	8, 662/ 30
their living! Then in	Saxony	and some parts of	8, 663/ 21
as much, too in	Saxony	, and Switzerland, and some	8, 731/ 30
as in Switzerland and	Saxony	they do? What will	8, 790/ 1
deadly sin. This, I	say	, ye have already seen	8, 575/ 22
in faith seeing, I	say	, that he can prove	8, 576/ 1
yet pretending, as I	say	, that he will assoil	8, 576/ 13
pope... but, as I	say	, provincial patriarchs, archbishops, or	8, 577/ 13
he made, as I	say	, his question of "the	8, 578/ 14
man would here peradventure	say	to Tyndale that he	8, 579/ 35
ribaldry at large and	say	that all the whole	8, 580/ 3
some man think, I	say	, that Tyndale's railing here	8, 580/ 9

dare be bold to	say	for Tyndale myself that	8, 582/ 27
through Christ. And I	say	meseemeth, as I be	8, 584/ 6
lie out aloud and	say	that the pope hath	8, 586/ 30
reason of his, I	say	, every wise man seeth	8, 587/ 19
and then must he	say	that by some sinful	8, 588/ 24
For I dare boldly	say	that except some such	8, 588/ 31
yet this will I	say	the while for our	8, 589/ 15
no good ground to	say	that the persecution is	8, 589/ 16
if a man would	say	that great men cannot	8, 591/ 1
to the best, and	say	to their master that	8, 592/ 12
And all this I	say	yet... as though I	8, 592/ 32
and as able to	say	Mass as ever was	8, 594/ 23
or hath power to	say	Mass, but if he	8, 594/ 31
own parish church... I	say	not hear, but say	8, 594/ 38
say not hear, but	say	her own self, and	8, 594/ 38
altar she saith, I	say	, herself, and singeth too	8, 595/ 2
alike; that is to	say	, falsely and foolishly taken	8, 595/ 29
to believe all they	say	... and yet they will	8, 596/ 4
us see whether they	say	truth or no. And	8, 596/ 5
all that that they	say	": this is a very	8, 596/ 29
For if the priest	say	false, and preach heresies	8, 597/ 9
as if he would	say	that all the seven	8, 597/ 10
see whether the priest	say	well or no. If	8, 597/ 25
he is, as I	say	, brought unto examination, to	8, 597/ 26
sort, that is to	say	, among all the sects	8, 600/ 23
reasons is, The Church (	say	they) was before the	8, 601/ 17
else he would not	say	"one of their high	8, 601/ 36
saw not what to	say	unto it? And because	8, 603/ 26
and, as we might	say	, in the womb; and	8, 604/ 28
but what she might	say	to the contrary. And	8, 605/ 18
yet he will not	say	that they be both	8, 607/ 33
Then if he will	say	that every prophet did	8, 611/ 17
sheep... that is to	say	, they did call upon	8, 611/ 19
priests and princes: I	say	that those prophets agreed	8, 611/ 21
and yet, as I	say	, till himself did set	8, 613/ 16
not, I wot well)	say	nay but that while	8, 614/ 11
that no man can	say	and confess our Lord	8, 615/ 32
Now, these things, I	say	, being thus though God	8, 615/ 34
people: it must, I	say	, upon Tyndale's confession needs	8, 616/ 8
he is fallen, I	say	, into the malediction and	8, 616/ 21
if Tyndale will peradventure	say	that it is in	8, 616/ 30
ever be true to	say	that "the church" is	8, 617/ 16
ground" that is to	say	, the sure strength or	8, 617/ 18
hap. And thus I	say	that neither can Tyndale	8, 617/ 29
And thus, as I	say	, Tyndale cannot resemble the	8, 618/ 14
Then if Tyndale will	say	that it can extend	8, 618/ 26
whom they preach, may	say	not only to one	8, 618/ 29
whereas he cannot himself	say	that his part passeth	8, 620/ 27
miracles; that is to	say	, besides the length of	8, 621/ 11
here deny me and	say	that there were no	8, 621/ 35

hear what I shall	say	more unto him. But	8, 622/ 1
and belief thereof. Now	say	I, then, that since	8, 622/ 12
if it were, I	say	, come in the Catholic	8, 622/ 28
perceived?" will some man	say	. Surely well, and plainly	8, 623/ 1
church, I dare well	say	many more than a	8, 623/ 4
by this mark, I	say	, might it be perceived	8, 623/ 22
many let us, I	say	, consider but this mark	8, 623/ 26
himself that they cannot	say	nay themselves but that	8, 624/ 9
manner they jest and	say	in their sermons: "Men	8, 624/ 16
if they should so	say	by no more saints	8, 625/ 18
they let not to	say	the same utterly of	8, 625/ 19
they should before, I	say	, be driven to confess	8, 625/ 36
with the body... they	say	for the while that	8, 626/ 1
miracles they blaspheme, and	say	the devil doth all	8, 626/ 10
against them: he cannot	say	nay but that besides	8, 626/ 24
as come thence... unasked	say	they do, and commonly	8, 629/ 27
nothing else, because they	say	not, "Take away the	8, 629/ 32
not, for very shame,	say	nay. But now runneth	8, 630/ 32
way." Howbeit, he may	say	that I am to	8, 631/ 7
and which ceremonies? I	say	that in this point	8, 631/ 38
left unwritten. If he	say	that more than have	8, 633/ 8
as Luther and he	say	both, and that in	8, 635/ 27
as though he would	say	nay. And yet indeed	8, 636/ 30
Finally, I dare well	say	that the allegories written	8, 637/ 33
very fruitful, whatsoever Tyndale	say	... and else would God	8, 637/ 34
the sacraments, whereof they	say	the Church hath taken	8, 638/ 34
signify: that is to	say	, the grace invisible that	8, 638/ 36
sacrament himself Luther, I	say	, letteth not in this	8, 639/ 24
Saint Paul's words and	say	that Saint Paul peradventure	8, 639/ 25
the Apostle teacheth... and	say	he said that but	8, 639/ 29
is as much to	say	as "This signifieth my	8, 640/ 26
this dare I boldly	say	: that as sick and	8, 642/ 7
had no more to	say	for himself than Tyndale	8, 642/ 12
fellows have now to	say	for themselves, he had	8, 642/ 13
his been able to	say	as Christ said: "Which	8, 642/ 24
whether Tyndale would so	say	to the Jews or	8, 643/ 11
Father such deeds, I	say	, as none could do	8, 643/ 32
seeth it, let him	say	it; for surely I	8, 644/ 36
will not let to	say	we lie all, and	8, 646/ 16
that is if he	say	that he meaneth all	8, 647/ 14
himself: that is to	say	, that he meaneth by	8, 647/ 15
as though he might	say	, "Will ye know which	8, 647/ 28
again: that is to	say	, Saint Luther, the foregoer	8, 650/ 21
manner"; that is to	say	that Saint Luther, Saint	8, 652/ 27
church: that is to	say	, as many as depart	8, 654/ 15
bad"... "Marry," would Tyndale	say	again, "for that shall	8, 654/ 28
heretics" that is to	say	, the counterfeit, false church	8, 655/ 11
Now if Tyndale will	say	that he hath already	8, 655/ 15
be; that is to	say	, the church of Christ	8, 655/ 21
could) but as I	say	, if he make this	8, 655/ 35

matter. Then consider, I	say	, now, that where he	8, 656/ 12
well, and so we	say	again and say therein	8, 656/ 15
we say again and	say	therein very true, that	8, 656/ 15
dumb ceremonies" that neither	say	nor signify), and that	8, 656/ 21
our part. And yet	say	we also that we	8, 656/ 31
as I began to	say	, remember, good reader, that	8, 658/ 5
reader, that whereas we	say	that in the great	8, 658/ 6
faiths the faith, I	say	, of the Catholic Church	8, 658/ 6
the scriptures; and they	say	nay, and affirm that	8, 658/ 9
the scriptures, whereunto we	say	nay: all the question	8, 658/ 10
thereof; that is to	say	, not whether the words	8, 658/ 12
have I proved what	say	I, "This have I	8, 659/ 5
nay, this have, I	say	, themselves proved, in that	8, 659/ 6
his side though they	say	all the contrary. And	8, 659/ 12
so shameless as to	say	yet still that the	8, 659/ 17
places.) Let them, I	say	, among all the old	8, 659/ 25
Tyndale's own tale, I	say	, with these things set	8, 660/ 14
by these examples, I	say	, Tyndale may well perceive	8, 662/ 8
church that is to	say	, if it be true	8, 662/ 22
God, all those that	say	the baptizing of children	8, 664/ 8
void, and they that	say	that there ought to	8, 664/ 10
one, that were to	say	there is no God	8, 664/ 24
any farther shift, and	say	that I mistake his	8, 665/ 25
well what he will	say	, and not be so	8, 665/ 27
he might devise to	say	that he meant. For	8, 666/ 2
For if he would	say	that he meant not	8, 666/ 2
this can he not	say	that he meant... for	8, 666/ 7
so shameless as to	say	that he meant none	8, 666/ 21
in his heart to	say	thus, this will be	8, 667/ 3
manner of speech, I	say	, that excludeth none, restraineth	8, 667/ 7
lie and change, and	say	he believeth otherwise than	8, 667/ 27
Scripture which of them	say	best for their faith	8, 668/ 12
there neither is, I	say	, nor can be among	8, 669/ 33
nuns! These things, I	say	, being thus that the	8, 670/ 24
it is impossible, I	say	, for Tyndale or all	8, 670/ 29
is, I dare boldly	say	, well and plainly proved	8, 673/ 9
him, since Luther cannot	say	nay but that he	8, 677/ 9
and understood might, I	say	, be contained and kept	8, 677/ 27
that he may never	say	nay, for shame, but	8, 677/ 39
but if Tyndale will	say	"Yes" and when he	8, 679/ 19
nor where, will yet	say	still "Yes," and nothing	8, 679/ 20
good man, I dare	say	, will think them fully	8, 679/ 30
down... that is to	say	, that God teacheth his	8, 680/ 4
Against those heretics, I	say	, and with them against	8, 680/ 18
he never had, I	say	, made more for that	8, 680/ 29
had no more to	say	to the Jews for	8, 681/ 18
the heretics had to	say	to him in the	8, 681/ 19
that the Jews might	say	the same to the	8, 681/ 25
answer the Jew and	say	, "We neither receive the	8, 681/ 31
heretic, as we may	say	to this heretic, that	8, 683/ 4

his name, ye cannot	say	but that the Jew	8, 683/ 7
And therefore may we	say	to Tyndale that he	8, 683/ 9
Tyndale that he cannot	say	, for the maintenance of	8, 683/ 9
heretics. For Tyndale cannot	say	that the church of	8, 683/ 12
He cannot, for shame,	say	it; whereas these heretics	8, 684/ 5
sacerdotes, that is to	say	, "priests." And even as	8, 685/ 5
true but because they	say	so and admit it	8, 685/ 35
do Luther and Tyndale	say	that the Catholic Church	8, 687/ 15
is as much to	say	as "This is bread	8, 689/ 6
be as much to	say	as "This is nothing	8, 689/ 8
Tyndale saith that we	say	that the authority of	8, 689/ 19
man so mad to	say	so; for the Scripture	8, 689/ 23
But this indeed we	say	: that the Church hath	8, 689/ 24
not. And that we	say	true in this... not	8, 689/ 27
substantial witness. And we	say	that thereupon followeth it	8, 689/ 29
Tyndale and Luther both	say	nay, that the same	8, 689/ 30
church. And so we	say	yet again that Tyndale	8, 689/ 31
he saith that we	say	that everything that the	8, 689/ 33
as the Scripture" we	say	that God shall never	8, 689/ 34
the Catholic Church to	say	but the truth... because	8, 689/ 36
itself (that is to	say	, the stock that standeth	8, 693/ 31
confesseth, and Tyndale cannot	say	nay, God hath given	8, 694/ 3
they cannot, for shame,	say	that ever they showed	8, 695/ 17
he show if he	say	aught to purpose. And	8, 695/ 21
Now if Tyndale dare	say	that himself meaneth these	8, 696/ 11
himself meaneth these... then	say	we that none of	8, 696/ 11
For if Tyndale dare	say	that his doctrine and	8, 696/ 15
Finally, if he will	say	as he meaneth here	8, 697/ 1
forasmuch as himself cannot	say	nay but that many	8, 697/ 9
man that is to	say	, in some poverty as	8, 698/ 9
not always true to	say	that I must help	8, 698/ 23
But God, as I	say	, the thank that he	8, 699/ 21
like. And therefore I	say	that though the Pharisees	8, 700/ 5
rule that (as they	say	) shall put us quite	8, 700/ 19
therein, lo, thus they	say	: "Offering," say they, "to	8, 700/ 20
thus they say: "Offering,"	say	they, "to God or	8, 700/ 20
for me. And therefore	say	not now that we	8, 700/ 32
not now that we	say	that the voluntary things	8, 700/ 32
not lawful. For we	say	no more but that	8, 700/ 33
surely if these folk	say	well... then Mary Magdalene	8, 701/ 33
have and yet thereto	say	some of these folk	8, 702/ 15
And then dare I	say	that he would have	8, 702/ 21
of purgatory Tyndale cannot	say	nay. For I have	8, 703/ 19
far under them, might	say	for themselves against the	8, 705/ 35
all their sects, can	say	for themselves against the	8, 706/ 2
what Tyndale can here	say	for himself. After all	8, 706/ 4
then what Christ can	say	more for himself and	8, 706/ 17
never so plain, but	say	it cannot be understood	8, 707/ 6
falsifying the Scripture... and	say	that it cannot be	8, 707/ 9
will not hear; or	say	, "The Church hath otherwise	8, 707/ 12

dependeth that credence, I	say	, resorteth ever up to	8, 707/ 30
Luther could not himself	say	nay thereto, notwithstanding that	8, 708/ 12
himself too, though he	say	nay, that this doctrine	8, 709/ 22
meal; that is to	say	, of that leaven with	8, 709/ 25
let him prove, I	say	, by them, that all	8, 712/ 20
like. Let Tyndale, I	say	, find us the contrary	8, 712/ 26
will not hear; or	say	, "The Church hath otherwise	8, 714/ 18
not hear" him, or	say	, "The Church hath otherwise	8, 714/ 31
thus do... Tyndale cannot	say	that we refuse to	8, 715/ 16
us see now... We	say	that it is abominable	8, 715/ 34
nun; Tyndale saith we	say	wrong, and that a	8, 715/ 35
than to burn." We	say	he construeth wrong. If	8, 716/ 8
it our Talmud, and	say	they were all but	8, 716/ 12
or else we will	say	that "the Church hath	8, 716/ 15
gloss him out nor	say	the Church hath determined	8, 716/ 20
it, and will not	say	, "The Church hath otherwise	8, 716/ 24
least let Tyndale, I	say	, for his part in	8, 716/ 36
time. And so even	say	we in our time	8, 718/ 12
sufficient: that is to	say	, that saving for this	8, 718/ 29
In this point I	say	there is special dissimilitude	8, 720/ 5
not here, as I	say	, no more answer Tyndale	8, 720/ 15
may every man well	say	of himself: that by	8, 720/ 30
Of what man, then?"	say	we. "Of no man	8, 721/ 1
be: that is to	say	, Saint John the Baptist	8, 721/ 5
time; that is to	say	, if the Jews had	8, 721/ 15
see none other man	say	so of himself as	8, 722/ 34
chicken must needs, I	say	, without any learning of	8, 723/ 19
Church but if Tyndale	say	that Luther therein lieth	8, 724/ 2
nun. Wherein he cannot	say	nay but they condemn	8, 724/ 27
time. And so even	say	we in our time	8, 726/ 35
Wherein if Tyndale dare	say	that I say false	8, 727/ 30
dare say that I	say	false... I shall yet	8, 727/ 30
contrary; that is to	say	, that the Catholic Church	8, 729/ 9
should be bold to	say	that himself is one	8, 729/ 23
albeit he could not	say	nay but that in	8, 732/ 23
time) and this, I	say	, will I gladly give	8, 733/ 2
his crown again, and	say	Matins and Mass after	8, 733/ 16
other expoundeth wrong. Now	say	we, then, that where	8, 734/ 5
had vowed chastity... I	say	that in the place	8, 734/ 11
they still, whatever Tyndale	say	. But yet this one	8, 734/ 33
Cyprian and Saint Augustine	say	: that of all that	8, 734/ 35
Catholic," that is to	say	, "universal," gave toward the	8, 735/ 26
these he laid, I	say	, for the authority of	8, 735/ 35
to bow down and	say	"Amen." Thus beginneth the	8, 736/ 29
that ye can either	say	or do. Ye promised	8, 737/ 2
what could ye then	say	for Manichaeus, to him	8, 737/ 7
to him that would	say	unto you, "I believe	8, 737/ 7
side, if ye would	say	to me, "Believe not	8, 737/ 17
if ye would then	say	to me, "Thou didst	8, 737/ 21
it well appeareth, I	say	, by Saint Augustine's own	8, 738/ 24

hath. And thus I	say	, good readers, ye may	8, 739/ 9
he saith as we	say	: that the common Catholic	8, 740/ 24
faith. Howbeit, he will	say	that now he neither	8, 741/ 29
arm," that is to	say	, his strength. And even	8, 743/ 14
but because men so	say	. Accursed were he that	8, 743/ 15
than that I so	say	. And even so accursed	8, 743/ 16
themselves his matches, and	say	that they were inspired	8, 744/ 30
And therefore, as I	say	, Saint Augustine laid them	8, 744/ 35
as Saint Paul saith,	say	"Lord Jesus" but in	8, 747/ 5
faith," that is to	say	, the faith acquise and	8, 747/ 24
telling the contrary I	say	that this patch is	8, 748/ 9
the better. But I	say	that except obstinacy and	8, 749/ 4
the other might frowardly	say	he would not... but	8, 749/ 29
reasonably could he never	say	why he should not	8, 749/ 29
thing as he will	say	that he feeleth himself	8, 751/ 18
Now, therefore, as I	say	, Tyndale must prove us	8, 751/ 35
it that church, I	say	, may soon be perceived	8, 753/ 36
he then for shame	say	that it was spoken	8, 754/ 19
Scripture; after this, I	say	, touched in the seventh	8, 755/ 10
to damn it, I	say	, and destroy it, by	8, 755/ 19
allegeth; that is to	say	, "The same Spirit beareth	8, 756/ 35
As though he would	say	thus: "The Spirit of	8, 757/ 19
may not we then	say	again the contrary? Against	8, 759/ 5
why may we not	say	that upon the woman's	8, 759/ 7
nothing why he should	say	otherwise, but only that	8, 760/ 8
altogether that is to	say	, that those men of	8, 760/ 15
for; that is to	say	, such a feeling faith	8, 760/ 16
too"; if Tyndale, I	say	, look by this to	8, 760/ 33
belief? "Well," will Tyndale	say	, "but yet had he	8, 762/ 10
arm," that is to	say	, his strength. And even	8, 763/ 7
but because men so	say	. Accursed were he that	8, 763/ 8
than that I so	say	. And even so accursed	8, 763/ 9
we put not, I	say	, our trust in the	8, 764/ 8
men might hap to	say	that I misreport him	8, 764/ 31
can in no wise	say	nay thereto... they blaspheme	8, 766/ 14
And then cannot himself	say	nay but that in	8, 766/ 19
fault. And if he	say	that himself agreeth with	8, 766/ 23
therein, do preach and	say	the truth, and call	8, 766/ 29
tale of themselves, and	say	that God moveth them	8, 768/ 33
But Tyndale will haply	say	to me therein as	8, 769/ 30
to them? He will	say	, by likelihood, "O all	8, 770/ 29
the known Catholic church	say	so; for they be	8, 770/ 33
anything that they can	say	unto you? But I	8, 771/ 2
ye shall believe. I	say	ye shall believe me	8, 771/ 3
unto thy soul. And	say	though at the beginning	8, 774/ 22
might be ashamed to	say	it... or, finally, so	8, 775/ 31
him to jest and	say	, "Even so, now none	8, 777/ 30
elders only"; but I	say	that saving for the	8, 778/ 6
of God. But I	say	therewith that like as	8, 778/ 9
Spirit of God": I	say	that the very thing	8, 778/ 28

very thing that I	say	of "faith alone" that	8, 778/ 28
up at sot's-hof. I	say	to Tyndale yet again	8, 779/ 19
a true. But I	say	that though it be	8, 779/ 22
faith that is to	say	, faith not alone, but	8, 779/ 26
alone that is to	say	, belief alone is very	8, 779/ 28
often, I dare well	say	, than himself hath said	8, 779/ 30
about it. And to	say	the truth, the thing	8, 779/ 32
faith of Christ." I	say	yes... for as far	8, 780/ 12
faith that is to	say	, to the only belief	8, 780/ 12
tale? Who did ever	say	nay to that? But	8, 780/ 16
faith that is to	say	, every historical belief and	8, 781/ 7
false, they will, I	say	, yet of obstinacy stand	8, 781/ 13
believe the contrary. I	say	further that it is	8, 781/ 16
forth with God. I	say	also that after that	8, 782/ 20
faith, that is to	say	, belief alone... and sometimes	8, 782/ 31
more, too. For I	say	farther that all be	8, 783/ 20
Well," will Tyndale yet	say	, "since it is so	8, 783/ 26
incredulity," that is to	say	, lack of belief. For	8, 784/ 9
But yet will Tyndale	say	, "Since I do now	8, 784/ 17
besides him which yet	say	still as Luther did	8, 784/ 26
father that is to	say	, almost less than right	8, 785/ 27
God, Christ would not	say	, "Without me ye can	8, 787/ 2
do: he teacheth, I	say	, by these two things	8, 787/ 15
majesty of God: I	say	that Tyndale's "feeling faith	8, 787/ 20
all such miracles, and	say	the devil fleeth from	8, 788/ 9
the devil, I dare	say	, believeth, and so layeth	8, 788/ 14
it that is to	say	, for a schism, in	8, 793/ 15
against us? For we	say	not but that he	8, 793/ 26
more. But this I	say	, for all that, yet	8, 793/ 29
here no farther to	say	, in that I can	8, 794/ 36
he do more than	say	it... we will not	8, 795/ 6
will not let to	say	again that with as	8, 795/ 6
heart." We might here	say	that the fault which	8, 796/ 31
agreed thereupon, but I	say	written and unwritten, and	8, 800/ 9
very scripture. And then	say	I that the certainty	8, 800/ 13
Church. And that I	say	truth in this point	8, 800/ 15
see well, as I	say	, that our question is	8, 800/ 34
assoil: that is to	say	, the argument by which	8, 801/ 27
Tyndale's disciple, since ye	say	that which is the	8, 802/ 19
ear in this wise: "	Say	thou believest it because	8, 802/ 26
unto thy soul. And	say	though at the beginning	8, 803/ 8
not advise him to	say	that he feeleth himself	8, 804/ 1
and yet dare I	say	, and Tyndale, I suppose	8, 804/ 14
I suppose, dare not	say	the contrary, but that	8, 804/ 15
shall ask him, I	say	, therefore, the question to	8, 804/ 33
faith; that is to	say	, the historical faith of	8, 804/ 36
he be fain to	say	that by the preaching	8, 805/ 7
to make answer and	say	that he believed them	8, 805/ 23
for them?" shall I	say	. Now, to this question	8, 805/ 24
them the Scripture... we	say	that some things there	8, 808/ 26

of. If he will	say	that they be at	8, 809/ 27
Saint Paul. If he	say	that he could not	8, 809/ 31
did so. If he	say	yes, he felt it	8, 810/ 2
still... and will therefore	say	that so may himself	8, 810/ 30
Huessgen, and Zwingli, can	say	that the old holy	8, 811/ 31
teacheth his disciple to	say	that they allege, "elder	8, 812/ 2
sheet anchor teacheth him,	say	that he believeth it	8, 812/ 12
he can no further	say	but that he feeleth	8, 812/ 21
what he list, and	say	he feeleth it written	8, 812/ 28
God's own hand. Men	say	that he which hath	8, 812/ 30
a door therefor... but	say	what he list, and	8, 812/ 35
each of them should	say	therein when they were	8, 813/ 32
be so mad to	say	as I do, and	8, 815/ 10
another? Didst not thou	say	she was dead?" "Yes	8, 816/ 10
be saved? If Tyndale	say	yes... then saith he	8, 818/ 32
before. Now, if he	say	nay... then since the	8, 818/ 34
point. Now, if Tyndale	say	that in all such	8, 819/ 3
impediment of sin: then	say	I that thereby confesseth	8, 819/ 6
in the dust. I	say	also that it should	8, 819/ 12
shall find enough. I	say	also that if to	8, 819/ 26
state: then is, I	say	, lost and destroyed the	8, 819/ 32
to make him somewhat	say	therein... we shall in	8, 820/ 19
then followeth it, I	say	, that every man of	8, 820/ 37
come unto baptism, and	say	there may be some	8, 821/ 33
whereabout I go, will	say	that in the baptism	8, 822/ 23
faith... that is to	say	, into his only elects	8, 822/ 25
and he will haply	say	that it is agreed	8, 822/ 27
now will Tyndale peradventure	say	that the habit of	8, 823/ 8
by the same reason	say	that the child hath	8, 823/ 12
or else must Tyndale	say	that Saint Paul said	8, 823/ 20
it is, as I	say	, no "story faith"... and	8, 823/ 34
it clearly followeth, I	say	, by him, that the	8, 824/ 37
people, that is to	say	, the known Catholic church	8, 825/ 2
other side, if he	say	that himself feeleth a	8, 827/ 11
I be bold to	say	that every man and	8, 827/ 14
known Catholic church. Now	say	I, therefore, that, granting	8, 827/ 34
that, granting him to	say	well and true in	8, 827/ 34
in like wise, I	say	, the very, true church	8, 828/ 7
and beheld him would	say	the man were blind	8, 828/ 38
liberty without peril to	say	what he would, was	8, 832/ 35
those his judges, I	say	that there were some	8, 832/ 37
I will, as I	say	, leave off this fellow's	8, 833/ 14
bad Saint Paul, I	say	, calleth "the church of	8, 834/ 15
ecclesia (that is to	say	, "church" in English) doth	8, 835/ 11
yet will Friar Barnes	say	that though Jews and	8, 835/ 16
not for Peter... to	say	that they be unclean	8, 838/ 8
purpose that is to	say	, that only such clean	8, 839/ 5
understood; that is to	say	, that no man can	8, 841/ 3
teacheth every man to	say	as Christ saith in	8, 841/ 22
great sacrament... but I	say	in Christ and in	8, 843/ 28

for Saint Peter to	say	that they be unclean	8, 844/ 17
Barnes, and saith, "I	say	not that they be	8, 845/ 10
for the trees. To	say	that the whole thing	8, 845/ 24
For if he would	say	that every faithful person	8, 850/ 18
Catholic church. But to	say	that no man is	8, 850/ 21
points that is to	say	, that be so sanctified	8, 851/ 12
doth Saint Paul, I	say	, mean therefore that as	8, 853/ 15
own heart did, I	say	, Saint Paul mean therefore	8, 853/ 21
but I do not	say	"we" as one should	8, 857/ 21
we" as one should	say	"we that be here	8, 857/ 21
church that is to	say	, in this city, as	8, 857/ 23
lords, what will you	say	to Lyra? I have	8, 858/ 2
men must of truth	say	"Forgive us our trespasses	8, 859/ 10
And if any man	say	(be he never so	8, 859/ 11
what he will now	say	better upon this better	8, 859/ 32
sin and must needs	say	"Dimitte mihi debita." The	8, 860/ 13
she needed not to	say	if she had none	8, 860/ 14
book; take out, I	say	, of his tale all	8, 863/ 17
had he not, I	say	, the wit well to	8, 863/ 25
for Saint Peter to	say	true, and to call	8, 865/ 5
in the meanwhile, I	say	, till God hath so	8, 865/ 23
of God?" (as who	say	, no man can), else	8, 865/ 27
unlawful for him, to	say	for the time the	8, 865/ 34
cannot let him to	say	true, for any fear	8, 866/ 13
it appeareth well, I	say	, therefore, that though he	8, 868/ 20
as though he would	say	, "Sometimes, peradventure, she doth	8, 869/ 35
branches); since Barnes, I	say	, repugnant not only to	8, 871/ 9
she," that is to	say	, the whole entire church	8, 871/ 10
since Friar Barnes, I	say	, telleth us, in effect	8, 871/ 21
now, since, as I	say	, the points of the	8, 872/ 23
mountains"; that is to	say	, they that be in	8, 874/ 19
to be merchants and	say	they were going thitherward	8, 877/ 2
if Friar Barnes would	say	to this man, "Ye	8, 877/ 6
step in again and	say	, "But Master Merchant, I	8, 877/ 15
then would the man	say	, "Marry, sir, then I	8, 877/ 27
God that is to	say	, declare us that same	8, 878/ 12
company why should Barnes	say	, as he saith here	8, 879/ 9
As though he would	say	, "My Word that is	8, 881/ 18
prophet that is to	say	, of the Son of	8, 881/ 31
soever ye enter, first	say	ye, "Peace be to	8, 882/ 20
And this would he	say	for the comfort of	8, 886/ 16
likely that she might	say	that the Scripture is	8, 886/ 30
were she likely to	say	that he might haply	8, 887/ 2
it or seemed to	say	against. And therefore would	8, 887/ 7
she were likely to	say	, "Father Barnes, this same	8, 887/ 14
Barnes here likely to	say	to this woman that	8, 887/ 34
good faith, I cannot	say	, taking an unknown church	8, 887/ 35
For if he would	say	, "Good daughter, the goodness	8, 887/ 36
If Friar Barnes would	say	, "Whensoever the true preacher	8, 888/ 6
as he doth will	say	that he construeth it	8, 889/ 15

therefore, though our Savior	say	that such as are	8, 889/ 18
this would Friar Barnes	say	, "Forsooth, dear daughter in	8, 890/ 12
she well likely to	say	again, "Verily, Father Barnes	8, 890/ 22
agree, as I hear	say	. And therefore this true	8, 890/ 37
when all the others	say	nay and be all	8, 891/ 6
Father Barnes," will she	say	, "I like it well	8, 891/ 8
will not suffer to	say	damnably false, we may	8, 891/ 26
be we," would she	say	, "such as be thus	8, 892/ 18
peradventure answer her and	say	, "Therefore have I showed	8, 893/ 29
were she likely to	say	again, "Yea, verily, Father	8, 893/ 32
utterly vain! For ye	say	I shall never know	8, 895/ 3
what hath he to	say	more to this woman	8, 895/ 6
find more yet to	say	to him. For she	8, 895/ 8
him. For she may	say	to him further: "Yet	8, 895/ 8
of Scripture? For you	say	plainly that the Epistle	8, 895/ 12
Scripture; and other men	say	yes. And ye say	8, 895/ 13
say yes. And ye	say	that ye can prove	8, 895/ 13
apostles? For though ye	say	that it was of	8, 895/ 17
And then as ye	say	now by that piece	8, 895/ 22
there another come and	say	by another piece... and	8, 895/ 23
wheresoever any seem to	say	anything which the words	8, 895/ 24
strive thereupon... whereas ye	say	I shall by the	8, 895/ 26
wot well, Friar Barnes	say	. For this saith not	8, 896/ 1
may therefore (would she	say	) take that church for	8, 896/ 16
what hath he to	say	to a poor woman	8, 896/ 29
forth among them and	say	, "By Saint Malkin, Father	8, 896/ 34
in only whom ye	say	is the true faith	8, 897/ 4
what could Friar Barnes	say	to his hostess here	8, 897/ 8
of God's election, and	say	(as he signifieth and	8, 897/ 10
speak it out and	say	) that when they come	8, 897/ 11
every man," will Barnes	say	, "that shall be saved	8, 897/ 22
preachers whom you dispraise	say	better. For they tell	8, 898/ 18
cherish them because they	say	right, and those that	8, 899/ 2
beat them because they	say	wrong. In good faith	8, 899/ 4
as these common preachers	say	: that God hath provided	8, 899/ 6
our brethren answer and	say	: that when he repenteth	8, 899/ 32
that these common preachers	say	well in that point	8, 900/ 1
that point, that they	say	that God hath provided	8, 900/ 1
doctrine that is to	say	, of true preaching the	8, 900/ 2
it right... and yet	say	that God will damn	8, 900/ 10
would his halting hostess	say	, "ye seem now, by	8, 901/ 6
another thing," would she	say	; "that if ye bring	8, 901/ 19
getting whereof themselves, ye	say	, can nothing do), shall	8, 901/ 26
some sorrow," would she	say	, "have I had for	8, 902/ 34
once a doctor, can	say	no better for it	8, 903/ 10
But, now, since ye	say	the true church is	8, 904/ 28
seek, that is to	say	, some unknown church: yet	8, 904/ 36
seek her... and ye	say	she is somewhere abroad	8, 905/ 7
hop forth again and	say	, "Marry, sir, that it	8, 905/ 10
the old holy saints	say	for his part: I	8, 906/ 6

albeit that some will	say	there was a shrewd	8, 907/ 14
the Church may well	say	of itself the words	8, 907/ 29
And therefore, as I	say	, these words of Saint	8, 908/ 8
but I do not	say	"we" as one should	8, 908/ 23
we" as one should	say	"we that be here	8, 908/ 23
church that is to	say	, in this city, as	8, 908/ 25
Saint Augustine, as I	say	, showeth in those words	8, 909/ 18
church; that is to	say	, the universal multitude of	8, 909/ 19
Catholic church doth not	say	that the church is	8, 909/ 24
lords, what will ye	say	to Lyra? I have	8, 910/ 19
which dispute against him,	say	the same thing myself	8, 912/ 10
Christ that is to	say	, the common, Catholic faith	8, 912/ 11
faithful that is to	say	, agreeing together in the	8, 912/ 28
but I do not	say	"we" as one should	8, 913/ 2
we" as one should	say	"we that be here	8, 913/ 2
though Saint Augustine would	say	to his audience in	8, 913/ 10
we that is to	say	, you and I that	8, 913/ 13
But yet, when I	say	"we" be the Church	8, 913/ 15
holy men that will	say	of themselves that they	8, 913/ 31
fidelium"; that is to	say	, the church of all	8, 914/ 4
Catholic church, as I	say	, and not of any	8, 914/ 18
such a church so	say	I too. For I	8, 915/ 1
I too. For I	say	plainly that the church	8, 915/ 1
see him so boldly	say	thereupon, "These words be	8, 916/ 5
been Esau. But I	say	not this for that	8, 916/ 27
of old, that I	say	there against this new	8, 918/ 6
glosses only. And I	say	also that then he	8, 918/ 19
all this may you	say	and yet lie. And	8, 918/ 33
their councils, because they	say	mandamus, mandamus, praecipimus	8, 919/ 19
therefore will Friar Barnes	say	that there was none	8, 920/ 28
Judgment our Savior shall	say	to them that will	8, 920/ 29
to them shall he	say	, "Go, ye accursed wretches	8, 920/ 31
It cannot help to	say	that the council cannot	8, 921/ 23
living, would reclaim and	say	that themselves would not	8, 923/ 8
he seemeth before to	say	the contrary, where he	8, 924/ 7
Barnes would, as I	say	, pretend that all they	8, 924/ 31
time that these folk	say	the Church was led	8, 925/ 3
heretic dare for shame	say	the contrary. Now, let	8, 925/ 9
so mad as to	say	they did well, because	8, 925/ 15
you what they would	say	thereto. And thereupon Luther	8, 925/ 29
his beastly marriage, and	say	that vows of chastity	8, 925/ 32
And I dare boldly	say	that all that whole	8, 926/ 27
be good men and	say	as they think, and	8, 927/ 25
or else, if they	say	as they think and	8, 927/ 26
men; or else they	say	one thing and think	8, 927/ 28
neither; or, finally, they	say	true and be evil	8, 927/ 30
you in that they	say	true. And therefore either	8, 927/ 33
not have letted to	say	, "Marry, we with Luther's	8, 928/ 6
mountains"; that is to	say	, they that be in	8, 928/ 28
compel every man to	say	as you say, and	8, 930/ 16

to say as you	say	, and you will not	8, 930/ 16
you will not once	say	as Christ saith. And	8, 930/ 16
prophets; that is to	say	, ye be built upon	8, 931/ 17
confound Friar Barnes... and	say	that the church may	8, 935/ 12
his book again and	say	no further but that	8, 936/ 4
plain (would Saint Gregory	say	), by the same words	8, 936/ 7
have stuck still, and	say	the decree of that	8, 936/ 10
fain in conclusion to	say	that the very church	8, 936/ 17
therefore," would Saint Gregory	say	to some officer there	8, 936/ 21
man would among them	say	unto Saint Gregory, and	8, 937/ 14
Friar Barnes will here	say	that with all this	8, 938/ 30
that if he so	say	, he shall speak very	8, 938/ 33
can see but to	say	that in that general	8, 939/ 36
neither, can for shame	say	the contrary... but that	8, 940/ 16
For I dare well	say	not only that they	8, 940/ 23
that send them... I	say	that princes give their	8, 941/ 15
well or wrong: I	say	that the council in	8, 941/ 21
Now shall I further	say	that whatsoever all Christian	8, 941/ 28
it wrong. For I	say	that though Christ doth	8, 944/ 5
it. And therefore I	say	that Christ here plainly	8, 944/ 9
therein. This man, I	say	, if he be good	8, 944/ 16
his neighbor him, I	say	, sendeth Christ unto "the	8, 944/ 24
all these judiciaries, that	say	a man may lawfully	8, 945/ 1
And therefore, whatsoever Barnes	say	... if any man sue	8, 946/ 32
himself; whoso, as I	say	, of good affection complain	8, 947/ 7
will be hard to	say	say. Then to which	8, 949/ 17
wronged whereto doth Barnes	say	that Christ speaketh plainly	8, 949/ 22
so mad as to	say	that of a whole	8, 952/ 10
sin, and must needs	say	"Dimitte mihi debita" the	8, 956/ 29
she needed not to	say	if she had none	8, 956/ 29
before, and yet I	say	again, that though Christ	8, 957/ 11
you heard Friar Barnes	say	that he would rehearse	8, 959/ 28
sins every man, I	say	, of such manner of	8, 960/ 14
of a truth, ye	say	Amen. Ye know what	8, 960/ 28
forgiven us. Confession, I	say	, maketh us whole, as	8, 961/ 20
But, now, though I	say	we cannot here be	8, 961/ 24
that heresy. For we	say	that the church is	8, 962/ 4
Now, if Barnes will	say	that though it be	8, 962/ 15
what can we other	say	than that for the	8, 962/ 17
known Catholic church... then	say	we that there shall	8, 962/ 27
if Friar Barnes will	say	that it is like	8, 962/ 32
now... that is to	say	, that "the church" in	8, 964/ 14
those heretics lie that	say	the whole very church	8, 965/ 3
remitted that is to	say	, that hath not then	8, 966/ 5
declareth that is to	say	, in confession and acknowledging	8, 966/ 10
only such men, I	say	, as have so lived	8, 967/ 27
But some man will	say	, "I force not how	8, 968/ 33
life." Let no man	say	thus, my most well-beloved	8, 968/ 35
sin; that is to	say	, them that do die	8, 970/ 3
saints, that is to	say	. Let us hold ourselves	8, 977/ 24

sake. But I dare	say	they were none such	8, 979/ 8
catholic, that is to	say	, universal, since very holiness	8, 982/ 13
the selfsame place, I	say	, Saint Augustine declareth that	8, 982/ 16
in the same law,	say	that the ceremonies used	8, 982/ 30
were accursed that would	say	that Christ was not	8, 983/ 1
This dare I well	say	: that if the best	8, 984/ 8
many another holy man,	say	such a word... and	8, 985/ 25
For he that would	say	in a sermon that	8, 985/ 26
Nor he that would	say	that a woman that	8, 985/ 30
therefore though Saint Bernard	say	that they serve Antichrist	8, 986/ 13
make him seem to	say	so... then he lieth	8, 987/ 14
yet ye shall, I	say	, see that neither of	8, 993/ 11
might be known and	say	still, for all that	8, 995/ 2
of Revelation. For we	say	that God hath made	8, 996/ 16
believe. But of this	say	they the contrary. For	8, 996/ 24
the contrary. For they	say	that God, albeit that	8, 996/ 24
without writing) yet they	say	that the evangelists and	8, 996/ 28
stand. And this they	say	without any proof, and	8, 996/ 33
a packstaff. For they	say	that there is no	8, 997/ 9
themselves at home, and	say	that we say truth	8, 998/ 5
and say that we	say	truth therein, and that	8, 998/ 5
sorts the one is (	say	they) the number of	8, 998/ 13
he will teach, they	say	, because he hath chosen	8, 998/ 15
he do not, I	say	, command all folk, elect	8, 998/ 24
And did he not	say	, "He that heareth you	8, 998/ 31
come and agree. Well,	say	we then, whosoever so	8, 998/ 33
own fault, whatsoever they	say	. Then ask we them	8, 998/ 36
they consent also. Then	say	we farther that forasmuch	8, 999/ 18
conclusion to condescend. Then	say	we farther that it	8, 999/ 25
necessary truth they, I	say	, cannot damnably err in	8, 999/ 31
adversaries: that all they	say	that this church is	8, 1000/ 13
such as be (they	say	) both good and bad	8, 1000/ 17
on the other side,	say	that the very, true	8, 1000/ 23
deny my deduction, and	say	that the cause why	8, 1002/ 14
church, which church themselves	say	cannot err, some cause	8, 1002/ 19
of all those that	say	that the same known	8, 1003/ 14
which deny it and	say	it is unknown, yet	8, 1003/ 30
Tyndale and Barnes. Then	say	we thus unto them	8, 1003/ 37
also, as all you	say	, that it cannot be	8, 1004/ 5
known?" What shall they	say	to this, trow we	8, 1004/ 8
unto the Scripture cannot	say	that any man can	8, 1004/ 30
folk agree which yet	say	the very church is	8, 1005/ 7
to believe. He cannot	say	, "By the Scripture." For	8, 1005/ 9
they will answer and	say	that by the Scripture	8, 1005/ 27
I was about to	say	, if these folk will	8, 1006/ 22
well they will not)	say	hereafter, in time to	8, 1006/ 23
any more reasoning, I	say	yet again that since	8, 1007/ 27
offended both (both, I	say	, in breach of God's	8, 1007/ 35
these folk now to	say	that he will have	8, 1009/ 35
cause have they to	say	that any of the	8, 1010/ 4

which is, they will	say	, none but Christ. To	8, 1010/ 13
to wit," will they	say	, "of the unknown church	8, 1010/ 23
yet can they not	say	nay but that yet	8, 1011/ 5
they cannot for shame	say	nay. Then conclude I	8, 1011/ 17
with the second, and	say	that Christ did ordain	8, 1011/ 25
that is (will they	say	) the secret, unknown church	8, 1011/ 29
church (that is to	say	, the flock) upon which	8, 1012/ 23
flock (that is to	say	, his church), we must	8, 1012/ 24
than one. If they	say	yea, then go they	8, 1012/ 27
one, it followeth, I	say	, farther, that his church	8, 1013/ 16
some fond shift, and	say	that Christ hath in	8, 1013/ 19
own but one, and	say	therefore that the known	8, 1013/ 21
For if they will	say	that Christ hath here	8, 1013/ 29
and suffer them to	say	that Christ hath two	8, 1013/ 35
which only church, they	say	, is Christ's very church	8, 1014/ 32
good or no. Now	say	I that of the	8, 1015/ 3
Whereupon it followeth, I	say	, that either had our	8, 1015/ 10
a mad thing to	say	. And that himself was	8, 1015/ 16
more than mad to	say	. And that he was	8, 1015/ 17
what that were to	say	, I shall not need	8, 1015/ 18
but let Saint Augustine	say	. For he saith that	8, 1015/ 18
that all that so	say	be accursed... and then	8, 1015/ 19
malice if this, I	say	, by plain Scripture appear	8, 1016/ 1
these slippery serpents will	say	(as Tyndale already saith	8, 1018/ 20
confess it. But what	say	they then thereto? "We	8, 1019/ 5
thereto? "We deny not,"	say	they, "but there is	8, 1019/ 5
this saith Barnes; this	say	they all. This is	8, 1019/ 7
answer it thus: They	say	that this is not	8, 1019/ 9
And therefore, as I	say	, in Christ's flour there	8, 1020/ 22
company, these heretics cannot	say	but that it is	8, 1021/ 12
If these folk will	say	that he was put	8, 1021/ 25
to and fro, and	say	they go in and	8, 1021/ 29
publican" that is to	say	, he shall be put	8, 1026/ 3
nuns. This man, I	say	, that so complaineth to	8, 1026/ 10
faith and doctrine, they	say	, "This is a good	8, 1026/ 24
second I dare well	say	he would not have	8, 1028/ 10
failed full shortly to	say	nay. But when that	8, 1028/ 11
unknown, if our Savior	say	truth himself... which is	8, 1029/ 2
Truth, and therefore cannot	say	but truth... and he	8, 1029/ 4
well, all others. Then	say	I to them thus	8, 1029/ 31
which proveth, as I	say	, the first point also	8, 1030/ 9
this: that whereas I	say	that the church that	8, 1030/ 27
this shall I shortly	say	besides, for this present	8, 1031/ 24
I trow) to this	say	nay himself, but that	8, 1032/ 2
you, but all you	say	one thing," and also	8, 1032/ 17
as I began to	say	, this being from the	8, 1032/ 35
these heretics' things, I	say	, be heresies, and all	8, 1033/ 7
These things hath, I	say	... There can be no	8, 1034/ 5
in which he commandeth	saying	, "Though the pope sin	8, 587/ 28
in which he commandeth	saying	, "Though the pope sin	8, 590/ 9

scribes and the Pharisees,	saying	"woe" be to them	8, 609/ 37
of an old saint's	saying	sometimes, if they may	8, 624/ 7
made they against Christ,	saying	, "Abraham is our father	8, 641/ 29
excuse his folly with	saying	that he meant it	8, 667/ 10
compelled him thereunto. This	saying	of Saint Augustine, Luther	8, 676/ 23
Luther, "according to the	saying	of Augustine, this thing	8, 676/ 31
of Christ's blessed apostle...	saying	that wise men affirm	8, 688/ 23
of their own leaven,	saying	, "God is thy father	8, 691/ 28
of necessity upon the	saying	of any one doctor	8, 714/ 34
he alloweth Saint Augustine's	saying	... and denieth not but	8, 723/ 36
As they abuse that	saying	of the holy man	8, 730/ 11
Church doth abuse the	saying	of Saint Augustine. And	8, 740/ 37
believed because of the	saying	of the woman how	8, 743/ 2
now because of thy	saying	, but because we have	8, 743/ 7
him." And Saint Paul,	saying	, "We be not sufficient	8, 746/ 35
our Savior rehearsing the	saying	of the prophet Isaiah	8, 752/ 30
now because of thy	saying	... but because we have	8, 759/ 23
pen as (our Savior	saying	himself that "the mouth	8, 785/ 11
moved me thereto." Which	saying	of Saint Augustine ye	8, 800/ 20
married in England and	saying	that his wife was	8, 815/ 32
no fault in that	saying	when he was after	8, 827/ 8
the church of God,"	saying	, "Despise you the church	8, 834/ 15
Saint Augustine well prove,	saying	, "Of Christ is the	8, 837/ 28
too, to make his	saying	true. But peradventure he	8, 845/ 26
to the Galatians, thus	saying	: "Whatsoever a man soweth	8, 850/ 5
with Lyra for so	saying	... but we find fault	8, 858/ 22
Paul witnesseth the same,	saying	, "You are built upon	8, 875/ 13
words of our Lord,	saying	, "Of Christ is the	8, 906/ 13
find I no such	saying	. And therefore of likelihood	8, 910/ 13
of Ananias and Sapphira,	saying	, "Ananias vowed his money	8, 926/ 18
Paul witnesseth the same,	saying	, "You are built upon	8, 929/ 25
well and properly mean,	saying	, "Ye be built upon	8, 931/ 16
see, by Saint Paul	saying	, "There is no damnation	8, 957/ 9
of the paschal lamb,	saying	, "Ye shall eat it	8, 976/ 23
also, according to the	saying	of the Apostle, "exhibit	8, 978/ 14
the woman of Samaria,	saying	, "You worship ye wot	8, 1008/ 35
For this is his	saying	, lo: that like as	8, 1015/ 21
of whom Moses prophesied,	saying	, "A prophet of your	8, 1016/ 18
of Moses called holy,	saying	, "Thou art a people	8, 1019/ 27
John speaketh of Christ,	saying	that "he hath his	8, 1019/ 32
hang still thereon, as	scabs	and botches upon the	8, 825/ 6
the plain statute De	scandalis	magnatum sore and straitly	8, 592/ 24
touched in few words,	scant	spending four lines therein	8, 743/ 26
very young and yet	scant	they either, which be	8, 911/ 35
paths so beset, that	scant	he could after lurk	8, 990/ 27
faith, that Tyndale shall	scantly	find anyone so shameless	8, 600/ 22
works... the Catholic Church	scantly	teacheth so bold trust	8, 639/ 7
unlearned? Thou that canst	scantly	read it, or thou	8, 668/ 9
not yet full-feathered, but	scantly	come out of the	8, 724/ 7
false and blasphemous as	scantly	the devil durst teach	8, 775/ 32

their obstinate hearts that	scantly	can all suffice. But	8, 956/ 11
be brought unto the	scarcity	either of faith or	8, 617/ 7
wit, a certain secret,	scattered	congregation unknown to all	8, 575/ 10
And if they be	scattered	among the Church and	8, 668/ 33
gifts of God, the	scattered	flock of his "unknown	8, 728/ 30
true church, that is	scattered	through all the world	8, 857/ 17
throughout all the world	scattered	far and long... in	8, 875/ 29
throughout all the world	scattered	far and long... in	8, 930/ 3
it were some few	scattered	persons unknown, here one	8, 934/ 29
of that church, not	scattered	out thereof, as Saint	8, 938/ 8
imagination of a secret,	scattered	, unknown church, and yet	8, 939/ 33
only; she is also	scattered	throughout the world; wherefore	8, 943/ 5
throughout all the world	scattered	far and long... in	8, 952/ 29
a secret, unknown church	scattered	about the world Saint	8, 980/ 6
all the known several	scattered	sects of heretics and	8, 1028/ 36
as well call a "	schism	, " for both signify a	8, 578/ 9
to say, for a	schism	, in gathering together with	8, 793/ 15
crime or any manner	schism	or heresy. For whether	8, 1028/ 15
which of his false,	schismatic	sects, were it that	8, 732/ 13
fire... as did that	schismatic	traitor Judas, which was	8, 870/ 13
rebellious company (as these	schismatical	heretics do now) that	8, 793/ 17
and other heretics and	schismatics	in and before his	8, 602/ 14
the society thereof, for	schismatics	; if from the faith	8, 669/ 14
beginning, as heretics or	schismatics	have arisen, either have	8, 669/ 17
churches of heretics and	schismatics	and very churches of	8, 670/ 32
made a sect of	schismatics	and bent away from	8, 671/ 13
churches of heretics and	schismatics	, be they never so	8, 671/ 34
kill heretics, idolaters, and	schismatics	, in great number, among	8, 791/ 27
punish such heretics and	schismatics	to be Ishmaels, Esaus	8, 791/ 30
rule those rageous, rebellious	schismatics	with an iron rod	8, 794/ 15
heretics, and all seditious	schismatics	, upon the other part	8, 912/ 23
paynims, Jews, heretics, and	schismatics	agree in the profession	8, 914/ 12
false open heretics, and	schismatics	, which by plain profession	8, 924/ 28
expelled those heretics and	schismatics	out of heaven, as	8, 1007/ 9
expelled these heretics and	schismatics	here, as it always	8, 1007/ 10
waxed idolaters, heretics, and	schismatics	, he punished them and	8, 1008/ 15
sects of heretics and	schismatics	do depart. Wherefore, since	8, 1028/ 36
of dissension and seditious	schisms	go about to gnaw	8, 672/ 13
plain profession of their	schisms	and heresies are gone	8, 924/ 28
brought up sects and	schisms	in the church of	8, 955/ 4
souls, would stir such	schisms	and heresies, should be	8, 955/ 19
of so many sundry	schisms	and sects as from	8, 992/ 11
against all kinds of	schisms	and heresies, and clearly	8, 1028/ 29
Let there be no	schisms	among you, but all	8, 1032/ 16
Tyndale, otherwise called Hutchins,	scholar	to Friar Huessgen which	8, 705/ 3
therefore ask this good	scholar	of Tyndale whether he	8, 803/ 30
master of such a	scholar	to prove a proud	8, 804/ 4
articles ask this good	scholar	of Tyndale, since it	8, 804/ 24
Tyndale saith to his	scholar	, "Tell him whether it	8, 805/ 1
question Tyndale teacheth his	scholar	to make answer and	8, 805/ 22

thing that this good	scholar	of Tyndale by the	8, 806/ 33
Tyndale, that is his	scholar	, may not deny but	8, 824/ 12
if he prove his	scholar's	faith better than Saint	8, 804/ 21
shall all be the	scholars	of God, and I	8, 615/ 16
delight of the new	school	matters, neglected the old	8, 623/ 33
late master of Paul's	School	, brought up in London	8, 806/ 31
call many children to	school	, and when he had	8, 898/ 32
courage and boldness to	scoff	, jest, and rail, either	8, 590/ 19
saints' writings... and they	scoff	at them that against	8, 624/ 15
substantial answer Tyndale can	scoff	it out. Tyndale And	8, 681/ 2
to call his proper	scoff	but a very cold	8, 779/ 17
sleeveless answer. And the	scoff	with the proverb of	8, 947/ 22
you, both jesteth and	scoffeth	upon the Precious Body	8, 583/ 25
that Tyndale so royally	scoffeth	out with a "like	8, 601/ 34
bread... and jesteth and	scoffeth	upon it, and disputeth	8, 661/ 35
as he blasphemeth and	scoffeth	, to be resembled unto	8, 671/ 1
wild goose so comely	scoffeth	and scorneth... by which	8, 680/ 23
all his railing and	scoffing	, and rejecteth them and	8, 627/ 11
with jesting, mocking, and	scoffing	ween to rail out	8, 641/ 22
souls, but jesting and	scoffing	that "God is a	8, 664/ 27
for all his goodly	scoffing	at Saint Augustine's reason	8, 680/ 24
were in such fond	scoffing	peerless, yet doth Friar	8, 831/ 12
not all to the	scoffing	, and suffer himself to	8, 862/ 30
his tale his pleasant	scoffing	upon miters and cross-staffs	8, 863/ 10
to brawl, chide, and	scold	; nor no newelty the	8, 833/ 12
he brawleth bigly, and	scoldeth	strongly, and raileth royally	8, 764/ 25
spirits" in mock and	scorn	... all Christian nations besides	8, 578/ 16
reason that Tyndale in	scorn	calleth a "high" reason	8, 602/ 12
known Catholic church to	scorn	: if Tyndale come to	8, 619/ 5
mockery, knavish derision, and	scorn	. And surely that word	8, 702/ 30
himself doth mock and	scorn	all hallowing of copes	8, 988/ 16
Barnes in mockage and	scorn	accounteth among other, profane	8, 988/ 19
so comely scoffeth and	scorneth	... by which, for all	8, 680/ 24
mean here by his	scornful	name of "spirits" only	8, 578/ 18
reason which Tyndale so	scornfully	rehearseth, and would seem	8, 602/ 9
and the new translation	scortatores	, which signifieth in English	8, 685/ 4
in Wales, in Ireland,	Scotland	, France, and Spain. And	8, 584/ 21
the least, as the	Scots	do for a skirmish	8, 922/ 19
rhymeless running of a	Scottish	geste, be washed and	8, 839/ 17
him not in a	Scottish	geste by letter. For	8, 839/ 29
such heretics, as God's	scourge	, be suffered to work	8, 608/ 29
the world cannot now	scrape	it out, no more	8, 752/ 20
Gregory bid him go	scrape	that authority out of	8, 936/ 3
feeeth it scribbled and	scraped	in his heart by	8, 817/ 2
then he feeeth it	scribbled	and scraped in his	8, 817/ 2
whose rooms sat the	scribes	and Pharisees and high	8, 601/ 24
left them: wherefore the	scribes	, Pharisees, and high priests	8, 601/ 26
coming of Christ, the	scribes	, Pharisees, Caiaphas, Annas, and	8, 609/ 22
place he rebuked the	scribes	and the Pharisees, saying	8, 609/ 36
false glosses of the	scribes	and Pharisees, Caiaphas, Annas	8, 611/ 32

confess further that neither	scribes	nor Pharisees, nor priest	8, 612/ 3
the Pharisees or false	scribes	began, truly construed and	8, 612/ 18
doctrine of the naughty	scribes	and evil Pharisees (for	8, 612/ 20
evil Pharisees (for good	scribes	were there, and good	8, 612/ 21
suffered not those naughty	scribes	and false Pharisees to	8, 613/ 6
it was in the	scribes	and Pharisees in Christ's	8, 616/ 31
the one to the	scribes	and Pharisees of the	8, 617/ 32
point that whereas the	scribes	and Pharisees had been	8, 618/ 1
Christ's church to the	scribes	and Pharisees of the	8, 618/ 15
Jews' synagogue, with the	scribes	and the Pharisees, to	8, 619/ 7
Pharisees and Sadducees, and	scribes	and Levites, and priests	8, 619/ 16
Master Tyndale, of the	scribes	and the Pharisees the	8, 620/ 18
many, yet Pharisees and	scribes	and rulers of the	8, 620/ 25
his apostles" as the	scribes	and Pharisees were at	8, 623/ 11
Catholic Church to the	scribes	and Pharisees that then	8, 626/ 31
his similitude of the	scribes	and Pharisees and synagogue	8, 641/ 24
the Jews... and the	scribes	and Pharisees that were	8, 642/ 1
evil as then the	scribes	were, and as false	8, 642/ 9
synagogue, the Jews, the	scribes	, and the Pharisees, that	8, 649/ 4
the synagogue and the	scribes	and the Pharisees. And	8, 649/ 13
the clergy to the	scribes	and the Pharisees I	8, 650/ 1
than verily represent the	scribes	and Pharisees whom Mt	8, 672/ 5
mother's belly, and those	scribes	and Pharisees did by	8, 672/ 8
all heretics, and the	scribes	and Pharisees good men	8, 692/ 28
same tale of the	scribes	, and Pharisees, and synagogues	8, 692/ 34
his resembling of the	scribes	and Pharisees and synagogue	8, 692/ 36
the doctrine of the	scribes	and Pharisees: he must	8, 697/ 5
us that of those	scribes	and Pharisees which taught	8, 697/ 5
the doctrine of the	scribes	and Pharisees and the	8, 697/ 21
you of the synagogue,	scribes	, and Pharisees such a	8, 705/ 4
all heretics, and the	scribes	and Pharisees good men	8, 705/ 26
for themselves against the	scribes	and Pharisees... which things	8, 706/ 1
John believe that the	scribes	, Pharisees, and priests were	8, 717/ 33
of God by the	scribes	and Pharisees and the	8, 719/ 1
matter is unto the	scribes	and the Pharisees and	8, 719/ 23
and not as the	scribes	and Pharisees preached, and	8, 743/ 11
Tyndale, "not as the	scribes	and Pharisees did, nor	8, 760/ 30
as, for example, the	scribes	and Pharisees. And some	8, 761/ 20
continually, against the false	scribes	and Pharisees and the	8, 811/ 25
means of the false	scribes	and Pharisees rejected and	8, 885/ 24
he had reproved the	scribes'	and the Pharisees' doctrine	8, 642/ 28
destroy the body. The	Scripture	biddeth us watch and	8, 581/ 4
them; and through the	Scripture	... thus crieth God in	8, 581/ 13
trust therein than the	Scripture	doth itself, and our	8, 582/ 4
many places doth the	Scripture	exhort each of us	8, 582/ 11
other? And when the	Scripture	saith that the diligent	8, 582/ 12
all? Or because the	Scripture	so commendeth the prayer	8, 582/ 15
contrary... both by the	scripture	in the Gospel of	8, 583/ 9
before forbidden by the	Scripture	. For which cause Wycliffe	8, 585/ 36
sin persecute both the	scripture	wherewith they be rebuked	8, 587/ 25

holy translation of the	Scripture	, in which himself hath	8, 589/ 9
in the construction of	Scripture	: he must, pardie, by	8, 589/ 23
others like, whereof the	Scripture	is full, Tyndale in	8, 595/ 21
neither, against the plain	scripture	of God, in such	8, 597/ 13
with divers places of	Scripture	... by which I prove	8, 603/ 9
declared by the very	Scripture	itself. Whereof I there	8, 603/ 12
all the places of	Scripture	that he layeth for	8, 603/ 14
my Dialogue proved by	Scripture	, last and continue forever	8, 604/ 8
in every part of	Scripture	so plenteously proved, but	8, 606/ 29
lineally, and had the	scripture	of God, but even	8, 609/ 25
and had corrupted the	Scripture	with false glosses. As	8, 609/ 33
had sewed to the	Scripture	in plain places... and	8, 610/ 3
concerning the glossing of	Scripture	, by the old, virtuous	8, 612/ 16
the expositions of the	Scripture	by the Jews that	8, 612/ 25
sundry places of Holy	Scripture	as where Saint Paul	8, 615/ 6
many plain places of	Scripture	) none but the clergy	8, 616/ 6
age to age the	Scripture	hath been received, and	8, 617/ 21
the right understanding of	Scripture	, and the right way	8, 618/ 8
that he construeth the	Scripture	wrong and teacheth the	8, 618/ 30
clergy falsely construeth the	Scripture	, and all the temporalty	8, 618/ 36
Law and in the	Scripture	, and that are also	8, 620/ 20
the construction of the	Scripture	, and the faith and	8, 620/ 21
Law and in the	Scripture	, as the best of	8, 620/ 26
in part of our	scripture	, we have many of	8, 620/ 36
and interpreters of the	Scripture	were of the mind	8, 621/ 5
those that expound the	Scripture	on their part, for	8, 621/ 16
false doctrine, and the	Scripture	adulterated and vitiated with	8, 622/ 22
contrary, and construe the	Scripture	otherwise. "Whereby should it	8, 622/ 37
doctrine and exposition of	Scripture	agree with those old	8, 623/ 13
their false expositions of	Scripture	whereupon the false doctrine	8, 623/ 19
old, true declaration of	Scripture	... in which those old	8, 623/ 20
Paul saith, "prophets upon	Scripture	") did consent and agree	8, 623/ 22
heaven... and that the	Scripture	, whatsoever all they said	8, 624/ 5
their expositions construe the	Scripture	wrong the devil hath	8, 626/ 13
have they corrupted the	Scripture	, and blinded the right	8, 630/ 35
Church hath "corrupted the	Scripture	" and "blinded the right	8, 631/ 6
also by the very	Scripture	itself, as I partly	8, 631/ 34
be written in the	Scripture	do remain still and	8, 633/ 2
were never written in	Scripture	. And then falsifieth himself	8, 633/ 5
special significations written in	Scripture	be not necessary: therein	8, 633/ 9
so will the very	Scripture	, too, by which it	8, 633/ 11
have patched to the	Scripture	in plain places to	8, 634/ 21
literal sense" of the	Scripture	with "false," "feigned" allegories	8, 635/ 23
plenteous Spirit indited the	Scripture	, foresaw full well himself	8, 635/ 33
allegory the text of	Scripture	that the holy prophet	8, 637/ 15
be written in the	Scripture	rather for the fruit	8, 637/ 26
the text of Holy	Scripture	be very fruitful, whatsoever	8, 637/ 34
and will take for	Scripture	but what they list	8, 639/ 13
than to construe the	Scripture	in earth, that is	8, 639/ 27
plain places of Holy	Scripture	by which they be	8, 640/ 5

many plain places of	Scripture	as utterly condemn to	8, 640/ 13
wrong understanding of the	Scripture	... which I liked not	8, 640/ 34
the understanding of the	Scripture	? he never learned of	8, 641/ 30
that know not the	Scripture	believe in him; look	8, 641/ 32
even by the very	Scripture	itself, and by Christ's	8, 642/ 15
proved them this by	Scripture	, they would peradventure have	8, 642/ 32
right understanding of the	Scripture	. Wherein if he would	8, 642/ 33
the construction of the	Scripture	than he, and would	8, 643/ 16
words... Tyndale Wherefore, the	Scripture	truly understood, after the	8, 644/ 27
thou findest in the	Scripture	, and the examples that	8, 644/ 29
must follow that the	Scripture	and the articles of	8, 644/ 34
where he said "the	Scripture	truly understood" have they	8, 645/ 6
that thou findest in	Scripture	." Which "thou"? To whom	8, 645/ 34
we find in the	Scripture	that Confirmation, Holy Orders	8, 646/ 5
find in very plain	Scripture	that in the Sacrament	8, 646/ 9
think we find in	Scripture	that men are bound	8, 646/ 13
thou findest in the	Scripture	," he must tell us	8, 646/ 29
books be the true	Scripture	. For Friar Barnes saith	8, 646/ 31
take not all for	Scripture	that the Catholic Church	8, 646/ 34
that he meaneth by "	Scripture	well understood" the Scripture	8, 647/ 16
Scripture well understood" the	Scripture	so understood as himself	8, 647/ 16
he calleth "found in	Scripture	" all those articles, and	8, 647/ 20
prophets, and had the	Scripture	of them... yet they	8, 648/ 6
right sense of the	Scripture	, and unto the faith	8, 648/ 9
true interpreting of the	Scripture	make such a spiritual	8, 648/ 19
apostles and have their	scripture	... yet they be fallen	8, 648/ 30
them unto the true	scripture	, and unto the faith	8, 648/ 33
faith examined by the	Scripture	, and by their profession	8, 648/ 38
Church unto the "true	scripture	," and unto the faith	8, 649/ 10
them unto the true	scripture	, and unto the faith	8, 651/ 28
that we have the	scripture	of Christ and his	8, 651/ 31
us to have, the	scripture	of "Christ and his	8, 651/ 35
to seek the "true"	scripture	? Taketh he the scripture	8, 651/ 37
scripture? Taketh he the	scripture	of Christ and his	8, 651/ 37
apostles for a false	scripture	? He will of likelihood	8, 652/ 1
call that the true	scripture	! Or else hath Luther	8, 652/ 3
and he some other	scripture	in close, which he	8, 652/ 4
calleth here the true	scripture	. And surely so it	8, 652/ 5
sure that by our	scripture	, which himself here confesseth	8, 652/ 7
here confesseth for the	scripture	of Christ and his	8, 652/ 7
by that same "true"	scripture	that he speaketh of	8, 652/ 12
words, none of Christ's	scripture	nor of his apostles'	8, 652/ 13
as he confesseth, the	scripture	of Christ and his	8, 652/ 15
lay forth some new	scripture	of their own, to	8, 652/ 18
he calleth the "true"	scripture	we will then ask	8, 652/ 19
can prove their newfound	scripture	more true than the	8, 652/ 21
more true than the	scripture	of Christ and his	8, 652/ 21
wit, that the pure	Scripture	is mingled and watered	8, 657/ 22
risen, not upon the	scripture	itself, but upon the	8, 658/ 11
the words were Holy	Scripture	or no, that were	8, 658/ 13

no, that were for	Scripture	alleged, but what was	8, 658/ 13
what was of that	scripture	the true sense and	8, 658/ 14
was holy and authentic	Scripture	and which not, we	8, 658/ 16
insinuation of some other	scripture	than Christ's and his	8, 658/ 27
his apostles'... which other	scripture	he seemeth to call	8, 658/ 28
to call the "true"	scripture	... and saith that from	8, 658/ 28
confesseth to have the	scripture	of "Christ and his	8, 658/ 29
now to the "true"	scripture	. But now letting his	8, 658/ 31
his other, new, true	scripture	alone till he rehearse	8, 658/ 32
glossing of the true	scripture	. Then, since the doubt	8, 658/ 35
once, and saith the	Scripture	is plain upon his	8, 659/ 11
ever so construed the	Scripture	that a man professing	8, 659/ 19
is king, as the	Scripture	saith, over all the	8, 662/ 17
faith examined by the	Scripture	, and by their profession	8, 663/ 6
faith examined by the	Scripture	, or how can their	8, 663/ 12
they be, and the	scripture	of God shall uphold	8, 663/ 31
God, and by the	scripture	of God, compared with	8, 663/ 34
him, and agree with	Scripture	and with the law	8, 664/ 7
their faith examined by	Scripture	, and by the profession	8, 666/ 6
either agreeth with the	Scripture	, or the profession of	8, 666/ 14
some faith after the	Scripture	, and some kind of	8, 666/ 28
faith examined by the	Scripture	, and by their profession	8, 667/ 24
faith examined by the	Scripture	, and by their profession	8, 668/ 4
and judge by the	Scripture	which of them say	8, 668/ 12
them dispute upon the	Scripture	, but if thou bring	8, 668/ 14
living, and exposition of	Scripture	that appertaineth thereto, the	8, 668/ 21
of interpretation of the	Scripture	concerning the faith (as	8, 670/ 4
their interpretations of Holy	Scripture	concerning faith and good	8, 670/ 17
teacheth us with the	Scripture	, or without Scripture, either	8, 670/ 22
the Scripture, or without	Scripture	, either, that friars may	8, 670/ 22
as Saint Cyprian by	Scripture	proveth, greatly displeased with	8, 671/ 21
not which is the	Scripture	but by the known	8, 675/ 8
so we receive the	Scripture	of them, and they	8, 675/ 14
that it is the	scripture	of God and true	8, 675/ 15
which is the very	scripture	of God and which	8, 676/ 27
man taken for the	scripture	of God might, either	8, 677/ 23
great harm. But the	scripture	of God taken as	8, 677/ 28
wrong declaration of the	Scripture	... forasmuch as by the	8, 677/ 33
writing for the true	scripture	of God. By this	8, 677/ 36
and exposition of the	Scripture	is in the Church	8, 678/ 2
it discerneth the very	scripture	of God from the	8, 678/ 20
man ever took the	Scripture	because any of them	8, 678/ 27
Catholic Church received the	Scripture	... and upon the credence	8, 678/ 29
some part of the	Scripture	too. Now, good Christian	8, 678/ 32
mistaking of the very	scripture	, nor, consequently, for the	8, 680/ 8
the understanding of the	Scripture	as ye believe us	8, 681/ 28
knowing which is the	Scripture	" Saint Augustine would soon	8, 681/ 29
We neither receive the	Scripture	of you nor know	8, 681/ 31
you nor know the	Scripture	by you, nor yet	8, 681/ 32
the Gospel were no	Scripture	; nor nothing that any	8, 681/ 34

never a book of	Scripture	by your teaching, but	8, 682/ 2
rather, every book of	Scripture	that cometh out of	8, 682/ 3
which is the true	scripture	, as the necessary learning	8, 682/ 25
true understanding of the	Scripture	... and, over that, of	8, 682/ 26
or believed beside the	Scripture	. Which scriptures, ye Jews	8, 682/ 27
that he took the	Scripture	of the church, and	8, 683/ 14
learned to know the	Scripture	by the teaching of	8, 683/ 15
discern and know the	Scripture	from all other writing	8, 683/ 17
spiris first falsify the	Scripture	, to establish their lies	8, 683/ 28
only to refuse for	Scripture	some part of the	8, 683/ 35
part of the very	scripture	indeed... but also for	8, 683/ 35
confess for the very	scripture	indeed. Let Tyndale tell	8, 684/ 3
one piece of Holy	Scripture	that the Catholic Church	8, 684/ 4
books of the Holy	Scripture	in their hands... as	8, 684/ 12
the very text of	Scripture	, in such wise that	8, 684/ 34
have handled the holy	Scripture	of God, so have	8, 685/ 6
expound and declare the	Scripture	. For the Lutherans put	8, 685/ 8
name of "falsifying the	Scripture	"? But now goeth he	8, 685/ 27
the sentence of the	Scripture	... Tyndale And when the	8, 685/ 29
Tyndale And when the	Scripture	cometh to light, and	8, 685/ 31
is greater than the	Scripture	, and the Scripture is	8, 685/ 34
the Scripture, and the	Scripture	is not true but	8, 685/ 35
great authority as the	Scripture	. More Tyndale here speaketh	8, 685/ 37
in misconstruing of the	Scripture	, and which he maketh	8, 686/ 3
spied out, and the	Scripture	restored unto its right	8, 686/ 4
of those texts of	Scripture	which the Catholic Church	8, 686/ 10
all those texts of	Scripture	that speak of good	8, 686/ 23
you." And where the	Scripture	saith, "Like as water	8, 686/ 29
all such texts of	Scripture	as give us warning	8, 686/ 33
many plain places of	Scripture	more. All these texts	8, 687/ 14
men these texts of	Scripture	unto the right sense	8, 687/ 36
cast out as no	Scripture	that whole epistle of	8, 688/ 22
texts as in the	Scripture	speak of them... those	8, 688/ 29
holy vows, where the	Scripture	saith "Pay your vows	8, 689/ 10
holy folk bring the	Scripture	to light, and "restore	8, 689/ 16
is greater than the	Scripture	"... and that "the Scripture	8, 689/ 20
Scripture"... and that "the	Scripture	is not true but	8, 689/ 20
say so; for the	Scripture	were true though never	8, 689/ 23
which is the very	scripture	and which not. And	8, 689/ 26
great authority as the	Scripture	" we say that God	8, 689/ 34
in the understanding of	Scripture	; and that we therefore	8, 690/ 5
by the understanding of	Scripture	hath told us this	8, 690/ 7
false glossing of the	Scripture	affirmeth that friars to	8, 690/ 11
unto the examples of	Scripture	, and so shalt thou	8, 691/ 9
he should restore the	Scripture	unto the right sense	8, 691/ 19
be understood of the	Scripture	, which the Pharisees had	8, 691/ 23
to know the very	scripture	from the false, and	8, 694/ 5
the right sense of	Scripture	, and whatsoever God would	8, 696/ 2
them did construe the	Scripture	as Tyndale doth. And	8, 696/ 13
by plain and evident	Scripture	; and that the doctrine	8, 703/ 4

miracle have made the	Scripture	"crooked" and "rough," "wresting	8, 703/ 33
Pharisees, and corrupted the	Scripture	, as Pharisees did, with	8, 704/ 10
that church that the	Scripture	was kept, but unto	8, 706/ 22
our hypocrites that the	Scripture	is kept, but unto	8, 706/ 27
the sense of the	Scripture	... unto which they give	8, 707/ 5
faith, and unto the	Scripture	none at all, be	8, 707/ 6
lies through falsifying the	Scripture	... and say that it	8, 707/ 9
as they do the	Scripture	; or will not hear	8, 707/ 12
of discerning the very	scripture	of God from the	8, 707/ 20
which writing is Holy	Scripture	, and which is not	8, 707/ 23
this church, received the	Scripture	, before they departed out	8, 707/ 28
knowledge of the true	scripture	dependeth that credence, I	8, 707/ 29
which were the very	scripture	. For the proof whereof	8, 707/ 32
know which is the	Scripture	; and in so far	8, 707/ 34
not which is the	Scripture	, though they have it	8, 707/ 36
evermore heretics, all the	Scripture	that they know, by	8, 708/ 2
to discern the true	scripture	from the false. And	8, 708/ 4
be thanked for the	Scripture	that we receive thereof	8, 708/ 15
knowledge of the true	scripture	from the false, great	8, 708/ 32
right sense of the	Scripture	with their leaven." Now	8, 709/ 11
and leave us "the	Scripture	" unsavory. Then raileth he	8, 709/ 30
saith, "They keep the	Scripture	from the laypeople, that	8, 710/ 16
cause for which the	Scripture	hath been of necessity	8, 710/ 21
remain and taken for	Scripture	, to the end and	8, 711/ 4
be by the very	scripture	confuted and reproved, so	8, 711/ 5
by some such false	scripture	maintained again and allowed	8, 711/ 6
which is the very	scripture	, shall not suffer it	8, 711/ 18
were part of the	scripture	of God. But the	8, 711/ 28
the sense of the	Scripture	," so the Church hath	8, 713/ 2
lies through falsifying the	Scripture	" I can no skill	8, 713/ 4
liars and falsifiers of	Scripture	, and maketh them no	8, 713/ 33
fault with, expounding the	Scripture	against the mind of	8, 714/ 13
as they do the	Scripture	; or will not hear	8, 714/ 18
meinie, and construed the	Scripture	as he doth, and	8, 714/ 28
the right construction of	Scripture	or corrupting the true	8, 715/ 31
it, we lay the	scripture	for us, "Vow ye	8, 716/ 1
saith we construe the	Scripture	wrong... and layeth Scripture	8, 716/ 6
Scripture wrong... and layeth	Scripture	for his part: the	8, 716/ 7
do shamefully misconstrue the	Scripture	... and with some new	8, 717/ 12
that it is the	scripture	of God... ask them	8, 717/ 30
such times as the	Scripture	was in captivity under	8, 717/ 32
voice, but compel the	Scripture	to hear them, and	8, 718/ 9
gospel and the true	scripture	... no more than did	8, 718/ 36
which was the true	scripture	of God by the	8, 718/ 37
which is the very	scripture	, by the same means	8, 719/ 5
him knew the very	scripture	of God: that is	8, 719/ 7
the choice of the	scripture	, nor that the whole	8, 719/ 30
which is the true	scripture	. And it is enough	8, 720/ 21
Church he knoweth the	Scripture	; which no man can	8, 720/ 31
which is the true	scripture	." "Of what man, then	8, 721/ 1

they had besides the	Scripture	some other tradition delivered	8, 721/ 15
right understanding of the	Scripture	... and then the Jews	8, 721/ 18
not which is the	Scripture	but in that ye	8, 721/ 19
to know the true	scripture	without us?" they had	8, 722/ 11
he knoweth the true	scripture	not by the Church	8, 723/ 1
to know the true	scripture	being their prey, to	8, 723/ 21
prey of the true	scripture	of God by being	8, 724/ 1
his belief of the	Scripture	than Luther doth himself	8, 724/ 4
Church which was the	Scripture	... this wot I well	8, 724/ 15
voice, but compel the	Scripture	to hear them, and	8, 726/ 31
in the exposition of	Scripture	, as by which every	8, 728/ 12
doth not know the	Scripture	by the teaching of	8, 729/ 2
wit, the gospel and	scripture	of God. And thus	8, 729/ 11
in the understanding of	Scripture	, no man should stand	8, 729/ 14
therefore, in construing the	Scripture	must trust unto himself	8, 729/ 20
knowing which is the	Scripture	, so that hereafter every	8, 729/ 23
which is the very	scripture	... as Saint John the	8, 729/ 26
shall he thus call "	Scripture	" what book him list	8, 729/ 28
list, and refuse for	Scripture	what book it please	8, 729/ 29
they allege all the	Scripture	and all that they	8, 730/ 12
acknowledged and believed the	Scripture	to be the very	8, 731/ 10
receive and believe the	Scripture	by the Church: now	8, 731/ 37
they do all the	Scripture	, to blind and beguile	8, 733/ 31
in the exposition of	Scripture	... so shall we be	8, 733/ 35
expounding of all the	scripture	of God where either	8, 734/ 3
although there were no	Scripture	written: so, on the	8, 736/ 14
that believeth not the	Scripture	nor yet unto him	8, 736/ 17
that doth believe the	Scripture	. And therefore Saint Augustine	8, 736/ 18
Catholic Church beside the	Scripture	... doth now in this	8, 736/ 20
him that refuseth the	Scripture	nor to him that	8, 736/ 23
part but by that	scripture	which scripture I believed	8, 738/ 13
by that scripture which	scripture	I believed not but	8, 738/ 13
teaching which was the	Scripture	; it well appeareth, I	8, 738/ 24
which is the very	scripture	; yea, and over that	8, 739/ 19
understanding of the very	scripture	. Yea, and when God	8, 739/ 21
know which is the	scripture	... then is the same	8, 739/ 23
then is the same	scripture	a very sure means	8, 739/ 23
church is plainly by	Scripture	proved the very church	8, 739/ 34
we believe by the	scripture	of God that Christ	8, 740/ 11
he believed not the	Scripture	itself but for the	8, 740/ 33
falsely allege all the	Scripture	even in like manner	8, 740/ 39
knoweth and believeth the	Scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 741/ 7
whether we received the	Scripture	of them... I answer	8, 741/ 12
come after, receive the	Scripture	of them that go	8, 741/ 13
he knoweth not the	Scripture	by the Church, and	8, 741/ 21
not to be the	scripture	of God because the	8, 741/ 22
once he knew the	Scripture	by the Church, in	8, 741/ 28
may believe that the	Scripture	is God's by the	8, 742/ 22
Hood" had been the	scripture	of God. Which faith	8, 742/ 24
And therefore saith the	Scripture	, "Accursed is he that	8, 743/ 13

knowing which is the	Scripture	or in the true	8, 743/ 29
right understanding of the	Scripture	, God both preventeth us	8, 743/ 30
knew and believed the	Scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 744/ 24
belief of the very	scripture	; and then doth the	8, 745/ 4
and then doth the	Scripture	, being by that outward	8, 745/ 4
manifold texts of the	Scripture	expressly declaring it, as	8, 745/ 10
which is his true	scripture	to a church, and	8, 745/ 12
of faith unto the	Scripture	... granting that himself and	8, 745/ 24
knoweth and believeth the	Scripture	(as he saith), and	8, 745/ 27
by clear texts of	Scripture	, I ween more than	8, 747/ 10
the Gospels were Holy	Scripture	, so should he have	8, 750/ 16
Hood had been Holy	Scripture	. For since all was	8, 750/ 18
which was the true	scripture	, because he perceived well	8, 750/ 23
none that know the	Scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 751/ 11
Hood for the true	scripture	of God. Now, therefore	8, 751/ 34
his "feeling faith" by	Scripture	; and therefore he saith	8, 752/ 4
which is the true	scripture	which is, as me	8, 753/ 31
the motions of the	Scripture	; after this, I say	8, 755/ 10
these two texts of	Scripture	which he bringeth for	8, 758/ 23
the third place of	Scripture	that he bringeth to	8, 758/ 30
and saith... Tyndale The	Scripture	saith, "Accursed is he	8, 763/ 6
thing accursed in the	Scripture	. A little before, Tyndale	8, 763/ 17
But I suppose the	Scripture	speaketh of these proud	8, 763/ 21
men; of whom the	Scripture	saith that they put	8, 763/ 24
Augustine, in believing the	Scripture	because of the authority	8, 763/ 35
yet by the same	scripture	also confirmeth the same	8, 764/ 4
itself and of the	Scripture	and of every part	8, 768/ 29
Testament be the true	scripture	of God, as the	8, 769/ 4
the New Testament for	Scripture	(as Saint Augustine saith	8, 770/ 8
to preach the true	scripture	among them and make	8, 770/ 10
that he knoweth the	Scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 770/ 22
books be the very	scripture	of God... but believe	8, 770/ 31
Moses, of which the	Scripture	testifieth that they believed	8, 773/ 32
Acts 8). Nevertheless, the	Scripture	testifieth that six hundred	8, 773/ 34
we allege for us	scripture	elder than any church	8, 774/ 27
books be the true	scripture	of God. But I	8, 778/ 9
other places of Holy	Scripture	, that Tyndale's master Holy	8, 784/ 16
against both reason and	Scripture	, would he mock unlearned	8, 784/ 34
prophet, and, as the	Scripture	saith, a most mild	8, 791/ 25
Moses, of which the	Scripture	testifieth that they believed	8, 791/ 36
Acts 8). Nevertheless, the	Scripture	testifieth that six hundred	8, 792/ 2
which is the very	scripture	of God, and also	8, 792/ 31
that he belieth the	Scripture	, for the Scripture saith	8, 793/ 2
the Scripture, for the	Scripture	saith not so. For	8, 793/ 2
not so. For the	Scripture	showeth that many of	8, 793/ 2
we believed either the	Scripture	the better for the	8, 797/ 3
which is the very	scripture	. And then say I	8, 800/ 12
which is the true	scripture	of Christ. Whereupon we	8, 801/ 29
knoweth which is the	Scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 801/ 35
which is the very	scripture	by the Catholic Church	8, 802/ 4

which is the very	scripture	, ye know not by	8, 802/ 20
evangelists be the very	scripture	of God?" To this	8, 802/ 24
evangelists be very, true	scripture	of God, he believeth	8, 803/ 28
not now believe the	Scripture	still for the authority	8, 804/ 10
knowledge of the very	scripture	, which is our principal	8, 804/ 19
we allege for us	scripture	elder than any church	8, 805/ 26
for their heresies the	Scripture	and old, ancient stories	8, 806/ 8
we, then, to the	Scripture	. For therein they make	8, 808/ 15
Tyndale, "for us the	scripture	elder than any church	8, 808/ 16
of them layeth the	Scripture	as well against all	8, 808/ 22
allege for them the	Scripture	... we say that some	8, 808/ 26
this, yet by plain	Scripture	, too... as I have	8, 808/ 34
not one text of	Scripture	, but such as he	8, 808/ 36
not proved by Holy	Scripture	. And therefore must he	8, 809/ 4
saith, evidently written in	Scripture	. Howbeit, in this that	8, 809/ 7
he saith he allegeth	Scripture	he doth but walk	8, 809/ 8
the words of the	Scripture	, but upon the right	8, 809/ 11
and understanding of the	Scripture	. Now do we lay	8, 809/ 12
holy doctors upon the	Scripture	... they can never avoid	8, 809/ 17
have written upon the	Scripture	before Luther's days, that	8, 809/ 20
days, that expounded the	Scripture	in such wise that	8, 809/ 21
conclusion as concerning the	Scripture	: First, for such points	8, 809/ 23
taught his church without	Scripture	, as the article of	8, 809/ 24
that they allege the	Scripture	; for in Scripture it	8, 809/ 26
the Scripture; for in	Scripture	it is not spoken	8, 809/ 26
the written words of	Scripture	, of which these heretics	8, 810/ 10
concerning the books of	Scripture	which they themselves receive	8, 810/ 15
wise to construe the	scripture	of the New Testament	8, 810/ 32
to construe their own	scripture	of the Old Testament	8, 811/ 1
it to construe the	scripture	of Christ contrary to	8, 811/ 12
Church to construe the	scripture	of Christ contrary to	8, 811/ 16
holy doctors/expositors upon the	Scripture	did ever expound it	8, 811/ 32
might appear that the	scripture	of Christ approveth it	8, 811/ 34
that as concerning the	scripture	which Tyndale here teacheth	8, 812/ 1
ever since the same	scripture	written, agreeth with the	8, 812/ 7
his alleging of the	Scripture	is not worth a	8, 812/ 8
for, to leave both	Scripture	and all... and when	8, 812/ 10
which is the true	scripture	of God, because he	8, 826/ 35
which is the true	scripture	because the Church so	8, 827/ 24
the books of the	Scripture	... so came he first	8, 827/ 32
knowledge which was the	Scripture	by the teaching of	8, 827/ 33
the books of the	Scripture	, nor believeth the Scripture	8, 827/ 36
Scripture, nor believeth the	Scripture	to be the true	8, 827/ 36
to be the true	scripture	for the teaching of	8, 828/ 1
is the very, true	scripture	... so is the known	8, 828/ 4
the believing of the	Scripture	, and by whose teaching	8, 828/ 5
and for the very	scripture	the same church is	8, 828/ 7
since that originally the	Scripture	is known, as Tyndale	8, 828/ 8
learned by none other	scripture	. And thus, good Christian	8, 828/ 10
by that the true	scripture	is known by the	8, 828/ 16

doctrine nor of the	Scripture	itself; and on the	8, 828/ 30
the selfsame places of	Scripture	that himself bringeth forth	8, 834/ 32
in those places of	Scripture	which himself allegeth, the	8, 835/ 12
for the places of	Scripture	that he bringeth forth	8, 839/ 3
the same places of	Scripture	and of Saint Augustine	8, 839/ 7
a plain place of	Scripture	. As where our Lord	8, 840/ 6
man is, as the	Scripture	saith, "like a foul	8, 841/ 19
plain words of Holy	Scripture	also. For... that holy	8, 843/ 1
day. For as the	Scripture	saith, "Seven times falleth	8, 844/ 36
the authorities of the	Scripture	and of Saint Augustine	8, 851/ 20
unto God, as the	Scripture	calleth the priest "sanctified	8, 853/ 17
that is not in	Scripture	, at her will? Nay	8, 862/ 10
pity that either Holy	Scripture	or any good book	8, 863/ 2
her doctrine by the	Scripture	, as well man as	8, 871/ 19
is open in Holy	Scripture	that when Peter spoke	8, 873/ 35
of learning saving Holy	Scripture	. Wherefore, see how you	8, 875/ 5
heresies, but not in	Scripture	. Also Saint Paul witnesseth	8, 875/ 12
and founded of Holy	Scripture	... and therefore wheresoever that	8, 875/ 16
that be not in	Scripture	, but she is content	8, 875/ 21
us go take the	Scripture	with us and therewith	8, 878/ 10
declare us that same	scripture	truly; for well ye	8, 878/ 13
of God saving the	Scripture	only; and then wheresoever	8, 878/ 14
the preaching of the	Scripture	. For that is the	8, 880/ 34
the word written in	Scripture	, though that of that	8, 881/ 4
be much written in	Scripture	. Then seeth every learned	8, 881/ 4
the word written in	Scripture	. For it proveth, ye	8, 881/ 7
of God written in	Scripture	, if it be doubtful	8, 881/ 8
prophet spoke of the	Scripture	or not. But, now	8, 881/ 9
be expounded of the	Scripture	, the prophet speaketh these	8, 881/ 13
the word written in	Scripture	. And therefore, as I	8, 882/ 2
the word written in	Scripture	, and of none other	8, 882/ 5
that of all the	Scripture	that he bringeth, there	8, 883/ 22
written in the Holy	Scripture	of God, and to	8, 885/ 18
the books of the	Scripture	she must needs keep	8, 886/ 24
leastwise to keep the	Scripture	in English, and tell	8, 886/ 28
might say that the	Scripture	is hard for her	8, 886/ 30
of belief expound the	Scripture	and teach it her	8, 886/ 34
necessary truths by the	Scripture	; which she could not	8, 887/ 4
all the places of	Scripture	that either made for	8, 887/ 6
God, according to that	scripture	... she might be sure	8, 887/ 11
Father Barnes, this same	scripture	is very hard... and	8, 887/ 15
and not understand the	Scripture	. And therefore shall I	8, 887/ 22
be able by the	Scripture	to try the true	8, 887/ 23
the understanding of the	Scripture	. And therefore I would	8, 887/ 25
to understand the same	scripture	. And for that intent	8, 887/ 26
not damnably misunderstand the	Scripture	, but am truly taught	8, 887/ 29
that whoso teach the	Scripture	truly is a teacher	8, 887/ 30
was reading in the	Scripture	and could not understand	8, 888/ 14
to perceive the true	scripture	": surely methinketh that unto	8, 888/ 20
in teaching make the	Scripture	so plain and open	8, 889/ 9

would construe me the	Scripture	now, namely construing it	8, 889/ 14
do teach besides the	Scripture	damnable dreams of men	8, 890/ 15
God written in Holy	Scripture	convict and reprove." To	8, 890/ 21
the necessary exposition of	Scripture	; not for his own	8, 890/ 30
doctrine agreeth well with	Scripture	for I cannot know	8, 890/ 32
can be by the	Scripture	sure, of so many	8, 891/ 5
good ground, of Holy	Scripture	, both our very mother	8, 892/ 27
the selfsame ground of	Scripture	, by their false handling	8, 892/ 29
taught to understand the	Scripture	. Which till we do	8, 893/ 26
that are commended in	Scripture	because that, though it	8, 893/ 39
wit, works according to	Scripture	) as also the other	8, 894/ 6
is to wit, the	Scripture	truly declared, without any	8, 894/ 8
in the understanding of	Scripture	already... and these be	8, 894/ 13
right understanding of the	Scripture	because she is our	8, 894/ 16
the true declaration of	Scripture	. But how shall I	8, 895/ 10
the very books of	Scripture	? For you say plainly	8, 895/ 11
James is not Holy	Scripture	; and other men say	8, 895/ 13
true construction of the	Scripture	perceive where be some	8, 895/ 27
me the very, true	scripture	?" To this when Friar	8, 895/ 29
and accepted for Holy	Scripture	, of those may she	8, 895/ 33
that they be Holy	Scripture	... for "God giveth his	8, 895/ 34
knoweth which is the	Scripture	is not any unknown	8, 896/ 7
it be written in	Scripture	: she may therefore (would	8, 896/ 15
and false expounders of	Scripture	, till Father Barnes can	8, 896/ 21
the true preaching of	Scripture	and the good living	8, 897/ 6
good living after the	Scripture	? How can I get	8, 897/ 6
that it is in	Scripture	that God would all	8, 898/ 19
that it is in	Scripture	that the bondservant which	8, 899/ 12
plain false, if the	scripture	be true that saith	8, 899/ 21
also that the same	scripture	maketh much against our	8, 899/ 24
all. For if that	scripture	be as they preach	8, 899/ 33
that but by the	Scripture	, and then the Scripture	8, 900/ 7
Scripture, and then the	Scripture	cannot be so learned	8, 900/ 8
she telleth me the	Scripture	proveth for her part	8, 903/ 28
you saith that the	Scripture	proveth for your own	8, 903/ 29
of you declare the	Scripture	truly and which untruly	8, 903/ 31
I see that the	scripture	which each of you	8, 903/ 33
means one by the	Scripture	, and another by the	8, 905/ 31
all the places of	Scripture	that he hath brought	8, 905/ 33
forth certain words of	Scripture	construed after their own	8, 909/ 17
fellow might construe the	Scripture	as himself list, and	8, 911/ 29
may appear by the	Scripture	itself. For the holy	8, 919/ 33
in the construction of	Scripture	. Now think I that	8, 922/ 24
him that by the	Scripture	he might lawfully do	8, 925/ 17
For we have the	Scripture	for us... by which	8, 928/ 8
that. "And since the	Scripture	is on our part	8, 928/ 11
that ye understand the	Scripture	wrong and not only	8, 928/ 13
see further in the	Scripture	than all they to	8, 928/ 15
saints that construed the	Scripture	against your heresies before	8, 928/ 19
be tried by the	Scripture	; for that is the	8, 928/ 23

of learning saving Holy	Scripture	. Wherefore, see how you	8, 929/ 17
heresies, but not in	Scripture	. Also Saint Paul witnesseth	8, 929/ 24
and founded of Holy	Scripture	... and therefore wheresoever that	8, 929/ 28
that be not in	Scripture	, but she is content	8, 929/ 34
place precisely of the	Scripture	, as though he would	8, 930/ 30
authority from all the	Scripture	beside... except only the	8, 932/ 1
good places enough in	Scripture	for these kinds of	8, 932/ 12
as they found in	Scripture	, he would ask them	8, 932/ 32
condemned and abhorred in	Scripture	. To the words of	8, 932/ 37
false expounding of Holy	Scripture	, while there should be	8, 933/ 35
must fly to the	Scripture	, Saint Gregory would tell	8, 935/ 5
sendeth us to the	Scripture	to know thereby which	8, 935/ 6
meaneth that by the	Scripture	the same church may	8, 935/ 8
written in the plain	Scripture	, of which I have	8, 935/ 14
the church by the	Scripture	, he thought it necessary	8, 935/ 21
them only to the	Scripture	, to learn the true	8, 935/ 22
understanding of the same	scripture	. And then, since he	8, 935/ 31
the readers of the	Scripture	should find out the	8, 935/ 32
true exposition of the	Scripture	; and of an unknown	8, 935/ 33
and all doubts of	Scripture	or questions of the	8, 937/ 29
general councils by the	Scripture	, to see whether they	8, 941/ 21
list to misconstrue the	Scripture	to the contrary to	8, 941/ 26
the texts of Holy	Scripture	touching that point by	8, 942/ 5
one of open, plain	Scripture	, too. And thus ye	8, 942/ 24
necessary understanding of the	Scripture	concerning all such points	8, 951/ 15
it by the very	Scripture	, too, that "the church	8, 962/ 28
glosses with falsifying the	scripture	of God. For ye	8, 980/ 30
strangely declare Christ's Catholic	scripture	against the known Catholic	8, 981/ 13
in false rehearsing the	Scripture	. But, now, concerning that	8, 981/ 29
one text of Holy	Scripture	nor any sentence of	8, 983/ 10
beastly folk in Holy	Scripture	, in the nineteenth chapter	8, 994/ 17
in his church, in	Scripture	and traditions delivered by	8, 996/ 19
expositions of the old	Scripture	by him taught and	8, 996/ 27
that, the corps of	Scripture	being finished in the	8, 996/ 30
will believe but the	Scripture	, we tell them that	8, 997/ 2
many doubts upon the	Scripture	. And we ask them	8, 997/ 3
true understanding of the	Scripture	, concerning such doubts as	8, 997/ 4
allthing is in the	Scripture	as plain as a	8, 997/ 9
taken and understood the	Scripture	one way, and some	8, 997/ 21
that the book of	Scripture	hath such things in	8, 997/ 34
lay also that the	Scripture	is in the Apocalypse	8, 997/ 37
God will open the	Scripture	, he shall understand it	8, 998/ 10
either by declaration of	Scripture	or otherwise of men's	8, 998/ 25
necessity that reason and	Scripture	driveth and forceth them	8, 999/ 4
the necessary understanding of	Scripture	as all other necessary	8, 999/ 22
anything be necessary beside	Scripture	. To this they be	8, 999/ 23
there be beside the	Scripture	any necessary thing to	8, 999/ 29
be believed beside the	Scripture	, then so there be	8, 999/ 33
true understanding of the	Scripture	or by the Scripture	8, 1001/ 16
Scripture or by the	Scripture	and other revelations beside	8, 1001/ 16

truths contained in the	Scripture	, and to be learned	8, 1002/ 7
which exposition of the	Scripture	in such things is	8, 1002/ 8
the reading of the	Scripture	. For if he shall	8, 1004/ 17
them out in the	Scripture	, he shall both be	8, 1004/ 19
refer all unto the	Scripture	cannot say that any	8, 1004/ 30
man can before the	Scripture	well-known and understood by	8, 1004/ 31
cannot say, "By the	Scripture	." For the Scripture doth	8, 1005/ 9
the Scripture." For the	Scripture	doth not prove it	8, 1005/ 10
any one word of	Scripture	, but only proveth Helvidius	8, 1005/ 13
he said that the	Scripture	said the contrary. Now	8, 1005/ 14
article not for the	Scripture	, wherefore think they themselves	8, 1005/ 15
say that by the	Scripture	they know what the	8, 1005/ 27
themselves be by the	Scripture	to be believed to	8, 1005/ 29
be sure by the	Scripture	that the unknown church	8, 1005/ 32
surely taught in the	Scripture	. Also, if it were	8, 1005/ 33
hereafter find in the	Scripture	such things as may	8, 1005/ 34
are there in the	Scripture	more than are yet	8, 1005/ 36
proved by the plain	Scripture	indeed, by such a	8, 1005/ 38
since no proof of	Scripture	can serve them, by	8, 1006/ 8
prove this point by	Scripture	and also not so	8, 1006/ 10
be spoken of in	Scripture	, and some insinuation made	8, 1006/ 14
article is proved by	Scripture	, and therefore they perceive	8, 1006/ 24
they perceive by the	Scripture	what their unknown church	8, 1006/ 24
it not proved by	Scripture	which hath been yet	8, 1006/ 28
since it appeareth by	Scripture	that they were expelled	8, 1007/ 28
very order, the plain	Scripture	proveth them. And that	8, 1011/ 15
church" is used in	Scripture	sometimes for the common	8, 1012/ 29
you by the very	Scripture	itself that the church	8, 1015/ 36
I say, by plain	Scripture	appear, then is all	8, 1016/ 2
is nothing in the	Scripture	neither more often nor	8, 1016/ 4
that looketh in the	Scripture	, that neither they that	8, 1016/ 9
the whole corps of	Scripture	, wherein we see the	8, 1016/ 14
plain texts of the	Scripture	by which every man	8, 1018/ 39
all the places of	Scripture	alleged before, as ye	8, 1019/ 18
and interpretations of the	Scripture	. Now seeth every man	8, 1022/ 3
of these places of	Scripture	fore-remembered will Friar Barnes	8, 1024/ 8
always by plain, open	Scripture	; for by the Scripture	8, 1025/ 5
Scripture; for by the	Scripture	, divers of the great	8, 1025/ 6
truth be by the	Scripture	, when it is thoroughly	8, 1025/ 7
you by reason, by	Scripture	, and by old holy	8, 1028/ 38
saints, interpreters of the	Scripture	that the very "catholic	8, 1028/ 39
against the plain, open	Scripture	and against your own	8, 1030/ 6
unto his church in	Scripture	to be therewith all	8, 1031/ 27
custom grounded upon the	scripture	of God: ye see	8, 1032/ 37
especially so furnished with	scriptures	as he set it	8, 602/ 20
showed him the plain	scriptures	in which God hath	8, 616/ 34
the books of their	scriptures	into his own hand	8, 619/ 23
counsels in the same	scriptures	, forbidding him that foolish	8, 619/ 28
the construction of their	scriptures	. And also, considering the	8, 619/ 36
and commentaries upon our	scriptures	; and those men were	8, 621/ 1

ages, had expounded the	scriptures	after his preaching and	8, 643/ 2
have ever expounded the	scriptures	, in the necessary points	8, 643/ 7
them that all those	scriptures	from Moses downward did	8, 643/ 19
Christian countries and the	scriptures	of Christ, and get	8, 652/ 2
to leave off our	scriptures	(that is, as he	8, 652/ 14
we prove that the	scriptures	of them be on	8, 656/ 30
our faith by the	scriptures	; and they say nay	8, 658/ 8
prove theirs by the	scriptures	, whereunto we say nay	8, 658/ 9
You know not the	scriptures	of God but by	8, 681/ 26
took not the old	scriptures	of you... nor of	8, 682/ 8
beside the Scripture. Which	scriptures	, ye Jews, nothing now	8, 682/ 28
deceived, and had false	scriptures	indeed. For it is	8, 720/ 18
given us the true	scriptures	, and unto no man	8, 721/ 24
writings be the very	scriptures	of God, without any	8, 722/ 27
soon see that the	scriptures	prove of his purpose	8, 752/ 22
books be the very	scriptures	since they would believe	8, 770/ 11
knoweth which be the	scriptures	will for his own	8, 800/ 16
it but that the	scriptures	be clear for our	8, 809/ 18
construing of their own	scriptures	delivered by Moses and	8, 811/ 6
old expositors of their	scriptures	, both of Moses and	8, 811/ 22
interpret and declare the	scriptures	. And therefore if Friar	8, 841/ 32
seen that all the	scriptures	that Friar Barnes bringeth	8, 856/ 35
made before with the	scriptures	that he brought forth	8, 858/ 36
that, for all the	scriptures	that he hath laid	8, 859/ 16
them give themselves to	scriptures	. Wherefore commandeth he that	8, 874/ 20
time should fly unto	scriptures	? For in that time	8, 874/ 21
of faith, but the	scriptures	of God. Before, by	8, 874/ 24
Christ, but only by	scriptures	. By works first was	8, 874/ 28
he know but by	scriptures	only? Wherefore, our Lord	8, 874/ 35
other thing but unto	scriptures	... for if they have	8, 875/ 1
he sendeth men to	scriptures	, that will know the	8, 875/ 10
he brought of the	scriptures	, which, as I have	8, 906/ 10
them give themselves to	scriptures	. Wherefore commandeth he that	8, 928/ 29
time should fly unto	scriptures	? For in that time	8, 928/ 30
of faith, but the	scriptures	of God. Before, by	8, 928/ 33
Christ, but only by	scriptures	. By works first was	8, 929/ 3
he know but by	scriptures	only? Wherefore our Lord	8, 929/ 9
other thing but unto	scriptures	... for if they have	8, 929/ 13
he sendeth men to	scriptures	, that will know the	8, 929/ 22
treacle mixed with one	scruple	of dread were able	8, 580/ 35
as ye have heard,	scudded	in and out like	8, 801/ 32
in acquaintance beyond the	sea	with some of our	8, 628/ 30
that out of the	sea	gathereth and bringeth to	8, 834/ 8
as be beyond the	sea	, as many as be	8, 857/ 24
his passage over the	sea	again, longed sore to	8, 884/ 11
as be beyond the	sea	, as many as be	8, 908/ 27
net cast into the	sea	, that gathered both good	8, 1020/ 6
Christ's net in the	sea	of this world there	8, 1020/ 24
ran headlong into the	sea	): now, being the perpetual	8, 1032/ 14
money otherwise, seek and	search	about whether he may	8, 701/ 12

bound to seek and	search	and be sure thereof	8, 701/ 13
voluntary," to seek and	search	out such necessary whether	8, 701/ 20
Rome to seek and	search	out some poor man	8, 701/ 28
that all the elects	search	out and follow the	8, 725/ 29
would have sought and	searched	, she might have found	8, 701/ 36
the same Book and	searching	therefor also, have taken	8, 997/ 22
of... sent in shorter	season	, to call home again	8, 694/ 30
yet in the mean	season	, since I see none	8, 722/ 34
the leastwise for the	season	; which whensoever it shall	8, 923/ 2
crept up into the	seat	of Moses, Aaron, and	8, 609/ 23
crept up into the	seat	of Moses, Aaron, and	8, 611/ 33
crept up into the	seat	of Christ and his	8, 613/ 35
earth come into the	seat	of Christ and his	8, 614/ 10
into the place and "	seat	of Christ and his	8, 623/ 10
crept up into the	seat	of Moses," did in	8, 623/ 12
clergy, creeping into the	seat	of Christ and his	8, 629/ 5
brought before the judgment	seat	of Christ, that every	8, 687/ 5
be, peradventure, made a	second	question after that: whether	8, 577/ 6
let us hear his	second	. The Second Reason Tyndale	8, 584/ 9
hear his second. The	Second	Reason Tyndale Another reason	8, 584/ 10
And consider that his	second	reason, wherein he reproveth	8, 587/ 14
the Blessed Sacrament this	second	reason of his, I	8, 587/ 18
I then in the	Second	Book did after prove	8, 603/ 1
length, through all the	second	chapter, that such as	8, 603/ 10
he cometh to my	Second	Book, goeth from the	8, 603/ 23
printer had left the	second	unprinted. Is not this	8, 603/ 24
first fell to the	second	heresy, that was of	8, 661/ 27
in defense of the	second	reason proving the known	8, 675/ 3
church of Christ. Which	second	reason is that we	8, 675/ 7
The Defense of the	Second	Reason Tyndale Another like	8, 675/ 10
by Saint Cyprian, the	second	by Saint Augustine. And	8, 690/ 29
it again upon the	second	man telling the contrary	8, 748/ 8
destroyed. Now is the	second	part his "feeling faith	8, 749/ 32
come and teach the	second	. For in the first	8, 752/ 34
final solution of the	second	argument made for the	8, 773/ 8
or starch. And the	second	conclusion is the love	8, 775/ 14
Spirit of God. The	second	, that though he came	8, 803/ 17
his exposition of the	second	Psalms. Now, if Tyndale	8, 811/ 30
we shall in the	second	part of his division	8, 820/ 19
as appeareth in the	second	chapter of the Acts	8, 820/ 25
have heard already. The	second	shall be Friar Barnes	8, 829/ 5
to Timothy, and the	Second	, both, do plainly prove	8, 843/ 31
thee." And in the	Second	Epistle, affirming the same	8, 843/ 35
thereof. As for the	second	point, is verified in	8, 848/ 19
Saint Paul in the	second	chapter of his epistle	8, 851/ 24
that epistle, and the	Second	Epistle too. In which	8, 853/ 31
feign (saith he) the	second	intention. Which is, he	8, 859/ 28
into their hearts. The	second	token is that the	8, 874/ 3
he mean on the	second	manner that by these	8, 879/ 5
dedicated unto Christ. The	second	, that there is in	8, 907/ 38

being of a right	second	sort, yet would the	8, 911/ 11
that hath wrong. The	second	, that because he that	8, 943/ 28
biddeth him at the	second	monition (if the first	8, 948/ 7
us now to the	second	. The second point is	8, 949/ 3
to the second. The	second	point is, ye wot	8, 949/ 4
the witnesses at the	second	time being called thereto	8, 949/ 14
the first or the	second	warning, eschew and flee	8, 981/ 21
Barnes. Now, for the	second	point, ye shall understand	8, 986/ 25
which each knew other.	Second	was his church of	8, 1007/ 1
came himself down, the	Second	Person of the Trinity	8, 1009/ 7
come in with the	second	, and say that Christ	8, 1011/ 25
he. And unto the	second	I dare well say	8, 1028/ 10
make you plain the	second	; that is to wit	8, 1029/ 9
The proof of which	second	part not only followeth	8, 1029/ 11
a known church. The	Second	Point: that is to	8, 1029/ 18
working within... and the	secondary	, the occasions outwardly given	8, 748/ 11
also for dread. And	secondly	is his "feeling" faith	8, 787/ 35
definition, the very church.	Secondly	, now, consider well this	8, 827/ 23
they be God's elects;	secondly	, that they be washed	8, 847/ 37
Friar Barnes rehearseth them.	Secondly	shall I show you	8, 985/ 5
were never of it;	secondly	, by heretics, which were	8, 987/ 28
quite overthroweth all them.	Secondly	I will prove you	8, 1001/ 27
of orders: first, apostles;	secondly	, prophets; thirdly, doctors; and	8, 1021/ 36
to wit, a certain	secret	, scattered congregation unknown to	8, 575/ 9
they bide not always	secret	. More Here Tyndale proveth	8, 584/ 29
Apostle find out another,	secret	sense therein... and that	8, 636/ 24
Tyndale to make a	secret	insinuation of some other	8, 658/ 26
long be they a	secret	, unknown sect but they	8, 668/ 35
to wit, by the	secret	, inward teaching of the	8, 719/ 8
his prey, by the	secret	, inward motion and instinct	8, 719/ 11
please him, by some	secret	inspiration teach Tyndale, and	8, 722/ 24
do but by the	secret	instinct of his excellent	8, 723/ 14
his prey by the	secret	instinct of nature. Consider	8, 729/ 5
so that the inward,	secret	cause working with us	8, 743/ 36
that inward cause, the	secret	help of God that	8, 744/ 26
by their own sure,	secret	feeling, such as they	8, 751/ 12
What a great, high,	secret	mystery this man teacheth	8, 777/ 1
and fell in a	secret	agreement with him what	8, 813/ 32
no more than a	secret	traitor in a king's	8, 856/ 27
household is by his	secret	treason straight out of	8, 856/ 28
so subtle and so	secret	) may be oftentimes deceived	8, 874/ 10
the house of his	secret	hostess at the Sign	8, 876/ 29
read? If his own	secret	hostess, the goodwife of	8, 896/ 31
as him listeth, a	secret	, privy knowledge of such	8, 901/ 12
be sure, by the	secret	inspiration, that they be	8, 901/ 31
Father Barnes, taking your	secret	, unknown, spiritual church... ye	8, 902/ 3
more but that very	secret	sort of faithful folk	8, 915/ 31
not only all false	secret	heretics openly professing the	8, 924/ 25
folk with all the	secret	unfaithful folk that then	8, 926/ 28
are they not your	secret	church of good men	8, 927/ 27

so none of your	secret	church of good men	8, 927/ 30
yet none of your	secret	church of good men	8, 927/ 32
very church was a	secret	church unknown, whereof some	8, 936/ 17
they being open or	secret	is not the thing	8, 937/ 7
own imagination of a	secret	, scattered, unknown church, and	8, 939/ 33
of proving his own	secret	church... and therefore he	8, 942/ 26
amend by his own	secret	monition or else at	8, 942/ 32
amend neither at thy	secret	warning nor at thy	8, 948/ 2
private matter, against a	secret	and an unproved truth	8, 950/ 15
bad, and with the	secret	, unknown church of only	8, 951/ 20
catholic church were a	secret	, unknown church scattered about	8, 980/ 6
nor prove his own	secret	church of only saints	8, 983/ 9
in earth, is no	secret	, unknown church, as Friar	8, 992/ 6
at great length the	secret	, unknown church devised by	8, 993/ 7
have ye heard the	secret	, unknown church framed and	8, 993/ 8
can never be but	secret	in this world where	8, 995/ 3
Spirit do still, by	secret	inspiration, reveal and open	8, 996/ 21
belief groweth by the	secret	revelation inspired by the	8, 1006/ 17
will they say) the	secret	, unknown church whereof only	8, 1011/ 29
they always said, the	secret	, unknown sort of only	8, 1012/ 35
one, is only his	secret	church unknown when they	8, 1013/ 23
would neither amend by	secret	warning nor by warning	8, 1023/ 9
of whom in such	secret	things we must needs	8, 1023/ 33
should go seek the	secret	, unknown church of elects	8, 1024/ 4
that not in corners	secretly	, but look on whoso	8, 594/ 36
done to him as	secretly	to cut his garment	8, 595/ 19
of the Catholic Church	secretly	grown to consent by	8, 715/ 12
and cleanness they should	secretly	sow and set forth	8, 879/ 21
of the evangelical fraternity,	secretly	brought unto her Friar	8, 884/ 7
Barnes' book. After which	secretly	read over by herself	8, 884/ 8
of God shall be	secretly	moved and taught inwardly	8, 897/ 13
traitors that went about	secretly	to betray him all	8, 907/ 11
the Christian faith and	secretly	muttering the contrary, of	8, 924/ 25
among that company and	secretly	agreed with them in	8, 927/ 17
be for that time	secretly	a good man. And	8, 936/ 35
of every man that	secretly	findeth his brother (that	8, 944/ 10
man hearing him and	secretly	reproving him... and thereby	8, 949/ 12
own master; yea, and	secretly	, sometimes, against his own	8, 986/ 8
shouldst first warn him	secretly	. And if that cannot	8, 1018/ 3
the Canon, without the	Secrets	, without Oblation, without Sacrifice	8, 594/ 26
the Pope and His	Sect	Be Christ's Church or	8, 576/ 21
the Pope and His	Sect	Be Christ's Church or	8, 577/ 26
the pope and his	sect	, " which question, as I	8, 578/ 3
Tyndale calleth the pope's	sect	(by which name he	8, 578/ 5
all the body a "	sect	"! Which he might as	8, 578/ 8
the pope and his	sect	, " here he turneth it	8, 578/ 15
sort of all this	sect	would not only have	8, 585/ 20
the pope and his "	sect	, " and after, yet farther	8, 598/ 8
heretics and a damnable	sect	. And so the Jews	8, 601/ 28
things as the one	sect	did reckon and account	8, 619/ 20

told Luther and his	sect	that in the Sacrament	8, 641/ 7
since not only no	sect	agreeth with other, but	8, 647/ 8
he nameth no one	sect	of them all, but	8, 666/ 8
nor of any known	sect	, they cannot be suffered	8, 668/ 30
they a secret, unknown	sect	but they neither be	8, 668/ 36
to be a known	sect	and a false known	8, 669/ 3
their fellows, made a	sect	of schismatics and bent	8, 671/ 13
and all their whole	sect	such a sure fall	8, 677/ 7
than ever had any	sect	of heretics any continuance	8, 680/ 20
texts himself and his	sect	that is to wit	8, 686/ 12
shameless harlots of their	sect	, do shamefully misconstrue the	8, 717/ 11
living of their own	sect	... by which we may	8, 732/ 19
the heretic of whose	sect	Saint Augustine had been	8, 735/ 11
obtained that whereas every	sect	of heretics would fain	8, 735/ 30
the heretics of that	sect	and proveth them that	8, 736/ 11
for favor of the	sect	, cannot but seem very	8, 743/ 23
now... followed the false	sect	of some such as	8, 784/ 4
the Catholics, so every	sect	pursueth other? For the	8, 790/ 28
Manichaeans, from whose false	sect	God had called him	8, 803/ 34
punished here... yet one	sect	there punisheth and killeth	8, 817/ 24
belief, to which the	sect	of Luther giveth all	8, 825/ 32
and in none other	sect	. But whatsoever "hope" those	8, 825/ 37
Church hath, and no	sect	of all these heretics	8, 826/ 10
Church for them... some	sect	of which both Tyndale	8, 872/ 31
sistren of the evangelical	sect	, methought they were in	8, 903/ 8
all which as no	sect	agreeth with other... so	8, 912/ 24
have been, their own	sect	taken for the very	8, 933/ 27
same shameful sensual, beastly	sect	would have been condemned	8, 940/ 32
and gotten into their	sect	great princes, used their	8, 954/ 27
But afterward, when that	sect	was by the goodness	8, 954/ 34
he were of the	sect	of the Donatists. And	8, 962/ 3
they be contained every	sect	in some proper place	8, 976/ 4
God shall suffer no	sect	of heresy to spread	8, 982/ 15
person of their ungracious	sect	, in so far forth	8, 1027/ 19
of those whose whole	sect	was accursed, would, ere	8, 1027/ 23
Arians and every other	sect	of heretics since. And	8, 1033/ 16
other. For no one	sect	of them all do	8, 1033/ 24
that none of these	sects	of heretics be. And	8, 576/ 12
is that all the	sects	of heretics do come	8, 598/ 25
say, among all the	sects	of heretics, but that	8, 600/ 23
none of all the	sects	of heretics, because all	8, 603/ 2
Manichaeus, with forty such	sects	more. All whom the	8, 607/ 24
to make sedition and	sects	among his people, but	8, 611/ 10
them divers sorts and	sects	, as Pharisees and Sadducees	8, 619/ 16
there, because the sundry	sects	abode still together... but	8, 621/ 32
Luther and all their	sects	for the very plain	8, 623/ 29
himself and all their	sects	be against all the	8, 626/ 22
and all their other	sects	, clearly would give a	8, 627/ 3
the bringers-in of damnable	sects	. Whereby it well appeareth	8, 627/ 22
brought a hundred sundry	sects	of heresies, erroneous, false	8, 627/ 29

rabble of all the	sects	of heretics. But, now	8, 643/ 9
the Church and his	sects	it is not fully	8, 646/ 30
indeed; and so the	sects	take not all for	8, 646/ 34
as there be sundry	sects	of heretics. And since	8, 647/ 7
church not only diverse	sects	, but also diverse men	8, 647/ 12
consented in, against the	sects	of these heretics. Which	8, 650/ 13
part, against all their	sects	, all the old holy	8, 659/ 29
follow that all the	sects	which are sprung in	8, 662/ 30
so that all those	sects	be the true church	8, 662/ 34
know that all the	sects	that are departed from	8, 663/ 10
there of sundry manner	sects	, as well in articles	8, 663/ 22
church then, since the	sects	that are departed out	8, 665/ 7
not that all the	sects	that go out of	8, 666/ 3
those other churches and	sects	neither, because they believe	8, 666/ 26
Church and the divers	sects	, and neither live nor	8, 668/ 33
all other churches and	sects	, of which every one	8, 670/ 12
these churches of these	sects	be arisen and gone	8, 670/ 27
all the churches of	sects	at sundry times gone	8, 670/ 31
and all these sundry	sects	, nor yet any one	8, 670/ 35
fellows and all their	sects	be so gone out	8, 671/ 6
likewise do all these	sects	of heretics, which in	8, 672/ 4
all these accursed serpentine	sects	of heretics both with	8, 672/ 11
up again among the	sects	of these new heretics	8, 672/ 26
heretics in Almaine... which	sects	Tyndale calleth the very	8, 672/ 26
readers, that the many	sects	are come out of	8, 672/ 31
that these hundred sundry	sects	which Tyndale would have	8, 673/ 13
known that only the	sects	of heretics departing out	8, 683/ 33
to wit, all the	sects	, for of them all	8, 686/ 13
texts do these holy	sects	so restore again to	8, 687/ 19
churches of so many	sects	of heretics... that ever	8, 691/ 3
is to wit, such	sects	of heretics as go	8, 693/ 30
see that these new	sects	of Tyndale's sort be	8, 702/ 23
none of all their	sects	, can say for themselves	8, 706/ 2
himself and his own	sects	. And then what Christ	8, 706/ 16
heads of his own	sects	Luther, Lambert, Huessgen, and	8, 726/ 19
of his false, schismatic	sects	, were it that should	8, 732/ 13
of all shameful shameless	sects	that the devil can	8, 767/ 8
people, wherein some false	sects	pass us. But surely	8, 769/ 24
be almost as many	sects	as men, and never	8, 772/ 16
masters of these new	sects	... not without a cause	8, 806/ 7
remnant of those hundred	sects	, of which never one	8, 808/ 21
the remnant of the	sects	, as against the Catholic	8, 808/ 23
church, yet their contrary	sects	so vary between themselves	8, 817/ 21
or Zwinglians, with many	sects	more, would one bite	8, 817/ 23
brethren of his hundred	sects	would have been ashamed	8, 832/ 36
archheretics of all their	sects	, are the chief whoremasters	8, 836/ 11
sisters of these heretical	sects	... there is, I trust	8, 836/ 21
of his many sundry	sects	, which call the sacraments	8, 842/ 31
all the other hundred	sects	of heretics, and wherein	8, 872/ 18
sped man in the	sects	, and tell her she	8, 887/ 1

as all sorts of	sects	agree, as I hear	8, 890/ 37
sure, of so many	sects	of contrary construers, which	8, 891/ 5
of all their hundred	sects	should be well able	8, 902/ 18
the favor of the	sects	... and so hath my	8, 902/ 34
great or so many	sects	of heretics arisen and	8, 934/ 25
which of so many	sects	, or of some few	8, 934/ 26
faith and abominable, beastly	sects	, by your own beastly	8, 936/ 29
some parts of Almaine,	sects	dissevered and departed from	8, 951/ 32
as had brought up	sects	and schisms in the	8, 955/ 4
Donatists, but against other	sects	of heretics, called the	8, 963/ 28
understand that those two	sects	, between them, brought up	8, 964/ 12
against all these new	sects	, that good works be	8, 969/ 12
all the manifold open	sects	of heretics. As the	8, 975/ 12
none of all the	sects	of heretics can be	8, 982/ 13
of so manifold diverse	sects	of heretics. By which	8, 982/ 23
many sundry schisms and	sects	as from the beginning	8, 992/ 11
heretics, as all the	sects	of heretics have been	8, 1026/ 31
church from all the	sects	of heretics was even	8, 1026/ 37
had gotten into their	sects	the strength of great	8, 1027/ 6
the known several scattered	sects	of heretics and schismatics	8, 1028/ 36
from which all the	sects	of heresies be sprung	8, 1030/ 18
out of which all	sects	of heretics be come	8, 1030/ 21
was before all the	sects	of heretics, and out	8, 1030/ 27
not that all the	sects	of heretics have gone	8, 1030/ 32
their dissonant and contrary-believing	sects	to dwell and abide	8, 1032/ 3
but if all the	sects	together do succeed and	8, 1033/ 22
thereof, of all which	sects	each contrarieth other. For	8, 1033/ 23
old church. Also, these	sects	resuscitate and raise up	8, 1033/ 26
the spiritual power or	secular	dignity. For many princes	8, 857/ 34
in spiritual power or	secular	dignity, but in confession	8, 858/ 20
of spiritual power or	secular	dignity... for many princes	8, 910/ 6
written both unto the	secular	powers, whom he exhorted	8, 953/ 23
temporal pain, or any	secular	power, until the heretics	8, 954/ 22
his own writing, the	secular	powers thereto... and he	8, 955/ 21
addressed unto such noble	secular	men as he required	8, 955/ 36
Barnes mocketh, to intentio	secunda	, for that will be	8, 1003/ 22
our logicians do intentionem	secundam	that is, a thing	8, 859/ 7
hand, in raising of	sedition	, strife, debate, and war	8, 608/ 20
prophets, not to make	sedition	and sects among his	8, 611/ 10
and strife, wrath, contentions,	seditions	, heresies, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness	8, 757/ 16
and strife; wrath, contentions,	seditions	, heresies, envy, manslaughter, drunkenness	8, 1025/ 1
sowing of dissension and	seditious	schisms go about to	8, 672/ 13
railing of a lewd,	seditious	heretic upon all the	8, 832/ 20
up, too, such pestilent,	seditious	persons as not only	8, 911/ 17
false heretics, and all	seditious	schismatics, upon the other	8, 912/ 23
that shall you after	see	. Let us now go	8, 576/ 15
even a world to	see	. For first he maketh	8, 576/ 18
ye, good Christian readers,	see	that Tyndale, which in	8, 577/ 24
that every child may	see	how loath he is	8, 579/ 1
once, lo, than I	see	the world wont to	8, 580/ 33

aught that I can	see	, so to preserve the	8, 580/ 37
leaf. And now ye	see	Tyndale, that preacheth so	8, 581/ 14
wise man will soon	see	that since the punishment	8, 581/ 21
neither hear us nor	see	us, but lie still	8, 582/ 32
And now that ye	see	, good Christian readers, for	8, 583/ 28
And thus ye may	see	that the shrewd sort	8, 585/ 20
is it good to	see	what law so specially	8, 585/ 30
their patrimony. Whereof, ye	see	well, they repent not	8, 589/ 5
Rome, in his own	see	, that claimeth any power	8, 594/ 14
as far as I	see	, falsely beliieth the pope	8, 594/ 15
will not let us	see	whether they say truth	8, 596/ 5
him and his fellows	see	whether the priest say	8, 597/ 24
cometh forth, as ye	see	now, with his five	8, 598/ 14
by degrees, as ye	see	, further down from his	8, 599/ 9
his apostles let us	see	the sophistry wherewith they	8, 599/ 35
I trust ye shall	see	that one reason somewhat	8, 601/ 13
me even sorry to	see	how sore God suffered	8, 602/ 22
now shall you further	see	that the further he	8, 607/ 34
But now shall you	see	how Tyndale goeth forth	8, 609/ 6
glosses. As thou mayest	see	in the Gospel, how	8, 609/ 34
the remnant, ye shall	see	Tyndale fall ever deeper	8, 613/ 31
it is so... and	see	then what he could	8, 618/ 21
neither. Then, since they	see	that if God give	8, 625/ 25
point, that Tyndale may	see	what he hath won	8, 626/ 28
against their wills) yet	see	we well enough how	8, 628/ 11
cannot now so greatly	see	who is compelled to	8, 635/ 15
quenched, when the people	see	them so beastly to	8, 635/ 21
alone with them... and	see	whether he have any	8, 643/ 12
we can no more	see	whereabout he walketh than	8, 644/ 17
it; for surely I	see	it not. And yet	8, 644/ 36
then shall ye well	see	that they shall (as	8, 647/ 3
as every man may	see	that list to turn	8, 650/ 5
would advise him to	see	well that he took	8, 654/ 25
no more but ever	see	surely to one thing	8, 655/ 6
so saith. But then	see	we well, and so	8, 656/ 15
he lieth. For ye	see	yourselves that Tyndale proveth	8, 656/ 17
they list. Howbeit, I	see	not greatly why Luther	8, 658/ 2
Christ. And here, ye	see	well, good readers, I	8, 660/ 17
For every child may	see	, pardie, that these two	8, 660/ 30
another and so ye	see	well they do. And	8, 661/ 2
And so ye may	see	that Tyndale affirmeth now	8, 664/ 4
known well enough, ye	see	now very well that	8, 665/ 9
reader, that when ye	see	Tyndale here go about	8, 667/ 30
the apostles damned. So	see	you, good readers, that	8, 672/ 31
shall easily perceive and	see	that the same things	8, 678/ 37
since: let us now	see	with what substantial answer	8, 681/ 1
readers, here ye clearly	see	that Tyndale's example and	8, 683/ 20
And so ye shall	see	him do anon; but	8, 683/ 25
as men may not	see	to his hands: I	8, 686/ 20
candle and let you	see	for a sample some	8, 686/ 21

done. And thus ye	see	to what good effect	8, 690/ 13
the same. And now	see	ye well that for	8, 690/ 27
Whereof let us now	see	whether Tyndale, speaking so	8, 690/ 35
by which ye may	see	that Tyndale doth nothing	8, 692/ 31
that now live... we	see	well at our own	8, 695/ 14
own. And thus ye	see	, good readers, that where	8, 697/ 12
thus may we soon	see	that these new sects	8, 702/ 23
point, ye may clearly	see	that concerning offerings to	8, 703/ 1
very glad that ye	see	so clearly that those	8, 703/ 14
their Masses. And now	see	you plainly that Tyndale	8, 703/ 25
therefore let us first	see	with what evasion Tyndale	8, 706/ 15
his company, we shall	see	somewhat after. Tyndale, lo	8, 706/ 17
that they should not	see	how they juggle with	8, 706/ 31
the purpose, surely that	see	not I. For whereas	8, 707/ 16
proof whereof, we yet	see	that these heretics in	8, 707/ 33
it. As ye may	see	by the Epistle of	8, 707/ 37
that they should not	see	how they juggle with	8, 710/ 17
that every man may	see	whether Tyndale speak here	8, 715/ 28
him heretic. Let us	see	now... We say that	8, 715/ 33
point; where you shall	see	now how courteously I	8, 716/ 18
part... and ye shall	see	what I shall yet	8, 716/ 26
God. This, lo, ye	see	well, Tyndale must grant	8, 717/ 15
both such as ye	see	. But now shall ye	8, 717/ 24
But now shall ye	see	him play the man	8, 717/ 25
hear . . . and eyes to	see	that the blind leaders	8, 718/ 14
of the blind cannot	see	... and a heart to	8, 718/ 15
here may ye clearly	see	what a strength this	8, 718/ 19
else may every fool	see	that as he doubteth	8, 720/ 34
before him." Here ye	see	, good readers, for aught	8, 721/ 7
mean season, since I	see	none other man say	8, 722/ 34
God. But now ye	see	well, good readers, by	8, 723/ 23
and then shall ye	see	for lack of other	8, 724/ 28
mother. And so I	see	well Tyndale meaneth for	8, 725/ 6
himself so wise, to	see	such a foolish forgetfulness	8, 725/ 27
hear . . . and eyes to	see	that the blind leaders	8, 727/ 1
of the blind cannot	see	... and a heart to	8, 727/ 1
hear, and eyes to	see	that the blind leaders	8, 728/ 24
of the blind cannot	see	, and a heart to	8, 728/ 24
Church neither can hear,	see	, nor understand, nor know	8, 729/ 10
But now shall ye	see	the wiliness. For whereas	8, 729/ 37
which we may well	see	that heretics had yet	8, 732/ 20
then was as we	see	it now is a	8, 734/ 16
succession continued" in the	see	of Saint Peter, to	8, 735/ 23
shall the more clearly	see	how Tyndale would with	8, 736/ 4
he saith... "Let us	see	, therefore, what Manichaeus teacheth	8, 736/ 25
good Christian readers, here	see	ye plainly that Tyndale	8, 738/ 19
shall so surely therein	see	proved the thing that	8, 739/ 25
Augustine... while ye plainly	see	that in this point	8, 741/ 1
But now shall ye	see	Tyndale devise you such	8, 741/ 5
reader, here shall ye	see	that the thing whereabouts	8, 741/ 19

I trust ye shall	see	the mist break up	8, 741/ 36
and said, "Come and	see	a man that hath	8, 742/ 40
Augustine's words (wherein ye	see	Tyndale proved plain false	8, 745/ 22
Spirit. And thus ye	see	that this piece of	8, 748/ 3
Now, Tyndale, as ye	see	, taketh the credence of	8, 750/ 29
proof? Namely since we	see	that his own high	8, 751/ 26
First, ye may soon	see	that the scriptures prove	8, 752/ 22
that Tyndale allegeth, ye	see	. And therefore, as I	8, 754/ 2
sin. And now ye	see	, pardie, clearly, that in	8, 754/ 10
ye well and clearly	see	that these words make	8, 757/ 34
For here, as ye	see	, Saint Paul, giving good	8, 758/ 3
devil? Now that ye	see	these two texts of	8, 758/ 23
and meritorious, when I	see	well in the Gospel	8, 759/ 14
fall? And thus ye	see	, good readers, how wisely	8, 762/ 20
he proveth, as ye	see	, neither one thing nor	8, 762/ 22
own person present. Now	see	ye well, good Christian	8, 762/ 35
the world. More Ye	see	, good readers, that these	8, 763/ 13
and of which we	see	daily some performed in	8, 764/ 6
so preacheth whom I	see	before my face set	8, 765/ 4
For thereby should men	see	the thing to be	8, 766/ 6
fret for envy to	see	them. And since they	8, 766/ 13
may well perceive and	see	that of all shameful	8, 767/ 8
multitude. And yet we	see	how God in the	8, 767/ 27
called. And hereby ye	see	that it is a	8, 774/ 8
and dwell together, ye	see	plainly yourselves. And therefore	8, 779/ 4
yourselves. And therefore ye	see	also as plainly that	8, 779/ 4
it is. For we	see	proof enough that with	8, 781/ 9
wife. And thus ye	see	that of Tyndale's royal	8, 783/ 16
into his breast to	see	what manner of feeling	8, 785/ 6
he telleth us, ye	see	well, already. And even	8, 789/ 27
faith again... as we	see	proved by Tyndale, and	8, 793/ 28
in that I can	see	, to make his tale	8, 794/ 36
Howbeit, since Tyndale, I	see	well, taketh this fault	8, 796/ 35
first both for to	see	and feel, and so	8, 798/ 14
the man will soon	see	that Tyndale is himself	8, 798/ 34
himself beetle-blind if he	see	not that it is	8, 798/ 34
heresy, cannot, as ye	see	, babble he never so	8, 799/ 26
alone. For as ye	see	plainly, to this end	8, 799/ 28
And hereby may ye	see	that it is a	8, 799/ 34
of Saint Augustine ye	see	yourselves that Tyndale hath	8, 800/ 21
Congregation. But since ye	see	, good readers, as clear	8, 800/ 27
his); but since you	see	well, as I say	8, 800/ 34
congregation unknown: ye may	see	yourselves, as clear as	8, 801/ 6
dark, where we should	see	nothing at all. But	8, 801/ 10
good readers, here ye	see	that Tyndale hath instructed	8, 803/ 13
without a cause, ye	see	well. For he saith	8, 806/ 7
matter. And thus ye	see	, good readers, that as	8, 812/ 1
to control him and	see	whether he lie or	8, 813/ 7
into his breast to	see	whether he remembered it	8, 815/ 28
his wife's grave to	see	whether she were in	8, 816/ 16

into his breast to	see	whether he remembered the	8, 816/ 19
readers, ye may easily	see	that their feeling faiths	8, 817/ 26
the historical faith ye	see	now, good readers, to	8, 820/ 5
intent ye should thereby	see	what thing the truth	8, 820/ 11
abide together, perceive or	see	why such deeds being	8, 821/ 14
body. And thus ye	see	, good readers, to what	8, 825/ 8
good Christian readers, ye	see	to what end Tyndale's	8, 826/ 33
faith." But yet ye	see	, good readers, that in	8, 827/ 3
book... here ye clearly	see	that I have not	8, 828/ 12
that they meddle to	see	any good rule... and	8, 831/ 31
have been ashamed to	see	it among those his	8, 832/ 37
by which ye shall	see	what he calleth "the	8, 833/ 19
whoredom and bawdry, I	see	not why the good	8, 836/ 17
and then shall ye	see	afterward at length how	8, 837/ 1
the Spirit of God."	See	, my lords, how the	8, 837/ 22
Augustine, as ye shall	see	plainly proved, do make	8, 839/ 8
defineth us... and then	see	whether the authorities that	8, 844/ 8
be made therein. Now	see	ye well, good readers	8, 844/ 22
Church we may well	see	the stones, but we	8, 845/ 21
stones, but we cannot	see	the church. And then	8, 845/ 22
again that he cannot	see	the wood for the	8, 845/ 23
he saith we may	see	every part, is a	8, 845/ 25
that though we may	see	it, we cannot know	8, 845/ 28
spiritual. For I may	see	a man that is	8, 845/ 29
it. And thus ye	see	, good readers, that Friar	8, 847/ 27
in any man. Now	see	ye well, good readers	8, 851/ 11
smoothed out. Will ye	see	, good readers, that this	8, 853/ 1
here may ye plainly	see	that Saint Paul in	8, 855/ 20
And now shall ye	see	, by his own words	8, 858/ 35
here may ye clearly	see	that himself perceiveth all	8, 859/ 14
naught himself: let us	see	what he will now	8, 859/ 31
the carnal eye cannot	see	her, nor fleshly reason	8, 861/ 1
cannot in good faith	see	why Saint Peter should	8, 865/ 33
good readers, yet ye	see	once again that Friar	8, 866/ 1
it appeareth, as ye	see	, good readers, in what	8, 868/ 13
and also where we	see	good works that do	8, 873/ 25
saving Holy Scripture. Wherefore,	see	how you can with	8, 875/ 6
men," and "where we	see	that it is well	8, 878/ 17
and also where we	see	good works that do	8, 878/ 18
indeed, as ye shall	see	soon after. Now if	8, 879/ 4
by the preacher, and	see	it well received of	8, 879/ 7
persons in whom we	see	them. And if they	8, 879/ 13
them in whom we	see	them, they cannot make	8, 879/ 14
them in whom we	see	them not. For when	8, 879/ 15
fear that though I	see	such good tokens in	8, 880/ 1
that company wheresoever we	see	that happen, we have	8, 880/ 15
the Bible, he shall	see	that Lyra, and the	8, 881/ 11
thus, good readers, ye	see	that these words of	8, 882/ 35
Christian readers, here ye	see	now to what point	8, 883/ 16
saith is perfect, ye	see	so imperfectly proved that	8, 883/ 21

long to behold and	see	the bright sun of	8, 885/ 17
the very church... ye	see	what need it is	8, 893/ 22
proclamation; and thereby I	see	well ye be hurlers	8, 900/ 36
way. Howbeit, since I	see	now that you, Father	8, 903/ 9
up... and though I	see	many things in her	8, 903/ 22
perceive. But then I	see	that the scripture which	8, 903/ 32
of her. And I	see	also that all you	8, 903/ 35
for anger. And I	see	that though she be	8, 904/ 2
much worse. And I	see	also that such vices	8, 904/ 5
in yourselves. And I	see	also that many such	8, 904/ 7
any one. And I	see	also that some things	8, 904/ 9
and nuns. And I	see	also that in our	8, 904/ 12
never one. And I	see	also that each of	8, 904/ 14
forth after, ye shall	see	the mind of Saint	8, 908/ 14
for here ye may	see	, lo, that neither pope	8, 909/ 29
word wisely proved? Then	see	yet how wisely he	8, 910/ 31
were no rulers to	see	them kept yea, and	8, 911/ 10
last rehearsed you... ye	see	that Saint Augustine saith	8, 912/ 4
I should, I ween,	see	farther things therein. But	8, 912/ 35
And therefore ye may	see	that in like wise	8, 914/ 1
err." And yet ye	see	well that this gloss	8, 915/ 29
him... and then to	see	him so boldly say	8, 916/ 5
two laws... shall soon	see	that the cause why	8, 917/ 16
ever preserved in the	See	Apostolic... and as the	8, 917/ 20
therefore this law, ye	see	well, was not for	8, 917/ 23
now a world to	see	with what a courage	8, 918/ 26
excommunicamus. These words I	see	not sent out by	8, 919/ 27
thus Friar Barnes may	see	that the words of	8, 920/ 6
with oxyrrhodin. Here ye	see	that in this heat	8, 921/ 14
other let I can	see	none. For as for	8, 922/ 5
is, that ye may	see	by these words, that	8, 922/ 20
needs have come, ye	see	well, good readers; there	8, 928/ 3
believe that you few	see	further in the Scripture	8, 928/ 15
saving Holy Scripture. Wherefore,	see	how you can with	8, 929/ 18
Augustine... and let us	see	how you can bring	8, 930/ 8
and therefore must you	see	that you believe nothing	8, 931/ 31
people. And thus ye	see	now that both in	8, 938/ 24
purpose fail, as ye	see	plainly it would: then	8, 939/ 25
shift that I can	see	but to say that	8, 939/ 35
by the Scripture, to	see	whether they do well	8, 941/ 21
too. And thus ye	see	plainly that Friar Barnes	8, 942/ 25
a better change to	see	a butler changed into	8, 947/ 33
to the church": ye	see	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 949/ 1
And therefore ye may	see	, good readers, whereabouts Barnes	8, 950/ 18
more than shame to	see	how Barnes answereth those	8, 952/ 14
And yet, as ye	see	, so strong is the	8, 956/ 10
before. But now ye	see	that he saith that	8, 957/ 3
he proveth, as ye	see	, by Saint Paul saying	8, 957/ 9
And thus may ye	see	, good Christian people, how	8, 959/ 3
it a world to	see	how he laboreth to	8, 959/ 7

good readers, ye may	see	that Friar Barnes saith	8, 963/ 13
foolish lie... ye shall	see	him convicted in this	8, 963/ 31
Caelestial?"). And thus ye	see	clearly that Saint Augustine	8, 964/ 4
readers, ye may clearly	see	, by Saint Augustine's words	8, 969/ 1
shall marvel much to	see	what wiliness he hath	8, 969/ 31
hath, as ye may	see	, taken pieces of Saint	8, 969/ 33
point, lest we should	see	that they which be	8, 970/ 4
it a world to	see	how Barnes, after this	8, 972/ 16
taken. Let us now	see	, then, first what saith	8, 972/ 34
he saith, "Here you	see	clearly that God cleanseth	8, 973/ 14
spot or wrinkle... you	see	that he meaneth the	8, 973/ 16
err. Now, since we	see	what saith Friar Barnes	8, 973/ 19
Barnes let us now	see	what saith Friar Saint	8, 973/ 20
the carnal eye cannot	see	her, nor the fleshly	8, 974/ 16
and then thou shalt	see	me on the back	8, 977/ 5
Whereby Friar Barnes may	see	that if he believe	8, 978/ 26
Church. Wherefore, my lords,	see	well, too, lest the	8, 978/ 37
of Saint Augustine, ye	see	also that Friar Barnes	8, 979/ 13
grief and heaviness, to	see	so many of her	8, 979/ 19
parts of Almaine... yet	see	you further here, in	8, 979/ 22
good Christian readers, ye	see	that Saint Augustine in	8, 979/ 36
no wise agree. Here	see	you also that these	8, 980/ 4
from." And thus ye	see	, good readers, how Friar	8, 981/ 23
have been, as ye	see	, a little letted by	8, 981/ 28
in which ye plainly	see	that he can neither	8, 983/ 6
not alleged, as ye	see	well also, neither any	8, 983/ 10
himself) let you somewhat	see	how he handleth Saint	8, 983/ 16
Barnes But let us	see	what Saint Bernard saith	8, 983/ 19
cause that I can	see	but if it were	8, 986/ 28
church." Whereof, as ye	see	, Saint Bernard saith by	8, 987/ 16
hath, as ye plainly	see	, of plain and pure	8, 987/ 18
Bernard shall there evidently	see	that Saint Bernard calleth	8, 987/ 21
Christ"; whereby ye may	see	that he speaketh of	8, 987/ 24
and read it shall	see	Barnes' heresy concerning the	8, 988/ 6
there shall he plainly	see	that Saint Bernard whom	8, 988/ 7
and legate of the	See	Apostolic. And when he	8, 990/ 9
be false: if ye	see	that your sick folk	8, 991/ 3
for. And now ye	see	farther, here, that Saint	8, 991/ 29
persecuting of heretics ye	see	that holy Saint Bernard	8, 991/ 34
ye shall, I say,	see	that neither of their	8, 993/ 11
as ye shall after	see	) plainly found in this	8, 993/ 36
church notwithstanding that they	see	therein the very marks	8, 994/ 2
church. For when ye	see	for what cause these	8, 995/ 33
then shall ye thereby	see	a special light to	8, 995/ 35
tale, and that we	see	that it were a	8, 998/ 17
may plainly perceive and	see	that the very church	8, 1001/ 34
seek the church. Ye	see	well that, by the	8, 1002/ 4
assign that cause. Ye	see	well, good readers, that	8, 1002/ 20
this cause assigned, they	see	well themselves that since	8, 1003/ 6
be known; as ye	see	both by Tyndale and	8, 1003/ 36

same things that they	see	themselves be by the	8, 1005/ 29
that these men, ye	see	, may not deny but	8, 1012/ 13
of Scripture, wherein we	see	the miracles that God	8, 1016/ 14
among yourselves" Here ye	see	plainly that Saint Paul	8, 1017/ 20
good readers, here ye	see	that there be evil	8, 1018/ 10
So that ye may	see	that in "the church	8, 1018/ 18
which every man may	see	that the church is	8, 1019/ 1
Ye shall also well	see	it by this: that	8, 1019/ 20
fire" here ye may	see	, good Christian readers, that	8, 1019/ 35
that thus ye may	see	, good Christian readers, that	8, 1020/ 15
Cyprian saith, "if we	see	cockle in the Church	8, 1020/ 35
so that because we	see	cockle in the Church	8, 1020/ 37
good Christian readers, ye	see	that the church of	8, 1021/ 10
as every man may	see	, an invention so fond	8, 1024/ 12
particular churches... he may	see	that our Savior himself	8, 1024/ 19
shall the more surely	see	that this manner of	8, 1026/ 26
readers, well and clearly	see	that though the catholic	8, 1028/ 22
every child may soon	see	that all those holy	8, 1028/ 32
of Tyndale, ye may	see	before, in my Sixth	8, 1031/ 24
scripture of God: ye	see	well, good readers, that	8, 1032/ 37
and all the serpentine	seed	that is descended of	8, 585/ 12
to sow his evangelical	seed	and to steal an	8, 628/ 19
not preach. Which spiritual	seed	because they will not	8, 630/ 24
began to sow such	seed	of evil rumor among	8, 635/ 12
Sabaoth had left us	seed	... we had been all	8, 718/ 10
Hosts hath saved him	seed	, and hath gathered him	8, 718/ 13
Sabaoth had left us	seed	... we had been all	8, 726/ 33
Hosts hath saved him	seed	, and hath gathered him	8, 726/ 35
open. But, now, the "	seed	" that God hath left	8, 727/ 12
the men of whose	seed	this flock is fed	8, 727/ 15
look, then, upon the	seed	with which the flock	8, 727/ 16
age... and in that	seed	find ye Saint Ignatius	8, 727/ 18
left by God for	seed	in the known Catholic	8, 727/ 25
a nun. Now, the	seed	that hath all this	8, 727/ 35
sent the other, good	seed	unto his known Catholic	8, 728/ 15
and then such darnel	seed	and cockle to feed	8, 728/ 20
to err, being "Abraham's	seed	, and the children of	8, 767/ 22
of Baptism. Upon the	seed	whereof, with the good	8, 768/ 22
because they be Abraham's	seed	are they all Abraham's	8, 773/ 17
which come of Abraham's	seed	are not Abraham's children	8, 783/ 18
and so hath his	seed	in him, that he	8, 824/ 27
full of heresies. Wherefore,	seeing	that for the very	8, 575/ 28
be partners in faith	seeing	, I say, that he	8, 576/ 1
wise toward their oxen...	seeing	no further therein, nor	8, 636/ 22
his railing against it:	seeing	, yet, that the thing	8, 730/ 4
now cometh Tyndale and,	seeing	that he cannot avoid	8, 745/ 18
had to believe them...	seeing	that they be neither	8, 805/ 14
is without all sin,	seeing	that all men must	8, 859/ 10
know it not by	seeing	or feeling, as we	8, 861/ 3
know it not by	seeing	or feeling, as we	8, 974/ 18

faith, and not by	seeing	or feeling, as men	8, 974/ 26
go from us to	seek	the "true" scripture? Taketh	8, 651/ 36
walk out thereof to	seek	themselves some new. Then	8, 652/ 25
conclusion, would for shame	seek	any farther shift, and	8, 665/ 25
so that Tyndale must	seek	himself a new solution	8, 683/ 24
bestow any money otherwise,	seek	and search about whether	8, 701/ 11
be first bound to	seek	and search and be	8, 701/ 13
aught upon "voluntary," to	seek	and search out such	8, 701/ 20
all to Rome to	seek	and search out some	8, 701/ 28
his own head, to	seek	some evasion where he	8, 734/ 8
the point... and to	seek	occasion of railing, he	8, 765/ 17
had an occasion to	seek	further but out of	8, 774/ 34
authors. Even so, we	seek	up old antiquities, out	8, 774/ 35
thereto, purposeth thereby to	seek	the way to salvation	8, 781/ 21
had an occasion to	seek	further but out of	8, 805/ 34
authors. Even so, we	seek	up old antiquities, out	8, 805/ 35
at my house to	seek	him. Whereupon I called	8, 816/ 5
they be driven to	seek	about for some other	8, 828/ 34
known Catholic church to	seek	out another, he walked	8, 828/ 37
For where we should	seek	her, that he telleth	8, 873/ 5
thinketh it necessary to	seek	her and find her	8, 873/ 8
and sendeth us to	seek	, and telleth us not	8, 876/ 21
where we happen to	seek	, there be any such	8, 876/ 23
a pulpit, but to	seek	some sure way how	8, 884/ 20
labor about it, to	seek	us out such tokens	8, 891/ 33
not greatly need to	seek	one that can read	8, 896/ 28
would send me to	seek	, that is to say	8, 904/ 36
ye bid me go	seek	her... and ye say	8, 905/ 7
and then to go	seek	these words throughout all	8, 909/ 2
doth send us to	seek	the church by the	8, 935/ 20
he sendeth them to	seek	it there... he meaneth	8, 935/ 25
particular church... but go	seek	that universal church which	8, 950/ 35
Christ neither bade him	seek	an unknown church nor	8, 951/ 7
neither bound to go	seek	it nor so to	8, 979/ 25
find their marks, to	seek	a church unknown which	8, 994/ 5
a sundry way, to	seek	a very fire somewhere	8, 994/ 15
farther from her to	seek	her, but, which is	8, 994/ 35
one, that they go	seek	her whom if they	8, 994/ 37
the church which they	seek	is, and always shall	8, 994/ 39
this world where they	seek	her, and evermore still	8, 995/ 3
we be fain to	seek	the certainty of Revelation	8, 996/ 7
turned the Book to	seek	for it, some have	8, 997/ 21
and we both do	seek	in this question is	8, 1000/ 34
they and we both	seek	out the very church	8, 1001/ 14
Christ, that we both	seek	for, be this common	8, 1001/ 22
and we, driven to	seek	the church. Ye see	8, 1002/ 3
that driveth us to	seek	the church is to	8, 1002/ 6
each of them go	seek	the church, which church	8, 1002/ 18
a contrary way to	seek	it yet assign they	8, 1002/ 35
to them before, go	seek	them out in the	8, 1004/ 18

he would bid us	seek	out the church of	8, 1023/ 23
that we should go	seek	the secret, unknown church	8, 1024/ 4
since every man that	seeketh	for the belief, and	8, 781/ 20
it, yet he finally	seeketh	out a shift to	8, 802/ 3
our Savior, saving for	seeking	of occasion of railing	8, 726/ 15
had they wander about	seeking	the church, each a	8, 994/ 29
alone, and leaving them	seeking	the church, which while	8, 995/ 6
Church, was but a	seely	poor chicken. For he	8, 723/ 25
better edifying of their	seely	simple souls. And this	8, 886/ 15
scornfully rehearse, and would	seem	to shake off so	8, 602/ 9
like, he would fain	seem	to assoil it, be	8, 602/ 31
it and make it	seem	to serve anything for	8, 624/ 8
own mouth; and would	seem	to be sent from	8, 641/ 20
as "the church"? We	seem	to have need first	8, 645/ 29
which words he would	seem	to prove his conclusion	8, 663/ 3
their "church unknown" might	seem	to be perceived and	8, 668/ 2
theirs whom he would	seem	to mock, that is	8, 679/ 27
he would have it	seem	nay, that Saint Augustine	8, 680/ 27
Chrysostom, to make it	seem	that in whomsomever were	8, 685/ 10
which Huessgen would have	seem	that they could not	8, 685/ 19
Tyndale, to make them	seem	like, dissembling the greatest	8, 697/ 24
would make the matter	seem	somewhat like... and yet	8, 697/ 26
over that, where they	seem	like, he maketh them	8, 697/ 27
like, he maketh them	seem	like with lying. For	8, 697/ 28
make the two things	seem	like... and yet he	8, 698/ 2
those would he should	seem	were none. And therefore	8, 714/ 15
one of them would	seem	to prove true his	8, 728/ 12
the sect, cannot but	seem	very gay. But whoso	8, 743/ 23
to make one answer	seem	twain) nor with false	8, 745/ 21
whom it shall so	seem	... it is else a	8, 749/ 5
fantasy. Yet would Tyndale	seem	to prove his "feeling	8, 752/ 3
yet fain have it	seem	necessary that there should	8, 764/ 22
like: though these words	seem	unsitting in such men's	8, 765/ 31
he would have it	seem	, with hope and charity	8, 779/ 12
his disciples might peradventure	seem	to fall in the	8, 801/ 15
argument which Tyndale would	seem	to assoil: that is	8, 801/ 26
slink away slyly and	seem	not to grant it	8, 802/ 3
this question will somewhat	seem	strange to this disciple	8, 803/ 35
also that it should	seem	farther, by Tyndale, that	8, 819/ 12
he would have it	seem	. The cause, he saith	8, 866/ 17
that outwardly they shall	seem	sheep, and inwardly be	8, 890/ 10
by another, wheresoever any	seem	to say anything which	8, 895/ 24
halting hostess say, "ye	seem	now, by your tale	8, 901/ 6
each of you would	seem	to construe truly, and	8, 903/ 33
your churches would fain	seem	to be the true	8, 904/ 15
about. For ye would	seem	, each of you, to	8, 904/ 26
Church, to make it	seem	that the old holy	8, 906/ 6
verity." Barnes would here	seem	, lo, to have found	8, 910/ 25
Barnes would have it	seem	, every man may perceive	8, 914/ 19
them, to make it	seem	the more plain for	8, 916/ 12

them to make them	seem	the more plain for	8, 916/ 30
very Catholic Church might	seem	uncertain, and be taken	8, 933/ 30
Barnes would have it	seem	. And then how sinful	8, 958/ 34
away, to make them	seem	the plainer for his	8, 959/ 34
feigneth to make it	seem	that the known Catholic	8, 963/ 16
Barnes maketh it here	seem	, by misrehearsing of Saint	8, 966/ 34
he would have them	seem	the very words of	8, 972/ 32
Saint Augustine's order, would	seem	to set much by	8, 975/ 33
Augustine as he would	seem	to do, then is	8, 978/ 27
Barnes would it should	seem	that Saint Bernard were	8, 984/ 18
that Saint Bernard should	seem	to prove the church	8, 984/ 26
that Saint Bernard should	seem	to despise and set	8, 984/ 32
to make his matter	seem	sweet. Finally shall I	8, 985/ 9
Bernard to make him	seem	to say so... then	8, 987/ 14
about to make it	seem	... but is, out of	8, 992/ 7
these things set together	seem	to prove meetly well	8, 1006/ 6
that evil men may	seem	to be excluded from	8, 1015/ 30
it, that man may	seem	stark mad that affirmeth	8, 1020/ 19
build churches thereas it	seemed	necessary... and that so	8, 702/ 18
no. He would have	seemed	not to remember such	8, 815/ 28
which he would have	seemed	both to prove that	8, 859/ 18
false shrews and yet	seemed	as honest and as	8, 877/ 1
which was, as it	seemed	, the last in which	8, 884/ 33
made for it or	seemed	to say against. And	8, 887/ 7
would the Arians have	seemed	to be, and the	8, 933/ 28
said, and would have	seemed	to prove it by	8, 962/ 28
for quick. But himself	seemeth	yet much worse indeed	8, 583/ 6
know the truth. Now	seemeth	me that it should	8, 620/ 11
goodly fashion as it	seemeth	that but if the	8, 632/ 14
thee." And as it	seemeth	, some such fellow began	8, 635/ 12
yet thought, as it	seemeth	, that blessed, holy saint	8, 637/ 25
And surely so it	seemeth	they have. For I	8, 652/ 6
that is, as it	seemeth	by his words, none	8, 652/ 12
of saints. And now	seemeth	Tyndale to make a	8, 658/ 26
which other scripture he	seemeth	to call the "true	8, 658/ 28
earth, and, as it	seemeth	, hell swalloweth them up	8, 671/ 16
railing, saving that it	seemeth	necessary that the folly	8, 709/ 6
there come another that	seemeth	more honest, or that	8, 742/ 7
there cometh another that	seemeth	more honest, or that	8, 746/ 19
which is, as me	seemeth	, one great article of	8, 753/ 31
apostles thought, as it	seemeth	, otherwise, when they prayed	8, 759/ 33
Tyndale needeth not, it	seemeth	, to make them so	8, 775/ 22
then also when it	seemeth	that good men pursue	8, 791/ 15
a Job, as it	seemeth	, of some other man's	8, 791/ 19
is here, as it	seemeth	, to teach us what	8, 792/ 11
his intent, as it	seemeth	, that in like wise	8, 792/ 17
And indeed, as it	seemeth	, Tyndale meaneth that all	8, 795/ 22
one. And yet it	seemeth	further, by Tyndale's tale	8, 821/ 5
his childhood. But Barnes	seemeth	to mean that they	8, 851/ 2
to prove it, he	seemeth	of his own brain	8, 859/ 27

had not, as it	seemeth	, so much wit as	8, 863/ 33
in another point Barnes	seemeth	to run out at	8, 870/ 28
us sure, as it	seemeth	, of them in whom	8, 879/ 14
voice of strangers he	seemeth	to mean therein to	8, 889/ 19
teacher as them it	seemeth	that God hath left	8, 890/ 26
good Father Barnes, it	seemeth	that ye saw this	8, 893/ 13
of some other part	seemeth	contrary. And then when	8, 895/ 25
business. For surely it	seemeth	that the man hath	8, 909/ 3
no more than he	seemeth	to do himself. For	8, 915/ 23
the while, that he	seemeth	before to say the	8, 924/ 7
he was, as it	seemeth	, in the time when	8, 933/ 38
Christ plainly meant... he	seemeth	there to take for	8, 944/ 32
to "the church"... he	seemeth	to send him for	8, 946/ 11
them thus as he	seemeth	here to do, to	8, 948/ 4
so careless... that he	seemeth	to reckon all that	8, 952/ 18
his purpose plain, he	seemeth	rather to bring Saint	8, 973/ 34
will himself, as it	seemeth	, not let to confess	8, 975/ 16
was there, as it	seemeth	, in heaven one known	8, 1007/ 7
the meanwhile disputable and	seemeth	doubtful. How be, then	8, 1025/ 9
proper invention, as it	seemeth	to himself, of a	8, 1031/ 11
of a great multitude	seeming	good men, I may	8, 879/ 33
taste and not very	seemly	in sight... and refuse	8, 893/ 1
good Christian readers, well	seen	and perceived that Tyndale	8, 575/ 6
say, ye have already	seen	that Tyndale hath by	8, 575/ 22
such as himself had	seen	in the pool of	8, 620/ 4
durst for shame be	seen	to attempt the like	8, 653/ 9
that he might have	seen	that his argument would	8, 681/ 8
sure, had they not	seen	full well that they	8, 681/ 23
believing those that had	seen	him risen from death	8, 747/ 22
believed and have not	seen	") could never with any	8, 748/ 20
saith, ye have yourselves	seen	(in my Fourth Book	8, 778/ 37
believe them that had	seen	him risen. But to	8, 792/ 26
before, as ye have	seen	in my Fourth Book	8, 809/ 29
that he had not	seen	the priest this half	8, 814/ 22
for some other cause	seen	unto his high wisdom	8, 822/ 31
a man might have	seen	Friar Barnes when he	8, 845/ 30
spiritual church may be	seen	, though the spirituality thereof	8, 846/ 7
spirituality thereof be not	seen	, nor it upon the	8, 846/ 8
here have ye plainly	seen	that all the scriptures	8, 856/ 34
that he then had	seen	the other goodwife, her	8, 902/ 12
church should be well	seen	, and his true faith	8, 915/ 10
and heathen, so fully	seen	and perceived that no	8, 941/ 1
it standeth may be	seen	and known... but the	8, 952/ 12
this world can be	seen	or thought or felt	8, 968/ 37
after he had both	seen	him and felt him	8, 975/ 2
truth is perceived and	seen	only out of the	8, 977/ 6
which he may be	seen	. Moses is set upon	8, 977/ 8
here as ye have	seen	him before play with	8, 985/ 6
For first we have	seen	that the very words	8, 991/ 25
he had not lately	seen	, lest he might hap	8, 1027/ 22

idolatry immediately, as thou	seest	in the Bible. And	8, 609/ 17
the Pharisees. As thou	seest	how Christ calleth them	8, 648/ 11
cuckoo," and "When thou	seest	my soul hang on	8, 664/ 28
harlots' decking that thou	seest	daily, the game-players' disguising	8, 983/ 23
foolish but that he	seeth	well enough that if	8, 582/ 28
will hereafter when he	seeth	his time, rail upon	8, 587/ 4
say, every wise man	seeth	is yet more unreasonable	8, 587/ 19
hidden... but, as he	seeth	all the eyes of	8, 591/ 35
up upon him, so	seeth	he well that neither	8, 592/ 1
though all the world	seeth	that not one of	8, 599/ 32
all the whole world	seeth	that of the whole	8, 600/ 18
will, when his wisdom	seeth	it necessary. What of	8, 610/ 19
the Church this tale,	seeth	plainly the truth... and	8, 619/ 3
the church? He that	seeth	it, let him say	8, 644/ 36
yet he saith he	seeth	it not. And when	8, 646/ 1
dazeth, and weeneth he	seeth	that he seeth not	8, 646/ 3
he seeth that he	seeth	not, and taketh one	8, 646/ 4
from ours... whereas he	seeth	well, by the old	8, 672/ 28
in her hiss. Tyndale	seeth	well also, as ye	8, 679/ 24
eight hundred years he	seeth	yet well enough that	8, 679/ 35
third answer, because he	seeth	well that the other	8, 717/ 26
Church... since every man	seeth	that the thing is	8, 720/ 25
in question, where he	seeth	them vary and doubt	8, 724/ 23
and clear that he	seeth	them therein all of	8, 724/ 24
before. For therein he	seeth	himself safe. For though	8, 745/ 36
every man here well	seeth	how loud he belieth	8, 777/ 35
his fellows, when he	seeth	well himself that of	8, 790/ 27
false heresies, because he	seeth	that no man can	8, 816/ 22
forth unproved that he	seeth	well himself that men	8, 859/ 24
the thing that he	seeth	well every man would	8, 864/ 13
written in Scripture. Then	seeth	every learned man that	8, 881/ 5
again, each of you	seeth	his own part so	8, 904/ 18
church of Christ, himself	seeth	how the foul parts	8, 907/ 19
for something that himself	seeth	, of likelihood in the	8, 909/ 5
general council, Friar Barnes	seeth	well that may be	8, 922/ 7
and sin that he	seeth	in his neighbor him	8, 944/ 24
These words, every man	seeth	well, touch not the	8, 952/ 32
fool... especially since he	seeth	not yet what a	8, 973/ 36
mind, namely while he	seeth	that among the others	8, 997/ 29
known church, every man	seeth	and every heretic agreeth	8, 1003/ 13
of the Scripture. Now	seeth	every man well enough	8, 1022/ 3
said to Samuel, "man	seeth	those things that appear	8, 1023/ 25
at them: surely right	seldom	happeth it that a	8, 591/ 10
he shall be sure	seldom	to meet any man	8, 812/ 31
of it, and very	seldom	. And if any man	8, 844/ 34
but say her own	self	, and (lest you should	8, 594/ 38
I think mine own	self	the historical faith so	8, 820/ 8
Augustine felt... in the	self	thing that Saint Augustine	8, 827/ 12
be of it... one	self	man is peradventure of	8, 844/ 34
he writeth unto one	self	church and one self	8, 854/ 28

self church and one	self	congregation, "Ye be very	8, 854/ 28
that by Barnes, one	self	man is of "the	8, 869/ 5
and out of one	self	good ground, of Holy	8, 892/ 27
heard that, in the	self	place where Saint Augustine	8, 982/ 10
teach and renew the	selfsame	old, rotten heresies which	8, 625/ 3
points we have the	selfsame	faith that Christ and	8, 656/ 29
of God. Finally, the	selfsame	words of Luther, as	8, 678/ 15
man built thereupon the	selfsame	building that the Catholic	8, 680/ 2
Christendom... but even the	selfsame	reason that maintaineth them	8, 681/ 11
his reason in the	selfsame	fashion; and so would	8, 681/ 22
manner thing but the	selfsame	tale again... and yet	8, 690/ 18
but tell us the	selfsame	tale that he told	8, 692/ 32
and even by the	selfsame	shall he find his	8, 712/ 17
let us consider the	selfsame	book that ye call	8, 736/ 26
it. Also, in the	selfsame	gospel of the Samaritans	8, 760/ 3
done since, for the	selfsame	cause because he will	8, 761/ 25
Any other than the	selfsame	that I have told	8, 777/ 2
faith alone" for the	selfsame	cause for which Saint	8, 784/ 1
whether they were the	selfsame	persons that came out	8, 794/ 27
well ye wot, the	selfsame	mind and intent of	8, 798/ 36
writing preserved, by the	selfsame	Spirit that indited the	8, 808/ 29
against him by the	selfsame	? And when he can	8, 812/ 20
came to controlment the	selfsame	wily folly in Richard	8, 813/ 11
but also by the	selfsame	place that Friar Barnes	8, 834/ 11
perceive and understand the	selfsame	places of Scripture that	8, 834/ 32
the church" in the	selfsame	epistles out of which	8, 854/ 26
were the remnant the	selfsame	man still, and the	8, 856/ 23
man still, and the	selfsame	soul should still remain	8, 856/ 23
mothers, out of the	selfsame	ground of Scripture, by	8, 892/ 29
that then held the	selfsame	heresies that Tyndale holdeth	8, 917/ 29
saith Saint Jerome the	selfsame	things against those other	8, 918/ 5
and plain by the	selfsame	councils that Friar Barnes	8, 923/ 31
own sermon upon the	selfsame	words of the Gospel	8, 933/ 19
Friar Barnes, that the	selfsame	words by which he	8, 935/ 10
Saint Chrysostom, in the	selfsame	few words which Barnes	8, 936/ 8
and should have the	selfsame	authority, full and whole	8, 937/ 28
the Donatists with the	selfsame	reason that himself is	8, 963/ 15
Augustine himself in the	selfsame	sermon. For in all	8, 963/ 33
Saint Augustine, with the	selfsame	words by which Saint	8, 964/ 29
confute him by the	selfsame	place of Saint Augustine	8, 980/ 13
universal church in the	selfsame	place, I say, Saint	8, 982/ 16
did preach against the	selfsame	heresies that Barnes now	8, 991/ 31
Saint Bernard, in the	selfsame	process out of which	8, 992/ 1
our Lord, in the	selfsame	chapter of Saint Matthew	8, 1016/ 34
and used continually to	sell	, many of these heretics'	8, 813/ 14
offer their poison to	sell	, they would of their	8, 813/ 19
him such books to	sell	, but he would none	8, 814/ 21
matter that, save for	selling	of mine ale and	8, 903/ 12
that ye your own	selves	be the very church	8, 928/ 1
all you your own	selves	so fully affirm that	8, 936/ 19

ye confess your own	selves	it is none of	8, 1029/ 32
for all their sheepish	semblance	outwardly, right ravenous wolves	8, 891/ 18
clean, and let Tyndale	send	his women priests about	8, 598/ 2
to heresy? Did God	send	any such? If he	8, 611/ 6
specially spoken: "I shall	send	you the Holy Ghost	8, 614/ 32
these words promised to	send	his Spirit, not into	8, 614/ 36
infidelity, before that day	send	men into pain: therefore	8, 625/ 29
likelihood, when he would	send	this new Baptist, Saint	8, 650/ 28
that God would ever	send	any such abominable beast	8, 651/ 25
and that he would	send	the Holy Ghost therein	8, 693/ 25
choose out specially and	send	forth on his errand	8, 695/ 9
fully minded rather to	send	us all to Rome	8, 701/ 28
unmeet for God to	send	on his message... in	8, 717/ 21
unto the Church to	send	his Holy Spirit into	8, 720/ 7
wit, that he would	send	the Holy Ghost to	8, 753/ 26
if we would any	send	thither to preach the	8, 770/ 9
is no remedy but	send	some of Tyndale's elects	8, 770/ 15
wedding of nuns! Well,	send	Luther, then. Howbeit, that	8, 770/ 20
well, then let us	send	so good a man	8, 770/ 26
God hath promised to	send	his Holy Spirit into	8, 771/ 20
should not need to	send	any such cole-prophets as	8, 771/ 24
was wont always to	send	honest men on his	8, 771/ 30
wont to reserve or	send	to teach the world	8, 772/ 13
God always soon after	send	down some good Moses	8, 794/ 7
among you? Let him	send	for the priests of	8, 843/ 12
unto which I did	send	it." Also, Saint Paul	8, 873/ 32
me... for I will	send	you to an inn	8, 877/ 7
thitherward," and then would	send	him to a certain	8, 877/ 9
the inn that ye	send	me to, where I	8, 877/ 17
the place that I	send	thee to, many such	8, 877/ 31
the which I did	send	it." What do the	8, 880/ 30
went his way did	send	his Holy Spirit to	8, 884/ 36
further consolation, make and	send	them over some new	8, 886/ 13
for this cause to	send	us to an unknown	8, 904/ 24
such as ye would	send	me to seek, that	8, 904/ 35
words were his) doth	send	us to seek the	8, 935/ 20
princes may themselves that	send	them... I say that	8, 941/ 15
such things as they	send	them for, to do	8, 941/ 16
more, but would only	send	him that had wrong	8, 944/ 2
case doth Christ there	send	him that without any	8, 944/ 22
church"... he seemeth to	send	him for the redress	8, 946/ 11
For Christ would not	send	him where he should	8, 952/ 3
For did he not	send	his apostles and his	8, 998/ 28
fatherless; but I will	send	you another Comforter, that	8, 999/ 14
uttermost remedy he would	send	them to a church	8, 1023/ 15
the Church? Also, he	sendeth	men to scriptures, that	8, 875/ 10
us not whither... and	sendeth	us to seek, and	8, 876/ 21
fifteen hundred years, and	sendeth	not lightly any such	8, 889/ 7
the Church? Also, he	sendeth	men to scriptures, that	8, 929/ 22
that since Saint Chrysostom	sendeth	us to the Scripture	8, 935/ 6

it appeareth, since he	sendeth	them to seek it	8, 935/ 25
neighbor him, I say,	sendeth	Christ unto "the church	8, 944/ 24
churches to which he	sendeth	the man to complain	8, 952/ 6
other men whom he	sendeth	, his flock heareth his	8, 981/ 7
cockle good corn, and	sendeth	it pure and clean	8, 1020/ 30
good man by whose	sending	he should now be	8, 877/ 12
unknown church. By which	sending	, while ye would withdraw	8, 904/ 25
promised and performed the	sending	of his own Holy	8, 938/ 1
it plain that Christ	sending	him so plainly to	8, 951/ 35
twain, and by the	sending	of the Father and	8, 1009/ 8
yet as well the	sending	as the working, the	8, 1009/ 10
great promise of the	sending	of our Savior Christ	8, 1016/ 17
and "penance" to "congregation," "	senior	," and "repentance," of very	8, 589/ 11
to destroy the literal	sense	, for to set up	8, 634/ 22
up a false, feigned	sense	of allegories when there	8, 634/ 23
to "destroy the literal	sense	" of the Scripture with	8, 635/ 23
nor letteth the literal	sense	... but the literal sense	8, 635/ 25
sense... but the literal	sense	standeth whole beside. And	8, 635/ 25
there is none allegory	sense	, as Luther and he	8, 635/ 26
away, saving the literal	sense	alone. But God, whose	8, 635/ 32
letter had none other	sense	than mysteries and allegories	8, 635/ 37
also, though the literal	sense	be full good... yet	8, 636/ 6
further thing therein. Which	sense	God, that indited the	8, 636/ 8
thereby than by the	sense	that immediately riseth upon	8, 636/ 9
nonce that such other	sense	might be perceived therein	8, 636/ 11
find out another, secret	sense	therein... and that sense	8, 636/ 24
sense therein... and that	sense	such as in respect	8, 636/ 24
of God intended this	sense	and understanding therein... he	8, 636/ 28
heretics, unto the right	sense	of the Scripture, and	8, 648/ 9
that scripture the true	sense	and right understanding. For	8, 658/ 14
the learned, the very	sense	is in question... and	8, 668/ 7
of wrongly taking the	sense	of God's words, men	8, 677/ 21
points the very, true	sense	and exposition of the	8, 678/ 1
mistaking of the right	sense	and understanding thereof whereby	8, 680/ 9
restored unto its right	sense	again. But here is	8, 686/ 4
restored unto its right	sense	again. Thus he should	8, 686/ 14
such exposition the true	sense	were juggled away. This	8, 686/ 17
juggle from their true	sense	, because they teach them	8, 687/ 16
again to their right	sense	and understanding that they	8, 687/ 20
Scripture unto the right	sense	again. Then when we	8, 687/ 37
Scripture unto the right	sense	again... which the Pharisees	8, 691/ 19
them unto a false	sense	with wicked glosses, and	8, 691/ 24
inspiring them the right	sense	of Scripture, and whatsoever	8, 696/ 2
had destroyed the right	sense	of it for their	8, 706/ 23
have destroyed the right	sense	of it with their	8, 706/ 29
Talmud, to destroy the	sense	of the Scripture... unto	8, 707/ 5
have "destroyed the right	sense	of the Scripture with	8, 709/ 11
Talmud, "to destroy the	sense	of the Scripture," so	8, 713/ 2
or corrupting the true	sense	thereof, consider some one	8, 715/ 31
even in a false	sense	. Saint Augustine, before he	8, 730/ 13

which is the very	sense	and the true understanding	8, 739/ 20
or in the true	sense	and right understanding of	8, 743/ 29
far against the right	sense	of them to bring	8, 808/ 37
allegories and all other	senses	taken away, saving the	8, 635/ 31
God useth the bodily	senses	, which we call the	8, 744/ 6
reason and the bodily	senses	some debate and variance	8, 744/ 9
service of the bodily	senses	and of the reason	8, 744/ 10
known by our exterior	senses	yet, nevertheless, we may	8, 873/ 17
without some such outward,	sensible	causes, neither, as is	8, 744/ 20
thereof, and fully and	sensibly	feebleth it, as he	8, 751/ 7
and upon his own	sensual	, frantic fantasy, break his	8, 940/ 19
people... that same shameful	sensual	, beastly sect would have	8, 940/ 31
begun his heresies, and	sent	his erroneous books about	8, 594/ 33
Be it that he	sent	so many... what helpeth	8, 610/ 23
and against which God	sent	so many prophets to	8, 610/ 25
his people... and then	sent	his prophets, not to	8, 611/ 9
be any such prophets	sent	us by God, since	8, 611/ 23
miracles to be messengers	sent	from God. But Luther	8, 611/ 26
to show themselves messengers	sent	by God, but by	8, 611/ 28
clearly prove themselves messengers	sent	by the devil. And	8, 611/ 29
undoubted way to heaven,	sent	his own Son to	8, 613/ 9
but if he be	sent	to preach?" And then	8, 615/ 9
respect, and God had	sent	the synagogue sundry prophets	8, 618/ 2
together, without any man	sent	to show them the	8, 618/ 7
unto them, "I have	sent	you to reap that	8, 629/ 17
preach and be not	sent	... and though pride prick	8, 638/ 13
would seem to be	sent	from heaven instead of	8, 641/ 20
and that therefore was	sent	Saint John the Baptist	8, 649/ 5
whom God hath now	sent	at last to call	8, 650/ 19
their new apostles, now	sent	by God... in so	8, 651/ 8
because he was specially	sent	by God to rebuke	8, 652/ 36
faults... nor be not	sent	by God about the	8, 653/ 1
or living, but specially	sent	by the devil to	8, 653/ 3
according to his promise,	sent	unto his church to	8, 657/ 2
hundred prophets that were	sent	between the days of	8, 693/ 14
this fifteen hundred years,	sent	hither to call home	8, 694/ 28
that he speaketh of...	sent	in shorter season, to	8, 694/ 29
manner means prove himself	sent	by God, or such	8, 695/ 7
men whom God hath	sent	to call home his	8, 695/ 18
If these be now	sent	to call the Catholic	8, 695/ 24
prophets hath there been	sent	unto the world by	8, 695/ 34
John the Baptist is	sent	down to prepare the	8, 703/ 37
that he so hath	sent	him hither for such	8, 722/ 30
all this while been	sent	unto this flock which	8, 727/ 35
Lord of Hosts also,	sent	the other, good seed	8, 728/ 14
flock to him, and	sent	always now and then	8, 728/ 19
his faith, whom he	sent	to preach to all	8, 749/ 17
that Christ promised and	sent	the same Spirit to	8, 760/ 36
him his apostle and	sent	him forth to preach	8, 761/ 33
that God hath now	sent	him and his master	8, 771/ 18

agreeth. Also, when he	sent	his prophets of old	8, 771/ 29
it. For he that	sent	it can keep it	8, 786/ 19
so special a preacher	sent	by God, to give	8, 796/ 23
him thereafter, and shortly	sent	shameful death, and the	8, 808/ 13
be before him, and	sent	me word, in great	8, 813/ 37
living, and beaten and	sent	out a-begging, while heretics	8, 832/ 5
the Corinthians: "I have	sent	unto you Timothy, the	8, 833/ 31
his Son, and hath	sent	him to bless you	8, 840/ 27
Corinthians thus: "I have	sent	unto you Timothy, the	8, 846/ 15
to begin it, and	sent	his apostles diverse in	8, 856/ 1
from age to age	sent	into every good Christian	8, 856/ 4
Son, whom I have	sent	into the world for	8, 881/ 18
unto the which I	sent	him. For himself shall	8, 881/ 26
his disciples whom he	sent	to preach, "Into what	8, 882/ 19
to those whom he	sent	to preach, "If any	8, 882/ 30
words I see not	sent	out by murderers nor	8, 919/ 27
else he might have	sent	them only to the	8, 935/ 22
for else, if they	sent	them very far for	8, 941/ 18
not wronged is not	sent	to the particular church	8, 949/ 9
the prophets that he	sent	to them. And finally	8, 1016/ 16
himself his Holy Spirit	sent	by himself to teach	8, 1031/ 29
them. Now, though this	sentence	be good, and the	8, 636/ 20
own ignorance, that the	sentence	were not sufficiently perceived	8, 677/ 26
or virtue, the false	sentence	for the true, must	8, 677/ 34
that they falsify the	sentence	of the Scripture... Tyndale	8, 685/ 28
maid besides, she gave	sentence	shortly, and said, "He	8, 790/ 7
to give any sore	sentence	upon heretics, whatsoever they	8, 790/ 16
also the true, fruitful	sentence	of the same, with	8, 792/ 32
but upon the right	sentence	and understanding of the	8, 809/ 12
words, but upon the	sentence	... if Tyndale were a	8, 810/ 17
agree, but in the	sentence	... wherein not only the	8, 812/ 5
but also by the	sentence	of all old holy	8, 872/ 28
forthwith thereupon that the	sentence	of the Church in	8, 946/ 30
with the clean contrary	sentence	... against his own part	8, 972/ 18
Holy Scripture nor any	sentence	of holy doctor... but	8, 983/ 11
he hath turned the	sentence	, for his purpose, clean	8, 986/ 31
praying to saints, the	sentence	of excommunication, the pilgrimage	8, 990/ 1
prescience, predestination, and eternal	sentence	of reprobation... we spare	8, 998/ 19
blind guides, and painted	sepulchres	. And John called them	8, 648/ 12
orderly deduceth, by a	serious	, goodly process, in his	8, 610/ 16
it almost in every	sermon	. In which when he	8, 578/ 26
writeth plainly in a	sermon	upon the gospel of	8, 626/ 3
forth Sir William Tyndale's	sermon	... Tyndale . . . his elect know	8, 726/ 8
them so long a	sermon	. But as though he	8, 775/ 23
In all which long	sermon	he saith at length	8, 775/ 28
up all his whole	sermon	with... he concluded against	8, 776/ 1
end of his holy	sermon	, and gaspeth a little	8, 776/ 13
as all this long	sermon	of his goeth far	8, 776/ 15
the points of his	sermon	do specially pertain to	8, 776/ 20
Augustine in his fiftieth	sermon	made upon the words	8, 906/ 13

not in all that	sermon	any word wherein Saint	8, 906/ 28
to be in his	Sermon	99 that he made	8, 908/ 32
De tempore; in which	sermon	I find it not	8, 908/ 33
over not only 99	Sermon	, which he assigneth, but	8, 908/ 38
likelihood in the same	sermon	, that would mar all	8, 909/ 6
people present at his	sermon	, nor only those Christian	8, 912/ 6
his audience in his	sermon	in this wise: "Will	8, 913/ 10
as, being at my	sermon	, be such holy men	8, 913/ 17
himself, in his own	sermon	upon the selfsame words	8, 933/ 19
which is his seventy-sixth	sermon	upon Saint Matthew, hath	8, 933/ 21
work in his nineteenth	sermon	, that he writeth upon	8, 934/ 3
Augustine made not that	sermon	against them. First, as	8, 961/ 37
himself in the selfsame	sermon	. For in all that	8, 963/ 33
in all that whole	sermon	is there not only	8, 963/ 33
the beginning of this	sermon	and also in the	8, 964/ 23
For in the thirty-second	sermon	of the words of	8, 967/ 9
taken out of a	sermon	of Saint Augustine which	8, 981/ 31
their baptism. In which	sermon	, among many other things	8, 981/ 33
before in the same	sermon	, as is also rehearsed	8, 982/ 29
would say in a	sermon	that a monk that	8, 985/ 26
and read that same	sermon	of Saint Bernard shall	8, 987/ 20
Sarlat, where, after his	sermon	finished, they brought many	8, 990/ 34
and say in their	sermons	: "Men lay forth nowadays	8, 624/ 17
same and other two	sermons	that he had made	8, 981/ 34
too, and all the	serpentine	seed that is descended	8, 585/ 12
do all these accursed	serpentine	sects of heretics both	8, 672/ 11
generation of vipers and	serpents	. Of John the angel	8, 648/ 13
as the young viper	serpents	gnaw out their mother's	8, 672/ 7
prudent and wise as	serpents	," his inward unction will	8, 890/ 4
Now, if these slippery	serpents	will say (as Tyndale	8, 1018/ 20
husband, took yet his	servant	besides... "Now, in good	8, 790/ 11
man may have a	servant	whom he giveth meat	8, 986/ 6
was in his said	servant	glorified by many miracles	8, 990/ 29
of bread to the	servant	of God (as the	8, 990/ 35
Savior himself, as his	servants	and instruments... abusing their	8, 727/ 6
he calleth you the	servants	of Antichrist... and your	8, 984/ 3
the church, but the	servants	of Antichrist. How think	8, 984/ 5
therefore they be no	servants	of Christ, nor be	8, 986/ 15
believe in them and	serve	them. And a thousand	8, 579/ 29
be but superstitious and	serve	of naught, but be	8, 583/ 18
help of such haps	serve	their confessors and counselors	8, 591/ 14
may those words well	serve	for this purpose also	8, 615/ 29
make it seem to	serve	anything for them yet	8, 624/ 8
evasion that can well	serve	him... but only one	8, 647/ 13
they professed before to	serve	God in chastity, so	8, 666/ 17
themselves from henceforth to	serve	the devil in sacrilege	8, 666/ 18
church for whom they	serve	... and as much of	8, 682/ 29
blind us shall nothing	serve	for his purpose... let	8, 712/ 15
and so could nothing	serve	you that ye should	8, 738/ 5
both may and must	serve	for the known Catholic	8, 738/ 29

it better, shall never	serve	him here. For albeit	8, 746/ 24
restitution whereof should it	serve	, if after his restitution	8, 758/ 20
is enough, and may	serve	for altogether: that he	8, 786/ 7
feeling faith, " only, to	serve	for salvation, and without	8, 786/ 8
to make his tale	serve	anything for his purpose	8, 794/ 37
none other might sufficiently	serve	... or else such other	8, 795/ 14
as was able to	serve	them to salvation (all	8, 820/ 33
of such as should	serve	God in spiritual cleanness	8, 832/ 9
said hitherto able to	serve	of naught... but that	8, 859/ 15
sin if that may	serve	alone, and they without	8, 868/ 27
but wither away and	serve	but for the fire	8, 870/ 12
Church both these tokens	serve	but for cunning folk	8, 894/ 12
of these tokens can	serve	such beginners as I	8, 894/ 15
that gloss can nothing	serve	Friar Barnes... but it	8, 914/ 24
forth holy fruit to	serve	the devil at his	8, 926/ 13
merit for us and	serve	us when we be	8, 969/ 16
of Christ, but they	serve	Antichrist. They go gorgeously	8, 983/ 20
as so be... do	serve	Antichrist and not Christ	8, 985/ 18
saith the evil folk	serve	God well? Doth not	8, 985/ 19
by their deadly sins	serve	the devil? If Friar	8, 985/ 20
said, "No man can	serve	two masters," for if	8, 986/ 11
Bernard say that they	serve	Antichrist, and that they	8, 986/ 13
Antichrist, and that they	serve	the devil (if he	8, 986/ 14
of Christ, and they	serve	Antichrist") Barnes hath translated	8, 986/ 35
of Christ, but they	serve	Antichrist." So that whereas	8, 986/ 36
saith that though they	serve	Antichrist, yet they be	8, 987/ 2
proof of Scripture can	serve	them, by Luther's rule	8, 1006/ 8
And if that cannot	serve	, then before witnesses. And	8, 1018/ 3
work... as ours have	served	us. For our sacraments	8, 692/ 20
sought out ever and	served	, and every man's necessity	8, 702/ 26
told you twice... and	served	you with a Jack	8, 705/ 6
your leisure would have	served	you. For, now, of	8, 893/ 36
he did not... whereof	serveth	his purpose of his	8, 611/ 7
purpose concerning the matter	serveth	all this process, but	8, 839/ 23
now that all this	serveth	of nothing, but his	8, 859/ 22
is not one syllable	serveth	him. And yet have	8, 883/ 22
have twain, "while he	serveth	the one, he shall	8, 986/ 12
and to do us	service	, and not that we	8, 579/ 28
ceremonies used in God's	Service	, and also the seven	8, 583/ 37
he use both the	service	of the bodily senses	8, 744/ 10
the soul toward the	service	of the faith... adding	8, 744/ 11
his reason into the	service	of the faith of	8, 798/ 32
his understanding to the	service	of historical faith... hath	8, 819/ 7
dedicated unto God's holy	service	, and with the indelible	8, 853/ 13
may invent a new	Service	of God, that is	8, 862/ 10
calling folk to God's	Service	... nor vestments, candles, Books	8, 932/ 23
to come to God's	Service	on Whitsunday than upon	8, 953/ 2
day in the Divine	Service	as they be the	8, 953/ 6
to some other more	service	than to his own	8, 986/ 7
church about the Divine	Service	... which kind of hallowed	8, 988/ 18

especially at the Divine	Service	as that men should	8, 1022/ 33
honorab!e to God nor	serviceable	unto our neighbor, nor	8, 579/ 31
pool of the temple	serving	for the sacrifice he	8, 620/ 4
Ministri Christi sunt, et	serviunt	Antichristo" (that is, "They	8, 986/ 34
and upon all the	sessions	of peace kept within	8, 587/ 6
and before the next	sessions	, come sit as fast	8, 848/ 35
have such a price	set	upon it save through	8, 580/ 28
of naught, but be	set	"instead of Christ" and	8, 583/ 18
in gay Kendal green;	set	saints at naught, and	8, 583/ 36
Marian? But then to	set	out this matter somewhat	8, 586/ 22
pope hath in Rome	set	up a stewes of	8, 586/ 33
amerced yearly, and fines	set	on their heads, and	8, 587/ 7
would have all consecrations	set	at naught and taken	8, 595/ 23
allthing so far forth	set	at large that he	8, 597/ 30
the same tale, and	set	us to the same	8, 600/ 31
whole body, it would	set	his face afire to	8, 601/ 4
with scriptures as he	set	it forth, that he	8, 602/ 21
much dishonor as to	set	him to dispute with	8, 602/ 26
say, till himself did	set	up his church the	8, 613/ 16
swerve from them, and	set	their authority clear at	8, 624/ 1
the Blessed Sacrament, nor	set	by no sacrament else	8, 630/ 17
than wine and cakebread	set	up for a bare	8, 633/ 27
literal sense, for to	set	up a false, feigned	8, 634/ 22
apostles even then, and	set	some suspicious or inquiet	8, 635/ 14
foresee, and more did	set	thereby than by the	8, 636/ 9
in respect thereof he	set	the other at naught	8, 636/ 25
to follow Tyndale may	set	at short all that	8, 639/ 29
thus... this will soon	set	an end in the	8, 647/ 24
is, them that had	set	up a righteousness of	8, 648/ 22
of money, and were	set	to be a receiver	8, 654/ 23
say, with these things	set	thereto, prove Tyndale and	8, 660/ 14
busily gone about to	set	up. Now if Tyndale	8, 665/ 21
day of February, and	set	in in his place	8, 684/ 24
works, by which they	set	so little, God setteth	8, 688/ 1
that every friar may	set	his vow at naught	8, 689/ 13
Lord hath illustrated and	set	out unto the show	8, 703/ 31
as the Jews have	set	up a book of	8, 707/ 4
even so have ours	set	up their dunce their	8, 707/ 7
not to reject and	set	aside for naught. And	8, 708/ 1
as the Jews had "	set	up" a book, of	8, 713/ 2
so the Church hath "	set	up," he saith, "their	8, 713/ 3
fool if he should	set	forth such a point	8, 723/ 9
according to God's promise),	set	upon a hill, can	8, 740/ 4
readers, we shall so	set	about him, and then	8, 746/ 10
about him, and then	set	in such terriers to	8, 746/ 10
his holy hand inwardly	set	on us, and leading	8, 746/ 29
he may, so obstinately	set	his will unto the	8, 748/ 23
see before my face	set	up in Rome a	8, 765/ 5
therewith not content, but	set	up a stewes of	8, 765/ 8
nor never can he	set	forth any foot forward	8, 782/ 9

the Catholic Church and	set	it at so light	8, 836/ 18
with its accusative case	set	out, as "Richard learneth	8, 846/ 20
fees paid, and themselves	set	on free foot and	8, 848/ 33
instruct it, and they	set	others under them, as	8, 856/ 3
them, as Saint Paul	set	Timothy so God hath	8, 856/ 3
should secretly sow and	set	forth false heresies, contrary	8, 879/ 21
by some false teacher,	set	me now, before your	8, 885/ 9
had them there, then	set	divers ushers under him	8, 898/ 32
the foul parts do	set	out the fair, and	8, 907/ 19
The city that is	set	upon a mountain cannot	8, 915/ 9
May he so boldly	set	them all at naught	8, 919/ 10
have a fair roof	set	upon it; for less	8, 924/ 16
made it, broken and	set	at naught, but that	8, 941/ 35
church, that I have	set	out, spiritual, and no	8, 943/ 4
his answer there, is	set	together, it amounteth to	8, 946/ 13
he is reproved thereof,	set	not thereby, is, ye	8, 946/ 23
run in apostasy, and	set	naught by perjury, and	8, 953/ 9
length, I would here	set	you in. But Saint	8, 956/ 3
driven of necessity to	set	in sundry times sorer	8, 956/ 9
order, would seem to	set	much by him. Lo	8, 975/ 33
be seen. Moses is	set	upon a rock to	8, 977/ 8
seem to despise and	set	at naught all holy	8, 984/ 33
of the Church, were	set	at naught. In this	8, 990/ 5
unknown church framed and	set	up by Friar Barnes	8, 993/ 8
their own wits, and	set	up their churches so	8, 993/ 19
breach thereof these things	set	together seem to prove	8, 1006/ 6
as though God had	set	a known head unto	8, 1010/ 6
sheep whereupon Christ did	set	the known shepherds was	8, 1012/ 2
For he did not	set	shepherds upon the devil's	8, 1012/ 4
whereupon our Savior did	set	the known shepherds were	8, 1012/ 14
which our Savior did	set	those known shepherds was	8, 1012/ 23
as if they would	set	up a gate in	8, 1021/ 28
labor to have them	set	at light. And therefore	8, 1022/ 37
Christ himself should not	set	us in the right	8, 1023/ 20
be hidden that is	set	upon a hill," meaning	8, 1029/ 6
church first and principally	set	upon himself, cannot be	8, 1029/ 7
a thousand such superstitiousnesses	setteth	he before us instead	8, 579/ 30
saith the same, and	setteth	not much thereby though	8, 646/ 32
all against him, he	setteth	not a rush by	8, 659/ 10
is... which while he	setteth	so little by Saint	8, 679/ 32
reason that Tyndale here	setteth	so light was, as	8, 680/ 35
set so little, God	setteth	so much by... that	8, 688/ 2
manner of temples Tyndale	setteth	not a straw) what	8, 789/ 25
Barnes doth here, that	setteth	it aside for naught	8, 834/ 23
also for their sakes	setteth	at naught the whole	8, 835/ 22
heresies that Barnes now	setteth	forth, but did also	8, 991/ 31
these great gifts, specially	setteth	them out to the	8, 1022/ 6
a wise tale. For	setting	aside the question whether	8, 594/ 8
Let us now, then,	setting	for the while all	8, 623/ 25
works of their own	setting	up afterward... More Now	8, 631/ 3

they show themselves in	setting	so false and foolish	8, 640/ 19
other words, for the	setting	forth and advancing of	8, 684/ 19
further instruction and sure	setting	forth in the way	8, 884/ 24
that pulling down were	setting	up, boasteth as much	8, 972/ 20
revoking them that erred,	setting	up again those that	8, 990/ 20
Service, and also the	seven	sacraments too; make mocks	8, 584/ 1
say that all the	seven	sacraments be but bare	8, 597/ 10
that was shaven this	seven	years! But yet when	8, 600/ 16
disputed the space of	seven	years. But in conclusion	8, 606/ 4
appeareth that all the	seven	sacraments were by God	8, 633/ 12
us take all the	seven	sacraments and cast them	8, 634/ 10
over this, of the	seven	they take away five	8, 639/ 3
wit, five of the	seven	all such texts as	8, 688/ 29
suffer for every sin	seven	years in purgatory (which	8, 692/ 7
holy doctors, of the	seven	hundred years before. And	8, 713/ 13
holy saints as the	seven	hundred years before as	8, 714/ 11
old," of the other	seven	hundred years before, were	8, 714/ 26
man of mine, done	seven	years before... one Davy	8, 815/ 30
not of "the church"	seven	times in a day	8, 844/ 35
as the Scripture saith, "	Seven	times falleth the righteous	8, 844/ 36
the Church, concerning the	seven	sacraments, and praying to	8, 884/ 1
Christian readers, by my	seven	books before, heard at	8, 993/ 6
the book "clasped with	seven	clasps" which the Lamb	8, 998/ 1
the Sixth Book. The	Seventh	Book Here beginneth the	8, 675/ 1
Book Here beginneth the	Seventh	Book, in defense of	8, 675/ 2
he had in the	seventh	chapter of that epistle	8, 754/ 33
say, touched in the	seventh	chapter, then pursueth he	8, 755/ 10
work. Thus endeth the	Seventh	Book. The Eighth Book	8, 829/ 7
and finally, for the	seventh	, that they be clean	8, 848/ 4
mountains," which is his	seventy-sixth	sermon upon Saint Matthew	8, 933/ 21
they went out at	several	doors, the farther ever	8, 994/ 32
which all the known	several	scattered sects of heretics	8, 1028/ 36
by their own books	severally	made against them as	8, 625/ 5
make a distinction and	severance	between that one catholic	8, 912/ 20
stock, yet be now	severed	asunder in doctrine and	8, 619/ 19
dedicated unto God and	severed	and openly known from	8, 975/ 12
glosses which they had	sewed	to the Scripture in	8, 610/ 3
and the thing, the	shadow	and the body... as	8, 719/ 36
and would seem to	shake	off so lightly... was	8, 602/ 9
shortly and so shamefully	shake	his reason off. But	8, 602/ 25
out, doth yet furthermore	shake	off all his railing	8, 627/ 11
Jews, whereby he would	shake	off Saint Augustine's reason	8, 683/ 21
thereon laugh thereat... they	shake	off that text another	8, 688/ 12
rub her eyes and	shake	off the false imaginations	8, 885/ 19
that he that would	shake	the water from his	8, 1013/ 26
all... Tyndale weeneth to	shake	off with a proper	8, 1031/ 10
unto the rot and	shaken	into the fire) bring	8, 855/ 13
Luther, proudly rejecteth and	shaketh	off the saints with	8, 659/ 7
by them all, but	shaketh	them off all at	8, 659/ 11
it is a great	shame	for Tyndale to fly	8, 578/ 36

the man as much	shame	in his face as	8, 601/ 1
any one spark of	shame	in his whole body	8, 601/ 3
durst not here, for	shame	, speak of my name	8, 603/ 28
if they durst for	shame	show, I ween they	8, 625/ 33
will not, for very	shame	, say nay. But now	8, 630/ 32
that ever durst for	shame	be seen to attempt	8, 653/ 9
his conclusion, would for	shame	seek any farther shift	8, 665/ 25
for avoiding of the	shame	, surmise that he meant	8, 665/ 36
if he can for	shame	find in his heart	8, 667/ 3
never say nay, for	shame	, but that in all	8, 678/ 1
won themselves nothing but	shame	thereby. For if any	8, 681/ 24
could not yet, for	shame	, but confess. And thus	8, 683/ 19
refuseth. He cannot, for	shame	, say it; whereas these	8, 684/ 5
meaneth of, and for	shame	dare not speak of	8, 686/ 22
be, they cannot, for	shame	, say that ever they	8, 695/ 16
him then for very	shame	confess that he belieth	8, 717/ 8
him also for very	shame	confess that in this	8, 717/ 9
heretic that durst, for	shame	, bring him to any	8, 735/ 33
last for very very	shame	to confess some part	8, 741/ 25
truth, and yet for	shame	also to deny another	8, 741/ 25
can he then for	shame	say that it was	8, 754/ 19
I ween for very	shame	and offending of honest	8, 764/ 29
and him that taketh	shame	thereby, and holdeth a	8, 765/ 35
turn to his own	shame	. For never was there	8, 766/ 32
or durst for very	shame	; so that all the	8, 767/ 7
Absalom marry, fie, for	shame	! For that was a	8, 789/ 8
ever durst for very	shame	attempt any such incestuous	8, 808/ 9
said, owed him a	shame	; "for in good faith	8, 814/ 35
put me to open	shame	, and make me an	8, 815/ 6
congregation of God, and	shame	them that have not	8, 833/ 34
church of God, and	shame	the poor folk that	8, 854/ 18
heretics would for very	shame	have granted but, now	8, 872/ 22
had any spark of	shame	left in his body	8, 918/ 24
none heretic dare for	shame	say the contrary. Now	8, 925/ 8
Luther neither, can for	shame	say the contrary... but	8, 940/ 16
it is more than	shame	to see how Barnes	8, 952/ 14
it, to his own	shame	, the most foolishly, that	8, 959/ 11
for fear of worldly	shame	. By which words of	8, 988/ 36
out, for the very	shame	that they should have	8, 989/ 7
sanctuary of God and	shame	their own mother Holy	8, 994/ 23
be, they cannot for	shame	say nay. Then conclude	8, 1011/ 17
to their rebuke and	shame	, but not in such	8, 1032/ 30
leman some very maidenly	shamefastness	. But not till her	8, 600/ 5
defense of his own	shameful	sin by the false	8, 690/ 11
with defense of open,	shameful	lechery, as these beastly	8, 732/ 22
upon ribaldrous railing, so	shameful	and abominable that I	8, 764/ 29
abominable wretches the most	shameful	... so are of all	8, 767/ 1
see that of all	shameful	shameless sects that the	8, 767/ 8
thereafter, and shortly sent	shameful	death, and the wonder	8, 808/ 13
with people... that same	shameful	sensual, beastly sect would	8, 940/ 31

abide and endure the	shameful	contumelies of these wretched	8, 953/ 28
for a thing so	shameful	and abominable that those	8, 989/ 4
out of all measure	shamefully	. And when he hath	8, 600/ 25
so shortly and so	shamefully	shake his reason off	8, 602/ 25
of wedlock they defoul	shamefully	with their vow-breaking bitchery	8, 653/ 7
Arians did and were	shamefully	taken with. Of this	8, 684/ 14
of their sect, do	shamefully	misconstrue the Scripture... and	8, 717/ 11
that themselves, being so	shamefully	shameless, unreasonable, railing ribalds	8, 717/ 19
Augustine's words, Tyndale's words	shamefully	false, as well in	8, 740/ 35
Are ye not now	shamefully	forsworn? I wot well	8, 815/ 24
Friar Barnes overseeth himself	shamefully	... and showeth himself not	8, 834/ 31
things though Tyndale hath	shamefully	overseen himself, and deadly	8, 863/ 29
good Christian people, how	shamefully	this evil Christian man	8, 959/ 4
that he hath so	shamefully	lost his own church	8, 974/ 5
railing for reason, and	shameless	open lies for good	8, 598/ 18
such as be so	shameless	that they suffer themselves	8, 599/ 27
so they be all	shameless	to affirm that they	8, 599/ 31
so they be all	shameless	... and therefore hath his	8, 600/ 3
of her hair, as	shameless	as Luther, ye wot	8, 600/ 7
all the shaven clergy	shameless	, saith Tyndale? Because they	8, 600/ 8
one yet unshaven as	shameless	as any that was	8, 600/ 16
scantly find anyone so	shameless	among his own sort	8, 600/ 22
with nuns be so	shameless	to become preachers, and	8, 610/ 35
worst and the most	shameless	sort of heretics that	8, 626/ 19
that I think, as	shameless	as he is, he	8, 630/ 32
they care not how	shameless	they show themselves in	8, 640/ 18
their miserable days so	shameless	yet, that ever durst	8, 653/ 8
that they be so	shameless	as to say yet	8, 659/ 17
if he be so	shameless	as to say that	8, 666/ 21
readers considering this false,	shameless	fashion of falsifying so	8, 685/ 24
there yet. Miracles as	shameless	as they be, they	8, 695/ 16
himself, and all the	shameless	harlots of their sect	8, 717/ 11
if he be so	shameless	as to deny it	8, 717/ 16
themselves, being so shamefully	shameless	, unreasonable, railing ribalds, be	8, 717/ 19
abominable beasts the most	shameless	... avowing the breach of	8, 767/ 1
that of all shameful	shameless	sects that the devil	8, 767/ 8
continually used order, as	shameless	as they be, they	8, 1011/ 17
of purgatory is more	sharp	than any pain that	8, 968/ 36
words "sanctorum communionem" do	sharply	prick the clergy, as	8, 978/ 29
and then will he	shave	his crown again, and	8, 733/ 16
had failed him), he	shaved	his beard and went	8, 845/ 36
came in with, and	shaved	his beard and went	8, 885/ 29
suffer themselves to be	shaven	. For in this wise	8, 599/ 27
as they be all	shaven	, so they be all	8, 599/ 30
all the clergy be	shaven	, so they be all	8, 600/ 3
why be all the	shaven	clergy shameless, saith Tyndale	8, 600/ 8
preacheth: either hath Tyndale	shaven	his crown again, or	8, 600/ 15
as any that was	shaven	this seven years! But	8, 600/ 16
whole clergy, being "all	shaven	," there is "not one	8, 600/ 18
though he be not	shaven	, but have his hair	8, 600/ 34

he jesteth upon, with "	shaven	" and "shorn" and "oiled	8, 704/ 25
steeple to a dagger	sheath	? And yet in this	8, 698/ 13
law without book, and	shed	out his grace so	8, 753/ 11
stretcher or tenterhooks he	shed	out his blood for	8, 960/ 26
blood is which was	shed	out for many in	8, 960/ 29
called a ewe a	sheep	... that is to say	8, 611/ 19
know him not. Christ's	sheep	hear the voice of	8, 718/ 6
and saith... Tyndale Christ's	sheep	hear the voice of	8, 726/ 29
the Catholics... and the "	sheep	" and lambs, those he	8, 727/ 11
Christ that Christ's own	sheep	hear his voice, but	8, 728/ 35
is one of Christ's	sheep	, and therefore understandeth his	8, 729/ 24
the feeding of his	sheep	," saith Saint Augustine, "from	8, 735/ 24
Christ, beareth witness: "My	sheep	hear my voice, and	8, 861/ 35
she is but a	sheep	and must hear the	8, 862/ 12
she is but a	sheep	, and must hear the	8, 869/ 34
outwardly they shall seem	sheep	, and inwardly be ravenous	8, 890/ 10
Christ, beareth witness: "My	sheep	hear my voice, and	8, 980/ 26
to wit, that the	sheep	of Christ "do not	8, 980/ 34
he saith that the	sheep	of Christ "do not	8, 981/ 1
Christ said that his	sheep	do not know the	8, 981/ 3
of such heretics) Christ's	sheep	cannot hear their own	8, 981/ 16
Paul whose voice Christ's	sheep	do hear, because he	8, 981/ 18
Saint Peter feed his	sheep	? And did he not	8, 998/ 30
such a flock of	sheep	as he could not	8, 1010/ 7
whether the flock of	sheep	whereupon Christ did set	8, 1012/ 1
me, feed thou my	sheep	." Lo, Christ called the	8, 1012/ 18
Peter shepherd... not the	sheep	of any other, but	8, 1012/ 21
and, for all their	sheepish	semblance outwardly, right ravenous	8, 891/ 18
wise reason is their	sheet	anchor, and all their	8, 675/ 23
wise reason is their	sheet	anchor and all their	8, 679/ 5
wise reason is their	sheet	anchor," this reason that	8, 679/ 26
as Tyndale for a	sheet	anchor teacheth him, say	8, 812/ 12
come out of the	shell	... nor so high-flickered in	8, 724/ 8
leave the people the	shells	. Then as for trust	8, 639/ 6
governor or chief spiritual	shepherd	... or else that, the	8, 577/ 8
the voice of her	shepherd	. And so long as	8, 862/ 13
the voice of her	shepherd	cannot be false. This	8, 862/ 14
the voice of her	shepherd	, and "because she hath	8, 869/ 24
the voice of her	shepherd	. And so long as	8, 869/ 34
voice of the true	shepherd	. Therefore must you needs	8, 919/ 7
cannot hear their own	Shepherd	, Christ. And therefore they	8, 981/ 17
body, and made a	shepherd	upon such a flock	8, 1010/ 7
and head and chief	shepherd	to feed and govern	8, 1010/ 19
Peter for the chief	shepherd	over all his flock	8, 1011/ 5
as well that the	shepherd	should know his flock	8, 1011/ 21
flock should know their	shepherd	. Now, after their first	8, 1011/ 23
he made Saint Peter	shepherd	... not the sheep of	8, 1012/ 20
and for his chief	shepherd	of his whole flock	8, 1024/ 24
God did ordain known	shepherds	upon his flock, that	8, 1011/ 19
did ordain those known	shepherds	for the known flock	8, 1011/ 26

did set the known	shepherds	was his flock and	8, 1012/ 2
he did not set	shepherds	upon the devil's flock	8, 1012/ 4
flock, but would his	shepherds	should get them from	8, 1012/ 5
did set the known	shepherds	were his flock. For	8, 1012/ 14
did set those known	shepherds	was his flock (that	8, 1012/ 24
which he ordained known	shepherds	be his church: it	8, 1013/ 13
emperor, king, councillor, mayor,	sheriff	, nor alderman to govern	8, 580/ 5
shame seek any farther	shift	, and say that I	8, 665/ 25
this but for a	shift	... let him now stand	8, 715/ 29
for lack of other	shift	this fair eagle bird	8, 724/ 28
devise you such a	shift	that, contrary to all	8, 741/ 5
feel that for a	shift	to escape away with	8, 751/ 37
wind away withal and	shift	himself aside he proveth	8, 763/ 1
would here find some	shift	to excuse all the	8, 790/ 34
finally seeketh out a	shift	to slink away slyly	8, 802/ 3
is there none other	shift	but, since ye have	8, 927/ 37
Barnes, therefore, none other	shift	that I can see	8, 939/ 35
forth their falsehood and	shift	the truth aside. Ye	8, 995/ 38
conclusion with some fond	shift	, and say that Christ	8, 1013/ 18
shall come to this	shift	between "his church" and	8, 1013/ 24
feathers with such a	shift	were even a goose	8, 1013/ 27
that way, and so	shifteth	in and out, and	8, 644/ 14
the very church he	shifteth	in and out, now	8, 802/ 1
and with his subtle	shifting	he so bleareth our	8, 644/ 15
to find so many	shifts	, and ever the later	8, 718/ 21
contrary to all his	shifts	before, he shall clearly	8, 741/ 6
bright as the sun	shining	, that the truth of	8, 774/ 9
bright as the sun	shining	, that the truth of	8, 799/ 35
clear as the sun	shining	that the truth of	8, 800/ 25
clear as the sun	shining	, that no man said	8, 800/ 27
clear as the sun	shining	, that Tyndale bringeth in	8, 801/ 7
spread abroad with the	shining	light of one faith	8, 976/ 6
left out of Noah's	ship	) this one thing alone	8, 777/ 25
anchor more unto that	ship	, and that is the	8, 883/ 1
far aloof from this	ship	, and hath never a	8, 883/ 4
ween to stay the	ship	, he draweth it quite	8, 897/ 31
he reserved in the	ship	of Noah the known	8, 1008/ 6
that were in Noah's	ship	nor they that God	8, 1016/ 10
copes, and crosses, and	ships	, and censers hardily too	8, 700/ 31
they likely to suffer	shipwreck	then they cast out	8, 685/ 33
penance in ashes and	shirts	of hair." And also	8, 747/ 14
Thomas of Canterbury's holy	shoe	, with all the holy	8, 861/ 11
with jesting upon his	shoe	, whose shoe was, I	8, 863/ 14
upon his shoe, whose	shoe	was, I am sure	8, 863/ 14
another man's old clouted	shoes	. And yet the mark	8, 630/ 28
and your holy golden	shoes	yea, take also to	8, 861/ 10
bring us to the	shops	and there lay us	8, 961/ 9
bring him into the	shops	, and there lay him	8, 966/ 31
other of those good	shops	where shall never be	8, 970/ 33
upon, with "shaven" and "	shorn	" and "oiled," and "wagging	8, 704/ 26

ween he will come	short	of his whole sum	8, 612/ 31
Tyndale may set at	short	all that the Apostle	8, 639/ 29
persuasion of man leap	short	of the rest which	8, 774/ 5
persuasion of man leap	short	of the rest which	8, 792/ 6
persuasion of men leap	short	of the rest which	8, 795/ 26
is not he leapt	short	of that rest that	8, 796/ 12
sleep, and therefore leap	short	of bliss and life	8, 796/ 17
would not for the	short	time of that their	8, 884/ 27
the time long or	short	. And then was there	8, 1007/ 6
speakech of... sent in	shorter	season, to call home	8, 694/ 29
labor sought out a	shorter	way, and as himself	8, 812/ 34
a like-formed argument so	shortly	and so shamefully shake	8, 602/ 24
in the matter, and	shortly	cease all the strife	8, 647/ 25
wot well, soon and	shortly	said, and were a	8, 647/ 31
the matter up... and	shortly	showeth in the end	8, 654/ 3
chapter, "Behold, I come	shortly	, and my reward is	8, 687/ 11
shall I prove you	shortly	that if that preacher	8, 710/ 13
it; but it receiveth	shortly	the steps of every	8, 725/ 21
And so is Tyndale	shortly	quite overthrown therein, too	8, 731/ 3
besides, she gave sentence	shortly	, and said, "He were	8, 790/ 8
quit him thereafter, and	shortly	sent shameful death, and	8, 808/ 13
all argument, I shall	shortly	strain Tyndale to grant	8, 824/ 5
almost all be christened	shortly	upon their birth... they	8, 848/ 22
chapter: "Mark, I come	shortly	, and my reward is	8, 850/ 14
an answer, but would	shortly	tell him that he	8, 892/ 14
other... whereby ye shall	shortly	perceive that the words	8, 906/ 8
Church? That shall I	shortly	show you, lo! Not	8, 913/ 12
in this last book	shortly	gather together, and in	8, 995/ 9
These proofs will I	shortly	gather you together, with	8, 995/ 16
not have failed full	shortly	to say nay. But	8, 1028/ 11
of all his solution	shortly	standeth in this: that	8, 1030/ 26
But this shall I	shortly	say besides, for this	8, 1031/ 24
hath put them out	shortly	, and they have gotten	8, 1032/ 8
his face as a	shotten	herring hath shrimps in	8, 601/ 2
the better to the	show	... he royally raileth out	8, 586/ 22
And yet forthwith, to	show	his further constancy, when	8, 599/ 17
well what he should	show	her. And first he	8, 604/ 19
ween he will not	show	you so many differences	8, 607/ 31
Tyndale, Huessgen, and Zwingli	show	no miracles at all	8, 611/ 27
miracles at all to	show	themselves messengers sent by	8, 611/ 27
any man sent to	show	them the right understanding	8, 618/ 7
they durst for shame	show	, I ween they believe	8, 625/ 33
not how shameless they	show	themselves in setting so	8, 640/ 18
together. For he could	show	them that all those	8, 643/ 19
common known Catholic church,	show	else no certainty of	8, 647/ 5
that they must needs	show	almost as many diverse	8, 647/ 10
church well known, do	show	the Catholic Church, that	8, 655/ 22
the old holy doctors,	show	so much as some	8, 659/ 25
for so plain to	show	us which is the	8, 660/ 7
such wise that they	show	therein their honest plainness	8, 684/ 34

thereon, shall very well	show	. How may Tyndale now	8, 685/ 22
shall, I trust, to	show	many marvelous miracles. Whereof	8, 690/ 35
might and power to	show	so much as any	8, 691/ 3
Jews. This must he	show	us if he show	8, 694/ 31
show us if he	show	anything to purpose. And	8, 694/ 31
yet such must he	show	if he say aught	8, 695/ 21
but Saint John, to	show	that himself doth go	8, 696/ 23
the Pharisees: he must	show	us, as I answered	8, 696/ 26
old. He must also	show	us his living somewhat	8, 696/ 29
glass and all, to	show	that she would none	8, 699/ 14
John the Baptist to	show	us that, by name	8, 703/ 26
set out unto the	show	with many a thousand	8, 703/ 32
yet more shall I	show	you of the same	8, 706/ 3
different I might well	show	you... and among others	8, 720/ 1
nothing else but to	show	that Tyndale's church of	8, 729/ 1
and is able to	show	good causes of his	8, 736/ 13
dispute with them and	show	them that they, and	8, 736/ 21
Wherefore, if ye will	show	me any reason, then	8, 737/ 31
God." And then, to	show	us that we should	8, 756/ 14
saved? This must Tyndale	show	us if he bring	8, 760/ 23
them back again, and	show	them the right way	8, 771/ 17
multitude back, and to	show	the world the right	8, 772/ 27
of "faith alone" and	show	, by the authority of	8, 784/ 14
up the faithful, and	show	the proud, faithless heretics	8, 794/ 8
sorry for it... and	show	him that we be	8, 797/ 1
conclusion not for to	show	you any light of	8, 801/ 8
old story will he	show	us that Christian women	8, 807/ 32
the testification thereof, to	show	by Christ and his	8, 811/ 8
him in anything, nor	show	him any favor then	8, 814/ 25
church I will somewhat	show	you before I finish	8, 829/ 6
and after shall I	show	you how falsely and	8, 833/ 20
this process, but to	show	his royal rhetoric... and	8, 839/ 23
to God's board, ye	show	yourselves not to regard	8, 854/ 21
utterly repent. Let him	show	his sorrow with tears	8, 867/ 37
leprosy, that they should	show	themselves to the priests	8, 868/ 2
err." But then to	show	us that we should	8, 869/ 28
as I shall after	show	you. But first let	8, 873/ 11
mind unto him, and	show	him that by the	8, 884/ 16
assign some means, and	show	me some way, by	8, 884/ 39
church still, as ye	show	to my simple mind	8, 885/ 6
to understand... and therefore	show	him that the thing	8, 886/ 31
being known, if you	show	me how I may	8, 891/ 1
very church. For ye	show	for a perfect token	8, 893/ 15
words nothing else but	show	that the church is	8, 909/ 11
That shall I shortly	show	you, lo! Not everybody	8, 913/ 12
no more but to	show	that there is more	8, 914/ 21
not hold but somewhat	show	himself in that work	8, 934/ 3
fashion... plainly declare and	show	that the church of	8, 973/ 29
these words doth plainly	show	that the saints which	8, 980/ 1
Church. But I shall	show	you, good readers, first	8, 985/ 1

them. Secondly shall I	show	you that Friar Barnes	8, 985/ 5
sweet. Finally shall I	show	you that Saint Bernard	8, 985/ 10
Saint Bernard, he must	show	where Saint Bernard saith	8, 985/ 22
of ignorance, I will	show	you but one place	8, 986/ 29
much as appear and	show	themselves. Howbeit, though that	8, 990/ 24
if I should farther	show	you, as I gladly	8, 993/ 13
of that I shall	show	you here. Howbeit, some	8, 995/ 23
things yet shall I	show	you, good readers, in	8, 995/ 24
that fashion. Also we	show	them that when of	8, 997/ 20
which thing I will	show	you, first, that it	8, 1001/ 24
ours. Thirdly will I	show	you that if it	8, 1001/ 29
theirs. Fourthly will I	show	you by what marks	8, 1001/ 32
them out to the	show	. Whereupon it followeth that	8, 1022/ 7
question, as I have	showed	you, he framed far	8, 578/ 3
my First Book I	showed	you, both jesteth and	8, 583/ 24
now, good Christian readers,	showed	you so many plain	8, 607/ 29
which power to be	showed	for them by God's	8, 608/ 18
people: I have already	showed	him the plain scriptures	8, 616/ 33
miracles... whereof these men	showed	none at all, and	8, 618/ 12
so many, very oftentimes	showed	in every age for	8, 620/ 2
and for whom God	showed	many great miracles, and	8, 621/ 2
our adversaries he never	showed	one. And in their	8, 621/ 3
for whom he never	showed	none. "For as for	8, 621/ 16
since they be not	showed	to declare the truth	8, 621/ 19
of God wrought and	showed	by them for the	8, 628/ 3
I partly have already	showed	, and partly shall yet	8, 631/ 34
other at naught... and	showed	that God meant thereby	8, 636/ 25
have I therefore now	showed	even the very bottom	8, 641/ 6
the Pharisees' doctrine, and	showed	that they both taught	8, 642/ 29
and when it is	showed	, yet he saith he	8, 645/ 36
apostles. And there I	showed	upon all parts some	8, 650/ 3
Christ. Whereof I have	showed	him the contrary, but	8, 650/ 9
is, as I have	showed	, the very cause wherefore	8, 650/ 14
John's manner. Saint John	showed	another manner of penance	8, 653/ 23
here in few words	showed	you which is the	8, 654/ 14
already well and sufficiently	showed	who be heretics, in	8, 655/ 16
in that he hath	showed	which was once the	8, 655/ 16
meaneth as I have	showed	you... and thereupon that	8, 665/ 33
others, as I have	showed	you, that departed from	8, 672/ 17
Thus he should have	showed	us first, and then	8, 686/ 15
first, and then have	showed	us after what the	8, 686/ 15
say that ever they	showed	any. So that these	8, 695/ 17
life, besides miracles many	showed	for him when he	8, 696/ 36
to the first reason,	showed	you many answers that	8, 705/ 33
and miracles that God	showed	for them... whereof we	8, 711/ 31
thus much have I	showed	you rather to tell	8, 715/ 23
brought this process, and	showed	us here two solutions	8, 717/ 24
such as I have	showed	you in my Sixth	8, 722/ 6
of God by being	showed	it by the Catholic	8, 724/ 2
appeareth he hath himself	showed	us, in his other	8, 725/ 31

follow, as I have	showed	you, that the very	8, 733/ 25
the miracles that were	showed	therein... and that thereupon	8, 735/ 16
than I have already	showed	you in the end	8, 743/ 25
therefore, as I before	showed	you, Saint Augustine, albeit	8, 744/ 22
and the things already	showed	, for the faith, are	8, 749/ 8
it him and so	showed	it him now, that	8, 751/ 4
have at length already	showed	you that he doth	8, 752/ 25
doth... and have also	showed	you what is meant	8, 752/ 26
had they causes enough	showed	them why they should	8, 770/ 3
And Tyndale hath also	showed	us that concerning the	8, 798/ 12
cause he had himself	showed	me all that ever	8, 814/ 12
his remembrance. Whereupon I	showed	him that if I	8, 814/ 14
sir, as I have	showed	Your Lordship upon mine	8, 815/ 12
come that shall be	showed	in us." And the	8, 841/ 13
at the leastwise he	showed	himself that he saw	8, 863/ 32
had in his book	showed	it him. Howbeit, peradventure	8, 863/ 34
presence, and not be	showed	by a messenger, nor	8, 868/ 4
many ways was it	showed	which was the church	8, 874/ 25
And yet have I	showed	you also that if	8, 883/ 24
say, "Therefore have I	showed	you, lo, by what	8, 893/ 30
many ways was it	showed	which was the church	8, 928/ 34
which I have myself	showed	some already and more	8, 935/ 15
saith plainly, as I	showed	you before, against Tyndale	8, 982/ 36
church. Thus have I	showed	you, good readers, that	8, 986/ 22
And further have I	showed	you that Saint Bernard	8, 992/ 1
as I said, have	showed	you both Luther's church	8, 993/ 15
assoil, as I have	showed	you in my Sixth	8, 1030/ 25
law. Wherein Tyndale plainly	showeth	his plain, open falsehood	8, 593/ 30
well that his writing	showeth	in what wrong way	8, 601/ 6
without which Saint Paul	showeth	that they cannot ordinarily	8, 615/ 20
true church. And then	showeth	he certain marks by	8, 649/ 18
matter up... and shortly	showeth	in the end of	8, 654/ 3
the church that was,	showeth	the heretics that be	8, 655/ 20
of man... Luther well	showeth	himself such as he	8, 678/ 12
repugnant; let him that	showeth	any further thing than	8, 695/ 5
yet. Also, because he	showeth	no miracles... he must	8, 696/ 32
Maximus... by which he	showeth	that men may not	8, 734/ 20
which Saint Augustine plainly	showeth	that the known Catholic	8, 739/ 33
it, as Saint Augustine	showeth	, and also for that	8, 745/ 11
for that very reason	showeth	that God, giving the	8, 745/ 11
we willingly withdraw... himself	showeth	where he saith, "I	8, 747/ 7
when they do, plainly	showeth	that they may. And	8, 758/ 4
they believed and himself	showeth	nothing why he should	8, 760/ 7
of his chapter, and	showeth	us that God ever	8, 771/ 14
and without which, he	showeth	, every man must needs	8, 786/ 9
own example whereby he	showeth	us that we can	8, 786/ 27
now in Almaine) plainly	showeth	and declareth that good	8, 791/ 6
beaten her. And yet	showeth	Saint Augustine farther, and	8, 791/ 12
so. For the Scripture	showeth	that many of them	8, 793/ 2
overseeth himself shamefully... and	showeth	himself not to perceive	8, 834/ 31

it was? Then he	showeth	that Lyra saith "the	8, 858/ 19
them always-repentants... and yet	showeth	that sometimes they repent	8, 869/ 11
the very text plainly	showeth	, upon all the circumstances	8, 881/ 16
In which our Savior	showeth	us that if a	8, 882/ 23
Augustine, as I say,	showeth	in those words that	8, 909/ 18
law... and then he	showeth	that he speaketh not	8, 910/ 28
of false, abominable heresies,	showeth	himself naught, cannot be	8, 936/ 34
so forth, and also	showeth	it, to his own	8, 959/ 11
and negligence. And then	showeth	he farther yet, that	8, 965/ 20
country. For Saint Augustine	showeth	here well and clearly	8, 979/ 29
of the church! He	showeth	us no such word	8, 985/ 24
in earth. Now, then	showeth	he there that this	8, 987/ 26
writing to the Corinthians,	showeth	them of their evil	8, 1017/ 25
Christ, for which he	showeth	them that, by the	8, 1017/ 27
but that Saint Paul	showeth	us well that the	8, 1022/ 16
which words Saint John	showeth	not only that heretics	8, 1031/ 5
Abraham's days unto Christ's,	showing	that ever in time	8, 610/ 8
not to grant it,	showing	us that he knoweth	8, 802/ 4
is, in general, the	showing	of a thing by	8, 996/ 11
so fully without that	showing	have attained the perceiving	8, 996/ 14
already ridden so many	shrewd	courses, in which he	8, 579/ 3
may see that the	shrewd	sort of all this	8, 585/ 20
translated of such a	shrewd	intent and such a	8, 589/ 18
give them a very	shrewd	reckoning. And surely as	8, 628/ 32
yet hath it a	shrewd	signification spoken out of	8, 702/ 33
age some such a	shrewd	sort, down unto Wycliffe	8, 728/ 7
but also a great,	shrewd	sort of flocks, flocking	8, 772/ 3
conversation, being by some	shrewd	gossips of hers brought	8, 883/ 33
say there was a	shrewd	household, because it had	8, 907/ 15
be sure to be	shrewdly	spoken of; so ready	8, 592/ 17
But now was he	shrewdly	beguiled... for yet ere	8, 813/ 35
them calleth other false	shrews	, and saith true in	8, 662/ 36
and though the false	shrews	conspire and agree together	8, 817/ 20
fellows that were false	shrews	and yet seemed as	8, 877/ 1
as he... which false	shrews	would feign themselves to	8, 877/ 2
sometimes some such false	shrews	as I told you	8, 877/ 19
because it had such	shrews	in it yet was	8, 907/ 15
good works, use no	shrift	nor penance, beware of	8, 583/ 32
declare themselves repentant by	shrift	and confession of their	8, 588/ 20
sacraments... and go to	shrift	, which he now calleth	8, 733/ 9
he teacheth "repentance" without	shrift	or penance, and saith	8, 785/ 37
penance, and saith that	shrift	is the invention of	8, 786/ 1
keeping us both from	shrift	and thrift and satisfaction	8, 797/ 13
whereas he "feeeth" that	shrift	is the invention of	8, 826/ 20
his deadly sins by	shrift	and confession, and do	8, 867/ 32
judgment of God, by	shrift	. For our Lord commanded	8, 868/ 1
is to wit, by	shrift	, contrition, and satisfaction... not	8, 868/ 15
a shotten herring hath	shrimps	in her tail. For	8, 601/ 2
to, "Thou must first	shrive	thyself to us, of	8, 692/ 2
on Whitsunday than upon	Shrove	Tuesday... on which day	8, 953/ 3

saith, "Turn again, thou	Shulammite	! Turn again!" And where	8, 786/ 32
gotten them in and	shut	them fast in and	8, 607/ 26
of knowledge" and had "	shut	up the kingdom of	8, 609/ 38
would. How had they	shut	it up? Verily, with	8, 610/ 2
life of Christ was	shut	from the babies of	8, 989/ 36
then doth no man	shut	it. But when we	8, 998/ 3
the gate of glory	shut	against them when the	8, 1016/ 32
clasps" which the Lamb	shutteth	and then doth no	8, 998/ 1
over him" (Distinct. 40, "	Si	Papa"). More Here he	8, 587/ 32
over him" (Distinct. 40, "	Si	Papa"). "There are orders	8, 590/ 12
because it beginneth with "	Si	Papa"; like him that	8, 593/ 32
De paene., Dis. 2, "	Si	"), that saith, "The whole	8, 915/ 17
De paene., Dis. 2, "	Si	, " in glossa" for these	8, 917/ 10
De paene., Dis. 2, "	Si	" that law durst he	8, 917/ 26
than enough... providing for	sick	men, children, old men	8, 631/ 19
boldly say: that as	sick	and as feeble as	8, 642/ 7
therein... and that how	sick	soever it be, and	8, 669/ 27
be found in the	sick	and sore parts of	8, 669/ 28
lain a man so	sick	that without that ointment	8, 699/ 25
calleth but "greasing" the	sick	man. The Sacrament of	8, 704/ 29
be it never so	sick	and sore in other	8, 778/ 18
epistle: "Is any man	sick	among you? Let him	8, 843/ 11
faith shall save the	sick	person, and our Lord	8, 843/ 15
many of you fall	sick	therefore, and many of	8, 854/ 23
yet are there many	sick	members (by many great	8, 855/ 6
some shall peradventure be	sick	and may not come	8, 922/ 12
again, and healeth the	sick	; which also christeneth those	8, 976/ 11
ye see that your	sick	folk after that they	8, 991/ 4
not fall upon every	sick	man that should eat	8, 991/ 8
unto the people, "Those	sick	folk shall find help	8, 991/ 9
great a number of	sick	people, by the tasting	8, 991/ 15
of God, many fell	sick	and many died among	8, 1017/ 28
and the whole the	sick	, according to the counsel	8, 1017/ 35
that are feeble and	sick	." Our Savior also saith	8, 1017/ 38
and ruling his weak,	sickly	members, than he letteth	8, 819/ 16
remedy of their other	sicknesses	... they run out in	8, 994/ 26
reasons of the other	side	of so many as	8, 576/ 14
But on the other	side	, their own clergy, and	8, 588/ 34
round about on every	side	"Ye must," quoth he	8, 604/ 23
of place on any	side	, like as it should	8, 605/ 2
down here on this	side	from our feet, it	8, 605/ 6
whole world, upon every	side	, to go outward from	8, 605/ 12
part is, on every	side	of the whole round	8, 605/ 14
miles thick on every	side	, and this hole through	8, 605/ 30
moon on the other	side	, in the contrary sign	8, 606/ 18
And on the other	side	, Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	8, 608/ 15
one on the one	side	and another of the	8, 620/ 14
example, on the one	side	the proud Pharisee that	8, 620/ 15
and on the other	side	Gamaliel: now, whereas the	8, 620/ 16
there are on our	side	, though not so many	8, 620/ 24

men of the other	side	brought in this new	8, 621/ 7
brought out on every	side	, utterly thrown down and	8, 623/ 37
And on the other	side	, if they were so	8, 632/ 34
that, on the other	side	, his sight rather dazeth	8, 646/ 3
is plain upon his	side	though they say all	8, 659/ 12
now, on the other	side	, if he cannot bring	8, 717/ 5
so, on the other	side	, the Manichaeans because they	8, 736/ 14
Then, on the other	side	, if ye would say	8, 737/ 17
And on the other	side	, if ye found for	8, 738/ 9
will unto the worse	side	that no persuation of	8, 748/ 24
then on the other	side	, whensoever we wax untoward	8, 757/ 26
But on the other	side	, unto all good Christian	8, 768/ 35
belief on either other	side	. Finally, those few folk	8, 772/ 12
if, on the other	side	, man could nothing at	8, 787/ 3
and on the other	side	, therefore, all they that	8, 789/ 1
fellows to the left	side	will alter and change	8, 790/ 3
Now, on the other	side	, if he confess that	8, 804/ 5
And on the other	side	, if he say that	8, 827/ 11
and on the other	side	, if they should grant	8, 828/ 30
fallen to the wrong	side	but that she stood	8, 884/ 4
consent of the one	side	or the other, in	8, 889/ 29
And on the other	side	, those whose destiny shall	8, 901/ 34
so fully upon one	side	that there were not	8, 922/ 28
whosoever, on the other	side	, complain and sue of	8, 947/ 4
we, on the other	side	, say that the very	8, 1000/ 23
upon which both the	side	walls, of the Jews	8, 1009/ 20
from it, upon all	sides	, toward the heaven, as	8, 604/ 29
their wills on all	sides	unto the will of	8, 886/ 3
that joineth both the	sides	in one." And this	8, 931/ 22
if in Tyre and	Sidon	had been wrought the	8, 747/ 12
home water in a	sieve	and spill never a	8, 654/ 33
when she brought the	sieve	to the water, to	8, 654/ 34
that went about to	sift	it out of his	8, 807/ 13
his words be well	sifted	, men shall find little	8, 649/ 33
lack the high spiritual	sight	that Tyndale hath and	8, 581/ 7
deeds in their own	sight	, as well by his	8, 643/ 31
the other side, his	sight	rather dazeth, and weeneth	8, 646/ 3
or wrought in his	sight	by the means of	8, 795/ 29
lead us from the	sight	of the matter and	8, 801/ 8
away out of my	sight	the evil of your	8, 840/ 8
not clean in the	sight	of God." And therefore	8, 841/ 21
might then upon the	sight	have known him for	8, 846/ 3
far forth as concerneth	sight	... a spiritual man is	8, 846/ 5
it upon the bare	sight	perceived and known for	8, 846/ 8
tokens of hearing, speaking,	sight	, and smelling, and such	8, 878/ 35
to perceive either by	sight	or taste which is	8, 892/ 31
not very seemly in	sight	... and refuse all that	8, 893/ 1
Friar Barnes upon the	sight	of his own royal	8, 896/ 25
soon perceived, upon the	sight	, for a man of	8, 900/ 17
more pleasant in the	sight	of God, than the	8, 908/ 4

yet was also by	sight	and feeling known, as	8, 974/ 34
felt him, did by	sight	and feeling know his	8, 975/ 3
know "the church" by	sight	, hearing, and feeling, as	8, 975/ 5
to the blind their	sight	again, and healeth the	8, 976/ 11
is precious in the	sight	of our Lord, so	8, 978/ 19
so great and so	sightly	, that they might have	8, 642/ 20
it shall always be	sightly	and cannot be hidden	8, 915/ 8
side, in the contrary	sign	. For I think that	8, 606/ 18
up for a bare	sign	, as a taverner's bush	8, 633/ 27
hangeth out a green	sign	! And will you with	8, 838/ 1
have a good outward	sign	and be not openly	8, 874/ 12
secret hostess at the	Sign	of the Bottle at	8, 876/ 29
we may by a	sign	of a green garland	8, 878/ 24
is it no sure	sign	and token, but an	8, 878/ 29
blessed them with the	Sign	of the Cross, and	8, 991/ 1
there is not a	sign	or token that aught	8, 993/ 34
hath taken away "the	signification	" from the sacraments. Yet	8, 632/ 19
saith he) an evil	signification	... that is to wit	8, 657/ 22
hath it a shrewd	signification	spoken out of his	8, 702/ 34
voice, nor yet in	signification	... no more than the	8, 916/ 17
saints' merits. And the	significations	put out... he teacheth	8, 579/ 26
had put out the	significations	of all the ceremonies	8, 609/ 31
the taking away the	significations	of the sacraments to	8, 630/ 37
which church, and which	significations	? Let us go again	8, 632/ 21
shall find no more	significations	of the sacraments in	8, 632/ 22
hath taken away no	significations	of the sacraments at	8, 632/ 28
hath taken away the	significations	of the sacraments... whether	8, 632/ 31
sacraments... whether were those	significations	that they have taken	8, 632/ 32
since as many such	significations	as be written in	8, 633/ 1
than have their special	significations	written in Scripture be	8, 633/ 8
so much of the	significations	for any care that	8, 633/ 17
he careth for the	significations	... but only because he	8, 633/ 18
signs of some lost	significations	... and therefore as things	8, 633/ 20
ceremonies, taking away the	significations	of sacraments, and making	8, 638/ 7
hath taken away the	significations	these heretics take from	8, 638/ 35
Pharisees put out the	significations	, and quenched the faith	8, 692/ 19
to say as "This	signifieth	my body." "And so	8, 640/ 26
more but that it	signifieth	my body and my	8, 641/ 13
new translation scortatores, which	signifieth	in English "whore hunters	8, 685/ 4
nothing, and but only	signifieth	my body, and is	8, 689/ 9
parable of our Savior	signifieth	, his net that is	8, 777/ 9
God; as it there	signifieth	indeed, and not the	8, 881/ 3
and say (as he	signifieth	and somewhat muttereth in	8, 897/ 10
though this word "catholic"	signifieth	universal, is yet called	8, 1026/ 19
a "schism," for both	signify	a cutting off from	8, 578/ 9
thing which they chiefly	signify	: that is to say	8, 638/ 36
that neither say nor	signify	), and that men do	8, 656/ 21
their losing thereof, to	signify	which manner faith should	8, 795/ 20
as Friar Barnes saith,	signify	, in those places of	8, 835/ 12
pillar") do not barely	signify	strength in the standing	8, 847/ 1

by themselves... but they	signify	therewith the bearing up	8, 847/ 2
words of Saint Paul	signify	not only that the	8, 847/ 6
Isaiah the "word" may	signify	that word of God	8, 880/ 36
though it might there	signify	also the word written	8, 881/ 6
him," and no longer;	signifying	that she might peradventure	8, 869/ 22
but bare tokens and	signs	, and Christ's Blessed Body	8, 589/ 32
of Christ, with bare	signs	and tokens instead of	8, 594/ 27
sacraments be but bare	signs	and tokens, and that	8, 597/ 10
only for the bare	signs	of some lost significations	8, 633/ 20
graceless and but bare	signs	and tokens (and yet	8, 656/ 19
justify but to be	signs	of promises by which	8, 692/ 18
sacraments were once but	signs	partly of what we	8, 692/ 21
sacraments be not bare	signs	and tokens, and because	8, 703/ 12
Tyndale saith) but bare	signs	and memorials, and none	8, 775/ 11
you with your spiritual	signs	and tokens make the	8, 838/ 2
sacraments but only bare	signs	and tokens and by	8, 842/ 31
that all your exterior	signs	, with all your holy	8, 861/ 6
we declare by what	signs	and tokens that we	8, 873/ 14
mean only tokens and	signs	whereby we may conjecture	8, 878/ 22
the body by the	signs	and tokens of hearing	8, 878/ 34
saith, no perfect, sure	signs	, but only tokens whereby	8, 880/ 11
is brought with his	signs	and tokens wherewith he	8, 883/ 17
that some of his	signs	and tokens be but	8, 883/ 20
church nor in the	signs	and tokens whereby their	8, 993/ 25
his church by some	signs	and tokens known, so	8, 993/ 29
yet all their own	signs	and tokens, if they	8, 993/ 32
imagineth marks, tokens, and	signs	by which his unknown	8, 1003/ 34
play. By which obstinate	silence	men may as well	8, 820/ 17
all such heretics to	silence	as would with babbling	8, 1022/ 37
only golden vessels and	silver	, but also treen and	8, 734/ 26
not by gold nor	silver	, nor yet by precious	8, 837/ 15
nor by "gold and	silver	," nor "by miters nor	8, 839/ 20
drink both gold and	silver	, copper, brass, and pewter	8, 1003/ 27
vessels of gold and	silver	, but there are vessels	8, 1021/ 6
vessel of gold or	silver	." And so, good Christian	8, 1021/ 10
meaneth by his wily	similitude	of the wily fox	8, 629/ 7
thus, lo, with his	similitude	of the scribes and	8, 641/ 23
that Tyndale's example and	similitude	of the Jews, whereby	8, 683/ 21
nature of man and	similitude	of a sinner, and	8, 755/ 16
should fail therefore his	similitude	of grammar likened unto	8, 807/ 21
to himself, of a	similitude	between the synagogue of	8, 1031/ 11
miracles of Moses... as	Simon	Magus believed by the	8, 773/ 33
miracles of Moses... as	Simon	Magus believed by the	8, 792/ 1
he likeneth us to	Simon	Magus, that believed for	8, 796/ 26
Saint Peter found with	Simon	Magus was not the	8, 796/ 32
Saint Peter answered not	Simon	Magus so sore, ye	8, 797/ 33
used toward the most	simple	wretch in all a	8, 590/ 31
well-known, lest some good	simple	souls may ween them	8, 709/ 8
so familiar with such	simple	chickens as with his	8, 723/ 30
a price for so	simple	a thing. For as	8, 841/ 10

some example of some	simple	soul... some good merchant	8, 876/ 28
ye show to my	simple	mind full well and	8, 885/ 6
edifying of their seely	simple	souls. And this would	8, 886/ 15
we be not only "	simple	as doves," but also	8, 890/ 3
man Boethius a very	simple	and an unwise argument	8, 939/ 1
peril of many poor	simple	souls, would stir such	8, 955/ 19
and damnation of good	simple	souls. But now is	8, 959/ 6
had infected many a	simple	soul in the faith	8, 990/ 18
places of England, the	simplest	woman in the parish	8, 594/ 35
yet those twain how	simply	he assoileth, that shall	8, 576/ 15
look they never so	simply	, and speak they never	8, 891/ 14
to do any deadly	sin	. This, I say, ye	8, 575/ 21
willfully taketh for the	sin	that he hath done	8, 581/ 22
the displeasure that his	sin	hath done to God	8, 581/ 24
not here an abominable	sin	that any man should	8, 582/ 8
man may without deadly	sin	break all the laws	8, 585/ 19
lust and consent to	sin	persecute both the scripture	8, 587/ 25
saying, "Though the pope	sin	never so grievously, and	8, 587/ 29
they fall to deadly	sin	again: we will ask	8, 588/ 23
can, he saith, never	sin	deadly, do they never	8, 588/ 28
his lechery is deadly	sin	. But on the other	8, 588/ 34
a nun be deadly	sin	or no, they will	8, 589/ 2
then it is no	sin	at all if they	8, 589/ 3
saying, "Though the pope	sin	never so grievously, and	8, 590/ 9
are ordained to punish	sin	. "The pope will not	8, 594/ 4
sins, and especially the	sin	of the flesh for	8, 610/ 28
brimstone for the foul	sin	of the flesh against	8, 610/ 30
can reprove me of	sin	?" And when they would	8, 642/ 25
also preached penance for	sin	... but these fellows keep	8, 653/ 15
at all, but great	sin	to go about it	8, 653/ 21
doth yet no deadly	sin	: if he can for	8, 667/ 2
doth almsdeed put off	sin	. "And this text also	8, 686/ 31
good deed, he doth	sin	... and that there can	8, 687/ 28
of his own shameful	sin	by the false glossing	8, 690/ 11
but loosed from the	sin	only that thou shalt	8, 692/ 5
yet suffer for every	sin	seven years in purgatory	8, 692/ 7
home the people from	sin	, by the true doctrine	8, 696/ 1
but whistling. Satisfaction, great	sin	to do any. The	8, 704/ 21
world with ribaldry from	sin	. To this goodly pass	8, 717/ 22
though never into deadly	sin	, yet now and then	8, 725/ 33
that he now calleth	sin	... and shall believe the	8, 733/ 12
after do any deadly	sin	. And now ye see	8, 754/ 9
due for all manner	sin	... and left us in	8, 754/ 36
and leavings of original	sin	albeit they be motions	8, 755/ 1
of the flesh toward	sin	, and thereby called sin	8, 755/ 2
sin, and thereby called	sin	, for the lack of	8, 755/ 3
Adam had not by	sin	fallen, for himself and	8, 755/ 4
damn and destroy the	sin	that the devil caused	8, 755/ 18
destroy it, by the	sin	that the devil caused	8, 755/ 19
the relics of original	sin	and inclinations of the	8, 755/ 24

flesh he damned the	sin	in the flesh, so	8, 755/ 27
fall, therefore, nor never	sin	deadly after. For here	8, 758/ 2
and never did deadly	sin	, but were all finally	8, 760/ 21
feeling that lechery is	sin	than that the pope	8, 765/ 4
that any vice were	sin	! But first he forgetteth	8, 765/ 16
Besides this, albeit great	sin	it is for any	8, 765/ 20
truth, and call the	sin	sin, be the preacher	8, 766/ 29
and call the sin	sin	, be the preacher never	8, 766/ 30
himself... although his known	sin	joined unto his preaching	8, 766/ 31
that lechery was no	sin	. But this is the	8, 766/ 33
but if some other	sin	be the let upon	8, 768/ 19
only elects, that cannot	sin	though they sin, be	8, 776/ 31
cannot sin though they	sin	, be the very church	8, 776/ 31
by the fruit of	sin	remaining in them and	8, 778/ 32
be yet no deadly	sin	. That Tyndale thus plainly	8, 778/ 36
any kind of abominable	sin	, because it is then	8, 779/ 25
faith coupled with abominable	sin	. But, now, that faith	8, 779/ 27
and by custom of	sin	sometimes hope too... and	8, 782/ 31
a man from some	sin	though they keep him	8, 783/ 3
will believe," nor "no	sin	can damn him" but	8, 784/ 8
deeds" without any deadly	sin	) "art worse than the	8, 785/ 22
deeds" without any deadly	sin	and therefore is, as	8, 787/ 32
do yet no deadly	sin	, and therefore worthy, ye	8, 790/ 22
heretics make any manner	sin	at all. We will	8, 790/ 36
but saith it is	sin	to do any. Well	8, 797/ 9
the fruit of their	sin	remaining in their flesh	8, 797/ 19
and never do deadly	sin	, though he do never	8, 818/ 14
through the fruit of	sin	remaining in his flesh	8, 818/ 15
with repentance of his	sin	, and such historical faith	8, 818/ 30
let and impediment of	sin	: then say I that	8, 819/ 6
may be about to	sin	willingly and either of	8, 821/ 35
that they can never	sin	deadly in all their	8, 824/ 24
can never do deadly	sin	, after. And then doth	8, 824/ 28
deeds without any deadly	sin	... and that whosoever sin	8, 826/ 14
sin... and that whosoever	sin	once willingly shall never	8, 826/ 14
of the devil, and	sin	to do any good	8, 826/ 20
in your filthiness of	sin	; from the which all	8, 838/ 15
pardon and remission of	sin	. And that he thus	8, 840/ 2
nor wrinkle neither of	sin	great nor small, nor	8, 852/ 19
spot or wrinkle of	sin	, so clean and pure	8, 852/ 24
rejected by any deadly	sin	, or after deadly sins	8, 855/ 9
that is in deadly	sin	is thereby forthwith out	8, 856/ 25
that is without all	sin	, seeing that all men	8, 859/ 10
that he hath no	sin	, then is he a	8, 859/ 12
spot or wrinkle of	sin	, that Saint Peter can	8, 859/ 34
this holy church hath	sin	in her, and yet	8, 860/ 4
she is full of	sin	and must needs say	8, 860/ 13
we not live without	sin	... but we shall pass	8, 860/ 34
pass from hence without	sin	, " etc. Here have you	8, 860/ 34
an advocate for her	sin	to the Father of	8, 861/ 21

spot or wrinkle of	sin	, that Saint Peter may	8, 863/ 8
Friar Barnes' soul in	sin	, but if it be	8, 863/ 15
spot or wrinkle of	sin	, that Saint Peter may	8, 863/ 20
some distinction between deadly	sin	and venial, as Tyndale	8, 863/ 26
spot or wrinkle of	sin	, and that so clean	8, 864/ 12
spots and wrinkles of	sin	, and that yet it	8, 864/ 18
for folly, nor for	sin	, that for the honor	8, 867/ 20
content to acknowledge their	sin	if that may serve	8, 868/ 26
without peril suffered to	sin	on still. And yet	8, 868/ 27
bare acknowledging of their	sin	yet would neither Barnes	8, 868/ 30
as to acknowledge their	sin	... but they will rather	8, 868/ 32
nuns' "marriage," is any	sin	at all. And mark	8, 868/ 35
only such as never	sin	deadly, and therefore be	8, 869/ 9
carried forth in their	sin	long... ere they repent	8, 869/ 12
so be full of	sin	and error, he bringeth	8, 870/ 2
that vine can never	sin	deadly after... because he	8, 870/ 20
Church was born in	sin	... and that all they	8, 906/ 19
had before lived in	sin	, and were therefore filthy	8, 906/ 20
and cleansed from their	sin	by the grace and	8, 906/ 22
be defiled again by	sin	, they be again cleansed	8, 906/ 24
is by any deadly	sin	foul, he is by	8, 906/ 30
that are by deadly	sin	foul therein... as the	8, 907/ 22
spot nor wrinkle of	sin	. Now, where that the	8, 914/ 35
God can never after	sin	; and the other, that	8, 917/ 31
doth once any deadly	sin	shall never get forgiveness	8, 917/ 32
them... but it were	sin	and presumption for any	8, 925/ 34
it committeth a horrible	sin	... and that whoso holdeth	8, 941/ 36
it were always deadly	sin	for him to complain	8, 944/ 6
by the fault and	sin	that he seeth in	8, 944/ 23
to take for deadly	sin	, not in him only	8, 944/ 33
folk a high deadly	sin	, and such a sin	8, 945/ 5
sin, and such a	sin	as there can of	8, 945/ 5
doth offend God and	sin	more or less, after	8, 947/ 1
nor adultery were any	sin	at all; and that	8, 949/ 12
spot or wrinkle of	sin	she will judge righteously	8, 949/ 33
and perjury, were no	sin	at all... a man	8, 951/ 28
she is full of	sin	, and must needs say	8, 956/ 28
if he thus do,	sin	he never so fast	8, 958/ 5
yet be we without	sin	, clean and pure... for	8, 958/ 35
we not live without	sin	, but we shall pass	8, 959/ 25
pass from hence without	sin	," etc. More Now, good	8, 959/ 26
cannot here be without	sin	... we may not commit	8, 961/ 25
wrinkle of any manner	sin	. And he would make	8, 963/ 21
as were without any	sin	. But, now, to prove	8, 963/ 25
spot or wrinkle of	sin	. First, Pelagians said that	8, 964/ 16
spot nor wrinkle of	sin	. And then goeth Saint	8, 965/ 5
therefore live not without	sin	, get forgiveness by acknowledging	8, 965/ 7
by acknowledging of their	sin	, and asking mercy, and	8, 965/ 8
using diligence to withstand	sin	then he shall be	8, 966/ 12
dieth out of deadly	sin	, and acknowledgeth his sins	8, 966/ 17

that then have deadly	sin	; that is to say	8, 970/ 2
dieth out of deadly	sin	, and, with help of	8, 970/ 12
diligence used in avoiding	sin	and doing good, virtuous	8, 970/ 14
could die in deadly	sin	; whereof Saint Augustine in	8, 970/ 20
repentance die in deadly	sin	, he departeth from her	8, 971/ 36
we not live without	sin	... but we shall pass	8, 972/ 23
pass from hence without	sin	," etc." Lo, these words	8, 972/ 23
here passeth hence without	sin	, nor that every man	8, 972/ 29
shall pass hence without	sin	, and that it is	8, 973/ 21
liveth not here without	sin	. Lo, good Christian readers	8, 973/ 23
spot or wrinkle of	sin	, bringeth in for him	8, 973/ 27
earth liveth not without	sin	, and therefore is never	8, 973/ 31
spots or wrinkles of	sin	. And thus whereas Barnes	8, 973/ 32
she did never actually	sin	, which she should have	8, 1006/ 2
church... yet after their	sin	conceived till the vengeance	8, 1007/ 5
of tarrying between their	sin	and their exposition, but	8, 1007/ 19
that as receiving of	sin	is expelling of grace	8, 1007/ 20
not but for their	sin	, and therefore not before	8, 1007/ 30
therefore not before their	sin	but after: they tarried	8, 1007/ 30
if there were no	sin	in "the church." For	8, 1018/ 13
church," they that deadly	sin	again be not of	8, 1018/ 23
not fall to deadly	sin	(as Tyndale saith): we	8, 1018/ 25
bitter weeping had his	sin	forgiven him. And as	8, 1018/ 34
manslaughter is known for	sin	? Surely because each of	8, 1025/ 10
say that by some	sinful	deeds. But then if	8, 588/ 24
grant once that deadly	sinful	deeds be a sure	8, 588/ 25
sufficient proof of deadly	sinful	minds: he destroyeth, ye	8, 588/ 26
vows, and such other	sinful	superstitions. And therefore doth	8, 704/ 12
hard case than the	sinful	Sodomites and citizens of	8, 759/ 17
the preacher never so	sinful	himself... although his known	8, 766/ 30
their such living for	sinful	, and often have remorse	8, 836/ 22
of false belief or	sinful	living, though the party	8, 944/ 11
nothing of leaving the	sinful	ways of the flesh	8, 958/ 30
seem. And then how	sinful	soever we be... yet	8, 958/ 35
Catholic faith, which saveth	sinful	men, and giveth to	8, 976/ 10
we to do, what	sinful	life they live?" So	8, 1012/ 12
they should, he saith,	sing	Mass and consecrate with	8, 657/ 24
my rude refrain and	sing	him mine old song	8, 727/ 32
and were wont to	sing	Mass? By what old	8, 807/ 33
catholicam." Of which we	sing	at the Mass also	8, 1013/ 6
I say, herself, and	singeth	too, if it be	8, 595/ 2
of truth, that every	singular	person, in the clearing	8, 856/ 13
this case... not every	singular	member of "the church	8, 871/ 5
of his chapter so	sinisterly	written and wried away	8, 577/ 29
solution, the deeper he	sinketh	into the mud, and	8, 607/ 35
this once that he	sinned	therein of plain, purpensed	8, 589/ 14
overseen himself, and deadly	sinned	and damnably erred... albeit	8, 863/ 30
as soon as they	sinned	again... and thus play	8, 986/ 19
that yet after deadly	sinned	and yet returned to	8, 1018/ 28
God's church have grievously	sinned	, both in the synagogue	8, 1018/ 37

and for a penitent	sinner	, and, finally, for a	8, 667/ 20
and similitude of a	sinner	, and suffering here his	8, 755/ 16
places declareth that a	sinner	should acknowledge his deadly	8, 867/ 31
Saint Augustine would a	sinner	should acknowledge his deadly	8, 868/ 14
but acknowledge himself a	sinner	and all is safe	8, 868/ 24
he with publicans and	sinner	" But yet must this	8, 835/ 27
your hands, O ye	sinner	, and purge your hearts	8, 840/ 35
none evil, nor deadly	sinner	therein... for that is	8, 866/ 25
of all elect, repentant	sinner	that Tyndale deviseth, and	8, 927/ 4
unknown church of "repentant	sinner	" nor impugn the common	8, 983/ 7
if there were no	sinner	in it. Now, if	8, 1018/ 19
frailty... and our spirituality	sinner	of malice, because they	8, 589/ 8
in Tyndale's book, of "	sinner	and yet not sinning	8, 863/ 22
sinning and yet not	sinner	" and "erring and yet	8, 863/ 23
only Tyndale's riddles of "	sinner	and yet not sinning	8, 864/ 6
sinning and yet not	sinner	" and "erring and yet	8, 864/ 6
he windeth out with "	sinner	and yet not sinning	8, 1004/ 11
sinning and yet not	sinner	" and "error and yet	8, 1004/ 11
sinning-and-yet-not-			
former doctrine concerning the	sinning	and yet not sinning	8, 588/ 27
for the remission of	sins	and salvation... as in	8, 579/ 23
works for remission of	sins	and salvation." Is not	8, 580/ 23
he will forgive our	sins	the rather for them	8, 581/ 11
and confession of their	sins	and doing of penance	8, 588/ 21
idolatry... but sometimes other	sins	, and especially the sin	8, 610/ 27
penance for their own	sins	, nor honor the Blessed	8, 630/ 16
weight of their own	sins	to the charge of	8, 640/ 1
keep still their own	sins	themselves, and call them	8, 653/ 16
will believe. For what	sins	soever he do beside	8, 687/ 30
a moment all his	sins	at once, without any	8, 687/ 32
the knowledge of their	sins	, and unto repentance, through	8, 691/ 14
a man acknowledge his	sins	and repent of them	8, 691/ 16
save them from their	sins	... the Pharisees taught to	8, 691/ 37
and whistle out thy	sins	, and enjoin the penance	8, 692/ 4
the remission of our	sins	, but also the forgiveness	8, 692/ 11
the flesh toward actual	sins	, and thereby were after	8, 755/ 25
and sore in other	sins	beside, is yet led	8, 778/ 19
as for "all other	sins	, " whatsoever they be, "faith	8, 784/ 10
consent not to their	sins	, but commit them all	8, 790/ 23
to forbear all those	sins	of pain and penance	8, 797/ 10
him, notwithstanding any other	sins	into which the man	8, 819/ 15
unbelief; for all other	sins	, he saith, be supped	8, 821/ 21
belief... all his other	sins	, as Luther calleth them	8, 821/ 23
feeling faith, how many	sins	soever he be about	8, 821/ 31
was she filthy in	sins	; afterward, by pardon and	8, 837/ 29
washed them from their	sins	, and stick fast unto	8, 838/ 5
made clean of their	sins	by God, and his	8, 839/ 17
be cleansed of his	sins	but by the mighty	8, 839/ 31
from you all your	sins	in which ye have	8, 840/ 11
if he be in	sins	, they shall be forgiven	8, 843/ 16

wise: "Confess ye your	sins	one to another, and	8, 843/ 18
washed them from their	sins	, and stick fast unto	8, 844/ 15
of God from their	sins	; and thirdly, that they	8, 847/ 37
them from all their	sins	. For without his death	8, 852/ 7
once washed from his	sins	, and justified in his	8, 853/ 9
by many great new	sins	, and many old) many	8, 855/ 7
sin, or after deadly	sins	committed, be finally restored	8, 855/ 10
in confession of her	sins	, and requireth mercy for	8, 860/ 18
saith "Forgive us our	sins	"; wherefore she hath spots	8, 860/ 26
by acknowledging of her	sins	. As long as we	8, 860/ 29
for acknowledging of her	sins	... and not by her	8, 860/ 36
the satisfaction for her	sins	. And he of his	8, 861/ 22
and wrinkles of her	sins	, and asking mercy for	8, 864/ 20
the satisfaction of the	sins	of all the whole	8, 867/ 8
satisfied for all men's	sins	at once... that he	8, 867/ 14
should for his own	sins	by the fruitful works	8, 867/ 14
pure by acknowledging her	sins	, it appeareth well that	8, 867/ 28
should acknowledge his deadly	sins	by shrift and confession	8, 867/ 31
thereby teaching that the	sins	must be confessed by	8, 868/ 3
should acknowledge his deadly	sins	: that is to wit	8, 868/ 14
beginning of their deadly	sins	and the acknowledging of	8, 869/ 1
the acknowledging of their	sins	which times be in	8, 869/ 1
the acknowledging of her	sins	, and the hearing of	8, 869/ 17
was she filthy in	sins	; afterward, by pardon and	8, 906/ 14
evil folk for other	sins	... and then be they	8, 927/ 31
in confession of her	sins	, and requireth mercy for	8, 956/ 34
this church hath always	sins	in her, and so	8, 957/ 3
in confession of her	sins	, and requireth mercy for	8, 957/ 6
he may acknowledge his	sins	and ask mercy, and	8, 957/ 25
continuing in some horrible	sins	, stand still in a	8, 957/ 27
him, and acknowledge his	sins	, and ask mercy, and	8, 957/ 33
that hath all her	sins	forgiven her by sticking	8, 958/ 3
faith, with acknowledging her	sins	and asking mercy for	8, 958/ 4
only acknowledging of their	sins	and asking of mercy	8, 958/ 16
to persevere in their	sins	beside. But Saint Paul	8, 958/ 18
trust, and acknowledge our	sins	, and ask mercy, and	8, 958/ 32
saith "Forgive us our	sins	"; wherefore she hath spots	8, 959/ 18
by acknowledging of her	sins	. As long as we	8, 959/ 21
saith "Forgive us our	sins	"; ergo, she hath spots	8, 960/ 8
is forgiven of his	sins	every man, I say	8, 960/ 13
of such manner of	sins	as he then had	8, 960/ 14
obtain pardon of our	sins	. What good doth the	8, 960/ 22
many in remission of	sins	. "Mark, lo, how the	8, 960/ 30
saith "Forgive us our	sins	"? She confesseth that she	8, 961/ 12
that she hath still	sins	to be forgiven. They	8, 961/ 13
that they have no	sins	; but because they confess	8, 961/ 14
confess them not... their	sins	therefore shall not be	8, 961/ 15
heart vein, that the	sins	without which we cannot	8, 961/ 19
If we confess our	sins	, God is faithful and	8, 961/ 22
will pardon us our	sins	, and cleanse us from	8, 961/ 23

or such other deadly	sins	as at one stroke	8, 961/ 26
good hope... but those	sins	only which are with	8, 961/ 28
to forgive them their	sins	. And therefore saith he	8, 965/ 2
he saith that the	sins	be forgiven, to him	8, 965/ 12
yet, that in those	sins	without which no man	8, 965/ 21
meaneth not abominable deadly	sins	, as manslaughter, or adultery	8, 965/ 22
such other horrible "deadly	sins	as slay the soul	8, 965/ 23
one stroke." For such	sins	Christian men, he saith	8, 965/ 24
they which have such	sins	as at the time	8, 966/ 4
and acknowledging of his	sins	, with contrition and prayer	8, 966/ 10
sin, and acknowledgeth his	sins	when he dieth, and	8, 966/ 18
our Lord than their	sins	have deserved. For this	8, 967/ 15
thing soever of venial	sins	is not redeemed of	8, 968/ 9
many tribulations for these	sins	. And then if we	8, 968/ 15
we have deserved... the	sins	be in such wise	8, 968/ 27
nor buy out our	sins	with good works... we	8, 968/ 30
purgatory till the venial	sins	above-named be consumed up	8, 968/ 32
for acknowledging of her	sins	." But letting pass that	8, 972/ 27
for acknowledging of its	sins	." But then ask we	8, 973/ 2
for acknowledging of her	sins	." And which church it	8, 973/ 15
Holy Church, remission of	sins	, and resurrection of the	8, 982/ 1
do by their deadly	sins	serve the devil? If	8, 985/ 20
ye shall remit, the	sins	be remitted them, and	8, 1018/ 16
ye shall retain, the	sins	be retained." So that	8, 1018/ 17
in "the church" are	sins	remitted, which could not	8, 1018/ 18
have remission of their	sins	, nor never can be	8, 1028/ 31
strife, by bibbing and	sipping	and sipping and quaffing	8, 729/ 33
is this. . . . More Lo,	sir	, here Tyndale affirmeth that	8, 600/ 2
hither the whorl. Lo,	sir	, ye make imaginations I	8, 605/ 25
penny by him. And	Sir	Thomas Boulde reported here	8, 628/ 15
very church. For lo,	sir	, thus he saith... Tyndale	8, 654/ 7
the Baptist and of	Sir	William Tyndale be not	8, 697/ 19
John the Baptist, but	Sir	William the Baptist this	8, 705/ 2
once, and hear forth	Sir	William Tyndale's sermon... Tyndale	8, 726/ 8
any farther. For lo,	sir	, thus he saith... Tyndale	8, 801/ 18
his disciple, therefore, this: "	Sir	, M. Tyndale's disciple, since	8, 802/ 19
were not all true. "	Sir	," quoth he, "if ye	8, 814/ 16
him again of one	Sir	Nicholas, to whom he	8, 814/ 19
for in good faith,	sir	, there is not in	8, 814/ 35
tale for untold." "Nay,	sir	," quoth he, "and ye	8, 815/ 4
offer." "No, in faith,	sir	," saith he, "but if	8, 815/ 9
Now, by my soul,	sir	, as I have showed	8, 815/ 12
of. And wherefore, good	sir	, I pray you? To	8, 834/ 24
and said, "Yes, marry,	sir	," that there be not	8, 877/ 24
the man say, "Marry,	sir	, then I pray you	8, 877/ 27
no fault. But marry,	sir	, that he would give	8, 898/ 11
in his Answer to	Sir	Thomas More, that when	8, 899/ 20
again and say, "Marry,	sir	, that it were indeed	8, 905/ 10
Ninth Book written by	Sir	Thomas More.	8, 1034/ 8
have answered and said, "	Sirs	, they that are the	8, 927/ 20

said at last, "Why,	sirs	, how can that be	8, 936/ 13
we thus unto them: "	Sirs	, if it be necessary	8, 1003/ 37
some good brother and	sister	brought together where there	8, 884/ 12
heart of that good	sister	, and hath thereby so	8, 885/ 15
again... both that good	sister	and all the holy	8, 886/ 1
answer to the good	sister	in special, he would	8, 886/ 17
God? And so, good	sister	, shall you be moved	8, 888/ 19
those three be three	sisters	that never be asunder	8, 780/ 20
and bawdry become evangelical	sisters	of these heretical sects	8, 836/ 21
the other brethren and	sisters	of the congregation, whereof	8, 884/ 31
forbidden between brethren's and	sisters'	children that was not	8, 585/ 35
the brethren and the	sistren	of the evangelical sect	8, 903/ 8
teach every man to	sit	still and go nothing	8, 785/ 29
anything the nearer, but	sit	even still and let	8, 786/ 17
forward, but even to	sit	still and do naught	8, 799/ 27
the next sessions, come	sit	as fast there again	8, 848/ 35
is not content to	sit	and eat with the	8, 854/ 16
to me, and here	sit	in eternal glory on	8, 881/ 27
warm, and bid them	sit	still and hold their	8, 902/ 22
moment or indivisible time	sit	or not sit... yet	8, 939/ 9
time sit or not	sit	... yet should that man	8, 939/ 9
the both twain, both	sit	and not sit, whereof	8, 939/ 12
both sit and not	sit	, whereof the one were	8, 939/ 12
were not that they	sit	by, would run out	8, 994/ 14
that, when they were	sitting	by the fire to	8, 994/ 12
the Scripture testifieth that	six	hundred thousand of those	8, 774/ 1
the Scripture testifieth that	six	hundred thousand of those	8, 792/ 2
to believe in God,	six	hundred thousand left their	8, 792/ 14
prove that all those	six	hundred thousand died in	8, 792/ 36
in Holborn, and whether	six	weeks were half a	8, 814/ 27
theirs in Holborn within	six	weeks before... then he	8, 814/ 29
was granted but for	six	weeks, now more than	8, 885/ 27
and Lazarus, in the	sixteenth	chapter of Luke. Then	8, 583/ 11
Book... and beginneth the	Sixth	, wherein is avoided the	8, 598/ 22
the Catholic Church. The	Sixth	Book The Defense of	8, 599/ 1
hell. Thus endeth the	Sixth	Book. The Seventh Book	8, 673/ 20
answered him in my	Sixth	Book, that ere he	8, 696/ 26
I have in my	Sixth	Book, answering his solution	8, 705/ 32
showed you in my	Sixth	Book. And finally, if	8, 722/ 7
Corinthians, out of the	sixth	chapter of which epistle	8, 853/ 2
showed you in my	Sixth	Book. Whereby ye may	8, 1030/ 25
see before, in my	Sixth	Book. But this shall	8, 1031/ 24
made in Christ's blood;	sixthly	, that they be sanctified	8, 848/ 3
Hilary, Saint Cyril, Saint	Sixtus	, Saint Leo, Saint Jerome	8, 727/ 21
that could no good	skill	of money, and were	8, 654/ 23
Scripture" I can no	skill	of the Jews' Talmud	8, 713/ 4
he or she can	skill	thereof or no since	8, 871/ 20
can a little better	skill	thereof than I and	8, 933/ 10
nor cannot so good	skill	thereof, by what means	8, 997/ 25
wet well to the	skin	, and be well felt	8, 876/ 10

stone or in dead	skins	yet when he would	8, 753/ 8
a merchant of eel	skins	. And then a man	8, 845/ 37
Scots do for a	skirmish	. The other point is	8, 922/ 19
therefore be the more	slack	and remiss in praying	8, 867/ 17
that said he had	slain	him, for touching of	8, 595/ 15
few days killed and	slain	, and the far most	8, 608/ 22
Blessed Sacrament... was taken,	slain	, and burned... and many	8, 608/ 27
to be brought in	slander	among the common people	8, 590/ 33
dread of defamation and	slander	; that likewise as the	8, 591/ 26
lacketh... no fear of	slander	or dread of defamation	8, 592/ 5
that engender occasion of	slander	... as was in suing	8, 947/ 15
things, they shall be	slandered	and shall perish... not	8, 875/ 2
things, they shall be	slandered	and shall perish... not	8, 929/ 14
to railing, or by	slanderous	bills blow abroad an	8, 591/ 19
man should with any	slanderous	railing words misuse himself	8, 592/ 22
that no man shall	slanderously	speak of any nobleman	8, 592/ 25
this wise: "Mortify and	slay	your members which are	8, 840/ 30
as at one stroke	slay	the soul. For such	8, 961/ 26
horrible "deadly sins as	slay	the soul at one	8, 965/ 23
lie still all and	sleep	... as Luther writeth plainly	8, 626/ 2
and drink fast, and	sleep	fast, and lusk fast	8, 653/ 35
lie all in a	sleep	still, no man wotteth	8, 702/ 36
shall lie still and	sleep	, and therefore leap short	8, 796/ 16
to die in his	sleep	, had he never so	8, 823/ 25
wondrous glad in their	sleep	, weening themselves awake. And	8, 826/ 7
if they list to	sleep	... the two men might	8, 903/ 3
them... and their perdition "	sleepeth	not," but waketh and	8, 629/ 2
decking; in watching and	sleeping	; in eating and in	8, 930/ 19
the saints with his	sleeve	, like flies, by the	8, 659/ 7
holdeth up his foul	sleeve	and boasteth what a	8, 974/ 2
court, made a very	sleeveless	answer. And the scoff	8, 947/ 21
beguiled by the subtle	sleight	of the most wily	8, 987/ 33
of it... as they	slew	the true interpreters and	8, 706/ 26
can give him but	slight	credence. Wherefore, his credence	8, 1004/ 24
out a shift to	slink	away slyly and seem	8, 802/ 3
it. Now, if these	slippery	serpents will say (as	8, 1018/ 20
pride, wrath, envy, covetousness,	sloth	, gluttony, and lechery, then	8, 718/ 5
pride, wrath, envy, covetousness,	sloth	, gluttony, and lechery, then	8, 726/ 12
nor slugging abed no	sloth	, nor drunkenness no gluttony	8, 726/ 25
faith, yet some, for	sloth	, lack the oil of	8, 1016/ 31
not if we be	slothful	, or will be willingly	8, 890/ 5
robbery no covetousness, nor	slugging	abed no sloth, nor	8, 726/ 25
shift to slink away	slyly	and seem not to	8, 802/ 3
saith it hath no	smack	of any apostolic spirit	8, 658/ 19
that it hath no	smack	of any apostolic spirit	8, 688/ 24
great in faith and	small	in number. And as	8, 609/ 10
diminished and made a	small	flock in comparison, till	8, 617/ 2
and that not in	small	things but in such	8, 619/ 20
he get but one	small	piece to go out	8, 628/ 18
got down through the	small	guts, and in the	8, 634/ 33

and minced never so	small	... and always those that	8, 671/ 33
men's devotion for so	small	but that they might	8, 699/ 32
and among others, no	small	difference between them in	8, 720/ 1
that hath upon right	small	occasion turned to the	8, 748/ 17
thing, nor like no	small	fool, I warrant you	8, 788/ 32
it unto heaven, no	small	number yet of those	8, 794/ 19
of sin great nor	small	, nor spot of corruption	8, 852/ 19
place may be so	small	, and the company so	8, 879/ 37
wax it never so	small	a flock, shall yet	8, 942/ 13
then remained in the	smaller	company, the two tribes	8, 671/ 23
Confirmation he calleth but "	smearing	" of the child's face	8, 704/ 30
bade to supper might	smell	them so rotten that	8, 600/ 30
as hearing, moving, speaking,	smelling	, with such others. So	8, 873/ 22
hearing, speaking, sight, and	smelling	, and such things as	8, 878/ 35
some been burned in	Smithfield	, as Bayfield, Bainham, and	8, 590/ 1
after the fire of	Smithfield	, hell doth receive them	8, 590/ 6
and the rochets to	smocks	, then he liketh much	8, 831/ 24
be sure by the	smoke	and the sparks that	8, 878/ 27
is written, and "rough	smooth	." Which is also to	8, 691/ 22
and make the rough	smooth	and the crooked straight	8, 704/ 1
his Father bright and	smooth	, without any spot or	8, 855/ 15
and goeth fair and	smooth	by a man's ears	8, 876/ 8
cross, and maketh us	smooth	, without any wrinkle, whom	8, 961/ 4
have them washed and	smoothed	out. Will ye see	8, 852/ 35
spirituality have laid their	snares	unto men's wives to	8, 584/ 28
every foot to be	snatched	up. For perceiving well	8, 801/ 34
known, if from the	society	thereof, for schismatics; if	8, 669/ 13
the filth therefrom... and	Sodom	and Gomorrah burned up	8, 610/ 29
city receive you not,	Sodom	and Gomorrah shall be	8, 614/ 27
In better case shall	Sodom	and Gomorrah be than	8, 616/ 27
had been all as	Sodom	and Gomorrah," said Isaiah	8, 718/ 11
had been all as	Sodom	and Gomorrah," said Isaiah	8, 726/ 33
you truth, the cities	Sodom	and Gomorrah shall in	8, 882/ 33
case than the sinful	Sodomites	and citizens of Gomorrah	8, 759/ 17
as there the beastly	Sodomites	were so struck blind	8, 994/ 18
or by what name	soever	the thing were called	8, 577/ 15
done... but what harm	soever	such heretics, as God's	8, 608/ 29
remaineth, how many branches	soever	the devil blow off	8, 617/ 5
and that how sick	soever	it be, and how	8, 669/ 27
how much dead flesh	soever	be found in the	8, 669/ 28
believe. For what sins	soever	he do beside, if	8, 687/ 30
people that what need	soever	their father and mother	8, 697/ 32
how probable a tale	soever	be told us, never	8, 746/ 28
faith, how many sins	soever	he be about of	8, 821/ 31
saith: "What good deed	soever	any man do, that	8, 850/ 2
preach, "Into what house	soever	ye enter, first say	8, 882/ 19
that in what company	soever	I hear the word	8, 894/ 7
whither of the two	soever	it be, ye be	8, 927/ 35
believed... then what time	soever	two or three begin	8, 942/ 7
And then how sinful	soever	we be... yet be	8, 958/ 35

places of the world	soever	those people be and	8, 962/ 6
saith thus: "What thing	soever	of venial sins is	8, 968/ 9
what manner of man	soever	he be... he is	8, 976/ 17
many manner of means	soever	a man may use	8, 1001/ 5
hearts should wax tender,	soft	, and quick, and with	8, 753/ 14
rage by some evil	softness	of such as should	8, 794/ 5
the foot where the	soil	receiveth no footing, and	8, 725/ 15
than if she had	sold	it, as Judas would	8, 699/ 15
all that bought and	sold	within the Temple (the	8, 789/ 23
me, that he had	sold	, and used continually to	8, 813/ 13
before that he never	sold	any such books, but	8, 814/ 20
examine here Tyndale's high,	solemn	words. First will we	8, 792/ 35
toward the fraternity, after	solemn	salutations and ghostly greetings	8, 884/ 14
as boldly and as	solemnly	as though they had	8, 641/ 19
good man should so	solemnly	look over the Catholic	8, 836/ 18
outward dependence, hath its	solidity	, substance, and fastness of	8, 800/ 5
Rehoboam, the son of	Solomon	... with which rebellious departing	8, 671/ 18
by the mouth of	Solomon	, where he saith, "Turn	8, 786/ 31
the son of King	Solomon	. After that, when the	8, 1008/ 20
which he calleth his "	solution	," nor afterward when he	8, 603/ 20
wadeth on in his	solution	, the deeper he sinketh	8, 607/ 35
forth and declareth his	solution	. Tyndale Under Abraham, Isaac	8, 609/ 7
enquired of them the	solution	of those doubts. For	8, 619/ 33
this chapter of his	solution	unto the first reason	8, 649/ 20
to which reason, his	solution	here concludeth either that	8, 649/ 24
long chapter of his	solution	... it is impossible for	8, 669/ 37
clearly perceive that Tyndale's	solution	is not worth one	8, 673/ 5
the substance of Tyndale's	solution	here. Whose words let	8, 679/ 2
the maintenance of his	solution	, any such thing against	8, 683/ 10
seek himself a new	solution	for this. And so	8, 683/ 24
what good effect Tyndale's	solution	is come... wherewith he	8, 690/ 13
face of another full	solution	... and at a great	8, 690/ 17
deal, in his other	solution	of the first reason	8, 690/ 19
first reason before... which	solution	I have assoiled, and	8, 690/ 20
said; and in his	solution	of the first reason	8, 690/ 26
us before in his	solution	to the first reason	8, 692/ 33
saith in his other	solution	, to the first reason	8, 697/ 2
here and in his	solution	to the first reason	8, 705/ 28
Sixth Book, answering his	solution	to the first reason	8, 705/ 33
answer and his goodly	solution	nothing left out that	8, 719/ 15
Tyndale and confute his	solution	with which he falsely	8, 740/ 31
he to his fourth	solution	, with which he clean	8, 741/ 8
end of his first	solution	... where I touched in	8, 743/ 26
were then all his	solution	confounded. But this piece	8, 748/ 35
and for the final	solution	of the second argument	8, 773/ 8
end of his goodly	solution	to the first argument	8, 817/ 9
faith," and avoided his	solution	plainly by which he	8, 828/ 13
And therefore Friar Barnes'	solution	given unto that place	8, 1026/ 16
effect of all his	solution	shortly standeth in this	8, 1030/ 26
faith. But against this	solution	of Tyndale standeth not	8, 1030/ 36

wherein is avoided the	solutions	of Tyndale wherewith he	8, 598/ 23
showed us here two	solutions	... both one, and both	8, 717/ 24
they will give two	solutions	. One, by denying that	8, 1010/ 9
Himself the Church Are	Solved	. More This is the	8, 599/ 6
legends? Let him name	someone	and prove it, or	8, 711/ 11
us plainly some people	somewhere	so pure and so	8, 859/ 33
ye say she is	somewhere	abroad in the wild	8, 905/ 7
twain of his own	somewhere	between, as though the	8, 969/ 34
seek a very fire	somewhere	without in the frost	8, 994/ 15
heaven, sent his own	Son	to begin a new	8, 613/ 9
of his own only-begotten	Son	to be as falsely	8, 618/ 4
was himself God's own	Son	, and with his Father	8, 643/ 28
very king, Rehoboam, the	son	of Solomon... with which	8, 671/ 18
of Saint Matthew, "The	Son	of Man shall come	8, 686/ 36
he calleth him "good	son	." In the Sacrament of	8, 688/ 35
and call him "good	son	." The Sacrament of Extreme	8, 704/ 28
that pretty babe, her	son	, believe that the fire	8, 750/ 12
For and if the	Son	of God have delivered	8, 837/ 36
you raised up his	Son	, and hath sent him	8, 840/ 26
blood of his blessed	Son	, Jesus Christ, in whom	8, 861/ 17
to wit, the only-begotten	Son	of God; as it	8, 881/ 2
that is God's only-begotten	Son	. And the very text	8, 881/ 15
is to wit, my	Son	, whom I have sent	8, 881/ 18
to say, of the	Son	of God, and of	8, 881/ 32
And then if the	son	of peace be there	8, 882/ 21
our wife, or our	son	, die, or if our	8, 968/ 17
days of Rehoboam, the	son	of King Solomon. After	8, 1008/ 20
sing him mine old	song	... wherein I have so	8, 727/ 32
that we be the	sons	of God." And this	8, 742/ 31
that we be the	sons	of God." And this	8, 752/ 8
that we be the	sons	of God." These words	8, 754/ 26
God, they be the	sons	of God." And then	8, 756/ 14
wise ascribed for the	sons	of God that our	8, 756/ 18
and chosen into the	sons	of God, by which	8, 756/ 24
that we be the	sons	of God." And then	8, 756/ 28
If we be the	sons	, then be we heirs	8, 756/ 29
that we be the	sons	of God." In all	8, 757/ 1
adopteth us into the	sons	of God, and therefore	8, 757/ 5
that we be the	sons	of God." As though	8, 757/ 18
that we be the	sons	of God. But then	8, 757/ 26
we to be the	sons	of God, were we	8, 757/ 30
shall never be his	sons	again till we amend	8, 757/ 31
once one of the	sons	of God, he can	8, 758/ 2
for of Noah's own	sons	, one, ye wot well	8, 777/ 7
and so doth he	soon	after, call the heretics	8, 578/ 10
a wise man will	soon	see that since the	8, 581/ 21
have in old time (	soon	upon Christendom well spread	8, 586/ 5
he saith, repent as	soon	as "their faults be	8, 587/ 36
and Caleb. But as	soon	as the generation of	8, 609/ 15
or malicious), but should	soon	be learned the sure	8, 613/ 8

babes' bellies. But now	soon	after, since, I told	8, 641/ 10
mean thus... this will	soon	set an end in	8, 647/ 24
were, ye wot well,	soon	and shortly said, and	8, 647/ 31
thought other yet, from	soon	after the beginning, but	8, 664/ 18
not fail to fall	soon	after unto these others	8, 664/ 21
his argument would so	soon	be assoiled... and that	8, 681/ 9
answer which might so	soon	be voided... he trusted	8, 681/ 15
and so would they	soon	have done, ye may	8, 681/ 22
Scripture" Saint Augustine would	soon	have said again that	8, 681/ 30
And thus may we	soon	see that these new	8, 702/ 23
he meaneth, ye may	soon	perceive the men of	8, 727/ 15
have burned. But as	soon	as I had put	8, 742/ 19
finger. First, ye may	soon	see that the scriptures	8, 752/ 22
church, I say, may	soon	be perceived, and ought	8, 753/ 36
faint and feeble, and	soon	gone again... and is	8, 780/ 34
that it is so	soon	gone as Tyndale saith	8, 781/ 8
yet shall God always	soon	after send down some	8, 794/ 6
reason... the man will	soon	see that Tyndale is	8, 798/ 34
man die forthwith as	soon	as he hath it	8, 818/ 19
heretics may grow; nor,	soon	after, the temporalty, neither	8, 832/ 12
therein... and that as	soon	as a man had	8, 852/ 26
may "the church" be	soon	a great flock. For	8, 868/ 25
a little further as	soon	as he came out	8, 877/ 14
as ye shall see	soon	after. Now if he	8, 879/ 4
that he should so	soon	depart that she could	8, 884/ 26
But the woman may	soon	find more yet to	8, 895/ 8
so: then would she	soon	bring him to the	8, 896/ 5
that church which shall	soon	be known, for they	8, 896/ 18
ween his hostess would	soon	have said somewhat thereto	8, 897/ 33
Bruges, and was there	soon	perceived, upon the sight	8, 900/ 16
foul... nor that as	soon	as he is by	8, 906/ 30
those two laws... shall	soon	see that the cause	8, 917/ 16
I would make you	soon	perceive if I could	8, 918/ 7
ye wot well, would	soon	be eased: no more	8, 922/ 3
this would Saint Gregory	soon	have answered and said	8, 927/ 19
heart!) Saint Gregory would	soon	find him good places	8, 932/ 11
useth to be so	soon	so clean forgiven, that	8, 970/ 6
upon a rock"; and,	soon	after, "I shall take	8, 977/ 4
a tree... and as	soon	as it is once	8, 977/ 13
of it again as	soon	as they sinned again	8, 986/ 19
this church. But as	soon	as God had expelled	8, 1007/ 9
preaching, so will they	soon	after fall from preaching	8, 1010/ 32
church that they might	soon	find and have recourse	8, 1023/ 13
from the beginning, as	soon	as any man began	8, 1025/ 13
again: every child may	soon	see that all those	8, 1028/ 32
abide therein, but as	soon	as the devil had	8, 1032/ 10
and repent himself the	sooner	... he may hap, ere	8, 713/ 35
him that he said	sooth	, if every man were	8, 892/ 15
to perceive, without any	sophism	or subtlety. For every	8, 951/ 11
let us see the	sophistry	wherewith they would persuade	8, 599/ 35

he speaketh of our "	sophistry	," let us consider how	8, 601/ 11
bibbing and sipping and	sopping	and quaffing, and worshipful	8, 729/ 34
that he layeth so	sore	against the pope is	8, 586/ 17
spirituality, whom he so	sore	accuseth, a plain answer	8, 588/ 8
statute De scandalis magnatum	sore	and straitly prohibited that	8, 592/ 24
thing wherewith Tyndale is	sore	displeased: that the pope	8, 597/ 23
sorry to see how	sore	God suffered that good	8, 602/ 23
her husband, which longed	sore	to teach her and	8, 604/ 17
if Tyndale stick so	sore	thereto that he will	8, 618/ 17
vengeance of God, full	sore	against their wills) yet	8, 628/ 11
bellies, whereof he so	sore	complaineth, I would he	8, 634/ 30
more grievous and more	sore	, to keep up their	8, 638/ 24
and reasons, pressed him	sore	with that that the	8, 639/ 21
will this point as	sore	appall Tyndale in this	8, 643/ 5
give ear to the	sore	and strait and hard	8, 650/ 35
when the faith were	sore	decayed and charity greatly	8, 651/ 20
in the sick and	sore	parts of the same	8, 669/ 28
Sacraments, strained Luther so	sore	that hitherto neither himself	8, 675/ 31
once, and of many	sore	words also wherewith Saint	8, 688/ 16
with, he hath sought	sore	and found out for	8, 751/ 37
preaching should never so	sore	turn to his own	8, 766/ 31
never so sick and	sore	in other sins beside	8, 778/ 18
high a heresy, so	sore	blaspheming the high majesty	8, 787/ 19
loath to give any	sore	sentence upon heretics, whatsoever	8, 790/ 16
my faith a marvelous	sore	assault... Tyndale What a	8, 791/ 33
persuade them... and so	sore	laid it unto the	8, 792/ 22
meat of manna, longed	sore	and murmured that they	8, 793/ 6
and repent it very	sore	, that ever we believed	8, 797/ 2
not Simon Magus so	sore	, ye wot well. But	8, 797/ 33
for which he so	sore	jesteth and raileth against	8, 806/ 17
whom he layeth so	sore	against us, defend their	8, 812/ 19
The man is so	sore	busied about his rhetoric	8, 846/ 11
shall our Savior (the	sore	, cankered members that will	8, 855/ 12
and spotted, and so	sore	feared reproof that at	8, 866/ 9
the sea again, longed	sore	to speak with himself	8, 884/ 11
realm, which he so	sore	hath travailed to regenerate	8, 885/ 23
layeth not expressly so	sore	a charge upon them	8, 886/ 26
to hand, might be	sore	deceived therein, and ween	8, 888/ 26
it not, shall be	sore	beaten. And when I	8, 899/ 17
preached, methought it went	sore	against the doctrine of	8, 899/ 18
and yet were never	sore	beaten therefor in this	8, 899/ 28
strong body, and some	sore	part in a whole	8, 907/ 1
man was in a	sore	fit of a fury	8, 921/ 6
fit was not so	sore	upon him, he saith	8, 921/ 15
he not only laboreth	sore	to diminish as much	8, 934/ 5
he perceived to stand	sore	in his light for	8, 934/ 8
ween, have been full	sore	ashamed to handle this	8, 952/ 21
that it is also	sore	persecuted both in body	8, 979/ 21
you. He passeth me	sore	in condemning of your	8, 984/ 1
This argument hath Tyndale	sore	labored to assoil, as	8, 1030/ 24

promise you, been very	sorely	opposed, and that even	8, 642/ 14
would, I promise you,	sorely	have appalled them. But	8, 643/ 4
For that is a	sorer	excommunicamus than any man	8, 920/ 36
set in sundry times	sorer	and sorer punishment thereunto	8, 956/ 9
sundry times sorer and	sorer	punishment thereunto. And yet	8, 956/ 9
shall find therein the	sorest	thing that lightly could	8, 954/ 20
and think that little	sorrow	sufficeth, and satisfaction too	8, 653/ 20
Let him show his	sorrow	with tears; let him	8, 867/ 37
those wives do with	sorrow	. For if they might	8, 902/ 28
taught better. "And some	sorrow	," would she say, "have	8, 902/ 34
lose it without great	sorrow	and yet, for all	8, 968/ 23
it maketh me even	sorry	to see how sore	8, 602/ 22
for such and be	sorry	for it... and show	8, 797/ 1
that we be so	sorry	for it, what will	8, 797/ 6
often telling us how	sorry	he was when he	8, 815/ 34
that himself is very	sorry	that he cannot, according	8, 885/ 20
also, which is as	sorry	to part from them	8, 886/ 2
us forth such a	sort	as never was there	8, 575/ 25
see that the shrewd	sort	of all this sect	8, 585/ 20
whoso consider the one	sort	and the other will	8, 586/ 13
he was... of which	sort	there hath of late	8, 589/ 39
shameless among his own	sort	, that is to say	8, 600/ 23
time all of one	sort	... but as there were	8, 612/ 7
many naught of every	sort	, so was there of	8, 612/ 7
was there of every	sort	right good folk also	8, 612/ 8
the hearts of every	sort	of his Catholic church	8, 615/ 35
as the very worst	sort	of the Jews did	8, 626/ 17
and the most shameless	sort	of heretics that ever	8, 626/ 19
have found another manner	sort	of holy men, that	8, 640/ 36
one church to one	sort	, and another church to	8, 647/ 6
in Bohemia what a	sort	of diverse false faiths	8, 663/ 18
of Almaine, what another	sort	is there of sundry	8, 663/ 21
as all the whole	sort	be, both one and	8, 663/ 33
of Tyndale's holy elected	sort	changed the Latin text	8, 684/ 36
name us a good	sort	of those hundred prophets	8, 694/ 9
rehearse us a like	sort	of some such other	8, 694/ 26
and Hus... and a	sort	of lewd wedded friars	8, 694/ 36
new sects of Tyndale's	sort	be far from Saint	8, 702/ 23
you of the same	sort	, when ye have heard	8, 706/ 4
the Apostate a worshipful	sort	of preachers. And yet	8, 710/ 4
some such a shrewd	sort	, down unto Wycliffe Heretic	8, 728/ 7
much as the carnal	sort	of them ever believed	8, 767/ 20
also a great, shrewd	sort	of flocks, flocking in	8, 772/ 4
and not an unknown	sort	of elects only... with	8, 772/ 33
wretched heretics like a	sort	of earthen pots... and	8, 794/ 17
both of the one	sort	and of the other	8, 854/ 25
may know the one	sort	from the other." Whereunto	8, 877/ 28
prey. And the other	sort	, whom God hath not	8, 897/ 17
anything that the one	sort	or the other shall	8, 897/ 28
and unlike the common	sort	... they caught a sport	8, 900/ 18

of a right second	sort	, yet would the people	8, 911/ 11
of the very worst	sort	, and whereupon all the	8, 911/ 23
but that very secret	sort	of faithful folk that	8, 915/ 31
all were of one	sort	... Saint Gregory would agree	8, 932/ 14
not only the mean	sort	of the very church	8, 964/ 35
meinie, like a mad	sort	of drunken sots that	8, 994/ 11
said, the secret, unknown	sort	of only holy men	8, 1012/ 35
to glory (which only	sort	is, saith Tyndale, the	8, 1028/ 3
in him (which only	sort	is, saith Barnes, the	8, 1028/ 6
up and the fish	sorted	, and the good saved	8, 777/ 13
were among them divers	sorts	and sects, as Pharisees	8, 619/ 16
oppugn it, which two	sorts	be the gates of	8, 807/ 8
of Penance of those	sorts	ordinarily doth and shall	8, 855/ 11
needs be, as all	sorts	of sects agree, as	8, 890/ 37
sufficient learning for all	sorts	, of which they may	8, 899/ 7
And of these two	sorts	the one is (say	8, 998/ 13
and took up at	sot's-hof	. I say to Tyndale	8, 779/ 18
mad sort of drunken	sots	that, when they were	8, 994/ 11
if she would have	sought	and searched, she might	8, 701/ 36
have all poor men	sought	out ever and served	8, 702/ 25
away with, he hath	sought	sore and found out	8, 751/ 37
controlment, with less labor	sought	out a shorter way	8, 812/ 34
therefore, every way... and	sought	and read over not	8, 908/ 37
why the church is	sought	for is not to	8, 1002/ 15
so to preserve the	soul	from presumption that one	8, 580/ 37
no more kill the	soul	than a porringer of	8, 581/ 1
Romans 13), "Let every	soul	obey the higher powers	8, 594/ 3
diligent about their own	soul	health. And albeit that	8, 613/ 3
neither in body nor	soul	. And lest men might	8, 625/ 22
hell neither, for any	soul	of man. And then	8, 625/ 31
that they believe the	soul	to be mortal, and	8, 626/ 1
and "As good a	soul	hath an owl as	8, 664/ 27
When thou seest my	soul	hang on the hedge	8, 664/ 28
in it is the	soul	and the spirit; and	8, 669/ 29
riches do redeem his	soul	." He meaneth also all	8, 686/ 32
doth this devilish drunken	soul	abominably blaspheme, and calleth	8, 713/ 32
the reason of the	soul	toward the service of	8, 744/ 11
more glory, first in	soul	, and after in body	8, 756/ 4
so testifieth unto thy	soul	. And say though at	8, 774/ 22
of God in his	soul	; and therefore that faith	8, 780/ 34
then so deceased, his	soul	should forthwith fly into	8, 782/ 28
saith) can save a	soul	but it... and then	8, 785/ 25
so testifieth unto thy	soul	. And say though at	8, 803/ 7
then?" "Now, by my	soul	, sir, as I have	8, 815/ 12
child hath no reasonable	soul	, because he cannot think	8, 823/ 13
faculty, free will, body,	soul	, and all. For as	8, 841/ 27
glorious church, first in	soul	and after in body	8, 852/ 18
of displeasure in the	soul	, but the one incorruptible	8, 852/ 20
still, and the selfsame	soul	should still remain whole	8, 856/ 23
as is Friar Barnes'	soul	in sin, but if	8, 863/ 15

the life of his	soul	all things that ever	8, 868/ 10
peril of his own	soul	, examine and judge her	8, 870/ 35
peril of his own	soul	, examining himself her doctrine	8, 871/ 19
natural example, though the	soul	of man in herself	8, 873/ 20
proper example of the	soul	... and then two tokens	8, 875/ 35
the example of the	soul	, and the two tokens	8, 876/ 6
one that had no	soul	in his body. I	8, 876/ 14
the example of the	soul	... let us put him	8, 876/ 27
example of some simple	soul	... some good merchant that	8, 876/ 28
the example of the	soul	known to be in	8, 878/ 34
do but when the	soul	is in it. And	8, 878/ 36
the consideration of her	soul	health... and not to	8, 884/ 18
do good to the	soul	; which false preachers, with	8, 890/ 17
both in body and	soul	, were in the congregation	8, 896/ 33
that were in their	soul	also, besides, so thoroughly	8, 913/ 7
shall be murdered in	soul	, not by any cruelty	8, 921/ 1
erreth no peril of	soul	... whereas himself knoweth well	8, 950/ 27
the damnation of his	soul	! And then if Christ's	8, 952/ 5
but cast also the	soul	into hell. Saint Augustine	8, 955/ 32
one stroke slay the	soul	. For such deeds doth	8, 961/ 26
sins as slay the	soul	at one stroke." For	8, 965/ 23
spirit and a contrite	soul	, if we endeavor ourselves	8, 978/ 7
infected many a simple	soul	in the faith in	8, 990/ 18
belly very flesh, very	soul	, and very God, in	8, 1009/ 12
the temporality, and the	souls	that be in purgatory	8, 578/ 30
pray for their fathers'	souls	nor do penance for	8, 630/ 15
immortality of their own	souls	, but jesting and scoffing	8, 664/ 26
good works cleanse our	souls	. As where our Savior	8, 686/ 25
apostles themselves prayed for	souls	in their Masses. And	8, 703/ 23
lest some good simple	souls	may ween them wise	8, 709/ 8
pray for all Christian	souls	, and should have Christ's	8, 709/ 16
leave there for our	souls	nothing but unsavory bread	8, 709/ 37
pray for all Christian	souls	, and to honor the	8, 712/ 24
layeth unto the damned	souls	the cause of their	8, 788/ 17
Christ shall leave their	souls	in hell, and never	8, 792/ 18
pray for all Christian	souls	, and honor the Precious	8, 806/ 20
pray for their friends'	souls	? By what old story	8, 807/ 31
pray for their fathers'	souls	, nor be bound to	8, 826/ 27
saints, and praying for	souls	, and many things more	8, 884/ 2
of their seely simple	souls	. And this would he	8, 886/ 15
of many poor simple	souls	, would stir such schisms	8, 955/ 19
sufficient to save their	souls	... so that, so doing	8, 958/ 16
damnation of good simple	souls	. But now is it	8, 959/ 6
is given for the	souls	of them that are	8, 967/ 13
the Mass, maketh the	souls	that are departed to	8, 969/ 5
prayer may relieve the	souls	therein... but over that	8, 969/ 11
may pray for the	souls	that have need, they	8, 969/ 17
the oblations for men's	souls	, praying to saints, the	8, 990/ 1
lay to the damned	souls	the lack of good	8, 1017/ 2
to the destruction of	souls	, but evermore those that	8, 1032/ 7

pray for all Christian	souls	, and that the prayer	8, 1033/ 36
help to relieve the	souls	in the pains of	8, 1033/ 38
that pertaineth unto our	souls'	health? For if a	8, 675/ 17
words, when I read,	sounded	unto mine understanding, and	8, 970/ 25
Augustine saith, "In vain	soundeth	at the ear the	8, 747/ 35
it be bitter and	sour	in taste and not	8, 892/ 38
methinketh that he is	sour	enough in this thing	8, 984/ 11
own harm defame their	sovereign	, while himself shall haply	8, 591/ 21
wherewith the King our	sovereign	lord, as a most	8, 675/ 29
Then laid our said	sovereign	lord Luther's own words	8, 676/ 34
effectual points which our	sovereign	lord so substantially laid	8, 678/ 35
of our most excellent	sovereign	the King's noble Grace	8, 710/ 23
his errand both to	sow	his evangelical seed and	8, 628/ 19
as Saint Paul saith	sow	spiritual things. For they	8, 630/ 6
because they will not	sow	... he would they should	8, 630/ 24
such fellow began to	sow	such seed of evil	8, 635/ 12
the air; they neither	sow	nor spin... and yet	8, 636/ 36
cleanness they should secretly	sow	and set forth false	8, 879/ 21
no woman, but a	sow	, " meaneth not thereby, pardie	8, 985/ 34
the devil doth after	sow	cockle, or darnel, and	8, 1020/ 10
field in which himself	sowed	good corn and maketh	8, 1020/ 9
doubt but that the	sower	of dissension and king	8, 728/ 17
saying: "Whatsoever a man	soweth	, that same shall he	8, 850/ 5
reap. For he that	soweth	in his flesh shall	8, 850/ 6
reap corruption. But whoso	soweth	in the Spirit shall	8, 850/ 7
business of tilling and	sowing	, and besides that, his	8, 628/ 22
doctrine... and also with	sowing	of dissension and seditious	8, 672/ 12
should have disputed the	space	of seven years. But	8, 606/ 3
they never bode any	space	in the right faith	8, 609/ 21
in succession about the	space	of four hundred years	8, 739/ 3
continuance in succession the	space	of fifteen hundred years	8, 739/ 4
forth, in this little	space	. For first, I never	8, 777/ 36
by all the same	space	to all Christian people	8, 816/ 32
his doctrine by the	space	of fifteen hundred years	8, 889/ 7
Ireland, Scotland, France, and	Spain	. And in England thereto	8, 584/ 21
at it hardly and	spare	not"... and as Tyndale	8, 664/ 29
that she would none	spare	for herself... than if	8, 699/ 14
spiritual church... ye might	spare	all the labor that	8, 902/ 3
sentence of reprobation... we	spare	and forbear those matters	8, 998/ 20
for all that, he	spared	him and saved his	8, 595/ 17
might he well have	spared	labor. For he might	8, 724/ 20
might very well have	spared	much of his gay	8, 841/ 34
building of churches, the	sparing	from bodily work on	8, 990/ 3
they feel not one	spark	of the warm flesh	8, 588/ 12
there were any one	spark	of shame in his	8, 601/ 3
if he had any	spark	of shame left in	8, 918/ 24
the smoke and the	sparks	that there is fire	8, 878/ 27
if they plainly durst	speak	it out, the very	8, 585/ 11
warm flesh, and then	speak	and he shall be	8, 588/ 13
when they hear many	speak	evil, turn of their	8, 592/ 11

no man shall slanderously	speak	of any nobleman in	8, 592/ 25
knoweth well that we	speak	of the Catholic Church	8, 600/ 10
his face afire to	speak	among Christian men that	8, 601/ 4
not here, for shame,	speak	of my name, nor	8, 603/ 28
the point that we	speak	of that is, concerning	8, 606/ 12
and expositors that I	speak	of; or else I	8, 612/ 31
speaketh, and ever shall	speak	these words: "Go ye	8, 614/ 22
truth." Let Tyndale here	speak	out and tell us	8, 630/ 9
of our way... and	speak	against the whole Catholic	8, 644/ 5
alone. And he will	speak	against the faith of	8, 644/ 7
vowed, professed nun. (I	speak	of professed and vowed	8, 659/ 21
since we cannot now	speak	with the men? Finally	8, 659/ 35
never one part wittingly	speak	with other; of which	8, 667/ 14
for else he cannot	speak	. But yet, God be	8, 683/ 31
for shame dare not	speak	of. He meaneth all	8, 686/ 22
texts of Scripture that	speak	of good works, and	8, 686/ 23
as in the Scripture	speak	of them... those they	8, 688/ 30
to them when we	speak	with them; so that	8, 702/ 37
may see whether Tyndale	speak	here in earnest, as	8, 715/ 28
hear them, and to	speak	what they list. And	8, 718/ 9
hear them, and to	speak	what they list. And	8, 726/ 31
together and heard him	speak	it yet which of	8, 745/ 37
of and shall hereafter	speak	more. Now, as for	8, 768/ 30
to back, and then	speak	all at once, and	8, 772/ 23
him and yet I	speak	here of bare belief	8, 781/ 19
wherefore doth Master More	speak	so much thereof, being	8, 783/ 30
have been fain to	speak	so much of "faith	8, 783/ 35
which Saint Paul did	speak	thereof, and Saint James	8, 784/ 2
This maketh folk to	speak	of "faith alone" and	8, 784/ 14
Since I do now	speak	of faith that is	8, 784/ 17
More ail now, to	speak	anymore of the other	8, 784/ 19
is yet cause to	speak	of "faith alone," because	8, 784/ 24
cause why that I	speak	so much of "faith	8, 785/ 3
must consider that I	speak	of the time before	8, 810/ 3
now consider that I	speak	here of "historical faith	8, 820/ 6
all this while, to	speak	anything of the Sacrament	8, 820/ 13
that we will greatly	speak	of. More But this	8, 834/ 2
readers, that he must	speak	of. For this is	8, 834/ 4
saith, "greatly" vouchsafe to	speak	of. And wherefore, good	8, 834/ 24
will greatly vouchsafe to	speak	of. O holy Pharisee	8, 835/ 19
worthy that he should	speak	of. Mark well, good	8, 836/ 33
and let thy lips	speak	no guile." And Zechariah	8, 840/ 18
meaneth, if he could	speak	, that though we may	8, 845/ 27
he cannot intend to	speak	reason, nor true English	8, 846/ 12
here must Friar Barnes	speak	of, ye wot well	8, 855/ 18
well that though he	speak	the same words that	8, 867/ 29
therefore, that though he	speak	in this place as	8, 868/ 21
the error that we	speak	of. But, now, since	8, 872/ 9
again, longed sore to	speak	with himself ere he	8, 884/ 11
never so simply, and	speak	they never so saintly	8, 891/ 14

he be fain to	speak	it out and say	8, 897/ 11
these changes that I	speak	of, I mean in	8, 923/ 12
faithful folk that ye	speak	of... which only folk	8, 927/ 20
and no man may	speak	a word against you	8, 930/ 13
therefore durst not plainly	speak	much of it... yet	8, 934/ 2
so say, he shall	speak	very unlearnedly. For be	8, 938/ 33
Master, Christ, doth plainly	speak	of a man that	8, 943/ 7
Christ doth there plainly	speak	of a man that	8, 943/ 27
Moreover, if Christ here	speak	specially of him that	8, 946/ 9
may err. And I	speak	here of his own	8, 950/ 9
proof, which laws do	speak	of that kind of	8, 950/ 22
is should be heard	speak	among Christian people... when	8, 958/ 10
and open words, to	speak	those words against the	8, 963/ 35
dying? And since we	speak	of "the church" for	8, 973/ 7
quething, while they may	speak	and talk and confess	8, 973/ 10
and meaneth not to	speak	of them only while	8, 973/ 11
Of whom doth he	speak	when he saith "bishops	8, 983/ 33
that albeit men may	speak	of diverse churches as	8, 1000/ 36
I ween, will not	speak	it. For it appeareth	8, 1005/ 39
not so much as	speak	thereof, because friars that	8, 1006/ 10
of his universal church	speak	we, ye wot well	8, 1013/ 30
the church that they	speak	of. But then we	8, 1019/ 10
the church that they	speak	of or must speak	8, 1019/ 11
speak of or must	speak	of is it any	8, 1019/ 11
church that they must	speak	of, or else must	8, 1019/ 15
the Old Testament, do	speak	of that same company	8, 1019/ 22
three of the prophets	speak	, and let the remnant	8, 1022/ 9
Tyndale saith, "When thou	speaketh	with Saint Peter, then	8, 664/ 30
much farther than he	speaketh	... and intendeth hereafter, if	8, 596/ 19
he declareth that he	speaketh	of no more than	8, 599/ 26
But now, because he	speaketh	of our "sophistry," let	8, 601/ 11
whom Christ specially spoke,	speaketh	, and ever shall speak	8, 614/ 21
well appeareth that he	speaketh	against those archheretics which	8, 627/ 22
therewith. And when he	speaketh	of avarice and feigned	8, 628/ 7
merchandise," that Saint Peter	speaketh	of, and Tyndale here	8, 628/ 26
this matter. For he	speaketh	not so much of	8, 633/ 17
Which "thou"? To whom	speaketh	he? For that the	8, 645/ 34
doth. Now, where he	speaketh	of the "examples . . . gone	8, 646/ 35
true" scripture that he	speaketh	of... that is, as	8, 652/ 12
do. And therefore Tyndale	speaketh	false English when he	8, 661/ 3
common, against whom God	speaketh	himself in the Apocalypse	8, 672/ 23
Scripture. More Tyndale here	speaketh	of "juggling," which he	8, 686/ 2
by which he plainly	speaketh	of grace given unto	8, 688/ 32
prophets were that he	speaketh	of... sent in shorter	8, 694/ 29
worth, because the priest	speaketh	to the child in	8, 704/ 17
Augustine that Tyndale here	speaketh	of, being made by	8, 706/ 7
woman of whom Christ	speaketh	in the Gospel of	8, 709/ 23
for "persecution" that Tyndale	speaketh	of... the Catholic Church	8, 731/ 27
writeth those words, he	speaketh	never a word that	8, 734/ 12
nothing in that place	speaketh	of the virtuous living	8, 734/ 14

of God whereof Christ	speaketh	in the Gospel both	8, 734/ 23
the teaching whereof Christ	speaketh	in the words which	8, 752/ 28
I suppose the Scripture	speaketh	of these proud worldly	8, 763/ 21
himself that "the mouth	speaketh	of the abundance," or	8, 785/ 11
point that Saint James	speaketh	of; because of his	8, 787/ 30
authentic stories" as he	speaketh	of, which he saith	8, 807/ 23
feeling faith that Tyndale	speaketh	of must be by	8, 818/ 36
the which Saint Paul	speaketh	"You men, love your	8, 837/ 6
pure people as he	speaketh	of be the very	8, 839/ 6
not which election he	speaketh	of whether the eternal	8, 848/ 9
a heretic... for he	speaketh	against your law 24	8, 858/ 4
as for that he	speaketh	of election and merits	8, 866/ 34
now, concerning that he	speaketh	of satisfaction, and that	8, 867/ 5
and no less foolishly	speaketh	he in many places	8, 867/ 25
And then again he	speaketh	in some place of	8, 869/ 19
the prophet Isaiah there	speaketh	is none other word	8, 880/ 33
which Friar Barnes here	speaketh	of. And therefore: In	8, 880/ 35
the Scripture, the prophet	speaketh	these words properly of	8, 881/ 14
the words that she	speaketh	in the Canticles: "I	8, 907/ 30
a heretic. For he	speaketh	against your law 24	8, 910/ 21
he showeth that he	speaketh	not against the law	8, 910/ 28
meant, by him that	speaketh	it, for only pure	8, 913/ 34
gloss for Barnes? It	speaketh	against Barnes! For Barnes	8, 915/ 19
the known church it	speaketh	there. I cannot, therefore	8, 916/ 2
things neither nother gloss	speaketh	one word! And yet	8, 916/ 9
quae. 1, A recta,	speaketh	clear against him. For	8, 917/ 18
same church that he	speaketh	of... that is to	8, 924/ 10
that Christ here plainly	speaketh	of every man that	8, 944/ 9
for me for it	speaketh	of the crimes that	8, 945/ 14
Barnes say that Christ	speaketh	plainly of him that	8, 949/ 22
church" doth. For he	speaketh	, in all these holy	8, 958/ 29
will grant that he	speaketh	of "the church" as	8, 973/ 8
he reprove when he	speaketh	of "gorgeous array," of	8, 983/ 35
needs grant that he	speaketh	of you. He passeth	8, 984/ 1
condemn him! For he	speaketh	against Holy Church, and	8, 984/ 7
be pigs. The Prophet	speaketh	in the person of	8, 986/ 1
may see that he	speaketh	of the very church	8, 987/ 24
will agree that he	speaketh	it of a congregation	8, 1000/ 5
man that saith it	speaketh	of any revelation that	8, 1005/ 17
one holy catholic church"	speaketh	of the very church	8, 1014/ 4
parable in which he	speaketh	of that mingling... calleth	8, 1019/ 29
Matthew, where Saint John	speaketh	of Christ, saying that	8, 1019/ 31
And he also that	speaketh	, of whose word they	8, 1022/ 11
If both he that	speaketh	and all the remnant	8, 1022/ 13
that the Apostle there	speaketh	of the church of	8, 1022/ 15
which place he saith,	speaking	of the church of	8, 615/ 14
his book of Babylonica,	speaking	of the Canon of	8, 659/ 9
now see whether Tyndale,	speaking	so much of "spirit	8, 691/ 1
it." And Saint Paul,	speaking	of the widows which	8, 716/ 1
presence, as hearing, moving,	speaking	, smelling, with such others	8, 873/ 22

and tokens of hearing,	speaking	, sight, and smelling, and	8, 878/ 35
for reason. For here	speaking	of laws and laying	8, 919/ 15
that this manner of	speaking	is neither of late	8, 1026/ 26
more than have their	special	significations written in Scripture	8, 633/ 8
general church believeth... and	special	, those that be believed	8, 646/ 22
believed but of some	special	folk. If he would	8, 646/ 23
over them all, so	special	that it may be	8, 661/ 5
be, by a certain	special	preeminence in respect of	8, 661/ 6
two examples of two	special	heretics of two contrary	8, 661/ 10
Saint Jerome, four the	special	doctors of Christ's church	8, 716/ 31
I say there is	special	dissimilitude between the synagogue	8, 720/ 5
the Church, but by	special	inspiration of God inspired	8, 723/ 2
list, even by the	special	inspiration of God. But	8, 723/ 22
to understand it by	special	inspiration. For I can	8, 724/ 16
have spied out any	special	gospel. For the Catholic	8, 726/ 1
would never give that	special	ghostly gift and prerogative	8, 745/ 14
the consent thereof: the	special	aid and help of	8, 747/ 30
words Tyndale giveth a	special	goodly doctrine: that if	8, 767/ 31
here for the final,	special	proof that this word	8, 776/ 33
which, being a very	special	elect and a holy	8, 791/ 24
beseech Tyndale, being so	special	a preacher sent by	8, 796/ 22
means of his own	special	prayer. And therefore, since	8, 807/ 15
if Barnes should in	special	lay to their charge	8, 833/ 1
by his dedication and	special	appointment unto his holy	8, 853/ 19
the good sister in	special	, he would peradventure advise	8, 886/ 17
for a man of	special	wit by himself, and	8, 900/ 17
here, for the other	special	causes. The one, for	8, 907/ 35
they two be two	special	elects predestinated by God	8, 926/ 12
it, and findeth a	special	high fault with it	8, 934/ 10
only, but also that	special	rehearsal should then be	8, 967/ 21
here forth for his	special	proof of his unknown	8, 980/ 14
heresies was his very	special	enemy; and then will	8, 985/ 12
Saint Bernard were his	special	patron, so proudly maketh	8, 991/ 22
ye thereby see a	special	light to put away	8, 995/ 35
Holy Orders, were by	special	consecration, as by a	8, 1011/ 10
preserve and keep that	specially	chosen creature that he	8, 575/ 19
herein is great peril:	specially	to hope and trust	8, 581/ 17
But then doth Tyndale	specially	touch that the Church	8, 581/ 34
against which prick he	specially	spurneth with his kibed	8, 583/ 14
see what law so	specially	lieth in Tyndale's eye	8, 585/ 30
church to whom Christ	specially	spoke, speaketh, and ever	8, 614/ 21
these words were also	specially	spoken: "I shall send	8, 614/ 32
yet since he provided	specially	the clergy to be	8, 615/ 1
of the prophet be	specially	spoken for the difference	8, 615/ 25
clearly declared for things	specially	pleasing to God, and	8, 640/ 7
also because he was	specially	sent by God to	8, 652/ 36
belief or living, but	specially	sent by the devil	8, 653/ 2
had so meant, have	specially	commended some one. And	8, 666/ 12
his very church most	specially	then remained in the	8, 671/ 23
matter to choose out	specially	and send forth on	8, 695/ 9

and then picketh out	specially	Saint John the Baptist	8, 697/ 13
and that, of late,	specially	by the politic provision	8, 710/ 22
unto the point whereupon	specially	dependeth the matter that	8, 720/ 3
of those elect and	specially	chosen heretics, which writings	8, 722/ 26
and some such other	specially	chosen elects, such as	8, 723/ 3
Manichaeus teacheth me; and	specially	let us consider the	8, 736/ 25
from all other writing,	specially	given by God. Well	8, 770/ 24
of his sermon do	specially	pertain to sundry diverse	8, 776/ 20
cause because of Tyndale	specially	, which would gloss Luther's	8, 784/ 27
Oxford." But this is	specially	to be noted: that	8, 846/ 23
were sanctified as persons	specially	dedicated unto God's holy	8, 853/ 12
peradventure assign her some	specially	sped man in the	8, 886/ 36
many full good. And	specially	if he would dispraise	8, 932/ 18
pleasant to God; and	specially	he should not among	8, 932/ 21
complain, and not him	specially	from whom his neighbor	8, 944/ 25
if Christ here speak	specially	of him that is	8, 946/ 9
that is wronged, and	specially	biddeth him go complain	8, 946/ 10
which thing Saint Paul	specially	therefore reproved. And therefore	8, 947/ 17
are they not so	specially	bound to spend that	8, 953/ 5
Bernard, whom Barnes so	specially	bringeth in for his	8, 991/ 35
of these great gifts,	specially	setteth them out to	8, 1022/ 6
He spoke not this	specially	of any particular church	8, 1024/ 22
therefore he lacketh the	specific	and kindly difference that	8, 823/ 14
so is it plainly	specified	in the decrees, by	8, 593/ 26
as I before have	specified	, left together in the	8, 992/ 9
assign her some specially	sped	man in the sects	8, 886/ 36
that if such railing	speech	be suffered to run	8, 592/ 15
this general manner of	speech	, I say, that excludeth	8, 667/ 7
thy tongue from evil	speech	, and let thy lips	8, 840/ 18
while they lie a-dying,	speechless	and giving up the	8, 973/ 12
for matters that required	speed	, they might as well	8, 941/ 19
them, and make them	spend	their thrifts, and the	8, 584/ 25
shall not need to	spend	any time in the	8, 606/ 31
will and devotion, to	spend	it out in pleasure	8, 699/ 36
than to suffer us	spend	a halfpenny, either out	8, 701/ 29
so specially bound to	spend	that day in the	8, 953/ 5
as little purpose he	spendeth	another peevish chapter after	8, 764/ 21
weak. This chapter he	spendeth	all upon ribaldrous railing	8, 764/ 28
in few words, scant	spending	four lines therein, that	8, 743/ 26
any further proof; but,	spending	a leaf and a	8, 876/ 2
necessary, that they there	spent	upon the Temple a	8, 702/ 11
for his purpose, utterly	spent	about naught. And unto	8, 764/ 20
and "all their lives	spent	in whoredom"... as though	8, 831/ 17
the money that he	spent	about his printing of	8, 885/ 34
is more than half	spent	, and shall be great	8, 937/ 18
Church did vomit and	spew	them out... but that	8, 626/ 35
which he spitteth and	speweth	out upon honest men	8, 833/ 17
the Treatise of the	Sphere	, and bidding her consider	8, 604/ 18
to put up his	sphere	and leave his wife	8, 606/ 8
air, and all the	spheres	above, being each in	8, 604/ 26

it is so well	spied	. Also where he saith	8, 627/ 35
understanding, and their juggling	spied	, and they likely to	8, 685/ 32
as it were now	spied	out, and the Scripture	8, 686/ 4
when our juggling is	spied	... there is a little	8, 686/ 8
of it might be	spied	and controlled and be	8, 713/ 9
not but that himself	spied	and perceived this prey	8, 724/ 1
Tyndale's elect church have	spied	out any special gospel	8, 726/ 1
would Friar Barnes had	spied	and brought us forth	8, 988/ 30
teaching of any other	spieth	, perceiveth, and knoweth which	8, 719/ 9
himself, without any teaching,	spieth	out his prey... then	8, 724/ 33
all the four evangelists	spieth	not that Christ stepped	8, 726/ 2
in a sieve and	spill	never a drop. And	8, 654/ 33
they neither sow nor	spin	... and yet your Father	8, 636/ 36
girl; take out thy	spindle	and bring me hither	8, 605/ 24
maid hath yonder a	spinning	wheel or else, because	8, 605/ 22
little first. Tyndale Our	spiris	first falsify the Scripture	8, 683/ 28
he so hath the	Spirit	of God imprisoned in	8, 575/ 15
key, that neither the	Spirit	can creep out nor	8, 575/ 17
but there must the	Spirit	abide and so preserve	8, 575/ 18
and by his Holy	Spirit	given to those holy	8, 589/ 29
by his holy, blessed	Spirit	in fifteen hundred years	8, 597/ 33
and his own Holy	Spirit	, and so teach it	8, 613/ 12
promised to send his	Spirit	, not into the clergy	8, 614/ 36
hath by his Holy	Spirit	, according to his own	8, 616/ 20
assistance with his Holy	Spirit	in his church, perpetually	8, 616/ 35
together, by that Holy	Spirit	of God which by	8, 627/ 25
But God, whose plenteous	Spirit	indited the Scripture, foresaw	8, 635/ 33
to prove that the	Spirit	of God intended this	8, 636/ 27
him; and that the	Spirit	of God had lighted	8, 643/ 26
Father and his Holy	Spirit	one God himself and	8, 643/ 28
fastened all upon the	spirit	, and so far abhorring	8, 651/ 2
perpetually kept by the	Spirit	of God that Christ	8, 657/ 1
smack of any apostolic	spirit	, because it saith that	8, 658/ 20
the soul and the	spirit	; and out of the	8, 669/ 30
health, life, head, nor	spirit	. And therefore, to finish	8, 669/ 35
and utterly destroyed in	spirit	... and but if they	8, 673/ 17
himself and his own	Spirit	according to his own	8, 682/ 18
himself and his Holy	Spirit	unto his Catholic church	8, 682/ 33
Luther, inspired with the	spirit	of Lucifer, that a	8, 687/ 27
smack of any apostolic	spirit	. And yet blasphemeth farther	8, 688/ 24
but in power and	spirit	. More This is very	8, 690/ 24
power of the Holy	Spirit	of God, that in	8, 690/ 32
speaking so much of "	spirit	" and "power," can tell	8, 691/ 1
tell us of any	spirit	at any time assisting	8, 691/ 2
what? Instead of such	spirit	and such power, ye	8, 691/ 5
true doctrine of the	Spirit	inspiring them the right	8, 696/ 1
the Church by the	Spirit	of God (whose gift	8, 710/ 37
them... saving that the	Spirit	of God, by which	8, 711/ 16
friend. And by this	Spirit	, whatsoever be written in	8, 711/ 21
ever doth) by the	Spirit	of God, that maketh	8, 715/ 1

consent by the Holy	Spirit	of God, nor against	8, 715/ 13
council through the same	Spirit	. Now, when we thus	8, 715/ 15
God and had his	Spirit	, and could not err	8, 717/ 34
those that had the	Spirit	of God and could	8, 719/ 3
inward teaching of the	Spirit	of God... even in	8, 719/ 8
to send his Holy	Spirit	into it to lead	8, 720/ 7
by him and his	Spirit	led into every necessary	8, 720/ 20
hearts with his Holy	Spirit	. " And Paul also testifieth	8, 742/ 30
testifieth (Romans 8), "The	Spirit	beareth record unto our	8, 742/ 30
beareth record unto our	spirit	that we be the	8, 742/ 31
God and of the	Spirit	. And therefore if all	8, 742/ 34
had heard Christ, the	Spirit	wrought and made them	8, 743/ 5
was with power and	spirit	, that maketh a man	8, 743/ 10
Lord Jesus" but in	Spirit	. And that God is	8, 747/ 5
of God's own Holy	Spirit	. And thus ye see	8, 748/ 3
hearts with his Holy	Spirit	. " And Paul also testifieth	8, 752/ 7
testifieth (Romans 8), "The	Spirit	beareth record unto our	8, 752/ 7
beareth record unto our	spirit	that we be the	8, 752/ 8
God and of the	Spirit	. And therefore if all	8, 752/ 11
minds should by the	Spirit	of God have the	8, 753/ 15
and by the same	Spirit	should it ever have	8, 753/ 18
church, by the same	Spirit	, a right rule left	8, 753/ 21
where he saith, "The	Spirit	beareth witness to our	8, 754/ 25
beareth witness to our	spirit	that we be the	8, 754/ 26
baptized and receive the	Spirit	of God may, if	8, 755/ 30
more easily follow the	Spirit	and resist the fleshly	8, 755/ 31
much more follow the	Spirit	, and keep the Spirit	8, 756/ 3
Spirit, and keep the	Spirit	with us, and for	8, 756/ 3
us, and for the	Spirit	inhabiting within us merit	8, 756/ 3
shall, for the same	Spirit	inhabiting in us, raise	8, 756/ 6
shall die... but the	Spirit	of God, and by	8, 756/ 10
God, and by that	Spirit	to mortify the deeds	8, 756/ 11
be led by the	Spirit	of God, they be	8, 756/ 13
flesh, and following the	Spirit	, not only do it	8, 756/ 16
Christian people receive the	spirit	of filial love, and	8, 756/ 17
not received again the	spirit	of bondage, in dread	8, 756/ 22
in dread, but the	Spirit	by which ye be	8, 756/ 23
of God, by which	Spirit	also we cry, "Abba	8, 756/ 25
purpose: "For the same	Spirit	beareth witness unto our	8, 756/ 28
beareth witness unto our	spirit	that we be the	8, 756/ 28
to say, "The same	Spirit	beareth record unto our	8, 756/ 35
beareth record unto our	spirit	that we be the	8, 756/ 35
therefore by his Holy	Spirit	giveth us instruction to	8, 757/ 6
and by the same	Spirit	if we list to	8, 757/ 7
and by the same	Spirit	if we will work	8, 757/ 11
Saint Paul that this	Spirit	"beareth record unto our	8, 757/ 18
beareth record unto our	spirit	that we be the	8, 757/ 18
would say thus: "The	Spirit	of God, in that	8, 757/ 19
of glad following the	Spirit	we dwell in Christ	8, 757/ 22
Christ and have the	Spirit	dwelling in us by	8, 757/ 23

tokens of grace, the	Spirit	of God beareth record	8, 757/ 24
beareth record unto our	spirit	, that is to wit	8, 757/ 24
to wit, giveth our	spirit	the comfort of good	8, 757/ 25
longer to follow the	Spirit	, but fall unto the	8, 757/ 28
and thereby put the	Spirit	out of his dwelling	8, 757/ 29
fall again to the	Spirit	. " This is, good Christian	8, 757/ 32
himself. For then the	Spirit	wrought, " saith Tyndale, "and	8, 759/ 21
preached with power and	spirit	, that maketh men feel	8, 760/ 32
was with power and	spirit	then goeth he far	8, 760/ 35
and sent the same	Spirit	to his Church, to	8, 761/ 1
only hath the same	Spirit	appeareth clearly by this	8, 761/ 4
that by his inward	Spirit	and outward miracles inclineth	8, 764/ 2
is governed by the	Spirit	of God in the	8, 769/ 9
in truth by the	Spirit	of God, that leadeth	8, 769/ 15
to send his Holy	Spirit	into this church, to	8, 771/ 21
Jesus even with the	Spirit	of God. There is	8, 773/ 26
wrote it... answer, the	Spirit	of God. And if	8, 774/ 15
wast taught by the	Spirit	of God. And if	8, 774/ 18
heart, and because the	Spirit	of God so preacheth	8, 774/ 21
heard it of the	Spirit	of God and read	8, 774/ 25
of belief by the	Spirit	of God. And this	8, 778/ 20
Jesus even with the	Spirit	of God": I say	8, 778/ 28
shall with his own	Spirit	teach unto his church	8, 792/ 33
wrote it... answer, the	Spirit	of God. And if	8, 802/ 35
wast taught by the	Spirit	of God. And if	8, 803/ 3
heart, and because the	Spirit	of God so preacheth	8, 803/ 7
heard it of the	Spirit	of God and read	8, 803/ 11
his heart by the	Spirit	of God. The second	8, 803/ 17
it written by the	Spirit	of God in his	8, 803/ 22
readeth written by the	Spirit	of God in his	8, 803/ 27
his heart by the	Spirit	of God that he	8, 803/ 31
contrary, but that the	Spirit	of God had as	8, 804/ 15
heart written by the	Spirit	of God that friars	8, 804/ 26
them, before that the	Spirit	of God, with writing	8, 804/ 36
faith written by the	Spirit	in his heart, after	8, 805/ 10
a thing by the	Spirit	of God, according to	8, 807/ 18
preserved, by the selfsame	Spirit	that indited the writing	8, 808/ 29
cannot write false: the	Spirit	of God himself. And	8, 812/ 37
hand of God whose	Spirit	is the inspirer of	8, 817/ 29
brothels' breasts by the	spirit	of discord, debate, and	8, 817/ 31
his heart by the	Spirit	of God so saith	8, 827/ 26
own heart by the	Spirit	of God. Now saith	8, 827/ 28
Christ and in the	Spirit	of God. " See, my	8, 837/ 22
and by his Holy	Spirit	; and not by your	8, 837/ 23
she is holy in	spirit	, and not in outward	8, 837/ 26
that you have the	Spirit	of Christ and be	8, 838/ 27
that is sanctified in	spirit	, redeemed with Christ's blood	8, 838/ 29
heart and a new	spirit	" ; and "Why wilt thou	8, 840/ 12
plainly by that the	Spirit	of God hath inspired	8, 842/ 9
that is sanctified in	spirit	, redeemed with Christ's blood	8, 844/ 19

God, and sanctified in	spirit	, and redeemed with Christ's	8, 844/ 28
God and of his	Spirit	ever abiding in it	8, 846/ 30
they be sanctified in	spirit	; and finally, for the	8, 848/ 4
man is by the	Spirit	of God washed clean	8, 848/ 21
whoso soweth in the	Spirit	shall of the Spirit	8, 850/ 8
Spirit shall of the	Spirit	reap everlasting life. Let	8, 850/ 8
church is sanctified in	spirit	that is verified once	8, 850/ 37
they be holy in	spirit	... and that so holy	8, 851/ 3
be so sanctified in	spirit	that they be so	8, 851/ 13
us, so sanctified in	spirit	that it hath neither	8, 851/ 23
charity, sanctified them in	spirit	? Surely (as Saint Paul	8, 852/ 11
calleth them sanctified in	spirit	... and yet maketh them	8, 852/ 29
Christ, and in the	Spirit	of our God." Doth	8, 853/ 5
and justified in the	Spirit	of God, and though	8, 853/ 6
and justified in his	spirit	, by the Spirit of	8, 853/ 10
his spirit, by the	Spirit	of God infounding the	8, 853/ 10
name, which have Christ's	spirit	, which have the holy	8, 862/ 20
they have not the	Spirit	of God with them	8, 871/ 24
did send his Holy	Spirit	to teach his apostles	8, 884/ 37
after by his Holy	Spirit	, taught his blessed apostles	8, 885/ 4
yet, by the same	Spirit	, teacheth his very, holy	8, 885/ 5
breath of his Holy	Spirit	, that he maketh it	8, 885/ 16
the unction of the	Spirit	and inspiration of God	8, 889/ 32
and by "believe every	spirit	," but "prove the spirits	8, 890/ 1
the instinct of the	Spirit	of God, though they	8, 897/ 14
but yet present in	spirit	, have already determined, as	8, 920/ 21
gathered together and my	spirit	in the name of	8, 920/ 23
the flesh, that the	spirit	may be saved in	8, 920/ 25
of Christian men, the	Spirit	of God inclineth every	8, 922/ 33
to change, the same	Spirit	of God inclineth his	8, 923/ 3
hath by his Holy	Spirit	taught the same church	8, 935/ 30
of his own Holy	Spirit	unto his church to	8, 938/ 2
them with his Holy	Spirit	when they were assembled	8, 938/ 11
indeed, and that the	Spirit	of God guideth them	8, 941/ 23
be by the same	Spirit	of God brought into	8, 941/ 33
church, with which the	Spirit	of God is assistant	8, 942/ 21
same have, by the	Spirit	of God, for the	8, 956/ 6
and we believe the	Spirit	of God abiding therewith	8, 975/ 6
Lord with a humble	spirit	and a contrite soul	8, 978/ 7
far inspired with the	spirit	of the buttery that	8, 993/ 22
himself and his Holy	Spirit	do still, by secret	8, 996/ 21
Christ and his Holy	Spirit	therein or not, and	8, 999/ 11
Christ and his Holy	Spirit	, we must learn this	8, 999/ 27
Christ and his Holy	Spirit	is evermore assistant to	8, 999/ 30
and with his Holy	Spirit	to lead them into	8, 999/ 39
the inspiration of the	Spirit	, is the very church	8, 1000/ 8
Christ and his Holy	Spirit	is forever assistant, to	8, 1003/ 5
revelation inspired by the	Spirit	of God into his	8, 1006/ 18
the law of the	Spirit	and the evangelical freedom	8, 1011/ 33
nothing but as the	Spirit	leadeth them. And therefore	8, 1011/ 34

word such as the	Spirit	hath taught them, were	8, 1012/ 9
such antichrists with the	spirit	of his own holy	8, 1012/ 17
with himself his Holy	Spirit	sent by himself to	8, 1031/ 29
the pope and his	spirits	be not the church	8, 577/ 33
the pope and his	spirits	." In which except he	8, 578/ 16
which except he call "	spirits	" in mock and scorn	8, 578/ 16
his scornful name of "	spirits	" only the pope and	8, 578/ 19
the pope and his	spirits	be not the church	8, 579/ 19
spirit," but "prove the	spirits	, whether they be of	8, 890/ 2
to be their chief	spiritual	governor under God, and	8, 576/ 31
chief governor or chief	spiritual	shepherd... or else that	8, 577/ 8
have their own chief	spiritual	governor over itself, without	8, 577/ 10
corps and body of	spiritual	and temporal too. And	8, 578/ 22
of all Christian nations,	spiritual	and temporal both, which	8, 579/ 9
that lack the high	spiritual	sight that Tyndale hath	8, 581/ 7
bishops, archdeacons, and other	spiritual	officers. Whose faults if	8, 586/ 24
reproveth all laws (the	spiritual	openly, and covertly the	8, 587/ 15
himself: that neither in	spiritual	things nor in temporal	8, 594/ 13
Saint Paul saith sow	spiritual	things. For they be	8, 630/ 6
live after," and the "	spiritual	" things which he complaineth	8, 630/ 23
will not preach. Which	spiritual	seed because they will	8, 630/ 24
laboreth with us in	spiritual	business should have of	8, 637/ 7
Scripture make such a	spiritual	heart in the children	8, 648/ 19
of such a holy,	spiritual	man as holy Friar	8, 651/ 1
once have laid his	spiritual	hands upon her fleshly	8, 651/ 4
folk that such a	spiritual	man must needs find	8, 651/ 10
all in Christendom, neither	spiritual	nor temporal... and that	8, 664/ 11
brought forth by very	spiritual	men: the first reason	8, 690/ 28
now that this high	spiritual	man shall make you	8, 691/ 6
hath given this great	spiritual	gift only to the	8, 708/ 5
goodly with a high	spiritual	process, and saith, "Even	8, 724/ 33
himself and the holy	spiritual	heads of his own	8, 726/ 19
a good man both	spiritual	and temporal yet unto	8, 732/ 30
that his own high	spiritual	master, Master Martin Luther	8, 751/ 26
forth also in good	spiritual	works, which are, as	8, 757/ 8
carnal Israel and a	spiritual	. There is Isaac and	8, 773/ 26
and the fleshly, the	spiritual	. Whereof Paul complained in	8, 773/ 28
carnal Israel and a	spiritual	Israel... and that even	8, 776/ 35
carnal Israel and a	spiritual	; there is Isaac and	8, 788/ 28
and the fleshly, the	spiritual	," and that Saint Paul	8, 788/ 30
good and holy and	spiritual	. But when he made	8, 789/ 21
be an elect and	spiritual	, she must have let	8, 791/ 11
should serve God in	spiritual	cleanness and vowed chastity	8, 832/ 10
blessings, not by your	spiritual	ornaments, nor by your	8, 837/ 24
ornaments, nor by your	spiritual	holy water. For these	8, 837/ 24
ride with a thousand	spiritual	horses, and have all	8, 837/ 35
and have all the	spiritual	tokens in earth. For	8, 837/ 36
will you with your	spiritual	signs and tokens make	8, 838/ 2
you, with all your	spiritual	tokens, and with all	8, 838/ 14
blessings," nor by their "	spiritual	ornaments," nor by their	8, 839/ 21

ornaments," nor by their "	spiritual	holy water" to what	8, 839/ 22
This church is a	spiritual	thing and no exterior	8, 845/ 4
he saith, it is	spiritual	. For I may see	8, 845/ 28
a man that is	spiritual	, and yet not know	8, 845/ 29
not know him for	spiritual	as a man might	8, 845/ 29
as concerneth sight... a	spiritual	man is no more	8, 846/ 5
carnal... and therefore the	spiritual	church may be seen	8, 846/ 7
standeth alone in the	spiritual	faith of Christ Jesus	8, 857/ 31
by reason of the	spiritual	power or secular dignity	8, 857/ 34
church" standeth not in	spiritual	power or secular dignity	8, 858/ 20
she be in herself	spiritual	, and cannot be perfectly	8, 873/ 16
certain tokens of her	spiritual	presence whereby we may	8, 873/ 18
man in herself be	spiritual	and invisible, yet may	8, 873/ 21
knower could never take	spiritual	profit. But now, good	8, 883/ 27
have some good, gracious,	spiritual	man, some true member	8, 885/ 1
true church, which is	spiritual	, do now by the	8, 890/ 20
by her in the	spiritual	food. For Holy Church	8, 892/ 2
taking your secret, unknown,	spiritual	church... ye might spare	8, 902/ 3
by the reason of	spiritual	power or secular dignity	8, 910/ 6
church is such a	spiritual	thing that neither itself	8, 934/ 36
I have set out,	spiritual	, and no man knoweth	8, 943/ 4
lawfully complain to the	spiritual	court, but not to	8, 946/ 15
because that in the	spiritual	court the party that	8, 946/ 16
whether he sue in	spiritual	court or temporal, in	8, 946/ 35
Christian people, be it	spiritual	or be it temporal	8, 947/ 10
temporal court and the	spiritual	court, made a very	8, 947/ 21
they that have the	spiritual	governance of the church	8, 1002/ 28
as by a certain	spiritual	generation, borne inheritable to	8, 1011/ 10
church... is such a	spiritual	thing of its nature	8, 1014/ 32
is a beginning of	spiritual-lifely	doctrine... it thereby well	8, 708/ 6
be seen, though the	spirituality	thereof be not seen	8, 846/ 7
the priest, which laboreth	spiritually	in his office, must	8, 636/ 26
Jacobs, and the very	spirituals	, and the very apostles	8, 788/ 36
Jacobs and the very	spirituals	. But, now, what when	8, 789/ 35
Isaacs, and Israels, and	spirituals	, but the Anabaptists only	8, 790/ 32
the pope and the	spirituality	; and then goeth he	8, 578/ 19
to impugn... not the	spirituality	only, but the whole	8, 578/ 21
well wotteth that the	spirituality	so far forth doth	8, 578/ 23
shall pray for the	spirituality	alone"... but "Ye shall	8, 578/ 28
is to wit, the	spirituality	, the temporality, and the	8, 578/ 29
no further than the	spirituality	... but putteth off his	8, 579/ 12
of Wycliffe... our English	spirituality	have laid their snares	8, 584/ 28
be told them. The	spirituality	repent not, but of	8, 587/ 24
proveth us that the	spirituality	be not of the	8, 587/ 34
told them," but the	spirituality	, he saith, repent not	8, 587/ 37
tale, he giveth the	spirituality	, whom he so sore	8, 588/ 7
of frailty... and our	spirituality	sinneth of malice, because	8, 589/ 8
the pope and the	spirituality	, be not the church	8, 598/ 9
the pope and the	spirituality	... he cometh forth, as	8, 598/ 13
the heretics. For of	spirituality	and temporality all is	8, 656/ 9

and lechery, then our	spirituality	know him not. Christ's	8, 718/ 6
and lechery, then our	spirituality	know him not. More	8, 726/ 13
the living of the	spirituality	convert us... we be	8, 730/ 31
the living of the	spirituality	convert us, we be	8, 731/ 18
in all the whole	spirituality	... then were those "holy	8, 979/ 6
together keep it shall,	spite	of all heretics and	8, 728/ 16
with to save them	spite	of their teeth, because	8, 971/ 22
good Christian men's ears,	spitefully	spoken, blasphemous, and abominable	8, 589/ 35
a peaceable mind the	spites	that are done unto	8, 978/ 9
devilish lies which he	spitteth	and speweth out upon	8, 833/ 16
all fowls, the pleasant	splayed	eagle. For since that	8, 723/ 13
to whom Christ specially	spoke	, speaketh, and ever shall	8, 614/ 21
the mark that we	spoke	of, of the old	8, 630/ 29
the mark that I	spoke	of, of the old	8, 631/ 26
he calleth now "dumb"	spoke	ever in old time	8, 632/ 9
the mark that we	spoke	of, of the old	8, 633/ 10
the mark that we	spoke	of, the common consent	8, 634/ 13
our Savior himself sometimes	spoke	his words, in such	8, 635/ 36
indeed than ever he	spoke	of yet. For he	8, 651/ 30
Augustine and Luther both	spoke	of the known Catholic	8, 678/ 22
Christ... which words they	spoke	against paynims, Jews, and	8, 727/ 8
church that Saint Augustine	spoke	of that is to	8, 751/ 31
what purpose Saint Paul	spoke	these words that Tyndale	8, 756/ 34
not be till they	spoke	with Christ himself. For	8, 759/ 20
feeling faith, because they	spoke	with Christ, and could	8, 762/ 13
woman's words, till they	spoke	with Christ... if Christ	8, 762/ 14
with Christ... if Christ	spoke	with Judas much more	8, 762/ 14
feeling faith because they	spoke	with Christ mouth to	8, 762/ 26
faith, as I before	spoke	of and shall hereafter	8, 768/ 29
of whom our Savior	spoke	where he saith, "Let	8, 780/ 7
prophet Moses himself, that	spoke	with God and was	8, 795/ 27
meaneth as though he	spoke	it out. But yet	8, 820/ 18
ever did heretic that	spoke	on that part since	8, 867/ 24
words that Saint Augustine	spoke	... yet he meaneth not	8, 867/ 29
Scripture that when Peter	spoke	the words of God	8, 873/ 35
evident whether the prophet	spoke	of the Scripture or	8, 881/ 9
Of this word, therefore,	spoke	the prophet that is	8, 881/ 31
this, if the prophet	spoke	there of the word	8, 882/ 4
And in such manner	spoke	our Savior to his	8, 907/ 4
the language that he	spoke	, when he did excommunicate	8, 920/ 11
touching Saint Paul, he	spoke	not in that place	8, 930/ 30
here saith that Christ	spoke	there of him that	8, 944/ 1
Savior, like as he	spoke	and meant sufficiently... so	8, 948/ 26
wronged... as though he	spoke	of none other, nor	8, 949/ 23
readers, that Saint Augustine	spoke	those words not against	8, 963/ 27
only those that Christ	spoke	in his own person	8, 981/ 5
as the minister." He	spoke	not this specially of	8, 1024/ 22
one place, but he	spoke	it of his whole	8, 1024/ 23
Christian men's ears, spitefully	spoken	, blasphemous, and abominable. And	8, 589/ 35
hear that he be	spoken	of abroad... some may	8, 592/ 13

sure to be shrewdly	spoken	of; so ready be	8, 592/ 17
law at all, nor	spoken	nor written by any	8, 593/ 1
church he hath not	spoken	one word. And yet	8, 598/ 12
words were also specially	spoken	: "I shall send you	8, 614/ 32
the prophet be specially	spoken	for the difference between	8, 615/ 25
were by Saint Peter	spoken	against such heretics as	8, 627/ 16
were by Saint Peter	spoken	against these heretics only	8, 628/ 35
remaining therein as is	spoken	of before; and the	8, 655/ 30
the Holy Ghost hath	spoken	them, and verily meant	8, 687/ 17
were none harm therein	spoken	by a good man's	8, 702/ 33
it a shrewd signification	spoken	out of his... since	8, 702/ 34
by the prophet were	spoken	of our Savior and	8, 752/ 32
was, as himself knoweth,	spoken	of the church of	8, 754/ 18
say that it was	spoken	of the "feeling faith	8, 754/ 19
when they were only	spoken	to declare the manner	8, 754/ 20
that hated me had	spoken	high words to me	8, 761/ 36
proof that they have	spoken	, not with others that	8, 762/ 32
Scripture it is not	spoken	of. If he will	8, 809/ 27
time of these words	spoken	one of the branches	8, 870/ 14
as touching the words	spoken	of God by the	8, 880/ 27
man was cunning, well	spoken	, and in many things	8, 933/ 12
heresies that I have	spoken	of, of Luther, Tyndale	8, 939/ 37
require if Christ had	spoken	those words unto none	8, 948/ 16
though Saint Augustine had	spoken	those words against the	8, 961/ 31
not only no words	spoken	of Donatists... but that	8, 963/ 34
truths, though they be	spoken	of in Scripture, and	8, 1006/ 14
stretching." Now, thou that	spokest	thus, art thou without	8, 961/ 10
from presumption that one	spoonful	of good works should	8, 580/ 38
when they list to	sport	and play with them	8, 788/ 10
sort... they caught a	sport	in angering of him	8, 900/ 18
he but playeth and	sporteth	with. But the things	8, 831/ 28
a glorious church without	spot	or wrinkle or any	8, 837/ 10
and so clean, without	spot	. But whereby is she	8, 837/ 13
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle. Also, the	8, 844/ 11
clean and pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 844/ 32
clean and pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, so far	8, 848/ 5
and so pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, as appeareth	8, 851/ 4
cleanness and purity "without	spot	or wrinkle" is here	8, 851/ 9
clean and pure, without	spot	and wrinkle, that Saint	8, 851/ 13
that it hath neither	spot	nor wrinkle. The first	8, 851/ 23
a glorious church without	spot	or wrinkle or any	8, 851/ 28
a glorious church without	spot	or wrinkle; that is	8, 852/ 13
they shall neither have	spot	nor wrinkle neither of	8, 852/ 19
great nor small, nor	spot	of corruption in the	8, 852/ 19
endure and continue without	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 852/ 24
a man had either	spot	or wrinkle, he were	8, 852/ 26
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 853/ 26
and smooth, without any	spot	or wrinkle, to live	8, 855/ 15
church be clearly without	spot	or wrinkle while it	8, 855/ 17
and yet none without	spot	or wrinkle, meant none	8, 855/ 25

and clean persons, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 857/ 14
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 858/ 31
clean, that hath neither	spot	nor wrinkle in her	8, 859/ 9
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 859/ 34
then is she without	spot	. For by the reason	8, 860/ 16
treasuries of God without	spot	and wrinkles. And therefore	8, 860/ 33
so pure, without any	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 863/ 8
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 863/ 20
be clean without any	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 864/ 11
pure and clean . . . without	spot	or wrinkle" and now	8, 864/ 25
church" is so without	spot	that Saint Peter might	8, 864/ 37
and to call a	spot	a spot, and wrinkle	8, 865/ 5
call a spot a	spot	, and wrinkle a wrinkle	8, 865/ 5
pure and clean without	spot	or wrinkle. And thus	8, 865/ 36
pure and clean without	spot	or wrinkle, he bringeth	8, 866/ 3
pure, and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle... and yet	8, 866/ 19
clean and pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 871/ 30
of his church without	spot	or wrinkle are among	8, 879/ 36
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle. For God	8, 882/ 9
and so pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 905/ 29
that it hath neither	spot	therein nor wrinkle; for	8, 908/ 11
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle. For, letting	8, 912/ 31
so much as either	spot	or wrinkle in them	8, 913/ 9
and clean, without either	spot	or wrinkle. "But yet	8, 913/ 14
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle, as you	8, 913/ 18
that they neither have	spot	nor wrinkle then were	8, 913/ 26
clean and especially without	spot	or wrinkle. And therefore	8, 913/ 32
that they neither had	spot	nor wrinkle. But the	8, 914/ 7
and pure without any	spot	or wrinkles, no more	8, 914/ 29
folk as neither have	spot	nor wrinkle of sin	8, 914/ 34
pure and clean without	spot	or wrinkle but it	8, 915/ 32
and clean, without any	spot	or wrinkle; of which	8, 916/ 8
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 949/ 33
virtuous men, clean without	spot	or wrinkle, if they	8, 950/ 10
pure and clean without	spot	or wrinkle. And that	8, 956/ 17
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle he proveth	8, 956/ 19
then is she without	spot	. For by the reason	8, 956/ 32
therefore she hath neither	spot	nor wrinkle left in	8, 957/ 8
treasuries of God without	spot	and wrinkles... and therefore	8, 959/ 24
and by confession the	spot	is washed out. The	8, 960/ 10
of our Lord without	spot	and wrinkle. And then	8, 960/ 19
where she is without	spot	or wrinkle be there	8, 960/ 20
It taketh out the	spot	, and he that forgiveth	8, 960/ 23
Church is made without	spot	or wrinkle. She is	8, 960/ 31
a glorious church, without	spot	or wrinkle, there. He	8, 960/ 35
Let us have neither	spot	nor wrinkle. Great is	8, 961/ 1
and made clean without	spot	. He that came without	8, 961/ 5
He that came without	spot	and wrinkle was stretched	8, 961/ 5
make us without any	spot	or wrinkle. Let us	8, 961/ 8
thus, art thou without	spot	or wrinkle? What dost	8, 961/ 11

and clean without either	spot	or wrinkle. And in	8, 963/ 10
and clean without either	spot	or wrinkle of any	8, 963/ 21
of them have either	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 964/ 15
that they neither had	spot	nor wrinkle... Saint Augustine	8, 964/ 34
such as have neither	spot	nor wrinkle of sin	8, 965/ 4
and so pure, without	spot	or wrinkle, that he	8, 966/ 20
would make him without	spot	or wrinkle by washing	8, 966/ 24
he can neither gather	spot	nor wrinkle more... that	8, 966/ 30
treasuries of God without	spot	or wrinkle." Which words	8, 970/ 24
her to himself without	spot	or wrinkle or any	8, 971/ 11
that she neither hath	spot	nor wrinkle." Which words	8, 971/ 14
make her glorious, without	spot	or wrinkle, and would	8, 971/ 24
make them glorious, without	spot	or wrinkle. But, as	8, 972/ 4
clean always, without either	spot	or wrinkle... as against	8, 972/ 11
that it neither hath	spot	nor wrinkle." But now	8, 972/ 15
clean and pure, without	spot	or wrinkle... you see	8, 973/ 16
treasuries of God without	spot	or wrinkle... but he	8, 973/ 22
pure, and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle of sin	8, 973/ 27
and so clean, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 974/ 3
clean and pure, without	spot	or wrinkle: yet that	8, 974/ 6
so much as either	spot	or wrinkle. Howbeit, though	8, 984/ 24
pure and clean, without	spot	or wrinkle, that Saint	8, 1028/ 5
and not all utterly	spotless	, and that it can	8, 974/ 9
part, with imperfection and	spots	... since that all the	8, 841/ 17
amend them, and findeth	spots	and wrinkles, and would	8, 852/ 35
among them, and great	spots	and wrinkles, as himself	8, 853/ 30
sins"; wherefore she hath	spots	and wrinkles. But by	8, 860/ 26
out; by acknowledging, her	spots	are washed away. The	8, 860/ 28
the church" ever hath	spots	and wrinkles of sin	8, 864/ 18
the acknowledging of her	spots	and wrinkles of her	8, 864/ 20
as he saith, with	spots	and wrinkles both. Is	8, 864/ 26
God lay never her	spots	nor her wrinkles to	8, 864/ 31
is always washing her	spots	, and always stretching out	8, 864/ 32
she should ever have	spots	and wrinkles while she	8, 865/ 9
man would lay her	spots	and her wrinkles to	8, 865/ 11
washed out all her	spots	and stretched out all	8, 865/ 25
not glorified, nor her	spots	fully washed out... but	8, 865/ 29
afear'd to call her	spots	spots, or her wrinkles	8, 866/ 5
to call her spots	spots	, or her wrinkles wrinkles	8, 866/ 6
heaven... and all his	spots	washed clean out, and	8, 866/ 11
hath, he saith, ever	spots	and wrinkles, while it	8, 866/ 20
though they never lack	spots	nor wrinkles, yet their	8, 866/ 30
nor wrinkles, yet their	spots	be no spots, nor	8, 866/ 30
their spots be no	spots	, nor their wrinkles be	8, 866/ 30
living have indeed many	spots	, and many blots, and	8, 914/ 15
for lack of all	spots	and wrinkles, for that	8, 927/ 6
her, and so always	spots	and wrinkles. But yet	8, 957/ 4
sins"; wherefore she hath	spots	and wrinkles. But by	8, 959/ 18
But by acknowledging, . . . her	spots	are washed away. The	8, 959/ 19
sins"; ergo, she hath	spots	and wrinkles; but by	8, 960/ 8

hath washed away our	spots	with the water of	8, 965/ 14
wrinkle by washing his	spots	with the blessed sacraments	8, 966/ 25
wise washed out his	spots	... and in such wise	8, 966/ 28
purged... and all the	spots	and wrinkles that then	8, 966/ 36
the cleansing of our	spots	, and stretching out of	8, 970/ 37
pure and clean, without	spots	or wrinkles of sin	8, 973/ 31
saith, "like a foul	spotted	clout," and that "the	8, 841/ 19
but that she is	spotted	and wrinkled... he would	8, 866/ 4
therefore yet wrinkled and	spotted	, and so sore feared	8, 866/ 8
her husband washeth she	spotteth	, and as fast as	8, 865/ 31
liveth here, he so	spotteth	himself again, and so	8, 965/ 17
church, which is the	spouse	of God indeed, and	8, 725/ 3
she cleaveth to her	Spouse	... yet she may leave	8, 915/ 21
church, whose Head and	Spouse	is Christ Jesus; and	8, 921/ 29
church, whose Head and	Spouse	is Christ Jesus," and	8, 924/ 5
by falling from her	Spouse	she may err, let	8, 924/ 8
by sticking to her	Spouse	by only faith, with	8, 958/ 3
and looking for the	spouse	that should come to	8, 1016/ 28
against them when the	spouse	with the wise virgins	8, 1016/ 33
soon upon Christendom well	spread	abroad), for increase of	8, 586/ 5
percase also be long	spread	far abroad ere any	8, 592/ 6
any one place, but	spread	abroad in all places	8, 859/ 20
to rest there and	spread	no further abroad... and	8, 909/ 15
the church that is	spread	abroad throughout the whole	8, 976/ 2
this catholic church is	spread	abroad with the shining	8, 976/ 5
sect of heresy to	spread	over all the world	8, 982/ 15
world so as he	spread	the universal church in	8, 982/ 16
wholesome fruit should plenteously	spring	thereof. Go me now	8, 638/ 2
our will, but necessarily	spring	out of the "feeling	8, 785/ 30
of God's grace, there	springeth	after, in the good	8, 768/ 23
the sects which are	sprung	in Bohemia, and in	8, 662/ 30
of heretics arisen and	sprung	up therein, be brought	8, 934/ 25
against Christ's coming was	sprung	up therein, and the	8, 1008/ 27
sects of heresies be	sprung	, and as withered, blasted	8, 1030/ 19
which prick he specially	spurneth	with his kibed heel	8, 583/ 15
saddles, and in their	spurs	... so that their spurs	8, 983/ 25
spurs... so that their	spurs	be brighter than the	8, 983/ 25
game-players' disguising," of golden	spurs	, saddles, and bridles? If	8, 983/ 36
look for it, and	spy	that I had so	8, 603/ 29
far as I can	spy	, he hath nothing touched	8, 644/ 22
children eagle eyes to	spy	out Christ and his	8, 648/ 26
is it easy to	spy	and perceive his juggling	8, 686/ 5
the "true understanding"... and "	spy	" out the "juggling" of	8, 689/ 17
taught the eagles to	spy	out their prey? Even	8, 717/ 34
the children of God	spy	out their father... and	8, 717/ 35
father... and Christ's elects	spy	out their lord, and	8, 717/ 36
such a bird can	spy	his prey untaught, which	8, 723/ 13
these noble eagles that	spy	this prey without the	8, 723/ 24
and thereby maketh them	spy	this prey themselves how	8, 723/ 33
eagle Tyndale learned to	spy	this prey first, he	8, 724/ 6

the children of God	spy	out their father and	8, 724/ 34
mother? For he cannot	spy	out the unknown church	8, 725/ 2
fashion: "And Christ's elect	spy	out their lord, and	8, 725/ 9
for Saint Peter to	spy	. And I marvel what	8, 865/ 2
such holy elects so	spying	out the foot where	8, 725/ 15
me, got him to	St	. Catherine's, to Robert Necton	8, 813/ 30
were with him at	St	. Catherine's, or he with	8, 815/ 16
yesterday with him at	St	. Catherine's? Are ye not	8, 815/ 24
No sultan in a	stage	play may make more	8, 919/ 12
to come to the	stake	than Tyndale to come	8, 579/ 6
bush or tapster's ale	stake	, were a very superstitious	8, 633/ 28
now if he will	stand	to this tale, he	8, 588/ 7
all other fear may	stand	yet under some dread	8, 591/ 26
that neither can Tyndale	stand	by his unknown church	8, 617/ 29
account the other to	stand	in great error and	8, 619/ 21
writing that he would	stand	for the proof of	8, 623/ 31
false church must needs	stand	in the like question	8, 655/ 12
he confesseth that they	stand	all against him, he	8, 659/ 10
his final words also	stand	with this conclusion, with	8, 663/ 2
abide and remain and	stand	fast with God, and	8, 669/ 23
the same things shall	stand	strong and sure... and	8, 678/ 37
beside, if faith either	stand	still with him or	8, 687/ 30
shift... let him now	stand	well to his tackling	8, 715/ 29
Scripture, no man should	stand	to the faith and	8, 729/ 14
as the world shall	stand	. For Saint Augustine allegeth	8, 738/ 37
questions, every man must	stand	unto that end which	8, 739/ 36
of them all would	stand	... he is driven at	8, 741/ 24
where he saith, "I	stand	at the door and	8, 747/ 8
the Day of Judgment	stand	in more hard case	8, 759/ 16
devil's faith (which may	stand	, as Master More confesseth	8, 773/ 21
devil's faith (which may	stand	, as Master More confesseth	8, 777/ 33
the faith which may	stand	, as I confess, with	8, 778/ 22
alone" that it may	stand	with all abominable deeds	8, 778/ 29
all manner abomination may	stand	, and hours, and days	8, 779/ 3
without other virtues, but	stand	also with all abominable	8, 779/ 9
that faith that may	stand	with all manner of	8, 779/ 21
may but also do	stand	with any kind of	8, 779/ 24
say, yet of obstinacy	stand	still therein and abide	8, 781/ 13
will in no wise	stand	... with which he would	8, 784/ 29
cry upon us, nor	stand	and knock at the	8, 787/ 7
men or miracles, they	stand	yet clear aboard and	8, 798/ 1
chastity, if they would	stand	unto the expositions of	8, 809/ 16
historical faith than will	stand	with his words before	8, 818/ 33
else they can never	stand	in God's favor and	8, 822/ 3
in their merits, but	stand	in fear of their	8, 841/ 16
man may rest and	stand	sure. And for this	8, 847/ 13
a sure pillar, and	stand	fast thereupon as upon	8, 847/ 19
all damnable errors, may	stand	and lean unto. And	8, 856/ 15
The Church doth not	stand	in men by reason	8, 857/ 33
Wherefore, that church doth	stand	in those persons in	8, 857/ 36

For, letting the authorities	stand	for the while... what	8, 863/ 4
but good... whereas we	stand	else in peril of	8, 894/ 20
true church will not	stand	me in the stead	8, 896/ 35
whoresons!" quod he. "Ye	stand	still, every one, I	8, 900/ 34
Master Henry bade him	stand	to his harms hardily	8, 901/ 2
therein or no, can	stand	them in no stead	8, 902/ 2
that your tokens can	stand	us in. And therefore	8, 902/ 5
here in earth shall	stand	us in any stead	8, 902/ 6
The Church doth not	stand	in men by the	8, 910/ 6
Wherefore, that church doth	stand	in those persons in	8, 910/ 8
but that it must	stand	till it be by	8, 923/ 10
so suffered since to	stand	... was never his work	8, 933/ 7
things he perceived to	stand	sore in his light	8, 934/ 8
and declaration must needs	stand	and be firm, or	8, 938/ 13
from grace, and so	stand	long in such ungracious	8, 957/ 20
in some horrible sins,	stand	still in a damnable	8, 957/ 27
place, and thou shalt	stand	upon a rock"; and	8, 977/ 3
of their churches can	stand	and agree with other	8, 993/ 12
while the world shall	stand	. And this they say	8, 996/ 33
church of those that	stand	for the while in	8, 1001/ 3
them and shall also	stand	in great peril to	8, 1004/ 20
hath to run he	standeth	still at the tilt's	8, 579/ 11
malicious railing. For whoso	standeth	aloft upon a hill	8, 591/ 34
the kingdom of God	standeth	not in words," as	8, 608/ 2
Whereas indeed the question	standeth	in this: whether the	8, 624/ 28
but the literal sense	standeth	whole beside. And where	8, 635/ 25
the kingdom of heaven	standeth	not in words of	8, 690/ 23
say, the stock that	standeth	still and remaineth) God	8, 693/ 32
then good men: yet	standeth	that order still, that	8, 731/ 7
of his tale wherein	standeth	altogether that is to	8, 760/ 14
yet (since the truth	standeth	, by Tyndale's tale, in	8, 772/ 9
way that his face	standeth	. Finally, that little flock	8, 772/ 25
that yet their faith	standeth	still therewith and never	8, 778/ 34
with many men it	standeth	still all their life	8, 781/ 10
ye hear how Tyndale	standeth	at his back and	8, 802/ 25
the whole effect whereof	standeth	altogether in two things	8, 803/ 15
him while the world	standeth	. Now come we, then	8, 808/ 14
Church and these heretics	standeth	not upon the words	8, 810/ 17
grace. For this church	standeth	by Christ's election, and	8, 837/ 33
heaven, but that altogether	standeth	in faith alone; which	8, 842/ 2
thing whereupon the pillar	standeth	sure... so is the	8, 847/ 11
earth; for this church	standeth	alonely in the spiritual	8, 857/ 31
also that the church	standeth	not in dignity, but	8, 858/ 7
Lyra saith "the church"	standeth	not in spiritual power	8, 858/ 19
we live here, so	standeth	it... and when we	8, 860/ 30
every priest's tale that	standeth	up in a pulpit	8, 884/ 19
also that the church	standeth	not in dignity, but	8, 910/ 24
saith that "the church	standeth	not in the dignity	8, 911/ 3
city and a realm	standeth	not so much by	8, 911/ 7
the rulers as it	standeth	by wisdom, good order	8, 911/ 8

For the universal church	standeth	in the election of	8, 921/ 27
the whole universal church "	standeth	in the election of	8, 924/ 3
it is. For it	standeth	in clothing and in	8, 930/ 18
of it as it	standeth	may be seen and	8, 952/ 11
but the whole tree	standeth	itself invisible for all	8, 952/ 12
we live here, so	standeth	it... and when we	8, 959/ 21
consider the point that	standeth	between us in variance	8, 1001/ 20
that against this folly	standeth	still the first reason	8, 1014/ 7
all his solution shortly	standeth	in this: that whereas	8, 1030/ 26
this solution of Tyndale	standeth	not only Saint Cyprian	8, 1030/ 36
the union of faith	standing	among them all, every	8, 577/ 9
if he said true,	standing	yet of all these	8, 645/ 2
the very, true church	standing	in question, "heretics" that	8, 655/ 11
as every reasonable man	standing	but indifferent and void	8, 749/ 9
words, our Savior himself,	standing	yet without the city	8, 759/ 8
and charity too, and	standing	in such state of	8, 782/ 27
any man toward salvation,	standing	his frantic heresies against	8, 799/ 10
toward which glory Tyndale,	standing	his heresy, cannot, as	8, 799/ 25
signify strength in the	standing	by themselves... but they	8, 847/ 1
think that the thing	standing	in such case, our	8, 893/ 4
at the leastwise, that	standing	still in your old	8, 1030/ 2
nothing but cakebread or	starch	. And when the clergy	8, 584/ 2
memorial in wine and	starch	or cakebread be very	8, 589/ 34
turned from bread to	starch	. "These goodly glosses, lo	8, 641/ 16
bread and wine, or	starch	instead of bread; and	8, 656/ 24
it should be but	starch	. And thus, whereas the	8, 661/ 36
be peradventure "turned into	starch	. " Lo, good Christian readers	8, 704/ 37
as Tyndale argueth it,	starch	instead of bread. I	8, 710/ 1
for bare bread or	starch	. But now when he	8, 773/ 3
nothing but bread or	starch	. And the second conclusion	8, 775/ 13
Body bare cakebread or	starch	, with his doctrine of	8, 786/ 5
it but cakebread or	starch	. And, finally, yet is	8, 788/ 12
nothing but cakebread or	starch	?" To all these and	8, 802/ 31
cakebread and wine, or	starch	instead of bread: I	8, 804/ 33
bread and wine, and	starch	instead of bread; and	8, 826/ 25
for all that, be	stark	naught still. But yet	8, 587/ 10
his apostles to be	stark	heretics... and that none	8, 607/ 22
waxeth for anger so	stark	mad at last... that	8, 676/ 4
in his place a	stark	, wretched heretic lately burned	8, 684/ 24
own eyes, they be	stark	ribalds all. And agreement	8, 695/ 14
that man may seem	stark	mad that affirmeth now	8, 1020/ 19
us in manner as	stark-blind	as a cat... and	8, 644/ 16
either is my brain	stark-blind	indeed or else doth	8, 644/ 19
take sun, moon, and	stars	to help you, with	8, 838/ 25
clout," and that "the	stars	are not clean in	8, 841/ 20
till your holy eyes	start	out of your head	8, 838/ 18
the rebuke of any	state	to put forth any	8, 592/ 28
his posterity, from the	state	of original justice... and	8, 755/ 5
in respect of our	state	, the Jews were but	8, 756/ 20
dead as unto the	state	of salvation... as the	8, 780/ 6

charity put him in	state	of grace, which is	8, 782/ 24
and standing in such	state	of grace that if	8, 782/ 27
it, convenient for the	state	of this present life	8, 799/ 17
proportion of man's natural	state	: then is, I say	8, 819/ 32
still out of the	state	of grace... or else	8, 823/ 19
long in such ungracious	state	... and yet, through God's	8, 957/ 21
still in a damnable	state	. And as it may	8, 957/ 28
yet dieth in the	state	of grace and shall	8, 970/ 7
faith and in the	state	of grace, shall after	8, 975/ 24
the while in the	state	of grace, a church	8, 1001/ 3
a losing of their	state	, and no time of	8, 1007/ 19
multitude, of many sundry	states	, manners, conditions, and kinds	8, 599/ 14
he that hath little	stature	as he that hath	8, 822/ 34
also by the plain	statute	De scandalis magnatum sore	8, 592/ 24
voice, with your own	statutes	, with your own word	8, 919/ 1
he would ween to	stay	the ship, he draweth	8, 897/ 31
any council everything should	stay	, and nothing pass, till	8, 922/ 27
other language in the	stead	thereof. But as for	8, 807/ 4
stand me in the	stead	of a tavern token	8, 896/ 36
stand them in no	stead	at all. And thus	8, 902/ 2
it by, for any	stead	that your tokens can	8, 902/ 5
stand us in any	stead	toward any surety of	8, 902/ 7
them in in the	stead	of mine own, and	8, 918/ 3
she sticketh only by	steadfast	faith; by whose pureness	8, 861/ 18
uncleanness; for she believeth	steadfastly	that she hath an	8, 861/ 20
willing to reserve the	steadfastness	of true faith should	8, 874/ 38
willing to reserve the	steadfastness	of true faith should	8, 929/ 12
evangelical seed and to	steal	an evangelical book out	8, 628/ 19
I ween, assay to	steal	away in the dark	8, 1004/ 10
that, his legerdemain in	stealing	, whereof a man might	8, 628/ 23
that shall yet by	stealth	do to some other	8, 986/ 7
almost as well Paul's	steeple	to a dagger sheath	8, 698/ 12
Haven destroyed through Tenterden	Steeple	. And there, to knit	8, 776/ 1
the building of Tenterden	Steeple	and other steeples and	8, 776/ 3
therefore pull down Tenterden	Steeple	, and so should Sandwich	8, 776/ 10
Tenterden Steeple and other	steeples	and churches in the	8, 776/ 3
from a harlot's bed	step	up into the pulpit	8, 651/ 21
may by the way	step	into another false church	8, 662/ 10
which will receive no	step	. And yet there they	8, 718/ 2
which will receive no	step	. And yet there they	8, 725/ 11
and therefore received the	step	of Saint Peter so	8, 725/ 17
foot, where never a	step	appeareth he hath himself	8, 725/ 30
now and then, among,	step	into theft and adultery	8, 725/ 33
stepped any such one	step	in all the days	8, 726/ 3
at door... and thereupon	step	in again and say	8, 877/ 14
so deep that he	stepped	in above the knees	8, 725/ 18
the knees, and had	stepped	over the head too	8, 725/ 18
spieth not that Christ	stepped	any such one step	8, 726/ 3
the steps that Christ	stepped	on the Mount of	8, 726/ 7
receiveth no footing, and	stepping	after the steps of	8, 725/ 16

and stepping after the	steps	of Christ in the	8, 725/ 16
water, which can no	steps	receive... and therefore received	8, 725/ 17
receive and keep no	steps	of any man, when	8, 725/ 20
it receiveth shortly the	steps	of every man yea	8, 725/ 21
and follow the very	steps	of Christ even foot	8, 725/ 30
any following of the	steps	of Christ, but if	8, 725/ 36
lay to Tyndale the	steps	of Friar Luther into	8, 726/ 5
the nun's bed... whose	steps	, as their chief elect	8, 726/ 5
very far from the	steps	that Christ stepped on	8, 726/ 7
in his own house	steward	, caterer, panter, butler, or	8, 580/ 6
name of "wedding" make	stewed	strumpets of nuns; and	8, 804/ 28
Rome set up a	stews	of boys. We have	8, 586/ 33
up in Rome a	stews	of twenty or thirty	8, 765/ 5
but set up a	stews	of boys also, against	8, 765/ 8
But yet if Tyndale	stick	so sore thereto that	8, 618/ 17
to his tackling, and	stick	stiffly thereto. Let us	8, 715/ 30
from their sins, and	stick	fast unto his merits	8, 838/ 5
in Christ's words, and	stick	fast to his blessed	8, 838/ 11
from their sins, and	stick	fast unto his merits	8, 844/ 15
with Christ's blood, and	stick	all fast only to	8, 844/ 28
blood; fourthly, that they	stick	fast unto his merits	8, 848/ 2
only; fifthly, that they	stick	only to God's promises	8, 848/ 3
the very church do	stick	to the promises only	8, 850/ 17
every faithful person should	stick	to the promises of	8, 850/ 19
For so should we	stick	to promises only, and	8, 850/ 24
we will be saved,	stick	fast unto the belief	8, 850/ 30
and yet must we	stick	fastly to Christ in	8, 850/ 32
would, I ween, never	stick	for an answer, but	8, 892/ 14
these fellows with a	stick	, and let us have	8, 936/ 22
had come with his	stick	and patted them upon	8, 936/ 23
men ween that to	stick	to God by faith	8, 958/ 14
by faith alone we	stick	to Christ, as Barnes	8, 958/ 34
Bernard... you would not	stick	to condemn him for	8, 984/ 10
For if they will	stick	upon the denying thereof	8, 1012/ 15
and the faster he	sticketh	in the mire. For	8, 607/ 36
with Christ's blood, and	sticketh	fast and sure alonely	8, 838/ 30
with Christ's blood, and	sticketh	fast and sure all	8, 844/ 20
strength, but that she	sticketh	so fast to the	8, 846/ 27
church of Christ that	sticketh	fast unto anything besides	8, 850/ 22
the reason that she	sticketh	by faith so fast	8, 860/ 17
trust. Unto whom she	sticketh	only by steadfast faith	8, 861/ 18
the reason that she	sticketh	by faith so fast	8, 956/ 33
But yet because she	sticketh	fast unto her husband	8, 957/ 4
the creeping out, what	sticking	his face found beneath	8, 634/ 34
of their good will	sticking	still to the inward	8, 748/ 21
all this, make any	sticking	(I cannot tell what	8, 821/ 32
sins forgiven her by	sticking	to her Spouse by	8, 958/ 3
his tackling, and stick	stiffly	thereto. Let us, concerning	8, 715/ 30
have stuck still as	stiffly	for that work as	8, 934/ 16
heretics affirmed it more	stiffly	. Go to, therefore," would	8, 936/ 20

all the remnant do	stiffly	hold the contrary, they	8, 942/ 9
now Friar Barnes holdeth	stiffly	for a very truth	8, 964/ 26
for all that, have	stiffly	swerved from any point	8, 1027/ 30
juggleth himself over the	stile	ere he come at	8, 686/ 6
yet them account we	still	for voyagers and pilgrims	8, 578/ 31
to run he standeth	still	at the tilt's end	8, 579/ 11
see us, but lie	still	, as Luther saith, asleep	8, 582/ 32
priests keep their whores	still	. Howbeit, in very deed	8, 584/ 26
that, be stark naught	still	. But yet are not	8, 587/ 10
be, for all that,	still	bound both to love	8, 590/ 36
the clergy... dissembling always	still	the temporality, as though	8, 599/ 19
this hole through it	still	... and so great that	8, 605/ 30
yet that company was	still	the church continued on	8, 610/ 14
should forever personally dwell	still	here in earth conversant	8, 614/ 13
too) bear me downright	still	in hand it is	8, 618/ 19
that synagogue some continued	still	such as himself had	8, 620/ 3
the sacrifice he might	still	have thought that in	8, 620/ 5
the sundry sects abode	still	together... but yet the	8, 621/ 32
until Doomsday they lie	still	all and sleep... as	8, 626/ 2
though these heretics did	still	dwell with the Church	8, 626/ 33
and contrary, continued yet	still	together, as they did	8, 626/ 37
the Scripture do remain	still	and be preached, the	8, 633/ 2
they or we be	still	as blind as we	8, 645/ 4
as we were, and	still	feel and fumble about	8, 645/ 5
and else be we	still	yet at as great	8, 647/ 26
always that company that	still	remaineth in it; contrary	8, 649/ 23
known Catholic church have	still	the belief of the	8, 650/ 11
but these fellows keep	still	their own sins themselves	8, 653/ 16
even in like doubt	still	. Now if Tyndale will	8, 655/ 14
as to say yet	still	that the old holy	8, 659/ 17
now the same faith	still	, and Tyndale and his	8, 660/ 13
there remained and abode	still	very bread too, therewith	8, 661/ 22
all that, always feeleth	still	that through the feeling	8, 666/ 35
his apostles hath ever	still	continued with us... which	8, 669/ 10
hath been one church	still	continued from the beginning	8, 669/ 11
the very stock continued	still	and remained... and the	8, 669/ 19
and the very charity	still	continueth therein... and that	8, 669/ 26
beginning it hath ever	still	been, by ordinary course	8, 669/ 40
Church, and it continueth	still	it is impossible, I	8, 670/ 28
fell from thence, left	still	with God behind him	8, 673/ 2
assoiled is, and abideth	still	, so mighty, strong, and	8, 673/ 6
where, will yet say	still	"Yes," and nothing but	8, 679/ 20
him, because he saith	still	"Yes"... with as much	8, 679/ 22
them, and hold them	still	in obstinacy. More O	8, 681/ 5
falling from his faith	still	pretend his name, ye	8, 683/ 6
if faith either stand	still	with him or come	8, 687/ 31
the stock that standeth	still	and remaineth) God shall	8, 693/ 32
come forth, but lie	still	bedridden at home... and	8, 701/ 15
all in a sleep	still	, no man wotteth where	8, 702/ 36
as to deny it	still	, then will every man	8, 717/ 16

yet standeth that order	still	, that he first believed	8, 731/ 7
And so is Tyndale	still	overthrown. "Yea," saith Tyndale	8, 731/ 10
And so be they	still	, whatever Tyndale say. But	8, 734/ 33
in the Catholic Church	still	these he laid, I	8, 735/ 35
whether he remember it	still	or have forgotten it	8, 746/ 1
the man will continue	still	with God in cleaving	8, 748/ 15
their good will sticking	still	to the inward cause	8, 748/ 22
chapter, then pursueth he	still	upon the same in	8, 755/ 11
yet their faith standeth	still	therewith and never faileth	8, 778/ 34
many men it standeth	still	all their life, be	8, 781/ 10
yet of obstinacy stand	still	therein and abide bondslaves	8, 781/ 13
it walk with him	still	. For our Savior saith	8, 781/ 25
taketh hold and holdeth	still	... is by God drawn	8, 782/ 17
if it either abide	still	or come again, suppeth	8, 784/ 11
him which yet say	still	as Luther did before	8, 784/ 26
every man to sit	still	and go nothing about	8, 785/ 29
nearer, but sit even	still	and let God work	8, 786/ 17
true believers shall be	still	the stronger. And though	8, 794/ 3
their children shall lie	still	and sleep, and therefore	8, 796/ 16
but even to sit	still	and do naught, and	8, 799/ 27
answer, that they remain	still	unanswered. And therefore as	8, 800/ 22
now believe the Scripture	still	for the authority of	8, 804/ 10
as Saint Augustine did	still	when he wrote of	8, 804/ 11
of the Church always	still	; and yet dare I	8, 804/ 14
the manifold miracles that	still	continue in only the	8, 808/ 32
doth even the same	still	... and will therefore say	8, 810/ 30
Bristol. And when he	still	abode thereby, upon his	8, 814/ 24
that he feeleth always	still	written with God's own	8, 817/ 5
he letteth to keep,	still	, without any failing at	8, 819/ 17
for all the baptism,	still	out of the state	8, 823/ 19
world... but ever hang	still	thereon, as scabs and	8, 825/ 6
believe the Catholic Church	still	, as Saint Augustine did	8, 827/ 10
some will needs lie	still	in prison, and some	8, 848/ 30
as they were all	still	of "the church," and	8, 853/ 15
and by that respect	still	sanctified and by profession	8, 853/ 16
company, in heart, and	still	continued in God's former	8, 853/ 25
yet remaineth the remnant	still	the very, full Catholic	8, 856/ 18
remnant the selfsame man	still	, and the selfsame soul	8, 856/ 23
the selfsame soul should	still	remain whole in the	8, 856/ 23
any such church remaineth	still	so far forth unproved	8, 859/ 24
suffered to sin on	still	. And yet, though there	8, 868/ 28
else, if it tarry	still	till it wet well	8, 876/ 9
and the garland hang	still	; and then had the	8, 878/ 31
but that she stood	still	in a doubt and	8, 884/ 4
his very, holy church	still	, as ye show to	8, 885/ 6
I shall always remain	still	in like doubt, and	8, 887/ 21
heaven... and leave me	still	in darkness and ignorance	8, 898/ 7
understood none... but stood	still	and gaped upon him	8, 900/ 32
quod he. "Ye stand	still	, every one, I ween	8, 900/ 34
and bid them sit	still	and hold their babble	8, 902/ 22

put out, they be	still	of the court and	8, 907/ 13
that he runneth forth	still	in this purpose and	8, 910/ 5
understand no Latin ween	still	that it were the	8, 917/ 7
bring their heresy forth	still	in question, and beguile	8, 933/ 33
Barnes would have stuck	still	as stiffly for that	8, 934/ 16
would yet have stuck	still	, and say the decree	8, 936/ 10
continue; and as it	still	continueth, and always continue	8, 942/ 14
so is it always	still	, and always still shall	8, 942/ 16
always still, and always	still	shall be, the very	8, 942/ 16
some horrible sins, stand	still	in a damnable state	8, 957/ 27
trust surely, and live	still	as we list. For	8, 958/ 33
live, so she continueth	still	, and every man when	8, 960/ 12
confesseth that she hath	still	sins to be forgiven	8, 961/ 13
instant prayer he goeth	still	about it here... and	8, 972/ 5
that be of it	still	and go not out	8, 987/ 29
therein, and being also	still	thereof, be yet sometimes	8, 987/ 32
mind, and yet abide	still	in their habit and	8, 988/ 34
be known and say	still	, for all that, that	8, 995/ 2
seek her, and evermore	still	unknown. Wherefore, good Christian	8, 995/ 4
the revelations of God	still	abide and continue in	8, 996/ 18
his Holy Spirit do	still	, by secret inspiration, reveal	8, 996/ 21
vengeance taken, they were	still	in one church, were	8, 1007/ 6
many evil masters abiding	still	among the good, many	8, 1009/ 4
as the good hath	still	been head of the	8, 1010/ 3
he is the head	still	." And here will they	8, 1010/ 26
against this folly standeth	still	the first reason that	8, 1014/ 7
should persevere and abide	still	good or no. Now	8, 1015/ 2
be evil, be yet	still	in the catholic church	8, 1015/ 38
to the same vices	still	. And when Saint Paul	8, 1017/ 23
And yet shall it	still	be Christ's holy church	8, 1020/ 26
the leastwise, that standing	still	in your old froward	8, 1030/ 2
and revenge the filthy	stink	of the fleshly carrion	8, 610/ 32
we should believe, to	stir	us up unto faith	8, 692/ 22
we should do, to	stir	us up to do	8, 692/ 23
thee to resuscitate and	stir	up the grace that	8, 844/ 1
poor simple souls, would	stir	such schisms and heresies	8, 955/ 19
of those unbelievers God	stirred	up Moses, and brought	8, 609/ 12
to chastise their wickedness...	stirred	them up a prophet	8, 609/ 19
coming of Christ... God	stirred	up a hundred prophets	8, 612/ 28
so that God hath	stirred	up among us, since	8, 620/ 34
And surely he hath	stirred	up very many... of	8, 620/ 35
Christ and his apostles,	stirred	up in his known	8, 623/ 3
other prophets which God	stirred	up in all such	8, 717/ 31
sake, moved him and	stirred	him to believe that	8, 730/ 19
they be from the	stock	, they therefore dry up	8, 603/ 6
old all of one	stock	, yet be now severed	8, 619/ 19
hath as the very	stock	continued still and remained	8, 669/ 19
that persevere in the	stock	, be it diminished and	8, 671/ 32
is to say, the	stock	that standeth still and	8, 693/ 32
divided from the old	stock	, in what places of	8, 962/ 6

left together in the	stock	of unity of the	8, 992/ 9
old, so long continuing	stock	, agreeing together in faith	8, 1000/ 27
tree and the very	stock	... out of which and	8, 1030/ 18
and when he had	stolen	it, then bring it	8, 628/ 21
for cloying of the	stomach	no more at once	8, 580/ 33
very bottom of my	stomach	... and not, yet, all	8, 641/ 6
ever was in his	stomach	, as plainly as he	8, 814/ 13
go through... yet the	stone	could not fall through	8, 605/ 8
one threw in a	stone	no bigger than an	8, 605/ 33
the world, concerning the	stone	to go through the	8, 606/ 15
the whorl, and the	stone	to fall through the	8, 606/ 16
in flight, and chief	stone	in their foundation whereon	8, 675/ 24
whole refuge, and chief	stone	in their foundation... whereupon	8, 679/ 6
in books either of	stone	or in dead skins	8, 753/ 8
but a temple of	stone	, too; by which manner	8, 789/ 24
he hurled a great	stone	out at adventure among	8, 900/ 38
by David prophesied: "The	stone	which they that were	8, 1009/ 22
the hedge, then hurl	stones	at it hardly and	8, 664/ 29
nor yet by precious	stones	; neither by miters nor	8, 837/ 15
may well see the	stones	, but we cannot see	8, 845/ 21
he gathered up good	stones	... not gunstones, but as	8, 900/ 20
keepeth from them hurl	stones	at their heads because	8, 901/ 15
and the doctrine, dead,	stony	hearts should wax tender	8, 753/ 14
Now, if the whorl	stood	on the one end	8, 605/ 31
I ween if ye	stood	in the nether end	8, 605/ 34
the church of Israel	stood	." Likewise in the New	8, 833/ 30
so long her nose	stood	right. For by him	8, 864/ 30
side but that she	stood	still in a doubt	8, 884/ 4
King's safe-conduct, should have	stood	in peril to be	8, 885/ 26
his bosom, and then	stood	him up upon a	8, 900/ 22
as understood none... but	stood	still and gaped upon	8, 900/ 32
so: let us, to	stop	his mouth with, grant	8, 618/ 20
put in the water,	stop	fast all the holes	8, 654/ 35
Lady is a plain	stop	, since they cannot be	8, 1005/ 31
make any law to	stop	them of their holy	8, 1011/ 36
and thereby they have	stopped	up the gates of	8, 634/ 24
key of knowledge, and	stopped	up the kingdom of	8, 692/ 14
ways in such wise	stopped	, and his paths so	8, 990/ 26
and hearing of the	stories	and the temple and	8, 619/ 12
may read, in authentic	stories	, that the Arians did	8, 684/ 13
they have put the	stories	that should in many	8, 706/ 35
and partly by authentic	stories	. And as the Jews	8, 707/ 3
They have put the	stories	that should in many	8, 710/ 31
such false and feigned	stories	remain and taken for	8, 711/ 4
and partly by authentic	stories	." Here would he fain	8, 712/ 5
as we believe the	stories	of the world, because	8, 742/ 16
years, and old authentic	stories	which they had brought	8, 774/ 29
years, and old authentic	stories	which they had brought	8, 805/ 28
Scripture and old, ancient	stories	... and therewith, as men	8, 806/ 8
by antiquities and old	stories	, like as Master Lyly	8, 806/ 29

any such "old authentic	stories	" as he speaketh of	8, 807/ 23
And by what old	stories	newly found out can	8, 808/ 1
folk many old authentic	stories	proving their heresies false	8, 808/ 5
can remember, any old	stories	against it. For I	8, 808/ 7
read nor heard many	stories	. Wherefore it must needs	8, 822/ 16
lack of reading of	stories	), they must needs have	8, 824/ 14
Matthew and by the	story	that Christ also telleth	8, 583/ 10
tell them of that	story	of Abraham, Dives, and	8, 626/ 5
fire and flame, the	story	that Christ telleth himself	8, 626/ 7
that God caused that	story	to be written in	8, 637/ 25
true in some one	story	that the Church hath	8, 710/ 34
credence given to a	story	told him by men	8, 746/ 15
the truth of a	story	, and not the means	8, 749/ 11
false... as the false	story	of Mahomet many Turks	8, 781/ 11
fain hear some one	story	by which he proveth	8, 807/ 26
heaven. By what old	story	proveth he that folk	8, 807/ 30
souls? By what old	story	will he show us	8, 807/ 32
Mass? By what old	story	can he make it	8, 807/ 34
believed it with a	story	faith; whereof, as ye	8, 812/ 15
us begin at his "	story	" faith... and since he	8, 818/ 17
believeth once with a	story	faith, infound the feeling	8, 819/ 4
as I say, no "	story	faith"... and therefore, by	8, 823/ 34
it first with a "	story	faith." But yet ye	8, 827/ 2
matter out of the	story	that was by a	8, 989/ 21
wrong way except the	straight	way to hell be	8, 638/ 20
and look to leap	straight	to heaven by the	8, 641/ 5
of our Lord; make	straight	the paths of our	8, 651/ 17
heretics, and yet not	straight	into the true church	8, 661/ 24
that though he go	straight	out of a church	8, 662/ 9
He made "crooked things	straight	," as it is written	8, 691/ 21
smooth and the crooked	straight	, and to turn the	8, 704/ 2
a man... he runneth	straight	to his "remembrance" and	8, 745/ 33
when he died go	straight	unto the devil? Now	8, 758/ 22
by his secret treason	straight	out of his checker	8, 856/ 28
argument, I shall shortly	strain	Tyndale to grant a	8, 824/ 5
Assertion of the Sacraments,	strained	Luther so sore that	8, 675/ 31
to the sore and	strait	and hard doctrine of	8, 650/ 35
under the hance... tied	strait	up for swerving. Saint	8, 1021/ 33
scandalis magnatum sore and	straitly	prohibited that no man	8, 592/ 24
when he heareth so	strange	a tale told, of	8, 725/ 14
we should in so	strange	a matter believe his	8, 751/ 17
question will somewhat seem	strange	to this disciple of	8, 803/ 35
her." This is somewhat	strange	, that this church should	8, 845/ 8
would use of a	strange	affection the same fashion	8, 901/ 8
a long tale, a	strange	, and a dark, to	8, 998/ 18
corn. And this marvelous	strange	turning never ceaseth, nor	8, 1020/ 32
that so do be	strange-faithful	folk. For if he	8, 850/ 18
Church, and which do	strangely	rehearse and strangely declare	8, 981/ 13
do strangely rehearse and	strangely	declare Christ's Catholic scripture	8, 981/ 13
kin as the farthest	stranger	, and every man husband	8, 664/ 14

bound to help every	stranger	that is a poor	8, 698/ 9
my father before a	stranger	, nor myself before another	8, 698/ 23
the time to some	stranger	whom I never knew	8, 698/ 27
catholics, yet if a	stranger	should come among them	8, 735/ 31
the voice of a	stranger	"; and "I know mine	8, 888/ 12
do not follow any	stranger	, but do flee from	8, 981/ 1
flee from every such	stranger	, according as Saint Paul	8, 981/ 17
another and not a	stranger	saith unto Christ's flock	8, 981/ 19
not the voice of	strangers	he seemeth to mean	8, 889/ 19
not the voice of	strangers	." And now cometh Barnes	8, 981/ 2
they should not hear	strangers	. For by other men	8, 981/ 7
heareth me." But by	strangers	that is to wit	8, 981/ 10
by heretics, which be	strangers	from the household of	8, 981/ 11
the voice of such	strangers	(that is to wit	8, 981/ 15
Tyndale setteth not a	straw	) what manner man Tyndale	8, 789/ 25
and the chaff and	straw	he shall burn up	8, 1019/ 34
wheat mingled with the	straw	, and out of the	8, 1020/ 1
there no wheat, but	straw	only. Now, in the	8, 1020/ 2
corn and chaff and	straw	, and in Christ's net	8, 1020/ 23
of one town or	street	yea, or of one	8, 667/ 17
some thrown in the	street	and left at men's	8, 813/ 18
they all have their	strength	by Christ's blood, and	8, 583/ 22
to say, the sure	strength	or fastening "of the	8, 617/ 19
twain of pith and	strength	therein. For whereas in	8, 676/ 14
apostles, shall have no	strength	at all, neither to	8, 706/ 9
having in itself such	strength	that Luther could not	8, 708/ 11
clearly see what a	strength	this reason of holy	8, 718/ 19
out that hath any	strength	or force toward the	8, 719/ 15
is to say, his	strength	. And even so accursed	8, 743/ 14
is to say, his	strength	. And even so accursed	8, 763/ 7
safe enough by worldly	strength	, and able to conquer	8, 763/ 22
consider therein the great	strength	of truth and of	8, 765/ 33
of such vigor and	strength	, that those which are	8, 766/ 28
and in her own	strength	, but that she sticketh	8, 846/ 27
do not barely signify	strength	in the standing by	8, 847/ 1
sacraments taking their effect,	strength	, and virtue of Christ's	8, 906/ 27
it the quickness and	strength	that he giveth it	8, 918/ 9
decree be of like	strength	and power as if	8, 941/ 7
assembly together... look what	strength	it should have if	8, 941/ 30
so did, the same	strength	hath it if they	8, 941/ 30
by his only natural	strength	make himself such one	8, 964/ 17
have such vigor and	strength	therein that though they	8, 995/ 25
into their sects the	strength	of great princes of	8, 1027/ 6
and more is she	strengthened	, not in resisting but	8, 875/ 31
and more is she	strengthened	, not in resisting but	8, 930/ 5
and more is she	strengthened	, not in resisting but	8, 952/ 31
that the church is	strengthened	in suffering of persecution	8, 952/ 36
Saint Bernard instructed and	strengthened	them that were wavering	8, 990/ 19
the strong supporteth and	strengtheneth	the feebler, and the	8, 1017/ 35
stretcheth or ought to	stretch	this thing, at the	8, 594/ 11

may make the reason	stretch	a little farther, as	8, 596/ 22
and (full like a	stretch-hemp	!) call it but cakebread	8, 788/ 12
wrinkles be extended and	stretched	out; by acknowledging, her	8, 860/ 27
all her spots and	stretched	out all her wrinkles	8, 865/ 25
nor her wrinkles fully	stretched	out... but be in	8, 865/ 30
all his wrinkles clean	stretched	out... he is now	8, 866/ 12
them the wrinkle is	stretched	out, and by confession	8, 960/ 10
where is our wrinkle	stretched	out, as it were	8, 960/ 24
or wrinkle. She is	stretched	out, in the stretcher	8, 960/ 32
spot and wrinkle was	stretched	out upon the stretcher	8, 961/ 6
to wit, upon that	stretcher	or tenterhooks he shed	8, 960/ 26
stretched out, in the	stretcher	or tenterhooks of the	8, 960/ 32
stretched out upon the	stretcher	, or the tenterhooks, but	8, 961/ 6
stretching them upon the	stretcher	or tenterhooks of the	8, 966/ 27
what things, his authority	stretcheth	or ought to stretch	8, 594/ 11
so far as it	stretcheth	, yet because it stretcheth	8, 783/ 28
stretcheth, yet because it	stretcheth	not far enough to	8, 783/ 28
as fast as he	stretcheth	she wrinkleth I cannot	8, 865/ 32
and he that forgiveth	stretcheth	out the wrinkle. And	8, 960/ 23
that can be. He	stretcheth	us out upon the	8, 961/ 3
time in which it	stretcheth	no further, it is	8, 962/ 18
of Baptism... so he	stretcheth	out our wrinkles upon	8, 965/ 14
her spots, and always	stretching	out her wrinkles yet	8, 864/ 33
washing and all the	stretching	, as long as she	8, 864/ 34
out... but be in	stretching	... and while as fast	8, 865/ 30
be no pressing nor	stretching	." Now, thou that spokest	8, 961/ 10
the blessed sacraments and	stretching	out his wrinkles with	8, 966/ 26
his wrinkles with the	stretching	them upon the stretcher	8, 966/ 26
never be pressing nor	stretching	more. But if he	8, 966/ 32
more trial, pressing, nor	stretching	put unto them. Barnes	8, 970/ 34
of our spots, and	stretching	out of our wrinkles	8, 970/ 37
always washing and always	stretching	: yet, partly for intermission	8, 972/ 7
in raising of sedition,	strife	, debate, and war, among	8, 608/ 20
shortly cease all the	strife	, if all folk agree	8, 647/ 25
yet at as great	strife	as we were before	8, 647/ 26
ribaldry, rebellion, debate, and	strife	, by bibbing and sipping	8, 729/ 33
enmity, lawing, emulation and	strife	, wrath, contentions, seditions, heresies	8, 757/ 15
debate and discord, in	strife	and in contention, and	8, 854/ 8
enmity, lawing, emulation, and	strife	; wrath, contentions, seditions, heresies	8, 1025/ 1
harpeth all on one	string	, fall to my rude	8, 727/ 31
fashion, and with a	string	by the half keep	8, 1021/ 32
thing no bonds, no	stripes	, no imprisonment, none other	8, 978/ 2
But I will not	strive	much with Friar Barnes	8, 846/ 10
this wise contend and	strive	thereupon... whereas ye say	8, 895/ 26
if we contend and	strive	with ourselves to love	8, 978/ 10
sins as at one	stroke	slay the soul. For	8, 961/ 26
the soul at one	stroke	." For such sins Christian	8, 965/ 24
struck blind, by the	stroke	of God, that they	8, 994/ 19
is in itself so	strong	, before made by Saint	8, 603/ 35
abideth still, so mighty,	strong	, and invincible... as a	8, 673/ 7

me made by the	strong	and mighty champion, the	8, 673/ 7
in that point so	strong	that every man much	8, 676/ 3
maketh it rather more	strong	and proveth it plain	8, 676/ 8
same things shall stand	strong	and sure... and, over	8, 679/ 1
sure "establishment" and a	strong	"pillar of truth"... as	8, 682/ 24
shall make you some	strong	, potent reason... Tyndale And	8, 691/ 7
argument is made more	strong	now by three parts	8, 738/ 32
conceived... which was so	strong	and so fruitful that	8, 759/ 11
had with Christ, more	strong	and more fastly confirmed	8, 760/ 9
overthrow and destroy the	strong	captain of all these	8, 794/ 13
abideth in conclusion so	strong	and inevitable that in	8, 828/ 22
able to void... so	strong	a thing is truth	8, 902/ 18
weak part in a	strong	body, and some sore	8, 907/ 1
as ye see, so	strong	is the devil in	8, 956/ 10
or tenterhooks of a	strong	fuller? Upon the cross	8, 960/ 25
to wit, a great,	strong	trust in Christ to	8, 965/ 31
keepeth them with a	strong	bond of charity, that	8, 976/ 33
beareth other, and the	strong	supporteth and strengtheneth the	8, 1017/ 34
some heresies were so	strong	and mighty that they	8, 1027/ 5
shall every day be	stronger	for the Church than	8, 738/ 36
How much is that	stronger	now, after the continuance	8, 739/ 4
believers were yet the	stronger	part... as it well	8, 793/ 33
shall be still the	stronger	. And though the faithless	8, 794/ 3
both with milk and	stronger	meat must feed us	8, 892/ 5
Paul, "We that are	stronger	must bear and sustain	8, 1017/ 37
is thoroughly considered, the	stronger	, yet is it at	8, 1025/ 8
brawleth bigly, and scoldeth	strongly	, and raileth royally, and	8, 764/ 26
great occasion the more	strongly	to confirm them in	8, 765/ 26
by this tale so	strongly	teach the contrary that	8, 785/ 34
shall have his head	struck	off. Now, the reproving	8, 946/ 21
beastly Sodomites were so	struck	blind, by the stroke	8, 994/ 18
of "wedding" make stewed	strumpets	of nuns; and feeleth	8, 804/ 28
as wood, hay, and	stubbles	. But some man will	8, 968/ 33
holy, sacred vows... and	stubbornly	defend that work which	8, 932/ 35
they would peradventure have	stuck	with him upon the	8, 642/ 32
Friar Barnes would have	stuck	still as stiffly for	8, 934/ 16
folk would yet have	stuck	still, and say the	8, 936/ 10
in all other things,	studied	all the while nothing	8, 605/ 18
few, and which have	studied	it as well as	8, 928/ 17
remembered the counsel so	studiously	taken with Necton the	8, 816/ 19
foolish, proud fashion of	study	and learning... and bidding	8, 619/ 29
make us muse and	study	and devise upon the	8, 637/ 28
manner, and somewhat to	study	and muse, when he	8, 725/ 13
Then he began to	study	a little and claw	8, 815/ 18
never was there pudding	stuffed	so full of farcing	8, 575/ 26
for any man to	stumble	at that hath any	8, 719/ 28
reader, the more he	stumbleth	unawares upon the truth	8, 959/ 10
theirs... partly by the	style	and Latin, and partly	8, 707/ 3
of theirs, partly by	style	and Latin, and partly	8, 712/ 5
persecuted and beat and	subdued	the faithless, and killed	8, 793/ 35

of man's will in	subduing	of his reason into	8, 798/ 32
or Greek, king or	subject	, carter or cardinal, butcher	8, 838/ 9
body and make it	subject	, if we accustom ourselves	8, 978/ 5
is therefore free and	subject	unto none other, neither	8, 1011/ 31
fellowship of idolaters and	subjection	unto faithless folk and	8, 1008/ 11
holy men did ever	submit	his own mind to	8, 715/ 19
and that his willing	submitting	of himself to the	8, 581/ 25
which truth Saint Paul	subscribeth	where he saith that	8, 615/ 31
and overthrow all the	substance	of Tyndale's solution here	8, 679/ 1
dependence, hath its solidity,	substance	, and fastness of and	8, 800/ 5
church, nor is the	substance	of the matter, but	8, 937/ 8
die, or if our	substance	, which we love more	8, 968/ 18
love Christ above that	substance	, so that if need	8, 968/ 19
would rather lose that	substance	than deny Christ, yet	8, 968/ 20
if we love that	substance	more than we should	8, 968/ 21
merciful father suffereth our	substance	to be taken from	8, 968/ 25
honors, nor no greater	substance	of this world, than	8, 976/ 9
ponder and consider the	substance	of, such things as	8, 995/ 10
now see with what	substantial	answer Tyndale can scoff	8, 681/ 1
honest plainness and their	substantial	truth. For have not	8, 684/ 35
against Tyndale good and	substantial	witness. And we say	8, 689/ 29
and by good and	substantial	causes helpeth them that	8, 739/ 13
Is not this a	substantial	reason, trow you, first	8, 769/ 19
and also by that	substantial	, well-learned man Lyra in	8, 811/ 29
let us consider how	substantially	the man assoileth the	8, 601/ 12
our sovereign lord so	substantially	laid unto Luther upon	8, 678/ 35
plain outward proofs be	substantially	confounded... and the true	8, 749/ 26
he weeneth, well and	substantially	prove, so that though	8, 974/ 10
And they did also	substitute	others, which were known	8, 1011/ 7
out, and with his	subtle	shifting he so bleareth	8, 644/ 15
we (hypocrisy is so	subtle	and so secret) may	8, 874/ 10
third point is very	subtle	... and a thing that	8, 949/ 29
sometimes beguiled by the	subtle	sleight of the most	8, 987/ 33
first consider what blunt	subtleties	and what foolish fallacies	8, 719/ 19
whole universal synagogue. This	subtlety	of Tyndale is as	8, 719/ 27
without any sophism or	subtlety	. For every man might	8, 951/ 11
finally, without any farther	subtlety	, this common known Catholic	8, 1000/ 25
fruit... and yet so	subtly	handled that it is	8, 892/ 30
before them, they clearly	subvert	and destroy all his	8, 757/ 37
by his authority the	subverters	, and all those that	8, 990/ 22
though our popish hypocrites	succeed	Christ and his apostles	8, 648/ 29
church of God to	succeed	the church of Christ	8, 670/ 9
church of Christ should	succeed	and put away the	8, 670/ 11
no new church to	succeed	it, as the synagogue	8, 670/ 26
succession, known heads... to	succeed	of such as, by	8, 1011/ 9
years together, continually, to	succeed	"the church"... and the	8, 1033/ 19
the sects together do	succeed	and continue it which	8, 1033/ 22
prophets and patriarchs, and	succeeded	them lineally, and had	8, 609/ 24
Tyndale Though the Pharisees	succeeded	the patriarchs and prophets	8, 648/ 5
and his apostles by	succession	... not to do the	8, 613/ 36

it "creeping") be by	succession	here in earth come	8, 614/ 9
the clergy, by continual	succession	then hath ever the	8, 614/ 19
yet the continuance and	succession	of the truth from	8, 621/ 33
as Tyndale saith, "by	succession	" into the place and	8, 623/ 10
and his apostles by	succession	, do as the wily	8, 629/ 5
into the place by	succession	... he layeth not any	8, 629/ 9
all that should by	succession	in their office follow	8, 629/ 15
apostles' place, not by	succession	but by invasion. For	8, 638/ 12
can have any by	succession	, since there can be	8, 668/ 28
there can be no	succession	perceived among any such	8, 668/ 28
by ordinary course of	succession	, kept and continued one	8, 669/ 40
that he saw "the	succession	continued" in the see	8, 735/ 22
then had continued in	succession	about the space of	8, 739/ 3
after the continuance in	succession	the space of fifteen	8, 739/ 4
been by a well-known	succession	preserved and continued from	8, 962/ 9
in Abraham and his	succession	, and after called that	8, 1008/ 9
begun, there hath by	succession	continued a church this	8, 1009/ 27
And ever after by	succession	, known heads... to succeed	8, 1011/ 8
and continued, by continual	succession	, from that beginning, before	8, 1030/ 16
church is, by continual	succession	, the same church that	8, 1030/ 30
us true. For other	succession	hath it not than	8, 1033/ 21
Rome, but as the	successor	of Saint Peter... to	8, 576/ 30
Saint Augustine called the	successor	of Saint Peter the	8, 962/ 35
Saint Peter for his	successor	, and head and chief	8, 1010/ 19
these folk assign the	successor	of that old church	8, 1033/ 24
they cannot be the	successor	of the old church	8, 1033/ 29
the clergy be the	successors	of Christ and his	8, 616/ 12
and so forth the	successors	of him ever after	8, 1010/ 21
the remnant of his	successors	, by row. But we	8, 1011/ 2
but that these things	succor	and relieve them that	8, 967/ 26
therefor. And a thousand	suchlike	doth the pope, contrary	8, 596/ 8
Bernard, or a thousand	suchlike	together that were alive	8, 716/ 10
through Christ, and of	suchlike	principles of our faith	8, 774/ 12
through Christ, and of	suchlike	principles of our faith	8, 801/ 22
great that required so	sudden	help, nor other men's	8, 699/ 31
out rashly in a	sudden	rage, every man a	8, 994/ 14
he had of devotion	suddenly	fallen into their synagogue	8, 619/ 13
house. For he falleth	suddenly	upon a conclusion... toward	8, 644/ 21
in this wise he	suddenly	concludeth, with as many	8, 644/ 25
together... were not now	suddenly	likely to give ear	8, 650/ 35
that here hath Tyndale	suddenly	destroyed and pulled down	8, 665/ 9
And thus hath he	suddenly	pulled here down to	8, 665/ 19
evil to good, and	suddenly	be become the Isaacs	8, 789/ 34
by his "feeling faith"	suddenly	brought his church, so	8, 825/ 9
if they were all	suddenly	known by revelation, and	8, 950/ 10
to warm them, were	suddenly	fallen in such a	8, 994/ 12
ye do naught and	sue	one another before paynim	8, 854/ 9
say... if any man	sue	another upon any greedy	8, 946/ 32
corrupt affection: whether he	sue	in spiritual court or	8, 946/ 35
other side, complain and	sue	of good mind and	8, 947/ 4

good affection complain and	sue	for his amendment in	8, 947/ 8
rather than they should	sue	before paynim judges, they	8, 1022/ 20
in him only that	sueth	when he is wronged	8, 944/ 33
chosen creature that he	suffer	him to do many	8, 575/ 20
deeds, but yet never	suffer	him in no wise	8, 575/ 21
yet... but he must	suffer	them to play out	8, 588/ 11
it were unsitting to	suffer	that manner to be	8, 590/ 26
a lewd thing to	suffer	any prince, estate, or	8, 590/ 32
is then intolerable to	suffer	any such ribalds to	8, 592/ 27
so shameless that they	suffer	themselves to be shaven	8, 599/ 27
enter in themselves nor	suffer	them that would. How	8, 610/ 1
truth... that though he	suffer	many great pieces of	8, 616/ 37
shall he never neither	suffer	it to be destroyed	8, 617/ 4
that he will never	suffer	it to come to	8, 622/ 18
because he will not	suffer	his church to fall	8, 677/ 18
never will permit and	suffer	his church to fall	8, 677/ 32
promised, and will not	suffer	it damnably to err	8, 680/ 6
that cause will not	suffer	it to be deceived	8, 680/ 7
and they likely to	suffer	shipwreck then they cast	8, 685/ 33
that God shall never	suffer	, in matter of salvation	8, 689/ 35
but thou must yet	suffer	for every sin seven	8, 692/ 6
remaineth) God shall never	suffer	to fall from the	8, 693/ 32
natural truth, can never	suffer	him to do. And	8, 693/ 35
penny thither, than to	suffer	us spend a halfpenny	8, 701/ 29
very scripture, shall not	suffer	it (as that holy	8, 711/ 18
be understood, if we	suffer	with him, that we	8, 756/ 31
upon his own part	suffer	. And thus, for the	8, 820/ 3
to the scoffing, and	suffer	himself to be carried	8, 862/ 30
be willingly beguiled, and	suffer	the devil make us	8, 890/ 6
whom God will not	suffer	to say damnably false	8, 891/ 26
be taught right, and	suffer	some whom he hated	8, 898/ 34
when he would not	suffer	women to take upon	8, 902/ 24
though that God would	suffer	some parts or members	8, 915/ 34
yet he will not	suffer	the whole corps or	8, 915/ 35
devoutly in Christ must	suffer	persecution") and you withstand	8, 930/ 11
withstand all things and	suffer	nothing. You oppress every	8, 930/ 11
assistant and will not	suffer	it to fall into	8, 942/ 21
that wrong and patiently	suffer	it than to complain	8, 944/ 8
the church did not	suffer	persecution for teaching that	8, 953/ 7
the mind gladly to	suffer	when necessity of sufferance	8, 953/ 13
church but if they	suffer	heretics arise and remain	8, 953/ 15
work burn, he shall	suffer	the loss." For either	8, 968/ 12
humility confess that we	suffer	less punishment than we	8, 968/ 26
dearest brethren, although we	suffer	no such thing no	8, 978/ 1
church but if it	suffer	persecution, and that no	8, 979/ 15
persecution, it sufficeth to	suffer	it when it is	8, 979/ 24
it nor so to	suffer	evil folk among themselves	8, 979/ 25
church, nor God shall	suffer	no sect of heresy	8, 982/ 15
goodness, not willing to	suffer	the people to fall	8, 1009/ 5
wink at that and	suffer	them to say that	8, 1013/ 35

Jews did use to	suffer	all their dissonant and	8, 1032/ 3
this present time, to	suffer	therein no such confusion	8, 1032/ 5
suffer when necessity of	sufferance	shall happen by paynims	8, 953/ 14
nuns may not be	suffered	to be wedded, contrary	8, 586/ 18
such railing speech be	suffered	to run at riot	8, 592/ 16
see how sore God	suffered	that good saint to	8, 602/ 23
as God's scourge, be	suffered	to work for the	8, 608/ 29
of his great mercy	suffered	not those naughty scribes	8, 613/ 5
deceive long God had	suffered	the Catholic church of	8, 618/ 4
would God never have	suffered	so many blessed, holy	8, 637/ 35
if they may be	suffered	once to rise... all	8, 664/ 36
sect, they cannot be	suffered	to preach or live	8, 668/ 31
Christian men have constantly	suffered	harm and as much	8, 731/ 30
the faithless be sometimes	suffered	to prosper in their	8, 794/ 4
Peter may not be	suffered	to tell her so	8, 865/ 10
and they without peril	suffered	to sin on still	8, 868/ 27
if they might be	suffered	to begin once in	8, 902/ 29
in mine house and	suffered	two men to resort	8, 903/ 2
the while they be	suffered	there, till they be	8, 907/ 12
the same title so	suffered	since to stand... was	8, 933/ 6
for persecution to be	suffered	by the Catholic Church	8, 953/ 12
Christ hath many times	suffered	, and yet suffereth, no	8, 953/ 34
the good Catholic people	suffered	and used none other	8, 954/ 29
torments which the saints	suffered	even to the death	8, 977/ 31
she shall never be	suffered	of God to fall	8, 995/ 15
paynims, and to have	suffered	much martyrdom for Christ's	8, 1027/ 29
broken, if he had	suffered	, this eight hundred years	8, 1031/ 31
church, that was before,	suffered	to vanish away, as	8, 1033/ 20
and that therefore God	suffereth	the clergy to lead	8, 630/ 11
gloss declareth that God	suffereth	not the Rome church	8, 858/ 5
gloss declareth that God	suffereth	not the Rome church	8, 910/ 22
gloss saith that God	suffereth	not the church of	8, 910/ 32
be holy. The church	suffereth	persecutions (for as Saint	8, 930/ 9
times suffered, and yet	suffereth	, no little persecution and	8, 953/ 34
God so will or	suffereth	it, we are punished	8, 968/ 14
as a merciful father	suffereth	our substance to be	8, 968/ 25
doctrine, and the constant	suffering	of persecution and adversity	8, 730/ 18
of a sinner, and	suffering	here his painful Passion	8, 755/ 16
followeth Christ only... in	suffering	oppressions and persecutions, blasphemings	8, 875/ 25
in resisting but in	suffering	. More Here have ye	8, 875/ 32
followeth Christ only... in	suffering	oppressions and persecutions, blasphemings	8, 929/ 38
in resisting but in	suffering	. Now, my lords, compare	8, 930/ 6
followeth Christ only... in	suffering	oppressions and persecutions, blasphemings	8, 952/ 26
in resisting but in	suffering	. " These words, every man	8, 952/ 31
church is strengthened in	suffering	of persecution for holding	8, 952/ 36
that scantly can all	suffice	. But yet layeth Barnes	8, 956/ 11
such necessary whether it	sufficed	then to take for	8, 701/ 20
he answered that neither	sufficed	our parish nor our	8, 701/ 23
that as far as	sufficeth	to that purpose is	8, 591/ 32
think that little sorrow	sufficeth	, and satisfaction too, need	8, 653/ 20

the Catholic Church, it	sufficeth	that men be of	8, 953/ 13
by nuns. But this	sufficeth	here against Friar Barnes	8, 979/ 10
as for persecution, it	sufficeth	to suffer it when	8, 979/ 24
deeds be a sure,	sufficient	proof of deadly sinful	8, 588/ 25
lies for good and	sufficient	proofs. And therefore here	8, 598/ 18
many for lack of	sufficient	diligence perished, God of	8, 613/ 4
mark alone shall be	sufficient	to discern and know	8, 623/ 27
he think it a	sufficient	proof that they come	8, 629/ 31
made therefor is not	sufficient	: that is to say	8, 718/ 29
sureties, very good and	sufficient	, that at what time	8, 723/ 6
before what things be	sufficient	to make him believe	8, 736/ 19
saying, "We be not	sufficient	of ourselves to think	8, 746/ 36
faithless an outward cause	sufficient	of his faith and	8, 749/ 28
by Tyndale himself, is	sufficient	for all the matter	8, 777/ 26
commended faith alone for	sufficient	, as Tyndale here beareth	8, 779/ 7
yet is it not	sufficient	to bring a man	8, 779/ 23
this faith is not	sufficient	for salvation but if	8, 780/ 14
they will, notwithstanding many	sufficient	causes wherefore of reason	8, 781/ 12
faith, that is both	sufficient	and also can never	8, 783/ 32
was for their salvation	sufficient	enough. And surely if	8, 795/ 16
this present life, and	sufficient	for the just cause	8, 799/ 17
do not upon so	sufficient	causes believe... since that	8, 799/ 20
disciple to make answer	sufficient	to everything that may	8, 803/ 14
the historical faith be	sufficient	for salvation; yea, and	8, 818/ 24
faith, and the faith	sufficient	for salvation, which is	8, 821/ 2
granting that God infoundeth	sufficient	perfection of faith in	8, 821/ 9
him none other faith	sufficient	: it followeth that every	8, 821/ 29
those twain, nor none	sufficient	for salvation but only	8, 822/ 19
that same one; and	sufficient	must the faith be	8, 822/ 19
faith, he saith, is	sufficient	though it be never	8, 822/ 37
that faith that is	sufficient	for salvation; "but that	8, 823/ 3
none other faith for	sufficient	, and God's work is	8, 823/ 36
is in the children	sufficient	... yet cometh Tyndale's master	8, 824/ 8
that faith alone is	sufficient	, but that folk be	8, 831/ 33
of man can be	sufficient	to deserve heaven, but	8, 841/ 8
Paul: "We be not	sufficient	of ourselves as of	8, 842/ 22
death is able and	sufficient	and so is the	8, 867/ 7
that God hath provided	sufficient	learning for all sorts	8, 899/ 6
Barnes hath already had	sufficient	warning by more than	8, 933/ 9
law two competent witnesses	sufficient	for a proof, and	8, 948/ 12
frustrate for lack of	sufficient	proof. And if the	8, 948/ 32
that only faith were	sufficient	for salvation (according to	8, 957/ 35
asking of mercy, were	sufficient	to save their souls	8, 958/ 16
no dispensation nor no	sufficient	proof of the breach	8, 1006/ 5
he for it so	sufficiently	that they might therein	8, 612/ 36
nor for his purpose	sufficiently	resemble the Catholic church	8, 617/ 30
I even there have	sufficiently	turned over all Tyndale's	8, 650/ 4
hath already well and	sufficiently	showed who be heretics	8, 655/ 15
we prove well and	sufficiently	that there is not	8, 660/ 1
the sentence were not	sufficiently	perceived and understood might	8, 677/ 26

full well, and perceive	sufficiently	where the one is	8, 699/ 3
could never be able	sufficiently	to answer them, but	8, 749/ 25
he prove us this	sufficiently	by the reason that	8, 760/ 27
by which they can	sufficiently	"judge," saith he, "between	8, 775/ 15
if none other might	sufficiently	serve... or else such	8, 795/ 14
satisfied and think himself	sufficiently	answered thus? I had	8, 864/ 28
believeth that Christ hath	sufficiently	taught her all manner	8, 875/ 23
of God shall ever	sufficiently	provide you a true	8, 888/ 1
cunning folk that are	sufficiently	learned in the understanding	8, 894/ 12
believeth that Christ hath	sufficiently	taught her all manner	8, 929/ 35
he spoke and meant	sufficiently	... so his counsel provided	8, 948/ 27
so his counsel provided	sufficiently	. For when he bade	8, 948/ 27
attaining thereof used himself	sufficiently	in such wise as	8, 966/ 9
not every man so	sufficiently	useth to be so	8, 970/ 6
never shall) well and	sufficiently	avoided all that I	8, 995/ 26
and almsdeed, and other	suffrages	of the Church done	8, 967/ 1
them, trusting upon certain	suggestion	that the man were	8, 596/ 13
it came of the	suggestion	of his enemy. For	8, 888/ 27
place made not for	suing	at the law alleging	8, 945/ 13
slander... as was in	suing	openly among infidels, and	8, 947/ 16
matter and question of	suing	at the law than	8, 947/ 25
handled their glosses? No	sultan	in a stage play	8, 919/ 12
short of his whole	sum	, and lack five of	8, 612/ 32
of truth, the whole	sum	and effect of Tyndale's	8, 781/ 5
and in a brief	sum	ponder and consider the	8, 995/ 9
I shall here again	summarily	resume those two reasons	8, 1030/ 11
is a recapitulation and	summary	proof that the common	8, 993/ 2
the moon when the	sun	were over our heads	8, 606/ 17
as bright as the	sun	shining, that the truth	8, 774/ 9
as bright as the	sun	shining, that the truth	8, 799/ 35
as clear as the	sun	shining that the truth	8, 800/ 25
as clear as the	sun	shining, that no man	8, 800/ 27
as clear as the	sun	shining, that Tyndale bringeth	8, 801/ 6
others); yea, and take	sun	, moon, and stars to	8, 838/ 25
the rising of the	sun	till the going down	8, 857/ 25
and see the bright	sun	of his verity written	8, 885/ 17
the rising of the	sun	till the going down	8, 908/ 28
rising up of the	sun	to the going down	8, 976/ 7
whole body of the	sun	the unity of the	8, 977/ 12
so far above the	sun	, that whoso read them	8, 993/ 20
saith Saint Cyprian, "the	sunbeam	from the whole body	8, 977/ 11
Mass, and keep the	Sunday	and some other holy	8, 631/ 10
Friday next after Palm	Sunday	, and the Friday next	8, 653/ 31
main multitude, of many	sundry	states, manners, conditions, and	8, 599/ 14
or twice... but in	sundry	places, so often, against	8, 602/ 21
doctors that had in	sundry	ages, long before the	8, 612/ 17
faith appeareth plainly by	sundry	places of Holy Scripture	8, 615/ 5
had sent the synagogue	sundry	prophets, and Christ hastened	8, 618/ 2
we have many of	sundry	ages past in whose	8, 620/ 37
difficulty there, because the	sundry	sects abode still together	8, 621/ 32

have brought a hundred	sundry	sects of heresies, erroneous	8, 627/ 29
time before them, in	sundry	ages, had expounded the	8, 643/ 2
and finally as many	sundry	churches as there be	8, 647/ 7
churches as there be	sundry	sects of heretics. And	8, 647/ 7
sort is there of	sundry	manner sects, as well	8, 663/ 22
churches of sects at	sundry	times gone out thereof	8, 670/ 31
fellows and all these	sundry	sects, nor yet any	8, 670/ 35
and that these hundred	sundry	sects which Tyndale would	8, 673/ 13
name full many of	sundry	times, as Saint Ignatius	8, 696/ 7
one that had in	sundry	places preached after such	8, 701/ 6
do specially pertain to	sundry	diverse chapters of my	8, 776/ 20
age been proved in	sundry	places of Christendom, and	8, 788/ 3
brethren of his many	sundry	sects, which call the	8, 842/ 31
necessity to set in	sundry	times sorer and sorer	8, 956/ 9
branches of so many	sundry	schisms and sects as	8, 992/ 11
rage, every man a	sundry	way, to seek a	8, 994/ 15
the church, each a	sundry	way; and, each always	8, 994/ 30
saith, that is daily	sung	at the Mass, "we	8, 975/ 13
saith thus "Ministri Christi	sunt	, et serviunt Antichristo" (that	8, 986/ 34
huiusmodi volunt esse, et	sunt	, ecclesiarum praepositi . . ." (that is	8, 987/ 6
his faith doth then	sup	up in a moment	8, 687/ 31
only naught worth and	superfluous	, but also superstitious and	8, 633/ 21
the pope, or any	superiority	recognized to any other	8, 577/ 11
and help of his	supernal	grace to prevent us	8, 744/ 13
them both, his own	supernatural	aid and help of	8, 744/ 13
are willing, with his	supernatural	grace, toward the inclination	8, 778/ 16
and such other sinful	superstitions	. And therefore doth this	8, 704/ 12
that they be but	superstitious	and serve of naught	8, 583/ 17
some evil, and some	superstitious	, whereby the people among	8, 612/ 10
in evil doctrine and	superstitious	traditions they could not	8, 613/ 1
undone, be become noyous,	superstitious	, and damnable... then, since	8, 632/ 37
and superfluous, but also	superstitious	and noyous. And in	8, 633/ 21
stake, were a very	superstitious	thing... and not only	8, 633/ 28
And a thousand such	superstitiousnesses	setteth he before us	8, 579/ 29
of a great feast,	supped	them all up himself	8, 600/ 28
so rotten that they	supped	of the savor); now	8, 600/ 30
sins, he saith, be	supped	up and swallowed all	8, 821/ 21
that he bade to	supper	might smell them so	8, 600/ 30
the same table at	supper	again, with neither bread	8, 600/ 32
Christ at the Maundy	Supper	, when he went to	8, 672/ 2
still or come again,	suppeth	them all up in	8, 784/ 11
He weeneth he were	supping	up of a rare	8, 687/ 33
the goodness of God	supply	upon his part the	8, 634/ 6
the feeling faith himself,	supplying	by the congruence of	8, 819/ 29
other, and the strong	supporteth	and strengtheneth the feebler	8, 1017/ 34
no man will, I	suppose	, desire to have it	8, 606/ 27
a hundred times, I	suppose	, ere Christ came... for	8, 609/ 20
now let us first	suppose	that in this answer	8, 730/ 35
enough in unbelief." Well!	Suppose	first that Tyndale said	8, 731/ 20
much trust. But I	suppose	the Scripture speaketh of	8, 763/ 21

he meant not, I	suppose	, that men naturally dead	8, 780/ 9
blasphemy that I verily	suppose	, in my mind, this	8, 788/ 22
say, and Tyndale, I	suppose	, dare not say the	8, 804/ 15
against it. For I	suppose	verily that until Friar	8, 808/ 7
no great pleasure, I	suppose	, to hear a ribaldrous	8, 832/ 19
the world knoweth, I	suppose	, that the headmasters, the	8, 836/ 10
poor wit... and, I	suppose	, above his too, to	8, 845/ 25
But now let us	suppose	that he told us	8, 876/ 24
lesson better. Let us	suppose	that some good, honest	8, 883/ 31
there be not, I	suppose	, many good, holy men	8, 913/ 31
Now, let us then	suppose	also that there had	8, 925/ 10
the saints in heaven.	Suppose	me now that in	8, 925/ 25
made open. But now	suppose	me farther that forthwith	8, 937/ 13
put the case, and	suppose	, that the whole people	8, 939/ 23
church. Let us now	suppose	that a man would	8, 949/ 9
of "the church," I	suppose	that Friar Barnes will	8, 973/ 8
we be both, I	suppose	, agreed that Revelation is	8, 996/ 9
one man's word, I	suppose	, especially since no one	8, 1005/ 17
the catholic church)? I	suppose	nay, neither nother. For	8, 1028/ 7
not only for argument	supposed	, but were so come	8, 939/ 27
I have put and	supposed	in Saint Gregory's days	8, 939/ 37
in this patch he	supposeth	that for the faith	8, 749/ 1
was it labored to	suppress	the very faith, and	8, 1027/ 13
himself very certain and	sure	that he cannot be	8, 575/ 14
for England, I am	sure	he lieth. And therefor	8, 587/ 2
sinful deeds be a	sure	, sufficient proof of deadly	8, 588/ 25
faults ye may be	sure	that if the things	8, 591/ 3
he may make himself	sure	that if such railing	8, 592/ 15
yet shall he be	sure	to be shrewdly spoken	8, 592/ 17
people. Whereof to be	sure	, and for avoiding of	8, 597/ 20
Saint Cyprian thought so	sure	, especially so furnished with	8, 602/ 20
the reason, I am	sure	, is in itself so	8, 603/ 35
And therefore, I am	sure	, of the remnant besides	8, 612/ 29
soon be learned the	sure	truth and undoubted way	8, 613/ 8
so good, and so	sure	, that unto those that	8, 617/ 13
is to say, the	sure	strength or fastening "of	8, 617/ 19
he said he was	sure	that he had his	8, 624/ 4
such others are the	sure	, tried "truths," ye wot	8, 630/ 21
again. For I am	sure	he shall not lightly	8, 635/ 29
as I am not	sure	whether Tyndale would so	8, 643/ 10
true church, to be	sure	of a true teacher	8, 645/ 30
is the "pillar and	sure	ground of truth." "Nay	8, 645/ 32
not let, I am	sure	, to swear that there	8, 646/ 11
For I am very	sure	that by our scripture	8, 652/ 6
should do to be	sure	always to take good	8, 654/ 24
how I may be	sure	that I take no	8, 654/ 27
teach thee a way	sure	enough, that never shall	8, 654/ 28
Now, such a good,	sure	lesson Tyndale teacheth us	8, 655/ 8
now, to make us	sure	always which is the	8, 655/ 9
also that we be	sure	thereof by that that	8, 656/ 31

should also have been	sure	thereof although they never	8, 656/ 33
be by that means	sure	of some other things	8, 656/ 35
thing I am very	sure	: that I have in	8, 665/ 29
saith, the "pillar and	sure	ground of truth." And	8, 668/ 23
whole sect such a	sure	fall that they shall	8, 677/ 7
shall stand strong and	sure	... and, over that, answer	8, 679/ 1
done, ye may be	sure	, had they not seen	8, 681/ 23
to do, a very	sure	"establishment" and a strong	8, 682/ 24
learn, the "pillar and	sure	establishment of truth," as	8, 690/ 1
promises; which we be	sure	that the unchangeable truth	8, 693/ 34
and search and be	sure	thereof... namely because of	8, 701/ 14
For I am very	sure	, and our Savior himself	8, 701/ 35
this am I very	sure	: that they might have	8, 702/ 9
man can (ordinarily) be	sure	which writing is Holy	8, 707/ 22
same scripture a very	sure	means to confirm him	8, 739/ 23
none opinion, but a	sure	feeling... and therefore ever	8, 742/ 32
cause of the more	sure	and perfect knowledge that	8, 745/ 7
but by their own	sure	, secret feeling, such as	8, 751/ 12
none opinion, but a	sure	feeling... and therefore ever	8, 752/ 9
such as we be	sure	the Jews and Turks	8, 769/ 34
This is therefore a	sure	conclusion. As Paul saith	8, 773/ 15
known, nor yet were	sure	at this day, which	8, 778/ 8
doubteth nothing to be	sure	of salvation, left their	8, 795/ 35
therein? We be very	sure	that in all these	8, 808/ 4
because he shall be	sure	seldom to meet any	8, 812/ 31
he weeneth himself very	sure	. For he thinketh verily	8, 813/ 6
him, and having very	sure	knowledge that he was	8, 813/ 21
the matter safe and	sure	there... then came he	8, 813/ 34
but if I were	sure	that all were true	8, 815/ 10
manner hopeth Tyndale himself	sure	with his "feeling faith	8, 816/ 21
is by and by	sure	of the other... without	8, 819/ 35
cometh to baptism is	sure	of the feeling faith	8, 821/ 30
mean thereby fast and	sure	belief without any mistrust	8, 825/ 12
God, nor never so	sure	of salvation, are yet	8, 826/ 5
other church, because the	sure	truth of the church	8, 828/ 34
one thing am I	sure	also: that among those	8, 832/ 29
and sticketh fast and	sure	alonely to the promises	8, 838/ 30
and sticketh fast and	sure	all only to the	8, 844/ 20
that she is so	sure	, of and in her	8, 846/ 26
and that they be	sure	things for some other	8, 847/ 3
the pillar is a	sure	thing for a house	8, 847/ 8
whereupon the pillar standeth	sure	... so is the church	8, 847/ 11
may rest and stand	sure	. And for this cause	8, 847/ 13
thereunto as unto a	sure	pillar, and stand fast	8, 847/ 18
thereupon as upon a	sure	foot of a pillar	8, 847/ 19
church as to a	sure	pillar of truth, since	8, 847/ 24
yet maketh them not	sure	that they shall continue	8, 852/ 30
and the pillar and	sure	ground of truth, that	8, 856/ 13
all doubts concerning the	sure	avoiding of all damnable	8, 856/ 14
of God hath so	sure	a judgment that she	8, 862/ 2

shoe was, I am	sure	, never half so black	8, 863/ 15
should not reckon ourselves	sure	of her doctrine, weening	8, 869/ 28
that we might be	sure	that she would teach	8, 869/ 31
doctrine is not always	sure	, nor may not always	8, 870/ 33
yet may we have	sure	tokens of her presence	8, 873/ 21
these be good and	sure	tokens whereby that we	8, 873/ 26
also go the more	sure	; for he had heard	8, 876/ 36
where ye shall be	sure	and never fail to	8, 877/ 8
he should now be	sure	of good company in	8, 877/ 12
where I shall be	sure	to find these honest	8, 877/ 17
wherein we shall be	sure	to find any of	8, 878/ 9
these be good and	sure	tokens whereby that we	8, 878/ 19
what he meaneth by "	sure	tokens" whether he mean	8, 878/ 21
therein... as we be	sure	by the smoke and	8, 878/ 27
the first fashion of	sure	tokening, then is it	8, 878/ 28
then is it no	sure	sign and token, but	8, 878/ 29
we may be very	sure	that there be some	8, 879/ 8
that we cannot be	sure	which they be? For	8, 879/ 10
tokens make us most	sure	of those persons in	8, 879/ 12
they cannot make us	sure	of them in whom	8, 879/ 13
they cannot make us	sure	, as it seemeth, of	8, 879/ 14
and only make us	sure	that some heretic and	8, 879/ 29
tokens we shall be	sure	that "some" of the	8, 879/ 30
but I cannot be	sure	which person is any	8, 879/ 31
there I may be	sure	that some of his	8, 879/ 36
I could not be	sure	, but might well fear	8, 880/ 1
tokens, we shall be	sure	that though we cannot	8, 880/ 5
which they be, yet	sure	we may be that	8, 880/ 6
he saith, no perfect,	sure	signs, but only tokens	8, 880/ 11
well, but not be	sure	, because they may be	8, 880/ 12
but to seek some	sure	way how she may	8, 884/ 20
her further instruction and	sure	setting forth in the	8, 884/ 24
which I may be	sure	always to have some	8, 885/ 1
whom I may be	sure	to learn the very	8, 885/ 2
whereby I may be	sure	ever of a true	8, 885/ 10
how she might be	sure	to have a good	8, 886/ 33
she might always be	sure	of a true teacher	8, 887/ 8
scripture... she might be	sure	that he were a	8, 887/ 12
except I may be	sure	of the true teacher	8, 887/ 20
a true preacher, be	sure	that by his teaching	8, 887/ 28
God hath left the	sure	credence of doctrine in	8, 890/ 27
church, I may reckon	sure	that his doctrine is	8, 890/ 29
then were there no	sure	, true church at all	8, 890/ 36
that she should give	sure	credence to any man	8, 891/ 4
be by the Scripture	sure	, of so many sects	8, 891/ 5
churches. For I am	sure	, good Father Barnes, that	8, 891/ 28
are we safe and	sure	. For then are we	8, 892/ 35
For then are we	sure	that as all the	8, 892/ 35
intent we may be	sure	where to have the	8, 893/ 24
there I may be	sure	that in that congregation	8, 894/ 10

tokens, both twain, were	sure	and perfect for so	8, 894/ 25
though that I were	sure	indeed that in such	8, 894/ 26
how shall I be	sure	which be the very	8, 895/ 11
those may she be	sure	that they be Holy	8, 895/ 33
there is nothing any	sure	truth but if it	8, 896/ 15
for the one be	sure	of a new-baked bun	8, 896/ 37
other I may be	sure	of a pot of	8, 897/ 1
church," I cannot be	sure	of one farthing's worth	8, 897/ 2
which they may be	sure	if they will come	8, 899/ 7
as men may be	sure	that they may avoid	8, 900/ 4
us we cannot be	sure	of a true teacher	8, 900/ 9
and so cannot be	sure	to understand it right	8, 900/ 10
without we may be	sure	of a true interpreter	8, 901/ 10
For they that be	sure	, by the secret inspiration	8, 901/ 31
elects, and so be	sure	they shall be saved	8, 901/ 32
a man may be	sure	to learn thereof." What	8, 902/ 10
true church and the	sure	teachers. But, now, since	8, 904/ 28
ye tell me no	sure	mark whereby I might	8, 905/ 12
church men might be	sure	of the necessary truth	8, 911/ 32
because we would be	sure	there should be none	8, 924/ 11
well, and be very	sure	, that he hath not	8, 926/ 4
may they both be	sure	that they may boldly	8, 926/ 9
hell. And I am	sure	that so would it	8, 926/ 35
nothing be certain or	sure	. I doubt nothing but	8, 938/ 14
then are we very	sure	, whereof I think neither	8, 940/ 14
is that belief as	sure	a truth as though	8, 942/ 1
throw. But I am	sure	his article as himself	8, 945/ 6
of a truth a	sure	, undoubted authority. Now, good	8, 969/ 26
hold and keep the	sure	, fast ground of the	8, 977/ 9
he could after lurk	sure	in any place... and	8, 990/ 27
that they devise for	sure	marks themselves, but will	8, 994/ 3
how we shall be	sure	of the true understanding	8, 997/ 3
means he may be	sure	that he mistake not	8, 997/ 25
Book himself, may be	sure	that himself be not	8, 997/ 27
of the church the	sure	, necessary truths contained in	8, 1002/ 7
reckoning himself the more	sure	by the teaching thereof	8, 1002/ 11
no man can be	sure	of an unknown church	8, 1003/ 7
a man may be	sure	, must needs be a	8, 1003/ 9
since they cannot be	sure	by the Scripture that	8, 1005/ 32
of the persuasion and	sure	belief groweth by the	8, 1006/ 17
easily and readily be	sure	of the true doctrine	8, 1009/ 6
also so well and	surely	known unto himself, for	8, 575/ 12
have them taken. But	surely	since the man hath	8, 580/ 12
himself and all. For	surely	the things for the	8, 580/ 18
and wonder at them:	surely	right seldom haps it	8, 591/ 10
himself a king. For	surely	the words of Saint	8, 595/ 27
in her tail. For	surely	if there were any	8, 601/ 3
might happen, he should	surely	know the truth. Now	8, 620/ 10
a hundred prophets. And	surely	he hath stirred up	8, 620/ 35
will some man say.	Surely	well, and plainly, by	8, 623/ 1

very shrewd reckoning. And	surely	as all the words	8, 628/ 33
him say it; for	surely	I see it not	8, 644/ 36
to apply them. And	surely	if he mean thus	8, 647/ 24
is the very church?	Surely	the very church is	8, 647/ 29
needs find much resistance	surely	God caused him to	8, 651/ 11
the true scripture. And	surely	so it seemeth they	8, 652/ 6
more but ever see	surely	to one thing: that	8, 655/ 6
and so this question	surely	assoiled by Tyndale, and	8, 655/ 28
it not afterward so	surely	as he rehearseth it	8, 676/ 10
them from Christendom! But	surely	Saint Augustine, good man	8, 681/ 13
these heretics, and as	surely	describeth them as though	8, 688/ 18
any ornament therefor. And	surely	if these folk say	8, 701/ 33
derision, and scorn. And	surely	that word of Tyndale	8, 702/ 31
fathers all into one?	Surely	by teaching the children	8, 704/ 6
good... then have we	surely	great cause to thank	8, 705/ 11
anything to the purpose,	surely	that see not I	8, 707/ 16
man can reckon himself	surely	to know by any	8, 720/ 31
those whom he reckoneth	surely	to be the very	8, 720/ 32
us now for himself	surely	then, like as this	8, 721/ 33
what virtues be those?	Surely	even the same that	8, 732/ 28
thereof, and shall believe	surely	the determination thereof, and	8, 733/ 14
faster and the more	surely	in the knowledge and	8, 739/ 24
church, he shall so	surely	therein see proved the	8, 739/ 25
his bare word. For	surely	though that in any	8, 751/ 18
so deep and so	surely	written in his heart	8, 752/ 19
mouth is weak. And	surely	, saving that in that	8, 764/ 24
sects pass us. But	surely	if we were now	8, 769/ 24
is a wise answer,	surely	! that we should be	8, 769/ 32
and not Tyndale. But	surely	as for his own	8, 787/ 27
salvation sufficient enough. And	surely	if it so were	8, 795/ 16
and that hidden so	surely	that never man should	8, 795/ 32
so thought Webbe himself	surely	defended from any reproof	8, 816/ 17
this while before. And	surely	, good Christian reader, as	8, 825/ 11
doubly confirmed it. And	surely	this is no marvel	8, 828/ 25
manner of railing. And	surely	, notwithstanding that a man	8, 831/ 11
that therefore every man	surely	may, and of duty	8, 847/ 16
sanctified them in spirit?	Surely	(as Saint Paul saith	8, 852/ 11
be leaned unto nor	surely	be believed... but that	8, 870/ 34
that we may so	surely	know it that we	8, 878/ 26
if it may be	surely	known by those tokens	8, 879/ 11
word of God." But	surely	this anchor lieth too	8, 883/ 3
way how she may	surely	be taught the truth	8, 884/ 20
of him she might	surely	learn. But unto that	8, 887/ 12
perceive the true scripture":	surely	methinketh that unto this	8, 888/ 20
so fully and so	surely	as the apostles had	8, 889/ 11
whom men might so	surely	take for an undoubted	8, 890/ 26
knowledge of it. "And	surely	methinketh that the chief	8, 891/ 35
by her, and be	surely	nourished by her in	8, 892/ 1
believe not till I	surely	find and know the	8, 895/ 2
to his hostess here?	Surely	nothing hath he... but	8, 897/ 8

lord's will undone. "But	surely	, Father Barnes, as I	8, 899/ 37
how he may be	surely	taught the truth it	8, 902/ 8
great, long business. For	surely	it seemeth that the	8, 909/ 3
all faithful men." For	surely	neither Saint Augustine nor	8, 914/ 27
Barnes maketh it. But	surely	, good readers, ye must	8, 921/ 5
his recompense. But methinketh	surely	that if Barnes take	8, 944/ 4
faith in Christian people."	Surely	if Barnes' words were	8, 945/ 4
believe only, and trust	surely	, and live still as	8, 958/ 33
consider them well will	surely	think in himself that	8, 993/ 21
without in the frost?	Surely	, good Christian readers, there	8, 994/ 16
that they find not	surely	taught in the Scripture	8, 1005/ 33
of one Judas. And	surely	, when the church of	8, 1020/ 18
is known for sin?	Surely	because each of those	8, 1025/ 10
warning eschew him, knowing	surely	that the man is	8, 1025/ 21
ye shall the more	surely	see that this manner	8, 1026/ 25
as himself thinketh, a	surer	, too. For he goeth	8, 812/ 34
there he weeneth himself	surer	than if he went	8, 813/ 1
may reckon himself the	surer	of because this holy	8, 845/ 2
therefore, to take a	surer	way, and rid himself	8, 864/ 5
shall find him four	sureties	, very good and sufficient	8, 723/ 6
Richard Webbe. Whereupon, after	sureties	there found to appear	8, 813/ 28
the very fastness and	surety	is to rest unto	8, 668/ 22
and be put in	surety	which is the very	8, 676/ 27
Catholic Church hath good	surety	of his belief, and	8, 736/ 12
that there is "no	surety	of any unity but	8, 740/ 2
have we no more	surety	of our faith than	8, 767/ 33
feeling faith" any further	surety	of the points that	8, 825/ 18
might, there were no	surety	neither of doctrine nor	8, 828/ 29
the Church hath its	surety	of itself... but of	8, 846/ 30
we can have no	surety	of her perseverance but	8, 871/ 12
his own authority, or	surety	of his person, nor	8, 890/ 31
person, nor for the	surety	that I can have	8, 890/ 31
teacher but for the	surety	that I have that	8, 890/ 33
that God hath provided	surety	of doctrine that is	8, 900/ 2
any stead toward any	surety	of true doctrine as	8, 902/ 7
men might have no	surety	of any true doctrine	8, 911/ 28
that there is more	surety	of doctrine in the	8, 914/ 21
us riseth upon the	surety	of such things as	8, 996/ 1
they that have the	surety	of doctrine, therefore of	8, 999/ 20
of them it is	surety	to learn as well	8, 999/ 21
might attain thereby the	surety	of the very truth	8, 1001/ 15
of it, for the	surety	of the doctrine that	8, 1003/ 3
began with, of the	surety	of doctrine, which of	8, 1014/ 8
avoiding of the shame,	surmise	that he meant some	8, 665/ 36
buying of copes, Books,	surplice	, and chalice, be things	8, 700/ 22
shall your Lord God	suscitate	and raise up for	8, 1016/ 20
crimes they shall be	suspended	from the meddling and	8, 596/ 32
complaint whereof may be	suspicion	of anger or avarice	8, 946/ 4
then, and set some	suspicious	or inquiet minds upon	8, 635/ 14
have been able to	sustain	and bear, nor to	8, 885/ 33

stronger must bear and	sustain	the infirmity of them	8, 1017/ 37
me, I might have	sustained	and borne it. And	8, 761/ 35
dedicated unto God for	sustenance	of such as should	8, 832/ 9
proverb of Apelles, "Ne	sutor	ultra crepidam," had no	8, 947/ 22
young babe that lieth	swaddled	in a cradle, to	8, 892/ 16
of them were also	swallowed	up quick with the	8, 793/ 13
be supped up and	swallowed	all at once in	8, 821/ 21
as it seemeth, hell	swalloweth	them up. And likewise	8, 671/ 16
follow him) the world	swarm	full of all mischief	8, 791/ 3
and Korah... a busy	swarm	of rebellious company (as	8, 793/ 17
or heareth some other	swear	. All holy consecrations Tyndale	8, 595/ 5
I am sure, to	swear	that there is nothing	8, 646/ 11
be all ready to	swear	that he construeth false	8, 891/ 7
it be when he	swear	by it, or heareth	8, 595/ 5
folks' labor, with the	swear	warmth of his own	8, 638/ 1
one take they the	swear	kernel within the Blessed	8, 639/ 4
the Father through the	swear	blood of his blessed	8, 861/ 17
cometh their tuns of	swear	wines. Of this be	8, 983/ 28
wont to call him "	swear	Bernard." But methinketh that	8, 984/ 11
make his matter seem	swear	. Finally shall I show	8, 985/ 9
didst eat with me	sweet	; we walked together in	8, 762/ 3
change his tale and	sweet	from them, and set	8, 624/ 1
captain, unto whom Tyndale	sweet	from Luther because his	8, 608/ 25
heretics do now) that	sweet	from the obedience of	8, 793/ 18
other, inferior persons, have	sweet	from the faith. Wherefore	8, 857/ 35
other, inferior persons have	sweet	from the faith. Wherefore	8, 910/ 8
ten tribes for anger	sweet	and departed from their	8, 1008/ 21
all that, have stiffly	sweet	from any point of	8, 1027/ 30
tied strait up for	sweet	. Saint Paul saith that	8, 1021/ 33
too in Saxony, and	sweet	, and some other parts	8, 731/ 31
and innocents, as in	sweet	and Saxony they do	8, 789/ 37
correction of the temporal	sweet	. For it followeth, "If	8, 945/ 15
fall under the temporal	sweet	." Friar Barnes meaneth not	8, 946/ 18
other defense... saving the	sweet	of the word of	8, 954/ 30
perjury... he said he	sweet	for no further than	8, 814/ 31
law, or any one	sweet	of a law, upon	8, 585/ 17
to us, of every	sweet	; and we must lay	8, 692/ 3
word, or what one	sweet	, either yea, or so	8, 757/ 2
there is not one	sweet	serveth him. And yet	8, 883/ 22
reasoning and making of	sweet	; and then it is	8, 823/ 33
like mine, make the	sweet	of the Jews like	8, 604/ 14
an example of the	sweet	as like to the	8, 606/ 11
going out of the	sweet	of the Jews, and	8, 606/ 13
that the church or	sweet	of the Jews was	8, 606/ 20
then instead of the	sweet	of the Jews, begin	8, 606/ 22
of the church or	sweet	of the Jews... because	8, 606/ 36
the Jews' church or	sweet	should have an end	8, 606/ 37
from the church or	sweet	of the Jews, not	8, 608/ 12
as the church or	sweet	of the Jews was	8, 611/ 30
up his church the	sweet	was the very church	8, 613/ 17

lo, that concerning the	synagogue	even at the coming	8, 613/ 25
or virtue that the	synagogue	of the Jews was	8, 617/ 7
of Christ unto the	synagogue	of the Jews, nor	8, 617/ 31
God had sent the	synagogue	sundry prophets, and Christ	8, 618/ 2
resort to the Jews'	synagogue	, with the scribes and	8, 619/ 7
suddenly fallen into their	synagogue	, and dwelled in Jerusalem	8, 619/ 14
of the church or	synagogue	of the Jews it	8, 619/ 34
every age for that	synagogue	, and that in that	8, 620/ 2
and that in that	synagogue	some continued still such	8, 620/ 3
thought that in the	synagogue	of the Jews both	8, 620/ 5
that in the same	synagogue	were some good folk	8, 620/ 8
which part of that	synagogue	if he might happen	8, 620/ 9
that the church or	synagogue	of the Jews is	8, 621/ 21
Catholic Church unto the	synagogue	of the Jews that	8, 626/ 30
then were in the	synagogue	: he hath now, by	8, 626/ 32
they did in the	synagogue	of the Jews yet	8, 626/ 37
scribes and Pharisees and	synagogue	of the Jews, Tyndale	8, 641/ 24
Christian people unto the	synagogue	of the Jews... and	8, 641/ 36
as feeble as the	synagogue	then was to which	8, 642/ 7
well laid against the	synagogue	of the Jews, nor	8, 644/ 12
us before of the	synagogue	, the Jews, the scribes	8, 649/ 3
Baptist did rebuke the	synagogue	and the scribes and	8, 649/ 12
Catholic Church to the	synagogue	, and the clergy to	8, 649/ 37
the Baptist rebuked the	synagogue	of the Jews. But	8, 652/ 29
and put away the	synagogue	of Moses; and that	8, 670/ 12
succeed it, as the	synagogue	had... and then that	8, 670/ 26
went out of the	synagogue	, that then should have	8, 671/ 3
true doctrine of the	synagogue	, whereof they were engendered	8, 672/ 10
your hands. For the	synagogue	of Moses, which was	8, 682/ 4
an end, as the	synagogue	of the Jews is	8, 683/ 13
scribes and Pharisees and	synagogue	to the clergy and	8, 692/ 36
calling men from the	synagogue	. All this tale, as	8, 693/ 6
point never make the	synagogue	of Moses like the	8, 693/ 37
to call home the	synagogue	... then let Tyndale now	8, 695/ 27
John did from the	synagogue	and rebuked the doctrine	8, 696/ 25
his demeanor toward the	synagogue	... is as unlike as	8, 697/ 16
made you of the	synagogue	, scribes, and Pharisees such	8, 705/ 4
town, the whole universal	synagogue	. This subtlety of Tyndale	8, 719/ 26
defend that the whole	synagogue	could not err in	8, 719/ 29
nor that the whole	synagogue	was until Christ's coming	8, 719/ 31
like between the whole	synagogue	of Moses and the	8, 719/ 33
special dissimilitude between the	synagogue	and the Church... for	8, 720/ 6
taught by Moses the	synagogue	of the children of	8, 753/ 6
the children of the	synagogue	. And since our Lord	8, 755/ 34
was then called the	synagogue	of Moses, and so	8, 1008/ 30
when that in the	synagogue	, the known church of	8, 1009/ 1
of Noah, and the	synagogue	, which was the figure	8, 1016/ 8
sinned, both in the	synagogue	and in the church	8, 1018/ 37
and holy. For the	synagogue	our Lord himself by	8, 1019/ 25
a similitude between the	synagogue	of the Jews and	8, 1031/ 11

the whole rabble, and	synagogues	of Satan, and very	8, 673/ 15
scribes, and Pharisees, and	synagogues	, and Saint John the	8, 692/ 34
were made by any	synod	nor by any pope	8, 593/ 11
divers popes and divers	synods	and councils made for	8, 593/ 9
well as out of	synods'	and councils' and popes'	8, 593/ 12
you into the everlasting	tabernacles	." Moreover, Saint Paul writeth	8, 849/ 35
us to the same	table	at supper again, with	8, 600/ 32
stand well to his	tackling	, and stick stiffly thereto	8, 715/ 30
hath shrimps in her	tail	. For surely if there	8, 601/ 2
and his holy elects,	take	these things for good	8, 581/ 8
at Christ's Body, and	take	it for nothing but	8, 584/ 2
at his pleasure, and	take	another at his own	8, 584/ 20
are lets, as they	take	them, to their "evangelical	8, 585/ 23
will, I wot well,	take	his tale thereafter, for	8, 587/ 3
have every woman to	take	herself for a priest	8, 595/ 26
gave him leave to	take	the cure of them	8, 596/ 13
the Gospel truly taught,	take	away in any wise	8, 598/ 1
come hither, thou, girl;	take	out thy spindle and	8, 605/ 24
hath warranted never to	take	from them) and also	8, 608/ 35
heareth not the church,	take	him for a publican	8, 616/ 25
because they say not, "	Take	away the lands and	8, 629/ 32
he would have us	take	the sacraments for nothing	8, 633/ 19
better... and that to	take	them for any other	8, 633/ 24
Tyndale should make us	take	all the seven sacraments	8, 634/ 10
fruit that folk shall	take	by some good, wholesome	8, 637/ 26
old wife lie, and	take	cold in, a bed	8, 637/ 30
bed alone, and himself	take	a young, pretty prim	8, 637/ 31
little and little to	take	them, almost every one	8, 638/ 30
the significations these heretics	take	from them all the	8, 638/ 35
of the seven they	take	away five quite, and	8, 639/ 3
and from the one	take	they the sweet kernel	8, 639/ 4
the text... and will	take	for Scripture but what	8, 639/ 12
unto them very well, "	Take	the beams out of	8, 642/ 21
ye go about to	take	the motes out of	8, 642/ 23
let us therefore hardily	take	Tyndale thence again... and	8, 643/ 11
folk. If he would	take	it thus, this would	8, 646/ 23
and so the sects	take	not all for Scripture	8, 646/ 34
him into Turkey and	take	him to Mahomet's Koran	8, 652/ 2
be sure always to	take	good money... and Tyndale	8, 654/ 24
be sure that I	take	no bad"... "Marry," would	8, 654/ 27
any wise that thou	take	none but good." Such	8, 654/ 30
blaspheming of saints, to	take	away their authority. And	8, 659/ 14
promise, till the world	take	an end; and ever	8, 669/ 24
perilous error as to	take	the words of men	8, 677/ 19
those books that themselves	take	and confess for the	8, 684/ 3
This way should Tyndale	take	. But forasmuch as he	8, 686/ 18
or other, let us	take	one: even John the	8, 691/ 12
and is content to	take	no more but Saint	8, 696/ 23
it sufficed then to	take	for our part those	8, 701/ 21
unto it... but only	take	it for a memorial	8, 704/ 34

the world may now	take	, if it will, by	8, 705/ 8
leaven Tyndale would now	take	out, and leave us	8, 709/ 29
the more part) would	take	his own Blessed Body	8, 709/ 35
the evil folk that	take	harm by him and	8, 710/ 27
his purpose... let him	take	the books of which	8, 712/ 16
but he must needs	take	into them all the	8, 714/ 10
others, his fellows, as	take	opinions against the known	8, 718/ 26
yet, lest men should	take	him for a fool	8, 723/ 9
not be moved, nor	take	none authority; and so	8, 732/ 10
with it: let him	take	mine eye for an	8, 733/ 3
devil's invention... and shall	take	absolution, which he now	8, 733/ 10
of Christ, and shall	take	them all for heretics	8, 733/ 13
the determination thereof, and	take	them all for heretics	8, 733/ 15
the Church doth falsely	take	Saint Augustine and contrary	8, 733/ 30
very well content ye	take	it... and that by	8, 733/ 35
Saint Augustine too did	take	the church for none	8, 734/ 30
alone. For if you	take	you to the Gospel	8, 737/ 32
Gospel... then will I	take	me to the church	8, 737/ 32
own breast, and thereupon	take	his oath upon his	8, 751/ 19
and therefore shall never	take	and teach a tale	8, 751/ 33
not hear the church,	take	him for a publican	8, 763/ 32
any vicious person to	take	upon him the office	8, 765/ 21
of his audience may	take	occasion of his evil	8, 765/ 23
that rather list to	take	good than harm find	8, 765/ 24
credence of it to	take	the New Testament for	8, 770/ 8
of Mahomet many Turks	take	for so true that	8, 781/ 11
of his grace to	take	hold upon, whereupon whoso	8, 782/ 16
for Tyndale's tale, to	take	the fruit of the	8, 792/ 28
and I will then	take	your first tale for	8, 815/ 4
while ye live, but	take	all for lies that	8, 815/ 5
deceased. Now, if Tyndale	take	the other part, and	8, 820/ 35
good and virtuous can	take	no great pleasure, I	8, 832/ 18
all others); yea, and	take	sun, moon, and stars	8, 838/ 25
washed, be clean, and	take	away out of my	8, 840/ 8
be that will not,	take	the benefit thereof... but	8, 848/ 29
holy golden shoes yea,	take	also to help you	8, 861/ 10
he now proved it?	Take	first out of his	8, 863/ 9
he made his book;	take	out, I say, of	8, 863/ 17
it best, therefore, to	take	a surer way, and	8, 864/ 5
And thereupon would he	take	his leave honestly and	8, 878/ 5
but biddeth us go	take	the Scripture with us	8, 878/ 10
preached, it should needs	take	such hold... in some	8, 882/ 6
that his word should	take	such hold in every	8, 882/ 10
God void, if it	take	hold in some men	8, 882/ 12
hear it, though it	take	not hold in every	8, 882/ 13
him void, if it	take	hold in some place	8, 882/ 14
is preached, though it	take	not hold in every	8, 882/ 15
not in every place	take	hold... appeareth by the	8, 882/ 17
but not of necessity	take	hold in every audience	8, 882/ 26
a whole city and	take	none hold, but be	8, 882/ 28

the knower could never	take	spiritual profit. But now	8, 883/ 27
which way she might	take	, and fain would take	8, 884/ 5
take, and fain would	take	the best. And being	8, 884/ 5
peradventure advise her to	take	the New Testament of	8, 886/ 18
would so readily now	take	for the true preacher	8, 888/ 25
to believe, and to	take	for the true teacher	8, 889/ 13
adventure," but biddeth us	take	heed and be well	8, 890/ 8
men might so surely	take	for an undoubted teacher	8, 890/ 26
whom Christ bade us	take	heed and beware. For	8, 891/ 10
Savior saith, if we	take	good heed, know these	8, 891/ 12
love his life will	take	all that she offereth	8, 892/ 38
us and make us	take	for a good man	8, 894/ 1
may be bold to	take	the food of doctrine	8, 894/ 19
mistaking our mother, we	take	the meat of doctrine	8, 894/ 21
and would we should	take	one of them for	8, 894/ 23
with the less fear,	take	that the false shall	8, 894/ 35
therefore (would she say)	take	that church for the	8, 896/ 16
she may and will	take	for the false teachers	8, 896/ 20
in good faith, I	take	God for so good	8, 898/ 16
faith, Father Barnes, I	take	God for so good	8, 899/ 4
proclamation made... he would	take	him for one of	8, 900/ 28
not suffer women to	take	upon them to preach	8, 902/ 24
Augustine's works... we will	take	the words only which	8, 909/ 8
Frantic Barnes, if he	take	this for reason. For	8, 919/ 14
all thence, let us	take	it that all the	8, 924/ 12
we will not only	take	in here all the	8, 924/ 19
with Barnes, we would	take	into the number not	8, 924/ 24
very church... we will	take	in them too. And	8, 924/ 32
last past, let us	take	the time in which	8, 925/ 5
were well done to	take	an order and make	8, 937/ 23
to their opinion and	take	their part be in	8, 942/ 11
surely that if Barnes	take	it thus, he taketh	8, 944/ 4
he seemeth there to	take	for deadly sin, not	8, 944/ 33
hear not the church,	take	him as a heathen	8, 945/ 16
avail not), he shall	take	to him "one or	8, 948/ 8
thereby that he should	take	no more than very	8, 948/ 9
Christ would he should	take	unto him as few	8, 948/ 14
would never have said, "	Take	unto thee one witness	8, 948/ 18
witness or twain," but "	Take	unto thee twain always	8, 948/ 19
when he bade him	take	"one witness or twain	8, 948/ 28
meant that he should	take	no more than there	8, 948/ 29
to himself, he should	take	twain, lest his complaint	8, 948/ 31
to himself... he should	take	but one, because himself	8, 948/ 33
if ye like to	take	so much labor as	8, 969/ 27
in heaven, let us	take	Friar Barnes' own words	8, 972/ 31
soon after, "I shall	take	away my hand, and	8, 977/ 4
we endeavor ourselves to	take	with a peaceable mind	8, 978/ 8
of her and may	take	another wife. Nor he	8, 985/ 33
heresies, saying that they	take	a color by reason	8, 1015/ 30
without, God shall judge.	Take	you away the evil	8, 1017/ 19

it as these heretics	take	it: that every catholic	8, 1028/ 23
Tyndale would have them	taken	. But surely since the	8, 580/ 12
popes' laws gone and	taken	away, but kings and	8, 585/ 21
of a pope's writing	taken	into the decrees. Now	8, 593/ 21
Sacrament of Holy Orders	taken	and consecrated into that	8, 594/ 32
set at naught and	taken	in derision... and would	8, 595/ 23
say, falsely and foolishly	taken	, prove both the one	8, 595/ 29
the other... but wisely	taken	and truly, prove neither	8, 595/ 30
in earth he hath	taken	upon him to prove	8, 598/ 7
the Blessed Sacrament... was	taken	, slain, and burned... and	8, 608/ 26
them because they had "	taken	away the key of	8, 609/ 37
any other reader have	taken	the books of their	8, 619/ 23
if he should have	taken	unto him such as	8, 620/ 13
Lent... whereby there is	taken	away the evangelical liberty	8, 631/ 13
that "the church" hath	taken	away "the signification" from	8, 632/ 19
that now is hath	taken	away no significations of	8, 632/ 28
that the clergy hath	taken	away the significations of	8, 632/ 31
significations that they have	taken	away necessary to salvation	8, 632/ 32
and all other senses	taken	away, saving the literal	8, 635/ 32
saving for a harlot	taken	unto him to be	8, 638/ 17
say the Church hath	taken	away the significations these	8, 638/ 35
Tyndale will have Luther	taken	now for a new	8, 651/ 13
that he would were	taken	for so plain to	8, 660/ 7
which Tyndale would have	taken	for the very church	8, 673/ 14
the writing of man	taken	for the scripture of	8, 677/ 23
the scripture of God	taken	as it is for	8, 677/ 28
books, neither, which were	taken	out of your own	8, 682/ 1
did and were shamefully	taken	with. Of this falsifying	8, 684/ 14
they lived, and so	taken	after their death declared	8, 696/ 5
feigned stories remain and	taken	for Scripture, to the	8, 711/ 4
Saint Augustine to be	taken	for a book of	8, 712/ 11
the thing was never	taken	for so doubtful that	8, 716/ 21
that this reason was	taken	of Saint Augustine, because	8, 730/ 2
heretics would fain be	taken	for catholics, yet if	8, 735/ 30
he had, and were	taken	prisoner there also. That	8, 742/ 12
if any heretic be	taken	and examined upon his	8, 745/ 30
to it nor be	taken	for nothing else but	8, 773/ 2
the net shall be	taken	up and the fish	8, 777/ 13
if he would have	taken	hold thereof, to keep	8, 783/ 10
and remain shall be	taken	up with them, also	8, 794/ 20
the counsel so studiously	taken	with Necton the day	8, 816/ 19
and the Old, is	taken	oftentimes for the whole	8, 833/ 25
Greek word ecclesia is	taken	for the whole congregation	8, 834/ 1
all this tale truly	taken	and well understood; that	8, 841/ 3
and grace we have	taken	all the things that	8, 841/ 25
him before, but have	taken	him for a monster	8, 845/ 32
and Barnes would were	taken	for "the church"... and	8, 872/ 31
gotten in credence and	taken	into company, then used	8, 877/ 4
to be apprehended and	taken	, and their masks taken	8, 879/ 26
taken, and their masks	taken	off and their hypocrisy	8, 879/ 26

wished that ye had	taken	a little more pain	8, 891/ 21
else ye would have	taken	no labor about it	8, 891/ 33
by the whole church	taken	and accepted for Holy	8, 895/ 32
that ye have hitherto	taken	in giving us tokens	8, 902/ 4
that she had always	taken	him for wiser, and	8, 902/ 32
was with some folk	taken	for half a bawd	8, 903/ 6
every one would be	taken	for her mother, to	8, 903/ 17
whom I have hitherto	taken	for my very mother	8, 905/ 3
there, till they be	taken	for their treason and	8, 907/ 12
folk" is not always	taken	and meant, by him	8, 913/ 34
been, their own sect	taken	for the very church	8, 933/ 27
seem uncertain, and be	taken	for a church unknown	8, 933/ 31
would needs have it	taken	for Saint Chrysostom's then	8, 934/ 18
will have those words	taken	for Saint Chrysostom's or	8, 936/ 2
would not have them	taken	for his... then would	8, 936/ 2
the holy men so	taken	and taught, and through	8, 942/ 6
church," he shall be	taken	as a publican or	8, 942/ 36
his neighbor hath anything	taken	. Which thing well appeareth	8, 944/ 26
the Christian company, and	taken	as a naughty wretch	8, 946/ 24
wrong could not be	taken	a witness for himself	8, 948/ 22
we should do, be	taken	from us for though	8, 968/ 18
our substance to be	taken	from us... and if	8, 968/ 25
as ye may see,	taken	pieces of Saint Augustine	8, 969/ 33
Barnes would have them	taken	. Let us now see	8, 972/ 34
whose gospel Barnes hath	taken	the words of our	8, 980/ 32
of that law be	taken	out of a sermon	8, 981/ 31
fruitful labor and pain	taken	to the honor of	8, 989/ 16
was at the last	taken	and fast bound, and	8, 990/ 28
for it, some have	taken	and understood the Scripture	8, 997/ 21
searching therefor also, have	taken	and understood it another	8, 997/ 23
he hath, and have	taken	labor about it as	8, 997/ 31
conceived till the vengeance	taken	, they were still in	8, 1007/ 5
word "church" is diversely	taken	, and that the name	8, 1012/ 29
then let him be	taken	as a paynim and	8, 1018/ 5
church," he shall be	taken	not as a "paynim	8, 1026/ 2
church"... and reputed and	taken	of "the church" not	8, 1026/ 7
church," or to be	taken	for "the church," and	8, 1033/ 18
of me... whom thou	takest	for a merchant, and	8, 878/ 1
in one chapter he	taketh	upon him to prove	8, 576/ 7
that a man willfully	taketh	for the sin that	8, 581/ 22
much worse indeed, that	taketh	God's quick saints for	8, 583/ 7
But that excuse he	taketh	away himself... and that	8, 599/ 25
for only lucre... he	taketh	upon him to judge	8, 629/ 30
he seeth not, and	taketh	one thing for twain	8, 646/ 4
seek the "true" scripture?	Taketh	he the scripture of	8, 651/ 37
be, as Tyndale here	taketh	it, "the church of	8, 662/ 23
persons have that Tyndale	taketh	for the very church	8, 667/ 22
man amiss... and so	taketh	it as a fault	8, 711/ 24
years, all whom Tyndale	taketh	for draff; and albeit	8, 716/ 29
that the Church truly	taketh	his words, and Tyndale	8, 738/ 25

Tyndale, as ye see,	taketh	the credence of the	8, 750/ 29
enemy, and him that	taketh	shame thereby, and holdeth	8, 765/ 34
hold upon, whereupon whoso	taketh	hold and holdeth still	8, 782/ 16
Tyndale, I see well,	taketh	this fault of ours	8, 796/ 35
manner thing than Barnes	taketh	it for appeareth very	8, 843/ 3
meat; for which God	taketh	vengeance upon you; for	8, 854/ 23
said before, as he	taketh	it for naught himself	8, 859/ 31
every man that he	taketh	to him, before the	8, 866/ 36
and fainting. Nor he	taketh	it not for folly	8, 867/ 20
as Tyndale doth... but	taketh	it according to Christ's	8, 870/ 25
poisoned, till he that	taketh	it come to his	8, 892/ 32
all. For since he	taketh	in that point another	8, 906/ 3
Which words Friar Barnes	taketh	as though the writer	8, 914/ 5
Whereas Friar Barnes so	taketh	Saint Paul's words there	8, 931/ 28
take it thus, he	taketh	it wrong. For I	8, 944/ 4
saith, "If one member	taketh	hurt, all the members	8, 944/ 19
upon the truth, and	taketh	it up and bringeth	8, 959/ 10
doth the pardon? It	taketh	out the spot, and	8, 960/ 22
the other is, that	taketh	it contrary to his	8, 997/ 28
so deadly poison... but	taking	not too much at	8, 580/ 32
places... and in the	taking	away the meaning of	8, 610/ 4
dumb ceremonies, with the	taking	away the significations of	8, 630/ 37
the others of whose	taking	away Tyndale complaineth being	8, 633/ 3
constitutions, using of ceremonies,	taking	away the significations of	8, 638/ 7
the error of wrongly	taking	the sense of God's	8, 677/ 21
forasmuch as by the	taking	, in necessary points of	8, 677/ 34
harm than by the	taking	of man's false writing	8, 677/ 36
and be deceived in	taking	for a saint any	8, 711/ 20
this prey. And now	taking	that for truth (as	8, 724/ 13
unto the Church in	taking	the books of the	8, 750/ 9
or thirty thousand whores,	taking	of every one tribute	8, 765/ 5
faith, I cannot say,	taking	an unknown church, as	8, 887/ 35
And thus, Father Barnes,	taking	your secret, unknown, spiritual	8, 902/ 3
and other holy sacraments	taking	their effect, strength, and	8, 906/ 26
well that this gloss,	taking	it after the best	8, 915/ 29
the least." For else,	taking	to him but one	8, 948/ 20
tell a more frantic	tale	. And this frenzy is	8, 584/ 8
wot well, take his	tale	thereafter, for in the	8, 587/ 3
will stand to this	tale	, he giveth the spirituality	8, 588/ 7
lorel upon every false	tale	that he heareth, or	8, 590/ 16
abroad an evil, naughty	tale	whereof all the town	8, 591/ 20
who told them the	tale	. And some love to	8, 592/ 9
us here a wise	tale	. For setting aside the	8, 594/ 8
again with the same	tale	, and set us to	8, 600/ 31
was telling her this	tale	, she nothing went about	8, 605/ 16
brought at last his	tale	to an end, "Well	8, 605/ 20
were too long a	tale	to tell you all	8, 606/ 1
availeth Tyndale all this	tale	? Proveth it any other	8, 610/ 13
all the Church this	tale	, seeth plainly the truth	8, 619/ 3
have told him that	tale	and proved his tale	8, 622/ 5

tale and proved his	tale	true: yet shall Tyndale	8, 622/ 5
he to change his	tale	and swerve from them	8, 624/ 1
priest always tell that	tale	to the people, he	8, 632/ 15
then amounteth all his	tale	to no more but	8, 647/ 28
out at length the	tale	that he told us	8, 649/ 3
great part of his	tale	his resembling of the	8, 649/ 36
turned over all Tyndale's	tale	against his own purpose	8, 650/ 5
hath Tyndale in this	tale	so assoiled all the	8, 655/ 13
temporalty, turneth all his	tale	and his railing words	8, 656/ 6
that Tyndale proveth this	tale	but by his bare	8, 656/ 17
much neither, by Tyndale's	tale	, but only "dumb ceremonies	8, 656/ 20
foundation of Tyndale's whole	tale	. And as for anything	8, 660/ 5
the contrary: Tyndale's own	tale	, I say, with these	8, 660/ 14
And now, by Tyndale's	tale	, they be the true	8, 663/ 29
Tyndale, or Barnes this	tale	, then wrestle they with	8, 688/ 8
thing but the selfsame	tale	again... and yet hath	8, 690/ 18
tell us the selfsame	tale	that he told us	8, 692/ 32
told us the same	tale	of the scribes, and	8, 692/ 34
the synagogue. All this	tale	, as he told it	8, 693/ 7
here. And all this	tale	, as I there answered	8, 693/ 8
is but his old	tale	newly told, so needeth	8, 693/ 11
wot well, if the	tale	were told him in	8, 704/ 18
conclusion of all that	tale	... he knitteth it up	8, 705/ 20
perceive that for Tyndale's	tale	the reason of Saint	8, 706/ 6
then tell us this	tale	again. For they never	8, 710/ 35
plainly perceive that this	tale	of Tyndale wherewith he	8, 712/ 14
more of his own	tale	, but leave off his	8, 712/ 28
heareth so strange a	tale	told, of such holy	8, 725/ 14
doth but devise that	tale	upon his own head	8, 734/ 7
given you his whole	tale	together, to the end	8, 743/ 20
altogether is such a	tale	as, till he prove	8, 746/ 23
in worldly things this	tale	be true... yet in	8, 746/ 25
nor, how probable a	tale	soever be told us	8, 746/ 28
as not the man's	tale	at our ear without	8, 747/ 33
so, not the man's	tale	alone keepeth the faith	8, 747/ 36
this piece of Tyndale's	tale	is but a bare	8, 748/ 4
shall never any man's	tale	, nor the tale of	8, 748/ 13
man's tale, nor the	tale	of a thousand against	8, 748/ 13
whereof God worketh... Tyndale's	tale	is much the feeblor	8, 749/ 14
Christian readers, by this	tale	Tyndale telleth us that	8, 750/ 8
told him that a	tale	of Robin Hood had	8, 750/ 17
could not teach a	tale	of Robin Hood to	8, 750/ 27
truth, that not a	tale	of Robin Hood, but	8, 751/ 1
fingers. This is the	tale	, ye wot well, that	8, 751/ 14
take and teach a	tale	of Robin Hood for	8, 751/ 34
one part of his	tale	, that their belief was	8, 760/ 13
other part of his	tale	wherein standeth altogether that	8, 760/ 14
and telleth us this	tale	for; that is to	8, 760/ 16
the proof of Tyndale's	tale	that the men of	8, 762/ 11
falleth away Tyndale's whole	tale	withal. For how proveth	8, 762/ 18

in telling of a	tale	. For they believe not	8, 763/ 27
telleth us a long	tale	that the faith which	8, 764/ 23
tell us the same	tale	of themselves, and say	8, 768/ 33
would tell them this	tale	, they could not, ye	8, 771/ 8
truth standeth, by Tyndale's	tale	, in the littleness of	8, 772/ 9
plainly followeth upon his	tale	that with his own	8, 779/ 2
to tell us that	tale	? Who did ever say	8, 780/ 16
effect of Tyndale's holy	tale	, wherein he did somewhat	8, 781/ 6
that of Tyndale's royal	tale	there is not one	8, 783/ 16
doth he by this	tale	so strongly teach the	8, 785/ 34
And by Tyndale's holy	tale	, when David was persecuted	8, 789/ 4
The effect of Tyndale's	tale	is here, as it	8, 792/ 11
be afeard, for Tyndale's	tale	, to take the fruit	8, 792/ 28
thither. And therefore Tyndale's	tale	of them that "left	8, 794/ 31
see, to make his	tale	serve anything for his	8, 794/ 37
he telleth him this	tale	of belief, and then	8, 798/ 15
to mind Tyndale's former	tale	that he hath written	8, 798/ 22
yet since, by Tyndale's	tale	, it can nothing do	8, 798/ 27
after his master's own	tale	, till he first believed	8, 805/ 11
there, by whom his	tale	might be controlled. But	8, 812/ 32
and there found Tyndale's	tale	false. But when he	8, 813/ 4
then take your first	tale	for untold." "Nay, sir	8, 815/ 4
And so lieth Tyndale's	tale	in the dust. I	8, 819/ 11
to baptism, by Tyndale's	tale	, elects every one. And	8, 821/ 4
seemeth further, by Tyndale's	tale	and his master Martin's	8, 821/ 5
considering that by Tyndale's	tale	such "horrible deeds" and	8, 821/ 13
be, by Tyndale's own	tale	, the feeling faith. For	8, 822/ 17
he hath, by Tyndale's	tale	, the feeling faith: now	8, 823/ 7
and therefore, by Tyndale's	tale	, none other than very	8, 823/ 34
needs have, by Tyndale's	tale	, the feeling faith. Now	8, 824/ 14
clearly follow by Tyndale's	tale	, maugre Tyndale's teeth, that	8, 824/ 20
it farther upon Tyndale's	tale	, also, that since all	8, 824/ 34
Church have, by his	tale	, the feeling faith, and	8, 824/ 35
never can, by this	tale	of his, depart out	8, 825/ 5
taught him all this	tale	truly taken and well	8, 841/ 2
to tell us this	tale	. But consider now well	8, 846/ 32
In all this long	tale	, good readers, Friar Barnes	8, 858/ 10
in all this long	tale	? His purpose was, ye	8, 863/ 5
first out of his	tale	his pleasant scoffing upon	8, 863/ 10
I say, of his	tale	all this goodly garnishing	8, 863/ 17
not only to Tyndale's	tale	but also to some	8, 871/ 9
us, in effect, this	tale	, contrary to some other	8, 871/ 21
parts of his own	tale	: I well may, and	8, 871/ 22
to tell all his	tale	, as I shall after	8, 873/ 10
hear what a wise	tale	Barnes will in this	8, 873/ 11
good readers, a fair	tale	with a proper example	8, 875/ 34
have heard his whole	tale	, no word in the	8, 875/ 38
heard all his whole	tale	, garnished and made fair	8, 876/ 6
But now is this	tale	fair as long as	8, 876/ 7
will think that this	tale	hath more tokens than	8, 876/ 12

told us the first	tale	, which were yet more	8, 876/ 24
the purpose than the	tale	that he telleth us	8, 876/ 25
he maketh us his	tale	so plain by the	8, 876/ 26
told the man this	tale	, would not the man	8, 878/ 2
Farewell, fool!" Now, the	tale	that he telleth us	8, 878/ 7
to believe every priest's	tale	that standeth up in	8, 884/ 19
must I, by this	tale	of yours, bring with	8, 887/ 31
in mind of a	tale	that they tell of	8, 900/ 12
seem now, by your	tale	, to make as though	8, 901/ 7
found further in his	tale	, as there might, in	8, 902/ 14
appeareth by your own	tale	that none of all	8, 904/ 29
Barnes, by your own	tale	, it were none of	8, 905/ 1
tell me a wiser	tale	of my new mother	8, 905/ 16
if for such a	tale	as you tell, I	8, 905/ 17
wrinkle then were this	tale	in effect, as I	8, 913/ 26
when all his whole	tale	of his exposition here	8, 946/ 12
telleth us a gay	tale	of a glorious church	8, 958/ 2
they tell us this	tale	, and that we see	8, 998/ 17
it were a long	tale	, a strange, and a	8, 998/ 18
to tell the same	tale	themselves. But how do	8, 1019/ 8
had he, by Tyndale's	tale	, broken, if he had	8, 1031/ 31
him that hid his	talent	in the ground? Meaneth	8, 1016/ 36
the contrary of these	tales	taught us in their	8, 712/ 27
you two so diverse	tales	... consider well with yourself	8, 750/ 33
in these words "quae	talìa	habebat ut dimitterentur" declareth	8, 970/ 21
meet the saints, and	talk	with any of them	8, 582/ 35
true whereof the people	talk	, they know their deeds	8, 591/ 4
all the town may	talk	, and to their own	8, 591/ 20
reason that we now	talk	of for the Catholic	8, 712/ 30
but if we might	talk	with the men themselves	8, 715/ 8
not heard other men	talk	thereof, and told it	8, 750/ 3
we were now to	talk	with either Turk or	8, 769/ 25
as we be to	talk	with these heretics... we	8, 769/ 25
I am loath to	talk	with Master Tyndale himself	8, 802/ 18
I have heard her	talk	myself. She would, I	8, 897/ 34
they may speak and	talk	and confess what they	8, 973/ 10
faith as Tyndale only	talketh	of and no piece	8, 764/ 12
whorl, and fall in	talking	of some other matter	8, 606/ 9
manner of every man's	talking	, wherein every man saith	8, 1026/ 21
book of traditions, called	Talmud	, to destroy the sense	8, 707/ 4
understood save by the	Talmud	: even so have ours	8, 707/ 7
a book, of their	Talmud	, "to destroy the sense	8, 713/ 2
skill of the Jews'	Talmud	... but one thing I	8, 713/ 5
of, but that their	Talmud	in that it gave	8, 713/ 6
would call it our	Talmud	, and say they were	8, 716/ 12
and with some new	Talmud	of the devil's device	8, 717/ 12
the Jews in their	Talmud	or the Turks in	8, 769/ 5
unto ourselves for the	taming	of the flesh which	8, 579/ 32
cardinal, butcher or bishop,	tankard-bearer	or cannel-raker, free or	8, 838/ 10
a taverner's bush or	tapster's	ale stake, were a	8, 633/ 28

if he might have	tarried	, be somewhat satisfied, and	8, 884/ 23
his enemies. For whosoever	tarried	after his proclamation made	8, 900/ 28
Church... whereas if they	tarried	with her, they might	8, 994/ 24
that the evil angels	tarried	not in heaven at	8, 1007/ 17
sin but after: they	tarried	there till they were	8, 1007/ 31
he will have audience,	tarry	till the larks have	8, 588/ 4
there for good company	tarry	loose with their fellows	8, 848/ 34
for else, if it	tarry	still till it wet	8, 876/ 9
he may not safely	tarry	here, but must, except	8, 885/ 36
and child who shall	tarry	behind to rob his	8, 922/ 11
found her... or else	tarry	till he could get	8, 951/ 1
long might he not	tarry	with them, for that	8, 990/ 12
the less marked in	tarrying	after the safe-conduct and	8, 885/ 31
and no time of	tarrying	between their sin and	8, 1007/ 19
delicate wantonness of their	taste	; which, not content with	8, 793/ 5
either by sight or	taste	which is the good	8, 892/ 31
bitter and sour in	taste	and not very seemly	8, 893/ 1
but that verily, whosoever	taste	thereof shall be cured	8, 991/ 12
after that they have	tasted	of this bread be	8, 991/ 4
sick people, by the	tasting	of that same bread	8, 991/ 15
trow ye? namely so	taught	as the Church teacheth	8, 580/ 25
given by God and	taught	by all good men	8, 581/ 26
in that men are	taught	to go in any	8, 582/ 22
are (as they be	taught	) the "denying of Christ's	8, 583/ 19
us as God hath	taught	it that they all	8, 583/ 21
in fifteen hundred years	taught	his Catholic church. And	8, 597/ 34
make the Gospel truly	taught	, take away in any	8, 598/ 1
the Old Testament, and	taught	the people to believe	8, 609/ 32
people to have more	taught	. But what availeth Tyndale	8, 610/ 12
to his own promise,	taught	them: he is fallen	8, 616/ 20
received, and the people	taught	; and not a church	8, 617/ 21
which the contrary was	taught	by holy men and	8, 621/ 9
up" and had falsely	taught	, or else such true	8, 622/ 35
the false, though they	taught	diversely and contrary, continued	8, 626/ 36
against such heretics as	taught	opinions against the Church	8, 627/ 17
also themselves, ever clearly	taught	the contrary as that	8, 630/ 14
showed that they both	taught	evil for good and	8, 642/ 29
unto our days both	taught	and believed the same	8, 644/ 9
his apostles had and	taught	. And in these points	8, 656/ 29
abominable heresies that he	taught	before, but all those	8, 664/ 5
in his books hath	taught	us, they should not	8, 664/ 20
of those that Tyndale	taught	us before... nor lightly	8, 664/ 22
written. And then he	taught	, and ever teacheth and	8, 682/ 14
for the Catholic faith	taught	by himself and his	8, 682/ 33
their sins... the Pharisees	taught	to believe in holy	8, 691/ 37
as I said, they	taught	the people to believe	8, 692/ 16
quenched the faith, and	taught	to be justified by	8, 692/ 20
scribes and Pharisees which	taught	the doctrine that Saint	8, 697/ 6
of those that have	taught	the things that Tyndale	8, 697/ 9
he saith the Pharisees	taught	: that it was more	8, 698/ 6

that though the Pharisees	taught	wrong, whom Saint John	8, 700/ 5
also, in that they	taught	that it was better	8, 700/ 7
saith that the Pharisees	taught	false... and teacheth only	8, 700/ 10
fifteen hundred years have	taught	them... and with telling	8, 704/ 9
words or writing they	taught	unto the Christian flock	8, 709/ 28
contrary of these tales	taught	us in their true	8, 712/ 27
those old, which one	taught	it for lawful a	8, 713/ 19
could not err? Who	taught	the eagles to spy	8, 717/ 34
you that God hath	taught	you to know the	8, 722/ 10
of any man, be	taught	to know the true	8, 723/ 20
golden eagles, that be	taught	inwardly without any outward	8, 731/ 22
They shall be all	taught	of God." That is	8, 742/ 29
Lord hath himself so	taught	it him and so	8, 751/ 3
They shall be all	taught	of God." That is	8, 752/ 5
They shall be all	taught	of God" which words	8, 752/ 30
difference between Moses, that	taught	the old, and Christ	8, 752/ 34
yet delivered them and	taught	them by Moses, that	8, 752/ 36
same Teacher though he	taught	before, and was the	8, 753/ 5
same God that before	taught	by Moses the synagogue	8, 753/ 6
They shall be all	taught	of God" here is	8, 754/ 11
our Savior hath himself	taught	us to call God	8, 756/ 19
in that it hath	taught	us to call God	8, 757/ 20
that inwardly thou wast	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 774/ 18
time, of all that	taught	grammar in England, not	8, 774/ 31
thing this man hath	taught	us in this chapter	8, 776/ 30
with God and was	taught	by him, and not	8, 795/ 28
he hath written and	taught	that the will of	8, 798/ 23
that inwardly thou wast	taught	by the Spirit of	8, 803/ 3
which his master hath	taught	him to make answer	8, 803/ 37
which holy doctors have	taught	men to believe the	8, 805/ 20
time, of all that	taught	grammar in England, not	8, 805/ 30
that the Church had	taught	him false, till that	8, 806/ 24
to Christ's promise, perpetually	taught	unto his church, and	8, 807/ 19
that whosoever hear it	taught	must believe it... and	8, 809/ 3
points as God hath	taught	his church without Scripture	8, 809/ 24
because that the Church	taught	him that God did	8, 810/ 1
Christ and his apostles	taught	them to construe contrary	8, 810/ 27
they had had and	taught	so long before: I	8, 811/ 2
doctrine he now depraveth,	taught	him that lesson, as	8, 839/ 28
that the devil hath	taught	him this lie appeareth	8, 840/ 5
the known Catholic church	taught	him all this tale	8, 841/ 2
that the devil hath	taught	it him appeareth plainly	8, 842/ 8
the devil's limbs have	taught	him. For that he	8, 842/ 29
the devil's limbs have	taught	it him appeareth both	8, 842/ 35
came, and every man	taught	him, and not he	8, 846/ 18
such case and so	taught	of God with his	8, 869/ 30
such as God inwardly	taught	her he telleth us	8, 869/ 32
that Christ hath sufficiently	taught	her all manner of	8, 875/ 23
true head, Christ Jesus,	taught	... hath learned not to	8, 875/ 30
God well and truly	taught	by the preacher, and	8, 879/ 6

doctrine that himself had	taught	his Catholic Church and	8, 879/ 22
she may surely be	taught	the truth and not	8, 884/ 21
by his Holy Spirit,	taught	his blessed apostles, and	8, 885/ 4
Scripture, but am truly	taught	it. And now you	8, 887/ 29
nor truly, too, be	taught	to understand the Scripture	8, 893/ 25
be secretly moved and	taught	inwardly, and shall by	8, 897/ 13
cause some to be	taught	and some not, without	8, 898/ 29
avored causeless... to be	taught	right, and suffer some	8, 898/ 34
as causeless, to be	taught	wrong... and after come	8, 898/ 35
those that have been	taught	right, make much of	8, 899/ 1
that have been wrong	taught	, allto chide them and	8, 899/ 3
that they be truly	taught	, and thereby know themselves	8, 901/ 31
he may be surely	taught	the truth it must	8, 902/ 8
went he could have	taught	better. "And some sorrow	8, 902/ 33
For you be not	taught	of God; you have	8, 919/ 5
that Christ hath sufficiently	taught	her all manner of	8, 929/ 35
true head, Christ Jesus,	taught	... hath learned not to	8, 930/ 4
it, for because it	taught	to believe the equal	8, 934/ 10
true doctrine to be	taught	them by the same	8, 935/ 28
by his Holy Spirit	taught	the same church... as	8, 935/ 30
men so taken and	taught	, and through Christendom with	8, 942/ 6
true head, Christ Jesus,	taught	... hath learned not to	8, 952/ 29
old Scripture by him	taught	and before not perceived	8, 996/ 27
all men shall be	taught	of God, and that	8, 998/ 9
teaching of God, be	taught	ever outwardly, one man	8, 999/ 2
doctrine of living truly	taught	and learned, have the	8, 999/ 10
believed when it is	taught	, though he might be	8, 1005/ 4
they find not surely	taught	in the Scripture. Also	8, 1005/ 33
as the Spirit hath	taught	them, were it in	8, 1012/ 9
Howbeit, as for his	taunts	, his mocks, his mows	8, 832/ 14
and would at a	tavern	go get him a	8, 831/ 26
the stead of a	tavern	token, nor of a	8, 896/ 36
bare sign, as a	taverner's	bush or tapster's ale	8, 633/ 27
blessed Savior himself. They	teach	, saith Tyndale, to trust	8, 582/ 6
he would have them	teach	: that is to wit	8, 583/ 30
us that till they	teach	us thus... they can	8, 584/ 5
which longed sore to	teach	her and make her	8, 604/ 17
Holy Spirit, and so	teach	it, and so lead	8, 613/ 12
Holy Ghost, which shall	teach	you all truth and	8, 614/ 33
Every man shall not	teach	his neighbor, but they	8, 615/ 15
as men, and so	teach	them inwardly and lead	8, 615/ 36
far forth as they	teach	and preach the Gospel	8, 618/ 27
and woman whom they	teach	, and to whom they	8, 618/ 28
and reprove them... and	teach	the people the contrary	8, 622/ 36
this: that these men	teach	and renew the selfsame	8, 625/ 2
heresies that they now	teach	against free will, against	8, 625/ 6
chastity, as their archheretics	teach	in gluttony, despoiling of	8, 639/ 9
examples "gone before," do	teach	us which is now	8, 644/ 35
a true teacher to	teach	us them, because Saint	8, 645/ 30
and black white... and	teach	men to condemn penance	8, 653/ 19

so needed, but to	teach	with his deed that	8, 653/ 25
but I pray you	teach	me, then, how I	8, 654/ 27
for that shall I	teach	thee a way sure	8, 654/ 28
lo, did the tiler	teach	the maid, how she	8, 654/ 32
that she could yet	teach	him a thing that	8, 655/ 1
learn. For she could	teach	him how he should	8, 655/ 3
to believe and to	teach	upon the traditions of	8, 657/ 34
here go about to	teach	how they may be	8, 667/ 31
can neither learn nor	teach	, as they that neither	8, 668/ 25
he was about to	teach	them the faith of	8, 671/ 27
true, but because they	teach	us so? How can	8, 675/ 15
apostles to tell and	teach	by mouth"? Then laid	8, 677/ 12
teacheth and ever shall	teach	, his Catholic church to	8, 682/ 15
true sense, because they	teach	them as God and	8, 687/ 16
Holy Ghost therein to	teach	it all truth and	8, 693/ 25
of men, and to	teach	other folk the same	8, 694/ 6
better perceive while they	teach	in this manner, what	8, 701/ 2
old holy saints and	teach	his own godly, Christian	8, 705/ 10
meaneth in that they	teach	that folk should not	8, 709/ 12
penance, and that they	teach	that friars should not	8, 709/ 15
by some secret inspiration	teach	Tyndale, and Luther, and	8, 722/ 24
a new prophet to	teach	us, he shall have	8, 722/ 30
so doth Tyndale now	teach	them in that that	8, 729/ 22
do. Ye promised to	teach	me and make me	8, 737/ 2
therefore it could not	teach	a tale of Robin	8, 750/ 27
shall never take and	teach	a tale of Robin	8, 751/ 34
that should come and	teach	the second. For in	8, 752/ 34
his Christian church, and	teach	in his own person	8, 753/ 9
the Holy Ghost to	teach	it allthing, and to	8, 753/ 26
Tyndale is not to	teach	us that God teacheth	8, 754/ 3
the faith, but to	teach	and prove us, by	8, 754/ 4
to his Church, to	teach	it and lead it	8, 761/ 1
other holy heretics, to	teach	the Catholic Church the	8, 771/ 18
into this church, to	teach	it all truth, and	8, 771/ 21
these heretics are, to	teach	his church the faith	8, 771/ 25
were wont also to	teach	every man cleanness and	8, 771/ 33
these beastly fellows do,	teach	folk to break their	8, 771/ 34
reserve or send to	teach	the world the right	8, 772/ 14
scantly the devil durst	teach	it... saving that in	8, 775/ 32
by this teaching but	teach	every man to sit	8, 785/ 29
this tale so strongly	teach	the contrary that whoso	8, 785/ 35
to the devil to	teach	them leave their blasphemy	8, 789/ 16
as it seemeth, to	teach	us what a great	8, 792/ 11
with his own Spirit	teach	unto his church besides	8, 792/ 33
now beseech Tyndale to	teach	him the means how	8, 798/ 3
our Lady... Tyndale cannot	teach	his disciple that they	8, 809/ 26
and Huessgen, and Zwingli,	teach	the church of Christ	8, 810/ 31
and the Catholic Church	teach	the Jews to construe	8, 810/ 36
let them come and	teach	it to construe the	8, 811/ 12
go now about to	teach	the Church to construe	8, 811/ 16

and for that they	teach	not the people that	8, 831/ 32
the known Catholic church	teach	, and in this wise	8, 841/ 31
learn" for this word "	teach	" with its accusative case	8, 846/ 20
sure that she would	teach	us nothing but such	8, 869/ 31
will. For he shall	teach	, both by words, example	8, 881/ 22
his Holy Spirit to	teach	his apostles, and his	8, 884/ 37
and his apostles to	teach	the wide, wild, ignorant	8, 884/ 37
expound the Scripture and	teach	it her truly. Then	8, 886/ 34
the true preacher to	teach	me truly to understand	8, 887/ 25
tell me that whoso	teach	the Scripture truly is	8, 887/ 30
Holy Ghost, that shall	teach	you inwardly, as saith	8, 888/ 8
go by him and	teach	him, and anon Eunuchus	8, 888/ 16
save the world and	teach	the truth, and should	8, 889/ 2
man to preach and	teach	as was Saint Philip	8, 889/ 8
Catholic" church, which do	teach	besides the Scripture damnable	8, 890/ 15
anything that they should	teach	me. But, now, while	8, 894/ 33
which he would now	teach	us to know which	8, 896/ 26
ushers under him to	teach	them, and would make	8, 898/ 33
this lesson that ye	teach	us herein is a	8, 901/ 16
them to preach and	teach	in the church, nor	8, 902/ 25
that some things ye	teach	among you, almost every	8, 904/ 10
to the devil to	teach	them to leave their	8, 920/ 13
unto his church to	teach	it and lead it	8, 938/ 2
in a corner go	teach	another man heresy, and	8, 949/ 10
truth no man can	teach	it but God himself	8, 998/ 6
his elects he will	teach	, they say, because he	8, 998/ 15
time appointeth for to	teach	them. For did he	8, 998/ 27
and his disciples to	teach	and preach? And did	8, 998/ 29
to learn and to	teach	the right faith, and	8, 999/ 9
another Comforter, that shall	teach	you allthing, and lead	8, 999/ 15
must be, not to	teach	it (though one teach	8, 1003/ 2
teach it (though one	teach	another in it), but	8, 1003/ 2
is forever assistant, to	teach	it and lead it	8, 1003/ 5
articles must some man	teach	them, or give them	8, 1004/ 22
of him that should	teach	those articles, or deliver	8, 1004/ 33
died among them, to	teach	them to amend their	8, 1017/ 29
sent by himself to	teach	his church and to	8, 1031/ 30
should be ready to	teach	the ignorant that is	8, 1032/ 25
he should be the	teacher	of them, and the	8, 643/ 21
sure of a true	teacher	to teach us them	8, 645/ 30
God. And the same	Teacher	though he taught before	8, 753/ 5
deceived by some false	teacher	, set me now, before	8, 885/ 9
have a good, true	teacher	, that might in every	8, 886/ 33
sure of a true	teacher	. Then would he peradventure	8, 887/ 9
sure of the true	teacher	, unto whose credence I	8, 887/ 20
Scripture truly is a	teacher	. And then must I	8, 887/ 30
provide you a true	teacher	, as he provided Saint	8, 888/ 2
take for the true	teacher	, any one man that	8, 889/ 13
take for an undoubted	teacher	as them it seemeth	8, 890/ 26
him for a true	teacher	but for the surety	8, 890/ 33

I may get a	teacher	whose teaching agreeth with	8, 891/ 1
that church for the	teacher	of all the remnant	8, 896/ 16
him for a true	teacher	... whose faith agreeth with	8, 896/ 17
but of a true	teacher	, and they tell us	8, 900/ 9
sure of a true	teacher	, and so cannot be	8, 900/ 9
they had doctors and	teachers	too... and might, if	8, 612/ 14
always have among them	teachers	and preachers (since he	8, 614/ 16
they must be the	teachers	... it followeth that they	8, 614/ 30
be," saith Tyndale, "false	teachers	, and do beguile and	8, 630/ 7
meaneth the doctors and	teachers	of the Catholic Church	8, 728/ 27
be known for true	teachers	, because they be members	8, 891/ 25
take for the false	teachers	and false expounders of	8, 896/ 20
church and the sure	teachers	. But, now, since ye	8, 904/ 28
through Christ. For he	teacheth	to trust in holy	8, 579/ 22
significations put out... he	teacheth	to believe in the	8, 579/ 26
through Christ" because he "	teacheth	to trust in holy	8, 580/ 22
taught as the Church	teacheth	it: that no good	8, 580/ 25
touch that the Church	teacheth	to put trust in	8, 581/ 35
abominable. But the Church	teacheth	none other trust therein	8, 582/ 3
blood, when the Church	teacheth	us as God hath	8, 583/ 21
And when the clergy	teacheth	this once then shall	8, 584/ 3
temporal tyrants. Whereby Tyndale	teacheth	us that every temporal	8, 585/ 4
those heresies which Tyndale	teacheth	that friars may wed	8, 589/ 31
teaching which the preacher	teacheth	(without which Saint Paul	8, 615/ 19
and persecuteth them, and	teacheth	his false heresies contrary	8, 616/ 18
the Scripture wrong and	teacheth	the people false, but	8, 618/ 30
as the Catholic Church	teacheth	us to do them	8, 633/ 36
of itself good... and	teacheth	men a certain reason	8, 636/ 17
the Catholic Church scanty	teacheth	so bold trust in	8, 639/ 8
all that the Apostle	teacheth	... and say he said	8, 639/ 29
good, sure lesson Tyndale	teacheth	us here. For now	8, 655/ 8
true that Tyndale here	teacheth	us for the final	8, 665/ 5
of all them that	teacheth	us with the Scripture	8, 670/ 21
to say, that God	teacheth	his church the truth	8, 680/ 4
he taught, and ever	teacheth	and ever shall teach	8, 682/ 15
And all this he	teacheth	his church by himself	8, 682/ 18
saith here the Church	teacheth	to be more meritorious	8, 698/ 4
well that no man	teacheth	so precisely as he	8, 698/ 16
therefore the Catholic Church	teacheth	that both to give	8, 698/ 29
great: yet the Church	teacheth	right. For it teacheth	8, 700/ 9
teacheth right. For it	teacheth	plain the contrary thereof	8, 700/ 9
Pharisees taught false... and	teacheth	only that to offer	8, 700/ 11
the other, the Church	teacheth	many good and reasonable	8, 700/ 14
all "voluntary," the Church	teacheth	right... as appeareth well	8, 703/ 3
reproveth also and thereof	teacheth	the contrary. And so	8, 703/ 6
his mother tongue. Then	teacheth	he us that confession	8, 704/ 20
somewhat after. Tyndale, lo,	teacheth	his disciples to answer	8, 706/ 19
thereby proveth Tyndale, that	teacheth	the contrary, to be	8, 712/ 34
For thus, lo, he	teacheth	his disciples yet a	8, 717/ 26
God (as he saith)	teacheth	his elects himself, and	8, 729/ 15

the known Catholic church	teacheth	now, and which virtues	8, 732/ 29
see, therefore, what Manichaeus	teacheth	me; and specially let	8, 736/ 25
teach us that God	teacheth	his elects the faith	8, 754/ 4
bringeth forth, that God	teacheth	not only the true	8, 754/ 5
feeling faith that he	teacheth	us. And yet must	8, 760/ 24
a great length, and	teacheth	them after his fashion	8, 775/ 25
secret mystery this man	teacheth	us here! Any other	8, 777/ 1
Besides this, since Tyndale	teacheth	such a "feeling faith	8, 785/ 24
but it... and then	teacheth	therewith that toward the	8, 785/ 25
undone. And when he	teacheth	"repentance" without shrift or	8, 785/ 37
frenzies more that he	teacheth	besides; this one thing	8, 786/ 7
for altogether: that he	teacheth	his "feeling faith," only	8, 786/ 8
good endeavor he both	teacheth	that it were in	8, 786/ 14
Now, Tyndale not only	teacheth	us this ungracious lesson	8, 787/ 10
also, since he both	teacheth	us that without that	8, 787/ 13
is damned... and then	teacheth	us also that to	8, 787/ 14
can nothing do: he	teacheth	, I say, by these	8, 787/ 15
end." By this he	teacheth	us, lo, that evermore	8, 788/ 34
the same fault, he	teacheth	them now, that are	8, 801/ 16
shall answer as Tyndale	teacheth	him. For I am	8, 802/ 17
such questions more, Tyndale	teacheth	him thus... Answer, thou	8, 802/ 32
Tyndale whom Tyndale here	teacheth	to answer us the	8, 804/ 17
his answer that he	teacheth	here his disciple is	8, 804/ 22
To this question Tyndale	teacheth	his scholar to make	8, 805/ 22
scripture which Tyndale here	teacheth	his disciple to say	8, 812/ 2
for a sheet anchor	teacheth	him, say that he	8, 812/ 12
that though the Church	teacheth	that the habitual faith	8, 824/ 7
against the Anabaptists, he	teacheth	, by a long process	8, 824/ 10
because the Church so	teacheth	him, but because he	8, 827/ 25
of the Catholic Church	teacheth	him... he hath not	8, 839/ 1
And the Catholic Church	teacheth	that men should therefore	8, 841/ 14
And therefore the Church	teacheth	every man to say	8, 841/ 21
because this holy church	teacheth	it him. But thereto	8, 845/ 3
at Oxford" for "Richard	teacheth	at Oxford." But this	8, 846/ 22
of waxing worse, and	teacheth	them the ways whereby	8, 852/ 32
ointment" of God, that	teacheth	his all manner of	8, 862/ 6
For he biddeth and	teacheth	us also to pray	8, 867/ 18
Saint John saith, that	teacheth	her all manner of	8, 869/ 26
tokens with which he	teacheth	us to know his	8, 883/ 30
by the same Spirit,	teacheth	his very, holy church	8, 885/ 5
inward inspiration of God	teacheth	us and maketh us	8, 889/ 23
and tell me she	teacheth	me wrong. But then	8, 903/ 25
telleth me that other	teacheth	wrong. And she telleth	8, 903/ 27
wot that Friar Barnes	teacheth	that the very Catholic	8, 934/ 21
commit. Whereby Saint Augustine	teacheth	us against the doctrine	8, 965/ 26
but over that, he	teacheth	us, against all these	8, 969/ 12
yet over that, he	teacheth	us that we may	8, 969/ 14
his adherents. Finally, he	teacheth	us here that the	8, 969/ 24
this teaching that God	teacheth	his elects himself whether	8, 998/ 23
of the church, and	teacheth	and giveth that the	8, 1004/ 26

believed. But he that	teacheth	these articles, or delivereth	8, 1004/ 28
the things for the	teaching	whereof Tyndale rebuketh here	8, 580/ 18
fallen from Christ's holy	teaching	with his beastly doctrine	8, 601/ 7
ceremonies and sacrifices, and	teaching	to believe in the	8, 610/ 5
he meaneth thereby the	teaching	which the preacher teacheth	8, 615/ 19
faith) is yet no	teaching	whereof any fruit can	8, 615/ 21
all damnable errors, by	teaching	it and leading it	8, 616/ 37
also that, the same	teaching	of that one man	8, 618/ 31
hath his learning and	teaching	of that point by	8, 676/ 28
of Scripture by your	teaching	, but mistrust, rather, every	8, 682/ 2
the Scripture by the	teaching	of the church and	8, 683/ 15
into one? Surely by	teaching	the children, as well	8, 704/ 7
did, with false glosses...	teaching	good works and sacraments	8, 704/ 11
by the secret, inward	teaching	of the Spirit of	8, 719/ 8
the eagle without the	teaching	of any other spieth	8, 719/ 9
these infallible means of	teaching	of the truth, and	8, 720/ 11
of God, without any	teaching	of the Catholic Church	8, 722/ 27
of himself, without any	teaching	, spieth out his prey	8, 724/ 32
the Scripture by the	teaching	of the Catholic Church	8, 729/ 2
inwardly without any outward	teaching	! But now would I	8, 731/ 23
the Gospel at the	teaching	thereof. And these causes	8, 736/ 1
to believe them in	teaching	which was the Scripture	8, 738/ 24
the inward inspiration and	teaching	of God himself. And	8, 741/ 31
is God's by the	teaching	of them... and so	8, 742/ 23
believed the Church in	teaching	him which was the	8, 750/ 22
thereof before by the	teaching	of the Catholic Church	8, 751/ 5
which leading is the	teaching	whereof Christ speaketh in	8, 752/ 28
rule left by God,	teaching	the Church to interpret	8, 753/ 21
church. Now, what this	teaching	is that is meant	8, 754/ 1
heart. And concerning outward	teaching	... we allege for us	8, 774/ 27
in the apostles' time,	teaching	that faith alone was	8, 784/ 5
doth he by this	teaching	but teach every man	8, 785/ 28
is fruitless; and then	teaching	therewith that toward the	8, 786/ 11
man. This is Tyndale's	teaching	... and this is his	8, 786/ 26
own damnation, whereas Tyndale,	teaching	us that they could	8, 788/ 18
the faith of men's	teaching	and of miracles alone	8, 795/ 4
by the means and	teaching	of the known Catholic	8, 801/ 4
and saith... Concerning outward	teaching	... we allege for us	8, 805/ 26
the Catholic Church: the	teaching	that good works shall	8, 806/ 18
the right order in	teaching	of grammar and learning	8, 806/ 31
might the Turks for	teaching	them a contrary construction	8, 811/ 19
longer now for the	teaching	of the Catholic Church	8, 827/ 1
the Scripture by the	teaching	of the known Catholic	8, 827/ 33
true scripture for the	teaching	of the Catholic Church	8, 828/ 1
Scripture, and by whose	teaching	he took it and	8, 828/ 6
of the plain, common	teaching	of the known Catholic	8, 844/ 6
he translateth "learning" for	teaching	, in his first declaration	8, 846/ 13
contrary to the continual	teaching	of God exhorting every	8, 849/ 27
with Friar Barnes for	teaching	false heresies instead of	8, 858/ 22
to the priests; thereby	teaching	that the sins must	8, 868/ 3

yet were all his	teaching	of knowledge where some	8, 883/ 25
sure that by his	teaching	I do not damnably	8, 887/ 28
Philip, that can in	teaching	make the Scripture so	8, 889/ 9
church, with which his	teaching	agreeth, cannot be false	8, 890/ 35
get a teacher whose	teaching	agreeth with that... then	8, 891/ 2
their living or their	teaching	be contrary to the	8, 891/ 15
but by the true	teaching	believe and perceive the	8, 899/ 9
also under pretext of	teaching	the true faith labor	8, 911/ 20
holding false heresies, for	teaching	that men be not	8, 952/ 37
not suffer persecution for	teaching	that friars may wed	8, 953/ 7
whether notwithstanding all this	teaching	that God teacheth his	8, 998/ 23
should, besides the inward	teaching	of God, be taught	8, 999/ 2
more sure by the	teaching	thereof as of the	8, 1002/ 11
err, and by whose	teaching	therefore a man may	8, 1003/ 8
show his sorrow with	tears	; let him represent and	8, 867/ 37
of heart, and unfeigned	tears	flowing out of the	8, 961/ 19
of heart, and unfeigned	tears	flowing from the vein	8, 965/ 10
hinder his harlot of	teeming	. Now, touching the sacraments	8, 638/ 33
craft he escaped the	teeth	for biting, and how	8, 634/ 32
Tyndale's tale, maugre Tyndale's	teeth	, that the pope, and	8, 824/ 20
for all his white	teeth	: yet is it otherwise	8, 907/ 34
them spite of their	teeth	, because he considereth that	8, 971/ 22
to good Christian men	tell	a more frantic tale	8, 584/ 8
for himself, they may	tell	him that he is	8, 588/ 14
And some love to	tell	their master no displeasing	8, 592/ 10
So that, as I	tell	you, in the whole	8, 604/ 30
make imaginations I cannot	tell	you what. But here	8, 605/ 25
long a tale to	tell	you all their dispicions	8, 606/ 1
he did, let Tyndale	tell	us one. If he	8, 611/ 7
laypeople too may yet	tell	them, upon Tyndale's mouth	8, 618/ 34
of Tyndale, that shall	tell	all the Church this	8, 619/ 3
wise, that they can	tell	allthing from before the	8, 624/ 34
And therefore if we	tell	them of that story	8, 626/ 5
make I cannot well	tell	. But this is well-known	8, 628/ 28
here speak out and	tell	us which truth is	8, 630/ 9
if the priest always	tell	that tale to the	8, 632/ 15
as though he would	tell	us thus: "I said	8, 640/ 27
had no lust to	tell	my church the truth	8, 640/ 30
Zwingli, and bade them	tell	it out unto Tyndale	8, 641/ 11
of them... could well	tell	them, and well prove	8, 643/ 17
But, now, I cannot	tell	which he calleth general	8, 646/ 25
the Scripture," he must	tell	us once again which	8, 646/ 29
before"... he must both	tell	us which examples he	8, 647/ 1
church myself list to	tell	you." And this were	8, 647/ 30
so must Tyndale now	tell	us by what old	8, 651/ 18
them of so many	tell	us one that ever	8, 659/ 18
twice, I trow, already,	tell	us some one of	8, 670/ 21
For if a man	tell	me of a marvelous	8, 675/ 18
caused his apostles to	tell	and teach by mouth	8, 677/ 12
that any man can	tell	of... but if Tyndale	8, 679/ 18

when he can neither	tell	which nor where, will	8, 679/ 19
by us, because we	tell	you so; ergo, we	8, 681/ 27
scripture indeed. Let Tyndale	tell	us any one piece	8, 684/ 4
they list. Let Tyndale	tell	what one text, what	8, 684/ 8
over the hedge and	tell	us what we do	8, 686/ 7
in which he should	tell	us and rehearse us	8, 686/ 9
again. Then when we	tell	them that good works	8, 688/ 1
and dead when we	tell	Luther, Tyndale, or Barnes	8, 688/ 7
would not let to	tell	him that in some	8, 688/ 26
spirit" and "power," can	tell	us of any spirit	8, 691/ 1
doth nothing here but	tell	us the selfsame tale	8, 692/ 32
Saint John... let Tyndale	tell	us which of them	8, 695/ 23
then let Tyndale now	tell	us which of them	8, 695/ 27
is, as himself can	tell	full well if he	8, 698/ 19
can no man well	tell	so many but that	8, 700/ 15
put away... and then	tell	us this tale again	8, 710/ 35
never so few, and	tell	us which they be	8, 711/ 36
or else let him	tell	us no more of	8, 712/ 28
desired him, let Tyndale	tell	us of all those	8, 713/ 18
showed you rather to	tell	you somewhat of the	8, 715/ 24
many as himself can	tell	well enough: let him	8, 717/ 7
messenger of God to	tell	it him. For else	8, 720/ 33
us in that we	tell	you "Moses wrote us	8, 721/ 20
believe us when we	tell	you "Moses told us	8, 721/ 21
once made... let him	tell	me what he will	8, 722/ 31
list to lie and	tell	us nay), when he	8, 724/ 14
often prayed him to	tell	us then some one	8, 727/ 33
is accursed that will	tell	us that Christ neither	8, 740/ 16
he be that will	tell	us for the very	8, 740/ 18
the reason that they	tell	us so... I answer	8, 741/ 15
will in the end	tell	us that once he	8, 741/ 27
another man, and thereby	tell	him that for the	8, 744/ 3
as if a man	tell	him "that a Turk	8, 746/ 18
the good man Tyndale	tell	you two so diverse	8, 750/ 33
good reason that Tyndale	tell	us also by what	8, 751/ 15
the leastwise, that he	tell	us some cause reasonable	8, 751/ 16
and to presume to	tell	other folk their faults	8, 765/ 21
by. For though we	tell	it them... they will	8, 768/ 32
believe us, or peradventure	tell	us the same tale	8, 768/ 33
you? But I shall	tell	you whom ye shall	8, 771/ 2
me; and I shall	tell	you a good cause	8, 771/ 3
faith. For, whatsoever I	tell	you, God hath himself	8, 771/ 4
Lo, when Tyndale would	tell	them this tale, they	8, 771/ 8
had prayed them to	tell	him the way, would	8, 772/ 22
and each of them	tell	him, "This way"... each	8, 772/ 24
camest first by it...	tell	him whether by reading	8, 774/ 16
may hear his wife	tell	as much to her	8, 775/ 29
What needeth Tyndale to	tell	us that tale? Who	8, 780/ 16
labored so much to	tell	us that Tyndale lieth	8, 780/ 29
And this doth Tyndale	tell	us, and well and	8, 786/ 29

Savior, that he shall	tell	you himself for me	8, 789/ 26
their right names and	tell	what they be worthy	8, 790/ 2
and be bold to	tell	him that he belieth	8, 793/ 1
his purpose, except he	tell	us that as many	8, 794/ 37
But, now, if Tyndale	tell	us this... we will	8, 795/ 5
shall not let to	tell	Tyndale further, that of	8, 795/ 10
his unbelief before he	tell	him how he may	8, 798/ 16
him further? Will he	tell	him that it is	8, 798/ 20
it him? If Tyndale	tell	him thus... then the	8, 798/ 21
doth: I pray you	tell	us, therefore, how do	8, 802/ 22
camest first by it...	tell	him whether by reading	8, 803/ 1
saith to his scholar, "	Tell	him whether it were	8, 805/ 1
his master biddeth him	tell	us, I would pray	8, 805/ 3
would pray him to	tell	us, whether by preaching	8, 805/ 3
to this shall I	tell	him again that since	8, 805/ 9
as they did him,	tell	us what reason he	8, 805/ 14
good readers, we must	tell	him again that his	8, 806/ 35
often said, let Tyndale	tell	us some one of	8, 809/ 19
by Saint Paul did	tell	, " as when it said	8, 810/ 8
what he list, and	tell	us that he feeleth	8, 812/ 36
Webbe might hap to	tell	the truth, thought he	8, 813/ 36
lies that ever I	tell	you, and put me	8, 815/ 6
that pass, then, and	tell	me another thing. Was	8, 815/ 22
beast! Didst not thou	tell	me and all my	8, 816/ 12
any sticking (I cannot	tell	what) in them that	8, 821/ 33
feeling faith (if Tyndale	tell	us true) yet to	8, 824/ 4
infounded. Now shall I	tell	you that thing in	8, 824/ 18
heartily for them, and	tell	him that he falsely	8, 833/ 4
As though he would	tell	us that there were	8, 845/ 17
And as he might	tell	us that of Paul's	8, 845/ 21
then we may well	tell	him again that he	8, 845/ 22
not Friar Barnes to	tell	us this tale. But	8, 846/ 32
among them? I cannot	tell	you what Saint Peter	8, 853/ 28
that he will now	tell	you where this church	8, 857/ 12
long as no man	tell	her of it... so	8, 864/ 30
not be suffered to	tell	her so... for if	8, 865/ 11
neither of both can	tell	which, and therefore dare	8, 872/ 32
he is ashamed to	tell	all his tale, as	8, 873/ 10
will in this matter	tell	us. Barnes Now must	8, 873/ 12
Merchant, I pray you	tell	me yet one thing	8, 877/ 15
then I pray you	tell	me how I may	8, 877/ 27
Whereunto if Barnes should	tell	him as he now	8, 877/ 29
Nay, brother, I can	tell	thee no further... but	8, 877/ 29
that can I not	tell	thee... but that thou	8, 877/ 34
would not the man	tell	him again, "Marry, then	8, 878/ 2
that though we cannot	tell	which they be, yet	8, 880/ 6
against them; and I	tell	you truth, the cities	8, 882/ 32
her great congratulation, and	tell	all the congregation that	8, 885/ 12
King's proclamation... he would	tell	her, and persuade her	8, 886/ 23
Scripture in English, and	tell	her that therein she	8, 886/ 28

in the sects, and	tell	her she may learn	8, 887/ 1
Then would he peradventure	tell	her that whosoever preach	8, 887/ 10
it. And now you	tell	me that whoso teach	8, 887/ 30
for Centurio," she might	tell	him that Centurio was	8, 888/ 3
answer, but would shortly	tell	him that he said	8, 892/ 15
to the bay and	tell	him that the church	8, 896/ 6
say better. For they	tell	us that it is	8, 898/ 19
thereto. "And they that	tell	us that we shall	8, 900/ 6
believe right, and then	tell	us that we cannot	8, 900/ 7
true teacher, and they	tell	us we cannot be	8, 900/ 9
all they that thus	tell	us put me in	8, 900/ 12
a tale that they	tell	of M. Henry Patenson	8, 900/ 13
if any man may	tell	another how he may	8, 902/ 8
hold their babble, and	tell	them that Saint Paul	8, 902/ 22
him again quickly, and	tell	him that she had	8, 902/ 32
vary with her, and	tell	me she teacheth me	8, 903/ 25
one whom ye neither	tell	me where I may	8, 905/ 6
in her company, ye	tell	me no sure mark	8, 905/ 12
faith, till ye can	tell	me a wiser tale	8, 905/ 16
a tale as you	tell	, I would leave of	8, 905/ 17
glosses only: I shall	tell	him again that then	8, 918/ 17
that disease he cannot	tell	how much harm he	8, 921/ 8
then read, I cannot	tell	, but as for writings	8, 931/ 8
yet would Saint Gregory	tell	him that if he	8, 932/ 16
therefore would Saint Gregory	tell	Friar Barnes that they	8, 934/ 35
Scripture, Saint Gregory would	tell	Friar Barnes that since	8, 935/ 5
officer there present, "and	tell	these fellows with a	8, 936/ 21
so bold as to	tell	us this... then may	8, 940/ 10
the things which we	tell	you be true, and	8, 991/ 2
things which these heretics	tell	you be false: if	8, 991/ 3
they could not yet	tell	whether they had found	8, 994/ 37
anything that reason can	tell	either them or us	8, 996/ 7
but the Scripture, we	tell	them that there arise	8, 997/ 2
point. For first they	tell	us that there be	8, 997/ 7
truth well enough. Then	tell	we them that though	8, 997/ 13
it. But when we	tell	them this, then glad	8, 998/ 4
them. Now, when they	tell	us this tale, and	8, 998/ 17
cause. And I shall	tell	you wherefore. Luther himself	8, 1002/ 21
good faith, I cannot	tell	; saving that to save	8, 1004/ 9
very ass" we shall	tell	him plain again that	8, 1013/ 26
shall not need to	tell	them, but let Saint	8, 1015/ 18
then," saith our Savior, "	tell	the church. And if	8, 1018/ 4
our Lord saith, "I	tell	you truth: Whatsoever thing	8, 1018/ 6
be all fain to	tell	the same tale themselves	8, 1019/ 8
where no man could	tell	when they were within	8, 1021/ 30
mean to have him	tell	him whether he were	8, 1028/ 2
or not, God could	tell	and not he. And	8, 1028/ 9
and honesty of the	teller	, or of the common	8, 742/ 5
and honesty of the	teller	, or of the common	8, 746/ 17
story that Christ also	telleth	of Abraham and the	8, 583/ 11

part thereof. For Tyndale	telleth	us that till they	8, 584/ 5
the pope himself, Tyndale	telleth	us here a wise	8, 594/ 7
his own making... he	telleth	you not where he	8, 601/ 34
the story that Christ	telleth	himself they call it	8, 626/ 7
And when the other	telleth	him that he is	8, 646/ 1
very blind... the other	telleth	him again nay, but	8, 646/ 2
is the church, he	telleth	us that they be	8, 655/ 9
the Church when it	telleth	him that "these things	8, 677/ 10
believe it when it	telleth	him, "These things God	8, 677/ 12
at a great length	telleth	us in effect none	8, 690/ 17
a new thing, he	telleth	us again here. And	8, 693/ 7
man to whom he	telleth	them should of good	8, 744/ 4
by this tale Tyndale	telleth	us that all the	8, 750/ 8
wot well, that Tyndale	telleth	us. But now is	8, 751/ 14
Tyndale described us and	telleth	us this tale for	8, 760/ 16
in the man that	telleth	him so; and that	8, 763/ 16
a feeling faith, he	telleth	us a long tale	8, 764/ 23
not the church: he	telleth	us here for the	8, 776/ 32
reason of his he	telleth	us, ye see well	8, 789/ 27
But yet since Tyndale	telleth	us here that this	8, 796/ 19
is "risen" to, he	telleth	us plainly we shall	8, 797/ 24
and therefore when he	telleth	him this tale of	8, 798/ 14
very plain text there	telleth	, which Barnes hath himself	8, 835/ 1
be caught. For he	telleth	not which election he	8, 848/ 9
good readers, Friar Barnes	telleth	us no more but	8, 858/ 10
the church" is... he	telleth	us it is in	8, 858/ 24
also that Saint Augustine	telleth	us where it is	8, 859/ 19
inwardly taught her he	telleth	us how long we	8, 869/ 32
For whereas Tyndale falsely	telleth	us that never one	8, 870/ 29
any time, Friar Barnes	telleth	us here that the	8, 870/ 31
parts of his own,	telleth	us that "she," that	8, 871/ 10
Friar Barnes, I say,	telleth	us, in effect, this	8, 871/ 21
seek her, that he	telleth	us not; as though	8, 873/ 5
church," and then he	telleth	us in his text	8, 876/ 16
much neither. For he	telleth	us not, "Go to	8, 876/ 18
biddeth us go and	telleth	us not whither... and	8, 876/ 20
us to seek, and	telleth	us not where... but	8, 876/ 21
us not where... but	telleth	us only by what	8, 876/ 21
the tale that he	telleth	us now. And yet	8, 876/ 25
him there as he	telleth	us here, and said	8, 877/ 23
him as he now	telleth	us "Nay, brother, I	8, 877/ 29
the tale that he	telleth	us is yet much	8, 878/ 7
more uncertain. For he	telleth	not us so much	8, 878/ 8
be good, and she	telleth	what I must do	8, 903/ 23
and each of you	telleth	me that other teacheth	8, 903/ 27
teacheth wrong. And she	telleth	me the Scripture proveth	8, 903/ 27
Barnes describeth us, and	telleth	us that we can	8, 949/ 27
holdeth and defendeth again),	telleth	us a gay tale	8, 958/ 2
forth Saint Paul, and	telleth	us that Saint Paul	8, 958/ 7
now cometh Barnes and	telleth	us that Christ said	8, 981/ 3

Now, while he was	telling	her this tale, she	8, 605/ 16
taught them... and with	telling	us that all the	8, 704/ 9
very a fool that,	telling	me no cause wherefore	8, 737/ 24
plainly that Tyndale is	telling	us that Saint Augustine	8, 738/ 20
to the report and	telling	, doth in the things	8, 747/ 25
upon the first man's	telling	, loseth it again upon	8, 748/ 7
upon the second man	telling	the contrary I say	8, 748/ 8
that believeth another in	telling	of a tale. For	8, 763/ 27
much praise, and often	telling	us how sorry he	8, 815/ 34
blessed verity. Now, in	telling	us where "the church	8, 858/ 23
that he maketh in	telling	us that the general	8, 871/ 23
as it is in	telling	and goeth fair and	8, 876/ 8
exhort him to heresy,	telling	him that it were	8, 951/ 25
he is somewhat over	temerarious	and bold, either to	8, 588/ 15
goodness, gentleness, faith, meekness,	temperance	... and by the same	8, 757/ 11
goodly composition and comely	temperature	of the whole body	8, 907/ 28
his high wisdom so	tempered	for the nonce that	8, 636/ 11
tilt's end, timpering and	tempering	about his harness, and	8, 579/ 11
the stories and the	temple	and manners of the	8, 619/ 13
the pool of the	temple	serving for the sacrifice	8, 620/ 4
miracles done in the	Temple	, or in the Temple	8, 621/ 18
Temple, or in the	Temple	pool, they cannot draw	8, 621/ 18
the treasury of the	Temple	, nor said that they	8, 702/ 5
there spent upon the	Temple	a thing, as these	8, 702/ 11
and sold within the	Temple	(the Temple being but	8, 789/ 23
within the Temple (the	Temple	being but a temple	8, 789/ 23
Temple being but a	temple	of stone, too; by	8, 789/ 24
holy ministration in the	temple	with the holy oil	8, 853/ 20
by which manner of	temples	Tyndale setteth not a	8, 789/ 24
body of spiritual and	temporal	too. And Tyndale very	8, 578/ 22
Christian nations, spiritual and	temporal	both, which is the	8, 579/ 10
he reigneth, as a	temporal	tyrant with laws of	8, 584/ 15
over Christian people like	temporal	tyrants. Whereby Tyndale teacheth	8, 585/ 3
teacheth us that every	temporal	prince making any law	8, 585/ 4
the way at all	temporal	princes and laws is	8, 585/ 10
openly, and covertly the	temporal	too), and for the	8, 587/ 15
spiritual things nor in	temporal	, there is no man	8, 594/ 13
office, must have his	temporal	living therefor. And to	8, 636/ 27
have of us his	temporal	living. And I ween	8, 637/ 8
Christendom, neither spiritual nor	temporal	... and that no man	8, 664/ 11
man both spiritual and	temporal	yet unto this day	8, 732/ 30
fault have great advantage	temporal	to do no more	8, 944/ 14
the correction of the	temporal	sword. For it followeth	8, 945/ 15
no pain of the	temporal	law." Now, good readers	8, 945/ 17
between it and the	temporal	court, should have no	8, 945/ 28
but not to the	temporal	court; and why so	8, 946/ 15
reproved... but in the	temporal	court, he shall fall	8, 946/ 18
shall fall under the	temporal	sword." Friar Barnes meaneth	8, 946/ 18
and proved in the	temporal	court, the party that	8, 946/ 20
in spiritual court or	temporal	, in his own matter	8, 946/ 35

spiritual or be it	temporal	, competent for the matter	8, 947/ 10
a distinction between the	temporal	court and the spiritual	8, 947/ 20
persecute heretics by any	temporal	pain, or any secular	8, 954/ 22
fear and pain here	temporal	, than to persevere in	8, 955/ 24
repressing of heretics by	temporal	punishment, both by his	8, 955/ 35
for our present pain	temporal	, but for avoiding of	8, 969/ 18
themselves alone but the	temporality	and themselves together for	8, 578/ 24
wit, the spirituality, the	temporality	, and the souls that	8, 578/ 30
be well worthy, the	temporality	doth burn them. And	8, 590/ 5
dissembling always still the	temporality	, as though there were	8, 599/ 20
but themselves and the	temporality	together, as Tyndale may	8, 600/ 13
will have all the	temporality	called "youngers," as he	8, 612/ 5
Scripture, and all the	temporality	foolishly followeth their construction	8, 618/ 36
and, to flatter the	temporality	, turneth all his tale	8, 656/ 6
For of spirituality and	temporality	all is one faith	8, 656/ 9
nor, soon after, the	temporality	, neither, as it hath	8, 832/ 12
that he made De	tempore	; in which sermon I	8, 908/ 32
no. And he compelleth	ten	parishes to pay their	8, 596/ 5
that this whorl were	ten	miles thick on every	8, 605/ 29
he cared not for	ten	Augustines, nor for a	8, 624/ 2
likewise also as the	ten	tribes of Israel departed	8, 671/ 17
only, from which the	ten	were gone. And these	8, 671/ 24
After that, when the	ten	tribes for anger swerved	8, 1008/ 21
his parable of the	ten	virgins, five fools and	8, 1016/ 27
the parable of the	ten	virgins, five wise and	8, 1020/ 3
lay thereto refrigerans Galeni,	tend	it well with oxyrrhodin	8, 921/ 13
therewith, do as the	tender	mother doth: break the	8, 609/ 5
stony hearts should wax	tender	, soft, and quick, and	8, 753/ 14
love their wives so	tenderly	that they should be	8, 851/ 33
he is, and so	tenderly	loving his children as	8, 893/ 6
use those heretics so	tenderly	that they should have	8, 955/ 10
a negotio perambulante in	tenebris	, ab incurso et daemonio	8, 988/ 3
Sandwich Haven destroyed through	Tenterden	Steeple. And there, to	8, 775/ 35
truth the building of	Tenterden	Steeple and other steeples	8, 776/ 2
should therefore pull down	Tenterden	Steeple, and so should	8, 776/ 10
in the press or	tenterhooks	of a strong fuller	8, 960/ 24
upon that stretcher or	tenterhooks	he shed out his	8, 960/ 26
in the stretcher or	tenterhooks	of the cross, as	8, 960/ 32
the stretcher, or the	tenterhooks	, but it was for	8, 961/ 6
upon the stretcher or	tenterhooks	of the cross; and	8, 966/ 27
Saint Peter in the	tenth	of the Acts, where	8, 880/ 19
fitly he useth his	terms	, in calling all the	8, 578/ 8
then set in such	terriers	to him, that we	8, 746/ 11
such heresies by the	terror	of that example... good	8, 597/ 21
call them unto his	testament	again. And so he	8, 609/ 19
sacraments of the Old	Testament	, and taught the people	8, 609/ 32
as by the New	Testament	appeareth). And that there	8, 612/ 22
true text of the	testament	of Christ, and putteth	8, 684/ 17
word of the New	Testament	had been written. And	8, 753/ 19
God in the Old	Testament	did let the great	8, 767/ 27

books of the New	Testament	be the true scripture	8, 769/ 4
to take the New	Testament	for Scripture (as Saint	8, 770/ 8
ever "in the Old	Testament	did let the great	8, 771/ 15
Jews and the Old	Testament	, which Christ and his	8, 810/ 27
scripture of the New	Testament	, in necessary points of	8, 810/ 32
scripture of the Old	Testament	, that they had had	8, 811/ 1
both in the New	Testament	and the Old, is	8, 833/ 24
Likewise in the New	Testament	, Saint Paul to the	8, 833/ 30
to take the New	Testament	of Tyndale's translation, and	8, 886/ 18
begin in the Old	Testament	, with the ark of	8, 1016/ 7
that through the Old	Testament	proveth this matter... nor	8, 1016/ 23
also of the New	Testament	neither, but rather, for	8, 1016/ 24
prophets in the Old	Testament	, do speak of that	8, 1019/ 22
pleased God, for the	testification	thereof, to show by	8, 811/ 7
that God hath himself	testified	his holiness by many	8, 713/ 26
the witness of Christ	testified	for him, and thereby	8, 722/ 16
God hath approved and	testified	to the world by	8, 805/ 19
Spirit." And Paul also	testifieth	(Romans 8), "The Spirit	8, 742/ 30
Spirit." And Paul also	testifieth	(Romans 8), "The Spirit	8, 752/ 7
of which the Scripture	testifieth	that they believed moved	8, 773/ 32
8). Nevertheless, the Scripture	testifieth	that six hundred thousand	8, 773/ 34
so preacheth and so	testifieth	unto thy soul. And	8, 774/ 22
of which the Scripture	testifieth	that they believed moved	8, 791/ 36
8). Nevertheless, the Scripture	testifieth	that six hundred thousand	8, 792/ 2
so preacheth and so	testifieth	unto thy soul. And	8, 803/ 7
gone before... will always	testify	who is the right	8, 644/ 30
saints fully record and	testify	, neither health, life, head	8, 669/ 35
the legends of saints	testify	their holy living and	8, 711/ 30
back again, and to	testify	unto them the right	8, 767/ 29
Tyndale hath himself rehearsed	testify	well and bear witness	8, 796/ 9
among the good... as	testify	not only the parables	8, 834/ 6
and yet to the	testimony	of the truth, through	8, 694/ 22
than, in witness and	testimony	of her good will	8, 699/ 35
as Bayfield, Bainham, and	Tewkesbury	the clergy maketh them	8, 590/ 1
Hitton the Joiner, and	Tewkesbury	the Purser, and Bayfield	8, 710/ 3
by an allegory the	text	of Scripture that the	8, 637/ 15
him warm a-nights. This	text	was true indeed. And	8, 637/ 21
the words of the	text	never so true... yet	8, 637/ 24
allegories written upon the	text	of Holy Scripture be	8, 637/ 34
list, boldly deny the	text	... and will take for	8, 639/ 12
and change the very	text	in such places as	8, 682/ 31
places as the true	text	maketh for our Savior	8, 682/ 32
false writing, the true	text	of those books that	8, 684/ 2
Tyndale tell what one	text	, what one word, the	8, 684/ 8
change to make the	text	the more meet for	8, 684/ 9
he falsifieth the true	text	of the testament of	8, 684/ 17
in falsifying the very	text	of Scripture, in such	8, 684/ 34
sort changed the Latin	text	of Saint Paul in	8, 685/ 1
off sin." And this	text	also: "A man's own	8, 686/ 31
wrestle they with that	text	, and writhe it and	8, 688/ 8

they shake off that	text	another way, and the	8, 688/ 12
find, by the same	text	and his own exposition	8, 726/ 21
and therefore doth that	text	nothing prove for his	8, 754/ 12
the Samaritans, the plain	text	saith, "Many of the	8, 760/ 4
he hath not one	text	of Scripture, but such	8, 808/ 36
as the very plain	text	there telleth, which Barnes	8, 835/ 1
church. And therefore this	text	of Saint Paul that	8, 847/ 31
nor wrinkle. The first	text	is the words of	8, 851/ 24
telleth us in his	text	not how a man	8, 876/ 16
Son. And the very	text	plainly showeth, upon all	8, 881/ 15
Now, good readers, this	text	of Saint Augustine hath	8, 908/ 31
and I find his	text	in none of all	8, 909/ 1
man hath alleged his	text	in a wrong place	8, 909/ 4
were both in the	text	and in the gloss	8, 917/ 15
it appeareth by the	text	that Christ biddeth him	8, 948/ 7
so together in the	text	as he rehearseth them	8, 969/ 35
also, neither any one	text	of Holy Scripture nor	8, 983/ 10
are there many other	texts	in the Old Law	8, 637/ 10
fruit and devised those	texts	in such wise also	8, 637/ 37
us some of those	texts	of Scripture which the	8, 686/ 10
right understanding, and which	texts	himself and his sect	8, 686/ 12
sample some of these	texts	that he meaneth of	8, 686/ 21
He meaneth all those	texts	of Scripture that speak	8, 686/ 23
works, and by which	texts	God promiseth that good	8, 686/ 24
meaneth also all such	texts	of Scripture as give	8, 686/ 33
Scripture more. All these	texts	, lo, do Luther and	8, 687/ 15
them. And all these	texts	do these holy sects	8, 687/ 19
restore these men these	texts	of Scripture unto the	8, 687/ 36
the seven all such	texts	as in the Scripture	8, 688/ 29
both by the manifold	texts	of the Scripture expressly	8, 745/ 10
appeareth plainly by clear	texts	of Scripture, I ween	8, 747/ 10
prove us, by the	texts	that he bringeth forth	8, 754/ 4
ye see these two	texts	of Scripture which he	8, 758/ 23
the touching of the	texts	that he bringeth forth	8, 873/ 1
purpose than do the	texts	that he brought of	8, 906/ 9
perpetual falsehood, and the	texts	of Holy Scripture touching	8, 942/ 5
of authorities and plain	texts	of the Scripture by	8, 1018/ 39
too; but yet, I	thank	our Lord, I never	8, 586/ 35
as I say, the	thank	that he gave her	8, 699/ 21
surely great cause to	thank	God. For then can	8, 705/ 12
biddeth him give the	thank	to the Church? Let	8, 708/ 20
let him give the	thank	to God, without whose	8, 708/ 25
great cause to give	thank	to both. First and	8, 708/ 33
very well, and deserve	thank	of God, in persecuting	8, 791/ 8
and so give the	thank	of all the reward	8, 841/ 24
then if we neither	thank	God in our tribulation	8, 968/ 30
But yet, God be	thanked	that his goodness hath	8, 683/ 32
is not to be	thanked	for the Scripture that	8, 708/ 15
this day, God be	thanked	, very well keep and	8, 732/ 31
there also, God be	thanked	, good, and men of	8, 766/ 12

when he had heartily	thanked	Barnes and were going	8, 877/ 10
grace, our Lord be	thanked	, hath he given his	8, 923/ 27
thou mayest answer: No	thanks	unto the heads of	8, 706/ 21
And even so, no	thanks	unto our hypocrites that	8, 706/ 27
that is received with	thanks	given. For it is	8, 843/ 6
then if we give	thanks	unto God, we be	8, 968/ 16
lose it we give	thanks	as good children unto	8, 968/ 24
Redeemer the vows of	thanks	. " Lo, here have ye	8, 978/ 22
then, among, step into	theft	and adultery, treason, manslaughter	8, 725/ 33
faith and grace, any	theft	or adultery, he loseth	8, 782/ 30
man that falleth to	theft	sometimes remembereth yet his	8, 783/ 4
brought his will to	theft	and adultery would bring	8, 783/ 12
him believe that neither	theft	nor adultery were any	8, 949/ 11
all which hath built	themselves	an unknown church, in	8, 993/ 17
the very flower of	theology	, and a man of	8, 713/ 24
of the cunning bishop	Theophylactus	upon Saint John's Gospel	8, 685/ 13
by the places near	thereabout	, was for the intolerable	8, 991/ 18
well, take his tale	thereafter	, for in the like	8, 587/ 3
biddeth us never look	thereafter	nor never care therefor	8, 797/ 25
and Christ quit him	thereafter	, and shortly sent shameful	8, 808/ 12
word do work well	thereafter	, as Saint Paul declareth	8, 874/ 4
and learn and do	thereafter	... and who would so	8, 898/ 23
folk to build churches	thereas	it seemed necessary... and	8, 702/ 18
this, till she come	thereas	she shall be glorious	8, 865/ 16
no true preacher but	thereas	is the very church	8, 893/ 15
the true church that	thereas	is the true preaching	8, 893/ 16
church"... but purposely declined	therefrom	, because I would not	8, 577/ 2
and bless us well	therefrom	; let no good men	8, 583/ 33
to purge the filth	therefrom	... and Sodom and Gomorrah	8, 610/ 29
always those that go	therefrom	shall be but withered	8, 671/ 33
to keep his church	therefrom	... as when he said	8, 693/ 20
will do willingly fall	therefrom	, as the towardness of	8, 748/ 29
will in keeping him	therefrom	, as he gave him	8, 783/ 8
will afterward finally fall	therefrom	, should bring to the	8, 799/ 24
church, and so depart	therefrom	: yet remaineth the remnant	8, 856/ 18
obstinate malice willfully fallen	therefrom	. And in this wise	8, 992/ 13
catholic church, not fallen	therefrom	, nor put out thereof	8, 1028/ 14
Paul writeth unto the	Thessalonians	in this wise: "O	8, 920/ 1
where he biddeth the	Thessalonians	keep "the traditions which	8, 931/ 1
the Ephesians, or the	Thessalonians	, letted Saint Paul to	8, 1014/ 28
whorl were ten miles	thick	on every side, and	8, 605/ 29
therein neither murderer nor	thief	, nor whore, nor bawd	8, 836/ 36
good men do persecute	thieves	, heretics, and murderers... then	8, 789/ 29
and carnal... and the	thieves	, heretics, and murderers, without	8, 789/ 31
now, what when the	thieves	, heretics, and murderers persecute	8, 789/ 36
and Saracens, murderers and	thieves	, bawds and harlots, though	8, 834/ 28
are there murderers and	thieves	, and whores, and bawds	8, 835/ 17
there be murderers and	thieves	and whores and bawds	8, 836/ 2
not only hath no	thieves	nor murderers, nor whores	8, 844/ 23
man can keep some	thieves	out of Newgate... but	8, 848/ 31

to, many such false	thieves	... and but very few	8, 877/ 31
discern them from the	thieves	, that can I not	8, 877/ 34
of the devil, and	thieves	and murderers, as Christ	8, 918/ 36
voices of murderers and	thieves	, and not of Christ	8, 919/ 4
voices of murderers and	thieves	, and not of Christ	8, 919/ 22
men for murderers and	thieves	that dare be so	8, 919/ 25
out by murderers nor	thieves	, but by princes and	8, 919/ 28
rulers against murderers and	thieves	, and against all other	8, 919/ 28
folk somewhat better than	thieves	and murderers, may appear	8, 919/ 33
voice of murderers and	thieves	. But all the great	8, 920/ 7
of only murderers and	thieves	, as Friar Barnes maketh	8, 921/ 4
Therefore would some man	think	, I say, that Tyndale's	8, 580/ 9
himself that he should	think	other men much better	8, 582/ 9
trust nothing therein, but	think	that it were right	8, 582/ 14
to them, or to	think	that their good living	8, 582/ 23
if percase any man	think	that the princes themselves	8, 591/ 8
contrary sign. For I	think	that no man will	8, 606/ 19
at the leastwise, ye	think	it is so that	8, 620/ 33
clergy would have them	think	that the old holy	8, 624/ 26
And lest men might	think	that if there were	8, 625/ 23
it were hard to	think	that, being so liberal	8, 625/ 27
been yet ashamed to	think	upon. If Tyndale deny	8, 626/ 20
mind... but if he	think	it a sufficient proof	8, 629/ 31
so well that I	think	, as shameless as he	8, 630/ 32
bare token, and to	think	that the Blessed Sacrament	8, 633/ 25
for twain. For we	think	we find in the	8, 646/ 5
it not there. We	think	we find in very	8, 646/ 9
there but cakebread. We	think	we find in Scripture	8, 646/ 13
men abhor confession and	think	that little sorrow sufficeth	8, 653/ 20
I dare say, will	think	them fully unmeet to	8, 679/ 31
man that ever I	think	Tyndale shall be able	8, 715/ 25
us this"? If ye	think	we lie in the	8, 721/ 22
the one, ye may	think	we lie in both	8, 721/ 23
why should ye not	think	that he hath given	8, 721/ 26
is not so... I	think	immediately that he lied	8, 742/ 9
sufficient of ourselves to	think	any good thing as	8, 746/ 36
faith. Now, if he	think	he prove us this	8, 760/ 27
their elders only... and	think	that it is impossible	8, 767/ 21
and of like pride	think	that we cannot err	8, 767/ 26
it were damnable to	think	that ever they should	8, 785/ 33
let it alone and	think	no more thereon, but	8, 797/ 26
poor man may well	think	that Tyndale doth but	8, 798/ 17
ever so mad to	think	that the truth of	8, 800/ 2
in this point... I	think	that every Christian man	8, 800/ 15
answer. But yet I	think	in conclusion that his	8, 803/ 37
only, not that I	think	mine own self the	8, 820/ 8
that Tyndale doth not	think	but that they had	8, 820/ 32
want whereof he cannot	think	upon, nor actually consent	8, 823/ 10
soul, because he cannot	think	upon any reasoning... and	8, 823/ 13
them. And I verily	think	that some one of	8, 833/ 5

wise that he shall	think	it more than pity	8, 863/ 1
so be satisfied and	think	himself sufficiently answered thus	8, 864/ 27
saith to make us	think	that we may therefore	8, 871/ 13
that the reader will	think	that this tale hath	8, 876/ 12
which she could not	think	herself to be till	8, 887/ 5
or everlasting life... and	think	that whatsoever we forthwith	8, 889/ 30
as I am to	think	with reason that she	8, 891/ 3
mouth. "And I verily	think	that the thing standing	8, 893/ 4
somewhat further which I	think	verily ye would have	8, 893/ 35
new mother... I might	think	myself a fool if	8, 905/ 17
this church," etc. How	think	you, good readers? Doth	8, 913/ 3
construction of Scripture. Now	think	I that though Friar	8, 922/ 25
so good that I	think	none heretic dare for	8, 925/ 8
and say as they	think	, and then be you	8, 927/ 25
they say as they	think	and the thing that	8, 927/ 26
the thing that they	think	is naught... then are	8, 927/ 26
say one thing and	think	the contrary... and then	8, 927/ 28
said, "When all we	think	that ye understand the	8, 928/ 13
very sure, whereof I	think	neither Barnes nor Tyndale	8, 940/ 15
hate her," etc. How	think	you, my lords? Do	8, 954/ 13
everlasting life... let us	think	upon the following of	8, 977/ 28
I durst not. How	think	you? Of whom doth	8, 983/ 33
servants of Antichrist. How	think	you by Saint Bernard	8, 984/ 6
them well will surely	think	in himself that when	8, 993/ 21
among the others that	think	him deceived, there are	8, 997/ 30
they. For then they	think	themselves at home, and	8, 998/ 5
be that if they	think	there be things necessary	8, 999/ 32
agree with us, I	think	. For yet in all	8, 999/ 34
us agreed (as I	think	they needs must, and	8, 1001/ 18
err, some cause they	think	there is why they	8, 1002/ 19
ask them wherefore they	think	themselves bound to believe	8, 1005/ 8
for the Scripture, wherefore	think	they themselves bound to	8, 1005/ 16
therein, and which they	think	themselves bound to believe	8, 1005/ 23
church. But they will	think	themselves bound to believe	8, 1005/ 24
What wretch could thus	think	of Christ, which is	8, 1023/ 18
every wise man will	think	that it were no	8, 1031/ 34
in earnest, as he	thinketh	, or else saith all	8, 715/ 29
lie safe because he	thinketh	no man can find	8, 746/ 7
better persuasions," then he	thinketh	immediately that the first	8, 746/ 20
way, and as himself	thinketh	, a surer, too. For	8, 812/ 34
very sure. For he	thinketh	verily there can no	8, 813/ 6
it appeareth that he	thinketh	it necessary to seek	8, 873/ 7
for lack of actual	thinking	thereupon... then dieth every	8, 823/ 24
not actual believing and	thinking	upon the faith, as	8, 823/ 31
than the first. The	Third	Reason Tyndale Thereto, all	8, 587/ 21
first chapter to the	third	, as though the printer	8, 603/ 23
rest and wealth, the	third	in fire and flame	8, 626/ 6
I have in my	Third	Book of his confutation	8, 703/ 20
the man in the	third	. For thus, lo, he	8, 717/ 25
his disciples yet a	third	answer, because he seeth	8, 717/ 26

goodly conclusion of Tyndale's	third	answer unto Saint Augustine's	8, 729/ 35
Augustine also, in his	third	book against the epistle	8, 740/ 1
us now consider the	third	place of Scripture that	8, 758/ 30
last chapter of my	Third	Book. And for his	8, 808/ 35
And as touching the	third	... all we that be	8, 848/ 25
be of it. The	third	cause is for that	8, 908/ 2
the particular church. The	third	is that this particular	8, 943/ 31
all; and that a	third	man hearing him and	8, 949/ 12
member of her! The	third	point is very subtle	8, 949/ 29
last chapter of my	Third	Book. But then go	8, 996/ 37
calleth it in the	third	chapter of Matthew, where	8, 1019/ 30
from their sins; and	thirdly	, that they be redeemed	8, 848/ 1
out of it; and	thirdly	, by naughty folk and	8, 987/ 29
Catholic church of ours.	Thirdly	will I show you	8, 1001/ 29
penance and attained mercy.	Thirdly	, we lay the blessed	8, 1018/ 32
first, apostles; secondly, prophets;	thirdly	, doctors; and then powers	8, 1021/ 37
Catholic Church, writeth plainly,	thirteen	hundred years before Luther	8, 657/ 28
twelve hundred, and some	thirteen	, and some very far	8, 716/ 34
our Savior, in the	thirteenth	chapter of Saint Matthew	8, 1020/ 5
stews of twenty or	thirty	thousand whores, taking of	8, 765/ 5
place. For in the	thirty-second	sermon of the words	8, 967/ 9
prophet David in the	thirty-third	Psalms, "Decline from evil	8, 840/ 15
not the church may	thiswise	be proved. More Lo	8, 577/ 33
not the church may	thiswise	be proved. He that	8, 579/ 19
own words against himself,	thiswise	... Luther himself confesseth that	8, 677/ 14
reason thus... Tyndale Therefore	thiswise	thou mayest answer: No	8, 706/ 21
bring the true faith	thither	with thee, the less	8, 668/ 15
in when thou camest	thither	. For as the prophet	8, 668/ 17
the reader to resort	thither	, and there to read	8, 693/ 9
bear him a penny	thither	, than to suffer us	8, 701/ 29
who can follow him	thither	to make any trial	8, 746/ 8
we would any send	thither	to preach the true	8, 770/ 9
believers that afterward came	thither	. And therefore Tyndale's tale	8, 794/ 30
and some will needs	thither	again, as no man	8, 848/ 31
followed that all came	thither	, but many died in	8, 865/ 23
company that were going	thither	... by whom he might	8, 876/ 35
true merchants and going	thither	... till they may make	8, 877/ 20
men to resort up	thither	to them. Howbeit, in	8, 903/ 2
that they were come	thither	together from all parts	8, 937/ 15
And when he came	thither	, he was received of	8, 990/ 10
and feared to go	thither	." Now, good Christian readers	8, 991/ 19
say they were going	thitherward	too... but when they	8, 877/ 3
true merchants that are	thitherward	," and then would send	8, 877/ 9
in the painful way	thitherward	men do not mean	8, 914/ 33
by him. And Sir	Thomas	Boulde reported here their	8, 628/ 15
so little by Saint	Thomas	, Saint Bonaventure, Saint Bernard	8, 679/ 33
burning in hell, called	Thomas	Hitton, whom they call	8, 684/ 26
in their calendar "Saint	Thomas	of Kent." Such purpensed	8, 684/ 26
not. And holy Saint	Thomas	allegeth in his book	8, 685/ 18
up their dunce their	Thomas	, and a thousand like	8, 707/ 8

that holy doctor Saint	Thomas	saith) to err and	8, 711/ 19
saith, "their dunce their	Thomas	, and a thousand like	8, 713/ 3
that holy doctor Saint	Thomas	, a man of that	8, 713/ 21
thousand like" unto Saint	Thomas	... he cannot so escape	8, 714/ 7
Tyndale likewise as Saint	Thomas	doth. But now, to	8, 714/ 13
the exposition of Saint	Thomas	, or Saint Anselm, or	8, 716/ 9
Bede, Saint Bernard, Saint	Thomas	, Saint Bonaventure, Saint Anselm	8, 727/ 23
where he biddeth Saint	Thomas	of India, "Will not	8, 747/ 19
to help you Saint	Thomas	of Canterbury's holy shoe	8, 861/ 10
and mocking of Saint	Thomas	with jesting upon his	8, 863/ 14
his Answer to Sir	Thomas	More, that when the	8, 899/ 20
by both... and Saint	Thomas	of India, after he	8, 975/ 1
Book written by Sir	Thomas	More.	8, 1034/ 8
soul also, besides, so	thoroughly	pure and clean that	8, 913/ 8
Scripture, when it is	thoroughly	considered, the stronger, yet	8, 1025/ 7
and mocketh... Saint Cyprian	thought	so sure, especially so	8, 602/ 20
he might still have	thought	that in the synagogue	8, 620/ 5
never so true... yet	thought	, as it seemeth, that	8, 637/ 24
understanding in God, and	thought	themselves in the right	8, 648/ 16
this blessed saint Cyprian	thought	himself bound both so	8, 657/ 33
good faith, I never	thought	other yet, from soon	8, 664/ 18
that mystery whereupon she	thought	not... but for her	8, 699/ 22
had well wist, or	thought	, that she might by	8, 699/ 27
other folk... she neither	thought	herself bound nor no	8, 699/ 33
as causes that he	thought	should of reason move	8, 736/ 2
the world, because I	thought	she would not have	8, 742/ 16
in degrees? The apostles	thought	, as it seemeth, otherwise	8, 759/ 33
God, nor never have	thought	of him, neither, than	8, 787/ 23
thereof. And when Webbe	thought	he made the matter	8, 813/ 33
to tell the truth,	thought	he would himself be	8, 813/ 36
for an assay, I	thought	of his so many	8, 814/ 18
well." And as Davy	thought	himself safely defended against	8, 816/ 15
it or no... so	thought	Webbe himself surely defended	8, 816/ 17
wind out: Friar Barnes	thought	it best, therefore, to	8, 864/ 4
in her." For I	thought	that it would always	8, 865/ 4
his part: I have	thought	it therefore good to	8, 906/ 7
by the Scripture, he	thought	it necessary that the	8, 935/ 21
it might so be	thought	good to the whole	8, 937/ 20
I would never have	thought	it possible... that is	8, 949/ 30
For if ever he	thought	that any man should	8, 952/ 19
powers thereto... and he	thought	it a benefit to	8, 955/ 22
can be seen or	thought	or felt," etc. Lo	8, 968/ 37
My lords, I had	thought	to have added "cardinals	8, 983/ 31
out of religion, and	thought	themselves in the fire	8, 989/ 5
that were excommunicated, he	thought	himself bound in that	8, 1028/ 20
he gave him good	thoughts	and offered him his	8, 783/ 9
the evil of your	thoughts	." And by the mouth	8, 840/ 9
serve them. And a	thousand	such superstitiousnesses setteth he	8, 579/ 29
naught therefor. And a	thousand	suchlike doth the pope	8, 596/ 7
were martyred) above a	thousand	years ago. For ye	8, 602/ 7

by which many a	thousand	have been in few	8, 608/ 22
with more than a	thousand	miracles declared to be	8, 623/ 6
observed from above a	thousand	years... yea, fourteen hundred	8, 631/ 30
show with many a	thousand	miracle have made the	8, 703/ 32
their Thomas, and a	thousand	like draff, to establish	8, 707/ 8
their Thomas, and a	thousand	like draff, to establish	8, 713/ 3
holy, as these other	thousand	whom he calleth draff	8, 713/ 15
I have almost a	thousand	times desired him, let	8, 713/ 17
therefore, by the whole	thousand	on a heap (for	8, 713/ 30
since he saith "a	thousand	like" unto Saint Thomas	8, 714/ 7
the people believed a	thousand	years ago... but if	8, 715/ 7
Saint Bernard, or a	thousand	suchlike together that were	8, 716/ 10
saints, some of a	thousand	years, some of twelve	8, 716/ 33
the tale of a	thousand	against one, overmaster that	8, 748/ 13
of twenty or thirty	thousand	whores, taking of every	8, 765/ 5
testifieth that six hundred	thousand	of those believers perished	8, 774/ 1
testifieth that six hundred	thousand	of those believers perished	8, 792/ 3
in God, six hundred	thousand	left their carcasses in	8, 792/ 15
all those six hundred	thousand	died in desert for	8, 792/ 36
and miracles, many a	thousand	that came in conclusion	8, 794/ 25
faith two or three	thousand	at once, as did	8, 820/ 23
you ride with a	thousand	spiritual horses, and have	8, 837/ 35
any man in a	thousand	years together, till within	8, 895/ 20
of so many a	thousand	thousand must needs be	8, 1020/ 20
so many a thousand	thousand	must needs be all	8, 1020/ 21
ago, and of a	thousand	years ago, condemned. And	8, 1033/ 28
hell by his example	thousands	innumerable... yet let no	8, 587/ 30
hell by his example	thousands	innumerable... yet let no	8, 590/ 10
delivered again out of	thralldom	... that it therefore followed	8, 865/ 22
Barnes "The church doth	threaten	with banishments and imprisonments	8, 954/ 6
with him, but were	threatened	and put in fear	8, 671/ 20
receive his disciples were	threatened	of his own mouth	8, 759/ 15
was consecrated by the	threatening	of persecutors; she causeth	8, 954/ 9
he, "pray for the	three	estates of Holy Church	8, 578/ 29
little lust to believe	three	or four now such	8, 586/ 13
now this two or	three	hundred years from Easter	8, 632/ 24
For he said within	three	lines before, that we	8, 651/ 31
so much as the	three	golden Fridays that is	8, 653/ 30
eat flesh upon all	three	, and utterly love no	8, 653/ 33
he may be within	three	days (if he be	8, 705/ 15
more strong now by	three	parts than it was	8, 738/ 32
destroyeth all the other	three	that he made us	8, 741/ 9
faith, hope, and charity	three	diverse and distinct virtues	8, 780/ 17
Yet," saith Tyndale, "those	three	be three sisters that	8, 780/ 20
Tyndale, "those three be	three	sisters that never be	8, 780/ 20
had faith had all	three	... and whosoever had all	8, 780/ 23
and whosoever had all	three	had all that ever	8, 780/ 23
this bald gloss, that	three	virtues be all one	8, 784/ 33
that one virtue were	three	, against both reason and	8, 784/ 34
anywhere else, within these	three	or four months." Then	8, 815/ 18

the faith two or	three	thousand at once, as	8, 820/ 23
of Godhead in the	three	eternal and almighty Persons	8, 850/ 29
bottles, every man for	three	days at the least	8, 922/ 18
equal Godhead of the	Three	Persons of the Trinity	8, 934/ 11
his nun, twain; Tyndale,	three	; Friar Barnes, four" when	8, 936/ 26
much as two or	three	of that church, not	8, 938/ 7
time soever two or	three	begin upon their own	8, 942/ 7
or congregation of the	three	eternal Persons, of which	8, 1006/ 39
the deed of all	three	) became incarnate, and took	8, 1009/ 10
hath here two or	three	catholic or universal churches	8, 1013/ 29
devised for them with	three	trees for the nonce	8, 1021/ 31
also, "Let two or	three	of the prophets speak	8, 1022/ 8
warning before two or	three	witnesses, we should finally	8, 1023/ 9
and that now their	three-days'	victual that they brought	8, 937/ 17
in the flour and	thresheth	the corn." The very	8, 636/ 16
By God, if one	threw	in a stone no	8, 605/ 33
list, hardily twice or	thrice	; it can be no	8, 733/ 1
both from shrift and	thrift	and satisfaction. What counsel	8, 797/ 13
make them spend their	thrifths	, and the priests keep	8, 584/ 26
to keep back the	throng	of the people from	8, 990/ 13
saith; and so forth,	throughout	all the men in	8, 743/ 18
saith; and so forth,	throughout	all the men in	8, 763/ 11
holy mother the church	throughout	all the world scattered	8, 875/ 28
go seek these words	throughout	all Saint Augustine's works	8, 909/ 2
holy mother the church	throughout	all the world scattered	8, 930/ 3
she is also scattered	throughout	the world; wherefore, how	8, 943/ 5
holy mother the church	throughout	all the world scattered	8, 952/ 28
that is spread abroad	throughout	the whole world. For	8, 976/ 2
tidings thereof was published	throughout	all the province... so	8, 991/ 16
there were a millstone	thrown	down here on this	8, 605/ 6
and a millstone were	thrown	in above at the	8, 605/ 32
on every side, utterly	thrown	down and overwhelmed... then	8, 623/ 37
those pestilent books some	thrown	in the street and	8, 813/ 18
out of heaven and	thrown	down thence, and not	8, 1007/ 29
of reproof that the	thunder	of your great word	8, 866/ 13
their master no displeasing	tidings	... but when they hear	8, 592/ 10
bread, recovered, that the	tidings	thereof was published throughout	8, 991/ 16
right under the hance...	tied	strait up for swerving	8, 1021/ 33
lesson, lo, did the	tiler	teach the maid, how	8, 654/ 32
of before; and the	tiler	needeth not now to	8, 655/ 30
and his business of	tilling	and sowing, and besides	8, 628/ 22
to come near the	tilt	. And therefore drawing aside	8, 579/ 7
both, which is the	tilt	by which he hath	8, 579/ 10
standeth still at the	tilt's	end, timpering and tempering	8, 579/ 11
fathers have in old	time	(soon upon Christendom well	8, 586/ 5
when he seeth his	time	, rail upon every lord	8, 587/ 5
office; yet since the	time	that Tyndale hath begun	8, 594/ 33
high priests in the	time	of Christ; and they	8, 601/ 24
had not at that	time	read and marked Saint	8, 603/ 15
need to spend any	time	in the proof. Now	8, 606/ 31

the Jews... because the	time	was come in which	8, 606/ 36
in faith, until the	time	of Moses. And out	8, 609/ 11
showing that ever in	time	faith hath decayed. But	8, 610/ 8
not even at that	time	all of one sort	8, 612/ 6
himself that between the	time	of Moses and the	8, 612/ 27
was yet, at that	time	, the very church and	8, 613/ 27
and Pharisees in Christ's	time	... and that as they	8, 616/ 31
there never was any	time	long together, nor never	8, 617/ 8
among us, since the	time	of Moses, almost a	8, 620/ 34
comparison of the long	time	in which the contrary	8, 621/ 8
pass them in number,	time	, and miracles; that is	8, 621/ 11
besides the length of	time	and the number of	8, 621/ 12
whose eternity passeth all	time	, and whose infinity passeth	8, 621/ 13
Tyndale should at that	time	among the Jews in	8, 621/ 26
But as for this	time	, I shall not need	8, 622/ 1
in Jerusalem at that	time	that could have told	8, 622/ 4
contented Tyndale at that	time	in Jerusalem, concerning the	8, 622/ 14
even unto our own	time	. Now might it, then	8, 623/ 8
of every age and	time	... or else contemned and	8, 623/ 14
not to lose the	time	in musing what he	8, 629/ 23
old used, in the	time	of the eldest of	8, 632/ 4
spoke ever in old	time	so much as a	8, 632/ 9
come to the old	time	of that holy doctor	8, 632/ 26
men bestow so much	time	about them... but that	8, 637/ 36
holy Jews of old	time	before them, in sundry	8, 643/ 1
holy saints from Christ's	time	to ours have ever	8, 643/ 7
faith that in every	time	hath been, but by	8, 659/ 33
that were in every	time	, since we cannot now	8, 659/ 34
whole church from that	time	to this time in	8, 660/ 3
that time to this	time	in one true faith	8, 660/ 3
be, some at one	time	, some at another, arisen	8, 670/ 13
the Church in the	time	of the blessed apostles	8, 672/ 19
For whereas in the	time	of holy Saint Augustine	8, 676/ 15
thereon by all which	time	of eight hundred years	8, 679/ 12
hundred years... in which	time	have been men of	8, 679/ 28
were yet a longer	time	, by almost half, than	8, 680/ 20
and none at any	time	but heretics. Thus do	8, 684/ 29
other heretics, of old	time	be now so bold	8, 685/ 25
any spirit at any	time	assisting any of all	8, 691/ 2
alms is for the	time	more meritorious, dependeth upon	8, 698/ 21
the persons at the	time	. For it were not	8, 698/ 22
were bound for the	time	to give from myself	8, 698/ 26
father, but for the	time	to some stranger whom	8, 698/ 27
doth it, upon the	time	and persons, and many	8, 698/ 33
to be upon a	time	present in a certain	8, 701/ 3
been of, in "old"	time	. And how will this	8, 704/ 4
anything were at any	time	in the good man	8, 711/ 23
a fault for the	time	and afterward amended... as	8, 711/ 24
were alive at any	time	this eight hundred years	8, 716/ 11
said Paul in his	time	. And so even say	8, 718/ 12

say we in our	time	: that the Lord of	8, 718/ 12
other prophets in their	time	, had had with the	8, 721/ 12
other heretics in our	time	; that is to say	8, 721/ 14
come. For until that	time	I trust heretics shall	8, 722/ 33
sufficient, that at what	time	hereafter he prove himself	8, 723/ 7
not himself at that	time	to understand it by	8, 724/ 16
said Paul in his	time	. And so even say	8, 726/ 34
say we in our	time	: that the Lord of	8, 726/ 35
was in Saint Augustine's	time	. First, as for "persecution	8, 731/ 26
had not in his	time	any greater persecution by	8, 731/ 27
there did in his	time	in Africa by the	8, 731/ 33
heretics of his own	time	that dispraised then the	8, 732/ 17
no loss of his	time	) and this, I say	8, 733/ 2
there were at that	time	the same vices in	8, 734/ 9
days" unto his own	time	. And finally, even the	8, 735/ 25
unto us at that	time	, wretches that we were	8, 736/ 28
And this writing from	time	to time in the	8, 753/ 24
writing from time to	time	in the hearts of	8, 753/ 24
never after, at any	time	, believe the contrary; no	8, 754/ 8
were elects in every	time	from Adam unto Christ	8, 754/ 16
than might of old	time	, before Christ's coming, the	8, 755/ 33
with Judas at any	time	, if Judas had at	8, 762/ 9
Judas had at no	time	been of the right	8, 762/ 9
full fast at one	time	, and at another full	8, 764/ 16
doctors since the apostles'	time	to his own... in	8, 766/ 22
multitude err so long	time	. And yet they have	8, 767/ 18
Jews match us in	time	. I marvel much that	8, 767/ 36
too, as well in	time	as number. But yet	8, 768/ 5
other but length of	time	or number of people	8, 769/ 23
Paul complained in his	time	, persecuted of his carnal	8, 773/ 29
we do in our	time	, and as the elect	8, 773/ 30
how in our own	time	, of all that taught	8, 774/ 30
collation; and for this	time	will I touch only	8, 776/ 23
elect is at some	time	full naught, and many	8, 777/ 19
never faileth at any	time	, and that by cause	8, 778/ 35
then, in the apostles'	time	, teaching that faith alone	8, 784/ 5
do we in our	time	, and as the elect	8, 788/ 33
he which at one	time	believeth very well may	8, 793/ 26
all that, at another	time	fall from the faith	8, 793/ 27
so many at one	time	but that the true	8, 793/ 32
how in our own	time	, of all that taught	8, 805/ 30
as since the apostles'	time	have written upon the	8, 809/ 20
I speak of the	time	before that his heart	8, 810/ 3
the leastwise in that	time	, why should he not	8, 810/ 7
Christian nations since the	time	of Christ's death and	8, 810/ 35
other answers for this	time	) that Christ and his	8, 811/ 3
year... and the last	time	he saw him was	8, 814/ 23
any failing at any	time	, that feeling faith in	8, 819/ 18
him, therefore: At such	time	as, in the beginning	8, 820/ 22
except he amend in	time	, for such unfaithful "feeling	8, 826/ 31

after bishop, at the	time	of his Retractions it	8, 827/ 8
have defended since that	time	, before one of the	8, 832/ 33
haply some at that	time	in that city... but	8, 835/ 5
but only at such	time	as he is so	8, 844/ 32
not... for when the	time	shall be come, we	8, 850/ 9
not. It is high	time	to condemn him for	8, 858/ 3
that is at any	time	parcel or member of	8, 865/ 19
to say for the	time	the thing that for	8, 865/ 34
thing that for the	time	is truth: that is	8, 865/ 34
indeed, and at one	time	very branches of that	8, 870/ 9
which was at the	time	of these words spoken	8, 870/ 14
which is at one	time	good and of it	8, 870/ 16
it may be another	time	naught and fall from	8, 870/ 17
from Christ at any	time	, Friar Barnes telleth us	8, 870/ 30
fall off at one	time	, some at another, and	8, 871/ 6
at some other, convenient	time	, treat the matter of	8, 872/ 1
I said, for this	time	Friar Barnes' bibble-babble against	8, 872/ 34
christened men in that	time	should fly unto scriptures	8, 874/ 21
scriptures? For in that	time	in the which heresies	8, 874/ 21
not for the short	time	of that their present	8, 884/ 27
ghostly communication at that	time	especially, which was, as	8, 884/ 32
of him for the	time	but that he would	8, 884/ 35
one example, at one	time	, of one man's deed	8, 888/ 22
every man in every	time	a general rule. "For	8, 888/ 23
enemy. For at that	time	it was well likely	8, 888/ 28
nor never since their	time	, whom men might so	8, 890/ 25
be beaten for that	time	when he did his	8, 899/ 34
not. It is high	time	to condemn him for	8, 910/ 20
myself had remembered in	time	... I would have brought	8, 918/ 2
another place, at such	time	as his fit was	8, 921/ 15
better at any other	time	to change, the same	8, 923/ 2
council were in some	time	before the time that	8, 925/ 3
some time before the	time	that these folk say	8, 925/ 3
since they call that	time	the time of this	8, 925/ 4
call that time the	time	of this eight hundred	8, 925/ 5
let us take the	time	in which Saint Gregory	8, 925/ 5
had in the same	time	been a fond, frantic	8, 925/ 10
heard... being at that	time	but these persons that	8, 925/ 29
contrary grudge at that	time	... yet whensoever he feeleth	8, 926/ 2
that were at that	time	gone from it or	8, 926/ 30
there were at that	time	any such, as Barnes	8, 927/ 7
christened men in that	time	should fly unto scriptures	8, 928/ 30
scriptures? For in that	time	in the which heresies	8, 928/ 30
had yet at that	time	read never one. And	8, 931/ 10
that were at that	time	come to their hands	8, 931/ 34
it seemeth, in the	time	when that heresy of	8, 933/ 38
part thereof at any	time	can be known. Furthermore	8, 935/ 1
together all at one	time	... is the very church	8, 935/ 8
cannot be for that	time	secretly a good man	8, 936/ 35
that should at any	time	after happen, there should	8, 937/ 24

an unwise argument, what	time	, to prove that the	8, 939/ 2
a moment or indivisible	time	sit or not sit	8, 939/ 9
not in that one	time	indivisible do the both	8, 939/ 11
every year of his	time	, and in every year	8, 940/ 27
every year since his	time	till within this twenty	8, 940/ 27
unto the very apostles'	time	, and every year in	8, 940/ 29
every year in their	time	, too, and in every	8, 940/ 29
so believed... then what	time	soever two or three	8, 942/ 7
for in Saint Cyprian's	time	was there no mention	8, 943/ 21
pass till some other	time	... himself there rehearseth, among	8, 945/ 9
mind... and of the	time	, and the place, and	8, 947/ 3
witnesses at the second	time	being called thereto... would	8, 949/ 14
ever was at any	time	people, good and bad	8, 950/ 12
yet not at every	time	gracious in this world	8, 957/ 19
than that for the	time	in which it stretcheth	8, 962/ 18
sins as at the	time	of death should be	8, 966/ 4
duly been accustomed long	time	to pray before, that	8, 966/ 24
if he by long	time	before his death pray	8, 966/ 32
to wit, that what	time	they that deceased in	8, 967/ 18
of Christ at the	time	of the Sacrifice, in	8, 967/ 19
for in Saint Cyprian's	time	was there no mention	8, 978/ 35
Saint Bernard? It is	time	to condemn him! For	8, 984/ 6
had in Saint Bernard's	time	among all Christian people	8, 989/ 3
man, in the same	time	that the thing was	8, 989/ 21
it would ask more	time	and labor than were	8, 993/ 14
order and form from	time	to time appointeth for	8, 998/ 27
form from time to	time	appointeth for to teach	8, 998/ 27
but for the apostles'	time	alone, or else to	8, 999/ 1
not) say hereafter, in	time	to come, that this	8, 1006/ 23
one church, were the	time	long or short. And	8, 1007/ 6
their state, and no	time	of tarrying between their	8, 1007/ 19
will not at this	time	prolong this matter with	8, 1007/ 22
passing over all the	time	from Adam to Christ	8, 1010/ 15
never was at any	time	, nor at any time	8, 1012/ 34
time, nor at any	time	should be, but one	8, 1012/ 34
are good at the	time	, and so forth, some	8, 1013/ 2
here in his own	time	, while he lived here	8, 1015/ 11
that Christ in his	time	had no church in	8, 1015/ 15
yet, continually to Christ's	time	, he gave his continual	8, 1016/ 13
therefore, judge before the	time	; until our Lord come	8, 1023/ 35
writers that at such	time	as some heresies were	8, 1027/ 4
he, "that in the	time	of such corruption and	8, 1031/ 19
beginning to this present	time	, to suffer therein no	8, 1032/ 5
good grow, but many	times	, rather, much harm: yet	8, 592/ 20
the Old Law, divers	times	it is honorably rehearsed	8, 595/ 7
well nigh a hundred	times	, I suppose, ere Christ	8, 609/ 20
God. Now, that many	times	God punished them so	8, 610/ 18
always prophets in divers	times	, a hundred to turn	8, 610/ 22
the people of their	times	, too... till that these	8, 621/ 6
of our part many	times	by miracles declared his	8, 621/ 15

his inspiration at divers	times	draw out thereof. And	8, 635/ 35
which yet he many	times	feebleth nothing of (as	8, 666/ 33
of sects at sundry	times	gone out thereof be	8, 670/ 31
hundred prophets a hundred	times	called home the Jews	8, 695/ 20
full many of sundry	times	, as Saint Ignatius, Saint	8, 696/ 7
forth four or five	times	before... saving that he	8, 705/ 29
were written in diverse	times	, as the saints in	8, 711/ 13
the saints in diverse	times	lived, and in diverse	8, 711/ 14
have almost a thousand	times	desired him, let Tyndale	8, 713/ 18
common faith of old	times	before our days, we	8, 715/ 4
up in all such	times	as the Scripture was	8, 717/ 31
master and he many	times	mock the doctors of	8, 741/ 32
being in number five	times	more than we, acknowledge	8, 767/ 15
and ye Saracens five	times	so many as they	8, 770/ 35
told him already, more	times	than his hand hath	8, 777/ 2
of "the church" seven	times	in a day. For	8, 844/ 35
the Scripture saith, "Seven	times	falleth the righteous man	8, 844/ 37
and many old) many	times	cured again by Penance	8, 855/ 7
Behest... and were divers	times	delivered again out of	8, 865/ 21
by Barnes, in such	times	as men have between	8, 868/ 37
of their sins which	times	be in many one	8, 869/ 1
many one man many	times	in his days in	8, 869/ 2
days in all those	times	, they be not of	8, 869/ 2
again, in all the	times	in which they acknowledge	8, 869/ 3
church," not only many	times	in his life... but	8, 869/ 6
of "the church" divers	times	in one day. And	8, 869/ 7
should be at all	times	in such case and	8, 869/ 29
fall from him divers	times	, and that therefore she	8, 870/ 32
therefore she may divers	times	err, and that therefore	8, 870/ 32
beaten for the other	times	, in which he left	8, 899/ 36
believed. For in diverse	times	, diverse things may be	8, 923/ 13
though that in diverse	times	there may be more	8, 923/ 16
councils have in diverse	times	diversely determined. But in	8, 923/ 22
but that in some	times	the church may, by	8, 934/ 24
doth four or five	times	clearly and plainly confound	8, 936/ 9
of Christ hath many	times	suffered, and yet suffereth	8, 953/ 34
to set in sundry	times	sorer and sorer punishment	8, 956/ 9
hath been in diverse	times	diversely vexed... first by	8, 987/ 27
of the Prophet, "A	timore	nocturne, a sagitta volante	8, 988/ 2
of Saint Paul unto	Timothy	by which he plainly	8, 688/ 31
of grace given unto	Timothy	by the putting of	8, 688/ 32
Paul's hand laid upon	Timothy	but like a man's	8, 704/ 27
Saint Paul saith to	Timothy	, there are not only	8, 734/ 25
have sent unto you	Timothy	, the which shall learn	8, 833/ 31
the First Epistle to	Timothy	, and the Second, both	8, 843/ 31
have sent unto you	Timothy	, the which shall learn	8, 846/ 15
as Saint Paul set	Timothy	so God hath from	8, 856/ 3
you." And again, to	Timothy	thus he saith: "I	8, 920/ 4
at the tilt's end,	timpering	and tempering about his	8, 579/ 11
parishes to pay their	tithes	and offerings unto one	8, 596/ 6

first he maketh the	title	before his chapter in	8, 576/ 18
me, but maketh the	title	of his chapter "Whether	8, 577/ 25
Now is not the	title	of his chapter so	8, 577/ 29
Lo, before, in the	title	, he made his question	8, 578/ 2
whereas before, in the	title	, he made, as I	8, 578/ 14
More This is the	title	of his chapter, wherein	8, 599/ 8
his matter of the	title	of his book that	8, 775/ 6
Friar Barnes maketh the	title	of his process concerning	8, 831/ 5
Know Her." After this	title	of his process, he	8, 831/ 8
Chrysostom, and the same	title	so suffered since to	8, 933/ 6
found her, from the	toe	to the chin, turned	8, 651/ 5
all Christian nations, abiding	together	in one faith, neither	8, 577/ 5
the temporalty and themselves	together	for the Catholic Church	8, 578/ 25
in two whole years	together	... but if it be	8, 595/ 4
the clergy were all	together	contained, because he maketh	8, 599/ 23
themselves and the temporalty	together	, as Tyndale may well	8, 600/ 13
of "matrimony" to couple	together	friars and nuns in	8, 601/ 8
these two reasons are	together	Tyndale's, I mean, and	8, 606/ 33
and his whole people	together	. As he caused Moses	8, 611/ 11
was any time long	together	, nor never shall there	8, 617/ 9
another if they came	together	by hap. And thus	8, 617/ 27
this eight hundred years	together	, without any man sent	8, 618/ 7
the whole clergy assembled	together	... yea, and by the	8, 618/ 32
there they lie tumbling	together	, while this lightsome elect	8, 619/ 2
be for the while	together	, till Messiah come, that	8, 621/ 23
sundry sects abode still	together	... but yet the continuance	8, 621/ 32
contrary, continued yet still	together	, as they did in	8, 626/ 37
agreed well in one	together	, by that Holy Spirit	8, 627/ 25
wed" friars and nuns	together	. Lo, these things and	8, 630/ 20
therein than they all	together	. For he could show	8, 643/ 19
so many hundred years	together	... were not now suddenly	8, 650/ 34
church of his heresy	together	. But afterward he better	8, 661/ 16
rage, and gather themselves	together	and shall, but if	8, 664/ 33
which never were gathered	together	, nor never one part	8, 667/ 14
which if they met	together	, never one knoweth other	8, 667/ 15
For though they know	together	as folk of acquaintance	8, 667/ 16
fall after in acquaintance	together	and flock together, and	8, 669/ 1
acquaintance together and flock	together	, and each know of	8, 669/ 1
as those that come	together	departing out of the	8, 669/ 5
whole Catholic Church gathered	together	in a general council	8, 676/ 25
Jews and Gentiles both,	together	. And he took not	8, 682/ 8
even as it lieth	together	... by which ye may	8, 692/ 31
necessary points did agree	together	, and which were holy	8, 696/ 4
doth Tyndale here liken	together	. Might he not here	8, 698/ 11
link them so near	together	. For iwis Tyndale knoweth	8, 698/ 15
wherein Tyndale resembleth them	together	and lieth, too, to	8, 703/ 8
be no more like	together	than is chalk to	8, 703/ 9
both old and new	together	all whom therefore, by	8, 713/ 30
or a thousand suchlike	together	that were alive at	8, 716/ 11
here are we come	together	, Tyndale and we, to	8, 716/ 17

that they had varied	together	upon the right understanding	8, 721/ 17
Hosts hath gathered him	together	... have been Nicolaus Heretic	8, 728/ 2
gathered and kept it	together	, and together keep it	8, 728/ 16
kept it together, and	together	keep it shall, spite	8, 728/ 16
you his whole tale	together	, to the end of	8, 743/ 20
whole town saw them	together	and heard him speak	8, 745/ 37
have gathered thy children	together	, as the hen gathereth	8, 747/ 16
as the hen gathereth	together	her chickens... and thou	8, 747/ 17
me sweetmeat; we walked	together	in the house of	8, 762/ 3
they pleasantly did eat	together	... but also that they	8, 762/ 6
God with good consent	together	. Had Christ been of	8, 762/ 8
all his whole process	together	, upon a heap, wherewith	8, 775/ 3
years, abide and dwell	together	, ye see plainly yourselves	8, 779/ 4
written within the heart	together	with the faith... and	8, 781/ 2
by these two things	together	, every wretched, willful beast	8, 787/ 15
a schism, in gathering	together	with Abiram, Dathan, and	8, 793/ 16
and gather his flock	together	... and with the mighty	8, 794/ 11
ye met by chance	together	anywhere else, within these	8, 815/ 17
remembrance, we met not	together	this half year... and	8, 815/ 20
made handfast and ensured	together	... was I advertised from	8, 816/ 3
shrews conspire and agree	together	against the true, Catholic	8, 817/ 20
the beginning, there turned	together	to the faith two	8, 820/ 23
faith may both abide	together	, perceive or see why	8, 821/ 14
in that part gathered	together	into one church a	8, 835/ 6
whole rabble of you	together	, that call yourselves the	8, 838/ 23
read his whole process	together	wherein he defineth and	8, 838/ 33
good and bad both	together	. For first, as touching	8, 839/ 11
and when ye come	together	to your housel, ye	8, 854/ 14
till you come all	together	, nor the rich is	8, 854/ 15
and put their dishes	together	in common, but the	8, 854/ 16
both good and bad	together	: so is the whole	8, 855/ 31
of good and bad	together	... for which whole Catholic	8, 855/ 32
monks... and all these	together	cannot make one crumb	8, 861/ 12
declaration of his purpose	together	... which as it were	8, 862/ 25
things so loosely knit	together	. What manner an argument	8, 883/ 5
many that hear it	together	in one place, of	8, 883/ 12
brother and sister brought	together	where there were none	8, 884/ 12
in a thousand years	together	, till within this twenty	8, 895/ 20
all, and we come	together	at his calling, and	8, 897/ 36
if they would, lie	together	by themselves and let	8, 903/ 4
or all your churches	together	, being each to other	8, 904/ 21
I would answer them	together	, last of all. For	8, 906/ 3
is to say, agreeing	together	in the true belief	8, 912/ 28
whole corps of Christendom	together	than in the church	8, 914/ 23
lords, gather you all	together	, with all the laws	8, 918/ 30
When you are gathered	together	and my spirit in	8, 920/ 22
Gather all your councils	together	, and yet of them	8, 921/ 20
But they and you	together	make not the universal	8, 921/ 22
For as for coming	together	from all countries to	8, 922/ 6
general council orderly called	together	impugned and reprov'd another	8, 923/ 25

vows, and wed themselves	together	. And thereby shall they	8, 926/ 10
was wrought to go	together	in this world and	8, 926/ 13
those divers churches... being	together	all at one time	8, 935/ 7
they were come thither	together	from all parts of	8, 937/ 15
of all Christian people,	together	upon that fair plain	8, 937/ 22
people be called again	together	... but out of every	8, 937/ 25
convenient number conveniently called	together	. And that such an	8, 937/ 26
an assembly so gathered	together	should represent the whole	8, 937/ 27
world come whole always	together	to the general council	8, 937/ 36
and of it, gathered	together	in his name, he	8, 938/ 9
when they were come	together	as they all knew	8, 940/ 13
lawfully called and assembled	together	, that though they were	8, 941/ 4
been all assembled there	together	on a green. And	8, 941/ 8
came to one assembly	together	... look what strength it	8, 941/ 29
thereof, nor come not	together	therefor. For when all	8, 941/ 32
come to a council	together	to determine it. And	8, 942/ 2
answer there, is set	together	, it amounteth to no	8, 946/ 13
and bad both, living	together	in this world, and	8, 950/ 12
world, and all assembled	together	; yet might they in	8, 950/ 13
the known Catholic church	together	upon a green. But	8, 951/ 1
a whole tree growing	together	, all the pieces of	8, 952/ 11
Augustine and patched them	together	with a word or	8, 969/ 34
the words lay so	together	in the text as	8, 969/ 35
in the world, agreeing	together	in the known Catholic	8, 975/ 19
all which whole process	together	, whoso be learned and	8, 988/ 5
profane things, and joineth	together	(in the leaf of	8, 988/ 20
before have specified, left	together	in the stock of	8, 992/ 9
last book shortly gather	together	, and in a brief	8, 995/ 9
I shortly gather you	together	, with very little reasoning	8, 995/ 16
that company which come	together	to learn and to	8, 999/ 8
that, agree they all	together	: that they would, every	8, 1000/ 20
long continuing stock, agreeing	together	in faith and doctrine	8, 1000/ 27
thereof these things set	together	seem to prove meetly	8, 1006/ 6
both good and bad	together	, as there is now	8, 1007/ 8
both good and bad	together	. Moreover, God began his	8, 1007/ 32
Christ, God and man	together	, was of her born	8, 1009/ 13
were joined in one	together	, as it was by	8, 1009/ 21
good and bad both	together	, as it is sometimes	8, 1012/ 31
both good and bad	together	, and that evil men	8, 1015/ 37
of good and bad	together	. If we should begin	8, 1016/ 6
both good and bad	together	. And yet, continually to	8, 1016/ 12
both good and bad	together	. But here wot I	8, 1019/ 2
of good and bad	together	." This saith Tyndale; this	8, 1019/ 6
of good and bad	together	be Christ's church, then	8, 1019/ 14
of good and bad	together	is Christ's church appeareth	8, 1019/ 17
all the particular members	together	make but one catholic	8, 1025/ 28
wholly, and so consonantly	together	, against all kinds of	8, 1028/ 28
to dwell and abide	together	... yet the guise of	8, 1032/ 4
this eight hundred years	together	be fallen into such	8, 1032/ 39
chastity afterward to wed	together	... and many such other	8, 1033/ 6

and eight hundred years	together	, continually, to succeed "the	8, 1033/ 19
if all the sects	together	do succeed and continue	8, 1033/ 22
thing than a bare	token	, and to think that	8, 633/ 25
maketh them an effectual	token	and instrument. And over	8, 639/ 2
their hearts. The second	token	is that the receivers	8, 874/ 3
it is a good	token	that there be men	8, 874/ 8
good and a perfect	token	that there be some	8, 874/ 16
that is a good	token	that there be some	8, 875/ 17
us only by what	token	we shall know whether	8, 876/ 22
no sure sign and	token	, but an unsure guess	8, 878/ 29
difference, indeed, between the	token	of the good works	8, 880/ 9
good works and the	token	of the true preaching	8, 880/ 9
hypocrisy... but the other	token	, of the preaching, that	8, 880/ 13
of the preaching, that	token	is, he saith, a	8, 880/ 14
he saith, a perfect	token	, so that in that	8, 880/ 14
we have a perfect	token	that there be in	8, 880/ 15
show for a perfect	token	of the true church	8, 893/ 16
ye write that this	token	is perfect. Now, then	8, 893/ 18
well that same unperfect	token	whereby I should have	8, 894/ 4
as also the other	token	, that ye call the	8, 894/ 6
ye call the perfect	token	that is to wit	8, 894/ 7
stead of a tavern	token	, nor of a mustard	8, 896/ 36
nor of a mustard	token	, neither. For I may	8, 896/ 36
for lack of that	token	which he keepeth from	8, 901/ 14
that is a good	token	that there be some	8, 929/ 29
not a sign or	token	that aught is, that	8, 993/ 34
first fashion of sure	tokening	, then is it no	8, 878/ 28
sacraments be but bare	tokens	and signs, and Christ's	8, 589/ 32
with bare signs and	tokens	instead of the Blessed	8, 594/ 27
but bare signs and	tokens	, and that friars may	8, 597/ 10
but bare signs and	tokens	(and yet not so	8, 656/ 20
good reader, whether these	tokens	do make us know	8, 663/ 9
not bare signs and	tokens	, and because of the	8, 703/ 13
things as very good	tokens	of grace, the Spirit	8, 757/ 24
have all the spiritual	tokens	in earth. For and	8, 837/ 36
your spiritual signs and	tokens	make the church of	8, 838/ 2
with all your spiritual	tokens	, and with all your	8, 838/ 14
only bare signs and	tokens	and by many places	8, 842/ 32
wherefore giveth he any	tokens	at all? But this	8, 873/ 8
by what signs and	tokens	that we may know	8, 873/ 14
we may have certain	tokens	of her spiritual presence	8, 873/ 18
may we have sure	tokens	of her presence, as	8, 873/ 21
be good and sure	tokens	whereby that we may	8, 873/ 26
soul... and then two	tokens	after... by which ye	8, 875/ 35
soul, and the two	tokens	of "the church." But	8, 876/ 7
this tale hath more	tokens	than twain to make	8, 876/ 12
be good and sure	tokens	whereby that we may	8, 878/ 19
he meaneth by "sure	tokens	" whether he mean only	8, 878/ 21
whether he mean only	tokens	and signs whereby we	8, 878/ 22
by the signs and	tokens	of hearing, speaking, sight	8, 878/ 34

manner that by these	tokens	, that we hear the	8, 879/ 5
surely known by those	tokens	that some of them	8, 879/ 11
must of reason those	tokens	make us most sure	8, 879/ 12
meant not that the	tokens	found in one person	8, 879/ 28
here saith by his	tokens	we shall be sure	8, 879/ 30
wheresoever I find these	tokens	, there I may be	8, 879/ 35
I see such good	tokens	in some of them	8, 880/ 2
wheresoever we find these	tokens	, we shall be sure	8, 880/ 5
sure signs, but only	tokens	whereby we may conjecture	8, 880/ 11
with his signs and	tokens	wherewith he promised us	8, 883/ 17
of his signs and	tokens	be but faint and	8, 883/ 20
clearly appear concerning his	tokens	with which he teacheth	8, 883/ 30
about to give us	tokens	whereby we might have	8, 891/ 29
seek us out such	tokens	by which we might	8, 891/ 33
well thereto, both by	tokens	of her and also	8, 893/ 11
of her and also	tokens	of them. "And verily	8, 893/ 12
you, lo, by what	tokens	ye may perceive where	8, 893/ 30
now, of your two	tokens	, the one yourself confesseth	8, 893/ 36
Holy Church both these	tokens	serve but for cunning	8, 894/ 12
But none of these	tokens	can serve such beginners	8, 894/ 14
And also, though the	tokens	, both twain, were sure	8, 894/ 25
Father Barnes, all your	tokens	of the very, true	8, 896/ 35
but for your two	tokens	of your "holy church	8, 897/ 1
in company, when your	tokens	be the true preaching	8, 897/ 5
good by those two	tokens	when I cannot read	8, 897/ 7
up again both your	tokens	into your purse, for	8, 901/ 29
taken in giving us	tokens	to know it by	8, 902/ 4
any stead that your	tokens	can stand us in	8, 902/ 5
of Friar Barnes' unperfect	tokens	by which we may	8, 905/ 21
well, have given him	tokens	enough open, plain, and	8, 935/ 14
in the signs and	tokens	whereby their church should	8, 993/ 25
by some signs and	tokens	known, so will they	8, 993/ 29
their own signs and	tokens	, if they would follow	8, 993/ 32
the very marks and	tokens	of the very church	8, 994/ 3
devise, each of them,	tokens	whereby she might be	8, 995/ 2
by what marks and	tokens	, part of their own	8, 1001/ 32
deviseth and imagineth marks,	tokens	, and signs by which	8, 1003/ 34
when their faults be	told	them. The spirituality repent	8, 587/ 24
as "their faults be	told	them," but the spirituality	8, 587/ 36
hath, after than once,	told	us herebefore that his	8, 588/ 1
ever hear their faults	told	them at the first	8, 588/ 3
to be asked who	told	them the tale. And	8, 592/ 9
innest is, as I	told	you, the lowest. And	8, 604/ 34
place; because, as I	told	you, in the whole	8, 605/ 11
proud Pharisee would have	told	him for his part	8, 620/ 17
us" Gamaliel would have	told	him again, "Yea, Master	8, 620/ 23
time that could have	told	him that tale and	8, 622/ 5
other evangelical avarice, he	told	us here that albeit	8, 628/ 16
once... but first I	told	Luther and his sect	8, 641/ 7
soon after, since, I	told	to Friar Huessgen and	8, 641/ 10

hath Tyndale once again	told	us out at length	8, 649/ 2
the tale that he	told	us before of the	8, 649/ 3
Lo, good readers, I	told	you ye must give	8, 683/ 30
understanding of Scripture hath	told	us this fifteen hundred	8, 690/ 7
and yet hath he	told	it us once, every	8, 690/ 19
selfsame tale that he	told	us before in his	8, 692/ 33
reason. For there he	told	us the same tale	8, 692/ 33
this tale, as he	told	it there, so now	8, 693/ 7
his old tale newly	told	, so needeth it none	8, 693/ 11
And when he hath	told	this of the Pharisees	8, 697/ 34
if the tale were	told	him in his mother	8, 704/ 18
as he hath now	told	you twice... and served	8, 705/ 5
we tell you "Moses	told	us this"? If ye	8, 721/ 22
For when he hath	told	us once that the	8, 724/ 32
so strange a tale	told	, of such holy elects	8, 725/ 14
in this answer he	told	us true that Saint	8, 730/ 35
of you when they	told	me ye were not	8, 738/ 11
because the Church so	told	him perceiving at length	8, 741/ 22
many. As if one	told	me that the Turk	8, 742/ 5
on her finger and	told	me that the fire	8, 742/ 14
done... if she had	told	me that the fire	8, 742/ 18
done though they had	told	me that "Robin Hood	8, 742/ 23
a man that hath	told	all that ever I	8, 742/ 40
how that he had	told	her all that ever	8, 743/ 2
given to a story	told	him by men... and	8, 746/ 15
a tale soever be	told	us, never shall we	8, 746/ 28
men talk thereof, and	told	it him... but hath	8, 750/ 3
less if she had	told	him the same by	8, 750/ 14
them if they had	told	him that a tale	8, 750/ 17
believed for that she	told	them that Christ had	8, 758/ 32
them that Christ had	told	her all that she	8, 758/ 33
his disciples when he	told	them of his body	8, 761/ 23
selfsame that I have	told	him already, more times	8, 777/ 2
faith"... he hath, pardie,	told	us already that, do	8, 790/ 20
persuaded by miracles either	told	him by other men's	8, 795/ 29
when Tyndale hath, moreover,	told	us yet more plainly	8, 799/ 1
he; "men of Worcester	told	me so." "Why," quoth	8, 816/ 11
hath himself so plainly	told	the contrary to all	8, 816/ 31
but is, as I	told	you before, breathed and	8, 817/ 30
untrue in that he	told	the Hebrews that without	8, 823/ 21
his word wherewith he	told	us there is one	8, 850/ 33
while... what hath he	told	us in all this	8, 863/ 5
had as lief he	told	us that if there	8, 864/ 29
us suppose that he	told	us the first tale	8, 876/ 24
were an honest man,	told	him that he were	8, 876/ 33
false shrews as I	told	you of... that make	8, 877/ 19
this question, if Barnes	told	him there as he	8, 877/ 23
true men that I	told	thee of... yet some	8, 877/ 32
when Barnes had once	told	the man this tale	8, 878/ 2
And therefore, as I	told	you, it nothing proveth	8, 882/ 3

Father Barnes, as I	told	you, methinketh that these	8, 899/ 37
hostess, if she had	told	him this... and that	8, 902/ 12
And my Lord Chancellor	told	me that I was	8, 902/ 35
his own lechery, had	told	him that by the	8, 925/ 16
Saint Gregory could have	told	him that as touching	8, 930/ 29
from all that himself	told	them beside, by mouth	8, 932/ 2
would Saint Gregory have	told	Friar Barnes that it	8, 934/ 12
would Saint Gregory have	told	him that the words	8, 934/ 19
Saint Gregory would have	told	Friar Barnes that when	8, 935/ 19
when one of late	told	Master Wolman of those	8, 947/ 29
If Barnes had not	told	us so, we would	8, 950/ 33
Paul, as I partly	told	him there, prove nothing	8, 971/ 15
the thing that I	told	you before that as	8, 979/ 23
is, as I have	told	you, for the entire	8, 1026/ 14
it were if Tyndale	told	us true. For other	8, 1033/ 21
of your own Hebrew	tongue	. And therefore we know	8, 682/ 1
him in his mother	tongue	. Then teacheth he us	8, 704/ 19
one understood the Latin	tongue	? How came we, then	8, 774/ 32
then, by the Latin	tongue	again? Not by them	8, 774/ 32
one understood the Latin	tongue	? How came we, then	8, 805/ 31
then, by the Latin	tongue	again? Not by them	8, 805/ 32
learning of the Latin	tongue	. This is, good readers	8, 806/ 32
grammar and the Latin	tongue	is nothing like the	8, 806/ 36
unto. For the Latin	tongue	was nothing that ever	8, 806/ 37
grammar in the Latin	tongue	is a thing that	8, 807/ 16
learned in their own	tongue	, and also by that	8, 811/ 29
same Psalm, "Keep thy	tongue	from evil speech, and	8, 840/ 17
doctrine in their mother	tongue	, for the better edifying	8, 886/ 15
words into our English	tongue	, give it the quickness	8, 918/ 9
well she is not	tongue-tied	I have heard her	8, 897/ 33
must they hold their	tongues	. Now, that the company	8, 1019/ 16
us! as though we	took	their dead images for	8, 583/ 5
high reasons," if he	took	the reason but for	8, 602/ 1
the people among them	took	harm in the following	8, 612/ 11
very cold for age,	took	to wife besides all	8, 637/ 18
see well that he	took	no bad. And then	8, 654/ 25
so high, although men	took	away the ladder from	8, 655/ 4
For no man ever	took	the Scripture because any	8, 678/ 27
both, together. And he	took	not the old scriptures	8, 682/ 8
deny but that he	took	the Scripture of the	8, 683/ 14
things there the apostle	took	more upon him than	8, 688/ 26
with such traditions they "	took	away the key of	8, 692/ 14
thereunto; for if he	took	it of a company	8, 707/ 24
church of Christ, and	took	always for heretics all	8, 727/ 27
he did, since Christ	took	him and made him	8, 761/ 32
that he found and	took	up at sot's-hof. I	8, 779/ 18
woman to his wife,	took	her maid besides, she	8, 790/ 7
gentleman to her husband,	took	yet his servant besides	8, 790/ 11
God by great miracle	took	open vengeance. And some	8, 793/ 20
again... whereof though they	took	some principles of the	8, 806/ 11

the beginning, yet they	took	thereof "more falsehood, among	8, 806/ 12
that he saith they	took	of the Church... ye	8, 806/ 15
thereupon were christened what	took	they by their baptism	8, 820/ 26
by whose teaching he	took	it and perceived it	8, 828/ 6
which he chose and	took	both final elects and	8, 848/ 16
he would, if men	took	heed and watched them	8, 879/ 24
the church which he	took	upon him to prove	8, 905/ 28
meant but so... then	took	he away the authority	8, 931/ 37
himself, and he that	took	the wrong could not	8, 948/ 22
country, at the last	took	his journey persuaded and	8, 990/ 7
three) became incarnate, and	took	flesh in the pure	8, 1009/ 11
his disciples that he	took	into him, both the	8, 1010/ 17
yet never holy man	took	it as these heretics	8, 1028/ 23
thereby, and holdeth a	torch	lighted and bright burning	8, 765/ 35
some new, more horrible	torment	to punish and revenge	8, 610/ 32
we cannot bear the	torments	which the saints suffered	8, 977/ 30
imprisonment, none other bodily	torments	, nor no persecution of	8, 978/ 3
then doth Tyndale specially	touch	that the Church teacheth	8, 581/ 34
forbidden though the matter	touch	a right mean person	8, 592/ 31
we may peradventure somewhat	touch	by the way. But	8, 719/ 18
of his particular objections,	touch	in their proper places	8, 776/ 22
this time will I	touch	only those words that	8, 776/ 23
and I will first	touch	the point by which	8, 873/ 3
and no man may	touch	you but he shall	8, 930/ 15
every man seeth well,	touch	not the clergy only	8, 952/ 32
spy, he hath nothing	touched	. And yet by the	8, 644/ 22
first solution... where I	touched	in few words, scant	8, 743/ 26
chapter of that epistle	touched	the great goodness of	8, 754/ 33
after this, I say,	touched	in the seventh chapter	8, 755/ 10
that, as I have	touched	already, we have in	8, 768/ 9
have, good readers, somewhat	touched	the words before. But	8, 957/ 2
as there are, he	toucheth	only twain... and yet	8, 576/ 14
for so far as	toucheth	the necessary doctrine of	8, 668/ 20
answer of his nothing	toucheth	the purpose... I would	8, 709/ 5
them in that that	toucheth	the knowing which is	8, 729/ 22
any of his. More	Touching	first the pope himself	8, 594/ 7
had slain him, for	touching	of God's anointed; but	8, 595/ 16
gone about to prove...	touching	the pope and the	8, 598/ 13
harlot of teeming. Now,	touching	the sacraments, whereof they	8, 638/ 34
or hogs. First, as	touching	the great part of	8, 649/ 36
work a thing), as	touching	any life of grace	8, 688/ 6
can make no matter	touching	Tyndale's reason whether they	8, 794/ 27
an oyster. Now, as	touching	any such "old authentic	8, 807/ 23
If not, then as	touching	faith and belief... the	8, 820/ 29
together. For first, as	touching	his goodly doctrine interlaced	8, 839/ 12
the word. And as	touching	the third... all we	8, 848/ 25
falleth in it. Now,	touching	the point that he	8, 850/ 36
this matter, defer the	touching	of the texts that	8, 873/ 1
process. And therefore, as	touching	the matter, ye have	8, 876/ 5
a universal. Now, as	touching	the words spoken of	8, 880/ 27

told him that as	touching	Saint Paul, he spoke	8, 930/ 29
too, and Barnes' also,	touching	the wedding of friars	8, 938/ 25
texts of Holy Scripture	touching	that point by the	8, 942/ 5
wholly err. Now, as	touching	the first point... Friar	8, 943/ 36
forth but the truths	touching	the proof of the	8, 995/ 12
Hildefonsus, the Earl of	Toulouse	, against one Henry, an	8, 989/ 11
In the parts of	Toulouse	, one whose name was	8, 989/ 23
to the prince of	Toulouse	, among other things saith	8, 989/ 32
in the city of	Toulouse	, and in all such	8, 990/ 16
go forth with the	towardness	of our own will	8, 746/ 31
fall therefrom, as the	towardness	of his will did	8, 748/ 29
his working with the	towardness	of man's will in	8, 752/ 27
wretch in all a	town	... it were a lewd	8, 590/ 31
tale whereof all the	town	may talk, and to	8, 591/ 20
peradventure, all of one	town	or street yea, or	8, 667/ 17
farther, to the whole	town	. Whereunto he answered that	8, 701/ 23
our parish nor our	town	; no, nor all our	8, 701/ 24
high priests of one	town	, the whole universal synagogue	8, 719/ 25
For though the whole	town	saw them together and	8, 745/ 36
right way toward the	town	that he intended, should	8, 772/ 20
was plenty in the	town	... nor the Jews, neither	8, 835/ 4
be, either in this	town	or in this country	8, 913/ 19
folk live in great	towns	, and fare well and	8, 653/ 29
boldly, and have whole	towns	open bawds unto their	8, 836/ 15
out their lord, and	trace	out the paths of	8, 717/ 36
out their lord, and	trace	out the paths of	8, 725/ 9
not, but by the	tradition	of this church and	8, 707/ 23
the Scripture some other	tradition	delivered them by Moses	8, 721/ 16
this thing, by the	tradition	of the old fathers	8, 967/ 16
us here that the	tradition	of the fathers, and	8, 969/ 24
deeds, and in vain	traditions	of their own feigning	8, 609/ 30
up? Verily, with their	traditions	and false glosses which	8, 610/ 2
And as for their	traditions	and doctrine, of which	8, 612/ 9
evil doctrine and superstitious	traditions	they could not be	8, 613/ 2
their own constitutions, with	traditions	of dumb ceremonies, with	8, 630/ 36
Another example of the	traditions	without writing may be	8, 657/ 14
and watered with men's	traditions	... and therefore they should	8, 657/ 23
to teach upon the	traditions	of the apostles beside	8, 657/ 34
of God unwritten and	traditions	of the apostles (of	8, 677/ 3
glosses and vain fleshly	traditions	. He made "crooked things	8, 691/ 21
pope. And with such	traditions	they "took away the	8, 692/ 13
up a book of	traditions	, called Talmud, to destroy	8, 707/ 4
the Thessalonians keep "the	traditions	which ye have learned	8, 931/ 2
church, in Scripture and	traditions	delivered by the evangelists	8, 996/ 19
lie in wait to	train	men to them, and	8, 877/ 26
were not without a	traitor	), yet are there, again	8, 832/ 25
yet was there a	traitor	among them, and therefore	8, 854/ 35
more than a secret	traitor	in a king's household	8, 856/ 27
him walk like a	traitor	about his treason and	8, 856/ 31
as did that schismatic	traitor	Judas, which was at	8, 870/ 13

meaning by Judas, the	traitor	that was one of	8, 907/ 7
though he was a	traitor	in his heart, was	8, 907/ 8
likeneth apostates unto the	traitor	Judas. I would Friar	8, 988/ 29
but had a false	traitor	in it, that man	8, 1020/ 19
diverse and many false	traitors	that went about secretly	8, 907/ 11
in which ye have	transgressed	, and make you a	8, 840/ 11
as they either do	translate	or cause to be	8, 684/ 31
us ween: I shall	translate	and rehearse you here	8, 736/ 8
have once believed, and	translate	myself to you, but	8, 737/ 28
such a translation, so	translated	of such a shrewd	8, 589/ 17
make against him, being	translated	after the old Latin	8, 758/ 25
him if it were	translated	after the Greek, which	8, 758/ 27
work indeed, nor never	translated	out of the Greek	8, 933/ 7
which I have truly	translated	. And yet, because ye	8, 967/ 6
as I have truly	translated	them, ye shall marvel	8, 969/ 30
that Barnes hath untruly	translated	you Saint Bernard's words	8, 986/ 26
serve Antichrist") Barnes hath	translated	it thus: "They call	8, 986/ 35
archdeacons," etc.), Barnes hath	translated	it thus: "For such	8, 987/ 8
in such wise falsely	translated	Saint Bernard to make	8, 987/ 13
that Barnes hath falsely	translated	; and fourthly, by very	8, 987/ 31
as appeareth where he	translateth	"learning" for teaching, in	8, 846/ 13
if I could, in	translating	his words into our	8, 918/ 8
they persecute Tyndale's holy	translation	of the Scripture, in	8, 589/ 9
done against such a	translation	, so translated of such	8, 589/ 17
Tyndale himself in his	translation	... wherein he falsifieth the	8, 684/ 16
For where the old	translation	hath this word fornicarii	8, 685/ 3
fornicarii, and the new	translation	scortatores, which signifieth in	8, 685/ 3
Huessgen also, in his	translation	of the cunning bishop	8, 685/ 12
after the old Latin	translation	, which he followeth in	8, 758/ 26
New Testament of Tyndale's	translation	, and other books of	8, 886/ 19
he so sore hath	travailed	to regenerate again unto	8, 885/ 23
many drams of such	treacle	mixed with one scruple	8, 580/ 35
into theft and adultery,	treason	, manslaughter, and perjury, and	8, 725/ 34
is by his secret	treason	straight out of his	8, 856/ 28
himself after his conceived	treason	, though he were out	8, 856/ 29
a traitor about his	treason	and so did put	8, 856/ 31
be taken for their	treason	and put out, they	8, 907/ 13
greater riches, no greater	treasures	, no greater honors, nor	8, 976/ 8
God is in the	treasuries	of God without spot	8, 860/ 32
God is in the	treasuries	of God without spot	8, 959/ 24
pure gold into the	treasuries	of our Lord. And	8, 960/ 18
Church is in the	treasuries	of our Lord without	8, 960/ 19
pure gold in the	treasuries	of God. But Saint	8, 966/ 14
pure gold in the	treasuries	of God... but if	8, 966/ 21
pure gold in God's	treasuries	, as Friar Barnes maketh	8, 966/ 34
pure gold in the	treasuries	of God. And that	8, 967/ 3
pure gold in the	treasuries	of God, but he	8, 970/ 8
pure gold in the	treasuries	of God: Friar Barnes	8, 970/ 16
God is in the	treasuries	of God without spot	8, 970/ 24
church" is in the	treasuries	of God's foreknowledge and	8, 970/ 26

it is in the	treasuries	of God without spot	8, 973/ 22
received it in vain,	treasuring	and laying up for	8, 967/ 34
that offered into the	treasury	of the Temple, nor	8, 702/ 5
pure gold in God's	treasury	, in one or other	8, 970/ 32
some other, convenient time,	treat	the matter of the	8, 872/ 1
been very glad to	treat	and use those heretics	8, 955/ 9
a matter to be	treated	and disputed beside. And	8, 577/ 22
things that were there	treated	of, one that had	8, 701/ 6
if he could have	treated	it more wisely should	8, 872/ 5
were absent from the	treating	thereof. Now, this point	8, 922/ 2
make her perceive the	Treatise	of the Sphere, and	8, 604/ 18
Friar Barnes... in which	treaty	I trust to make	8, 872/ 2
hand work upon the	tree	, yet can it not	8, 786/ 23
that of a whole	tree	growing together, all the	8, 952/ 11
known... but the whole	tree	standeth itself invisible for	8, 952/ 12
a branch from a	tree	... and as soon as	8, 977/ 13
broken off from the	tree	can no longer bud	8, 977/ 19
also of wood of	tree	, and of earth, and	8, 1021/ 7
which church is the	tree	and the very stock	8, 1030/ 17
and silver, but also	treen	and earthen." These words	8, 734/ 27
the wood for the	trees	. To say that the	8, 845/ 23
for them with three	trees	for the nonce, of	8, 1021/ 31
do both believe and	tremble	also for dread"... "but	8, 785/ 18
which both believeth and	trembleth	also for dread. And	8, 787/ 34
Altar, and feareth, and	trembleth	, and giveth reverence thereto	8, 788/ 1
Philippians: "With fear and	trembling	work your own salvation	8, 840/ 31
say "Forgive us our	trespasses	"? And if any man	8, 859/ 11
his doctrine unto the	trial	of those old holy	8, 623/ 32
thither to make any	trial	what manner faith himself	8, 746/ 8
for lack of other	trial	that we believe his	8, 751/ 21
an assay and a	trial	of her, every man	8, 871/ 18
shall never be more	trial	, pressing, nor stretching put	8, 970/ 33
also as the ten	tribes	of Israel departed with	8, 671/ 17
smaller company, the two	tribes	only, from which the	8, 671/ 23
kings in the twelve	tribes	of Israel, till the	8, 1008/ 19
that, when the ten	tribes	for anger swerved and	8, 1008/ 21
in these two known	tribes	he kept his known	8, 1008/ 24
thank God in our	tribulation	nor buy out our	8, 968/ 30
are punished with many	tribulations	for these sins. And	8, 968/ 15
taking of every one	tribute	yearly... and his bishops	8, 765/ 6
others are the sure,	tried	"truths," ye wot well	8, 630/ 21
no it must be	tried	by the Scripture; for	8, 928/ 23
that Barnes doth but	trifle	in this great, earnest	8, 950/ 24
In avoiding whereof Barnes	trifleth	in such fashion, so	8, 952/ 17
words, in such a	trifling	manner as he doth	8, 952/ 22
Three Persons of the	Trinity	. And therefore would Saint	8, 934/ 11
Second Person of the	Trinity	, equal with either of	8, 1009/ 8
her on apace with	trip	and go quickly and	8, 725/ 23
year... and by my	troth	, I cannot now call	8, 815/ 21
heretics as to the	trouble	of good quiet people	8, 955/ 17

a good thing in	trouble	and adversity fall after	8, 955/ 26
means put to great	trouble	, and by all the	8, 1027/ 12
Lady; wherewith I have	troubled	Tyndale once or twice	8, 657/ 8
here a perilous lesson,	trouw	ye? namely so taught	8, 580/ 24
shall, nor Tyndale, I	trouw	, neither... but that he	8, 586/ 36
further than the midst,	trouw	you? By God, if	8, 605/ 33
which works be those,	trouw	ye? Fasting, and watching	8, 633/ 33
once or twice, I	trouw	, already, tell us some	8, 670/ 21
no, nor Turk, I	trouw	, nor Saracen, nor Jew	8, 767/ 6
this a substantial reason,	trouw	you, first for the	8, 769/ 19
his own father I	trouw	Tyndale shall have no	8, 818/ 38
Not the historical, I	trouw	. For the children have	8, 822/ 15
too. And now I	trouw	we have a full	8, 924/ 32
Saint Gregory would, I	trouw	, have answered Friar Barnes	8, 933/ 2
any more hurt, I	trouw	. But I am sure	8, 945/ 6
meaneth not here, I	trouw	, that upon every complaint	8, 946/ 19
they say to this,	trouw	we? In good faith	8, 1004/ 8
that question? Did he,	trouw	you, mean to have	8, 1028/ 1
that Tyndale cannot (I	trouw	) to this say nay	8, 1032/ 2
and preserve in his	true	faith, and out of	8, 575/ 29
church shall neither be	true	faith, hope, nor charity	8, 575/ 30
all the good and	true	penitent elects be partners	8, 576/ 1
his heresies were the	true	belief, because of his	8, 589/ 21
that were the thing	true	, were it false, it	8, 590/ 26
thing were sometime peradventure	true	... yet since that fashion	8, 590/ 29
if the things be	true	whereof the people talk	8, 591/ 3
too, if it be	true	that I hear reported	8, 595/ 2
Catholic church is the	true	church of Christ. Which	8, 598/ 24
might give her a	true	example, nor she could	8, 606/ 5
their heresies unto the	true	faith again. And yet	8, 608/ 28
in every age such	true	doctors and expositors among	8, 612/ 23
of his assignment, by	true	prophets, true preachers, and	8, 613/ 20
assignment, by true prophets,	true	preachers, and miracles, for	8, 613/ 20
it shall ever be	true	to say that "the	8, 617/ 16
examined and affirmed for	true	by the whole clergy	8, 618/ 32
were yet the very,	true	way both of belief	8, 620/ 6
wit, as well the	true	as the false, as	8, 621/ 23
a better... and the	true	from the false much	8, 621/ 25
well answered by the	true	. And so should he	8, 621/ 29
and proved his tale	true	: yet shall Tyndale never	8, 622/ 5
might have been proved	true	, should and of reason	8, 622/ 13
taught, or else such	true	men as would rebuke	8, 622/ 35
old doctrine and old,	true	declaration of Scripture... in	8, 623/ 20
whither part were the	true	and whither part were	8, 623/ 23
Church now for the	true	part, and Tyndale and	8, 623/ 28
out... but that the	true	and the false, though	8, 626/ 36
light by which the	true	doctrine might be known	8, 627/ 4
of all his bibble-babble	true	, that ever the ceremonies	8, 632/ 8
gates of heaven, the	true	knowledge of Christ, and	8, 634/ 24
a-nights. This text was	true	indeed. And yet doth	8, 637/ 21

the text never so	true	... yet thought, as it	8, 637/ 24
to keep up the	true	Christian faith. Ceremonies, also	8, 638/ 26
to wit, prove them	true	and then will we	8, 644/ 2
that if he said	true	, standing yet of all	8, 645/ 2
find out well the	true	church, to be sure	8, 645/ 29
be sure of a	true	teacher to teach us	8, 645/ 30
which books be the	true	Scripture. For Friar Barnes	8, 646/ 31
with his preaching and	true	interpreting of the Scripture	8, 648/ 18
from them unto the	true	scripture, and unto the	8, 648/ 33
the faith of the	true	church are heretics... even	8, 648/ 35
of hypocrites, are the	true	church... which thou shalt	8, 648/ 37
Catholic Church unto the "	true	scripture," and unto the	8, 649/ 10
he saith) from the	true	church, and therefore is	8, 649/ 15
heretics, are the very,	true	church. And then showeth	8, 649/ 17
from them unto the	true	scripture, and unto the	8, 651/ 28
us to seek the "	true	" scripture? Taketh he the	8, 651/ 36
and call that the	true	scripture! Or else hath	8, 652/ 3
he calleth here the	true	scripture. And surely so	8, 652/ 5
allowed by that same "	true	" scripture that he speaketh	8, 652/ 12
which he calleth the "	true	" scripture we will then	8, 652/ 19
their newfound scripture more	true	than the scripture of	8, 652/ 21
the faith of the	true	church are heretics... even	8, 654/ 9
of hypocrites, are the	true	church. . . . More Lo, good	8, 654/ 11
which is the very,	true	church: that is to	8, 654/ 14
while, "Which is the	true	church?" In which question	8, 654/ 18
heretics"; whereas, the very,	true	church standing in question	8, 655/ 10
church we call the	true	church, be fallen from	8, 656/ 2
be fallen from the	true	faith of Christ and	8, 656/ 2
and say therein very	true	, that when Tyndale so	8, 656/ 15
false articles to be	true	, he neither hath proved	8, 656/ 26
of that scripture the	true	sense and right understanding	8, 658/ 14
seemeth to call the "	true	" scripture... and saith that	8, 658/ 28
go now to the "	true	" scripture. But now letting	8, 658/ 31
letting his other, new,	true	scripture alone till he	8, 658/ 32
false glossing of the	true	scripture. Then, since the	8, 658/ 35
this time in one	true	faith continued. And so	8, 660/ 3
the faith of the	true	church are heretics... even	8, 660/ 23
of hypocrites, are the	true	church. More I have	8, 660/ 25
going out of the	true	church of Christ, and	8, 660/ 31
of heretics. For the	true	church of Christ is	8, 660/ 32
out of that one	true	church of Christ, must	8, 660/ 35
heretics" goeth into the	true	church of Christ by	8, 660/ 37
of Christ by the	true	faith again... forasmuch as	8, 661/ 1
yet not into the	true	church of Christ... Tyndale	8, 661/ 9
not straight into the	true	church of Christ. Tyndale	8, 661/ 25
shall go into the	true	church... since he may	8, 662/ 10
only that as the	true	church is the church	8, 662/ 15
Now, if it be	true	that Tyndale here saith	8, 662/ 21
say, if it be	true	that the Catholic, known	8, 662/ 22
come away from the	true	church of Christ and	8, 662/ 26

of hypocrites" be the	true	church then must it	8, 662/ 29
Almaine, be the very,	true	church, and the true-faithful	8, 662/ 31
those sects be the	true	church and very-faithful folk	8, 662/ 34
false shrews, and saith	true	in that point and	8, 662/ 36
to prove his conclusion	true	? For thus he endeth	8, 663/ 3
Catholic Church be the	true	church. How can their	8, 663/ 11
all they be the	true	church because they come	8, 663/ 14
tale, they be the	true	church every one, and	8, 663/ 29
they be the very,	true	church of Christ, because	8, 664/ 2
so now be the	true	church with him, and	8, 664/ 7
that if it be	true	that Tyndale here teacheth	8, 665/ 4
wit, if it be	true	that all they that	8, 665/ 6
Catholic Church be the	true	church then, since the	8, 665/ 7
the heretics" be the	true	church... but some one	8, 666/ 4
Catholic church) be the	true	church. And therefore he	8, 666/ 10
for one of the	true	faith and right living	8, 667/ 19
if thou bring the	true	faith thither with thee	8, 668/ 15
the necessary doctrine of	true	faith and living, and	8, 668/ 20
church is the very,	true	church of Christ... and	8, 670/ 30
nor any church be	true	save itself; but that	8, 671/ 5
to destroy the very,	true	doctrine of the synagogue	8, 672/ 9
labor to destroy the	true	doctrine... and also with	8, 672/ 12
that departed from the	true	church before, and with	8, 672/ 18
Tyndale calleth the very,	true	church of Christ, because	8, 672/ 27
false out of the	true	. And Tyndale argueth the	8, 672/ 32
is alone the very,	true	church of Christ, which	8, 673/ 12
scripture of God and	true	, but because they teach	8, 675/ 15
doctrine thereof to be	true	: that blessed doctor, among	8, 676/ 18
error instead of very,	true	faith. Now, thereupon it	8, 677/ 30
false sentence for the	true	, must needs grow much	8, 677/ 35
false writing for the	true	scripture of God. By	8, 677/ 36
necessary points the very,	true	sense and exposition of	8, 678/ 1
Catholic church the very,	true	church of Christ. And	8, 680/ 34
perceiving which is the	true	scripture, as the necessary	8, 682/ 25
necessary learning of the	true	understanding of the Scripture	8, 682/ 26
such places as the	true	text maketh for our	8, 682/ 32
and false writing, the	true	text of those books	8, 684/ 2
wherein he falsifieth the	true	text of the testament	8, 684/ 17
is restored unto the	true	understanding, and their juggling	8, 685/ 32
the Scripture is not	true	but because they say	8, 685/ 35
by such exposition the	true	sense were juggled away	8, 686/ 17
Church juggle from their	true	sense, because they teach	8, 687/ 16
restore" it to the "	true	understanding"... and "spy" out	8, 689/ 16
the Scripture is not	true	but because the Church	8, 689/ 21
for the Scripture were	true	though never man looked	8, 689/ 23
And that we say	true	in this... not only	8, 689/ 27
and unto repentance, through	true	expounding of the Law	8, 691/ 15
come to begin the	true	church of God again	8, 693/ 2
to begin again the	true	church of God by	8, 693/ 5
from sin, by the	true	doctrine of the Spirit	8, 696/ 1

it were not always	true	to say that I	8, 698/ 23
as they slew the	true	interpreters and preachers of	8, 706/ 26
they destroy daily the	true	preachers of it, and	8, 706/ 30
should come by the	true	understanding of it, were	8, 706/ 33
the knowledge of the	true	scripture dependeth that credence	8, 707/ 29
gift to discern the	true	scripture from the false	8, 708/ 4
four evangelists be the	true	Gospel of Christ, so	8, 708/ 21
the knowledge of the	true	scripture from the false	8, 708/ 32
ween them wise and	true	therewith, and thereupon be	8, 709/ 8
they destroy daily the	true	preachers of it." Here	8, 709/ 31
Tyndale's... or held as	true	some such thing besides	8, 710/ 8
he will call a "	true	" preacher... and then shall	8, 710/ 12
if that preacher be	true	, Tyndale shall even by	8, 710/ 14
himself will name for	true	, be plainly proved false	8, 710/ 15
of his to be	true	? Let him prove his	8, 710/ 33
him prove his lie	true	in some one story	8, 710/ 34
in some of their	true	books which he doubteth	8, 712/ 19
findeth if they be	true	, all holy saints agree	8, 712/ 21
taught us in their	true	books... or else let	8, 712/ 27
a man of that	true	, perfect faith and Christian	8, 713/ 25
Scripture or corrupting the	true	sense thereof, consider some	8, 715/ 31
and falsify the very,	true	gospel of God. This	8, 717/ 13
and priests were the	true	church of God and	8, 717/ 33
as which were the	true	gospel and which not	8, 718/ 31
very gospel and the	true	scripture... no more than	8, 718/ 35
know which was the	true	scripture of God by	8, 718/ 37
not acknowledge for the	true	church, nor for those	8, 719/ 2
whole multitude of all	true	Christian people, of which	8, 719/ 22
know which is the	true	scripture. And it is	8, 720/ 21
that the thing is	true	which Saint Augustine saith	8, 720/ 26
to be the very,	true	church and the messenger	8, 720/ 33
know which is the	true	scripture." "Of what man	8, 721/ 1
hath given us the	true	scriptures, and unto no	8, 721/ 24
us the right and	true	understanding thereof, for as	8, 721/ 27
you to know the	true	scripture without us?" they	8, 722/ 11
miracles, to prove them	true	messengers. And thus had	8, 722/ 13
till Tyndale prove it	true	that he saith of	8, 723/ 1
that he knoweth the	true	scripture not by the	8, 723/ 1
he prove himself a	true	prophet, I shall upon	8, 723/ 7
taught to know the	true	scripture being their prey	8, 723/ 20
this prey of the	true	scripture of God by	8, 724/ 1
would seem to prove	true	his false, contrarious error	8, 728/ 13
answer he told us	true	that Saint Augustine meant	8, 730/ 35
though Tyndale said here	true	of Saint Augustine's mind	8, 731/ 5
saith Tyndale, "that is	true	; but he was brought	8, 731/ 12
first that Tyndale said	true	. Yet followeth it at	8, 731/ 20
should be such a	true	doctor of the true	8, 732/ 15
true doctor of the	true	church. There is, good	8, 732/ 15
answer unto them were	true	. And then if they	8, 733/ 22
and him in the	true	or the false expounding	8, 734/ 2

all to know the	true	church, of which every	8, 739/ 14
church, of which every	true	preacher is a member	8, 739/ 14
very sense and the	true	understanding of the very	8, 739/ 21
And this is the	true	order and the plain	8, 739/ 28
example, the Church saith	true	and himself lieth, good	8, 741/ 2
Church for using of	true	distinctions in things where	8, 741/ 33
Scripture or in the	true	sense and right understanding	8, 743/ 29
outward reasons so proved	true	... for the outward, open	8, 745/ 3
church is the very,	true	church of Christ here	8, 745/ 8
knowledge which is his	true	scripture to a church	8, 745/ 12
and then bid the	true	church go learn the	8, 745/ 15
things this tale be	true	... yet in matters of	8, 746/ 25
this order to be	true	, Christ witnesseth, where he	8, 746/ 33
much it is more	true	that when a man	8, 748/ 25
substantially confounded... and the	true	believer able always to	8, 749/ 26
him which was the	true	scripture, because he perceived	8, 750/ 23
means, to be the	true	church, that thereby he	8, 750/ 25
four evangelists be the	true	gospel of Christ, because	8, 751/ 2
the members of his	true	church, and that therefore	8, 751/ 10
Robin Hood for the	true	scripture of God. Now	8, 751/ 34
his heresies, not any	true	feeling faith, but a	8, 752/ 1
law... that is, the	true	belief, good hope, and	8, 753/ 16
belief which is the	true	scripture which is, as	8, 753/ 31
teacheth not only the	true	faith but also the	8, 754/ 5
exposition if it were	true	... then had Saint Paul	8, 758/ 15
that all was there	true	that he saith that	8, 762/ 24
New Testament be the	true	scripture of God, as	8, 769/ 4
thither to preach the	true	scripture among them and	8, 770/ 10
Tyndale's elects. For the	true	reasons and effectual have	8, 770/ 16
feel it to be	true	. And therefore this is	8, 771/ 6
nuns. Moreover, if the	true	flock be always a	8, 772/ 1
these heretics now the	true	flock. For they be	8, 772/ 2
as folk of the	true	flock, if no man	8, 772/ 30
known which were the	true	flock. And then must	8, 772/ 31
follow that yet the	true	church must be a	8, 772/ 32
the Jews, against the	true	, Catholic church of Christ	8, 773/ 5
feeleast that it is	true	. And when he asketh	8, 774/ 13
knowest that it is	true	... answer, because it is	8, 774/ 14
church is the very	true	, and all his others	8, 777/ 28
which books be the	true	scripture of God. But	8, 778/ 9
right faith and a	true	. But I say that	8, 779/ 22
is, both right and	true	... yet is it not	8, 779/ 23
if that heresy were	true	... then whosoever had faith	8, 780/ 22
life, be the thing	true	or false... as the	8, 781/ 10
Turks take for so	true	that they will, notwithstanding	8, 781/ 11
that it is not	true	that man in the	8, 781/ 16
one word yet proved	true	, saving where he saith	8, 783/ 17
faith, and right and	true	, for so far as	8, 783/ 27
like wise now, when	true	men, Catholics, and good	8, 789/ 28
murderers... then are all	true	men, all Catholics, and	8, 789/ 30

and murderers persecute the	true	men, the Catholics and	8, 789/ 37
God, and also the	true	, fruitful sentence of the	8, 792/ 31
time but that the	true	believers were yet the	8, 793/ 33
misbelievers but that the	true	believers shall be still	8, 794/ 2
Tyndale's own gloss were	true	. For if he believed	8, 796/ 9
that God's word is	true	; but whereby he knoweth	8, 800/ 7
whether God's word were	true	because "the church" saith	8, 800/ 29
that God's word were	true	(for so saith not	8, 800/ 30
God's word to be	true	, nor by what means	8, 801/ 1
God's word to be	true	... but by what means	8, 801/ 2
know which is the	true	word of God, and	8, 801/ 3
not which is the	true	gospel by the means	8, 801/ 4
feelest it to be	true	. More Ye wot well	8, 801/ 23
know which is the	true	scripture of Christ. Whereupon	8, 801/ 29
other, is the very,	true	church, by which we	8, 801/ 31
which we know the	true	doctrine. To this Tyndale	8, 801/ 31
grant it to be	true	that he knoweth which	8, 801/ 35
feelest it to be	true	." Very well and properly	8, 802/ 27
feelest it to be	true	. And when he asketh	8, 802/ 33
knowest that it is	true	... answer, because it is	8, 802/ 34
four evangelists be very,	true	scripture of God, he	8, 803/ 28
Saint Augustine in any	true	point of belief common	8, 804/ 7
like... whose holy living,	true	faith, and doctrine, God	8, 805/ 18
brought up now the	true	, old grammar again, even	8, 806/ 9
bring up the old,	true	faith again... whereof though	8, 806/ 10
may fail... and the	true	faith is a thing	8, 807/ 17
feelet his to be	true	, and each of theirs	8, 812/ 21
feel theirs to be	true	and his false? And	8, 812/ 23
that he feelet his	true	, and findeth it written	8, 812/ 36
were in his examination	true	and plain unto me	8, 814/ 10
if I found him	true	... he should find me	8, 814/ 15
answers were not all	true	. "Sir," quoth he, "if	8, 814/ 16
oath, that this was	true	, and else would I	8, 814/ 24
faith, if that be	true	, then will I wink	8, 815/ 2
sure that all were	true	, I would not be	8, 815/ 10
agree together against the	true	, Catholic church, yet their	8, 817/ 20
if Tyndale tell us	true	) yet to put out	8, 824/ 4
to such as are	true	members of his Catholic	8, 825/ 27
now which is the	true	scripture of God, because	8, 826/ 35
if it were all	true	that he said... yet	8, 827/ 17
that if he said	true	, it must thereof needs	8, 827/ 20
longer, which is the	true	scripture because the Church	8, 827/ 24
to say well and	true	in that he saith	8, 827/ 34
Scripture to be the	true	scripture for the teaching	8, 828/ 1
faith, is the very,	true	scripture... so is the	8, 828/ 4
I say, the very,	true	church, since that originally	8, 828/ 8
Christ by that the	true	scripture is known by	8, 828/ 15
Catholic Church to be	true	, then were all their	8, 828/ 31
have you the very,	true	church of Christ, that	8, 837/ 12
yea, and the very,	true	church before God and	8, 838/ 13

of his own one	true	word. And the others	8, 839/ 1
as much as is	true	thereof, though they gave	8, 839/ 29
forth as it is	true	. For none of all	8, 842/ 20
he promiseth. The very,	true	church is, saith he	8, 844/ 11
to make his saying	true	. But peradventure he meaneth	8, 845/ 26
to speak reason, nor	true	English neither... as appeareth	8, 846/ 12
readers, that this is	true	? Consider well the First	8, 853/ 1
former favor by very,	true	Christian living... and that	8, 853/ 25
Paul wrote were very	true	parts, and of the	8, 855/ 27
This is the very,	true	church, that is scattered	8, 857/ 17
in whom is the	true	knowledge and confession of	8, 858/ 1
and purpose appeareth evidently	true	he answereth in conclusion	8, 864/ 16
Saint Peter to say	true	, and to call a	8, 865/ 5
let him to say	true	, for any fear of	8, 866/ 13
words are good and	true	; for Christ's death is	8, 867/ 6
there can be no	true	probation of Christendom, nor	8, 874/ 22
which is the very,	true	church of Christ, but	8, 874/ 28
reserve the steadfastness of	true	faith should fly unto	8, 874/ 38
understanding which is the	true	church," etc. These words	8, 875/ 3
plainly that the very,	true	church is grounded yea	8, 875/ 15
and long... in her	true	head, Christ Jesus, taught	8, 875/ 29
as honest and as	true	as he... which false	8, 877/ 1
to find some honest,	true	merchants that are thitherward	8, 877/ 8
to find these honest,	true	men that are going	8, 877/ 18
though they were honest,	true	merchants and going thither	8, 877/ 20
very few of those	true	men that I told	8, 877/ 32
of... yet some such	true	men are there always	8, 877/ 32
the token of the	true	preaching. For as for	8, 880/ 9
though they be very	true	Gospel works, they be	8, 880/ 10
gracious, spiritual man, some	true	member of the very	8, 885/ 2
to learn the very,	true	faith that our Savior	8, 885/ 3
sure ever of a	true	. "To this would Friar	8, 885/ 10
unto God in the	true	faith, but is by	8, 885/ 23
to have a good,	true	teacher, that might in	8, 886/ 33
be sure of a	true	teacher. Then would he	8, 887/ 9
that he were a	true	preacher, and of him	8, 887/ 12
be sure of the	true	teacher, unto whose credence	8, 887/ 20
Scripture to try the	true	preacher, but must by	8, 887/ 23
the knowledge of the	true	preacher try which is	8, 887/ 24
I would have the	true	preacher to teach me	8, 887/ 25
know him for a	true	preacher, be sure that	8, 887/ 28
sufficiently provide you a	true	teacher, as he provided	8, 888/ 2
that he was a	true	preacher, "and if I	8, 888/ 4
would say, "Whensoever the	true	preacher cometh, ye shall	8, 888/ 6
his doctrine to be	true	, by the inward unction	8, 888/ 7
that Philip was a	true	preacher, but by the	8, 888/ 18
inwardly to perceive the	true	scripture": surely methinketh that	8, 888/ 20
now take for the	true	preacher every man that	8, 888/ 25
to take for the	true	teacher, any one man	8, 889/ 13
perceive that is very	true	. For God inwardly worketh	8, 889/ 24

preachers of the very,	true	church, which is spiritual	8, 890/ 20
his doctrine is very	true	in the necessary exposition	8, 890/ 29
know him for a	true	teacher but for the	8, 890/ 33
the whole catholic, very,	true	church, with which his	8, 890/ 34
were there no sure,	true	church at all; and	8, 890/ 36
say. And therefore this	true	church being known, if	8, 890/ 37
beware. For the very,	true	church once known... we	8, 891/ 11
doctrine of the very,	true	Holy Church, it is	8, 891/ 16
it is then very	true	that their fruit is	8, 891/ 16
what means the very,	true	Holy Church which ye	8, 891/ 22
and be known for	true	teachers, because they be	8, 891/ 25
of her that is	true	, and their doctrine agreeth	8, 891/ 25
that there is no	true	preacher but thereas is	8, 893/ 15
perfect token of the	true	church that thereas is	8, 893/ 16
that thereas is the	true	preaching, there be always	8, 893/ 16
always some of the	true	church. And ye write	8, 893/ 17
then... if wheresoever is	true	preaching, there is always	8, 893/ 18
church, there is no	true	preaching. And then if	8, 893/ 21
if there be no	true	preaching but where there	8, 893/ 22
where to have the	true	preaching... without which we	8, 893/ 24
wot well, learn the	true	faith, nor truly, too	8, 893/ 25
some of the very,	true	church yet since I	8, 894/ 27
were haply no such	true	members of the very	8, 894/ 31
some of them be	true	... I may percase the	8, 894/ 34
is one of the	true	. For why to use	8, 894/ 37
find and know the	true	?That were, by your	8, 895/ 2
the church by the	true	declaration of Scripture. But	8, 895/ 10
I shall by the	true	construction of the Scripture	8, 895/ 27
some of the very,	true	church how will ye	8, 895/ 28
assigneth me the very,	true	scripture?" To this when	8, 895/ 29
and him for a	true	teacher... whose faith agreeth	8, 896/ 17
knowledge of his holy	true	church unknown, whereof she	8, 896/ 22
tokens of the very,	true	church will not stand	8, 896/ 35
one farthing's worth of	true	doctrine for them both	8, 897/ 3
I perceive that any	true	members of your "holy	8, 897/ 3
ye say is the	true	faith, be present in	8, 897/ 5
your tokens be the	true	preaching of Scripture and	8, 897/ 5
preacheth, perceive yet the	true	word of God upon	8, 897/ 15
shall not discern the	true	preacher from the false	8, 897/ 20
and not perceive the	true	, for anything that they	8, 897/ 21
indeed... but by the	true	teaching believe and perceive	8, 899/ 9
if the scripture be	true	that saith that a	8, 899/ 22
is to say, of	true	preaching the word of	8, 900/ 2
learned but of a	true	teacher, and they tell	8, 900/ 8
be sure of a	true	teacher, and so cannot	8, 900/ 9
be sure of a	true	interpreter... and then give	8, 901/ 10
out and know the	true	expounder of his proclamation	8, 901/ 13
inspiration happen upon the	true	preacher, and the true	8, 901/ 22
true preacher, and the	true	preaching, and the true	8, 901/ 22
true preaching, and the	true	knowledge of the very	8, 901/ 23

of God, and the	true	understanding thereof, and only	8, 901/ 23
toward any surety of	true	doctrine as indeed it	8, 902/ 7
seem to be the	true	church... for each of	8, 904/ 15
the truth, and the	true	church is it which	8, 904/ 17
repugnant, should be the	true	church, were, ye wot	8, 904/ 22
then were you the	true	church and the sure	8, 904/ 27
since ye say the	true	church is unknown, and	8, 904/ 28
your churches is the	true	church. And if it	8, 904/ 30
it be not the	true	church, then hath it	8, 904/ 31
hath it not the	true	doctrine, which it pretendeth	8, 904/ 31
church were not the	true	church, nor were not	8, 904/ 33
confesseth, is not the	true	church, and therefore not	8, 905/ 4
universal multitude of all	true	Christian people and all	8, 909/ 20
in whom is the	true	knowledge and confession of	8, 910/ 9
by wisdom, good order,	true	dealing, and justice; but	8, 911/ 9
pretext of teaching the	true	faith labor to destroy	8, 911/ 20
labor to destroy the	true	faith and infect good	8, 911/ 21
no surety of any	true	doctrine, but that heresies	8, 911/ 28
Christian nations professing the	true	faith of Christ that	8, 912/ 11
the unity of the	true	faith of Christ. In	8, 912/ 17
they all impugn the	true	faith of the known	8, 912/ 24
virtuous people that have	true	charity with their faith	8, 912/ 26
agreeing together in the	true	belief so they be	8, 912/ 28
Christian people, who be	true	members of Holy Church	8, 913/ 11
the profession of the	true	faith, were also so	8, 913/ 25
right and hath the	true	faith. But there be	8, 913/ 30
as were not only	true	believers, but also such	8, 914/ 6
well seen, and his	true	faith well-known... and not	8, 915/ 10
For if it be	true	that he saith of	8, 915/ 24
but that the very,	true	faith, without error, hath	8, 917/ 19
the voice of the	true	shepherd. Therefore must you	8, 919/ 7
or, finally, they say	true	and be evil folk	8, 927/ 31
in that they say	true	. And therefore either we	8, 927/ 33
there can be no	true	probation of Christendom, nor	8, 928/ 32
which is the very,	true	church of Christ, but	8, 929/ 2
reserve the steadfastness of	true	faith should fly unto	8, 929/ 12
understanding which is the	true	church," etc. These words	8, 929/ 15
plainly that the very,	true	church is grounded yea	8, 929/ 27
and long.. in her	true	head, Christ Jesus, taught	8, 930/ 3
it be never so	true	. You cast every man	8, 930/ 14
he were honest or	true	, he should not lay	8, 932/ 16
church by which the	true	exposition and the false	8, 933/ 36
the many, were the	true	... and not, as Barnes	8, 934/ 28
church is the very,	true	church of Christ. Also	8, 935/ 17
Scripture, to learn the	true	faith and good living	8, 935/ 23
had... because of the	true	doctrine to be taught	8, 935/ 28
necessary to salvation, the	true	understanding of the same	8, 935/ 31
should find out the	true	church to learn of	8, 935/ 33
learn of it the	true	exposition of the Scripture	8, 935/ 33
credence as to the	true	church: thereupon would Saint	8, 935/ 35

only, be the very,	true	church of Christ: then	8, 936/ 12
be the church of	true	, good men unknown. For	8, 936/ 31
that maketh it the	true	church, nor is the	8, 937/ 8
not to be the	true	church, were always a	8, 937/ 11
were both possible and	true	; or else made that	8, 938/ 36
for good things and	true	... nor that general council	8, 940/ 2
to be good and	true	while they were asunder	8, 940/ 14
shall they leave the	true	known church behind... which	8, 942/ 12
shall be, the very,	true	church of Christ; and	8, 942/ 16
Barnes babble, the very,	true	church, with which the	8, 942/ 20
of God and a	true	member of the universal	8, 943/ 11
of God and a	true	member of the universal	8, 943/ 32
if Barnes' words were	true	, then do all these	8, 945/ 4
of God and a	true	member of the universal	8, 949/ 31
have judged well, and	true	men truly! The fourth	8, 949/ 36
and yet is it	true	: that is to wit	8, 950/ 6
him that it were	true	faith and doctrine that	8, 951/ 26
these heresies judged for	true	Catholic faith. And therefore	8, 951/ 34
church, but his own	true	church... and then making	8, 951/ 36
intended to make his	true	particular churches that is	8, 951/ 37
the parts of his	true	catholic church well and	8, 952/ 1
and long... in her	true	head, Christ Jesus, taught	8, 952/ 29
Saint Hilary's days the	true	Catholic Church did it	8, 954/ 24
to prove his heresy	true	by the authority of	8, 964/ 28
may have also a	true	faith, that is to	8, 965/ 29
and for lack of	true	repentance, with purpose of	8, 966/ 6
you, lo, the very,	true	church of Christ that	8, 971/ 13
day, and believeth her	true	doctrine yet because he	8, 971/ 34
you, lo, the very,	true	church of Christ, that	8, 972/ 14
which men have the	true	doctrine, because that the	8, 973/ 18
means only, and his	true	disciples knew him by	8, 974/ 36
house because the very,	true	host, of our Redeemer	8, 976/ 25
heaven, nor be a	true	Christian man, but if	8, 979/ 16
saith himself to his	true	Catholic preachers, "He that	8, 981/ 9
we tell you be	true	, and the things which	8, 991/ 2
know that we be	true	, and the very, true	8, 991/ 13
true, and the very,	true	messengers of God." "So	8, 991/ 14
of the Catholic Church	true	, by manifold open miracles	8, 991/ 32
open that the very,	true	church of Christ, his	8, 992/ 5
church is the very,	true	church of Christ Ye	8, 993/ 4
evermore shall have the	true	doctrine in her that	8, 995/ 15
by writing (for the	true	expositions of the old	8, 996/ 26
be sure of the	true	understanding of the Scripture	8, 997/ 3
that assistance, that faithful,	true	, perfect doctrine by the	8, 1000/ 8
every one, prove the	true	church unknown. For if	8, 1000/ 20
say that the very,	true	church is known, and	8, 1000/ 24
it only by the	true	understanding of the Scripture	8, 1001/ 16
in such things is	true	and which is false	8, 1002/ 8
he may preach the	true	faith of Christ unto	8, 1002/ 31
credence in matters of	true	faith but the very	8, 1004/ 35

faith but the very,	true	church; ergo, a known	8, 1004/ 35
church is the very,	true	church, and then is	8, 1004/ 36
then is the very,	true	church a known church	8, 1004/ 36
is so far forth	true	that Saint Jerome, which	8, 1005/ 10
church but the very,	true	church; ergo, by their	8, 1005/ 25
own reason, the very,	true	church is a known	8, 1005/ 26
be sure of the	true	doctrine, came himself down	8, 1009/ 7
that the very, catholic,	true	church of Christ here	8, 1015/ 25
so well themselves for	true	that they cannot but	8, 1019/ 4
hath ever been a	true	, known church against all	8, 1026/ 31
the difference between the	true	church and theirs, and	8, 1027/ 18
every person of the	true	church and every person	8, 1027/ 19
virtuous man of the	true	, catholic church, if he	8, 1027/ 20
thing that is indeed	true	: that is to wit	8, 1029/ 25
church is the very,	true	church of Christ. This	8, 1030/ 23
true-faithful folk, for the	true	faith. But against this	8, 1030/ 35
that was good and	true	before these heresies began	8, 1033/ 12
if Tyndale told us	true	. For other succession hath	8, 1033/ 21
true church, and the	true-faithful	believers. Now, since Tyndale	8, 662/ 32
but he whom all	true-faithful	folk may well and	8, 772/ 36
for heresy, but also	true-faithful	folk, for the true	8, 1030/ 35
chief prophet, and the	truest	preacher; and that therefore	8, 643/ 22
the Gospel well and	truly	preached (after his own	8, 585/ 14
but wisely taken and	truly	, prove neither the one	8, 595/ 30
to make the Gospel	truly	taught, take away in	8, 598/ 1
or false scribes began,	truly	construed and expounded both	8, 612/ 18
and preach the Gospel	truly	... and that every man	8, 618/ 27
Tyndale Wherefore, the Scripture	truly	understood, after the plain	8, 644/ 27
he said "the Scripture	truly	understood" have they not	8, 645/ 6
how meaneth he now "	truly	" understood as the Church	8, 645/ 8
as that we call "	truly	," he calleth "falsely"... so	8, 645/ 11
purpose with... but have	truly	and plainly rehearsed them	8, 665/ 31
that the Jew is	truly	and reasonably answered." And	8, 683/ 7
And thereupon we very	truly	conclude that the whole	8, 690/ 3
here Saint Augustine more	truly	... and thereby judge likewise	8, 733/ 37
words, that the Church	truly	taketh his words, and	8, 738/ 25
all those that there	truly	turned) if they had	8, 820/ 33
you, then are you	truly	delivered. Ye cannot make	8, 837/ 37
him all this tale	truly	taken and well understood	8, 841/ 3
is nothing well and	truly	said in all his	8, 844/ 5
fault in them. But	truly	as all the other	8, 851/ 6
word of God is	truly	and perfectly preached, without	8, 873/ 23
where the Gospel is	truly	preached, it must needs	8, 873/ 28
of God is preached	truly	, it is a good	8, 874/ 16
us that same scripture	truly	; for well ye wot	8, 878/ 13
it and declareth it	truly	, without any "damnable dreams	8, 878/ 16
of God well and	truly	taught by the preacher	8, 879/ 6
and teach it her	truly	. Then would he peradventure	8, 886/ 35
her that whosoever preach	truly	the word of God	8, 887/ 11
preacher to teach me	truly	to understand the same	8, 887/ 26

the Scripture, but am	truly	taught it. And now	8, 887/ 29
whoso teach the Scripture	truly	is a teacher. And	8, 887/ 30
construers, which one construeth	truly	, when all the others	8, 891/ 6
whom we can be	truly	and faithfully brought up	8, 892/ 6
faithful food, and preach	truly	to us, though we	8, 892/ 13
the true faith, nor	truly	, too, be taught to	8, 893/ 25
the word of God	truly	preached (that is to	8, 894/ 8
to wit, the Scripture	truly	declared, without any damnable	8, 894/ 9
gift, that it can	truly	discern the words of	8, 895/ 35
inspiration, that they be	truly	taught, and thereby know	8, 901/ 31
you declare the Scripture	truly	and which untruly, passeth	8, 903/ 31
would seem to construe	truly	, and yet each contrary	8, 903/ 33
Epistle to the Corinthians: "	Truly	, I, being absent in	8, 920/ 20
well, and true men	truly	! The fourth point is	8, 949/ 36
fact and the deed	truly	known, to judge, reprove	8, 951/ 22
little more fully and	truly	than Friar Barnes hath	8, 960/ 2
words, which I have	truly	translated. And yet, because	8, 967/ 6
himself declare that I	truly	declare you this place	8, 967/ 7
with penance... or else,	truly	because God so will	8, 968/ 14
indeed, as I have	truly	translated them, ye shall	8, 969/ 30
church of Christ. For	truly	she is that only	8, 976/ 18
And for this cause,	truly	, the water of Noah's	8, 976/ 34
and doctrine of living	truly	taught and learned, have	8, 999/ 10
For he teacheth to	trust	in holy works for	8, 579/ 22
because he "teacheth to	trust	in holy works for	8, 580/ 22
of the faith and	trust	of God's promises, would	8, 581/ 15
us in these promises	trust	God nothing at all	8, 581/ 16
specially to hope and	trust	to get any good	8, 581/ 17
Church teacheth to put	trust	in vows and in	8, 581/ 35
Church teacheth none other	trust	therein than the Scripture	8, 582/ 3
teach, saith Tyndale, to	trust	in "other men's prayers	8, 582/ 6
worth... should we then	trust	nothing therein, but think	8, 582/ 14
none such, nor I	trust	never shall, nor Tyndale	8, 586/ 36
by the ordinaries, I	trust	he lieth in other	8, 587/ 1
we shall answer, I	trust	, well enough when we	8, 596/ 23
so light. And I	trust	ye shall see that	8, 601/ 13
a false faith and	trust	in their own deeds	8, 609/ 29
of such belief and	trust	in good works, so	8, 634/ 7
shells. Then as for	trust	in works... the Catholic	8, 639/ 7
scantly teacheth so bold	trust	in abstinence, almsdeed, prayer	8, 639/ 8
that would not upon	trust	of faith alone forbear	8, 640/ 32
as might make them	trust	upon any reward in	8, 641/ 2
wherein is all their	trust	: As we come out	8, 675/ 12
nor never shall, I	trust	, to show many marvelous	8, 690/ 34
that folk should not	trust	in only faith, without	8, 709/ 13
until that time I	trust	heretics shall do no	8, 722/ 33
construing the Scripture must	trust	unto himself as hitherto	8, 729/ 20
walk away. But I	trust	ye shall see the	8, 741/ 36
that we shall, I	trust	, either course him abroad	8, 746/ 11
his faith but the	trust	that he putteth in	8, 763/ 16

men in so much	trust	. But I suppose the	8, 763/ 21
saith that they put	trust	of victory, some in	8, 763/ 24
not thereby put our	trust	in man, but in	8, 764/ 2
not, I say, our	trust	in the men whom	8, 764/ 9
but we put our	trust	in God, for whom	8, 764/ 9
as we may well	trust	to have been elects	8, 795/ 12
unto me, nor never	trust	me after while ye	8, 814/ 17
infounded inwardly. For I	trust	that Tyndale doth not	8, 820/ 32
is but Tyndale's false	trust	instead of Christian hope	8, 826/ 2
sects... there is, I	trust	, not one but they	8, 836/ 21
his blessed promises, and	trust	only in the merits	8, 838/ 12
therefore put no proud	trust	in their merits, but	8, 841/ 16
Christ do put their	trust	in the merits of	8, 849/ 1
do put no bold	trust	in their own merits	8, 849/ 5
saved, that hath any	trust	of reward in heaven	8, 849/ 9
that he had good	trust	in the merits of	8, 849/ 18
all her confidence and	trust	. Unto whom she sticketh	8, 861/ 18
and discretion should so	trust	unto that satisfaction by	8, 867/ 12
how long we may	trust	her, and saith she	8, 869/ 32
mistrust her doctrine, and	trust	it no longer than	8, 871/ 14
in which treaty I	trust	to make almost every	8, 872/ 3
whose credence I may	trust	in the construction, I	8, 887/ 21
to grow first in	trust	with her, and then	8, 903/ 18
O my brethren, I	trust	to God of you	8, 920/ 2
bold... and, as I	trust	, with the consent and	8, 940/ 21
the right faith, and	trust	to be saved, too	8, 957/ 26
believe in him, and	trust	in him, and acknowledge	8, 957/ 32
but only believe, and	trust	, and acknowledge our sins	8, 958/ 32
and believe only, and	trust	surely, and live still	8, 958/ 33
shall hereafter, as I	trust	once they shall, become	8, 962/ 24
wit, a great, strong	trust	in Christ to be	8, 965/ 31
soon be voided... he	trusted	well, good man, that	8, 681/ 15
to the Lord, and	trusted	they would in like	8, 886/ 6
would he should, and	trusteth	also that he doth	8, 597/ 6
Accursed is he that	trusteth	in man and maketh	8, 743/ 13
it, yet the Reynard	trusteth	to lie safe because	8, 746/ 6
Accursed is he that	trusteth	in man and maketh	8, 763/ 6
the cure of them,	trusting	upon certain suggestion that	8, 596/ 13
saith, and that of	truth	the pope made not	8, 592/ 34
see whether they say	truth	or no. And he	8, 596/ 5
wit whether he said	truth	or no. What other	8, 597/ 27
in error. And of	truth	, if their blind reason	8, 601/ 29
layeth himself; howbeit, of	truth	, not all the places	8, 603/ 14
be learned the sure	truth	and undoubted way to	8, 613/ 9
lead it into every	truth	, that no man could	8, 613/ 12
and live after the	truth	. More Tyndale here, good	8, 614/ 6
shall teach you all	truth	and lead you into	8, 614/ 33
lead you into every	truth	," and "I am with	8, 614/ 34
clergy only, into every	truth	, but the laypeople of	8, 614/ 39
laypeople should hear the	truth	... by means of which	8, 615/ 2

purpose also, since the	truth	of them is also	8, 615/ 30
point verified... to which	truth	Saint Paul subscribeth where	8, 615/ 31
them into every necessary	truth	yet since the preacher	8, 616/ 1
the clergy; nor, of	truth	, hitherto none but the	8, 616/ 5
heresies contrary to the	truth	that Christ hath by	8, 616/ 19
then fallen from the	truth	into false errors, so	8, 616/ 32
leading it into every	truth	... that though he suffer	8, 616/ 37
lead it into every	truth	, be so good, and	8, 617/ 13
well-willing to learn the	truth	, it shall always be	8, 617/ 14
or fastening "of the	truth	." And this church must	8, 617/ 19
tale, seeth plainly the	truth	... and is illumined by	8, 619/ 3
man, pick out the	truth	by himself? He should	8, 619/ 25
looked to have the	truth	of those doubts determined	8, 619/ 35
that had the very	truth	... of which part of	8, 620/ 9
should surely know the	truth	. Now seemeth me that	8, 620/ 10
showed to declare the	truth	of any particular man	8, 621/ 20
and succession of the	truth	from the beginning should	8, 621/ 33
be pliable to the	truth	... God should have wrought	8, 622/ 9
long to know the	truth	, it could not be	8, 622/ 32
which doctrine were the	truth	; that is to wit	8, 622/ 34
it into every necessary	truth	, and maketh all of	8, 627/ 27
them "the way of	truth	" shall be blasphemed is	8, 627/ 36
the establishing of the	truth	... but also Christ himself	8, 628/ 4
the way and the	truth	, and the life therewith	8, 628/ 6
and live after the	truth	." Let Tyndale here speak	8, 630/ 8
and tell us which	truth	is that that the	8, 630/ 9
way far wrong. This "	truth	" is, good Christian reader	8, 630/ 12
reader, a very false	truth	... whereof not only the	8, 630/ 12
than they do now.	Truth	it is that men	8, 632/ 10
tell my church the	truth	, because there were so	8, 640/ 30
and sure ground of	truth	." "Nay," saith Tyndale, "it	8, 645/ 32
lead it into all	truth	and by his own	8, 657/ 3
and sure ground of	truth	." And that can be	8, 668/ 24
known Catholic church the	truth	doth only rest, since	8, 669/ 7
commentary devised upon the	truth	written in men's hearts	8, 677/ 24
teacheth his church the	truth	, and leadeth it into	8, 680/ 5
leadeth it into all	truth	, as he promised, and	8, 680/ 6
know and believe the	truth	. These are the things	8, 680/ 12
it into all necessary	truth	... to the intent that	8, 682/ 20
a strong "pillar of	truth	"... as well in perceiving	8, 682/ 24
plainness and their substantial	truth	. For have not some	8, 684/ 35
to say but the	truth	... because of his promises	8, 689/ 36
and sure establishment of	truth	," as well in doctrine	8, 690/ 2
to teach it all	truth	and lead it into	8, 693/ 25
lead it into all	truth	... and that himself would	8, 693/ 26
sure that the unchangeable	truth	of his own nature	8, 693/ 34
said, the very, natural	truth	, can never suffer him	8, 693/ 35
the testimony of the	truth	, through God's provision, for	8, 694/ 22
of hell. Howbeit, of	truth	, holy prophets hath there	8, 695/ 34
Christ himself hitherto... the	truth	of whose faith, and	8, 703/ 30

clergy... and that of	truth	, Wycliffe and Tyndale and	8, 710/ 19
and those be, of	truth	, all the whole many	8, 713/ 29
not have known any	truth	at all, not so	8, 718/ 30
lead it into all	truth	, and that it should	8, 720/ 8
of teaching of the	truth	, and preservation of the	8, 720/ 12
and preservation of the	truth	, hath been made unto	8, 720/ 12
him that is himself	Truth	and therefore cannot lie	8, 720/ 13
led into every necessary	truth	... of which one of	8, 720/ 20
now taking that for	truth	(as truth it is	8, 724/ 13
that for truth (as	truth	it is indeed, though	8, 724/ 13
the water doth, of	truth	, receive and keep no	8, 725/ 20
would not hear the	truth	preached, to live so	8, 730/ 25
me to know the	truth	, and now ye would	8, 737/ 3
in against the plain	truth	all the hooks and	8, 740/ 14
some part of the	truth	, and yet for shame	8, 741/ 25
faith hangeth of the	truth	and honesty of the	8, 742/ 4
not one piece of	truth	therein, farther than I	8, 743/ 24
church go learn the	truth	of the false. Now	8, 745/ 15
credence "hangeth upon the	truth	and honesty of the	8, 746/ 16
faith depend upon the	truth	and honesty of men	8, 747/ 26
matter were but the	truth	of a story, and	8, 749/ 10
not to believe the	truth	. But our Lord saith	8, 749/ 15
he saith, believe the	truth	, that not a tale	8, 751/ 1
lead it into all	truth	, and be with it	8, 753/ 27
lead it into all	truth	, and himself also to	8, 761/ 2
living to have the	truth	in contempt: yet may	8, 765/ 24
confirm them in the	truth	. For if a lecher	8, 765/ 27
the great strength of	truth	and of virtue, which	8, 765/ 33
in honor of the	truth	. Would God yet that	8, 766/ 2
is our matter), the	truth	of that is so	8, 766/ 27
preach and say the	truth	, and call the sin	8, 766/ 29
consent of that godly	truth	, and therewith giving them	8, 768/ 17
of God in the	truth	, and that all those	8, 769/ 9
that is governed in	truth	by the Spirit of	8, 769/ 15
leadeth it into all	truth	, may be deceived and	8, 769/ 16
to teach it all	truth	, and to remain therewith	8, 771/ 21
then yet (since the	truth	standeth, by Tyndale's tale	8, 772/ 9
sun shining, that the	truth	of God's word dependeth	8, 774/ 9
dependeth not of the	truth	of the Congregation. And	8, 774/ 10
more falsehood, among, than	truth	. More Now, good Christian	8, 774/ 37
me that of very	truth	the building of Tenterden	8, 776/ 2
yet led into the	truth	of belief by the	8, 778/ 19
And to say the	truth	, the thing is so	8, 779/ 32
well." This is, of	truth	, the whole sum and	8, 781/ 5
sun shining, that the	truth	of God's word dependeth	8, 799/ 35
dependeth not of the	truth	of the Congregation. More	8, 799/ 36
to think that the	truth	of God's word depended	8, 800/ 3
And that I say	truth	in this point... I	8, 800/ 15
sun shining that the	truth	of God's words dependeth	8, 800/ 25
dependeth not upon the	truth	of the Congregation. But	8, 800/ 26

you any light of	truth	, but for to lead	8, 801/ 8
more falsehood, among, than	truth	. Lo, good readers, this	8, 805/ 38
more falsehood, among, than	truth	." Now, which those things	8, 806/ 13
hap to tell the	truth	, thought he would himself	8, 813/ 36
believing (of a necessary	truth	) attained and gotten by	8, 818/ 3
see what thing the	truth	would work upon Tyndale's	8, 820/ 11
God." And therefore, of	truth	, faith they have. For	8, 822/ 6
he dieth. Therefore, the	truth	is that the habitual	8, 823/ 29
though this be the	truth	that the habitual faith	8, 824/ 1
church, because the sure	truth	of the church damneth	8, 828/ 35
pillar and ground of	truth	: not that she is	8, 846/ 26
of the pillar) of	truth	because it cleaveth to	8, 846/ 35
foot or ground of	truth	upon whose doctrine every	8, 847/ 12
them have the very	truth	in himself, yet if	8, 847/ 23
a sure pillar of	truth	, since I cannot know	8, 847/ 25
nor the ground of	truth	for any man to	8, 847/ 28
pillar and ground of	truth	" must be a known	8, 847/ 30
and sure ground of	truth	, that every singular person	8, 856/ 13
the same ground of	truth	, that it was before	8, 856/ 20
in the world; and	truth	it is, the very	8, 858/ 24
all men must of	truth	say "Forgive us our	8, 859/ 10
for the time is	truth	: that is to wit	8, 865/ 35
her all manner of	truth	, so that she cannot	8, 869/ 26
and I tell you	truth	, the cities Sodom and	8, 882/ 33
surely be taught the	truth	and not deceived. And	8, 884/ 21
the way of the	truth	since God had so	8, 884/ 25
should she find the	truth	. Whereunto if she said	8, 886/ 20
she should learn all	truth	. But then is it	8, 886/ 29
did in every such	truth	understand all the places	8, 887/ 6
world and teach the	truth	, and should and ought	8, 889/ 2
is nothing any sure	truth	but if it be	8, 896/ 15
make her perceive the	truth	and go forth farther	8, 898/ 6
me to perceive the	truth	... and no cause why	8, 898/ 13
the knowledge of the	truth	, if they will themselves	8, 898/ 21
shall not learn the	truth	in the congregation be	8, 901/ 36
be surely taught the	truth	it must needs be	8, 902/ 8
strong a thing is	truth	, and so feeble a	8, 902/ 19
good howbeit, therein, of	truth	, all you other churches	8, 903/ 24
only itself hath the	truth	, and the true church	8, 904/ 16
only church hath the	truth	. And then again, each	8, 904/ 17
to have the very	truth	... and then were you	8, 904/ 27
sure of the necessary	truth	. And yet to make	8, 911/ 32
it affirmeth that the	truth	always remaineth in the	8, 915/ 37
and persecuted for the	truth	and such other good	8, 927/ 15
made open since of	truth	, they being open or	8, 937/ 7
lead it into every	truth	, and that he would	8, 938/ 3
them into all necessary	truth	of faith. And that	8, 941/ 24
belief as sure a	truth	as though they had	8, 942/ 1
when this is a	truth	once so revealed by	8, 942/ 3
for a perpetual necessary	truth	, and the contrary thereof	8, 942/ 4

shall, in the old-approved	truth	, so is it always	8, 942/ 15
rest unreprieved. But of	truth	, our Savior, like as	8, 948/ 26
secret and an unproved	truth	... which is the error	8, 950/ 16
one faith and one	truth	of doctrine in rules	8, 951/ 14
find, in the necessary	truth	of doctrine, to agree	8, 951/ 18
stumbleth unawares upon the	truth	, and taketh it up	8, 959/ 10
his purpose. But of	truth	, he hath played in	8, 959/ 31
received; for, of a	truth	, ye say Amen. Ye	8, 960/ 28
stiffly for a very	truth	... doth Saint Augustine write	8, 964/ 26
belief of every necessary	truth	, and a full hope	8, 965/ 30
the certification of a	truth	a sure, undoubted authority	8, 969/ 26
him to learn the	truth	(for he would, saith	8, 971/ 27
the knowledge of the	truth	"), yet, as many men	8, 971/ 28
leading it into all	truth	, and Christ, the chief	8, 975/ 7
half." For because the	truth	is perceived and seen	8, 977/ 6
as for Barnes, of	truth	, and all his fellows	8, 984/ 29
and, of a very	truth	, "very church" such as	8, 994/ 9
an imagination of some	truth	remaining in their mad	8, 994/ 27
falsehood and shift the	truth	aside. Ye wot well	8, 995/ 38
his church every necessary	truth	that he will have	8, 996/ 22
may find out the	truth	well enough. Then tell	8, 997/ 12
that though they said	truth	that every man might	8, 997/ 13
other find out the	truth	yet were it not	8, 997/ 15
try out every such	truth	on that fashion. Also	8, 997/ 19
he mistake not the	truth	yea, and also by	8, 997/ 26
say that we say	truth	therein, and that of	8, 998/ 5
therein, and that of	truth	no man can teach	8, 998/ 6
lead you into all	truth	, and I myself am	8, 999/ 16
he leadeth into all	truth	, be they that have	8, 999/ 20
them into every necessary	truth	they, I say, cannot	8, 999/ 31
lead them into all	truth	, be any one particular	8, 1000/ 1
surety of the very	truth	in doctrine, be it	8, 1001/ 15
lead it into every	truth	. And of this cause	8, 1003/ 6
Lady is an undoubtable	truth	, and to be believed	8, 1005/ 3
chastity. And of very	truth	, both in this point	8, 1006/ 13
his known church. Very	truth	it is that, little	8, 1008/ 25
his church, and the	truth	of doctrine so preserved	8, 1008/ 31
in it was the	truth	, and many good-faithful folk	8, 1008/ 32
in it was the	truth	, as many false as	8, 1008/ 33
yea, and all the	truth	too they must needs	8, 1013/ 8
will confess, as of	truth	they must, that Christ's	8, 1013/ 11
saith, "I tell you	truth	: Whatsoever thing ye bind	8, 1018/ 7
the very Way and	Truth	? For by that means	8, 1023/ 19
false errors though the	truth	be by the Scripture	8, 1025/ 7
in only which the	truth	of doctrine and holiness	8, 1028/ 34
if our Savior say	truth	himself... which is himself	8, 1029/ 2
which is himself the	Truth	, and therefore cannot say	8, 1029/ 3
therefore cannot say but	truth	... and he saith, as	8, 1029/ 4
lead it into every	truth	. This promise had he	8, 1031/ 30
are the sure, tried "	truths	, " ye wot well, that	8, 630/ 21

the remnant be well-tryed	truths	; ye would not else	8, 815/ 8
instructed in the necessary	truths	by the Scripture; which	8, 887/ 4
done, and not in	truths	to be believed. For	8, 923/ 13
and faith, which be	truths	revealed and declared by	8, 923/ 15
you forth but the	truths	touching the proof of	8, 995/ 12
church the sure, necessary	truths	contained in the Scripture	8, 1002/ 7
and many other necessary	truths	, though they be spoken	8, 1006/ 14
whose expositions they might	try	and control the false	8, 612/ 20
by the Scripture to	try	the true preacher, but	8, 887/ 23
of the true preacher	try	which is the understanding	8, 887/ 24
and fro, before he	try	out every such truth	8, 997/ 19
saith thus: "Ubi es	tu	, haeretice Pelagiane vel Caelestiane	8, 964/ 2
bottom of the draff	tub	and the most poisoned	8, 767/ 9
great fault that Friar	Tuck	may not marry Mad	8, 586/ 21
Whitsunday than upon Shrove	Tuesday	... on which day though	8, 953/ 3
in the mire allto	tumbled	in dirt, holdeth up	8, 974/ 1
and there they lie	tumbling	together, while this lightsome	8, 619/ 2
Of this cometh their	tuns	of sweet wines. Of	8, 983/ 27
told me that the	Turk	had won a city	8, 742/ 6
tell him "that a	Turk	had won a city	8, 746/ 18
in filth no, nor	Turk	, I trow, nor Saracen	8, 767/ 5
to talk with either	Turk	or Jew as we	8, 769/ 25
King's Grace: that the	Turk	would laugh at all	8, 769/ 31
every reason that the	Turk	would laugh at... and	8, 769/ 33
if Tyndale were a	Turk	born (because he layeth	8, 810/ 18
and get him into	Turkey	and take him to	8, 652/ 2
upon the borders of	Turkey	yea, and died thereon	8, 781/ 15
feeble... bring in the	Turks	and the Jews against	8, 767/ 13
manner wise... Tyndale The	Turks	, being in number five	8, 767/ 15
our faith than the	Turks	have of theirs, or	8, 767/ 34
theirs... considering that the	Turks	exceed us so far	8, 767/ 35
the false Jews, and	Turks	, and Saracens, and the	8, 768/ 4
the Jews and the	Turks	to make us believe	8, 769/ 2
their Talmud or the	Turks	in their Koran are	8, 769/ 5
many as the false	Turks	be, nor have not	8, 769/ 17
sure the Jews and	Turks	would allow! Then must	8, 769/ 34
unto the Jews or	Turks	wherefore they should of	8, 770/ 6
Jews, and all you	Turks	, too, and all ye	8, 770/ 29
than they, and ye	Turks	and ye Saracens five	8, 770/ 35
the Jews and the	Turks	... and toward the avoiding	8, 771/ 12
him with the false	Turks	and the Jews, against	8, 773/ 4
story of Mahomet many	Turks	take for so true	8, 781/ 11
of Christ alone, but	Turks	, and Jews, and paynims	8, 800/ 31
layeth so often the	Turks	for his part against	8, 810/ 18
mine objection of the	Turks	and their Koran with	8, 810/ 25
fools than might the	Turks	for teaching them a	8, 811/ 19
feeling.. may not the	Turks	and the Jews, both	8, 812/ 19
there be dwelling among	Turks	or Saracens any Christians	8, 962/ 20
into her (as Jews,	Turks	, and Saracens), and many	8, 971/ 30
faith of Christ unto	Turks	and Saracens, to bring	8, 1002/ 31

hear many speak evil,	turn	of their good minds	8, 592/ 11
shall of his goodness	turn	again from their errors	8, 608/ 36
times, a hundred to	turn	them home into the	8, 610/ 22
Catholic Church, and then	turn	it to the clergy	8, 644/ 6
Luke 1), "He shall	turn	many of the children	8, 648/ 14
way. "And he shall	turn	the hearts of the	8, 648/ 17
Jacob. "And he shall	turn	the disobedient unto the	8, 648/ 21
see that list to	turn	a few leaves back	8, 650/ 6
such abominable beast to	turn	the world to the	8, 651/ 25
crooked straight, and to	turn	the hearts of the	8, 704/ 2
this gear, and thus	turn	the hearts of the	8, 704/ 5
the mashing vat and	turn	himself into draff, as	8, 713/ 36
matter, namely, as to	turn	the world with ribaldry	8, 717/ 21
like him now to	turn	the glass and look	8, 726/ 18
the world could not	turn	him from his faith	8, 742/ 13
place more effectual to	turn	over utterly and destroy	8, 754/ 31
should never so sore	turn	to his own shame	8, 766/ 32
itself to move and	turn	back toward the man	8, 786/ 24
Solomon, where he saith, "	Turn	again, thou Shulammitte! Turn	8, 786/ 31
Turn again, thou Shulammitte!	Turn	again!" And where he	8, 786/ 32
where he saith also, "	Turn	to me and I	8, 786/ 33
me and I will	turn	to you" would the	8, 786/ 34
where he saith also, "	Turn	you to me and	8, 786/ 35
as, if man could	turn	without God, Christ would	8, 787/ 1
such as do not	turn	to God might if	8, 788/ 16
the prophet saith thus: "	Turn	to me, saith the	8, 840/ 19
hosts, and I will	turn	to you, saith the	8, 840/ 20
pardon toward those that	turn	themselves to him." Moreover	8, 840/ 24
that every man should	turn	himself back from his	8, 840/ 28
abrogate the first and	turn	it into the better	8, 923/ 5
God's calling on them,	turn	again willingly by grace	8, 957/ 22
of people fain to	turn	out of his way	8, 991/ 19
go fromward, till they	turn	back again, they shall	8, 995/ 7
are enough that can	turn	into drink both gold	8, 1003/ 26
plainly confessed that he	turned	the usual English words	8, 589/ 10
doubteth, with overmuch watering	turned	from bread to starch	8, 641/ 16
even there have sufficiently	turned	over all Tyndale's tale	8, 650/ 4
toe to the chin,	turned	all into fish. And	8, 651/ 5
except it be peradventure "	turned	into starch." Lo, good	8, 704/ 37
upon right small occasion	turned	to the faith (and	8, 748/ 17
that those men were	turned	and waxen faithful at	8, 760/ 28
justice, but by justice	turned	from evil to good	8, 789/ 33
God had by miracle	turned	him to the faith	8, 803/ 33
in the beginning, there	turned	together to the faith	8, 820/ 23
those that there truly	turned	) if they had forthwith	8, 820/ 34
another place: "The king	turned	his face and blessed	8, 833/ 28
the Jews or Gentiles,	turned	to God and came	8, 906/ 19
if they be contrary	turned	I assayed them, therefore	8, 908/ 37
malice... that he hath	turned	the sentence, for his	8, 986/ 31
his persuasive words had	turned	the wavering people of	8, 989/ 26

man that have so	turned	the Book to seek	8, 997/ 20
him that hath not	turned	it himself, nor cannot	8, 997/ 24
also, that hath so	turned	the Book himself, may	8, 997/ 27
his sect, " here he	turneth	it into "the pope	8, 578/ 15
the matter itself... he	turneth	it again from the	8, 599/ 18
to flatter the temporalty,	turneth	all his tale and	8, 656/ 6
occasion of railing, he	turneth	the question from the	8, 765/ 18
church here... Friar Barnes	turneth	that another way, and	8, 987/ 3
like as the devil	turneth	the corn into cockle	8, 1020/ 31
into cockle, so God	turneth	again much cockle into	8, 1020/ 32
poor unlearned people... with	turning	their minds from the	8, 624/ 24
charity, " "grace," and all...	turning	them into other words	8, 684/ 18
them into a roundel,	turning	them back to back	8, 772/ 23
if he would, in	turning	toward God... no more	8, 786/ 21
can nothing do in	turning	toward God, but God	8, 786/ 27
all do in the	turning	toward him, no more	8, 787/ 4
can the hatchet in	turning	toward the man God	8, 787/ 5
I fear me the	turning	of Tyndale's fellows to	8, 790/ 3
toward God, and the	turning	of God to him	8, 798/ 27
do no more in	turning	toward God than the	8, 826/ 17
than the hatchet in	turning	toward the hewer... nor	8, 826/ 17
man's hands rough, with	turning	the Book so often	8, 997/ 18
one way, and some	turning	the same Book and	8, 997/ 22
but that in the	turning	to themselves, or to	8, 1007/ 17
was in itself a	turning	from God and a	8, 1007/ 18
And this marvelous strange	turning	never ceaseth, nor never	8, 1020/ 33
are, he toucheth only	twain	... and yet those twain	8, 576/ 14
twain... and yet those	twain	how simply he assoileth	8, 576/ 15
therein calleth he both	twain	as properly as if	8, 578/ 11
shall therefore between us	twain	first dispute and discuss	8, 602/ 28
reason and mine, which	twain	he saith be both	8, 607/ 31
as were called cunning,	twain	at once at good	8, 620/ 13
Dives, and Lazarus, the	twain	in rest and wealth	8, 626/ 6
and leave the other	twain	fruitless... and from the	8, 639/ 4
taketh one thing for	twain	. For we think we	8, 646/ 4
that was of the	twain	the less evil; that	8, 661/ 28
put another piece or	twain	of pith and strength	8, 676/ 14
well that the other	twain	were naught... Tyndale Now	8, 717/ 27
of Christ between which	twain	, albeit that the other	8, 719/ 34
make one answer seem	twain	) nor with false glossing	8, 745/ 21
the latter of the	twain	clearly make against him	8, 758/ 25
but one fault for	twain	. For now is he	8, 766/ 8
him one question or	twain	more: "Wherefore believe you	8, 802/ 28
he not but those	twain	, nor none sufficient for	8, 822/ 18
example ye may consider	twain	... Tyndale for one, whose	8, 829/ 3
like lewd geste or	twain	in his books lashed	8, 839/ 25
the other impassible, both	twain	in joy and glorious	8, 852/ 21
hath more tokens than	twain	to make him know	8, 876/ 12
though the tokens, both	twain	, were sure and perfect	8, 894/ 25
hath so falsely belied	twain	, and so foolishly handled	8, 919/ 11

one; Cate his nun,	twain	; Tyndale, three; Friar Barnes	8, 936/ 25
the one of those	twain	, whither of the twain	8, 939/ 10
twain, whither of the	twain	himself then would, and	8, 939/ 11
indivisible do the both	twain	, both sit and not	8, 939/ 12
thee one witness or	twain	," but "Take unto thee	8, 948/ 19
but "Take unto thee	twain	always, at the least	8, 948/ 19
take "one witness or	twain	," and yet meant that	8, 948/ 28
himself, he should take	twain	, lest his complaint should	8, 948/ 31
with a word or	twain	of his own somewhere	8, 969/ 34
for if he have	twain	, "while he serveth the	8, 986/ 11
but one place or	twain	which he hath, with	8, 986/ 30
with one word or	twain	, so changed of malice	8, 986/ 31
a plain example or	twain	. Saint Bernard likeneth apostates	8, 988/ 27
with either of the	twain	, and by the sending	8, 1009/ 8
the remnant besides the	twelve	that we have, he	8, 612/ 30
of whom, besides the	twelve	that are accounted in	8, 620/ 36
thousand years, some of	twelve	hundred, and some thirteen	8, 716/ 34
while Christ's own only	twelve	were not without a	8, 832/ 25
and kings in the	twelve	tribes of Israel, till	8, 1008/ 19
his church of his	twelve	apostles, and upon all	8, 1010/ 17
Savior saith in the	twentieth	chapter of Saint John	8, 1018/ 15
church or, rather, to	twenty	known churches... of which	8, 665/ 13
Rome a stews of	twenty	or thirty thousand whores	8, 765/ 5
a hare that had	twenty	brace of greyhounds after	8, 801/ 33
To all these and	twenty	such questions more, Tyndale	8, 802/ 31
which till within this	twenty	years never one of	8, 872/ 21
together, till within this	twenty	years. "And then as	8, 895/ 21
that until within this	twenty	years past last, all	8, 940/ 16
time till within this	twenty	years last past, and	8, 940/ 28
the exposition of the	twenty-first	chapter not a few	8, 685/ 14
And again in the	twenty-second	chapter, "Behold, I come	8, 687/ 10
And again, in the	twenty-second	chapter: "Mark, I come	8, 850/ 13
that holy man, the	twenty-third	day of February, and	8, 684/ 24
it not once or	twice	... but in sundry places	8, 602/ 21
fore-remembered, were more than	twice	impossible to happen... yet	8, 622/ 30
troubled Tyndale once or	twice	herebefore; and himself, while	8, 657/ 9
desired him once or	twice	, I trow, already, tell	8, 670/ 20
enough to have received	twice	as much money as	8, 702/ 2
hath now told you	twice	... and served you with	8, 705/ 6
Paris, an evil pie	twice	baked, to declare you	8, 705/ 6
baked, to declare you	twice	the great fruit and	8, 705/ 7
if he list, hardily	twice	or thrice; it can	8, 733/ 1
here Tyndale belieth me	twice	. Now, where he saith	8, 778/ 21
than if he went	twice	to Jerusalem, and twice	8, 813/ 1
twice to Jerusalem, and	twice	as far beyond. For	8, 813/ 2
heretic, after once or	twice	warning eschew him, knowing	8, 1025/ 20
then after once or	twice	warning, eschew him" and	8, 1032/ 18
entangle the matter with	two	questions at once. For	8, 577/ 3
confound the matter with	two	questions at once. Now	8, 577/ 28
In this he meaneth	two	things, with which Luther	8, 585/ 33

saith or heareth in	two	whole years together... but	8, 595/ 4
to ween that those	two	arguments were like. For	8, 604/ 4
reader, how like these	two	reasons are together Tyndale's	8, 606/ 33
mean, and mine... which	two	Tyndale saith be not	8, 606/ 34
since God gave these	two	churches not like beginning	8, 617/ 33
every age now this	two	or three hundred years	8, 632/ 24
Huessgen and Zwingli, Tyndale's	two	new masters, declining from	8, 640/ 24
see, pardie, that these	two	things be not like	8, 660/ 30
may well perceive by	two	examples of two special	8, 661/ 10
by two examples of	two	special heretics of two	8, 661/ 10
two special heretics of	two	contrary conditions: that is	8, 661/ 10
the smaller company, the	two	tribes only, from which	8, 671/ 23
lieth to make the	two	things seem like... and	8, 698/ 2
as they be, these	two	things doth Tyndale here	8, 698/ 11
that which of those	two	things offering, or giving	8, 698/ 20
and showed us here	two	solutions... both one, and	8, 717/ 24
in any of those	two	that he made before	8, 718/ 23
answer that there are	two	manners of faiths: a	8, 741/ 16
this distinction of these	two	faiths, "historical faith" and	8, 741/ 26
to the faith by	two	motions the principal, God	8, 748/ 10
man Tyndale tell you	two	so diverse tales... consider	8, 750/ 33
the virtue of those	two	men... and then of	8, 750/ 35
that ye see these	two	texts of Scripture which	8, 758/ 23
unto the Catholic Church	two	manner of motions: one	8, 768/ 10
the church? unto the	two	great conclusions that God	8, 775/ 7
though the way be	two	long lanes besides faith	8, 782/ 6
I say, by these	two	things together, every wretched	8, 787/ 15
whereof standeth altogether in	two	things. The first, that	8, 803/ 15
and oppugn it, which	two	sorts be the gates	8, 807/ 8
and buried at Worcester	two	years before, while he	8, 815/ 32
readers, that he putteth	two	kinds of faith, a	8, 817/ 34
but one of these	two	kinds: either historical faith	8, 817/ 36
together to the faith	two	or three thousand at	8, 820/ 23
feeling of those other	two	virtues not the feeling	8, 825/ 31
they that have these	two	latter points that is	8, 851/ 12
the soul... and then	two	tokens after... by which	8, 875/ 35
the soul, and the	two	tokens of "the church	8, 876/ 7
never heard I yet	two	things so loosely knit	8, 883/ 5
For, now, of your	two	tokens, the one yourself	8, 893/ 36
mustard; but for your	two	tokens of your "holy	8, 897/ 1
any good by those	two	tokens when I cannot	8, 897/ 7
bawd, because I received	two	nuns in by night	8, 902/ 36
mine house and suffered	two	men to resort up	8, 903/ 2
list to sleep... the	two	men might, if they	8, 903/ 4
alone. For there were	two	beds in the garret	8, 903/ 5
to prove it by	two	means one by the	8, 905/ 31
no more than the	two	Latin words "errat" and	8, 916/ 17
whoso look upon those	two	laws... shall soon see	8, 917/ 16
get forgiveness after. These	two	devilish heresies which Tyndale	8, 917/ 33
may, good readers, perceive	two	things. One, that there	8, 921/ 32

feeling faith, that they	two	be two special elects	8, 926/ 11
that they two be	two	special elects predestinated by	8, 926/ 11
and whither of the	two	soever it be, ye	8, 927/ 35
daily done therein, which	two	things he perceived to	8, 934/ 8
were so much as	two	or three of that	8, 938/ 7
then what time soever	two	or three begin upon	8, 942/ 7
before witnesses one or	two	, he shall complain upon	8, 942/ 33
warning with one or	two	witnesses, then finally complain	8, 948/ 2
to him "one or	two	" witnesses... meaning thereby that	8, 948/ 9
was by the law	two	competent witnesses sufficient for	8, 948/ 12
ne'er where... but maketh	two	lines of his own	8, 960/ 4
him he maketh us	two	lies at once. For	8, 961/ 34
shall understand that those	two	sects, between them, brought	8, 964/ 12
the same and other	two	sermons that he had	8, 981/ 34
No man can have	two	masters," but he said	8, 986/ 10
No man can serve	two	masters," for if he	8, 986/ 11
Friar Barnes. Of which	two	churches ye shall, if	8, 993/ 9
and that in those	two	manners the revelations of	8, 996/ 18
it. And of these	two	sorts the one is	8, 998/ 13
Judea, and in these	two	known tribes he kept	8, 1008/ 24
argument they will give	two	solutions. One, by denying	8, 1010/ 9
that Christ hath here	two	or three catholic or	8, 1013/ 29
say that Christ hath	two	catholic churches (that is	8, 1013/ 36
that is to wit,	two	universal churches), the one	8, 1013/ 36
and that of those	two	both be his, but	8, 1013/ 37
of theirs of their	two	catholic churches of Christ	8, 1014/ 11
Paul saith also, "Let	two	or three of the	8, 1022/ 8
nor by warning before	two	or three witnesses, we	8, 1023/ 9
had asked him these	two	questions, he would have	8, 1028/ 7
again summarily resume those	two	reasons which I have	8, 1030/ 11
for clear. Of which	two	the first is an	8, 1030/ 13
unto the Chapter of	Tyndale	in Which He Would	8, 575/ 3
seen and perceived that	Tyndale	hath in a long	8, 575/ 7
have already seen that	Tyndale	hath by a long	8, 575/ 22
chapter in this wise...	Tyndale	Whether the Pope and	8, 576/ 20
Christian readers, see that	Tyndale	, which in this point	8, 577/ 24
lo, thus he beginneth...	Tyndale	That the pope and	8, 577/ 32
since those people which	Tyndale	calleth the pope's sect	8, 578/ 4
and temporal too. And	Tyndale	very well wotteth that	8, 578/ 23
a great shame for	Tyndale	to fly from the	8, 578/ 36
near and cope. But	Tyndale	hath already ridden so	8, 579/ 3
to the stake than	Tyndale	to come near the	8, 579/ 6
bringeth in the first...	Tyndale	That the pope and	8, 579/ 18
here peradventure say to	Tyndale	that he playeth in	8, 579/ 35
indeed as evil as	Tyndale	would have them taken	8, 580/ 12
for the teaching whereof	Tyndale	rebuketh here the pope	8, 580/ 18
high spiritual sight that	Tyndale	hath and his holy	8, 581/ 8
And now ye see	Tyndale	, that preacheth so fast	8, 581/ 15
of Penance is to	Tyndale	a great "abomination," and	8, 581/ 19
his merciful hand. If	Tyndale	list to look in	8, 581/ 30

him. But then doth	Tyndale	especially touch that the	8, 581/ 34
himself. They teach, saith	Tyndale	, to trust in "other	8, 582/ 6
bold to say for	Tyndale	myself that he is	8, 582/ 27
saith, asleep. And therefore	Tyndale	, lest we might ween	8, 582/ 33
of Luke. Then cometh	Tyndale	in at the last	8, 583/ 13
readers, for what doctrine	Tyndale	rebuketh the common Catholic	8, 583/ 29
no part thereof. For	Tyndale	telleth us that till	8, 584/ 5
saved through Christ, if	Tyndale	lay mad in the	8, 584/ 7
second. The Second Reason	Tyndale	Another reason is, whosoever	8, 584/ 11
always secret. More Here	Tyndale	proveth us that no	8, 584/ 31
like temporal tyrants. Whereby	Tyndale	teacheth us that every	8, 585/ 3
Now, this glance that	Tyndale	in railing upon popes	8, 585/ 9
to which pope will	Tyndale	lay? For he shall	8, 586/ 1
point, the fault that	Tyndale	, Wycliffe, and Luther lay	8, 586/ 10
such manner folk as	Tyndale	and his fond fellows	8, 586/ 14
and amendment thereof. But	Tyndale	letteth not to lie	8, 586/ 30
trust never shall, nor	Tyndale	, I trow, neither... but	8, 586/ 36
first. The Third Reason	Tyndale	Thereto, all Christian men	8, 587/ 22
he saith, repent not.	Tyndale	doth now forget that	8, 588/ 1
people do. Now, if	Tyndale	allege against them that	8, 588/ 22
and the great cleric	Tyndale	, and the great cleric	8, 588/ 36
that those heresies which	Tyndale	teacheth that friars may	8, 589/ 30
made that law that	Tyndale	here saith he did	8, 592/ 33
it be false that	Tyndale	saith, and that of	8, 592/ 34
that the words which	Tyndale	rehearseth be no law	8, 592/ 35
never pope what is	Tyndale	, then, that saith the	8, 593/ 2
law? Those words which	Tyndale	saith are a plain	8, 593/ 4
distinction and place where	Tyndale	allegeth them. But then	8, 593/ 6
them. But then is	Tyndale	very ignorant if he	8, 593/ 7
Now, the words which	Tyndale	bringeth forth, and saith	8, 593/ 22
dictis Bonifacii martyris." But	Tyndale	, to blind and beguile	8, 593/ 28
a plain law. Wherein	Tyndale	plainly showeth his plain	8, 593/ 30
father. The Fourth Reason	Tyndale	And Paul saith (Romans	8, 594/ 2
first the pope himself,	Tyndale	telleth us here a	8, 594/ 7
thing, at the leastwise,	Tyndale	very well knoweth himself	8, 594/ 12
for the clergy besides,	Tyndale	here, as far as	8, 594/ 15
the thing that grieveth	Tyndale	is this: that any	8, 594/ 20
since the time that	Tyndale	hath begun his heresies	8, 594/ 33
some one week as	Tyndale	himself either saith or	8, 595/ 3
swear. All holy consecrations	Tyndale	calleth foolish ceremonies... forgetting	8, 595/ 6
the Scripture is full,	Tyndale	in every place dissembleth	8, 595/ 22
other. The Fifth Reason	Tyndale	And Paul chargeth (1	8, 595/ 34
as for this point,	Tyndale	meaneth much farther than	8, 596/ 19
the papacy... except that	Tyndale	will reprove and rebuke	8, 597/ 2
priest... nor compelled not	Tyndale	, neither, against the plain	8, 597/ 12
there one thing wherewith	Tyndale	is sore displeased: that	8, 597/ 23
What other way would	Tyndale	have? It is plain	8, 597/ 28
clergy clean, and let	Tyndale	send his women priests	8, 598/ 2
book... in which if	Tyndale	have said anything to	8, 598/ 19
avoided the solutions of	Tyndale	wherewith he would disprove	8, 598/ 23

the First Argument against	Tyndale	Tyndale The Arguments Wherewith	8, 599/ 3
First Argument against Tyndale	Tyndale	The Arguments Wherewith the	8, 599/ 4
not this gear by	Tyndale	well and comely devised	8, 599/ 16
the wise man beginneth...	Tyndale	Notwithstanding, because, as they	8, 599/ 29
More Lo, sir, here	Tyndale	affirmeth that likewise as	8, 600/ 2
shaven clergy shameless, saith	Tyndale	? Because they affirm that	8, 600/ 8
right church! Now, when	Tyndale	knoweth well that we	8, 600/ 10
the temporalty together, as	Tyndale	may well learn by	8, 600/ 13
that preacheth: either hath	Tyndale	shaven his crown again	8, 600/ 15
in good faith, that	Tyndale	shall scantly find anyone	8, 600/ 22
upon his conscience that	Tyndale	here lieth out of	8, 600/ 24
the next book before.	Tyndale	One of their high	8, 601/ 16
reader, this reason that	Tyndale	so royally scoffeth out	8, 601/ 33
that this reason which	Tyndale	so scornfully rehearseth, and	8, 602/ 8
others, this reason that	Tyndale	in scorn calleth a	8, 602/ 12
And this reason that	Tyndale	now derideth and mocketh	8, 602/ 19
him to dispute with	Tyndale	; but since Tyndale and	8, 602/ 27
with Tyndale; but since	Tyndale	and I be somewhat	8, 602/ 27
wise proved there that	Tyndale	dare not himself deny	8, 602/ 37
so this reason that	Tyndale	here rehearseth, I there	8, 603/ 8
that point. Now cometh	Tyndale	and barely rehearseth my	8, 603/ 17
so proved it that	Tyndale	durst not meddle with	8, 603/ 30
other manner men than	Tyndale	or I be either	8, 603/ 36
with this argument that	Tyndale	here frameth for a	8, 604/ 3
of heretics. Then must	Tyndale	, if he make his	8, 604/ 13
she to him as	Tyndale	saith to me, "I	8, 605/ 21
other matter. Now playeth	Tyndale	even the same part	8, 606/ 10
and mine... which two	Tyndale	saith be not only	8, 606/ 34
end. And therefore Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli be	8, 607/ 1
changed. And therefore Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli be	8, 607/ 7
other. And therefore Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli be	8, 607/ 12
never prevail. And Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli be	8, 607/ 20
thus he wadeth on...	Tyndale	But inasmuch as "the	8, 608/ 1
which difference, saving that	Tyndale	here putteth us in	8, 608/ 8
the other side, Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli prove	8, 608/ 15
chief captain, unto whom	Tyndale	swerved from Luther because	8, 608/ 25
shall you see how	Tyndale	goeth forth and declareth	8, 609/ 6
and declareth his solution.	Tyndale	Under Abraham, Isaac, and	8, 609/ 8
in the work. More	Tyndale	hath here made us	8, 610/ 7
taught. But what availeth	Tyndale	all this tale? Proveth	8, 610/ 13
all this? "Yea," saith	Tyndale	, "but he reared up	8, 610/ 21
people home... what findeth	Tyndale	for his purpose therein	8, 611/ 2
If he did, let	Tyndale	tell us one. If	8, 611/ 6
ever so did? Let	Tyndale	name us one. Then	8, 611/ 16
alike; and then cannot	Tyndale	and his companions whom	8, 611/ 22
from God. But Luther,	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli show	8, 611/ 26
elders"... which were, as	Tyndale	saith, "crept up into	8, 611/ 33
did rebuke: yet confesseth	Tyndale	himself that they "kept	8, 611/ 36
with the heathen." And	Tyndale	must confess further that	8, 612/ 3
it after. And also,	Tyndale	saith himself that between	8, 612/ 27

the coming of Christ...	Tyndale	hath here won little	8, 613/ 26
were like, yet were	Tyndale	overthrown. But, now, when	8, 613/ 30
remnant, ye shall see	Tyndale	fall ever deeper and	8, 613/ 32
forward, like a crab...	Tyndale	In like manner is	8, 613/ 34
after the truth. More	Tyndale	here, good reader, plainly	8, 614/ 8
his apostles. Now cannot	Tyndale	(nor will not, I	8, 614/ 11
his church should, as	Tyndale	agreeth, as long last	8, 614/ 17
and his apostles' place...	Tyndale	is bound by Christ's	8, 616/ 14
Judgment." And thus hath	Tyndale	denounced his own damnation	8, 616/ 28
own confession. Now if	Tyndale	will peradventure say that	8, 616/ 30
say that neither can	Tyndale	stand by his unknown	8, 617/ 29
other. And yet by	Tyndale	, God had so little	8, 617/ 37
thus, as I say,	Tyndale	cannot resemble the clergy	8, 618/ 14
church. But yet if	Tyndale	stick so sore thereto	8, 618/ 17
so indeed... yet must	Tyndale	be bound to obey	8, 618/ 23
the others. Then if	Tyndale	will say that it	8, 618/ 26
this lightsome elect of	Tyndale	, that shall tell all	8, 619/ 2
is illumined by Luther,	Tyndale	, Friar Huessgen, or Zwingli	8, 619/ 4
church to scorn: if	Tyndale	come to this point	8, 619/ 6
us, then, imagine that	Tyndale	, as he was born	8, 619/ 9
and damnable: what would	Tyndale	have done in this	8, 619/ 22
have with us, Master	Tyndale	, of the scribes and	8, 620/ 18
him again, "Yea, Master	Tyndale	; but I am a	8, 620/ 23
greater weight. "For, M.	Tyndale	, as lately as ye	8, 620/ 32
I doubt not but	Tyndale	should at that time	8, 621/ 26
good light. Now, if	Tyndale	will here deny me	8, 621/ 35
such indeed, nor that	Tyndale	could not have heard	8, 622/ 3
tale true: yet shall	Tyndale	never be able to	8, 622/ 6
ought to have contented	Tyndale	at that time in	8, 622/ 13
so were indeed, as	Tyndale	lieth and falsely saith	8, 622/ 31
now "crept up," as	Tyndale	saith, "by succession" into	8, 623/ 10
the true part, and	Tyndale	and Luther and all	8, 623/ 28
to think upon. If	Tyndale	deny that himself and	8, 626/ 22
of this point, that	Tyndale	may see what he	8, 626/ 28
condemning the heresies of	Tyndale	and Luther and all	8, 627/ 2
openly marketh Luther, and	Tyndale	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 627/ 5
This one mark, which	Tyndale	hath here caused to	8, 627/ 10
Saint Peter with which	Tyndale	here raileth upon the	8, 627/ 15
heretics, as Luther, and	Tyndale	, Huessgen, and Zwingli... which	8, 628/ 1
he said, get of	Tyndale	no more for all	8, 628/ 24
Peter speaketh of, and	Tyndale	here layeth against the	8, 628/ 27
Saint Peter with which	Tyndale	here jesteth against the	8, 628/ 33
as for that that	Tyndale	saith, that the clergy	8, 629/ 4
cannot divine what mystery	Tyndale	meaneth by his following	8, 629/ 20
man is. "Nay," saith	Tyndale	. "For they govern not	8, 630/ 5
For they be," saith	Tyndale	, "false teachers, and do	8, 630/ 6
after the truth." Let	Tyndale	here speak out and	8, 630/ 9
ye wot well, that	Tyndale	would have the people	8, 630/ 22
raileth on further, thus...	Tyndale	And in like manner	8, 630/ 34
Now would I that	Tyndale	should here have rehearsed	8, 631/ 5

ceremonies. "Yet ask I	Tyndale	here again, which clergy	8, 631/ 37
the apostles themselves. And	Tyndale	never brought out yet	8, 632/ 6
which kind of allegories	Tyndale	cometh forth in his	8, 632/ 13
sacraments. Yet I ask	Tyndale	again, which church, and	8, 632/ 20
will also demand of	Tyndale	, since he saith that	8, 632/ 30
of whose taking away	Tyndale	complaineth being necessary for	8, 633/ 3
clearly what holy purpose	Tyndale	hath in this matter	8, 633/ 16
into good works therewith,	Tyndale	should make us take	8, 634/ 9
thus goeth he forth...	Tyndale	... and with false glosses	8, 634/ 20
behind thee. More If	Tyndale	have yet railed enough	8, 634/ 28
lo, some such as	Tyndale	is now, have railed	8, 635/ 8
used allegories. Luther and	Tyndale	would have all allegories	8, 635/ 31
living. And I ween	Tyndale	is even angry with	8, 637/ 9
appeareth. All which will	Tyndale	here have wiped out	8, 637/ 12
be very fruitful, whatsoever	Tyndale	say... and else would	8, 637/ 34
these points again, that	Tyndale	hath under the name	8, 638/ 3
whoso list to follow	Tyndale	may set at short	8, 639/ 29
men Luther himself, and	Tyndale	also and all his	8, 639/ 33
tell it out unto	Tyndale	, that whereas I said	8, 641/ 12
if it be, as	Tyndale	doubteth, with overmuch watering	8, 641/ 15
synagogue of the Jews,	Tyndale	raileth on against the	8, 641/ 24
Catholic church of Christ...	Tyndale	And such blind reasons	8, 641/ 27
believe in him." More	Tyndale	, as he before hath	8, 641/ 35
say for himself than	Tyndale	and his fellows have	8, 642/ 13
doctrine, too. For if	Tyndale	and his fellows had	8, 642/ 16
should have found in	Tyndale	and his fellows faults	8, 642/ 19
men's." For neither had	Tyndale	nor any fellow of	8, 642/ 23
Christ did. For unto	Tyndale	, if he had reproved	8, 642/ 28
point as sore appall	Tyndale	in this debate between	8, 643/ 5
now doth, contrary to	Tyndale	and all the whole	8, 643/ 8
am not sure whether	Tyndale	would so say to	8, 643/ 10
us therefore hardly take	Tyndale	thence again... and let	8, 643/ 11
the Jews there than	Tyndale	hath here to make	8, 643/ 14
him. And now let	Tyndale	in like wise, with	8, 643/ 36
all blind indeed. But	Tyndale	cannot go that way	8, 644/ 4
indeed or else doth	Tyndale	play Blind Hob about	8, 644/ 20
many doubts as words...	Tyndale	Wherefore, the Scripture truly	8, 644/ 26
matrimony is a sacrament;	Tyndale	saith he can himself	8, 645/ 20
and blood of Christ;	Tyndale	saith it is but	8, 645/ 23
but wine and cakebread.	Tyndale	believeth it is lawful	8, 645/ 23
of truth." "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "it shall not need	8, 645/ 33
great and holy sacraments;	Tyndale	saith we find it	8, 646/ 8
Blessed Body of Christ;	Tyndale	will, if need require	8, 646/ 10
may not wed nuns;	Tyndale	will not let to	8, 646/ 16
general articles" which articles	Tyndale	saith be false and	8, 646/ 27
And against this hath	Tyndale	none evasion that can	8, 647/ 13
this chapter at once...	Tyndale	Though the Pharisees succeeded	8, 648/ 4
Christian readers, here hath	Tyndale	once again told us	8, 649/ 2
honor. And then must	Tyndale	not only jest and	8, 650/ 15
was. And therefore... if	Tyndale	will have Luther taken	8, 651/ 13

in wilderness,"" so must	Tyndale	now tell us by	8, 651/ 18
perfect people. Now, where	Tyndale	saith, to make up	8, 651/ 27
since we have, as	Tyndale	himself here confeseth us	8, 651/ 34
his apostles": whither will	Tyndale	go from us to	8, 651/ 36
always remain therewith after	Tyndale	, and all that ever	8, 652/ 24
Jews. But now must	Tyndale	remember, first, that though	8, 652/ 30
John used. And therefore	Tyndale	saith untrue when he	8, 654/ 1
Jews. But now knitteth	Tyndale	all the matter up	8, 654/ 3
sir, thus he saith...	Tyndale	And as they which	8, 654/ 8
long work, at last	Tyndale	hath here in few	8, 654/ 13
heretics. But hath not	Tyndale	now brought us even	8, 654/ 16
churches. And now giveth	Tyndale	such a counsel as	8, 654/ 22
take good money... and	Tyndale	would advise him to	8, 654/ 25
said again, "Yea, M.	Tyndale	, but I pray you	8, 654/ 26
no bad"... "Marry," would	Tyndale	say again, "for that	8, 654/ 28
a good, sure lesson	Tyndale	teacheth us here. For	8, 655/ 8
other. And therefore hath	Tyndale	in this tale so	8, 655/ 13
doubt still. Now if	Tyndale	will say that he	8, 655/ 15
well-known heretics; and therefore	Tyndale	and Luther, and all	8, 655/ 23
follow that Luther and	Tyndale	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 655/ 27
question surely assailed by	Tyndale	, and openly and plainly	8, 655/ 29
good reader, that if	Tyndale	make this answer (for	8, 655/ 32
Catholic church, from which	Tyndale	confeseth himself that they	8, 655/ 37
in this point though	Tyndale	, to blear our eyes	8, 656/ 4
cannot deny but that	Tyndale	so saith. But then	8, 656/ 14
very true, that when	Tyndale	so saith, he lieth	8, 656/ 16
ye see yourselves that	Tyndale	proveth this tale but	8, 656/ 17
wherewith I have troubled	Tyndale	once or twice herebefore	8, 657/ 8
saints. And now seemeth	Tyndale	to make a secret	8, 658/ 26
same faith still, and	Tyndale	and his fellows the	8, 660/ 13
things set thereto, prove	Tyndale	and all his fellows	8, 660/ 14
consider his words well...	Tyndale	. . . as they which depart	8, 660/ 22
they do. And therefore	Tyndale	speaketh false English when	8, 661/ 3
true church of Christ...	Tyndale	may well perceive by	8, 661/ 9
thus in Berengarius may	Tyndale	well perceive that a	8, 661/ 23
true church of Christ.	Tyndale	may also perceive this	8, 661/ 26
these examples, I say,	Tyndale	may well perceive that	8, 662/ 8
it be true that	Tyndale	here saith, that the	8, 662/ 21
known church be, as	Tyndale	here taketh it, "the	8, 662/ 23
true-faithful believers. Now, since	Tyndale	hath brought it unto	8, 662/ 33
he endeth this chapter...	Tyndale	Which thou shalt always	8, 663/ 4
faith of ours which	Tyndale	calleth false and feigned	8, 663/ 15
and clearly know, saith	Tyndale	, that all they be	8, 664/ 1
ye may see that	Tyndale	affirmeth now not only	8, 664/ 4
these horrible heresies which	Tyndale	in his books hath	8, 664/ 20
divers of those that	Tyndale	taught us before... nor	8, 664/ 22
spare not"... and as	Tyndale	saith, "When thou speakest	8, 664/ 29
it be true that	Tyndale	here teacheth us for	8, 665/ 5
well that here hath	Tyndale	suddenly destroyed and pulled	8, 665/ 9
set up. Now if	Tyndale	, when he shall perceive	8, 665/ 22

of God... but if	Tyndale	call (as indeed he	8, 666/ 15
feeleth nothing of (as	Tyndale	himself hath before confessed	8, 666/ 33
those persons have that	Tyndale	taketh for the very	8, 667/ 22
very church. "Yes," saith	Tyndale	. "Thou shalt always know	8, 667/ 23
that when ye see	Tyndale	here go about to	8, 667/ 30
it is impossible for	Tyndale	, or all the world	8, 669/ 37
you or else let	Tyndale	, as I have desired	8, 670/ 20
impossible, I say, for	Tyndale	or all the world	8, 670/ 29
plainly proved you that	Tyndale	and his fellows and	8, 670/ 35
save itself; but that	Tyndale	and all his fellows	8, 671/ 5
in Almaine... which sects	Tyndale	calleth the very, true	8, 672/ 26
of the true. And	Tyndale	argueth the contrary way	8, 672/ 33
known Catholic church, which	Tyndale	would impugn, disprove, and	8, 673/ 11
hundred sundry sects which	Tyndale	would have taken for	8, 673/ 14
of the Second Reason	Tyndale	Another like blind reason	8, 675/ 11
reason, good reader, which	Tyndale	would here so fain	8, 675/ 28
any answer thereunto... till	Tyndale	, now perceiving the King's	8, 676/ 2
it plain inexpugnable. But	Tyndale	, albeit that he rehearse	8, 676/ 9
besides all this that	Tyndale	rehearseth, put another piece	8, 676/ 13
Grace gave Luther and	Tyndale	and all their whole	8, 677/ 6
do conclude Luther and	Tyndale	both, in proving the	8, 678/ 16
all believed it; as	Tyndale	cannot deny, though these	8, 678/ 31
on again and examine.	Tyndale	This wise reason is	8, 679/ 4
years. More This reason	Tyndale	here maketh very light	8, 679/ 10
errors and heresies, as	Tyndale	here saith and his	8, 679/ 14
tell of... but if	Tyndale	will say "Yes" and	8, 679/ 18
hath in her hiss.	Tyndale	seeth well also, as	8, 679/ 24
heretics as Luther and	Tyndale	be now. Which others	8, 680/ 14
had made more (whereas	Tyndale	well knoweth, though he	8, 680/ 27
Martin Luther and William	Tyndale	, too, and against all	8, 680/ 30
since this reason that	Tyndale	here setteth so light	8, 680/ 35
with what substantial answer	Tyndale	can scoff it out	8, 681/ 2
can scoff it out.	Tyndale	And this reason do	8, 681/ 3
much wit as William	Tyndale	, that he might have	8, 681/ 8
mocked Saint Augustine as	Tyndale	doth now, and assoiled	8, 681/ 21
the Jews' argument, as	Tyndale	now doth here. And	8, 683/ 2
may we say to	Tyndale	that he cannot say	8, 683/ 9
such other heretics. For	Tyndale	cannot say that the	8, 683/ 12
far unlike; so that	Tyndale	must seek himself a	8, 683/ 24
rail a little first.	Tyndale	Our spiris first falsify	8, 683/ 27
very scripture indeed. Let	Tyndale	tell us any one	8, 684/ 4
when they list. Let	Tyndale	tell what one text	8, 684/ 8
example given us by	Tyndale	himself in his translation	8, 684/ 16
well show. How may	Tyndale	now, good Christian readers	8, 685/ 23
sentence of the Scripture...	Tyndale	And when the Scripture	8, 685/ 30
as the Scripture. More	Tyndale	here speaketh of "juggling	8, 686/ 2
away. This way should	Tyndale	take. But forasmuch as	8, 686/ 18
lo, do Luther and	Tyndale	say that the Catholic	8, 687/ 15
when we tell Luther,	Tyndale	, or Barnes this tale	8, 688/ 7
hands upon him that,	Tyndale	saith, was but as	8, 688/ 33

body." And Friar Huessgen,	Tyndale	, and Zwingli gloss it	8, 689/ 7
Friar Huessgen, Zwingli, and	Tyndale	so gloss it that	8, 689/ 12
good glosses. Now, where	Tyndale	saith that we say	8, 689/ 19
master, beareth us against	Tyndale	good and substantial witness	8, 689/ 28
thereupon followeth it, though	Tyndale	and Luther both say	8, 689/ 30
say yet again that	Tyndale	is concluded in the	8, 689/ 31
believed than Luther, or	Tyndale	either, in the understanding	8, 690/ 5
than to believe William	Tyndale	... which in defense of	8, 690/ 9
them. But now goeth	Tyndale	well-favoredly forth with a	8, 690/ 16
my last book before.	Tyndale	Notwithstanding, as I said	8, 690/ 22
us now see whether	Tyndale	, speaking so much of	8, 691/ 1
some strong, potent reason...	Tyndale	And therefore look unto	8, 691/ 8
ye may see that	Tyndale	doth nothing here but	8, 692/ 32
to do. And so	Tyndale	can in this point	8, 693/ 37
and Luther confesseth, and	Tyndale	cannot say nay, God	8, 694/ 3
better. And therefore if	Tyndale	will now make his	8, 694/ 25
idolatry to faith, as	Tyndale	saith that the hundred	8, 695/ 19
to Saint John... let	Tyndale	tell us which of	8, 695/ 23
the synagogue... then let	Tyndale	now tell us which	8, 695/ 27
Saint Augustine. Now if	Tyndale	dare say that himself	8, 696/ 11
construe the Scripture as	Tyndale	doth. And therefore his	8, 696/ 13
to theirs. For if	Tyndale	dare say that his	8, 696/ 15
and theirs agree... let	Tyndale	then of them all	8, 696/ 16
between Moses and Christ,	Tyndale	leaveth off fourscore and	8, 696/ 22
then bear witness of	Tyndale	, his holy Baptist, as	8, 696/ 34
saints. For else saith	Tyndale	nothing to the purpose	8, 697/ 8
taught the things that	Tyndale	and Luther now rebuke	8, 697/ 10
good readers, that where	Tyndale	biddeth us look upon	8, 697/ 12
and of Sir William	Tyndale	be not much more	8, 697/ 19
and the things which	Tyndale	reproveth in the doctrine	8, 697/ 22
the Catholic Church. Howbeit,	Tyndale	, to make them seem	8, 697/ 24
good reader, here knoweth	Tyndale	well enough that he	8, 698/ 1
between the thing that	Tyndale	saith here the Church	8, 698/ 4
these two things doth	Tyndale	here liken together. Might	8, 698/ 11
near together. For iwis	Tyndale	knoweth very well that	8, 698/ 16
surely that word of	Tyndale	in which he calleth	8, 702/ 31
wotteth where... and therefore	Tyndale	bade us pray to	8, 702/ 36
in this point wherein	Tyndale	resembleth them together and	8, 703/ 7
like wise of purgatory	Tyndale	cannot say nay. For	8, 703/ 19
see you plainly that	Tyndale	calleth them all "Pharisees	8, 703/ 25
Baptist this holy William	Tyndale	, otherwise called Hutchins, scholar	8, 705/ 3
abominable blasphemy as now	Tyndale	doth, if any Christian	8, 705/ 17
reason in this wise...	Tyndale	Now make this reason	8, 705/ 22
things neither Luther nor	Tyndale	, nor none of all	8, 706/ 2
ye have heard what	Tyndale	can here say for	8, 706/ 4
of Saint Augustine that	Tyndale	here speaketh of, being	8, 706/ 7
Catholic Church made against	Tyndale	and Luther, and Huessgen	8, 706/ 11
and that Luther and	Tyndale	and all they, with	8, 706/ 13
see with what evasion	Tyndale	will avoid this reason	8, 706/ 15
shall see somewhat after.	Tyndale	, lo, teacheth his disciples	8, 706/ 19

answer the reason thus...	Tyndale	Therefore thiswise thou mayest	8, 706/ 20
his heresies: now biddeth	Tyndale	his disciples that they	8, 708/ 14
the "leaven" for which	Tyndale	doth now damn here	8, 709/ 20
flock. All which leaven	Tyndale	would now take out	8, 709/ 29
unsavory bread, or as	Tyndale	argueth it, starch instead	8, 709/ 37
preachers. And yet shall	Tyndale	find none of all	8, 710/ 5
such thing besides, as	Tyndale	would, I wot well	8, 710/ 8
And of this, if	Tyndale	dare deny it... I	8, 710/ 9
parts. And therefore let	Tyndale	, of those that have	8, 710/ 11
that preacher be true,	Tyndale	shall even by that	8, 710/ 14
Dialogue, proved already that	Tyndale	doth in this point	8, 710/ 18
of truth, Wycliffe and	Tyndale	and Friar Barnes and	8, 710/ 20
malicious means of William	Tyndale	... for which all the	8, 710/ 26
they could." How proveth	Tyndale	this lie of his	8, 710/ 33
Savior. But fain would	Tyndale	have some such false	8, 711/ 3
allowed. But then raileth	Tyndale	further yet, and lieth	8, 711/ 8
But the thing that	Tyndale	is offended with is	8, 711/ 29
Catholic Church. Now confesseth	Tyndale	that all the saints'	8, 711/ 34
that this tale of	Tyndale	wherewith he would fain	8, 712/ 15
heresies. Or else let	Tyndale	find us in some	8, 712/ 18
other things like. Let	Tyndale	, I say, find us	8, 712/ 26
for the Catholic Church...	Tyndale	doth himself confess to	8, 712/ 31
and consequently thereby proveth	Tyndale	, that teacheth the contrary	8, 712/ 34
the meinie, to drive	Tyndale	as a drudge of	8, 713/ 16
times desired him, let	Tyndale	tell us of all	8, 713/ 18
in such things as	Tyndale	findeth fault with, expounding	8, 714/ 12
against the mind of	Tyndale	likewise as Saint Thomas	8, 714/ 13
lo, thus he saith...	Tyndale	And if a man	8, 714/ 16
this false pageant playeth	Tyndale	in more places than	8, 714/ 21
otherwise determined." Here must	Tyndale	understand that we never	8, 714/ 32
ask them. Now, if	Tyndale	could lay us for	8, 715/ 9
when we thus do...	Tyndale	cannot say that we	8, 715/ 16
all, we wot well	Tyndale	findeth not one that	8, 715/ 22
that ever I think	Tyndale	shall be able to	8, 715/ 25
man may see whether	Tyndale	speak here in earnest	8, 715/ 28
to wed a nun;	Tyndale	saith we say wrong	8, 715/ 35
broke their former faith.	Tyndale	saith we construe the	8, 716/ 5
this eight hundred years...	Tyndale	would call it our	8, 716/ 12
are we come together,	Tyndale	and we, to the	8, 716/ 17
such thing. But let	Tyndale	lay forth any one	8, 716/ 25
hundred years, all whom	Tyndale	taketh for draff; and	8, 716/ 29
at the least let	Tyndale	, I say, for his	8, 716/ 35
lo, ye see well,	Tyndale	must grant at the	8, 717/ 15
this goodly pass hath	Tyndale	brought this process, and	8, 717/ 23
other twain were naught...	Tyndale	Now, therefore, when they	8, 717/ 28
For in this answer	Tyndale	is yet further fallen	8, 718/ 22
church. "This reason," saith	Tyndale	, "is nothing worth. For	8, 718/ 33
for his purpose than	Tyndale	layeth it himself... save	8, 719/ 17
synagogue. This subtlety of	Tyndale	is as blunt as	8, 719/ 27
nor to admit, as	Tyndale	here maketh it, everything	8, 719/ 32

say, no more answer	Tyndale	(though indeed I have	8, 720/ 15
it is enough against	Tyndale	that his own master	8, 720/ 22
on this answer of	Tyndale	. "I learned not," saith	8, 720/ 36
ever I can do,	Tyndale	will be Saint John	8, 721/ 7
have with Luther and	Tyndale	and these other heretics	8, 721/ 14
them for themselves than	Tyndale	doth to us now	8, 721/ 33
used this answer that	Tyndale	here maketh both for	8, 722/ 8
some secret inspiration teach	Tyndale	, and Luther, and Huessgen	8, 722/ 24
Catholic Church: therefore if	Tyndale	or Luther or any	8, 722/ 28
so of himself as	Tyndale	saith of himself and	8, 722/ 35
contrary of himself: till	Tyndale	prove it true that	8, 722/ 36
could have chosen worse	Tyndale	must of reason give	8, 723/ 4
needs follow, pardie, that	Tyndale	and Luther in like	8, 723/ 16
of: Since God inspireth	Tyndale	and such other eagles	8, 723/ 32
Catholic Church but if	Tyndale	say that Luther therein	8, 724/ 2
when our young eagle	Tyndale	learned to spy this	8, 724/ 6
it is indeed, though	Tyndale	list to lie and	8, 724/ 14
to what purpose did	Tyndale	read their books? To	8, 724/ 18
what a goodly castle	Tyndale	buildeth in the air	8, 724/ 30
so I see well	Tyndale	meaneth for his mother	8, 725/ 6
should also lay to	Tyndale	the steps of Friar	8, 726/ 4
Sir William Tyndale's sermon...	Tyndale	. . . his elect know him	8, 726/ 9
of occasion of railing,	Tyndale	bringeth in here to	8, 726/ 16
runneth therewith, and saith...	Tyndale	Christ's sheep hear the	8, 726/ 28
Christian readers, here hath	Tyndale	made the prophet Isaiah	8, 727/ 5
evangelists against Luther and	Tyndale	as the Catholic Church	8, 727/ 29
doth now. Wherein if	Tyndale	dare say that I	8, 727/ 30
unto this flock which	Tyndale	saith that the Lord	8, 728/ 1
and Huessgen Heretic, and	Tyndale	Heretic, and Barnes Heretic	8, 728/ 9
of another... but, by	Tyndale	, through the "feeling faith	8, 729/ 17
the understanding, so doth	Tyndale	now teach them in	8, 729/ 21
wise man assoileth it...	Tyndale	If they allege Saint	8, 730/ 8
elects. And so is	Tyndale	shortly quite overthrown therein	8, 731/ 3
therein, too. Also, though	Tyndale	said here true of	8, 731/ 5
God. And so is	Tyndale	still overthrown. "Yea," saith	8, 731/ 10
still overthrown. "Yea," saith	Tyndale	, "that is true; but	8, 731/ 12
But if we," saith	Tyndale	, "should not believe till	8, 731/ 17
Well! Suppose first that	Tyndale	said true. Yet followeth	8, 731/ 20
now would I that	Tyndale	here rehearsed us what	8, 731/ 24
as for "persecution" that	Tyndale	speaketh of... the Catholic	8, 731/ 27
Saint Augustine did (as	Tyndale	saith) believe it... and	8, 731/ 35
now would God that	Tyndale	had rehearsed those manners	8, 732/ 1
dare I well promise	Tyndale	. Let him read over	8, 732/ 33
nun. And therefore, since	Tyndale	alloweth Saint Augustine and	8, 733/ 5
what good effect hath	Tyndale	thereupon, ye perceive. For	8, 733/ 23
were indeed, yet were	Tyndale	never the nearer... but	8, 733/ 24
good reader, forasmuch as	Tyndale	saith that the Church	8, 733/ 29
saith so. And as	Tyndale	hath here himself put	8, 733/ 33
whether the Church or	Tyndale	expoundeth here Saint Augustine	8, 733/ 37
thereby judge likewise, as	Tyndale	here would have you	8, 734/ 1

we, then, that where	Tyndale	saith that the cause	8, 734/ 5
were then good men...	Tyndale	doth but devise that	8, 734/ 7
be they still, whatever	Tyndale	say. But yet this	8, 734/ 33
more clearly perceive that	Tyndale	here, to blind us	8, 735/ 6
more clearly see how	Tyndale	would with his lies	8, 736/ 4
or virtuous living, as	Tyndale	would here make us	8, 736/ 7
see ye plainly that	Tyndale	is telling us that	8, 738/ 19
taketh his words, and	Tyndale	untruly glosseth them. For	8, 738/ 26
nations." Lo, good reader,	Tyndale	said herebefore that we	8, 740/ 20
Saint Augustine... whom if	Tyndale	will believe, all our	8, 740/ 23
here only to answer	Tyndale	and confute his solution	8, 740/ 31
in this point which	Tyndale	putteth for the example	8, 741/ 1
now shall ye see	Tyndale	devise you such a	8, 741/ 5
Lo, thus he saith...	Tyndale	And when they ask	8, 741/ 11
goeth he forth therewith...	Tyndale	The historical faith hangeth	8, 742/ 3
him. But now cometh	Tyndale	and, seeing that he	8, 745/ 18
words (wherein ye see	Tyndale	proved plain false) he	8, 745/ 22
late? And so playeth	Tyndale	now. Being fain to	8, 746/ 3
my mind false that	Tyndale	saith that the "historical	8, 747/ 23
return thereto. Now, if	Tyndale	call this a "feeling	8, 748/ 32
readers, by this tale	Tyndale	telleth us that all	8, 750/ 8
and the good man	Tyndale	in their credence given	8, 750/ 21
gospel of Christ. Now,	Tyndale	, as ye see, taketh	8, 750/ 29
and the good man	Tyndale	tell you two so	8, 750/ 33
best. But now doth	Tyndale	, he saith, believe the	8, 751/ 1
ye wot well, that	Tyndale	telleth us. But now	8, 751/ 14
pardie, good reason that	Tyndale	tell us also by	8, 751/ 15
therefore, as I say,	Tyndale	must prove us this	8, 751/ 35
fumbling fantasy. Yet would	Tyndale	seem to prove his	8, 752/ 3
of God with which	Tyndale	would make us ween	8, 752/ 16
in the words which	Tyndale	here allegeth the words	8, 752/ 29
in the words that	Tyndale	allegeth, ye see. And	8, 754/ 2
that the purpose of	Tyndale	is not to teach	8, 754/ 3
ye wot well that	Tyndale	putteth this "feeling faith	8, 754/ 14
good Christian reader, which	Tyndale	here allegeth for him	8, 754/ 27
follow the words that	Tyndale	here allegeth for his	8, 756/ 26
spoke these words that	Tyndale	here allegeth; that is	8, 756/ 34
much as one letter	Tyndale	findeth making toward a	8, 757/ 2
book in which William	Tyndale	with his false construction	8, 758/ 6
cannot do it (saith	Tyndale	) of purpose, but of	8, 758/ 10
any farther, how proveth	Tyndale	this piece of his	8, 759/ 1
out fruit? How proveth	Tyndale	this? What one word	8, 759/ 4
Gomorrah both. "Yea," saith	Tyndale	, "but yet was it	8, 759/ 19
the Spirit wrought," saith	Tyndale	, "and made them feel	8, 759/ 21
the world." What proveth	Tyndale	now with all this	8, 759/ 25
of the woman." But	Tyndale	saith nay... and saith	8, 760/ 5
such feeling faith as	Tyndale	described us and telleth	8, 760/ 16
finally saved? This must	Tyndale	show us if he	8, 760/ 23
person, "which preached," saith	Tyndale	, "not as the scribes	8, 760/ 29
and work, too"; if	Tyndale	, I say, look by	8, 760/ 32

from him then as	Tyndale	hath done since, for	8, 761/ 25
after to naught, as	Tyndale	is fallen now? "Nay	8, 761/ 29
fallen now? "Nay," saith	Tyndale	, "Judas never believed." How	8, 761/ 30
never believed." How proveth	Tyndale	that again? For of	8, 761/ 30
right belief? "Well," will	Tyndale	say, "but yet had	8, 762/ 10
good readers, how wisely	Tyndale	proveth his distinction of	8, 762/ 20
and fruitless then were	Tyndale	yet brought unto the	8, 762/ 28
that neither Luther nor	Tyndale	, nor Huessgen, nor Zwingli	8, 762/ 30
proceedeth forth and saith...	Tyndale	The Scripture saith, "Accursed	8, 763/ 5
assigneth. For else maketh	Tyndale	as though no man	8, 763/ 15
Scripture. A little before,	Tyndale	alleged Saint Augustine in	8, 763/ 18
them not off. But	Tyndale	, that disdaineth to believe	8, 763/ 29
such feeling faith as	Tyndale	only talketh of and	8, 764/ 12
he beginneth his chapter...	Tyndale	If I have none	8, 765/ 1
of good men when	Tyndale	hath all belied them	8, 766/ 15
to prove you that	Tyndale	doth in this railing	8, 766/ 17
of these apostates, William	Tyndale	. Which as they be	8, 766/ 36
dregs. But now doth	Tyndale	after this, to prove	8, 767/ 11
in this manner wise...	Tyndale	The Turks, being in	8, 767/ 14
readers, in these words	Tyndale	giveth a special goodly	8, 767/ 31
I marvel much that	Tyndale	addeth not unto them	8, 768/ 1
make it open that	Tyndale	in bringing forth for	8, 769/ 1
causes of our faith,	Tyndale	maketh as though we	8, 769/ 22
all the others. But	Tyndale	will haply say to	8, 769/ 30
have, too. But since	Tyndale	will in no wise	8, 770/ 5
be but holy William	Tyndale	himself! What reasons will	8, 770/ 28
believe me." Lo, when	Tyndale	would tell them this	8, 771/ 8
wise words that follow...	Tyndale	How This Word "Church	8, 773/ 12
the sacraments be (as	Tyndale	saith) but bare signs	8, 775/ 11
fully in their hearts...	Tyndale	needeth not, it seemeth	8, 775/ 22
the very thing that	Tyndale	here layeth against it	8, 777/ 22
beginning brought in by	Tyndale	himself, is sufficient for	8, 777/ 26
therefore in this point	Tyndale	belieth me once. Moreover	8, 778/ 4
the known Catholic church,	Tyndale	himself had not known	8, 778/ 8
said; and therefore here	Tyndale	belieth me twice. Now	8, 778/ 21
affirmeth the same. For	Tyndale	saith that his elects	8, 778/ 31
no deadly sin. That	Tyndale	thus plainly saith, ye	8, 778/ 37
I never said, as	Tyndale	rehearseth me, that men	8, 779/ 5
alone for sufficient, as	Tyndale	here beareth me in	8, 779/ 7
for "faith alone" that	Tyndale	saith himself for his	8, 779/ 11
sot's-hof. I say to	Tyndale	yet again that as	8, 779/ 19
to burying. "Yea," saith	Tyndale	, "but yet this is	8, 780/ 11
to believe. "Yet," saith	Tyndale	, "this faith is not	8, 780/ 14
and charity." What needeth	Tyndale	to tell us that	8, 780/ 16
is charity." "Yet," saith	Tyndale	, "those three be three	8, 780/ 20
to tell us that	Tyndale	lieth, and that a	8, 780/ 29
and charity. "Yea," saith	Tyndale	, "but that is but	8, 780/ 32
so soon gone as	Tyndale	saith it is. For	8, 781/ 9
ye do." "Well," will	Tyndale	yet say, "since it	8, 783/ 26
lieth. But yet will	Tyndale	say, "Since I do	8, 784/ 17

of "faith alone," because	Tyndale	is not a heretic	8, 784/ 24
is cause because of	Tyndale	specially, which would gloss	8, 784/ 27
this wily folly of	Tyndale	is also a cause	8, 785/ 3
his fingers' ends that	Tyndale	in the bottom of	8, 785/ 13
thou" (saith he to	Tyndale	and every such as	8, 785/ 19
and every such as	Tyndale	is, that for his	8, 785/ 20
dread." Besides this, since	Tyndale	teacheth such a "feeling	8, 785/ 24
alone. And this doth	Tyndale	tell us, and well	8, 786/ 29
let him in. Now,	Tyndale	not only teacheth us	8, 787/ 10
blaspheme him. And whereas	Tyndale	calleth faith alone, the	8, 787/ 25
be judge, and not	Tyndale	. But surely as for	8, 787/ 27
daily appeareth yet; whereas	Tyndale	calleth blessing and crossing	8, 788/ 5
their own damnation, whereas	Tyndale	, teaching us that they	8, 788/ 18
abhor. And thus hath	Tyndale	, in jesting upon my	8, 788/ 25
what wise conclusion will	Tyndale	make of this? Marry	8, 788/ 31
leave their blasphemy... then	Tyndale	maketh him an Ishmael	8, 789/ 17
persecuted him, then agreeth	Tyndale	by this reason that	8, 789/ 20
which manner of temples	Tyndale	setteth not a straw	8, 789/ 24
straw) what manner man	Tyndale	here maketh our Savior	8, 789/ 25
they do? What will	Tyndale	call them then? Will	8, 790/ 1
Thus would, I ween,	Tyndale	be loath to give	8, 790/ 16
power to persecute. But	Tyndale	would here find some	8, 790/ 34
will therefore never ask	Tyndale	the question, nor make	8, 791/ 1
pass, which patch hath	Tyndale	here brought in but	8, 791/ 17
that pleasant patch which	Tyndale	hath there put in	8, 791/ 28
forthwith after that patch,	Tyndale	goeth forth in great	8, 791/ 32
a marvelous sore assault...	Tyndale	What a multitude came	8, 791/ 34
we see proved by	Tyndale	, and Luther, and Huessgen	8, 793/ 28
believe worketh evermore. For	Tyndale	hath here no farther	8, 794/ 36
alone. But, now, if	Tyndale	tell us this... we	8, 795/ 5
not let to tell	Tyndale	further, that of those	8, 795/ 10
for none other doth	Tyndale	put the example, but	8, 795/ 18
indeed, as it seemeth,	Tyndale	meaneth that all those	8, 795/ 22
unto." But now hath	Tyndale	forgotten that the prophet	8, 795/ 27
but such also as	Tyndale	doubteth nothing to be	8, 795/ 35
man may feel that	Tyndale	hath brought in this	8, 796/ 3
that the faith which	Tyndale	reproveth in me, and	8, 796/ 5
and persuasions of men...	Tyndale	himself knoweth to be	8, 796/ 6
against the Manichaeans which	Tyndale	hath himself rehearsed testify	8, 796/ 8
after. But yet since	Tyndale	telleth us here that	8, 796/ 19
men let us beseech	Tyndale	, being so special a	8, 796/ 22
not the fault that	Tyndale	findeth with us that	8, 796/ 32
Holy Ghost. Howbeit, since	Tyndale	, I see well, taketh	8, 796/ 35
need to fear. For	Tyndale	useth none... but saith	8, 797/ 8
with us, but that	Tyndale	will needs damn us	8, 797/ 34
fellow would now beseech	Tyndale	to teach him the	8, 798/ 3
faith... what counsel would	Tyndale	now give unto him	8, 798/ 5
that point himself. And	Tyndale	hath also showed us	8, 798/ 12
may well think that	Tyndale	doth but mock him	8, 798/ 17
What counsel, then, will	Tyndale	give him further? Will	8, 798/ 19

give it him? If	Tyndale	tell him thus... then	8, 798/ 21
his will, wherefore doth	Tyndale	advise him to it	8, 798/ 26
somewhat toward God, which	Tyndale	doth expressly deny), the	8, 798/ 29
man will ween that	Tyndale	doth yet but mock	8, 798/ 30
but mock. Moreover, since	Tyndale	expressly mocketh all endeavor	8, 798/ 31
will soon see that	Tyndale	is himself beetle-blind if	8, 798/ 34
belief. And yet when	Tyndale	hath, moreover, told us	8, 799/ 1
pray for the faith,	Tyndale	doth plainly mock him	8, 799/ 6
faith perceive what counsel	Tyndale	can give any man	8, 799/ 9
and toward which glory	Tyndale	, standing his heresy, cannot	8, 799/ 25
as faithless as false	Tyndale	calleth it. But now	8, 799/ 31
it. But now concludeth	Tyndale	all his conclusion thus	8, 799/ 32
all his conclusion thus...	Tyndale	And hereby may ye	8, 799/ 33
us is not whereby	Tyndale	knoweth, and I also	8, 800/ 7
of God. And because	Tyndale	and I be not	8, 800/ 9
ye see yourselves that	Tyndale	hath so falsely, and	8, 800/ 21
the sun shining, that	Tyndale	bringeth in his bright	8, 801/ 7
all. But, now, since	Tyndale	hath all this while	8, 801/ 11
sir, thus he saith...	Tyndale	And therefore when thou	8, 801/ 20
is the argument which	Tyndale	would seem to assoil	8, 801/ 26
true doctrine. To this	Tyndale	hath, as ye have	8, 801/ 32
therefore good reason that	Tyndale	carry us not away	8, 802/ 6
he shall answer as	Tyndale	teacheth him. For I	8, 802/ 17
to talk with Master	Tyndale	himself. I ask his	8, 802/ 18
question ye hear how	Tyndale	standeth at his back	8, 802/ 25
twenty such questions more,	Tyndale	teacheth him thus... Answer	8, 802/ 32
here ye see that	Tyndale	hath instructed his disciple	8, 803/ 13
this good scholar of	Tyndale	whether he feel written	8, 803/ 30
to this disciple of	Tyndale	, because it is none	8, 803/ 36
dare I say, and	Tyndale	, I suppose, dare not	8, 804/ 14
of any disciple of	Tyndale	whom Tyndale here teacheth	8, 804/ 17
disciple of Tyndale whom	Tyndale	here teacheth to answer	8, 804/ 17
this good scholar of	Tyndale	, since it is so	8, 804/ 25
answer of this question,	Tyndale	saith to his scholar	8, 805/ 1
his own master William	Tyndale	, Luther, Lambert, Huessgen, or	8, 805/ 7
contrary. To this question	Tyndale	teacheth his scholar to	8, 805/ 22
Now, to this question	Tyndale	himself maketh an answer	8, 805/ 25
readers, this disciple of	Tyndale	, in these articles of	8, 806/ 1
false, till that now	Tyndale	, and Luther, and Lambert	8, 806/ 25
hundred years lost (as	Tyndale	saith). These things have	8, 806/ 28
this good scholar of	Tyndale	by the counsel of	8, 806/ 33
saith that Luther, and	Tyndale	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 807/ 25
reigned. "We allege," saith	Tyndale	, "for us the scripture	8, 808/ 16
hundred years." First, when	Tyndale	here saith "we"... I	8, 808/ 18
Church. Besides this, whereas	Tyndale	saith that they allege	8, 808/ 25
have clearly proved unto	Tyndale	in the last chapter	8, 808/ 34
have often said, let	Tyndale	tell us some one	8, 809/ 19
virginity of our Lady...	Tyndale	cannot teach his disciple	8, 809/ 25
for it. And also,	Tyndale	knew not that God	8, 809/ 38
upon the sentence... if	Tyndale	were a Turk born	8, 810/ 17

unto Tyndale's birth. If	Tyndale	would now refute mine	8, 810/ 25
long before: I answer	Tyndale	thereunto (letting pass other	8, 811/ 2
the Jews. Now let	Tyndale	, and Luther, and Huessgen	8, 811/ 10
Church loseth them... if	Tyndale	and his fond fellows	8, 811/ 15
second Psalm. Now, if	Tyndale	, and Luther, and Huessgen	8, 811/ 31
I will agree with	Tyndale	to give over all	8, 811/ 36
concerning the scripture which	Tyndale	here teacheth his disciple	8, 812/ 2
feeling faith"... and, as	Tyndale	for a sheet anchor	8, 812/ 12
let every man follow	Tyndale	and believe what he	8, 812/ 27
might be controlled. But	Tyndale	hath here, to lie	8, 812/ 33
as that invention was...	Tyndale	is therein beguiled... and	8, 813/ 8
in like manner hopeth	Tyndale	himself sure with his	8, 816/ 21
Robert Necton: so is	Tyndale	much more clearly bewrayed	8, 816/ 26
God himself. For whereas	Tyndale	would have us ween	8, 816/ 28
his own heart that	Tyndale	feelevh not that foul	8, 816/ 35
men will not answer	Tyndale	... but that he feelevh	8, 817/ 4
demand and ask of	Tyndale	, therefore, how it happeneth	8, 817/ 15
in their hearts, as	Tyndale	saith, by the hand	8, 817/ 28
it cannot be, by	Tyndale	, but one of these	8, 817/ 35
not be saved? If	Tyndale	say yes... then saith	8, 818/ 32
the feeling faith that	Tyndale	speakev of must be	8, 818/ 36
man can himself, saith	Tyndale	, no more do than	8, 818/ 37
own father I trow	Tyndale	shall have no man	8, 818/ 38
that point. Now, if	Tyndale	say that in all	8, 819/ 3
faith which only faith	Tyndale	calleth the right faith	8, 819/ 9
should seem farther, by	Tyndale	, that the historical faith	8, 819/ 12
readers, to what point	Tyndale	is brought. And now	8, 820/ 5
of God, but because	Tyndale	so putteth it, therefore	8, 820/ 10
of Baptism, because that	Tyndale	here in all his	8, 820/ 14
For I trust that	Tyndale	doth not think but	8, 820/ 32
baptism deceased. Now, if	Tyndale	take the other part	8, 820/ 35
salvation, which is, by	Tyndale	, none but the feeling	8, 821/ 3
his horrible deeds, as	Tyndale	calleth them, which he	8, 821/ 24
perfection must be, by	Tyndale	, either the feeling faith	8, 821/ 27
commit after. Howbeit, if	Tyndale	will, for all this	8, 821/ 32
Now ask I, therefore,	Tyndale	: Which kind of faith	8, 822/ 14
in the cradle. Peradventure	Tyndale	, guessing now whereabouts I	8, 822/ 23
as a giant. And	Tyndale	saith himself, in his	8, 822/ 35
but that is," saith	Tyndale	, "none but the feeling	8, 823/ 3
feeling faith"; ergo, by	Tyndale	, the feeling faith it	8, 823/ 4
feeling faith: now will	Tyndale	peradventure say that the	8, 823/ 7
grace... or else must	Tyndale	say that Saint Paul	8, 823/ 19
the feeling faith (if	Tyndale	tell us true) yet	8, 824/ 4
I shall shortly strain	Tyndale	to grant a farther	8, 824/ 5
faith indeed. And therefore	Tyndale	, that is his scholar	8, 824/ 12
about to prove unto	Tyndale	that by his words	8, 824/ 16
horrible deeds, because, as	Tyndale	saith by the feeling	8, 824/ 25
wot well. Now can	Tyndale	never get out of	8, 824/ 30
to what good purpose	Tyndale	hath by his "feeling	8, 825/ 8
these heretics. But whereas	Tyndale	saith he "feelevh" that	8, 826/ 11

man but such as	Tyndale	is, that will not	8, 826/ 31
Retractions it may become	Tyndale	well in that point	8, 827/ 9
believe as well as	Tyndale	doth now: then dare	8, 827/ 13
cannot fail to feel	Tyndale	for a proud fumbling	8, 827/ 15
of God. Now saith	Tyndale	not nay but that	8, 827/ 30
Scripture is known, as	Tyndale	himself confesseth, by none	8, 828/ 9
the very words of	Tyndale	himself with which he	8, 828/ 19
very church... which argument	Tyndale	hath all this while	8, 828/ 21
laboring to assoil it,	Tyndale	hath doubly confirmed it	8, 828/ 23
ye may consider twain...	Tyndale	for one, whose church	8, 829/ 3
man might ween that	Tyndale	were in such fond	8, 831/ 12
in reasoning... wherein with	Tyndale	Barnes can hold no	8, 831/ 14
foot, as downright as	Tyndale	halteth therein. Friar Barnes	8, 831/ 15
and to contend with	Tyndale	in witless eloquence, that	8, 839/ 24
Friar Barnes playeth as	Tyndale	doth: walketh in the	8, 848/ 7
Luther and his fellow	Tyndale	do, that no man	8, 849/ 21
sin and venial, as	Tyndale	doth, and between damnable	8, 863/ 27
not from salvation, as	Tyndale	doth also. In which	8, 863/ 28
In which things though	Tyndale	hath shamefully overseen himself	8, 863/ 29
to perceive it when	Tyndale	had in his book	8, 863/ 33
because he saw that	Tyndale	, when he brought them	8, 864/ 2
in the dark than	Tyndale	doth, though Tyndale keep	8, 864/ 8
than Tyndale doth, though	Tyndale	keep himself in the	8, 864/ 8
would neither Barnes nor	Tyndale	, nor Luther, nor Lambert	8, 868/ 30
part, and better than	Tyndale	. For by these words	8, 870/ 8
But in this is	Tyndale	against Barnes. For Tyndale	8, 870/ 18
Tyndale against Barnes. For	Tyndale	saith he which is	8, 870/ 19
faith that can (as	Tyndale	saith) never fail nor	8, 870/ 22
so far out as	Tyndale	doth... but taketh it	8, 870/ 24
rovers as far beyond	Tyndale	. For whereas Tyndale falsely	8, 870/ 29
beyond Tyndale. For whereas	Tyndale	falsely telleth us that	8, 870/ 29
vary, and wherein William	Tyndale	and we vary, and	8, 872/ 15
sect of which both	Tyndale	and Barnes would were	8, 872/ 31
shall understand it as	Tyndale	saith that the eagle	8, 897/ 16
doctrine of our brother	Tyndale	, that saith, as our	8, 899/ 19
much against our brother	Tyndale	and our brother Frith	8, 899/ 25
point another way than	Tyndale	doth, or Frith, or	8, 906/ 4
angering his evangelical brother	Tyndale	. For that law is	8, 917/ 27
the selfsame heresies that	Tyndale	holdeth now: that they	8, 917/ 30
two devilish heresies which	Tyndale	hath now begun again	8, 917/ 34
in for fear of	Tyndale	, which would for hurting	8, 918/ 12
been then one William	Tyndale	that had been so	8, 925/ 15
elect, repentant sinners that	Tyndale	deviseth, and the church	8, 927/ 4
Friar Luther, and William	Tyndale	, would then have said	8, 927/ 11
that Luther, Barnes, and	Tyndale	would not have letted	8, 928/ 5
Cate his nun, twain;	Tyndale	, three; Friar Barnes, four	8, 936/ 26
spoken of, of Luther,	Tyndale	, and himself, would not	8, 940/ 1
think neither Barnes nor	Tyndale	, nor Luther neither, can	8, 940/ 15
he goeth about, as	Tyndale	doth... to disprove the	8, 942/ 27
let to confess, though	Tyndale	will not agree it	8, 975/ 16

showed you before, against	Tyndale	, that likewise as he	8, 983/ 1
church devised by William	Tyndale	. And in the eighth	8, 993/ 7
the contrary follies of	Tyndale	and Friar Barnes; which	8, 995/ 20
fashions than one, as	Tyndale	doth, and Barnes, both	8, 1000/ 19
good readers, that neither	Tyndale	nor Barnes assigneth any	8, 1002/ 21
and so unreasonable that	Tyndale	and Barnes be both	8, 1002/ 27
the church. And therefore	Tyndale	and Barnes, though they	8, 1002/ 33
ye see both by	Tyndale	and Barnes. Then say	8, 1003/ 36
some such riddles as	Tyndale	doth, and like as	8, 1004/ 10
at the last by	Tyndale	, and none of all	8, 1005/ 1
Friar Barnes, this saith	Tyndale	, this saith Friar Huessgen	8, 1014/ 35
serpents will say (as	Tyndale	already saith) that this	8, 1018/ 20
to deadly sin (as	Tyndale	saith): we lay against	8, 1018/ 25
bad together." This saith	Tyndale	; this saith Barnes; this	8, 1019/ 6
only sort is, saith	Tyndale	, the catholic church)? Or	8, 1028/ 3
already so defended against	Tyndale	that every child may	8, 1030/ 12
Christ. This argument hath	Tyndale	sore labored to assoil	8, 1030/ 24
against this solution of	Tyndale	standeth not only Saint	8, 1030/ 36
and they lay against	Tyndale	the words of Saint	8, 1031/ 1
the Church (which thing	Tyndale	confesseth), but also that	8, 1031/ 6
the church which thing	Tyndale	denieth. But, now, as	8, 1031/ 8
the Evangelist and all...	Tyndale	weeneth to shake off	8, 1031/ 10
very church: so, saith	Tyndale	, since this common known	8, 1031/ 16
invention and evasion of	Tyndale	, ye may see before	8, 1031/ 23
this manner of answer,	Tyndale	maketh God a breaker	8, 1031/ 25
many damnable errors as	Tyndale	layeth to our charge	8, 1031/ 33
to believe that rather	Tyndale	lieth than that our	8, 1031/ 35
a beginning; and that	Tyndale	cannot (I trow) to	8, 1032/ 2
now believeth, and, as	Tyndale	saith, this eight hundred	8, 1033/ 2
as it were if	Tyndale	told us true. For	8, 1033/ 21
Of the Confutation of	Tyndale's	Answer The Answer unto	8, 575/ 2
us now go to	Tyndale's	first point... which point	8, 576/ 16
we call him, but	Tyndale's	own fellow Friar Barnes	8, 576/ 33
think, I say, that	Tyndale's	railing here upon the	8, 580/ 9
so specially lieth in	Tyndale's	eye... for which he	8, 585/ 30
fallen into Luther's and	Tyndale's	church... there is else	8, 588/ 32
malice, because they persecute	Tyndale's	holy translation of the	8, 589/ 9
burneth them, neither. But	Tyndale's	books and their own	8, 590/ 2
two reasons are together	Tyndale's	, I mean, and mine	8, 606/ 33
many plain differences between	Tyndale's	reason and mine, which	8, 607/ 30
one difference more between	Tyndale's	reason and mine... which	8, 608/ 7
what helpeth this unto	Tyndale's	matter? For well we	8, 610/ 23
at the leastwise, by	Tyndale's	own confession, indeed be	8, 616/ 4
must, I say, upon	Tyndale's	confession needs follow that	8, 616/ 9
clergy; and so, by	Tyndale's	own confession, since that	8, 616/ 12
ordained them... and on	Tyndale's	head falleth that fearful	8, 616/ 22
yet tell them, upon	Tyndale's	mouth or Luther's, that	8, 618/ 34
gold great plenty in	Tyndale's	purse... yet could he	8, 628/ 17
receive so much, by	Tyndale's	will, as another man's	8, 630/ 28
days, and namely, as	Tyndale's	fellow Brightwell saith (whom	8, 631/ 11

dumb" Martin Luther himself,	Tyndale's	great master, after that	8, 638/ 28
my body," Martin Luther,	Tyndale's	old master, glosseth it	8, 640/ 23
Friar Huessgen and Zwingli,	Tyndale's	two new masters, declining	8, 640/ 24
all with other: all	Tyndale's	marks be so diverse	8, 647/ 9
sufficiently turned over all	Tyndale's	tale against his own	8, 650/ 5
so much neither, by	Tyndale's	tale, but only "dumb	8, 656/ 20
all the foundation of	Tyndale's	whole tale. And as	8, 660/ 5
his fellows the contrary:	Tyndale's	own tale, I say	8, 660/ 14
But in good faith,	Tyndale's	words well weighed have	8, 660/ 18
shall marvel much where	Tyndale's	wit was when he	8, 660/ 29
them. And now, by	Tyndale's	tale, they be the	8, 663/ 29
and clearly perceive that	Tyndale's	solution is not worth	8, 673/ 5
all the substance of	Tyndale's	solution here. Whose words	8, 679/ 2
all other writing... as	Tyndale's	own master Martin Luther	8, 683/ 18
ye clearly see that	Tyndale's	example and similitude of	8, 683/ 20
have not some of	Tyndale's	holy elected sort changed	8, 684/ 36
holy Luther himself also,	Tyndale's	own master, beareth us	8, 689/ 28
to what good effect	Tyndale's	solution is come... wherewith	8, 690/ 13
it forced Luther himself,	Tyndale's	own master, to consent	8, 690/ 30
these called us to	Tyndale's	faith. For none of	8, 696/ 12
not Christ's faith, nor	Tyndale's	doctrine agreeable and consenting	8, 696/ 14
these new sects of	Tyndale's	sort be far from	8, 702/ 23
clearly perceive that for	Tyndale's	tale the reason of	8, 706/ 6
this only church, as	Tyndale's	master confesseth, hath God	8, 708/ 3
he held some of	Tyndale's	, yet he forsook as	8, 710/ 6
false some part of	Tyndale's	... or held as true	8, 710/ 7
content this once, for	Tyndale's	sake, to believe that	8, 717/ 2
so much marvel of	Tyndale's	far-fetched holiness as he	8, 725/ 26
of Christ, but if	Tyndale's	elect church have spied	8, 726/ 1
hear forth Sir William	Tyndale's	sermon... Tyndale . . . his elect	8, 726/ 8
but to show that	Tyndale's	church of elects doth	8, 729/ 1
the goodly conclusion of	Tyndale's	third answer unto Saint	8, 729/ 35
readers, here have you	Tyndale's	answer. And now let	8, 730/ 34
authority; and so were	Tyndale's	church of his unknown	8, 732/ 10
Augustine's words, as though	Tyndale's	answer unto them were	8, 733/ 21
by Saint Augustine's words,	Tyndale's	words shamefully false, as	8, 740/ 34
gay, glorious process of	Tyndale's	holy distinction. And whereas	8, 746/ 14
that this piece of	Tyndale's	tale is but a	8, 748/ 4
belief whereof God worketh...	Tyndale's	tale is much the	8, 749/ 14
the first part of	Tyndale's	distinction destroyed. Now is	8, 749/ 31
was altogether but like	Tyndale's	mother blowing upon her	8, 750/ 11
Old? But such is	Tyndale's	juggling, to make everything	8, 754/ 22
utterly and destroy clearly	Tyndale's	whole ghostly purpose. For	8, 754/ 31
for the proof of	Tyndale's	purpose concerning his "feeling	8, 757/ 35
church the church of	Tyndale's	elects, and then were	8, 761/ 10
become the proof of	Tyndale's	tale that the men	8, 762/ 11
faileth and falleth away	Tyndale's	whole tale withal. For	8, 762/ 17
to good Christian people	Tyndale's	argument none other than	8, 769/ 11
point must needs, by	Tyndale's	doctrine, be known first	8, 770/ 14
but send some of	Tyndale's	elects. For the true	8, 770/ 16

the truth standeth, by	Tyndale's	tale, in the littleness	8, 772/ 9
this, he is, by	Tyndale's	own doctrine, none elect	8, 775/ 20
with all abominable deeds	Tyndale's	own "feeling faith" feeleth	8, 778/ 30
lewd Luther's faith and	Tyndale's	faith that is to	8, 779/ 25
sum and effect of	Tyndale's	holy tale, wherein he	8, 781/ 5
ye see that of	Tyndale's	royal tale there is	8, 783/ 16
enough for salvation... as	Tyndale's	master Martin Luther doth	8, 784/ 6
of Holy Scripture, that	Tyndale's	master Holy Luther lieth	8, 784/ 16
the man. This is	Tyndale's	teaching.. and this is	8, 786/ 26
God: I say that	Tyndale's	"feeling faith" is yet	8, 787/ 20
mind, this point that	Tyndale's	faith feeleth in his	8, 788/ 22
flesh flies? And by	Tyndale's	holy tale, when David	8, 789/ 4
me the turning of	Tyndale's	fellows to the left	8, 790/ 3
Anabaptists; so that by	Tyndale's	reason, there be none	8, 790/ 31
More The effect of	Tyndale's	tale is here, as	8, 792/ 11
to be afeard, for	Tyndale's	tale, to take the	8, 792/ 27
a little examine here	Tyndale's	high, solemn words. First	8, 792/ 34
make no matter touching	Tyndale's	reason whether they were	8, 794/ 27
came thither. And therefore	Tyndale's	tale of them that	8, 794/ 31
against the children of	Tyndale's	own "feeling" faith. And	8, 796/ 2
and bear witness, though	Tyndale's	own gloss were true	8, 796/ 9
shall. But as for	Tyndale's	faith believeth itself that	8, 796/ 15
man, calling to mind	Tyndale's	former tale that he	8, 798/ 22
will... yet since, by	Tyndale's	tale, it can nothing	8, 798/ 27
change his faith for	Tyndale's	, as faithless as false	8, 799/ 30
And therefore as for	Tyndale's	conclusion, we will with	8, 800/ 24
I shall purpose unto	Tyndale's	disciple the question that	8, 802/ 16
therefore, this: "Sir, M.	Tyndale's	disciple, since ye say	8, 802/ 19
is our principal matter,	Tyndale's	answer in the very	8, 804/ 20
death of Mahomet unto	Tyndale's	birth. If Tyndale would	8, 810/ 24
he, and there found	Tyndale's	tale false. But when	8, 813/ 4
the better perceiving of	Tyndale's	doctrine concerning faith, consider	8, 817/ 32
father. And so lieth	Tyndale's	tale in the dust	8, 819/ 11
the effect of all	Tyndale's	division between historical faith	8, 819/ 33
truth would work upon	Tyndale's	untrue position. I have	8, 820/ 12
duly to baptism, by	Tyndale's	tale, elects every one	8, 821/ 4
it seemeth further, by	Tyndale's	tale and his master	8, 821/ 5
perfecteth all. For by	Tyndale's	granting that God infoundeth	8, 821/ 8
before, considering that by	Tyndale's	tale such "horrible deeds	8, 821/ 13
and preserved, especially since	Tyndale's	own worshipful master Martin	8, 821/ 18
must needs be, by	Tyndale's	own tale, the feeling	8, 822/ 17
faith, he hath, by	Tyndale's	tale, the feeling faith	8, 823/ 7
faith"... and therefore, by	Tyndale's	tale, none other than	8, 823/ 34
children sufficient... yet cometh	Tyndale's	master Martin Luther, and	8, 824/ 8
must needs have, by	Tyndale's	tale, the feeling faith	8, 824/ 14
it clearly follow by	Tyndale's	tale, maugre Tyndale's teeth	8, 824/ 20
by Tyndale's tale, maugre	Tyndale's	teeth, that the pope	8, 824/ 20
followeth it farther upon	Tyndale's	tale, also, that since	8, 824/ 34
affection... it is but	Tyndale's	false trust instead of	8, 826/ 2
of Christian hope, and	Tyndale's	false-translated "love" instead of	8, 826/ 2

see to what end	Tyndale's	"feeling faith" is come	8, 826/ 33
only reproved you clearly	Tyndale's	false "feeling faith," and	8, 828/ 12
he beginneth to play	Tyndale's	part... first in flitting	8, 831/ 8
he had read in	Tyndale's	book, of "sinning and	8, 863/ 22
rid himself with only	Tyndale's	riddles of "sinning and	8, 864/ 6
this is plain against	Tyndale's	church. For he putteth	8, 869/ 8
repugnant not only to	Tyndale's	tale but also to	8, 871/ 9
Friar Barnes' logic, and	Tyndale's	, and Luther's also, and	8, 880/ 25
the New Testament of	Tyndale's	translation, and other books	8, 886/ 19
in Luther's heresies and	Tyndale's	too, and Barnes' also	8, 938/ 24
can neither agree with	Tyndale's	unknown church of "repentant	8, 983/ 7
promise had he, by	Tyndale's	tale, broken, if he	8, 1031/ 31
reigneth, as a temporal	tyrant	with laws of his	8, 584/ 15
but as an unlawful	tyrant	... because he doth not	8, 585/ 6
but also like a	tyrant	compelleth them to keep	8, 585/ 8
Christian people like temporal	tyrants	. Whereby Tyndale teacheth us	8, 585/ 3
laws calleth the makers	tyrants	... so far forth that	8, 587/ 16
it, nor all the	tyrants	upon earth that insurge	8, 807/ 7
Capernaum! For if in	Tyre	and Sidon had been	8, 747/ 12
Saint Augustine saith thus: "	Ubi	es tu, haeretice Pelagiane	8, 964/ 2
of Apelles, "Ne sutor	ultra	crepidam," had no very	8, 947/ 22
can pass un-perceived and	unmarked	. Which is enough to	8, 592/ 2
may make, can pass	unperceived	and un-marked. Which is	8, 592/ 2
calleth faint and feeble,	unable	either to last and	8, 818/ 5
feeble and so far	unable	to be defended in	8, 904/ 18
that whatsoever we forthwith,	unadvisedly	, list to believe, is	8, 889/ 31
at the Mass also "	unam	sanctam et apostolicam ecclesiam	8, 1013/ 6
that they remain still	unanswered	. And therefore as for	8, 800/ 23
shall they not pass	unanswered	ere we part; but	8, 857/ 6
such as come thence...	unasked	say they do, and	8, 629/ 27
too. And so Webbe,	unaware	thereof, being examined on	8, 814/ 2
burn pleasant perfumes. Albeit	unawares	to herself, she did	8, 699/ 19
the more he stumbleth	unawares	upon the truth, and	8, 959/ 10
lest he might hap	unawares	to meddle with any	8, 1027/ 22
bide long enough in	unbelief	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 730/ 32
abide long enough in	unbelief	." Well! Suppose first that	8, 731/ 19
those believers perished through	unbelief	and left their carcasses	8, 774/ 2
those believers perished through	unbelief	and left their carcasses	8, 792/ 3
died in desert for	unbelief	... and be bold to	8, 793/ 1
them... not properly for	unbelief	, but nevertheless for that	8, 793/ 14
divers other causes besides	unbelief	, as by the process	8, 793/ 22
had there perished for	unbelief	... what had this made	8, 793/ 25
open unbelievers professing their	unbelief	never were so many	8, 793/ 32
bid him repent his	unbelief	? If he so bid	8, 798/ 6
go and repent his	unbelief	before he tell him	8, 798/ 15
damn him but only	unbelief	; for all other sins	8, 821/ 20
Be thou not an	unbeliever	, but a believer." And	8, 615/ 10
And out of those	unbelievers	God stirred up Moses	8, 609/ 11
the number of open	unbelievers	professing their unbelief never	8, 793/ 31
Will not thou be	unbelieving	, but believing." And where	8, 747/ 19

power absolute, free, and	unbound	unto any manner of	8, 722/ 22
a few folk only	uncertain	and unknown, but extendeth	8, 667/ 8
false and much more	uncertain	. For he telleth not	8, 878/ 8
make it the more	uncertain	and the more unsure	8, 911/ 33
Catholic Church might seem	uncertain	, and be taken for	8, 933/ 31
and debatable and yet	uncertain	till it be better	8, 1032/ 32
be sure that the	unchangeable	truth of his own	8, 693/ 34
and with such proud,	uncharitable	manner and such unreverent	8, 854/ 19
her and leave me	unchosen	? "If he gave her	8, 898/ 9
in any nation yet	unchristened	, or whosoever in any	8, 924/ 21
same countries that are	unchristened	now shall hereafter, as	8, 962/ 23
conversation to win their	unchristian	husbands unto Christendom. But	8, 731/ 16
Friar Barnes' evil and	unchristian	process... wherewith against the	8, 992/ 15
therein both clean and	unclean	... and of the men	8, 777/ 6
say that they be	unclean	; but where they be	8, 838/ 8
say that they be	unclean	. Also, the holy church	8, 844/ 18
then is foul and	unclean	and full of errors	8, 870/ 18
wit, adultery, whore hunting,	uncleanness	, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity	8, 757/ 14
she doth confess her	uncleanness	; for she believeth steadfastly	8, 861/ 20
are these: adultery, fornication,	uncleanness	, wantonness, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity	8, 1024/ 35
that heresies might pass	uncontrolled	, while every lewd fellow	8, 911/ 29
now lived and were	unconverted	, so receive and believe	8, 731/ 36
The Sacrament of Extreme	Unction	he calleth but "greasing	8, 704/ 29
true, by the inward	unction	of the Holy Ghost	8, 888/ 8
but by the inward	unction	and inspiration of God	8, 888/ 19
his. "And that the	unction	and inward inspiration of	8, 889/ 23
to believe, is the	unction	of the Spirit and	8, 889/ 31
as serpents," his inward	unction	will work with our	8, 890/ 4
grace of their baptism	undefiled	and not rejected by	8, 855/ 9
grown again, ye must	understand	... for she was before	8, 600/ 6
ago. For ye shall	understand	that this reason which	8, 602/ 8
perceiving whereof, ye shall	understand	that whereas in my	8, 602/ 33
but would we should	understand	thereby that we should	8, 637/ 6
believe, ye shall not	understand	. " And therefore, for every	8, 668/ 18
nor of you to	understand	them... but he made	8, 682/ 9
and so shalt thou	understand	. And of a hundred	8, 691/ 10
the matter... ye shall	understand	that it happed myself	8, 701/ 3
determined." Here must Tyndale	understand	that we never bind	8, 714/ 32
and a heart to	understand	that the generation of	8, 718/ 16
poisoned vipers can neither	understand	nor know. More Lo	8, 718/ 17
at that time to	understand	it by special inspiration	8, 724/ 16
and a heart to	understand	that the generation of	8, 727/ 2
poisoned vipers can neither	understand	nor know. More Now	8, 727/ 3
and a heart to	understand	that the generation of	8, 728/ 24
of vipers can neither	understand	nor know." I need	8, 728/ 25
can hear, see, nor	understand	, nor know, the voice	8, 729/ 10
Church to interpret and	understand	the writing that his	8, 753/ 22
that they could not	understand	him. And therefore, to	8, 785/ 2
master. For ye shall	understand	that though the Church	8, 824/ 7
not to perceive and	understand	the selfsame places of	8, 834/ 31

hard for her to	understand	... and therefore show him	8, 886/ 31
in every such truth	understand	all the places of	8, 887/ 6
like doubt, and not	understand	the Scripture. And therefore	8, 887/ 22
teach me truly to	understand	the same scripture. And	8, 887/ 26
Scripture and could not	understand	it by himself, God	8, 888/ 14
too, be taught to	understand	the Scripture. Which till	8, 893/ 26
the hearing... and shall	understand	it as Tyndale saith	8, 897/ 16
hear it shall not	understand	it... but whether the	8, 897/ 18
cannot be sure to	understand	it right... and yet	8, 900/ 10
indited as we cannot	understand	it without we may	8, 901/ 10
Latin... letting them that	understand	no Latin ween still	8, 917/ 7
we think that ye	understand	the Scripture wrong and	8, 928/ 13
that work except he	understand	him not, or else	8, 933/ 14
readers, ye shall first	understand	that whereas Friar Barnes	8, 961/ 30
that point... ye shall	understand	, good readers, that Saint	8, 963/ 27
plainly reprov'd. Ye shall	understand	, good readers, that he	8, 964/ 10
wit. For ye shall	understand	that those two sects	8, 964/ 12
no longer bud... we	understand	it of the budding	8, 977/ 20
head, in this wise	understand	we: that they are	8, 977/ 22
God. For ye shall	understand	, good Christian readers, that	8, 980/ 30
good readers... you shall	understand	that the words of	8, 981/ 30
believe in God; but	understand	you that we bid	8, 982/ 6
second point, ye shall	understand	that Barnes hath untruly	8, 986/ 25
the Scripture, he shall	understand	it, and they that	8, 998/ 11
shall read it and	understand	it not, but hearing	8, 998/ 12
faith of whom thou	understandest	neither nother... but the	8, 668/ 13
understood as the Church	understandeth	it, or as heretics	8, 645/ 9
so understood as himself	understandeth	it... and by "plain	8, 647/ 17
language that the child	understandeth	not as he should	8, 704/ 17
Christ's sheep, and therefore	understandeth	his voice, and can	8, 729/ 24
readers, how Saint Augustine	understandeth	and expoundeth both "sanctam	8, 978/ 24
show them the right	understanding	of Scripture, and the	8, 618/ 7
the construction and the	understanding	of Christ and his	8, 624/ 30
intended this sense and	understanding	therein... he saith, "Careth	8, 636/ 28
reason of their wrong	understanding	of the Scripture... which	8, 640/ 33
how knoweth he the	understanding	of the Scripture? he	8, 641/ 30
him upon the right	understanding	of the Scripture. Wherein	8, 642/ 33
John, believed after fleshly	understanding	in God, and thought	8, 648/ 16
true sense and right	understanding	. For as for which	8, 658/ 15
the right sense and	understanding	thereof whereby they should	8, 680/ 10
as well in the	understanding	of the Scripture as	8, 681/ 28
unwritten with all necessary	understanding	of those holy writings	8, 682/ 17
learning of the true	understanding	of the Scripture... and	8, 682/ 26
restored unto the true	understanding	, and their juggling spied	8, 685/ 32
juggling away the right	understanding	, and which texts himself	8, 686/ 12
their right sense and	understanding	that they clean destroy	8, 687/ 20
it to the "true	understanding	"... and "spy" out the	8, 689/ 16
Tyndale either, in the	understanding	of Scripture; and that	8, 690/ 5
Church, that by the	understanding	of Scripture hath told	8, 690/ 7
come unto the right	understanding	of it... as they	8, 706/ 25

come by the true	understanding	of it, were it	8, 706/ 33
together upon the right	understanding	of the Scripture... and	8, 721/ 18
the right and true	understanding	thereof, for as far	8, 721/ 27
would that in the	understanding	of Scripture, no man	8, 729/ 13
thus said concerning the	understanding	, so doth Tyndale now	8, 729/ 21
sense and the true	understanding	of the very scripture	8, 739/ 21
true sense and right	understanding	of the Scripture, God	8, 743/ 30
and means toward that	understanding	which men attain by	8, 744/ 7
as ways toward the	understanding	of reason... so toward	8, 778/ 11
the right sentence and	understanding	of the Scripture. Now	8, 809/ 12
contrary to their old	understanding	from Moses' days to	8, 810/ 28
man's endeavor inclining his	understanding	to the service of	8, 819/ 7
and shall perish... not	understanding	which is the true	8, 875/ 3
try which is the	understanding	of the Scripture. And	8, 887/ 24
sufficiently learned in the	understanding	of Scripture already... and	8, 894/ 13
of her the right	understanding	of the Scripture because	8, 894/ 16
will damn us for	understanding	it wrong or not	8, 900/ 11
it wrong or not	understanding	at all they that	8, 900/ 11
God, and the true	understanding	thereof, and only thereby	8, 901/ 24
and shall perish... not	understanding	which is the true	8, 929/ 15
to salvation, the true	understanding	of the same scripture	8, 935/ 31
Barnes' answer concerning the	understanding	of those words of	8, 948/ 36
of living and necessary	understanding	of the Scripture concerning	8, 951/ 15
hated; for "vexation giveth	understanding	," and "the beginning of	8, 955/ 28
read, sounded unto mine	understanding	, and so have they	8, 970/ 25
sure of the true	understanding	of the Scripture, concerning	8, 997/ 3
as well the necessary	understanding	of Scripture as all	8, 999/ 22
only by the true	understanding	of the Scripture or	8, 1001/ 16
other in the farther	understanding	of those holy folk	8, 1012/ 37
Wherefore, the Scripture truly	understood	, after the plain places	8, 644/ 27
said "the Scripture truly	understood	" have they not brought	8, 645/ 7
meaneth he now "truly"	understood	as the Church understandeth	8, 645/ 8
meaneth by "Scripture well	understood	" the Scripture so understood	8, 647/ 16
understood" the Scripture so	understood	as himself understandeth it	8, 647/ 16
not sufficiently perceived and	understood	might, I say, be	8, 677/ 26
own words and then	understood	falsely... must needs cast	8, 677/ 29
is also to be	understood	of the Scripture, which	8, 691/ 22
say it cannot be	understood	save by the Talmud	8, 707/ 7
that it cannot be	understood	without them, be it	8, 707/ 10
that is to be	understood	, if we suffer with	8, 756/ 30
feeling faith"; but being	understood	right, with the words	8, 757/ 36
in England, not one	understood	the Latin tongue? How	8, 774/ 31
in England, not one	understood	the Latin tongue? How	8, 805/ 31
truly taken and well	understood	; that is to say	8, 841/ 3
it to be so	understood	as men may be	8, 900/ 3
him were such as	understood	none... but stood still	8, 900/ 32
his whole words well	understood	, saith no more but	8, 970/ 11
sanctam ecclesiam catholicam" be	understood	of the known Catholic	8, 975/ 30
some have taken and	understood	the Scripture one way	8, 997/ 21
also, have taken and	understood	it another way... now	8, 997/ 23

the Scripture well-known and	understood	by him know what	8, 1004/ 31
than are yet peradventure	understood	. And also meseemeth that	8, 1005/ 37
our infirmity, dispensed and	undone	the bond; so that	8, 586/ 10
disobedience of God leave	undone	, be become noyous, superstitious	8, 632/ 37
to leave that work	undone	, he would they should	8, 702/ 20
shall leave them all	undone	. And when he teacheth	8, 785/ 36
and yet leave it	undone	. "And meseemeth also that	8, 899/ 23
Lord and left it	undone	, and yet were never	8, 899/ 28
left his lord's will	undone	. "But surely, Father Barnes	8, 899/ 36
be bound to leave	undone	some things that many	8, 953/ 4
be done or left	undone	, for anything that reason	8, 996/ 6
our Lady is an	undoubtable	truth, and to be	8, 1005/ 3
the sure truth and	undoubted	way to heaven, sent	8, 613/ 9
believe them, be plain,	undoubted	heretics. And therefore let	8, 706/ 14
so fast, firm, and	undoubted	credence to it that	8, 735/ 37
believeth than only an	undoubted	assent and adhesion thereunto	8, 825/ 19
surely take for an	undoubted	teacher as them it	8, 890/ 26
would he therefore give	undoubted	credence thereunto, and believe	8, 922/ 22
a truth a sure,	undoubted	authority. Now, good Christian	8, 969/ 26
this questionless and clear,	undoubted	church, then shall ye	8, 995/ 35
malice and amend, else	undoubtedly	have their part with	8, 672/ 16
he come to baptism	unduly	that is to wit	8, 821/ 6
in time, for such	unfaithful	"feeling" to feel the	8, 826/ 32
with all the secret	unfaithful	folk that then were	8, 926/ 29
contrition of heart, and	unfeigned	tears flowing out of	8, 961/ 18
contrition of heart, and	unfeigned	tears flowing from the	8, 965/ 10
and wrong, godly and	ungodly	, in all conversation, deeds	8, 775/ 16
and preserved from such	ungodly	coming into the faith	8, 797/ 37
only teacheth us this	ungracious	lesson by which he	8, 787/ 10
great meddler in such	ungracious	matters and uttering of	8, 813/ 22
and among others, against	ungracious	heretics which is all	8, 919/ 30
stand long in such	ungracious	state... and yet, through	8, 957/ 21
apostate, of a very	ungracious	living and pernicious doctrine	8, 989/ 24
every person of their	ungracious	sect, in so far	8, 1027/ 19
than the foulness and	unholiness	of all that are	8, 908/ 4
was yet a foul,	unholy	member of that fair	8, 907/ 9
be it never so	unholy	in living, it is	8, 907/ 36
that are foul and	unholy	therein especially for the	8, 908/ 5
one holy, the other	unholy	, and that of those	8, 1013/ 37
church, unknown, and the	unholy	catholic church is his	8, 1014/ 2
one holy, the other	unholy	, and the holy is	8, 1014/ 11
though there be members	unholy	therein, as there must	8, 1014/ 23
when there be members	unholy	in the particular churches	8, 1014/ 24
and yet do those	unholy	members no more let	8, 1014/ 25
called holy than the	unholy	members being in that	8, 1014/ 26
or else that, the	union	of faith standing among	8, 577/ 9
King of peace and	unity	, and very Lord of	8, 728/ 14
no surety of any	unity	but if the church	8, 740/ 3
is the inspirer of	unity	, concord, and peace but	8, 817/ 29
For the equality and	unity	of Godhead in the	8, 850/ 28

Christ, because of the	unity	of the true faith	8, 912/ 16
in that for the	unity	of charity between all	8, 944/ 17
of the sun the	unity	of the light receiveth	8, 977/ 12
are divided from the	unity	. "The fellowship of the	8, 977/ 23
in the stock of	unity	of the known Catholic	8, 992/ 9
you, for the entire	unity	of the whole catholic	8, 1026/ 14
risen upon the entire	unity	of the whole catholic	8, 1026/ 27
one town, the whole	universal	synagogue. This subtlety of	8, 719/ 25
that is to say, "	universal	, " gave toward the getting	8, 735/ 27
authority; which name of "	universal	" the same church alone	8, 735/ 28
they boldly conclude a	universal	. Now, as touching the	8, 880/ 26
is to say, the	universal	multitude of all true	8, 909/ 20
together make not the	universal	holy church that cannot	8, 921/ 22
do represent the whole	universal	church, nevertheless in very	8, 921/ 26
is not the very	universal	church but representative. For	8, 921/ 27
but representative. For the	universal	church standeth in the	8, 921/ 27
the world make the	universal	church, whose Head and	8, 921/ 29
saith that the whole	universal	church "standeth in the	8, 924/ 2
the world make the	universal	church, whose Head and	8, 924/ 4
be part of this	universal	church... and we will	8, 924/ 18
council of the whole	universal	church assembled, this matter	8, 925/ 26
complain not to the	universal	church, but to the	8, 943/ 10
true member of the	universal	church, she will judge	8, 943/ 11
err is alone the	universal	church which is called	8, 943/ 19
complain not to the	universal	church, but to the	8, 943/ 30
true member of the	universal	church, then she will	8, 943/ 32
complain "not unto the	universal	church, but to the	8, 949/ 7
church, or to the	universal	? If this man be	8, 949/ 19
not wronged, were a	universal	man, and must therefore	8, 949/ 25
complain himself to the	universal	church that Barnes describeth	8, 949/ 27
true member of the	universal	church that Barnes assigneth	8, 949/ 32
so may the whole	universal	church do too, in	8, 950/ 6
here of his own	universal	church of all holy	8, 950/ 9
particular church and the	universal	church, in that the	8, 950/ 20
may err particular and	universal	both. Ye may plainly	8, 950/ 23
but go seek that	universal	church which he could	8, 950/ 35
agree with the whole	universal	church both the known	8, 951/ 19
not called catholic or	universal	churches; for they be	8, 976/ 3
is all only the	universal	church which is called	8, 978/ 32
that is to say,	universal	, since very holiness can	8, 982/ 14
as he spread the	universal	church in the selfsame	8, 982/ 16
be the common one,	universal	, known church distinct and	8, 982/ 25
companies, make one, whole,	universal	church of Christ through	8, 1000/ 10
is to wit, the	universal	church) this can be	8, 1001/ 11
shall God have his	universal	church a known church	8, 1009/ 29
or three catholic or	universal	churches of his own	8, 1013/ 30
own (for of his	universal	church speak we, ye	8, 1013/ 30
the very name of "	universal	" must needs prove him	8, 1013/ 32
For out of his	universal	church what church of	8, 1013/ 33
is to wit, two	universal	churches), the one holy	8, 1013/ 36

of the catholic or	universal	known church, be those	8, 1014/ 20
whole known catholic or	universal	church that is made	8, 1014/ 21
more let the whole	universal	church to be called	8, 1014/ 26
ye wot, since the	universal	church is one whole	8, 1024/ 13
known, and the whole	universal	church being made of	8, 1024/ 16
the whole catholic or	universal	church. For not only	8, 1025/ 25
but one catholic or	universal	church. And therefore, like	8, 1025/ 29
this word "catholic" signifieth	universal	, is yet called Catholic	8, 1026/ 20
since this common known	universal	church of Christ hath	8, 1031/ 17
right-faithful, Christian church was	universally	known from all the	8, 1027/ 2
in putting our Savior	unjustly	to death. And albeit	8, 755/ 20
certain secret, scattered congregation	unknown	to all the world	8, 575/ 10
and not a church	unknown	, of only good men	8, 617/ 22
a minister of that	unknown	church, nor people of	8, 617/ 24
nor people of an	unknown	church to administer them	8, 617/ 25
Tyndale stand by his	unknown	church nor for his	8, 617/ 29
heard, a church of	unknown	elects. For he hath	8, 665/ 12
to ground the "church	unknown	" of his only elects	8, 665/ 20
all, but some such	unknown	as himself wotteth not	8, 666/ 22
very elects, and all	unknown	both who they be	8, 666/ 30
folk only uncertain and	unknown	, but extendeth it unto	8, 667/ 8
member of his own	unknown	church; that is to	8, 667/ 19
have the very church	unknown	. And in this he	8, 667/ 34
the church a congregation	unknown	... and yet labor to	8, 667/ 36
may, whereby their "church	unknown	" might seem to be	8, 668/ 1
that can be none	unknown	church, which can neither	8, 668/ 24
be they a secret,	unknown	sect but they neither	8, 668/ 35
and not of an	unknown	church it appeareth plainly	8, 678/ 23
cannot spy out the	unknown	church. And the known	8, 725/ 2
scattered flock of his "	unknown	" church of his elects	8, 728/ 30
church, and not an	unknown	church of elects. And	8, 731/ 2
church. For of an	unknown	church could he not	8, 732/ 9
Tyndale's church of his	unknown	elects clear gone again	8, 732/ 11
neither any church of	unknown	heretics nor any known	8, 733/ 26
church, and not an	unknown	sort of elects only	8, 772/ 33
only... with such an	unknown	kind of "feeling faith	8, 772/ 34
other church or congregation	unknown	: ye may see yourselves	8, 801/ 6
invisible, and a company	unknown	though every one of	8, 847/ 22
readers, that Friar Barnes'	unknown	church cannot be the	8, 847/ 27
but saith it is	unknown	which: I shall therefore	8, 872/ 33
us to know his	unknown	church, if we happen	8, 873/ 4
us to know his	unknown	church... let us yet	8, 883/ 30
cannot say, taking an	unknown	church, as he doth	8, 887/ 36
ensue if it remained	unknown	. For else ye would	8, 891/ 32
his heresy of his	unknown	church what hath he	8, 895/ 6
Scripture is not any	unknown	church... but the known	8, 896/ 7
his holy true church	unknown	, whereof she is never	8, 896/ 22
Barnes, taking your secret,	unknown	, spiritual church... ye might	8, 902/ 3
Father Barnes, such an	unknown	thing which church is	8, 903/ 19
send us to an	unknown	church. By which sending	8, 904/ 24

the true church is	unknown	, and each of your	8, 904/ 28
is to say, some	unknown	church: yet, Father Barnes	8, 904/ 36
in proof of his	unknown	church against the known	8, 909/ 23
they would have it	unknown	, that men might have	8, 911/ 27
be also all the	unknown	good, virtuous people that	8, 912/ 26
and not of any	unknown	church, as Barnes would	8, 914/ 18
should be such an	unknown	thing as they that	8, 915/ 13
err is only the	unknown	church of folk pure	8, 916/ 7
faithful folk as were	unknown	among that company and	8, 927/ 16
taken for a church	unknown	... and hang upon every	8, 933/ 31
world a church ever	unknown	. And he that wrote	8, 934/ 22
some few scattered persons	unknown	, here one and there	8, 934/ 29
Scripture; and of an	unknown	church no man can	8, 935/ 34
was a secret church	unknown	, whereof some of themselves	8, 936/ 17
of true, good men	unknown	. For though a hypocrite	8, 936/ 31
a hypocrite may be	unknown	for naught, yet he	8, 936/ 32
of their "catholic church	unknown	"... I have even with	8, 938/ 27
of a secret, scattered,	unknown	church, and yet each	8, 939/ 33
Church should be no	unknown	church. First, it is	8, 945/ 24
First, it is not	unknown	that Friar Barnes hath	8, 945/ 25
offended complain to an	unknown	particular church, or to	8, 951/ 4
bade him seek an	unknown	church nor an unknown	8, 951/ 7
unknown church nor an	unknown	part of a church	8, 951/ 8
known part of an	unknown	church... but bade him	8, 951/ 9
complain to a church	unknown	nor to all the	8, 951/ 12
and with the secret,	unknown	church of only good	8, 951/ 20
needs be a church	unknown	, of only holy people	8, 956/ 16
bad both... or an	unknown	church of only good	8, 963/ 9
Catholic Church were an	unknown	church, of only good	8, 963/ 20
in earth were an	unknown	church of only such	8, 963/ 24
wot well, be an	unknown	church. And that their	8, 964/ 22
only good, holy people	unknown	, clean and pure, without	8, 974/ 6
must needs be an	unknown	church of only good	8, 974/ 7
must be a person	unknown	, and not be perceived	8, 974/ 24
church were a secret,	unknown	church scattered about the	8, 980/ 6
special proof of his	unknown	holy church, to prove	8, 980/ 14
it a company of	unknown	faithful folk being holy	8, 980/ 15
For if it were	unknown	, how should he bid	8, 982/ 27
For if it were	unknown	, how could it anything	8, 982/ 32
church should be an	unknown	church... Saint Augustine saith	8, 982/ 35
neither agree with Tyndale's	unknown	church of "repentant sinners	8, 983/ 7
church of only saints	unknown	. Nor he hath not	8, 983/ 9
were the church an	unknown	church of only good	8, 984/ 20
at the least an	unknown	church of only good	8, 984/ 27
Catholic church, and none	unknown	church. For he lamenteth	8, 987/ 22
earth, is no secret,	unknown	church, as Friar Barnes	8, 992/ 6
great length the secret,	unknown	church devised by William	8, 993/ 7
ye heard the secret,	unknown	church framed and set	8, 993/ 8
hath built themselves ¹⁰ an	unknown	church, in the devising	8, 993/ 18
have all their churches	unknown	not one of them	8, 993/ 27

have all their churches	unknown	. And in conclusion so	8, 993/ 30
to no man more	unknown	than every man's own	8, 993/ 31
to seek a church	unknown	which neither by those	8, 994/ 5
and always shall be,	unknown	. And yet do they	8, 994/ 39
her, and evermore still	unknown	. Wherefore, good Christian readers	8, 995/ 4
of men and women	unknown	, which unknown church diverse	8, 1000/ 14
and women unknown, which	unknown	church diverse of them	8, 1000/ 15
prove the true church	unknown	. For if the church	8, 1000/ 21
of ours, or some	unknown	church of theirs. In	8, 1001/ 23
known church and none	unknown	. Which one point proved	8, 1001/ 25
if it be an	unknown	church, yet is it	8, 1001/ 29
known church, and none	unknown	church of any of	8, 1001/ 30
church, and no church	unknown	. For the first proof	8, 1001/ 39
but then of an	unknown	church no man can	8, 1002/ 9
be sure of an	unknown	church, it must needs	8, 1003/ 7
church, but that an	unknown	church is the very	8, 1003/ 15
their device of an	unknown	church is but a	8, 1003/ 21
than he proveth his	unknown	church, but like unto	8, 1003/ 23
and say it is	unknown	, yet in their peevish	8, 1003/ 30
they would prove it	unknown	, and wherein they describe	8, 1003/ 31
their own fantastical church	unknown	, there is not one	8, 1003/ 33
signs by which his	unknown	church and which he	8, 1003/ 34
that cause made it	unknown	, and such also, as	8, 1004/ 5
minister, of a church	unknown	; nor they that refer	8, 1004/ 29
know what the church	unknown	believeth; ergo, the credence	8, 1004/ 32
the very church is	unknown	. But then I ask	8, 1005/ 8
church can be none	unknown	church. For we cannot	8, 1005/ 21
cannot know what the	unknown	church believeth; ergo, the	8, 1005/ 21
they know what the	unknown	church believeth, for they	8, 1005/ 28
the Scripture that the	unknown	church believeth that article	8, 1005/ 32
the Scripture what their	unknown	church believeth therein: this	8, 1006/ 25
his church in earth	unknown	? Moreover, the head of	8, 1009/ 36
known head unto an	unknown	body, and made a	8, 1010/ 6
church, and that the	unknown	church... which is the	8, 1010/ 12
very church... hath an	unknown	head, which is, they	8, 1010/ 13
they say, "of the	unknown	church and yet his	8, 1010/ 23
and of the same	unknown	church he is the	8, 1010/ 26
that both known and	unknown	head, and the holiness	8, 1010/ 28
that both known and	unknown	body, the head known	8, 1010/ 29
they say) the secret,	unknown	church whereof only Christ	8, 1011/ 29
always said, the secret,	unknown	sort of only holy	8, 1012/ 35
church can be none	unknown	. Now, if they would	8, 1013/ 17
only his secret church	unknown	when they shall come	8, 1013/ 23
is his very church,	unknown	, and the unholy catholic	8, 1014/ 2
that is holy and	unknown	, and that is only	8, 1014/ 5
of this holy catholic	unknown	church cannot be had	8, 1014/ 9
the very church and	unknown	I lay them Saint	8, 1014/ 12
confutation of Friar Barnes'	unknown	holy church. Whereby it	8, 1014/ 18
ever in this world	unknown	to every other member	8, 1015/ 6
And that he was	unknown	what that were to	8, 1015/ 17

known and no church	unknown	. Consider now, good readers	8, 1015/ 26
the church to be	unknown	lest the authority of	8, 1015/ 28
church must needs be	unknown	. But now, good readers	8, 1015/ 34
it out of any	unknown	church? And when he	8, 1021/ 21
And was it an	unknown	church that he was	8, 1021/ 24
put out of an	unknown	church, and received into	8, 1021/ 26
and received into an	unknown	church again: then shall	8, 1021/ 27
orders be not in	unknown	churches, for these be	8, 1022/ 4
be known folk, or	unknown	? And he also that	8, 1022/ 11
he be known, or	unknown	? If both he that	8, 1022/ 12
meant not that an	unknown	company should appoint unknown	8, 1022/ 22
unknown company should appoint	unknown	judges! And therefore it	8, 1022/ 22
the church of Christ	unknown	. When Saint Paul also	8, 1022/ 25
he meaneth not an	unknown	church. If they regard	8, 1023/ 4
should complain unto an	unknown	church, but either he	8, 1023/ 11
them to a church	unknown	... such one as they	8, 1023/ 15
go seek the secret,	unknown	church of elects to	8, 1024/ 4
should be a church	unknown	? And yet, because Friar	8, 1024/ 18
church; for of an	unknown	company can there be	8, 1024/ 28
be minister, should be	unknown	? Moreover, Saint Paul saith	8, 1024/ 32
should be a church	unknown	. For whereas all the	8, 1028/ 26
cannot be hidden nor	unknown	, if our Savior say	8, 1029/ 2
shall upon reasonable warning	unlaugh	again it all. But	8, 723/ 8
And he hath granted	unlawful	whoredom unto as many	8, 584/ 17
prince, but as an	unlawful	tyrant... because he doth	8, 585/ 6
pope hath himself "granted	unlawful	whoredom to as many	8, 586/ 31
or intrusion, or other	unlawful	coming, thereinto. And as	8, 629/ 9
such "marriage" is very	unlawful	lechery and plain abominable	8, 645/ 26
that chastity was an	unlawful	vow, and would that	8, 696/ 18
what law it were	unlawful	for him, to say	8, 865/ 33
the vow of chastity	unlawful	, and our wedding lawful	8, 928/ 9
both the learned and	unlearned	laypeople too may yet	8, 618/ 33
to beguile the poor	unlearned	people... with turning their	8, 624/ 24
us! Only the accursed	unlearned	people that know not	8, 641/ 31
Thou learned, or thou	unlearned	? Well ye wot that	8, 668/ 6
then? Thou that art	unlearned	? Thou that canst scanty	8, 668/ 9
thou, pardie, that art	unlearned	shalt perceive it anon	8, 668/ 11
every man learned and	unlearned	, for so far as	8, 668/ 19
Scripture, would he mock	unlearned	people, and make them	8, 784/ 35
And though that some	unlearned	use this word "learn	8, 846/ 19
men, but even by	unlearned	women too, such faults	8, 902/ 16
and open to men	unlearned	. For as for such	8, 923/ 33
here and there some	unlearned	and newfangled people with	8, 933/ 33
to the deceit of	unlearned	folk, and damnation of	8, 959/ 5
he shall speak very	unlearnedly	. For be the thing	8, 938/ 34
a point so far	unlikely	, and therefore so far	8, 723/ 10
belief as in the	unmannerly	manners and lawless laws	8, 663/ 23
filthy themselves, and therefore	unmeet	to rebuke other men's	8, 653/ 1
will think them fully	unmeet	to be mocked and	8, 679/ 31
ribalds, be men full	unmeet	for God to send	8, 717/ 20

as well that same	unperfect	token whereby I should	8, 894/ 4
point of Friar Barnes'	unperfect	tokens by which we	8, 905/ 21
perfect, ye see so	unperfectly	proved that of all	8, 883/ 21
had left the second	unprinted	. Is not this fashion	8, 603/ 24
still so far forth	unproved	that he seeth well	8, 859/ 24
leave his purpose all	unproved	. Now hath he, then	8, 882/ 37
a secret and an	unproved	truth... which is the	8, 950/ 15
seeth is yet more	unreasonable	and much more fond	8, 587/ 19
being so shamefully shameless,	unreasonable	, railing ribalds, be men	8, 717/ 20
all the kinds of	unreasonable	, brutish beasts, and then	8, 823/ 16
so foolish and so	unreasonable	that Tyndale and Barnes	8, 1002/ 26
from preaching into their	unreasonable	railing, against all the	8, 1010/ 32
But now against that	unreasonable	reason of theirs of	8, 1014/ 10
the matter yet rest	unreproved	. But of truth, our	8, 948/ 25
the great harm and	unrestfulness	that had grown by	8, 955/ 3
such evil fashion of	unreverent	railing upon great personages	8, 591/ 23
uncharitable manner and such	unreverent	fashion using yourselves at	8, 854/ 20
of the Church, derogating	unreverently	both the holy sacraments	8, 989/ 29
wholly err, and judgeth	unright	and excommunicateth him that	8, 943/ 14
war, among rebellious and	unruly	people... by which many	8, 608/ 21
churches findeth he many	unsaintly	vices, as I have	8, 1014/ 17
leave us "the Scripture"	unsavory	. Then raileth he forth	8, 709/ 30
our souls nothing but	unsavory	bread, or as Tyndale	8, 709/ 37
shall leave the other	unserved	." And therefore though Saint	8, 986/ 12
God would, one yet	unshaven	as shameless as any	8, 600/ 16
his hair of his	unshaven	crown grown out at	8, 600/ 34
it false, it were	unsitting	to suffer that manner	8, 590/ 26
though these words seem	unsitting	in such men's mouths	8, 765/ 31
happened to hear of	unsought	, or else that he	8, 701/ 10
and leave the church	unsought	. But it appeareth, since	8, 935/ 24
and token, but an	unsure	guess and conjecture, for	8, 878/ 29
person should leave us	unsure	of him, and only	8, 879/ 28
uncertain and the more	unsure	... Barnes bringeth the church	8, 911/ 33
can spy his prey	untaught	, which he could never	8, 723/ 13
ignorant that is yet	untaught	: yet those that would	8, 1032/ 26
him and not in	unthrifty	company fall to railing	8, 591/ 19
your first tale for	untold	." "Nay, sir," quoth he	8, 815/ 4
proof of my reason	untouched	... he durst not here	8, 603/ 27
side, whensoever we wax	untoward	and list no longer	8, 757/ 27
new doctrine which is	untrue	: but even now; of	8, 621/ 8
heresies, erroneous, false, and	untrue	, whereof neither any one	8, 627/ 30
And therefore Tyndale saith	untrue	when he saith they	8, 654/ 1
here written many words	untrue	, and given many monitions	8, 758/ 16
all." That is plain	untrue	. For if that heresy	8, 780/ 21
answers any one thing	untrue	but that." "Well, Webbe	8, 815/ 1
would work upon Tyndale's	untrue	position. I have also	8, 820/ 12
that Saint Paul said	untrue	in that he told	8, 823/ 20
many things more, were	untrue	and dangerous to live	8, 884/ 2
that Friar Barnes saith	untrue	in this point where	8, 963/ 13
his words, and Tyndale	untruly	glosseth them. For neither	8, 738/ 26

Scripture truly and which	untruly	, passeth my capacity to	8, 903/ 32
understand that Barnes hath	untruly	translated you Saint Bernard's	8, 986/ 26
very simple and an	unwise	argument, what time, to	8, 939/ 2
not only be reckoned	unworthy	to receive, as Saint	8, 630/ 26
by the apostles left	unwritten	. If he say that	8, 633/ 7
things that were left	unwritten	, and only delivered by	8, 656/ 35
things well-known and yet	unwritten	is, for example one	8, 657/ 7
a word of his	unwritten	to hide his intent	8, 665/ 30
the word of God	unwritten	and traditions of the	8, 677/ 2
those other holy things	unwritten	with all necessary understanding	8, 682/ 16
I say written and	unwritten	, and he but written	8, 800/ 10
it in writing or	unwritten	. For as for such	8, 1012/ 9
scripture of God shall	uphold	and maintain all their	8, 663/ 31
well arise and walk	upright	, while they live, again	8, 677/ 8
should he bear himself	upright	among all his fellows	8, 790/ 26
can of itself ascend	upward	. And then, the earth	8, 604/ 37
from Easter last past	upward	, and so forth in	8, 632/ 25
not without great and	urgent	causes manifestly arising upon	8, 710/ 24
the laws and lawful	usages	of the country where	8, 947/ 11
respect to good works,	use	no shrift nor penance	8, 583/ 32
us, nor none that	use	holy living, no Franciscan	8, 583/ 34
as should and would	use	them well. And no	8, 596/ 14
for feigned words, they	use	none other, if plain	8, 628/ 8
friars, and their monks	use	there in their "marriages	8, 629/ 26
blear our eyes with,	use	divers ways to draw	8, 656/ 5
in your hands, ye	use	to miswrite and corrupt	8, 682/ 30
prank of heretics to	use	that fashion of malicious	8, 684/ 11
purpensed falsifying of books	use	always these heretics, and	8, 684/ 28
which he saith we	use	in misconstruing of the	8, 686/ 2
so doth he after	use	the same church for	8, 739/ 18
variance: so doth he	use	both the service of	8, 744/ 10
before their baptism have	use	of reason, the goodness	8, 768/ 14
flesh as the Lollards	use	now to do on	8, 793/ 7
for lack of the	use	of reason... for want	8, 823/ 9
though that some unlearned	use	this word "learn" for	8, 846/ 19
doth the holy doctors	use	and allege these words	8, 847/ 14
and injury, and you	use	fornication among you, and	8, 854/ 10
true. For why to	use	diligence and forbear haste	8, 894/ 37
though God Almighty would	use	of a strange affection	8, 901/ 7
whereof, after the common	use	, it might be called	8, 907/ 33
so bold as to	use	any of these words	8, 919/ 26
such as these heretics	use	now, and yet peradventure	8, 920/ 15
shall our Savior himself	use	an excommunicamus... from which	8, 920/ 34
do they, too, that	use	them. But yet would	8, 932/ 15
things that many men	use	to do... yet are	8, 953/ 4
glad to treat and	use	those heretics so tenderly	8, 955/ 9
at their death... must	use	such ways thereto... as	8, 970/ 5
a hundred that did	use	it more than you	8, 983/ 37
soever a man may	use	that word "church," plain	8, 1001/ 5
though the Jews did	use	to suffer all their	8, 1032/ 3

and all holy ceremonies	used	in God's Service, and	8, 583/ 37
that manner to be	used	whereby the governors might	8, 590/ 27
be in such wise	used	toward the most simple	8, 590/ 31
now were of old	used	, in the time of	8, 632/ 4
old but that he	used	allegories. Luther and Tyndale	8, 635/ 30
rebuking that Saint John	used	. And therefore Tyndale saith	8, 653/ 36
the Catholic Church have	used	ever that craft, not	8, 683/ 34
God, so have they	used	themselves in other writers	8, 685/ 7
if they would have	used	this answer that Tyndale	8, 722/ 8
and when God hath	used	the knowledge of the	8, 739/ 22
wherefore our Savior himself	used	those means to persuade	8, 792/ 22
he had sold, and	used	continually to sell, many	8, 813/ 14
his answers... but so	used	myself as though I	8, 814/ 8
almost all the sacraments,	used	in the known Catholic	8, 842/ 27
many of the sacraments,	used	in the Catholic Church	8, 842/ 34
upon the holy ointment	used	in the consecration of	8, 863/ 12
taken into company, then	used	to lead men out	8, 877/ 4
satisfied, and also have	used	his ghostly counsel for	8, 884/ 23
fashion that M. Henry	used	of folly; that is	8, 901/ 8
of commanding have been	used	by folk somewhat better	8, 919/ 32
that Saint Paul himself	used	either that same word	8, 920/ 10
would Saint Gregory have	used	those words that he	8, 926/ 17
by, against the things	used	in the known Catholic	8, 932/ 5
virtuous works which were	used	therein and the miracles	8, 934/ 7
their sect great princes,	used	their authority against the	8, 954/ 27
Catholic people suffered and	used	none other defense... saving	8, 954/ 29
have for attaining thereof	used	himself sufficiently in such	8, 966/ 8
devotion are in vain	used	, the pledge or earnest	8, 967/ 31
what wiliness he hath	used	therein, and yet what	8, 969/ 31
of heart, with diligence	used	in avoiding sin and	8, 970/ 14
say that the ceremonies	used	in the baptism were	8, 982/ 30
other ornaments as are	used	in the church about	8, 988/ 18
day been the continually	used	order, as shameless as	8, 1011/ 17
name of "church" is	used	in Scripture sometimes for	8, 1012/ 29
of their evil behavior	used	at their housel, in	8, 1017/ 26
all. About this purpose	useth	he now this order	8, 576/ 6
Zwingli how fitly he	useth	his terms, in calling	8, 578/ 8
law is good, nor	useth	not himself as a	8, 585/ 5
it forth, that he	useth	it not once or	8, 602/ 21
ceremonies which the Church	useth	now were of old	8, 632/ 4
saith that the clergy	useth	to "destroy the literal	8, 635/ 22
general manner that he	useth	where he saith, "They	8, 667/ 5
example how the Church	useth	itself in the exposition	8, 733/ 34
then, like as God	useth	miracles and divers other	8, 739/ 15
himself. But, ordinarily, God	useth	outward means and instruments	8, 744/ 1
means, like as God	useth	the bodily senses, which	8, 744/ 6
to fear. For Tyndale	useth	none... but saith it	8, 797/ 9
in one thing he	useth	no good, honest fashion	8, 916/ 33
excommunicamus than any man	useth	now... wherewith many shall	8, 921/ 1
forgiven, to him that	useth	these ways to get	8, 965/ 12

every man so sufficiently	useth	to be so soon	8, 970/ 6
there, then set divers	ushers	under him to teach	8, 898/ 33
cause of the reverent	using	of the priest's person	8, 595/ 8
people, making of constitutions,	using	of ceremonies, taking away	8, 638/ 7
of the Church for	using	of true distinctions in	8, 741/ 33
and such unreverent fashion	using	yourselves at your assembly	8, 854/ 20
with God in well	using	and applying convenient occasions	8, 889/ 25
with these only women	using	no reason but such	8, 905/ 19
of amendment and well	using	of the sacraments shall	8, 966/ 7
and a wary living,	using	diligence to withstand sin	8, 966/ 12
that he turned the	usual	English words of "church	8, 589/ 10
of the clergy, which	usually	declare themselves repentant by	8, 588/ 19
saith, "Orate pro invicem,	ut	salvemini." Saint Augustine affirmeth	8, 969/ 20
words "quae talia habebat	ut	dimitterentur" declareth plainly the	8, 970/ 21
that they have with	utter	defiance forsaken both the	8, 599/ 33
all, every one, "with	utter	defiance forsaken both the	8, 600/ 20
because he should not	utter	his brother's fault unto	8, 948/ 15
brain that he hath	uttered	himself such things with	8, 785/ 9
to whom he had	uttered	of his books before	8, 813/ 31
bewrayed, and his counsel	uttered	, by Almighty God himself	8, 816/ 27
such ungracious matters and	uttering	of such poisoned books	8, 813/ 23
of mine ale and	uttering	of my chaffer to	8, 903/ 12
out on every side,	utterly	thrown down and overwhelmed	8, 623/ 37
to say the same	utterly	of all the remnant	8, 625/ 19
to be mortal, and	utterly	die with the body	8, 626/ 1
and in some places	utterly	quenched, when the people	8, 635/ 20
places of Scripture as	utterly	condemn to the devil	8, 640/ 13
in the end, that	utterly	marreth all his matter	8, 648/ 1
upon all three, and	utterly	love no Lenten fast	8, 653/ 33
that one matter alone	utterly	destroyed the foundation of	8, 657/ 11
of that church, and	utterly	to dissolve the body	8, 672/ 3
devil, already dead and	utterly	destroyed in spirit... and	8, 673/ 16
lo, the King's Highness	utterly	confuted Luther upon Luther's	8, 677/ 38
preaching is this but	utterly	to forbid them? not	8, 702/ 28
that all others are	utterly	feigned and false, both	8, 745/ 9
effectual to turn over	utterly	and destroy clearly Tyndale's	8, 754/ 31
be after forgiven, but	utterly	damned remediless. Which false	8, 758/ 14
proof for his purpose,	utterly	spent about naught. And	8, 764/ 20
own bringing forth, destroyeth	utterly	Barnes' whole purpose, but	8, 835/ 34
that repenteth, let him	utterly	repent. Let him show	8, 867/ 36
every man put himself	utterly	in the power of	8, 868/ 7
avail Friar Barnes... but	utterly	they leave his purpose	8, 882/ 36
were, by your words,	utterly	vain! For ye say	8, 895/ 2
Friar Barnes... but it	utterly	destroyeth Friar Barnes' false	8, 914/ 24
Barnes that they do	utterly	confound Friar Barnes' heresy	8, 934/ 35
that Friar Barnes hath	utterly	failed of proving his	8, 942/ 25
quite against himself, and	utterly	destroyeth his own church	8, 972/ 19
wrinkled and not all	utterly	spotless, and that it	8, 974/ 9
publican." This is the	uttermost	pain that our Master	8, 945/ 16
hearers, if for their	uttermost	remedy he would send	8, 1023/ 14

thing itself, and let	vain	words pass. More Very	8, 608/ 4
own deeds, and in	vain	traditions of their own	8, 609/ 30
of which was many	vain	, some evil, and some	8, 612/ 10
their false glosses and	vain	fleshly traditions. He made	8, 691/ 20
that it was no	vain	doctrine... but that it	8, 730/ 20
Saint Augustine saith, "In	vain	soundeth at the ear	8, 747/ 35
given many monitions in	vain	... and had also done	8, 758/ 17
that it were in	vain	for any man to	8, 786/ 14
reward all wrought in	vain	which thing the liberal	8, 820/ 1
never be preached in	vain	, but some men must	8, 873/ 37
by your words, utterly	vain	! For ye say I	8, 895/ 3
of devotion are in	vain	used, the pledge or	8, 967/ 31
they received it in	vain	, treasuring and laying up	8, 967/ 34
and he labor in	vain	to pull down Christ's	8, 992/ 17
Vigilantius Dormitantius, Manichaeus,	Valentinus	, Arius, Jovinian, Helvidius, Eunomius	8, 694/ 34
Eutyches Heretic, Ebion Heretic,	Valentinus	Heretic, Eunomius Heretic, Arius	8, 728/ 3
his people from the	valley	looking up upon him	8, 591/ 36
was before, suffered to	vanish	away, as it were	8, 1033/ 20
may marvel where were	vanished	away all his five	8, 598/ 16
his distinction then clean	vanished	and gone. For then	8, 748/ 33
man that considereth the	variance	in the expositions of	8, 612/ 24
that in the great	variance	of our faiths the	8, 658/ 6
all our debate and	variance	hath been about the	8, 658/ 33
thereof, ariseth all the	variance	. Which "thou" meaneth he	8, 668/ 8
senses some debate and	variance	: so doth he use	8, 744/ 9
since the debate and	variance	is not in the	8, 812/ 3
and be fallen at	variance	with her, and so	8, 904/ 1
readers, that all the	variance	between them and us	8, 995/ 39
standeth between us in	variance	, which is in effect	8, 1001/ 21
these had been the	variances	between the Jews and	8, 721/ 28
when they were dead,	varied	they never so far	8, 694/ 17
that were false therein	varied	from the consent of	8, 713/ 8
or that they had	varied	together upon the right	8, 721/ 17
they all have each	varied	from other in the	8, 1012/ 37
we agree... and he	varieth	from... all the old	8, 766/ 21
wherein each of them	varieth	with other as well	8, 872/ 18
the whole world the	variety	of good parts and	8, 907/ 17
these men and we	vary	nowadays, those old prophets	8, 621/ 4
where he seeth them	vary	and doubt yet must	8, 724/ 23
and the Catholic Church	vary	, we agree... and he	8, 766/ 20
as they and we	vary	for... as appeareth well	8, 811/ 26
all that ever we	vary	for, to leave both	8, 812/ 9
their contrary sects so	vary	between themselves that Lutherans	8, 817/ 21
Friar Barnes and we	vary	, and wherein William Tyndale	8, 872/ 15
William Tyndale and we	vary	, and wherein Friar Luther	8, 872/ 16
Friar Luther and we	vary	, and wherein Friar Huessgen	8, 872/ 16
Friar Huessgen and we	vary	, and wherein we vary	8, 872/ 17
vary, and wherein we	vary	with all the other	8, 872/ 17
that they and we	vary	for be for our	8, 872/ 23
all you other churches	vary	with her, and tell	8, 903/ 25

their own heads to	vary	from all the remnant	8, 942/ 8
they and we to	vary	upon the means of	8, 996/ 15
then in this we	vary	with all our adversaries	8, 1000/ 13
one of them always	varying	from the doctrine of	8, 618/ 10
of another, and all	varying	from the doctrine of	8, 618/ 10
fall into the mashing	vat	and turn himself into	8, 713/ 36
out of the heart	vein	, that the sins without	8, 961/ 19
tears flowing from the	vein	of the heart, and	8, 965/ 11
es tu, haeretice Pelagiane	vel	Caelestiane?" ("Where art thou	8, 964/ 2
there of those a	vengeable	many... and be not	8, 662/ 13
beggary (by the very	vengeance	of God, full sore	8, 628/ 11
of death after the	vengeance	of God fallen upon	8, 635/ 6
great miracle took open	vengeance	. And some others there	8, 793/ 20
for which God taketh	vengeance	upon you; for many	8, 854/ 23
sin conceived till the	vengeance	taken, they were still	8, 1007/ 5
between deadly sin and	venial	, as Tyndale doth, and	8, 863/ 27
then had that were	venial	. For they be forgiven	8, 960/ 15
What thing soever of	venial	sins is not redeemed	8, 968/ 9
of purgatory till the	venial	sins above-named be consumed	8, 968/ 32
of any of those	venomous	harlots that counterfeit their	8, 894/ 22
in his book De	vera	et falsa paenitentia, where	8, 867/ 34
also in this point	verified	... to which truth Saint	8, 615/ 31
that is so clearly	verified	in these heretics now	8, 627/ 33
his at last be	verified	plain upon them, in	8, 628/ 36
the second point, is	verified	in every man of	8, 848/ 19
in spirit that is	verified	once in every man	8, 850/ 37
the very church be	verified	upon every man of	8, 851/ 7
being sanctified is not	verified	in every man. And	8, 851/ 8
full age not fully	verified	in any man. Now	8, 851/ 10
of Christ be always	verified	: "I will not leave	8, 999/ 13
all his apostles" I	verily	believe, in good faith	8, 600/ 21
they shut it up?	Verily	, with their traditions and	8, 610/ 2
other authentic writing, but	verily	well also by the	8, 631/ 33
help me God, I	verily	fear they shall fall	8, 664/ 24
point do more than	verily	represent the scribes and	8, 672/ 5
hath spoken them, and	verily	meant and intended by	8, 687/ 17
us that Christ neither	verily	died nor verily rose	8, 740/ 17
neither verily died nor	verily	rose again; even likewise	8, 740/ 17
such things as he	verily	knoweth, believe some such	8, 781/ 35
outrageous blasphemy that I	verily	suppose, in my mind	8, 788/ 22
it. For I suppose	verily	that until Friar Luther	8, 808/ 8
sure. For he thinketh	verily	there can no man	8, 813/ 6
belieth them. And I	verily	think that some one	8, 833/ 5
likely to say again, "	Verily	, Father Barnes, here ye	8, 890/ 22
the mouth. "And I	verily	think that the thing	8, 893/ 4
tokens of them. "And	verily	, good Father Barnes, it	8, 893/ 13
to say again, "Yea,	verily	, Father Barnes, well-favoredly, for	8, 893/ 32
further which I think	verily	ye would have done	8, 893/ 35
plain against him. But	verily	methinketh that in one	8, 916/ 33
he both... and I	verily	believe that against his	8, 933/ 10

in which we may	verily	behold the heavenly mysteries	8, 977/ 1
have said... but that	verily	, whosoever taste thereof shall	8, 991/ 12
God, that is the	Verity	." And "for this cause	8, 846/ 25
of faith and of	verity	," etc. O my lords	8, 858/ 1
and of his blessed	verity	. More In all this	8, 858/ 8
Christ and his blessed	verity	; and no man findeth	8, 858/ 21
instead of Christ's blessed	verity	. Now, in telling us	8, 858/ 23
and there is no	verity	in him. More Lo	8, 859/ 12
his all manner of	verity	, so that she cannot	8, 862/ 6
willing to know the	verity	of faith, but the	8, 874/ 24
bright sun of his	verity	written in the Holy	8, 885/ 18
confession of faith and	verity	." These words of Lyra	8, 910/ 9
and of his blessed	verity	." Barnes would here seem	8, 910/ 24
Christ and his blessed	verity	," what saith he other	8, 911/ 4
willing to know the	verity	of faith, but the	8, 928/ 33
good commentators expound these	verses	, saith of him himself	8, 761/ 34
the true church and	very-faithful	folk how happeth it	8, 662/ 35
may be made a	vessel	of gold or silver	8, 1021/ 9
are not only golden	vessels	and silver, but also	8, 734/ 26
there are not only	vessels	of gold and silver	8, 1021/ 6
silver, but there are	vessels	also of wood of	8, 1021/ 6
anointed fingers, your holy	vestments	, your holy chalices, and	8, 861/ 9
anointed persons, and upon	vestments	... and chalices, and mocking	8, 863/ 13
church bells, Books, candles,	vestments	, chalices, holy chrism, oil	8, 932/ 6
to God's Service... nor	vestments	, candles, Books, and chalices	8, 932/ 23
all hallowing of copes,	vestments	, and chalices, and such	8, 988/ 17
neither did the Donatists	vex	Saint Augustine with that	8, 961/ 35
which the Donatists did	vex	Saint Augustine. Now, if	8, 962/ 14
thing with which we	vex	Friar Barnes. Yet if	8, 962/ 31
wealth they hated; for "	vexation	giveth understanding," and "the	8, 955/ 28
process of those four	vexations	of the Church, Saint	8, 987/ 35
one of those four	vexations	one of those four	8, 988/ 4
words, the which was	vexed	of the Donatists with	8, 860/ 23
words, the which was	vexed	of the Donatists with	8, 959/ 16
against the Donatists, which "	vexed	," saith he, Saint Augustine	8, 961/ 32
as for them, they	vexed	Saint Augustine with this	8, 961/ 37
which Friar Barnes is	vexed	now is not the	8, 962/ 13
And therefore the Donatists	vexed	not Saint Augustine with	8, 962/ 30
that Saint Augustine was	vexed	by the Donatists with	8, 963/ 14
that himself is now	vexed	with us. But this	8, 963/ 15
in diverse times diversely	vexed	... first by paynims, that	8, 987/ 27
wot well, no man	vexeth	Friar Barnes with that	8, 962/ 3
under God, and Christ's	vicar	in earth and so	8, 576/ 31
nor archdeacon, parson nor	vicar	, to nun nor friar	8, 838/ 22
and confess for Christ's	vicar	in "the church." And	8, 910/ 2
pope is but the	vicar	of Christ, and not	8, 921/ 30
Jesus," and the pope "	vicar	" under Christ, and confesseth	8, 924/ 5
the pope is the	vicar	of Christ here upon	8, 963/ 4
preaching believed that any	vice	were sin! But first	8, 765/ 16
all abominable deeds and	vice	: I said but the	8, 779/ 10

but nevertheless for that	vice	which goeth next it	8, 793/ 15
as are well-known for	vice	, which ye find and	8, 904/ 5
them honor in their	vices	. And if there were	8, 596/ 36
the Baptist rebuked the	vices	of the Jews not	8, 653/ 11
that time the same	vices	in the Catholic Church	8, 734/ 10
see also that such	vices	as are well-known for	8, 904/ 5
findeth he many unsaintly	vices	, as I have partly	8, 1014/ 17
fall to the same	vices	still. And when Saint	8, 1017/ 23
describeth he partly the	vicious	living, and partly the	8, 732/ 25
it is for any	vicious	person to take upon	8, 765/ 20
gowns, and rochets, and	vicious	living, all these things	8, 831/ 28
to their charge the	vicious	living that he layeth	8, 833/ 2
and against all other	vicious	and misruled persons, and	8, 919/ 29
such works as be	vicious	indeed, which Barnes planteth	8, 932/ 13
they put trust of	victory	, some in horses and	8, 763/ 24
that now their three-days'	victual	that they brought from	8, 937/ 17
it. Now, as for	victuals	... they may provide at	8, 922/ 17
us? Nicolaus and Cerinthus,	Vigilantius	Dormitantius, Manichaeus, Valentinus, Arius	8, 694/ 33
great, and of such	vigor	and strength, that those	8, 766/ 28
that shall have such	vigor	and strength therein that	8, 995/ 25
should be in so	vile	manner handled at his	8, 986/ 4
man, but a very,	vile	worm. A man may	8, 986/ 5
some in dishonest and	vile	; let us therefore endeavor	8, 1021/ 8
ween, so poor a	village	in Christendom, in which	8, 705/ 13
is dwelling any one	villainous	knave, but he may	8, 705/ 14
in his epistle to	Vincentius	(which epistle is in	8, 740/ 9
broken off from this	vine	of Christ's Mystical Body	8, 603/ 4
is compared to the	vine	, and all the members	8, 861/ 26
I am the very	vine	, and ye be the	8, 870/ 4
it abide in the	vine	... no more," said our	8, 870/ 6
branches of that very	vine	... may by the devil's	8, 870/ 10
fall off from the	vine	and so bring forth	8, 870/ 11
the branches of that	vine	. And thus meaneth Barnes	8, 870/ 15
a branch of that	vine	can never sin deadly	8, 870/ 20
branch of that very	vine	but by God's election	8, 870/ 21
without members, nor the	vine	left without branches); since	8, 871/ 8
that labored within the	vineyard	. It is she only	8, 976/ 31
But the pope with	violence	compelleth us to have	8, 596/ 2
company, "the pope with	violence	compelleth us to have	8, 596/ 27
compelleth him not with	violence	to do them honor	8, 596/ 35
compelleth no man with	violence	to believe that priest	8, 597/ 12
the heretics began such	violence	themselves. For yet in	8, 954/ 23
intruded by force and	violence	into their places, and	8, 1027/ 10
For as the young	viper	serpents gnaw out their	8, 672/ 7
them the generation of	vipers	and serpents. Of John	8, 648/ 13
called the "generation of	vipers	." For as the young	8, 672/ 7
the generation of poisoned	vipers	can neither understand nor	8, 718/ 16
the generation of poisoned	vipers	can neither understand nor	8, 727/ 2
that the generation of	vipers	can neither understand nor	8, 728/ 25
to believe the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady; wherewith	8, 657/ 8

Saint Paul saith that	virginity	is better than the	8, 699/ 7
Book) that the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady, he	8, 809/ 2
article of the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady... Tyndale	8, 809/ 25
but that the perpetual	virginity	of our Lady is	8, 1005/ 2
objection of the perpetual	virginity	of our Blessed Lady	8, 1005/ 31
the perpetuity of her	virginity	. But yet, since no	8, 1006/ 7
parable of the ten	virgins	, five fools and five	8, 1016/ 27
spouse with the wise	virgins	shall be gone in	8, 1016/ 33
parable of the ten	virgins	, five wise and five	8, 1020/ 3
either of faith or	virtue	that the synagogue of	8, 617/ 7
themselves, and call them	virtue	, and avow the break	8, 653/ 16
points of faith or	virtue	, the false sentence for	8, 677/ 34
of such holiness and	virtue	(and now holy saints	8, 679/ 29
only the known, approved	virtue	of their living, but	8, 722/ 12
commended for any great	virtue	, a friar to wed	8, 733/ 4
the manners, and the	virtue	of those two men	8, 750/ 35
come, and were by	virtue	thereof made able to	8, 755/ 23
of truth and of	virtue	, which expreseth its own	8, 765/ 33
men of such excellent	virtue	that these heretics' hearts	8, 766/ 12
virtues be all one	virtue	, and that one virtue	8, 784/ 33
virtue, and that one	virtue	were three, against both	8, 784/ 34
nor of so much	virtue	, as were Saint Augustine	8, 805/ 16
living, and more very	virtue	in him... than have	8, 833/ 6
and should persevere in	virtue	, and if they fall	8, 852/ 14
their effect, strength, and	virtue	of Christ's Passion. But	8, 906/ 27
Lord Jesus Christ, in	virtue	of our Lord Jesus	8, 920/ 23
of God, in the	virtue	of Christ's Passion, by	8, 970/ 12
to be with the	virtue	of patience, and the	8, 978/ 12
in faith as other	virtues	? But so is it	8, 677/ 20
and which were the	virtues	, that so flowered in	8, 731/ 25
as for the other	virtues	and manners that then	8, 731/ 34
those manners and those	virtues	, that we might thereby	8, 732/ 1
Catholic Church. And what	virtues	be those? Surely even	8, 732/ 28
teacheth now, and which	virtues	in this Catholic church	8, 732/ 29
Saint Augustine rehearseth the	virtues	that he praiseth in	8, 732/ 34
Saint Augustine and the	virtues	that then were in	8, 733/ 6
all his high fleshly	virtues	, layeth not in that	8, 751/ 28
alone" only, without other	virtues	, but stand also with	8, 779/ 9
three diverse and distinct	virtues	. For as Saint Paul	8, 780/ 17
bald gloss, that three	virtues	be all one virtue	8, 784/ 33
of those other two	virtues	not the feeling of	8, 825/ 31
us somewhat of their	virtues	, to the intent they	8, 977/ 29
unto himself, for a	virtuous	, good, and faithful final	8, 575/ 13
great assemblies of holy,	virtuous	fathers have in old	8, 586/ 4
be, against so many	virtuous	old holy fathers as	8, 586/ 15
writing, Gratian, a good,	virtuous	, and well-learned man, compiled	8, 593/ 13
Scripture, by the old,	virtuous	doctors that had in	8, 612/ 16
example of his own	virtuous	living; whereas these rebukers	8, 653/ 12
and died, a holy,	virtuous	man. But by these	8, 662/ 7
the good living and	virtuous	conversation that he then	8, 730/ 37

was, by the good,	virtuous	living that then was	8, 731/ 13
with Christian living and	virtuous	conversation to win their	8, 731/ 15
Church, extolling the holy,	virtuous	living of their own	8, 732/ 19
fair visage of very	virtuous	living, and preached not	8, 732/ 20
and besides that, the	virtuous	living that then was	8, 732/ 26
a word that the	virtuous	living of the Church	8, 734/ 13
place speaketh of the	virtuous	living of the Church	8, 734/ 14
of either persecution or	virtuous	living, as Tyndale would	8, 736/ 7
believers, but also good,	virtuous	livers, and never did	8, 760/ 21
meanwhile how many good,	virtuous	priests and religious people	8, 832/ 3
that are good and	virtuous	can take no great	8, 832/ 18
again, therein many right	virtuous	folk, and such as	8, 832/ 26
whole company where many	virtuous	people are among them	8, 835/ 23
not always holy and	virtuous	in his own heart	8, 853/ 21
country good and holy,	virtuous	men, as hath appeared	8, 856/ 5
under a cloak of	virtuous	living and cleanness they	8, 879/ 20
favor to the good,	virtuous	people that are in	8, 911/ 24
all the unknown good,	virtuous	people that have true	8, 912/ 26
be, all the meinie,	virtuous	in all points besides	8, 912/ 29
and especially so fully	virtuous	and holy as holy	8, 912/ 30
Church both concerning the	virtuous	works which were used	8, 934/ 6
church of all holy,	virtuous	men, clean without spot	8, 950/ 9
points of faith or	virtuous	living. Now, where Christ	8, 950/ 30
of only good, holy,	virtuous	people, pure and clean	8, 963/ 9
sin and doing good,	virtuous	works in his life	8, 970/ 15
was by a very	virtuous	, holy man, in the	8, 989/ 21
put down the good,	virtuous	ceremonies of the Church	8, 1023/ 1
communication or his good,	virtuous	, Christian works, a good	8, 1026/ 23
their places, and many	virtuous	people of the right	8, 1027/ 11
that a good, holy,	virtuous	man of the true	8, 1027/ 20
would a very holy,	virtuous	man not let to	8, 1027/ 27
were a good, holy,	virtuous	man, so pure and	8, 1028/ 4
nuns were well and	virtuously	done. And thus ye	8, 690/ 12
day a right fair	visage	of very virtuous living	8, 732/ 20
than if he went	visible	before us all naked	8, 644/ 18
which every one is	visible	. But thereto answereth also	8, 845/ 10
which every one is	visible	, but the congregation of	8, 845/ 16
all her parts being	visible	, herself were yet invisible	8, 845/ 20
forsake; but though he	visit	their iniquities with the	8, 608/ 33
after the safe-conduct and	visiting	the congregation, without whose	8, 885/ 31
the Scripture adulterated and	vitiated	with false glosses and	8, 622/ 22
he should be a "	voice	crying in desert, "Make	8, 651/ 15
Christ's sheep hear the	voice	of Christ (John 10	8, 718/ 7
wolves hear not his	voice	, but compel the Scripture	8, 718/ 8
Christ's sheep hear the	voice	of Christ (John 10	8, 726/ 29
wolves hear not his	voice	, but compel the Scripture	8, 726/ 31
own sheep hear his	voice	, but the world heareth	8, 728/ 35
that they hear Christ's	voice	... but also for the	8, 729/ 8
understand, nor know, the	voice	of Christ that is	8, 729/ 10
and therefore understandeth his	voice	, and can discern his	8, 729/ 25

My sheep hear my	voice	, and another man's voice	8, 861/ 35
voice, and another man's	voice	do they not know	8, 861/ 36
that she knoweth the	voice	of Christ from other	8, 862/ 2
and must hear the	voice	of her shepherd. And	8, 862/ 13
not err, because the	voice	of her shepherd cannot	8, 862/ 14
hear none other man's	voice	but his. More Here	8, 862/ 22
the hearing of Christ's	voice	, and cleaving to his	8, 869/ 17
because she heareth the	voice	of her shepherd, and	8, 869/ 24
and must hear the	voice	of her shepherd. And	8, 869/ 34
are mine hear my	voice	, and hear not the	8, 888/ 11
and hear not the	voice	of a stranger"; and	8, 888/ 11
his do hear his	voice	, and not the voice	8, 889/ 19
voice, and not the	voice	of strangers he seemeth	8, 889/ 19
in writing nor in	voice	, nor yet in signification	8, 916/ 17
do hear any other	voice	than Christ's... then are	8, 918/ 35
You bring not his	voice	... but you come with	8, 918/ 38
come with your own	voice	, with your own statutes	8, 919/ 1
you hear not the	voice	of the true shepherd	8, 919/ 7
They have not the	voice	of God with them	8, 919/ 18
be not always the	voice	of murderers and thieves	8, 920/ 7
because there needed no	voice	in that... therefore will	8, 920/ 27
excommunicamus is not the	voice	of only murderers and	8, 921/ 3
adherents... would with one	voice	, with mandamus, mandamus, praecipimus	8, 926/ 32
My sheep hear my	voice	, and another man's voice	8, 980/ 26
voice, and another man's	voice	do they not know	8, 980/ 27
do not know the	voice	of any other man	8, 980/ 35
they know not the	voice	of strangers." And now	8, 981/ 2
do not know the	voice	of "any other man	8, 981/ 4
Catholic church by the	voice	of such strangers (that	8, 981/ 15
to wit, by the	voice	of such heretics) Christ's	8, 981/ 16
as Saint Paul whose	voice	Christ's sheep do hear	8, 981/ 18
the body by its	voice	, and the body known	8, 1010/ 30
of Christ from other	voices	, and cannot err in	8, 862/ 3
excommunicamus. These be the	voices	of murderers and thieves	8, 919/ 4
these words "be the	voices	of murderers and thieves	8, 919/ 21
baptizing of children is	void	, and they that say	8, 664/ 9
standing but indifferent and	void	of obstinate frowardness, if	8, 749/ 9
return again to me	void	or empty. For he	8, 881/ 20
not again to God	void	, if it take hold	8, 882/ 12
returneth not to him	void	, if it take hold	8, 882/ 14
should it not be	void	; for the merit should	8, 882/ 25
be well able to	void	... so strong a thing	8, 902/ 18
we: that they are	void	and empty of the	8, 977/ 22
Ergo, but if ye	void	well that it is	8, 1029/ 34
might so soon be	voided	... he trusted well, good	8, 681/ 15
is well and clearly	voided	and proved far unlike	8, 683/ 23
that he shall be	voided	"the church"... and reputed	8, 1026/ 6
timore nocturne, a sagitta	volante	in dia, a negotio	8, 988/ 2
Bernard saith, "Pro huiusmodi	volunt	esse, et sunt, ecclesiarum	8, 987/ 6
and chalice, be things	voluntary	, to the doing whereof	8, 700/ 22

we say that the	voluntary	things be not lawful	8, 700/ 32
upon such kinds of "	voluntary	," to help first such	8, 701/ 9
we bestowed aught upon "	voluntary	," to seek and search	8, 701/ 19
upon such kinds of "	voluntary	"; so that finally the	8, 701/ 27
these men call it, "	voluntary	." Howbeit, I marvel why	8, 702/ 12
should call it all "	voluntary	"; for some of it	8, 702/ 13
things that they call "	voluntary	" should be by any	8, 702/ 27
these folk call all "	voluntary	," the Church teacheth right	8, 703/ 3
and satisfaction... not only	voluntary	besides, but also such	8, 868/ 16
nor the Church did	vomit	and spew them out	8, 626/ 35
that he will therefore	vouchsafe	to do anything at	8, 582/ 25
not, he saith, "greatly"	vouchsafe	to speak of. And	8, 834/ 24
that he will greatly	vouchsafe	to speak of. O	8, 835/ 19
that no man should	vouchsafe	to read over once	8, 862/ 26
the intent they may	vouchsafe	to pray for us	8, 977/ 29
and no man after	vouchsafe	, but if they amended	8, 1032/ 34
passing, in that he	vouchsafed	himself to come into	8, 755/ 15
so much as have	vouchsafed	to bid him once	8, 1027/ 34
many of them did	vow	chastity and kept it	8, 640/ 35
chastity and break their	vow	, and will do no	8, 641/ 1
the break of their	vow	for well done, and	8, 653/ 17
friar may set his	vow	at naught and wed	8, 689/ 13
chastity was an unlawful	vow	, and would that monks	8, 696/ 19
that to break the	vow	of chastity is a	8, 704/ 14
the scripture for us, "	Vow	ye and pay it	8, 716/ 1
monks, that have by	vow	forsaken flesh, may lawfully	8, 804/ 26
rule... and that they	vow	chastity... and for that	8, 831/ 32
them, some for the	vow	of chastity and some	8, 887/ 17
in contempt of his	vow	and his oath too	8, 925/ 22
whoso maketh any such	vow	weening that he have	8, 926/ 1
in faith, that no	vow	of chastity should let	8, 927/ 17
we will prove the	vow	of chastity unlawful, and	8, 928/ 9
and consent that the	vow	of chastity may not	8, 941/ 34
she had broken her	vow	, whereof we find no	8, 1006/ 4
that our Lady did	vow	chastity. And of very	8, 1006/ 12
pleasure lawfully break his	vow	and wed; and so	8, 1034/ 4
defoul shamefully with their	vow-breaking	bitchery, that never was	8, 653/ 7
despite of Matrimony and	vowed	chastity both, to pollute	8, 630/ 19
holy men, that have	vowed	chastity and break their	8, 640/ 36
a man professing once	vowed	chastity was, for all	8, 659/ 19
liberty to wed a	vowed	, professed nun. (I speak	8, 659/ 20
speak of professed and	vowed	, because of such as	8, 659/ 21
chastity that they have	vowed	to God... till now	8, 703/ 36
which after their chastity	vowed	unto God would fall	8, 716/ 3
of folk that had	vowed	chastity... I say that	8, 734/ 11
harlots instead of their	vowed	chastity, keep their open	8, 832/ 7
in spiritual cleanness and	vowed	chastity. He knoweth well	8, 832/ 10
and Sapphira, saying, "Ananias	vowed	his money unto God	8, 926/ 18
unto whom thou hast	vowed	thyself under a religious	8, 926/ 25
that our Lady had	vowed	perpetual chastity; and then	8, 1006/ 1

abomination that any man	vowing	chastity should have wedded	8, 940/ 18
friars and nuns once	vowing	chastity afterward to wed	8, 1033/ 6
no person professing and	vowing	chastity may for his	8, 1034/ 3
of penance enjoined, in	vows	, in pilgrimage, in chastity	8, 579/ 24
to put trust in	vows	and in chastity... for	8, 581/ 36
contrary to their own	vows	and promises made unto	8, 586/ 19
that friars breaking their	vows	and "wedded" with nuns	8, 610/ 34
the other sacraments, against	vows	; against holy days and	8, 625/ 7
lawful marriage, have holy	vows	in derision... and in	8, 630/ 18
beastly to break their	vows	and "wed." Now, where	8, 635/ 21
to find against holy	vows	of chastity, to corrupt	8, 640/ 11
to keep their holy	vows	, and that friars therefore	8, 646/ 15
as profess without perpetual	vows	, as is the religious	8, 659/ 22
And as concerning holy	vows	, where the Scripture saith	8, 689/ 10
Scripture saith "Pay your	vows	"... Friar Luther, Friar Huessgen	8, 689/ 11
and contempt of their	vows	, and said that chastity	8, 696/ 18
and keeping of holy	vows	, and such other sinful	8, 704/ 12
the breach of their	vows	, and their lechery with	8, 767/ 2
folk to break their	vows	, and friars to fly	8, 771/ 35
and observe their holy	vows	made to God, and	8, 806/ 22
Blessed Sacrament, and for	vows	of chastity, if they	8, 809/ 16
bound to keep their	vows	, but that friars may	8, 826/ 28
for breaking of their	vows	with incestuous wedding... and	8, 851/ 16
marriage, and say that	vows	of chastity could bind	8, 925/ 33
boldly break both their	vows	, and wed themselves together	8, 926/ 10
broken their holy, sacred	vows	... and stubbornly defend that	8, 932/ 34
to apostasy, breaking of	vows	, and friars wedding nuns	8, 951/ 27
nuns, and break their	vows	, and run in apostasy	8, 953/ 8
unto our Redeemer the	vows	of thanks." Lo, here	8, 978/ 22
any of his other	vows	, "is neither monk nor	8, 985/ 27
friars that break their	vows	and wed nuns have	8, 1006/ 11
account we still for	voyagers	and pilgrims in the	8, 578/ 31
never be able to	wade	while he liveth, the	8, 603/ 34
for yet they may	wade	on well enough. But	8, 1000/ 12
that the further he	wadeth	on in his solution	8, 607/ 34
For lo, thus he	wadeth	on... Tyndale But inasmuch	8, 607/ 36
that would at length	wag	hemp in the wind	8, 788/ 8
I dare lay a	wager	with him, he shall	8, 632/ 22
giveth meat, drink, and	wages	, that shall yet by	8, 986/ 6
shorn" and "oiled," and "	wagging	" of the bishop's hand	8, 704/ 26
blessing and crossing but	wagging	of folks' fingers in	8, 788/ 6
theirs would never leave	wagging	. But then would the	8, 902/ 30
inn, that lie in	wait	to train men to	8, 877/ 25
went about, while he	waited	upon me at Bruges	8, 815/ 36
else, which when he	waited	once on his master	8, 900/ 15
sacraments must be his	waiting-servants	. For now he saith	8, 583/ 17
that but if he	wake	and repent himself the	8, 713/ 35
perdition "sleepeth not," but	waketh	and groaneth for them	8, 629/ 2
As they do in	Wales	, in Ireland, Scotland, France	8, 584/ 21
and wealth that we	walk	, till they be past	8, 578/ 33

works wherewith they should	walk	to hell... but live	8, 641/ 3
all that ever will,	walk	out thereof to seek	8, 652/ 24
never well arise and	walk	upright, while they live	8, 677/ 8
he loveth well to	walk	in the dark, and	8, 686/ 19
that no man could	walk	in the way of	8, 691/ 25
come down here and	walk	on the ground among	8, 724/ 10
his feet. . . ."These words	walk	, lo, very goodly by	8, 725/ 12
and go quickly and	walk	wondrous light. But, now	8, 725/ 23
mist, he weeneth to	walk	away. But I trust	8, 741/ 36
of everything whereby we	walk	toward our salvation; toward	8, 743/ 33
unto the flesh and	walk	in the works thereof	8, 757/ 28
pardie... but as they	walk	with their hands because	8, 763/ 28
into that journey, nor	walk	forth one foot therein	8, 781/ 23
grace and have it	walk	with him still. For	8, 781/ 24
and reason, work and	walk	on with God... not	8, 799/ 13
Scripture he doth but	walk	about in a maze	8, 809/ 9
him and bade him	walk	like a traitor about	8, 856/ 31
those other points... and	walk	so much more in	8, 864/ 8
a woman to over	walk	well" and at that	8, 905/ 9
in Christ Jesus, that	walk	not after the flesh	8, 958/ 22
us, yet if he	walk	after the flesh, he	8, 958/ 25
flesh may a man	walk	, and after the flesh	8, 958/ 27
their own frowardness will	walk	to damnation, whom God	8, 971/ 21
which they would fain	walk	, and to perceive their	8, 995/ 36
which they would fain	walk	. And we ask them	8, 998/ 22
they may ween they	walk	safe enough. Then descend	8, 999/ 35
way and make us	walk	about in a maze	8, 1023/ 22
as they then were	walked	out of the way	8, 642/ 8
frame, and far longer	walked	wrong, than they were	8, 650/ 26
our will had never	walked	toward it. And likewise	8, 747/ 32
with me sweetmeat; we	walked	together in the house	8, 762/ 3
one mind once, and	walked	in the house of	8, 762/ 7
had the same way	walked	as far as he	8, 813/ 3
seek out another, he	walked	so wildly about that	8, 828/ 37
this the farther he	walketh	, the deeper is this	8, 634/ 16
more see whereabout he	walketh	than if he went	8, 644/ 18
were blind; and each	walketh	a diverse way, and	8, 829/ 1
playeth as Tyndale doth:	walketh	in the dark because	8, 848/ 8
of half a mile's	walking	ere he come at	8, 686/ 8
motions of belief, and	walking	on with us (except	8, 744/ 14
outward motion... and then	walking	and working with their	8, 768/ 16
as if a man	walking	in a wilderness, that	8, 772/ 19
are within hell, or	walking	in this world and	8, 807/ 11
that is to wit,	walking	outward... yet in way	8, 821/ 6
Wharf, and finding him	walking	in a merchant's gown	8, 876/ 30
the will of man	walking	with God in well	8, 889/ 25
toward which we be	walking	, but the church in	8, 1000/ 35
in which we be	walking	. And this is a	8, 1000/ 35
which both the side	walls	, of the Jews and	8, 1009/ 20
that he can never	wander	so far out of	8, 634/ 17

with us and therewith	wander	about and adventure till	8, 878/ 10
also, if I would	wander	all about to look	8, 905/ 11
health be had they	wander	about seeking the church	8, 994/ 29
for those that are	wandered	out of the way	8, 976/ 21
or wrinkle while it	wandereth	in this wretched world	8, 855/ 17
use of reason... for	want	whereof he cannot think	8, 823/ 10
faith though good works	want	), but also of the	8, 979/ 34
goodness which in their	wanton	wealth they hated; for	8, 955/ 27
adultery, whore hunting, uncleanness,	wantonness	, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity, lawing	8, 757/ 14
the fulfilling the delicate	wantonness	of their taste; which	8, 793/ 5
these: adultery, fornication, uncleanness,	wantonness	, idolatry, witchcraft, enmity, lawing	8, 1024/ 36
sedition, strife, debate, and	war	, among rebellious and unruly	8, 608/ 21
occasions of battle and	war	perish and be lost	8, 807/ 2
heed and be well	ware	that we be not	8, 890/ 8
was to be read	warily	and with good judgment	8, 934/ 13
one spark of the	warm	flesh, and then speak	8, 588/ 12
arms and keep him	warm	a-nights. This text was	8, 637/ 21
to keep his back	warm	, for physic. Finally, I	8, 637/ 32
revived it with the	warm	breath of his Holy	8, 885/ 15
have waxed a little	warm	, and bid them sit	8, 902/ 21
by the fire to	warm	them, were suddenly fallen	8, 994/ 12
labor, with the sweet	warmth	of his own inspiration	8, 638/ 1
and also them that	warn	them to amend, and	8, 587/ 26
in this wise: "I	warn	thee to resuscitate and	8, 843/ 37
thee, thou shouldst first	warn	him secretly. And if	8, 1018/ 2
dispute with him," but "	warn	him, and after eschew	8, 1032/ 20
by whom they be	warned	to amend, and doth	8, 589/ 37
feigned words, as Peter	warned	us before... and to	8, 614/ 3
him that Centurio was	warned	by God that he	8, 888/ 4
be thus far well	warned	that not only our	8, 892/ 19
things they should be	warned	and reproved and avoided	8, 1032/ 33
the Gospel, how Christ	warneth	his disciples to beware	8, 609/ 34
that believe. As Peter	warneth	Christian wives that had	8, 730/ 24
in the same place	warneth	us, and saith, "Do	8, 1023/ 34
Luther, give the world	warning	before his coming, that	8, 650/ 29
Scripture as give us	warning	that God will reward	8, 686/ 33
giveth all the world	warning	that the belief wherein	8, 688/ 4
I shall upon reasonable	warning	unlaugh again it all	8, 723/ 8
Saint Paul, giving good	warning	of death and damnation	8, 758/ 3
parable giveth every man	warning	that they may fall	8, 870/ 26
if I had such	warning	of any that shall	8, 888/ 5
therein to give us	warning	to do so; that	8, 889/ 20
before so fair, courteous	warning	? "Now, good Father Barnes	8, 901/ 5
hath already had sufficient	warning	by more than one	8, 933/ 9
neither at thy secret	warning	nor at thy warning	8, 948/ 2
warning nor at thy	warning	with one or two	8, 948/ 2
first or the second	warning	, eschew and flee from	8, 981/ 21
neither amend by secret	warning	nor by warning before	8, 1023/ 9
secret warning nor by	warning	before two or three	8, 1023/ 9
amended not upon charitable	warning	, put out of the	8, 1025/ 18

after once or twice	warning	eschew him, knowing surely	8, 1025/ 21
after once or twice	warning	, eschew him" and mark	8, 1032/ 18
but they will, I	warrant	you, when they come	8, 589/ 5
and ye shall, I	warrant	you, very well perceive	8, 649/ 32
no small fool, I	warrant	you. For lo, thus	8, 788/ 32
I be bold to	warrant	them, for as long	8, 796/ 18
knoweth well enough, I	warrant	you, that the clergy	8, 832/ 11
but this I will	warrant	thee: that though there	8, 877/ 30
But Barnes will, I	warrant	you, give him no	8, 918/ 13
good will he hath	warranted	never to take from	8, 608/ 35
we never so well	wary	in keeping us both	8, 797/ 13
would be the more	wary	of anything that they	8, 894/ 32
forbear haste, and be	wary	and believe not till	8, 895/ 1
us, and a well	wary	living, and a humble	8, 961/ 16
heart, and with a	wary	living with all these	8, 965/ 11
good hope, and a	wary	living, using diligence to	8, 966/ 11
Sacrament of Baptism might	wash	them all and cleanse	8, 852/ 7
the whole world was	washed	with Noah's flood, to	8, 610/ 28
it can never be	washed	out, but must of	8, 818/ 11
another place: "You are	washed	, you are sanctified, you	8, 837/ 21
how the church is	washed	: by Christ and by	8, 837/ 23
if Christ have not	washed	you and chosen you	8, 837/ 34
believe that Christ hath	washed	them from their sins	8, 838/ 5
of Christ and be	washed	in his blessed blood	8, 838/ 27
a Scottish geste, be	washed	and made clean of	8, 839/ 17
prophet Isaiah, "Be ye	washed	, be clean, and take	8, 840/ 7
saith men be not	washed	by their own merits	8, 841/ 1
believe that Christ hath	washed	them from their sins	8, 844/ 14
God's election, and all	washed	and made fair by	8, 844/ 27
secondly, that they be	washed	of God from their	8, 847/ 37
the Spirit of God	washed	clean in Baptism. And	8, 848/ 21
be in effect all	washed	clean by God with	8, 848/ 23
like as God hath	washed	his church of all	8, 852/ 2
and would have them	washed	and smoothed out. Will	8, 852/ 35
these words: "Ye be	washed	, ye be sanctified, ye	8, 853/ 4
though he call them	washed	and sanctified and justified	8, 853/ 5
of them was once	washed	from his sins, and	8, 853/ 9
of Corinthians, "Ye be	washed	, and ye be cleansed	8, 853/ 35
acknowledging, her spots are	washed	away. The Church abideth	8, 860/ 28
it be by Penance	washed	any whiter since he	8, 863/ 16
that he hath fully	washed	out all her spots	8, 865/ 25
nor her spots fully	washed	out... but be in	8, 865/ 29
and all his spots	washed	clean out, and all	8, 866/ 11
acknowledging, . . . her spots are	washed	away. The Church abideth	8, 959/ 19
confession the spot is	washed	out. The Church continueth	8, 960/ 10
as a church well	washed	and cleansed. Now, here	8, 960/ 33
wrinkle, whom he had	washed	and made clean without	8, 961/ 5
that as God hath	washed	away our spots with	8, 965/ 14
hath in such wise	washed	out his spots... and	8, 966/ 28
and in such wise	washed	out his wrinkles at	8, 966/ 28

And after, when he	washed	away the whole people	8, 1008/ 5
fast as her husband	washeth	she spotteth, and as	8, 865/ 31
charge, but is always	washing	her spots, and always	8, 864/ 32
that, for all the	washing	and all the stretching	8, 864/ 33
out... but be in	washing	, nor her wrinkles fully	8, 865/ 30
spot or wrinkle by	washing	his spots with the	8, 966/ 25
doing of it, always	washing	and always stretching: yet	8, 972/ 6
but that inwardly thou	wast	taught by the Spirit	8, 774/ 18
at the beginning thou	wast	moved by reading or	8, 774/ 23
but that inwardly thou	wast	taught by the Spirit	8, 803/ 3
at the beginning thou	wast	moved by reading or	8, 803/ 8
The Scripture biddeth us	watch	and fast and pray	8, 581/ 4
and lay hard, and	watched	and prayed. These folk	8, 653/ 28
men took heed and	watched	them well (as he	8, 879/ 24
trow ye? Fasting, and	watching	in prayer, and doing	8, 633/ 33
and in decking; in	watching	and sleeping; in eating	8, 930/ 18
and holy water, and	watching	, forbearing flesh, drinking of	8, 932/ 7
the air encompassing the	water	and the earth round	8, 604/ 22
the whole world... earth,	water	, air, and all the	8, 604/ 26
she should bear home	water	in a sieve and	8, 654/ 33
the sieve to the	water	, to him, to learn	8, 654/ 34
she put in the	water	, stop fast all the	8, 654/ 35
the putting of the	water	into the wine at	8, 657/ 15
saith sometimes that the	water	may be left out	8, 657/ 19
was born, that the	water	must needs in, and	8, 657/ 30
and that Christ put	water	into it at his	8, 657/ 31
Scripture saith, "Like as	water	quencheth the fire, so	8, 686/ 30
do now cast damask	water	and burn pleasant perfumes	8, 699/ 19
the plain and liquid	water	, which will receive no	8, 718/ 2
the plain and liquid	water	, which will receive no	8, 725/ 10
Christ in the liquid	water	, which can no steps	8, 725/ 16
helped him. But the	water	doth, of truth, receive	8, 725/ 20
a cup of cold	water	. And that in like	8, 750/ 15
in the fountain of	water	through the word of	8, 837/ 9
by your spiritual holy	water	. For these things cannot	8, 837/ 25
by their "spiritual holy	water	" to what purpose concerning	8, 839/ 22
and all the holy	water	cannot cleanse a man	8, 842/ 18
and all the holy	water	, and holy bread, and	8, 842/ 26
by God with the	water	and the word. And	8, 848/ 23
in the fountain of	water	through the word of	8, 851/ 27
cleansed them, "by the	water	in the word of	8, 852/ 3
man's ears, as the	water	goeth over the goose's	8, 876/ 9
it quite under the	water	. For I ween his	8, 897/ 32
candles, chalices, oil, cream,	water	, horses, hounds, palaces, and	8, 930/ 22
chrism, oil, and holy	water	, and watching, forbearing flesh	8, 932/ 7
forbearing flesh, drinking of	water	, fasting, and praying (which	8, 932/ 8
our spots with the	water	of Baptism... so he	8, 965/ 14
in the fountain of	water	through the word of	8, 971/ 10
this cause, truly, the	water	of Noah's flood carried	8, 976/ 34
oil, chrism, and holy	water	, with horses, hounds, and	8, 988/ 22

that would shake the	water	from his feathers with	8, 1013/ 27
Scripture is mingled and	watered	with men's traditions... and	8, 657/ 23
Tyndale doubteth, with overmuch	watering	turned from bread to	8, 641/ 16
words had turned the	wavering	people of that country	8, 989/ 26
strengthened them that were	wavering	, revoking them that erred	8, 990/ 19
come out of the	waves	of this world unto	8, 777/ 12
may thereby happen rather	wax	wroth than care... especially	8, 592/ 14
and wither away, and	wax	worth nothing, nor meet	8, 603/ 6
his knave's coat and	wax	an honest man... and	8, 733/ 18
dead, stony hearts should	wax	tender, soft, and quick	8, 753/ 14
other side, whensoever we	wax	untoward and list no	8, 757/ 27
before nor never shall	wax	good after, nor never	8, 758/ 13
good that yet will	wax	after naught, and go	8, 777/ 20
heaps of gold, and	wax	wondrous glad in their	8, 826/ 7
ways whereby they may	wax	better... and in many	8, 852/ 33
his word, and so	wax	foul and filthy, and	8, 871/ 34
in like damnable heresy,	wax	their number never so	8, 942/ 12
known church behind... which,	wax	it never so small	8, 942/ 13
many of her members	wax	so rotten and fall	8, 979/ 19
his physicians, when he	waxed	very cold for age	8, 637/ 18
And yet when he	waxed	after ashamed of himself	8, 845/ 34
would Friar Barnes have	waxed	a little warm, and	8, 902/ 21
church. And when they	waxed	idolaters, heretics, and schismatics	8, 1008/ 14
known church decayed, and	waxed	weak in faith, and	8, 1008/ 26
his apostles, and were	waxen	a great deal the	8, 622/ 25
as he saith) all	waxen	naught... and that therefore	8, 649/ 4
men were turned and	waxen	faithful at the preaching	8, 760/ 28
were from a friar	waxen	a fiddler, and would	8, 831/ 25
that Friar Barnes is	waxen	so holy now that	8, 836/ 27
though it were then	waxen	very weak in faith	8, 1008/ 10
clergy, and therewith were	waxen	so fierce and so	8, 1027/ 7
was then corrupted and	waxen	false, and therefore by	8, 1031/ 14
it saith that faith	waxeth	dead without good works	8, 658/ 21
feelet it for invincible,	waxeth	for anger so stark	8, 676/ 4
biddeth them beware of	waxing	worse, and teacheth them	8, 852/ 32
popes maketh by the	way	at all temporal princes	8, 585/ 10
or no. What other	way	would Tyndale have? It	8, 597/ 28
is in the right	way	, and that they have	8, 599/ 33
all "in the right	way	," but that they have	8, 600/ 19
out of the right	way	... when he wotteth well	8, 601/ 5
showeth in what wrong	way	himself is how far	8, 601/ 6
yet in the right	way	, and we in error	8, 601/ 29
home into the right	way	again." Be it that	8, 610/ 22
to make an easy	way	in which no man	8, 613/ 7
sure truth and undoubted	way	to heaven, sent his	8, 613/ 9
out of the right	way	all them that did	8, 614/ 5
out of the right	way	into errors and into	8, 618/ 6
Scripture, and the right	way	, by any such means	8, 618/ 8
yet the very, true	way	both of belief and	8, 620/ 6
and plainly, by this	way	. God hath, since the	8, 623/ 2

that by them "the	way	of truth" shall be	8, 627/ 36
himself saith, both the	way	and the truth, and	8, 628/ 6
out of the right	way	all them that have	8, 630/ 7
out of the right	way	far wrong. This "truth	8, 630/ 11
and blinded the right	way	, with their own constitutions	8, 630/ 36
and "blinded the right	way	." Howbeit, he may say	8, 631/ 7
hath "blinded the right	way	" with "dumb ceremonies." Yet	8, 631/ 36
far out of the	way	but the devil will	8, 634/ 18
leading in a wrong	way	, beguiling the people, making	8, 638/ 6
them a very wrong	way	except the straight way	8, 638/ 19
way except the straight	way	to hell be the	8, 638/ 20
hell be the right	way	to heaven. Now, as	8, 638/ 20
walked out of the	way	, and as evil as	8, 642/ 9
Tyndale cannot go that	way	, but will lead us	8, 644/ 4
little out of our	way	... and speak against the	8, 644/ 5
himself so wilily this	way	and that way, and	8, 644/ 14
this way and that	way	, and so shifteth in	8, 644/ 14
themselves in the right	way	. "And he shall turn	8, 648/ 17
desert, "Make ready the	way	of our Lord; make	8, 651/ 16
world to the right	way	and make a perfect	8, 651/ 26
I teach thee a	way	sure enough, that never	8, 654/ 28
heretic, Hutchins, goeth contrary	way	, beginning at the less	8, 662/ 3
he may by the	way	step into another false	8, 662/ 10
Tyndale argueth the contrary	way	... and thereby would make	8, 672/ 33
behind. And by that	way	shall not only Luther's	8, 672/ 35
were juggled away. This	way	should Tyndale take. But	8, 686/ 18
off that text another	way	, and the whole epistle	8, 688/ 12
Christ to prepare his	way	that is, to bring	8, 691/ 13
which is the only	way	unto Christ. For except	8, 691/ 15
could walk in the	way	of them. For when	8, 691/ 25
whom maketh he the	way	now as the other	8, 695/ 32
down to prepare the	way	for Antichrist, and make	8, 704/ 1
clean out of the	way	... as nigh as they	8, 706/ 35
clean out of the	way	as nigh as they	8, 710/ 31
somewhat touch by the	way	. But first consider what	8, 719/ 18
of God for the	way	to heavenward, we should	8, 744/ 18
good Christian readers, this	way	went Saint Augustine, with	8, 745/ 16
our journey the right	way	toward God... we can	8, 746/ 27
with us all the	way	... without whom we could	8, 747/ 2
one. Consider by the	way	, good reader, the difference	8, 750/ 20
should at the worst	way	have but one fault	8, 766/ 8
unto them the right	way	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 767/ 29
show them the right	way	." And so he meaneth	8, 771/ 17
Catholic Church the right	way	. But as I have	8, 771/ 19
the world the right	way	did agree in their	8, 772/ 14
to learn the right	way	of them, that matter	8, 772/ 18
would find the right	way	toward the town that	8, 772/ 19
to tell him the	way	, would get them into	8, 772/ 22
them tell him, "This	way	"... each of them pointing	8, 772/ 24
with his hand the	way	that his face standeth	8, 772/ 25

the world the right	way	they were ever yet	8, 772/ 27
thereby to seek the	way	to salvation the corrupt	8, 781/ 21
ordinance provided for a	way	toward salvation though the	8, 782/ 5
toward salvation though the	way	be two long lanes	8, 782/ 6
therefore, leaving Saint Peter's	way	... let every man follow	8, 812/ 27
sought out a shorter	way	, and as himself thinketh	8, 812/ 34
that had the same	way	walked as far as	8, 813/ 3
he were in the	way	toward the doing yea	8, 819/ 22
walking outward... yet in	way	toward adultery, sacrilege, or	8, 821/ 7
each walketh a diverse	way	, and assigneth a diverse	8, 829/ 1
and there by the	way	that all manner of	8, 839/ 13
them pass by the	way	, and answer them not	8, 857/ 5
to take a surer	way	, and rid himself with	8, 864/ 5
holy preaching by the	way	whether it be so	8, 866/ 17
well this by the	way	, good reader: that by	8, 868/ 36
there is none other	way	to know, unto them	8, 874/ 27
inventeth she none other	way	to heaven, but followeth	8, 875/ 25
no word in the	way	left out; nor one	8, 876/ 1
both conveyed the right	way	and also go the	8, 876/ 36
men out of the	way	and rob them, and	8, 877/ 4
in a mammering which	way	she might take, and	8, 884/ 5
to seek some sure	way	how she may surely	8, 884/ 20
setting forth in the	way	of the truth since	8, 884/ 25
when himself went his	way	did send his Holy	8, 884/ 36
and show me some	way	, by which I may	8, 884/ 39
your going, in some	way	whereby I may be	8, 885/ 10
out of the right	way	, we new preachers of	8, 890/ 19
to learn the right	way	to heaven... would ye	8, 898/ 1
in so good a	way	. Howbeit, since I see	8, 903/ 9
in that point another	way	than Tyndale doth, or	8, 906/ 4
assayed them, therefore, every	way	... and sought and read	8, 908/ 37
are in the painful	way	thitherward men do not	8, 914/ 33
they went by the	way	." And Saint Paul writeth	8, 919/ 37
Church but only by	way	of representation... and saith	8, 924/ 2
there is none other	way	to know, unto them	8, 929/ 1
inventeth she none other	way	to heaven, but followeth	8, 929/ 37
whole Church but by	way	of representation, I may	8, 939/ 22
Barnes, "inventeth none other	way	to heaven, but followeth	8, 952/ 25
leaveth out by the	way	the very chief point	8, 969/ 36
wandered out of the	way	. For which cause also	8, 976/ 21
Barnes turneth that another	way	, and maketh as though	8, 987/ 3
turn out of his	way	, and feared to go	8, 991/ 19
every man a sundry	way	, to seek a very	8, 994/ 15
church, each a sundry	way	; and, each always leaving	8, 994/ 30
understood the Scripture one	way	, and some turning the	8, 997/ 22
and understood it another	way	... now riseth the doubt	8, 997/ 23
yet in all this	way	they may ween they	8, 999/ 35
goeth about a contrary	way	to seek it yet	8, 1002/ 35
good works in the	way	of life, with the	8, 1012/ 8
err remember, by the	way	, good readers, that against	8, 1014/ 7

which is the very	Way	and Truth? For by	8, 1023/ 18
by that means, the	way	of Christ yea, that	8, 1023/ 19
of Christ yea, that	way	that is very Christ	8, 1023/ 19
us in the right	way	, but lead us out	8, 1023/ 21
us out of the	way	and make us walk	8, 1023/ 22
should never find the	way	out, if he would	8, 1023/ 23
wrong belief and wrong	ways	of living... making them	8, 622/ 27
eyes with, use divers	ways	to draw our minds	8, 656/ 5
in diverse places diverse	ways	. For since Luther confessed	8, 676/ 36
church, from the damnable	ways	of his malicious errors	8, 709/ 2
the "five wits," as	ways	and means toward that	8, 744/ 7
the bodily wits as	ways	toward the understanding of	8, 778/ 10
and reason, both, for	ways	toward the persuasion; but	8, 778/ 12
shall learn you my	ways	that be in Christ	8, 833/ 32
shall learn you my	ways	that be in Christ	8, 846/ 16
and teacheth them the	ways	whereby they may wax	8, 852/ 33
God. Before, by many	ways	was it showed which	8, 874/ 25
God. Before, by many	ways	was it showed which	8, 928/ 34
of leaving the sinful	ways	of the flesh, or	8, 958/ 30
living with all these	ways	he saith that the	8, 965/ 12
him that useth these	ways	to get forgiveness with	8, 965/ 13
death... must use such	ways	thereto... as not every	8, 970/ 5
himself... yet were his	ways	in such wise stopped	8, 990/ 26
false, himself might of	weak	wit and frail faith	8, 589/ 20
all his answers were	weak	, feeble, and faint, and	8, 741/ 23
another man's mouth is	weak	. And surely, saving that	8, 764/ 24
besides marvelous, feeble and	weak	. This chapter he spendeth	8, 764/ 27
Church must needs be	weak	and feeble... bring in	8, 767/ 12
reigning and ruling his	weak	, sickly members, than he	8, 819/ 16
there may be some	weak	part in a strong	8, 906/ 36
in that point too	weak	that they were fain	8, 936/ 16
were then waxen very	weak	in faith with the	8, 1008/ 11
church decayed, and waxed	weak	in faith, and new	8, 1008/ 26
to be far the	weaker	part. And now, being	8, 749/ 12
offended God not of	weakness	, frailty, and infirmity, as	8, 797/ 18
of God, for the	weal	of Christendom, all Christian	8, 956/ 6
place of rest and	wealth	that we walk, till	8, 578/ 33
twain in rest and	wealth	, the third in fire	8, 626/ 6
which in their wanton	wealth	they hated; for "vexation	8, 955/ 27
he got him, and	wear	out his old the	8, 714/ 25
them further, because they	wear	crowns and long gowns	8, 831/ 21
gowns, and that bishops	wear	white rochets. And when	8, 831/ 22
Saint Augustine's works... for	weariness	whereof he ran out	8, 908/ 17
Barnes shall be as	weary	of Saint Augustine's words	8, 908/ 16
as ever he was	weary	of Saint Augustine's works	8, 908/ 16
wily folly in Richard	Webbe	. This Webbe, while I	8, 813/ 11
in Richard Webbe. This	Webbe	, while I was Chancellor	8, 813/ 12
dosser and books of	Webbe	, and afterward abjured his	8, 813/ 26
Bristol to attach Richard	Webbe	. Whereupon, after sureties there	8, 813/ 28
examined thereof. And when	Webbe	thought he made the	8, 813/ 33

me, Necton, fearing that	Webbe	might hap to tell	8, 813/ 36
them, too. And so	Webbe	, unaware thereof, being examined	8, 814/ 2
untrue but that. " "Well,	Webbe	, " quoth I, "in faith	8, 815/ 1
ye would not else,	Webbe	, make so large an	8, 815/ 9
met then, neither. " "Well,	Webbe	, " quoth I, "let that	8, 815/ 22
or no... so thought	Webbe	himself surely defended from	8, 816/ 17
wife's letter, and as	Webbe	was bewrayed by Robert	8, 816/ 26
in great haste, of	Webbe's	being with him, and	8, 814/ 1
teacheth that friars may	wed	nuns, and that the	8, 589/ 31
that friars may lawfully	wed	nuns: the pope compelleth	8, 597/ 11
them both at once, "	wed	" friars and nuns together	8, 630/ 20
break their vows and "	wed	. " Now, where he saith	8, 635/ 21
saith) that friars may	wed	nuns; and we believe	8, 645/ 24
friars therefore may not	wed	nuns; Tyndale will not	8, 646/ 16
a friar that should	wed	a nun, and from	8, 651/ 21
that friars may well	wed	nuns; and such other	8, 656/ 25
therefore, such friars as	wed	nuns. But holy Saint	8, 657/ 25
Saint Cyprian would not	wed	, and Luther hath wedded	8, 658/ 3
at his liberty to	wed	a vowed, professed nun	8, 659/ 20
either, that friars may	wed	nuns! These things, I	8, 670/ 22
vow at naught and	wed	a nun when he	8, 689/ 14
for a friar to	wed	a nun, than to	8, 690/ 8
affirmeth that friars to	wed	nuns were well and	8, 690/ 12
should run out and	wed	nuns. Then, since that	8, 696/ 19
saving only when friars	wed	nuns; for then is	8, 704/ 23
that friars should not	wed	nuns, and that Christian	8, 709/ 15
abominable for friars to	wed	nuns, and such other	8, 712/ 25
lawful a friar to	wed	a nun. Now the	8, 713/ 19
or a friar to	wed	a nun; Tyndale saith	8, 715/ 34
that a friar to	wed	a nun is very	8, 715/ 35
Better it is to	wed	than to burn. " We	8, 716/ 8
abominable, a friar to	wed	a nun. Now, the	8, 727/ 34
lawful for friars to	wed	nuns... among whom yet	8, 728/ 31
virtue, a friar to	wed	a nun. And therefore	8, 733/ 4
as be friars and	wed	nuns. I would ween	8, 766/ 4
for a friar to	wed	a nun. And then	8, 766/ 25
to fly forth and	wed	nuns. Moreover, if the	8, 771/ 35
that friars may lawfully	wed	nuns, and that the	8, 802/ 30
and that friars may	wed	nuns, and in his	8, 806/ 3
forbid that friars should	wed	nuns; and many such	8, 806/ 23
of old wont to	wed	nuns, and well allowed	8, 808/ 2
for a friar to	wed	a nun. Therefore, in	8, 809/ 22
abominable, that friars should	wed	nuns: I will agree	8, 811/ 35
that thou wouldst here	wed	another? Didst not thou	8, 816/ 10
that friars may lawfully	wed	nuns, God hath himself	8, 816/ 30
when they will, lawfully	wed	nuns: all these "feelings	8, 826/ 29
for then may friars	wed	whores and call them	8, 831/ 20
both their vows, and	wed	themselves together. And thereby	8, 926/ 10
and nuns might lawfully	wed	when they list: to	8, 927/ 18
teaching that friars may	wed	nuns, and break their	8, 953/ 8

break their vows and	wed	nuns have no list	8, 1006/ 11
do these friars that	wed	nuns. This man, I	8, 1026/ 9
vowing chastity afterward to	wed	together... and many such	8, 1033/ 6
break his vow and	wed	; and so forth, of	8, 1034/ 4
be suffered to be	wedded	, contrary to their own	8, 586/ 19
breaking their vows and "	wedded	" with nuns be so	8, 610/ 34
he would never have	wedded	the nun, nor once	8, 651/ 3
wed, and Luther hath	wedded	a nun. But, as	8, 658/ 4
a sort of lewd	wedded	friars, as Luther, and	8, 694/ 36
such a rabble of	wedded	monks and friars. And	8, 732/ 6
and apostates, with their	wedded	harlots instead of their	8, 832/ 6
fond, frantic friar had	wedded	this naughty nun; and	8, 925/ 13
religion... and the one	wedded	a nun, and both	8, 932/ 33
vowing chastity should have	wedded	a nun when he	8, 940/ 19
that besides the abominable "	wedding	" of friars and nuns	8, 626/ 24
and quaffing, and worshipful	wedding	of nuns. And here	8, 729/ 34
are now, all save	wedding	of folk that had	8, 734/ 11
we know them by	wedding	of nuns! Well, send	8, 770/ 19
under the name of "	wedding	" make stewed strumpets of	8, 804/ 28
their vows with incestuous	wedding	... and Friar Barnes also	8, 851/ 16
only one thing, the	wedding	of friars and nuns	8, 872/ 19
as, for example, the	wedding	of friars and nuns	8, 904/ 11
chastity unlawful, and our	wedding	lawful" and so forth	8, 928/ 9
Barnes' also, touching the	wedding	of friars and nuns	8, 938/ 25
of vows, and friars	wedding	nuns, and perjury, were	8, 951/ 28
devil their foul, filthy "	weddings	" and incestuous lechery! Finally	8, 640/ 14
he hath forbidden lawful	wedlock	unto all his over	8, 584/ 14
pope "hath forbidden lawful	wedlock	." In this he meaneth	8, 585/ 32
whose holy sacrament of	wedlock	they defoul shamefully with	8, 653/ 6
than the work of	wedlock	. Yet meaneth neither the	8, 699/ 8
any. The sacrament of	wedlock	, he saith, is such	8, 704/ 22
God shall bear both	weed	and corn, till the	8, 777/ 16
the barn, and the	weed	cast into the fire	8, 777/ 18
up therein, and the	weeds	began to overgrow the	8, 1008/ 27
Masses in some one	week	as Tyndale himself either	8, 595/ 3
Holborn, and whether six	weeks	were half a year	8, 814/ 27
in Holborn within six	weeks	before... then he cast	8, 814/ 29
granted but for six	weeks	, now more than almost	8, 885/ 27
to make men to	ween	that there were no	8, 576/ 4
be bad. I would	ween	that good works were	8, 580/ 31
Tyndale, lest we might	ween	that he believed well	8, 582/ 33
he would make us	ween	that though part be	8, 589/ 20
wit and frail faith	ween	his heresies were the	8, 589/ 21
with, would make men	ween	that it were the	8, 593/ 29
the Blessed Sacrament I	ween	a woman were indeed	8, 594/ 28
that every man should	ween	himself a king. For	8, 595/ 27
so foolish as to	ween	that he were able	8, 604/ 2
of wit as to	ween	that those two arguments	8, 604/ 4
than an egg... I	ween	if ye stood in	8, 605/ 34
both one... that I	ween	he will not show	8, 607/ 31

of; or else I	ween	he will come short	8, 612/ 31
living... making them to	ween	that they did well	8, 622/ 28
upon another thing... and	ween	that the clergy would	8, 624/ 26
for shame show, I	ween	they believe indeed and	8, 625/ 33
would he make us	ween	that for the sacraments	8, 633/ 23
temporal living. And I	ween	Tyndale is even angry	8, 637/ 8
so they will, I	ween	, at last, and some	8, 639/ 16
Luther, to make men	ween	that matrimony were no	8, 639/ 18
I made mine apostles	ween	, and so have I	8, 640/ 28
jesting, mocking, and scoffing	ween	to rail out every	8, 641/ 22
ever any wise man	ween	that God would ever	8, 651/ 24
not and once, I	ween	, he will not indeed	8, 652/ 17
thereby would make us	ween	that the good cometh	8, 672/ 34
did to Christ? I	ween	, in good faith, to	8, 695/ 32
since Luther and he	ween	that there were not	8, 702/ 34
there is not, I	ween	, so poor a village	8, 705/ 13
good simple souls may	ween	them wise and true	8, 709/ 8
wile, and make men	ween	that he meant but	8, 714/ 4
determined otherwise. For I	ween	the thing was never	8, 716/ 21
in this world, I	ween	, God could have chosen	8, 723/ 4
in Almaine; and I	ween	as many good Christian	8, 731/ 29
would here make us	ween	: I shall translate and	8, 736/ 8
that they dispraise Manichaeus"	ween	ye me so very	8, 737/ 23
was (and is, I	ween	, of all good men	8, 743/ 27
texts of Scripture, I	ween	more than a hundred	8, 747/ 10
Tyndale would make us	ween	that he proveth us	8, 752/ 16
laboring to make men	ween	that whoso were once	8, 758/ 8
of theirs I would	ween	were fruitful and meritorious	8, 759/ 13
proud worldly folk that	ween	themselves safe enough by	8, 763/ 22
and abominable that I	ween	for very shame and	8, 764/ 29
and would make men	ween	that he were so	8, 764/ 32
wed nuns. I would	ween	it might do good	8, 766/ 5
little wit as to	ween	that the bringing in	8, 768/ 7
faith... every man, I	ween	, that well marketh the	8, 779/ 16
all the articles should	ween	that therefore he lacked	8, 780/ 25
make the world to	ween	that in "faith alone	8, 784/ 29
you" would the prophet,	ween	you, have said so	8, 786/ 34
fellow." Thus would, I	ween	, Tyndale be loath to	8, 790/ 16
him, the man will	ween	he mocketh him. For	8, 798/ 6
the poor man will	ween	that Tyndale doth yet	8, 798/ 30
this he will, I	ween	, answer me that he	8, 805/ 4
Tyndale would have us	ween	that he feeleth it	8, 816/ 28
hopers and such lovers,	ween	they themselves never so	8, 826/ 4
that a man might	ween	that Tyndale were in	8, 831/ 12
here in earth, I	ween	, at full age not	8, 851/ 10
would here make us	ween	, to beguile us with	8, 855/ 22
wit causeless. For I	ween	the man perceived those	8, 863/ 35
he would make us	ween	that not only the	8, 871/ 27
nearer if I may	ween	there be in that	8, 879/ 1
sore deceived therein, and	ween	that God gave him	8, 888/ 26

the woman would, I	ween	, never stick for an	8, 892/ 14
not who, yet I	ween	myself that I know	8, 894/ 33
which when he would	ween	to stay the ship	8, 897/ 31
the water. For I	ween	his hostess would soon	8, 897/ 32
myself. She would, I	ween	, therefore have said unto	8, 897/ 34
would ye make me	ween	that God were so	8, 898/ 1
still, every one, I	ween	, and not one of	8, 900/ 35
place, I should, I	ween	, see farther things therein	8, 912/ 34
man; which word I	ween	never man heard of	8, 913/ 28
English, he maketh them	ween	that the words which	8, 917/ 2
that understand no Latin	ween	still that it were	8, 917/ 7
he would we should	ween	that at the leastwise	8, 917/ 14
no good works, but	ween	, by Friar Barnes' doctrine	8, 920/ 30
it; for less, I	ween	, than the whole plain	8, 924/ 16
the man would, I	ween	, have been full sore	8, 952/ 21
Barnes, to make men	ween	that only faith were	8, 957/ 35
hangeth, to make men	ween	that to stick to	8, 958/ 14
but to make men	ween	that no such thing	8, 958/ 31
he would make us	ween	that Saint Augustine therefore	8, 963/ 22
Barnes would make us	ween	that the holy, catholic	8, 980/ 5
this way they may	ween	they walk safe enough	8, 999/ 35
themselves, they will, I	ween	, assay to steal away	8, 1004/ 9
as these men, I	ween	, will not speak it	8, 1005/ 39
charge. And therefore I	ween	that every wise man	8, 1031/ 34
party either findeth or	weeneth	he findeth... the other	8, 645/ 35
sight rather dazeth, and	weeneth	he seeth that he	8, 646/ 3
penance at all. He	weeneth	he were supping up	8, 687/ 33
in a mist, he	weeneth	to walk away. But	8, 741/ 36
liketh himself well, and	weeneth	he jesteth as properly	8, 779/ 14
himself. And there he	weeneth	himself surer than if	8, 813/ 1
his own heart... he	weeneth	himself very sure. For	8, 813/ 5
Friar Barnes, as he	weeneth	, well and substantially prove	8, 974/ 10
as well as he	weeneth	the other is, that	8, 997/ 28
Evangelist and all... Tyndale	weeneth	to shake off with	8, 1031/ 10
prophets of every age...	weening	that men, for the	8, 623/ 33
wonder in a man	weening	himself so wise, to	8, 725/ 27
glad in their sleep,	weening	themselves awake. And so	8, 826/ 7
sure of her doctrine,	weening	that she should be	8, 869/ 29
out of religion... but	weening	that he were an	8, 876/ 32
as Jacob did in	weening	that Leah had been	8, 916/ 24
father, Isaac, did in	weening	that Jacob had been	8, 916/ 25
maketh any such vow	weening	that he have the	8, 926/ 1
his own church... and,	weening	that pulling down were	8, 972/ 20
a frantic folly that,	weening	the very fire were	8, 994/ 13
world hath cause to	weep	that it is so	8, 627/ 34
and at his bitter	weeping	had his sin forgiven	8, 1018/ 34
to feed them. But	weigh	well yet again, good	8, 728/ 21
readers, that these words	weigh	to prove that of	8, 763/ 13
let us consider and	weigh	well this matter in	8, 821/ 36
So that, this being	weighed	and considered... we pass	8, 621/ 10

faith, Tyndale's words well	weighed	have so many merry	8, 660/ 18
thing heard and well	weighed	... ye shall well and	8, 706/ 5
by the peise and	weight	of itself, and the	8, 604/ 22
the lowest... its own	weight	, ye wot well, must	8, 604/ 35
things of far greater	weight	. "For, M. Tyndale, as	8, 620/ 31
man and lay the	weight	of their own sins	8, 640/ 1
things and of most	weight	, picketh out a few	8, 697/ 25
beast to lay the	weight	of his wretchedness, and	8, 787/ 16
words wherein all the	weight	hangeth, to make men	8, 958/ 13
for their life and	welfare	, and to be with	8, 978/ 12
in the good and	well-appliable	will of man, the	8, 768/ 23
he pursued with the	well-believing	people the false idolaters	8, 789/ 10
say thus, my most	well-beloved	brethren... for the fire	8, 968/ 35
But now goeth Tyndale	well-favoredly	forth with a great	8, 690/ 16
Yea, verily, Father Barnes,	well-favoredly	, for so far as	8, 893/ 33
so open and so	well-known	that no man could	8, 613/ 14
tell. But this is	well-known	: that when our evangelical	8, 628/ 29
that now is, for	well-known	heretics; and therefore Tyndale	8, 655/ 22
they be a company	well-known	to have gone out	8, 655/ 24
also. Of which things	well-known	and yet unwritten is	8, 657/ 6
frantic heretics may be	well-known	, lest some good simple	8, 709/ 7
and men know, many	well-known	knaves. Consider, now, that	8, 728/ 32
disciple that had so	well-known	him, and been so	8, 889/ 5
very mother to be	well-known	from all the false	8, 893/ 10
remaining in the common,	well-known	faith. And then, since	8, 896/ 9
such vices as are	well-known	for vice, which ye	8, 904/ 5
her, be rife and	well-known	in yourselves. And I	8, 904/ 6
the church, and a	well-known	church so built upon	8, 915/ 6
and his true faith	well-known	... and not that his	8, 915/ 11
church... which is also	well-known	, and which by your	8, 937/ 1
hath been by a	well-known	succession preserved and continued	8, 962/ 9
question, this one, common,	well-known	Catholic church of all	8, 992/ 7
can before the Scripture	well-known	and understood by him	8, 1004/ 31
and a notable and	well-known	. Also, of that same	8, 1009/ 26
this fifteen hundred years	well-known	. Finally, after all this	8, 1009/ 27
in earth a church	well-known	also: what cause have	8, 1009/ 34
for these be things	well-known	and these persons well-known	8, 1022/ 5
well-known and these persons	well-known	by them, and God	8, 1022/ 5
that would against the	well-known	, common-believed points of the	8, 1032/ 26
a good, virtuous, and	well-learned	man, compiled and gathered	8, 593/ 13
and good living, and	well-learned	in the Law and	8, 620/ 19
as honest, and as	well-learned	also, both in the	8, 620/ 26
also by that substantial,	well-learned	man Lyra in his	8, 811/ 29
that great, wise, and	well-learned	man Boethius a very	8, 939/ 1
right excellent, wise, and	well-learned	men... shall either esteem	8, 939/ 18
little commendable that every	well-ordered	region hath by plain	8, 590/ 21
this thing hath every	well-ordered	realm not without good	8, 590/ 24
words... Barnes This is	well-proved	by your own law	8, 980/ 18
likelihood the remnant be	well-tried	truths; ye would not	8, 815/ 8
those that shall be	well-willing	to learn the truth	8, 617/ 14

and grace maketh the	well-willing	person to perceive and	8, 739/ 16
belief, good hope, and	well-working	charity... graciously written in	8, 753/ 16
wit, only faith, without	well-working	charity... nor a good	8, 965/ 33
wise that he had	went	the pope had made	8, 593/ 31
this tale, she nothing	went	about to consider his	8, 605/ 16
Saint John the Baptist	went	out of the church	8, 606/ 35
Christ and his apostles	went	, as God had ordained	8, 607/ 4
Christ and his apostles	went	out of the old	8, 607/ 10
with other. Finally, Christ	went	with his apostles out	8, 607/ 16
there were purgatory, some	went	from thence to heaven	8, 625/ 23
walketh than if he	went	visible before us all	8, 644/ 18
down faster than he	went	up. Now, such a	8, 655/ 7
all this while he	went	about to build up	8, 665/ 10
like manner as they	went	out of the synagogue	8, 671/ 3
desert... for which they	went	quick under earth, and	8, 671/ 15
company of Christ's disciples	went	from him when he	8, 671/ 26
Maundy Supper, when he	went	to betray the Head	8, 672/ 3
John the Baptist. John	went	before Christ to prepare	8, 691/ 13
unto many prophets that	went	before him and did	8, 692/ 26
unto many prophets that	went	before him and did	8, 705/ 24
church, but followed and	went	with them in calling	8, 709/ 1
now than ever he	went	before. For here in	8, 729/ 6
left her pitcher and	went	into the city and	8, 742/ 39
ever she did and	went	out unto him and	8, 743/ 3
Christian readers, this way	went	Saint Augustine, with such	8, 745/ 16
done... and thereupon they "	went	out unto" Christ, and	8, 758/ 34
both meat and drink;	went	they not from him	8, 761/ 24
and as many as	went	with him. Saint Paul	8, 789/ 12
by Moses, arose and	went	with him, and persecuted	8, 793/ 35
against the devil that	went	about to sift it	8, 807/ 13
surer than if he	went	twice to Jerusalem, and	8, 813/ 1
appear before me, he	went	at large... and, coming	8, 813/ 29
forgotten this." Then down	went	the head again into	8, 815/ 26
prayers at her grave	went	about, while he waited	8, 815/ 36
actual faith when he	went	to bed. For no	8, 823/ 26
were a woman that	went	invisible, and that he	8, 845/ 18
shaved his beard and	went	like a merchant of	8, 845/ 36
me. For I had	went	she should have had	8, 865/ 1
with himself ere he	went	; and thereupon being by	8, 884/ 11
our Savior when himself	went	his way did send	8, 884/ 36
shaved his beard and	went	like a merchant, that	8, 885/ 30
Barnes, that when ye	went	about to give us	8, 891/ 28
this preached, methought it	went	sore against the doctrine	8, 899/ 18
wiser, and would have	went	he could have taught	8, 902/ 33
many false traitors that	went	about secretly to betray	8, 907/ 11
with them as they	went	by the way." And	8, 919/ 37
her. Who would have	went	that good men would	8, 949/ 35
church who would have	went	that, lo! If Barnes	8, 950/ 32
so, we would have	went	that Christ had bade	8, 950/ 33
were of it and	went	out of it; and	8, 987/ 28

Everywhere, almost, where he	went	, men might find the	8, 989/ 33
holy house, which they	went	about with their abominable	8, 994/ 20
his back as they	went	out at several doors	8, 994/ 32
further than ever they	went	before. For ever hitherto	8, 1012/ 27
tarry still till it	wet	well to the skin	8, 876/ 10
the Bottle at Botolph's	Wharf	, and finding him walking	8, 876/ 30
the Bottle of Botolph's	Wharf	, that, but if she	8, 896/ 32
so be they still,	whatever	Tyndale say. But yet	8, 734/ 33
his flour, and the	wheat	he shall gather into	8, 1019/ 33
the church is the	wheat	mingled with the straw	8, 1020/ 1
church is there no	wheat	, but straw only. Now	8, 1020/ 2
hath yonder a spinning	wheel	or else, because all	8, 605/ 22
can no more see	whereabout	he walketh than if	8, 644/ 17
see that the thing	whereabout	he hath bumped all	8, 741/ 19
Peradventure Tyndale, guessing now	whereabout	I go, will say	8, 822/ 23
though we know not	whereabout	the cellar is; or	8, 878/ 25
may see, good readers,	whereabout	Barnes goeth when he	8, 950/ 18
loss of the ointment	whereat	none of them murmured	8, 907/ 24
stone in their foundation	whereon	they have built all	8, 675/ 25
and bestow the remnant	whereon	ye will even upon	8, 700/ 29
words of God fore-remembered,	whichsoever	our Savior said unto	8, 616/ 10
very church is even	whichsoever	church myself list to	8, 647/ 30
when he made a	whip	once and persecuted them	8, 789/ 21
on thine head, and	whistle	out thy sins, and	8, 692/ 4
and absolution is but	whistling	. Satisfaction, great sin to	8, 704/ 21
which he now calleth	whistling	... and shall gladly do	8, 733/ 11
they repent not a	whit	; but they will, I	8, 589/ 5
will believed never a	whit	... as, for example, the	8, 761/ 20
his head of every	whit	, and let it lie	8, 921/ 12
good and good evil,	white	black and black white	8, 653/ 18
white black and black	white	... and teach men to	8, 653/ 19
as unlike as are	white	and black. Now shall	8, 697/ 16
and that bishops wear	white	rochets. And when he	8, 831/ 22
fair body, and some	white	part in a black	8, 907/ 3
black, for all his	white	teeth: yet is it	8, 907/ 34
by Penance washed any	whiter	since he made his	8, 863/ 16
to God's Service on	Whitsunday	than upon Shrove Tuesday	8, 953/ 2
himself with all his	whole	book to answer) have	8, 576/ 24
the name of the	whole	body. And whether he	8, 577/ 21
cutting off from the	whole	church; and then as	8, 578/ 10
a gobbet from a	whole	loaf, and then call	8, 578/ 12
spirituality only, but the	whole	corps and body of	8, 578/ 22
to wit, from the	whole	multitude of all Christian	8, 579/ 9
say that all the	whole	world must leave off	8, 580/ 3
and rail upon the	whole	pedigree of popes, Saint	8, 580/ 17
point of all his	whole	purpose and his master	8, 585/ 11
impenitent wretches to the	whole	company of the clergy	8, 588/ 19
days, and all the	whole	Catholic church of Christ	8, 589/ 28
or heareth in two	whole	years together... but if	8, 595/ 4
before, instead of the	whole	Catholic Church he descended	8, 599/ 10

though men called the	whole	Catholic Church no more	8, 599/ 12
is to wit, a	whole	great, main multitude, of	8, 599/ 14
pope alone to the	whole	company of the clergy	8, 599/ 19
that they call the	whole	Catholic Church not themselves	8, 600/ 12
saith that all the	whole	world seeth that of	8, 600/ 17
seeth that of the	whole	clergy, being "all shaven	8, 600/ 18
point bestowed already his	whole	chapter before, wherein he	8, 600/ 27
of shame in his	whole	body, it would set	8, 601/ 3
better than all his	whole	five were which I	8, 601/ 14
let alone all the	whole	matter... else did he	8, 603/ 32
this: that in the	whole	world, higher and lower	8, 604/ 24
so that of the	whole	world... earth, water, air	8, 604/ 25
that is, of the	whole	world, from every part	8, 604/ 28
tell you, in the	whole	world all is one	8, 604/ 30
inward place of the	whole	world... it is therefore	8, 604/ 33
lowest; for of the	whole	world... the innest is	8, 604/ 34
bored even through the	whole	earth. If there were	8, 605/ 5
told you, in the	whole	world, upon every side	8, 605/ 12
every side of the	whole	round world, the higher	8, 605/ 14
the earth, or the	whole	earth to fall into	8, 606/ 16
flesh for which the	whole	world was washed with	8, 610/ 28
govern and lead his	whole	flock and his whole	8, 611/ 11
whole flock and his	whole	people together. As he	8, 611/ 11
Moses to convey his	whole	people out of Egypt	8, 611/ 12
come short of his	whole	sum, and lack five	8, 612/ 32
only, but into his	whole	Catholic church; nor to	8, 614/ 37
but also with his	whole	Catholic church; nor to	8, 614/ 38
Savior said unto his	whole	church, yet ever he	8, 616/ 10
for true by the	whole	clergy assembled together... yea	8, 618/ 32
heresies to link a	whole	chain of new, such	8, 626/ 18
the literal sense standeth	whole	beside. And where he	8, 635/ 25
divers parts which the	whole	Catholic Church doth receive	8, 639/ 14
the clergy, and the	whole	Catholic church of Christ	8, 641/ 25
he resembleth all the	whole	clergy now, without any	8, 642/ 10
Tyndale and all the	whole	rabble of all the	8, 643/ 9
and speak against the	whole	Catholic Church, and then	8, 644/ 5
the beginning of his	whole	book: that is to	8, 654/ 6
well, then, that the	whole	effect and pith of	8, 655/ 35
in very deed, the	whole	body of the Church	8, 656/ 7
faith; and of the	whole	Catholic Church hath from	8, 656/ 10
have in all their	whole	Ragman's roll. Another example	8, 657/ 12
like flies, by the	whole	hundred at once... and	8, 659/ 8
church now... but one,	whole	church from that time	8, 660/ 3
the foundation of Tyndale's	whole	tale. And as for	8, 660/ 5
false as all the	whole	sort be, both one	8, 663/ 33
beastly living, all the	whole	rabble such, that obstinately	8, 665/ 16
false heretics all the	whole	rabble, and synagogues of	8, 673/ 15
wise agree that the	whole	Catholic Church gathered together	8, 676/ 24
Tyndale and all their	whole	sect such a sure	8, 677/ 7
know well, all our	whole	matter. For since Saint	8, 678/ 18

anchor and all their	whole	refuge, and chief stone	8, 679/ 5
hundred years, if the	whole	Catholic Church have been	8, 679/ 13
another way, and the	whole	epistle therewith, because of	8, 688/ 13
as no Scripture that	whole	epistle of Christ's blessed	8, 688/ 22
truly conclude that the	whole	Catholic Church of fifteen	8, 690/ 3
alive in all the	whole	world. Saint Mary Magdalene	8, 699/ 10
alms farther, to the	whole	town. Whereunto he answered	8, 701/ 23
nor all our own	whole	country, neither; but wheresoever	8, 701/ 24
came out of this	whole	church, and their authors	8, 707/ 26
ever up to this	whole	Catholic church... unto which	8, 707/ 30
here is all this	whole	answer to the reason	8, 708/ 16
did leaven all her	whole	dough and meal; that	8, 709/ 24
of truth, all the	whole	many, both old and	8, 713/ 29
whom therefore, by the	whole	thousand on a heap	8, 713/ 30
his part, all the	whole	meinie, and construed the	8, 714/ 27
fast faith of the	whole	Catholic Church grown (as	8, 714/ 35
forth, of all the	whole	doctors and saints, no	8, 716/ 36
further that all their	whole	doctrine is but plain	8, 717/ 18
point with likening the	whole	Catholic church of Christ	8, 719/ 21
is to wit, the	whole	multitude of all true	8, 719/ 22
alone had been the	whole	church of the Jews	8, 719/ 24
of one town, the	whole	universal synagogue. This subtlety	8, 719/ 25
to defend that the	whole	synagogue could not err	8, 719/ 29
scripture, nor that the	whole	synagogue was until Christ's	8, 719/ 30
go like between the	whole	synagogue of Moses and	8, 719/ 33
and exposition of the	whole	Catholic Church... but since	8, 729/ 15
authorities would fill a	whole	book. But my purpose	8, 740/ 30
I given you his	whole	tale together, to the	8, 743/ 20
the end of his	whole	chapter, which hoverly looked	8, 743/ 21
safe. For though the	whole	town saw them together	8, 745/ 36
the credence of the	whole	Catholic Church the mother	8, 750/ 29
and destroy clearly Tyndale's	whole	ghostly purpose. For lo	8, 754/ 31
and damned all that	whole	pestilent book in which	8, 758/ 6
then were therewith his	whole	purpose lost. Now, if	8, 761/ 10
and falleth away Tyndale's	whole	tale withal. For how	8, 762/ 17
pope and all the	whole	clergy be such, in	8, 765/ 13
the question from the	whole	Catholic Church to the	8, 765/ 18
better than all the	whole	... and that point must	8, 770/ 13
given you all his	whole	process together, upon a	8, 775/ 2
knit up all his	whole	sermon with... he concluded	8, 776/ 1
well perceiveth, all his	whole	heap of heresies; and	8, 776/ 19
faith. And that the	whole	Catholic Church, be it	8, 778/ 18
is, of truth, the	whole	sum and effect of	8, 781/ 5
be asked him... the	whole	effect whereof standeth altogether	8, 803/ 15
fathers and of the	whole	church that offereth them	8, 822/ 9
the cardinals, and the	whole	clergy, and all the	8, 824/ 21
the clergy, and the	whole	Christian people, that is	8, 825/ 1
to wit, from the	whole	Catholic Church unto the	8, 831/ 10
and such as the	whole	world beside fareth the	8, 832/ 27
taken oftentimes for the	whole	congregation, and the whole	8, 833/ 25

whole congregation, and the	whole	multitude of the people	8, 833/ 25
face and blessed the	whole	congregation" or "church" "of	8, 833/ 29
is taken for the	whole	congregation, both of good	8, 834/ 1
Church here out this	whole	world gathered first, and	8, 834/ 10
and part of the	whole	catholic church gathered in	8, 835/ 7
setteth at naught the	whole	company where many virtuous	8, 835/ 22
forth, destroyeth utterly Barnes'	whole	purpose, but if the	8, 835/ 34
lechery boldly, and have	whole	towns open bawds unto	8, 836/ 14
Briefly, come, all the	whole	rabble of you together	8, 838/ 23
have ye read his	whole	process together wherein he	8, 838/ 33
To say that the	whole	thing is invisible whereof	8, 845/ 24
therefore that all those	whole	Christian people, as they	8, 853/ 22
and righteous, all the	whole	company, in heart, and	8, 853/ 24
be naught... though the	whole	church and congregation be	8, 854/ 31
Mystical Body is the	whole	known Catholic church... in	8, 855/ 4
and manner of the	whole	church. For as those	8, 855/ 28
even so is the	whole	church a known church	8, 855/ 29
together: so is the	whole	Catholic church a congregation	8, 855/ 31
bad together... for which	whole	Catholic church God hath	8, 855/ 33
the doctrine of the	whole	Catholic church, and so	8, 856/ 17
soul should still remain	whole	in the remnant. Nor	8, 856/ 24
be in all the	whole	world (for "from the	8, 857/ 25
words be these: "The	whole	Church saith "Forgive us	8, 860/ 25
words be these: "The	whole	Church cannot err." Also	8, 862/ 16
prove us all his	whole	purpose (that there is	8, 864/ 10
sins of all the	whole	world, and many be	8, 867/ 8
us here that the	whole	church may fall from	8, 870/ 31
is to say, the	whole	entire church, may so	8, 871/ 11
councils, which represent the	whole	Church, may err, but	8, 871/ 28
but also that the	whole	church which he putteth	8, 871/ 29
and then whether "the	whole	church" may err; and	8, 872/ 14
ye have heard his	whole	tale, no word in	8, 875/ 38
have heard all his	whole	tale, garnished and made	8, 876/ 5
said this only in	whole	great regions, his reason	8, 879/ 32
be preached unto a	whole	city and take none	8, 882/ 28
the comfort of the	whole	fraternity-and-sorority in general. And	8, 886/ 16
man, but in his	whole	church. And therefore, that	8, 890/ 27
the doctrine of the	whole	catholic, very, true church	8, 890/ 34
that doubt moved, the	whole	Church hath firmly believed	8, 895/ 19
been always by the	whole	church taken and accepted	8, 895/ 32
Barnes agreeth, all the	whole	remnant dependeth, since that	8, 896/ 14
the hurlers, all the	whole	meinie of you... and	8, 900/ 37
sore part in a	whole	body, and some dead	8, 907/ 1
likewise as in the	whole	world the variety of	8, 907/ 17
a beauty to the	whole	... so in the church	8, 907/ 18
the goodliness of the	whole	. And though the Church	8, 907/ 20
comely temperature of the	whole	body. For which cause	8, 907/ 28
be in all the	whole	world (for "from the	8, 908/ 27
of Rome is the	whole	church of Rome... no	8, 910/ 35
of London is the	whole	church of London, or	8, 910/ 36

Archbishop of Canterbury the	whole	church of the province	8, 911/ 1
other than all the	whole	Catholic Church agreeth not	8, 911/ 5
is it in the	whole	Church also. And therefore	8, 911/ 14
men believe that the	whole	church whereof those good	8, 911/ 25
the necessary points, this	whole	corps agreeth without contradiction	8, 912/ 18
Christian folk making the	whole	Church," he meant not	8, 913/ 22
of faith with the	whole	corps of Christendom, but	8, 913/ 24
Christian nations... all the	whole	corps and body of	8, 914/ 11
the consent of the	whole	Church that is to	8, 914/ 22
is to wit, the	whole	corps of Christendom together	8, 914/ 22
Si"), that saith, "The	whole	Church cannot err" what	8, 915/ 18
law, that saith, "The	whole	Church cannot err." And	8, 915/ 28
it saith that "the	whole	Church" (that is to	8, 915/ 33
will not suffer the	whole	corps or body of	8, 915/ 35
by these words "The	whole	Church cannot err" this	8, 916/ 13
very words be, "The	whole	Church cannot fail." Then	8, 916/ 15
words be these: "The	whole	Church cannot err." Also	8, 916/ 35
for these words "The	whole	Church cannot err." And	8, 917/ 11
in it, yet the	whole	assembly doth but represent	8, 921/ 17
Church, and all the	whole	Catholic Church is not	8, 921/ 18
council do represent the	whole	universal church, nevertheless in	8, 921/ 26
either) of all the	whole	Catholic Church though the	8, 921/ 36
were now all the	whole	world were absent from	8, 922/ 1
the council of the	whole	Church, and then may	8, 922/ 15
that if all the	whole	Church were at the	8, 922/ 21
council but if the	whole	Church be there yet	8, 922/ 26
pass, till all the	whole	assembly were agreed so	8, 922/ 28
by as full and	whole	consent as any council	8, 923/ 4
they be not the	whole	Catholic Church but only	8, 924/ 1
and saith that the	whole	universal church "standeth in	8, 924/ 2
of a rain, the	whole	plain have a fair	8, 924/ 15
I ween, than the	whole	plain were too little	8, 924/ 16
full assembly of the	whole	Church, and rather more	8, 924/ 33
general council of the	whole	universal church assembled, this	8, 925/ 25
general council of the	whole	church have said unto	8, 926/ 15
say that all that	whole	general council... of all	8, 926/ 27
council... of all the	whole	Catholic church of all	8, 926/ 28
For there were the	whole	catholic church in which	8, 927/ 3
then condemned by the	whole	church, which ye confess	8, 927/ 36
the nun be the	whole	church. For we have	8, 928/ 7
the blame of the	whole	body... in which be	8, 932/ 17
justly condemned by the	whole	Catholic church... which is	8, 936/ 36
Gregory, and to that	whole	assembly, that they were	8, 937/ 14
thought good to the	whole	council, while they were	8, 937/ 21
they were all, the	whole	flock of all Christian	8, 937/ 21
should nevermore all the	whole	people be called again	8, 937/ 25
together should represent the	whole	people, and should have	8, 937/ 28
selfsame authority, full and	whole	, in all laws after	8, 937/ 28
declared, that the very	whole	Christian people should have	8, 937/ 30
possible that all the	whole	people, being so main	8, 937/ 34

of the world come	whole	always together to the	8, 937/ 36
after, not of the	whole	number of all Christian	8, 938/ 17
it were not the	whole	Catholic Church indeed, but	8, 938/ 19
at it all the	whole	Christian people. And thus	8, 938/ 22
example, of all the	whole	Christian people assembled at	8, 938/ 28
imagination of such a	whole	assembly at a general	8, 938/ 31
the difference between the	whole	Catholic Church indeed and	8, 939/ 20
that is not the	whole	Church but by way	8, 939/ 22
and suppose, that the	whole	people were at the	8, 939/ 23
fewer than all the	whole	Christian people... or if	8, 940/ 5
certain parts representing the	whole	body should have the	8, 940/ 34
full authority of the	whole	body... is a thing	8, 940/ 34
and experience of the	whole	world, Christian and heathen	8, 940/ 35
congregation of all the	whole	Christian people, yet should	8, 941/ 6
called not all the	whole	congregation of Christian people	8, 941/ 11
they had, all the	whole	company, come to a	8, 942/ 2
therefore, when all his	whole	tale of his exposition	8, 946/ 12
that so may the	whole	universal church do too	8, 950/ 6
a part of the	whole	known Catholic church. Let	8, 951/ 6
nor to all the	whole	church at once. But	8, 951/ 13
provide that all the	whole	church should have one	8, 951/ 14
to agree with the	whole	universal church both the	8, 951/ 19
it followeth that Christ's	whole	church, whereof all the	8, 952/ 8
say that of a	whole	tree growing together, all	8, 952/ 11
and known... but the	whole	tree standeth itself invisible	8, 952/ 12
words be these: "The	whole	Church saith "Forgive us	8, 959/ 17
Saint Augustine, lo... "The	whole	Church, lo, saith "Forgive	8, 960/ 7
I say, maketh us	whole	, as the apostle John	8, 961/ 21
the church is the	whole	number of all Christian	8, 962/ 5
faith of the same	whole	catholic church. And therefore	8, 962/ 12
in earth of the	whole	Catholic Church, as well	8, 962/ 36
For in all that	whole	sermon is there not	8, 963/ 33
but also all "the	whole	Church" (no number thereof	8, 964/ 35
lie that say the	whole	very church here in	8, 965/ 3
the old fathers, the	whole	Catholic Church observeth: that	8, 967/ 17
Saint Augustine, having his	whole	words well understood, saith	8, 970/ 10
and concludeth all the	whole	matter quite against himself	8, 972/ 18
saith not that the	whole	church of Christ here	8, 972/ 28
spread abroad throughout the	whole	world. For the churches	8, 976/ 2
the sunbeam from the	whole	body of the sun	8, 977/ 11
all in all the	whole	spirituality... then were those	8, 979/ 5
devils. By all which	whole	process together, whoso be	8, 988/ 5
of Christ" is the	whole	number of both good	8, 988/ 11
him in all his	whole	heresies that a man	8, 991/ 24
not, therefore, all the	whole	meinie, like a mad	8, 994/ 11
end of all this	whole	matter, now in this	8, 995/ 8
eight books of this	whole	work before. Of all	8, 995/ 11
particular companies, make one,	whole	, universal church of Christ	8, 1000/ 10
of Christ through the	whole	world. This will they	8, 1000/ 11
and agreement with the	whole	church, every one company	8, 1001/ 9

a church. But the	whole	very church, which is	8, 1001/ 10
and giveth that the	whole	church hath received of	8, 1004/ 26
give credence to the	whole	church. And this church	8, 1005/ 20
of God into his	whole	church, and, with credence	8, 1006/ 18
his church of the	whole	number of angels... a	8, 1007/ 1
he washed away the	whole	people of the earth	8, 1008/ 5
feed and govern his	whole	flock after his death	8, 1010/ 20
a member of the	whole	) the very name of	8, 1013/ 32
followeth it that the	whole	known catholic or universal	8, 1014/ 21
no more let the	whole	universal church to be	8, 1014/ 25
that concludeth all this	whole	matter. For this is	8, 1015/ 20
appeareth by all the	whole	corps of Scripture, wherein	8, 1016/ 14
he not plainly the	whole	company present here in	8, 1016/ 29
the feebler, and the	whole	the sick, according to	8, 1017/ 35
calleth "the church" the	whole	known company. Also, where	8, 1022/ 29
universal church is one	whole	church gathered and made	8, 1024/ 14
church known, and the	whole	universal church being made	8, 1024/ 16
spoke it of his	whole	church, and for his	8, 1024/ 23
chief shepherd of his	whole	flock; for him that	8, 1024/ 24
against anything that the	whole	known catholic church believed	8, 1025/ 14
out of all the	whole	catholic or universal church	8, 1025/ 25
accursed out of the	whole	catholic church, because that	8, 1025/ 30
the minister of the	whole	catholic church in that	8, 1025/ 32
entire unity of the	whole	catholic church, called Catholic	8, 1026/ 14
entire unity of the	whole	catholic church, and that	8, 1026/ 27
accursed out of the	whole	catholic church; and that	8, 1026/ 29
heretic of those whose	whole	sect was accursed, would	8, 1027/ 23
gone. Finally, all the	whole	Church from the beginning	8, 1033/ 32
take by some good,	wholesome	allegory that God would	8, 637/ 27
his own inspiration, such	wholesome	fruit should plenteously spring	8, 638/ 2
Father: These be the	wholesome	words issuing out of	8, 736/ 31
or else instead of	wholesome	food, to be fed	8, 892/ 8
to give us good,	wholesome	food... but that also	8, 892/ 20
bringeth and offereth us	wholesome	fruit, and these false	8, 892/ 28
Church, and with the	wholesome	Sacrifice, and with alms	8, 967/ 12
from evil, and sometimes	wholesomely	bridle and contain them	8, 591/ 30
every man put himself	wholly	in his confessor's hand	8, 581/ 32
to God, thou art	wholly	excused. For it is	8, 691/ 30
church doth fully and	wholly	err, and judgeth unright	8, 943/ 14
particular church doth sometimes	wholly	err. Now, as touching	8, 943/ 35
particular church may all,	wholly	, err. This is, lo	8, 950/ 1
him, very fully and	wholly	against them. And as	8, 953/ 11
Christian nations fully and	wholly	agreed... and have been	8, 956/ 7
Creed "sanctorum communionem," some	wholly	carnal fathers. Well, be	8, 979/ 7
so fully and so	wholly	, and so consonantly together	8, 1028/ 28
it seem that in	whomsoever	were faith, he could	8, 685/ 10
and quietly have his	whore	, and put her away	8, 584/ 19
which signifieth in English "	whore	hunters"... they have put	8, 685/ 4
is to wit, adultery,	whore	hunting, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry	8, 757/ 14
mows... nor an abominable	whore	to brawl, chide, and	8, 833/ 12

murderer nor thief, nor	whore	, nor bawd and keep	8, 836/ 36
he hath granted unlawful	whoredom	unto as many as	8, 584/ 17
hath himself "granted unlawful	whoredom	to as many as	8, 586/ 31
their lives spent in	whoredom	"... as though there were	8, 831/ 17
keep their open, avowed	whoredom	, and maintain their incestuous	8, 832/ 7
doth himself allow their	whoredom	and bawdry, I see	8, 836/ 17
they be besides their	whoredom	and bawdry become evangelical	8, 836/ 20
Friar Huessgen, with whose	whoredom	and bawdry Friar Barnes	8, 836/ 24
a brother be a	whorekeeper	, a drunkard, covetous, and	8, 595/ 35
where he saith that "	whorekeepers	," and such others as	8, 596/ 25
sects, are the chief	whoremasters	, being priests, monks, and	8, 836/ 12
have licenses to keep	whores	, some of the pope	8, 584/ 23
to put away their	whores	... the bishop's officers mock	8, 584/ 24
the priests keep their	whores	still. Howbeit, in very	8, 584/ 26
twenty or thirty thousand	whores	, taking of every one	8, 765/ 5
then may friars wed	whores	and call them wives	8, 831/ 20
murderers and thieves, and	whores	, and bawds, though they	8, 835/ 18
murderers and thieves and	whores	and bawds therein, which	8, 836/ 2
now. And as for	whores	and bawds... all the	8, 836/ 10
so light for any	whores	and bawds that be	8, 836/ 19
thieves nor murderers, nor	whores	nor bawds therein... but	8, 844/ 24
in apostasy and make	whores	of nuns and run	8, 1010/ 36
he saw that, "What,	whoresons	!" quod he. "Ye stand	8, 900/ 34
bring me hither the	whorl	. Lo, sir, ye make	8, 605/ 24
But here is a	whorl	, and it is round	8, 605/ 26
me now that this	whorl	were ten miles thick	8, 605/ 29
it. Now, if the	whorl	stood on the one	8, 605/ 31
the world and the	whorl	... but would needs have	8, 606/ 6
leave his wife her	whorl	, and fall in talking	8, 606/ 9
of Christ as the	whorl	was like the world	8, 606/ 15
to go through the	whorl	, and the stone to	8, 606/ 16
a false sense with	wicked	glosses, and so rough	8, 691/ 24
you friends with the	wicked	mammon, that when ye	8, 849/ 33
holiness had not the	wicked	men; but now Christian	8, 874/ 31
great meinie of other,	wicked	women which go about	8, 892/ 21
holiness had not the	wicked	men; but now Christian	8, 929/ 5
of some from their	wicked	errors, and some also	8, 990/ 31
for to chastise their	wickedness	... stirred them up a	8, 609/ 18
penance for this thy	wickedness	, and pray to God	8, 796/ 29
himself back from his	wickedness	." Saint Paul writeth also	8, 840/ 28
cleanse us from all	wickedness	." But, now, though I	8, 961/ 24
apostles to teach the	wide	, wild, ignorant world, "so	8, 884/ 37
is a place too	wide	, ye wot well, for	8, 905/ 8
elsewhere in all this	wide	world." Lo, good readers	8, 913/ 20
praising of the poor	widow	that offered somewhat of	8, 702/ 7
marry there an honest	widow's	daughter. And so happed	8, 816/ 1
Paul, speaking of the	widows	which after their chastity	8, 716/ 2
and call her his	wife	?Then goeth he from	8, 582/ 20
sphere and leave his	wife	her whorl, and fall	8, 606/ 9
for age, took to	wife	besides all his other	8, 637/ 18

to let his old	wife	lie, and take cold	8, 637/ 30
to be called his	wife	, and get up a	8, 638/ 17
woman, and every woman	wife	unto every man... and	8, 664/ 15
How knowest thou, Christian	wife	, whether thou shalt win	8, 730/ 27
4) of the Samaritan	wife	which left her pitcher	8, 742/ 39
abominably misused his father's	wife	. Whose restitution whereof should	8, 758/ 20
man may hear his	wife	tell as much to	8, 775/ 29
other man for his	wife	. And thus ye see	8, 783/ 15
young woman to his	wife	, took her maid besides	8, 790/ 7
and saying that his	wife	was dead, and buried	8, 815/ 32
wife's letter, that Davy's	wife	was alive and had	8, 816/ 4
saith, methink, that my	wife	is alive!" "Ye beast	8, 816/ 7
as between man and	wife	. So that if the	8, 860/ 11
But then would the	wife	of the Bottle have	8, 902/ 31
the other, good, honest	wife	of likelihood have resorted	8, 903/ 15
abused his own father's	wife	. For thus he saith	8, 920/ 19
Marry, we with Luther's	wife	, the nun be the	8, 928/ 6
as between man and	wife	. So that if the	8, 956/ 27
our husband, or our	wife	, or our son, die	8, 968/ 17
husband "were not a	wife	" meaneth not that her	8, 985/ 31
and may take another	wife	. Nor he that saith	8, 985/ 33
that saith a drunken	wife	"is no woman, but	8, 985/ 33
from London, by my	wife's	letter, that Davy's wife	8, 816/ 4
not look into his	wife's	grave to see whether	8, 816/ 16
was bewrayed by my	wife's	letter, and as Webbe	8, 816/ 25
which now this worshipful	wild	goose so comely scoffeth	8, 680/ 23
all whom this worthy	wild	goose calleth "draff," do	8, 713/ 12
new thing a mad	wild	bull to run out	8, 833/ 9
to teach the wide,	wild	, ignorant world, "so may	8, 884/ 37
somewhere abroad in the	wild	world, which world is	8, 905/ 8
almost than even very	wild	geese. For if ever	8, 952/ 19
of our God in	wilderness	, "" so must Tyndale now	8, 651/ 18
man walking in a	wilderness	, that fain would find	8, 772/ 19
their carcasses in the	wilderness	, and never entered into	8, 774/ 2
their carcasses in the	wilderness	, and never came into	8, 792/ 4
their carcasses in the	wilderness	, and never came to	8, 792/ 15
left their carcasses, in	wilderness	, for divers other causes	8, 793/ 21
their carcasses in the	wilderness	" shall not need to	8, 794/ 32
those that died in	wilderness	were reprobates, and therefore	8, 795/ 2
miracles, there died in	wilderness	such as we may	8, 795/ 12
their carcasses in the	wilderness	" perished and lost heaven	8, 795/ 23
his bones in the	wilderness	... and that hidden so	8, 795/ 32
church" "of God into	wilderness	?" Also, in another place	8, 833/ 28
another, he walked so	wildly	about that whoso looked	8, 828/ 37
wind out with a	wile	, and make men ween	8, 714/ 4
he windeth himself so	wilily	this way and that	8, 644/ 14
And as for their	wiliness	in following the wiliness	8, 629/ 10
wiliness in following the	wiliness	of the fox, whose	8, 629/ 11
shall ye see the	wiliness	. For whereas all this	8, 729/ 37
but of a great	wiliness	with a very little	8, 964/ 11

much to see what	wiliness	he hath used therein	8, 969/ 31
I say, that he	will	assoil all the reasons	8, 576/ 13
which in this point	will	in no wise perceive	8, 577/ 25
about his harness, and	will	no further than the	8, 579/ 12
faults enough beside... I	will	myself defend him well	8, 580/ 13
in this. For this	will	I well make good	8, 580/ 14
Holy Writ that he	will	forgive our sins the	8, 581/ 10
rather for them, and	will	reward us for them	8, 581/ 12
reason a wise man	will	soon see that since	8, 581/ 21
in earth, that he	will	therefore vouchsafe to do	8, 582/ 25
kibed heel, but it	will	not help him. The	8, 583/ 15
thing, to which pope	will	Tyndale lay? For he	8, 586/ 1
sort and the other	will	have little lust to	8, 586/ 13
therefor every honest man	will	, I wot well, take	8, 587/ 3
when he list, and	will	hereafter when he seeth	8, 587/ 4
their evildoing... and yet	will	there many, for all	8, 587/ 9
that his own elects	will	not ever hear their	8, 588/ 2
man must, if he	will	have audience, tarry till	8, 588/ 4
place, some of them	will	not give ear till	8, 588/ 6
And now if he	will	stand to this tale	8, 588/ 7
deadly sin again: we	will	ask him whereby knoweth	8, 588/ 23
Catholic Church but he	will	confess and agree that	8, 588/ 33
sin or no, they	will	answer, ye wot well	8, 589/ 2
a whit; but they	will	, I warrant you, when	8, 589/ 5
malice. But yet this	will	I say the while	8, 589/ 15
punish sin." The pope	will	not, nor let any	8, 594/ 4
but look on whoso	will	, in open face of	8, 594/ 37
say... and yet they	will	not let us see	8, 596/ 4
papacy... except that Tyndale	will	reprove and rebuke every	8, 597/ 2
always their duty; or	will	lay to the prince's	8, 597/ 5
displeased: that the pope	will	not (as he saith	8, 597/ 24
of heretics, but that	will	confess upon his conscience	8, 600/ 24
be called. Well, I	will	likewise dispute. First the	8, 601/ 22
reason off. But I	will	not do Saint Cyprian	8, 602/ 26
saith to me, "I	will	argue like and make	8, 605/ 21
go by imaginations... I	will	imagine with you. Imagine	8, 605/ 28
think that no man	will	desire to have it	8, 606/ 19
end. Nor no man	will	, I suppose, desire to	8, 606/ 27
that I ween he	will	not show you so	8, 607/ 31
fool... and yet he	will	not say that they	8, 607/ 32
his grace and good	will	he hath warranted never	8, 608/ 34
and his mercy always	will	, when his wisdom seeth	8, 610/ 19
flesh. And now God	will	, I fear, find out	8, 610/ 31
one. Then if he	will	say that every prophet	8, 611/ 17
youngers" neither, if he	will	have all the temporalty	8, 612/ 5
called "youngers," as he	will	have all the clergy	8, 612/ 5
else I ween he	will	come short of his	8, 612/ 31
Now cannot Tyndale (nor	will	not, I wot well	8, 614/ 11
And in that he	will	not so do, but	8, 616/ 16
confession. Now if Tyndale	will	peradventure say that it	8, 616/ 30

sore thereto that he	will	needs have them like	8, 618/ 17
can never prove it,	will	yet with great words	8, 618/ 18
others. Then if Tyndale	will	say that it can	8, 618/ 26
to this point, he	will	at the leastwise ever	8, 619/ 6
light. Now, if Tyndale	will	here deny me and	8, 621/ 35
appeareth clearly that he	will	never suffer it to	8, 622/ 18
should it be perceived?"	will	some man say. Surely	8, 623/ 1
now teach against free	will	, against priesthood, against Penance	8, 625/ 6
they believe indeed and	will	hereafter come forth with	8, 625/ 34
words of Saint Peter	will	declare the same. For	8, 627/ 20
these heretics only: so	will	these words of his	8, 628/ 35
benefice, or else I	will	none of it." As	8, 629/ 33
complaineth that the clergy	will	not preach. Which spiritual	8, 630/ 23
spiritual seed because they	will	not sow... he would	8, 630/ 24
so much, by Tyndale's	will	, as another man's old	8, 630/ 28
as he is, he	will	not, for very shame	8, 630/ 32
holy doctor whomsoever himself	will	allege. And then it	8, 632/ 27
sacraments at all. We	will	also demand of Tyndale	8, 632/ 30
be not necessary: therein	will	not only the mark	8, 633/ 9
a heretic... but so	will	the very Scripture, too	8, 633/ 11
way but the devil	will	well enough by that	8, 634/ 18
books appeareth. All which	will	Tyndale here have wiped	8, 637/ 12
in any wise, and	will	have none allegories at	8, 637/ 13
his fellows such as	will	be religious and continue	8, 638/ 15
that ceremony Friar Luther	will	none in no wise	8, 638/ 31
deny the text... and	will	take for Scripture but	8, 639/ 12
too, and so they	will	, I ween, at last	8, 639/ 16
would destroy the free	will	of man and lay	8, 639/ 36
break their vow, and	will	do no such good	8, 641/ 1
appalled them. But then	will	this point as sore	8, 643/ 5
them true and then	will	we give him good	8, 644/ 2
go that way, but	will	lead us a little	8, 644/ 4
pope alone. And he	will	speak against the faith	8, 644/ 7
that are gone before...	will	always testify who is	8, 644/ 29
Body of Christ; Tyndale	will	, if need require, not	8, 646/ 10
not wed nuns; Tyndale	will	not let to say	8, 646/ 16
he mean thus... this	will	soon set an end	8, 647/ 24
though he might say, "	Will	ye know which is	8, 647/ 29
And therefore... if Tyndale	will	have Luther taken now	8, 651/ 13
by marvelous miracle... it	will	be long, of likelihood	8, 651/ 23
and his apostles": whither	will	Tyndale go from us	8, 651/ 36
a false scripture? He	will	of likelihood leave the	8, 652/ 1
once, I ween, he	will	not indeed... but will	8, 652/ 17
will not indeed... but	will	for their false faith	8, 652/ 17
the "true" scripture we	will	then ask him whereby	8, 652/ 20
and all that ever	will	, walk out thereof to	8, 652/ 24
and Good Friday but	will	eat flesh upon all	8, 653/ 32
still. Now if Tyndale	will	say that he hath	8, 655/ 15
yet if this proof	will	not satisfy them, but	8, 659/ 16
rise... all the mischief	will	not fall in their	8, 665/ 1

but every wise reader	will	consider well what he	8, 665/ 27
consider well what he	will	say, and not be	8, 665/ 27
you. Howbeit, if he	will	, for avoiding of the	8, 665/ 36
to say thus, this	will	be the most foolish	8, 667/ 3
Catholic Church. And therefore	will	they, but if they	8, 672/ 15
the Catholic Church again,	will	else with Judas be	8, 673/ 18
alloweth. For though he	will	in no wise agree	8, 676/ 24
gift, but because he	will	not suffer his church	8, 677/ 18
followeth that God never	will	permit and suffer his	8, 677/ 31
of... but if Tyndale	will	say "Yes" and when	8, 679/ 18
tell which nor where,	will	yet say still "Yes	8, 679/ 19
man, I dare say,	will	think them fully unmeet	8, 679/ 31
as he promised, and	will	not suffer it damnably	8, 680/ 6
and for that cause	will	not suffer it to	8, 680/ 7
to every man that	will	learn thereof and give	8, 682/ 22
other thing that God	will	have done or believed	8, 682/ 27
us warning that God	will	reward our good works	8, 686/ 34
as long as he	will	believe. For what sins	8, 687/ 29
a nun when he	will	. And thus, lo, good	8, 689/ 14
rehearsed, and because he	will	have the Catholic Church	8, 689/ 37
be, to such as	will	learn, the "pillar and	8, 690/ 1
Besides this, if he	will	make his example like	8, 694/ 8
And therefore if Tyndale	will	now make his matter	8, 694/ 25
therefore if these heretics	will	now be resembled to	8, 695/ 22
dead. Finally, if he	will	say as he meaneth	8, 697/ 1
testimony of her good	will	and devotion, to spend	8, 699/ 36
the remnant whereon ye	will	even upon pilgrimages if	8, 700/ 29
old" time. And how	will	this holy Baptist do	8, 704/ 5
now take, if it	will	, by his holy coming	8, 705/ 8
with what evasion Tyndale	will	avoid this reason for	8, 706/ 15
do the Scripture; or	will	not hear; or say	8, 707/ 12
to any man that	will	not willfully wink, that	8, 708/ 8
church, of which God	will	have men learn. Now	8, 708/ 9
some one that he	will	call a "true" preacher	8, 710/ 12
that preacher, whom himself	will	name for true, be	8, 710/ 14
were loath, by his	will	, that any were, of	8, 712/ 8
do the Scripture; or	will	not hear; or say	8, 714/ 18
gloss him out," or "	will	not hear" him, or	8, 714/ 31
again, that when he	will	allege any holy doctor	8, 716/ 13
part against us, we	will	"gloss him out," or	8, 716/ 14
out," or else we "	will	not hear" him, or	8, 716/ 15
him, or else we	will	say that "the Church	8, 716/ 15
holy doctor, and I	will	hear him, and I	8, 716/ 19
him, and I neither	will	gloss him out nor	8, 716/ 20
have determined it... yet	will	I wink thereat and	8, 716/ 23
and dissemble it, and	will	not say, "The Church	8, 716/ 24
it." And therefore I	will	allege no such thing	8, 716/ 25
do for him. This	will	I, lo, do for	8, 716/ 27
his fellows; which I	will	never do for no	8, 717/ 3
when he saith we	will	believe no holy doctor	8, 717/ 8

deny it still, then	will	every man that wit	8, 717/ 16
and liquid water, which	will	receive no step. And	8, 718/ 2
I have done and	will	) than I need, in	8, 720/ 16
I can do, Tyndale	will	be Saint John the	8, 721/ 8
himself also. But this	will	I promise you: that	8, 721/ 11
tell me what he	will	, and I will believe	8, 722/ 32
he will, and I	will	believe him till Antichrist	8, 722/ 32
all Christian people, he	will	not know for his	8, 725/ 5
and liquid water, which	will	receive no step. And	8, 725/ 10
happeneth that they which	will	not hear the word	8, 730/ 22
at the first either	will	not hear or cannot	8, 730/ 29
that book, when he	will	, in which Saint Augustine	8, 732/ 34
and this, I say,	will	I gladly give him	8, 733/ 2
in the Church... I	will	bind him to none	8, 733/ 6
all for heretics that	will	hold the contrary... and	8, 733/ 15
the contrary... and then	will	he shave his crown	8, 733/ 16
man... and then he	will	advise Friar Luther to	8, 733/ 18
can be holy that	will	not be in it	8, 735/ 3
I know not. Ye	will	, peradventure, read me the	8, 737/ 4
me believe not Manichaeus?	Will	ye now that I	8, 737/ 12
yourselves whither part ye	will	. If ye bid me	8, 737/ 13
believe. Wherefore, if ye	will	show me any reason	8, 737/ 31
to the Gospel... then	will	I take me to	8, 737/ 32
Let any man, whoso	will	knit and put in	8, 740/ 13
he is accursed that	will	tell us that Christ	8, 740/ 16
shall he be that	will	tell us for the	8, 740/ 18
Augustine... whom if Tyndale	will	believe, all our question	8, 740/ 23
church. And if he	will	not believe him... then	8, 740/ 25
and "feeling faith," he	will	in the end tell	8, 741/ 27
historical faith. Howbeit, he	will	say that now he	8, 741/ 29
that wrought with his	will	and his reason in	8, 744/ 27
manner thing which he	will	not confess, for hope	8, 745/ 31
for fear that it	will	be proved... as whether	8, 745/ 32
towardness of our own	will	not frowardly resisting, but	8, 746/ 31
without our own conformable	will	, appeareth plainly by clear	8, 747/ 10
Saint Thomas of India, "	Will	not thou be unbelieving	8, 747/ 19
inward cause moving our	will	toward the consent thereof	8, 747/ 30
God, without which our	will	had never walked toward	8, 747/ 31
like as the good	will	working with God assented	8, 748/ 12
as long as the	will	of the man will	8, 748/ 14
will of the man	will	continue still with God	8, 748/ 15
because of their good	will	sticking still to the	8, 748/ 21
so obstinately set his	will	unto the worse side	8, 748/ 23
man hath coupled his	will	with God, by inclining	8, 748/ 26
the frowardness of his	will	do willingly fall therefrom	8, 748/ 28
the towardness of his	will	did willingly cleave thereto	8, 748/ 29
such thing as he	will	say that he feeleth	8, 751/ 18
the towardness of man's	will	in leading him into	8, 752/ 27
God may, if they	will	, far more easily follow	8, 755/ 31
same Spirit if we	will	work with him, causeth	8, 757/ 12

lost. Now, if he	will	not in any wise	8, 761/ 12
that through their froward	will	believed never a whit	8, 761/ 19
selfsame cause because he	will	none other believe but	8, 761/ 25
the right belief? "Well,"	will	Tyndale say, "but yet	8, 762/ 9
whoso," saith our Savior, "	will	not hear the church	8, 763/ 31
by grace and good	will	come to the man	8, 764/ 17
and presume that God	will	not let so great	8, 767/ 17
the good and well-appliable	will	of man, the fruit	8, 768/ 24
tell it them... they	will	not believe us, or	8, 768/ 32
the others. But Tyndale	will	haply say to me	8, 769/ 30
too. But since Tyndale	will	in no wise agree	8, 770/ 5
given by God. Well,	will	we do well, then	8, 770/ 26
Tyndale himself! What reasons	will	he lay to them	8, 770/ 28
lay to them? He	will	say, by likelihood, "O	8, 770/ 29
and for this time	will	I touch only those	8, 776/ 23
upon his own words	will	I make it open	8, 776/ 25
known church; and therewith	will	I finish all this	8, 776/ 27
full good that yet	will	wax after naught, and	8, 777/ 20
well marketh the matter	will	be likely to call	8, 779/ 16
month; and therefore I	will	not now labor much	8, 779/ 31
and articles that Christ	will	have us bound to	8, 780/ 13
so true that they	will	, notwithstanding many sufficient causes	8, 781/ 11
it for false, they	will	, I say, yet of	8, 781/ 13
God work with his	will	. For our Savior saith	8, 782/ 10
hath wrought with man's	will	, and called him, by	8, 782/ 20
and worketh with his	will	in keeping him therefrom	8, 783/ 8
his flesh brought his	will	to theft and adultery	8, 783/ 12
of Abraham. For I	will	grant him this, and	8, 783/ 19
and after his desires	will	ye do." "Well," will	8, 783/ 25
will ye do." "Well,"	will	Tyndale yet say, "since	8, 783/ 26
be damned if he	will	believe," nor "no sin	8, 784/ 8
Luther lieth. But yet	will	Tyndale say, "Since I	8, 784/ 17
these new words which	will	in no wise stand	8, 784/ 28
be nothing of our	will	, but necessarily spring out	8, 785/ 30
list. And if he	will	not, what can the	8, 786/ 19
do? And if he	will	... the man then shall	8, 786/ 20
to me and I	will	turn to you" would	8, 786/ 33
of his own wretched	will	, unto the providence and	8, 787/ 18
brethren" what wise conclusion	will	Tyndale make of this	8, 788/ 31
Saxony they do? What	will	Tyndale call them then	8, 790/ 1
Tyndale call them then?	Will	he call them by	8, 790/ 1
to the left side	will	alter and change the	8, 790/ 3
sin at all. We	will	therefore never ask Tyndale	8, 791/ 1
high, solemn words. First	will	we bid him prove	8, 792/ 36
choked therewith; and so	will	some of these at	8, 793/ 11
tell us this... we	will	pray him prove it	8, 795/ 5
than say it... we	will	not let to say	8, 795/ 6
come to heaven. What	will	he answer us? What	8, 796/ 24
answer us? What counsel	will	he give us? He	8, 796/ 25
he give us? He	will	of likelihood, because he	8, 796/ 25

God if he peradventure	will	forgive thee this evil	8, 796/ 30
sorry for it, what	will	he bid us more	8, 797/ 7
and satisfaction. What counsel	will	he give us, therefore	8, 797/ 14
us, but that Tyndale	will	needs damn us all	8, 797/ 34
now give unto him?	Will	he bid him repent	8, 798/ 5
bid him, the man	will	ween he mocketh him	8, 798/ 6
him. What counsel, then,	will	Tyndale give him further	8, 798/ 19
Tyndale give him further?	Will	he tell him that	8, 798/ 19
and taught that the	will	of man can nothing	8, 798/ 23
lie not in his	will	, wherefore doth Tyndale advise	8, 798/ 25
it lie in his	will	... yet since, by Tyndale's	8, 798/ 26
could, then could his	will	do somewhat toward God	8, 798/ 28
deny), the poor man	will	ween that Tyndale doth	8, 798/ 30
all endeavor of man's	will	in subduing of his	8, 798/ 32
beetle-blind" reason... the man	will	soon see that Tyndale	8, 798/ 33
endeavor of his own	will	toward the belief. And	8, 798/ 37
man can by his	will	no more do toward	8, 799/ 2
frantic heresies against free	will	... which, as it is	8, 799/ 11
of their own free	will	, do not upon so	8, 799/ 19
that but if the	will	afterward finally fall therefrom	8, 799/ 23
which be the scriptures	will	for his own part	8, 800/ 16
for Tyndale's conclusion, we	will	with good will grant	8, 800/ 24
we will with good	will	grant him that it	8, 800/ 24
not; and some men	will	hold, peradventure, that it	8, 802/ 12
and properly answered. Then	will	I ask him one	8, 802/ 27
Church saith so: I	will	therefore ask this good	8, 803/ 30
him. Peradventure this question	will	somewhat seem strange to	8, 803/ 35
conclusion that his master	will	not advise him to	8, 804/ 1
perfect as he: then	will	I ask him wherefore	8, 804/ 9
books. To this he	will	, I ween, answer me	8, 805/ 4
By what old story	will	he show us that	8, 807/ 32
there are that God	will	have believed, whereof his	8, 808/ 26
spoken of. If he	will	say that they be	8, 809/ 27
the same still... and	will	therefore say that so	8, 810/ 30
and his fond fellows	will	in the meanwhile go	8, 811/ 15
example of the Jews	will	not help him for	8, 811/ 21
should wed nuns: I	will	agree with Tyndale to	8, 811/ 35
to every man that	will	ask us wherefore we	8, 812/ 26
that be true, then	will	I wink at this	8, 815/ 2
again betimes, and I	will	then take your first	8, 815/ 3
of all good men	will	not answer Tyndale... but	8, 817/ 4
for historical faith than	will	stand with his words	8, 818/ 33
damned but if he	will	not believe. For nothing	8, 821/ 19
after. Howbeit, if Tyndale	will	, for all this, make	8, 821/ 32
now whereabouts I go,	will	say that in the	8, 822/ 23
the reprobates; and he	will	haply say that it	8, 822/ 27
the feeling faith: now	will	Tyndale peradventure say that	8, 823/ 7
feeling faith. Now ye	will	ask, peradventure, "What then	8, 824/ 15
God worketh with man's	will	into the consent, or	8, 825/ 15
and that the free	will	of man can do	8, 826/ 16

friars may, when they	will	, lawfully wed nuns: all	8, 826/ 28
as Tyndale is, that	will	not fail, except he	8, 826/ 31
of whose church I	will	somewhat show you before	8, 829/ 5
their evil, if they	will	be saved... and because	8, 831/ 35
clergy of Christendom that	will	be none heretics, and	8, 832/ 20
false and lie: I	will	, as I say, leave	8, 833/ 14
the church that we	will	greatly speak of. More	8, 834/ 2
the church that he	will	not, he saith, "greatly	8, 834/ 23
Christian folk. But yet	will	Friar Barnes say that	8, 835/ 16
the church that he	will	greatly vouchsafe to speak	8, 835/ 19
too... and that he	will	therefore find us out	8, 836/ 30
length how well he	will	keep his promise, whereof	8, 837/ 2
his promise, whereof he	will	for a while make	8, 837/ 3
a green sign! And	will	you with your spiritual	8, 838/ 1
nay, my lords, it	will	not be! But they	8, 838/ 4
of your head, it	will	not help you; for	8, 838/ 18
and inspireth where he	will	. He will neither be	8, 838/ 20
where he will. He	will	neither be bounden to	8, 838/ 20
as though the free	will	of man (which he	8, 839/ 36
also made against free	will	. And that the devil	8, 840/ 4
of Israel? For I	will	not have the death	8, 840/ 13
of hosts, and I	will	turn to you, saith	8, 840/ 20
to God, and he	will	draw near to you	8, 840/ 34
might, wit, faculty, free	will	, body, soul, and all	8, 841/ 27
for such. But I	will	not strive much with	8, 846/ 10
delivered us if we	will	, though many men there	8, 848/ 29
men there be that	will	not, take the benefit	8, 848/ 29
benefit thereof... but some	will	needs lie still in	8, 848/ 30
in prison, and some	will	needs thither again, as	8, 848/ 30
and delivered out yet	will	they there for good	8, 848/ 33
church of Christ that	will	with help of grace	8, 849/ 22
of Saint John: "I	will	give unto every one	8, 850/ 12
believed of them that	will	be saved. For the	8, 850/ 28
we must, if we	will	be saved, stick fast	8, 850/ 30
washed and smoothed out.	Will	ye see, good readers	8, 853/ 1
but the rich man	will	eat of his own	8, 854/ 17
sore, cankered members that	will	not in conclusion be	8, 855/ 12
should not, by his	will	, well perceive the point	8, 857/ 9
shall consider that he	will	now tell you where	8, 857/ 12
O my lords, what	will	you say to Lyra	8, 858/ 2
Barnes But now, here	will	be objected that I	8, 859/ 6
us see what he	will	now say better upon	8, 859/ 32
better advisement. For now	will	he not fail, of	8, 859/ 33
be the plainer, I	will	bring you Saint Augustine's	8, 860/ 23
may do what she	will	? Because allthing that she	8, 862/ 8
in Scripture, at her	will	? Nay, nay, my lords	8, 862/ 11
wrinkles wrinkles. But it	will	not be, Barnes; it	8, 866/ 6
not be, Barnes; it	will	not be. For though	8, 866/ 6
election and merits, we	will	not much meddle with	8, 866/ 34
may man by free	will	work, with grace and	8, 866/ 38

Friar Barnes against free	will	and good works babble	8, 867/ 4
Christ is our satisfaction,	will	that men shall do	8, 868/ 19
a great flock, that	will	be content to acknowledge	8, 868/ 26
their sin... but they	will	rather run to the	8, 868/ 32
I well may, and	will	, cut off all his	8, 871/ 22
fall in errors! I	will	therefore, peradventure, at some	8, 871/ 34
his purpose... and I	will	first touch the point	8, 873/ 3
point by which Barnes	will	make us to know	8, 873/ 3
a wise tale Barnes	will	in this matter tell	8, 873/ 11
do allthing that I	will	... and it shall prosper	8, 873/ 31
know, unto them that	will	know, which is the	8, 874/ 27
men. Wherefore, he that	will	know which is the	8, 874/ 33
men to scriptures, that	will	know the holy church	8, 875/ 10
all the grace and	will	appear so foolish that	8, 876/ 11
foolish that the reader	will	think that this tale	8, 876/ 11
with me... for I	will	send you to an	8, 877/ 7
further... but this I	will	warrant thee: that though	8, 877/ 30
well ye wot he	will	agree none other thing	8, 878/ 13
do allthing that I	will	, and it shall prosper	8, 880/ 29
do allthing that I	will	. For he shall teach	8, 881/ 21
in fulfilling of my	will	humble himself unto the	8, 881/ 24
God hath none other	will	, for anything by Barnes	8, 882/ 9
his word doth his	will	, and returned not again	8, 882/ 11
so doth it his	will	, and returneth not to	8, 882/ 14
city refuse you and	will	not receive your doctrine	8, 882/ 31
of the prophet Isaiah	will	in no wise avail	8, 882/ 36
all whom never one	will	be faithful, but have	8, 883/ 13
all sides unto the	will	of God; and as	8, 886/ 3
Christ as he doth	will	say that he construeth	8, 889/ 15
against him. For whoso	will	hear heretics and not	8, 889/ 21
inwardly worketh with the	will	of man walking with	8, 889/ 25
serpents," his inward unction	will	work with our diligence	8, 890/ 4
we be slothful, or	will	be willingly beguiled, and	8, 890/ 5
by false prophets that	will	come to us in	8, 890/ 9
well; and else it	will	be hard for any	8, 891/ 3
therefore, good Father Barnes,"	will	she say, "I like	8, 891/ 7
with hers whom God	will	not suffer to say	8, 891/ 26
she that can and	will	feed us well, and	8, 892/ 20
feed us well, and	will	gladly offer to give	8, 892/ 20
that only our mother	will	feed us well, each	8, 892/ 23
as all the remnant	will	give us no meat	8, 892/ 36
meat but naught... so	will	she give us none	8, 892/ 37
whoso love his life	will	take all that she	8, 892/ 38
of our very mother,	will	not leave us in	8, 893/ 9
case, but that he	will	cause our very mother	8, 893/ 9
well our very mother	will	give us but good	8, 894/ 20
good faith, nothing that	will	be worth a fly	8, 895/ 7
Barnes, another thing. Ye	will	that I shall know	8, 895/ 10
very, true church how	will	ye first make me	8, 895/ 28
words of man" this	will	, I wot well, Friar	8, 895/ 36

them she may and	will	take for the false	8, 896/ 20
the very, true church	will	not stand me in	8, 896/ 35
And therefore every man,"	will	Barnes say, "that shall	8, 897/ 22
ye wot well... he	will	, for all that I	8, 898/ 6
the truth, if they	will	themselves... and that therefore	8, 898/ 21
chooseth only those that	will	come and hear and	8, 898/ 22
respect of them that	will	not, therefore there are	8, 898/ 25
and not because God	will	call all, and then	8, 898/ 27
are willing to learn,	will	cause some to be	8, 898/ 28
cannot believe that he	will	so do... but rather	8, 899/ 5
be sure if they	will	come to it; and	8, 899/ 7
which knoweth not the	will	of his lord and	8, 899/ 14
negligence... but except he	will	not know it of	8, 899/ 15
he which knoweth the	will	of his lord and	8, 899/ 16
perceiveth a thing, the	will	cannot choose but follow	8, 899/ 21
man may know the	will	of his lord and	8, 899/ 22
which have known the	will	of the Lord and	8, 899/ 27
a purgatory. "Nor it	will	not help, that I	8, 899/ 31
then he doth the	will	of his lord... and	8, 899/ 32
he did his lord's	will	... he shall yet be	8, 899/ 35
he left his lord's	will	undone. "But surely, Father	8, 899/ 36
damnable error if they	will	or else they were	8, 900/ 4
yet say that God	will	damn us for understanding	8, 900/ 11
not one of you	will	remove a foot, for	8, 900/ 35
man go where he	will	, and hear whom he	8, 901/ 20
must do if I	will	be good howbeit, therein	8, 903/ 24
household, albeit that some	will	say there was a	8, 907/ 14
of it, or that	will	not be of it	8, 908/ 2
Saint Augustine's works... we	will	take the words only	8, 909/ 8
yet, like as reason	will	not agree that the	8, 909/ 34
as the king, so	will	it not agree with	8, 909/ 35
O my lords, what	will	ye say to Lyra	8, 910/ 19
sermon in this wise: "	Will	ye know, good Christian	8, 913/ 10
good, holy men that	will	say of themselves that	8, 913/ 31
perceive that can and	will	consider well the place	8, 914/ 20
to err, yet he	will	not suffer the whole	8, 915/ 35
he boast that he	will	prove it by the	8, 917/ 8
life after. But Barnes	will	, I warrant you, give	8, 918/ 13
that ye keep and	will	keep all things that	8, 920/ 3
voice in that... therefore	will	Friar Barnes say that	8, 920/ 28
say to them that	will	do no good works	8, 920/ 30
it err, and therefore	will	not Barnes believe it	8, 922/ 16
that though Friar Barnes	will	not believe any general	8, 922/ 25
universal church... and we	will	not only take in	8, 924/ 19
the very church... we	will	take in them too	8, 924/ 32
us... by which we	will	prove the vow of	8, 928/ 8
know, unto them that	will	know, which is the	8, 929/ 1
men. Wherefore, he that	will	know which is the	8, 929/ 8
men to scriptures, that	will	know the holy church	8, 929/ 22
Paul saith, "They that	will	live devoutly in Christ	8, 930/ 10

every man, and you	will	be oppressed of no	8, 930/ 12
you say, and you	will	not once say as	8, 930/ 16
words to the Ephesians	will	well agree with his	8, 931/ 24
in choice whether he	will	have those words taken	8, 936/ 1
was." Now, if he	will	have them Saint Chrysostom's	8, 936/ 6
now, if Friar Barnes	will	here say that with	8, 938/ 30
the freedom of man's	will	is nothing restrained nor	8, 939/ 3
nature convenient unto free	will	of man. Whoso consider	8, 939/ 16
in hand whatsoever they	will	in this world. For	8, 940/ 11
God is assistant and	will	not suffer it to	8, 942/ 21
whom he is offended	will	amend by his own	8, 942/ 32
and then if he	will	not obey "the church	8, 942/ 35
fashion... Barnes But now	will	there be objected that	8, 943/ 2
the universal church, she	will	judge righteously, after Christ's	8, 943/ 12
universal church, then she	will	judge righteously, after Christ's	8, 943/ 33
as himself rehearseth it	will	never be defended with	8, 945/ 7
is wronged... and so	will	that no man shall	8, 945/ 34
brother offend thee and	will	not amend neither at	8, 948/ 1
church" or not it	will	be hard to say	8, 949/ 17
Then to which church	will	Barnes bid him go	8, 949/ 18
wrinkle of sin she	will	judge righteously, after the	8, 949/ 33
the purpose, that I	will	grant it Friar Barnes	8, 950/ 4
more, too. For I	will	grant him also the	8, 950/ 5
these things, and yet	will	you be called Christ's	8, 954/ 15
be glorious; for some	will	frowardly refuse to be	8, 957/ 15
it be that some	will	never amend, but shall	8, 957/ 29
be the plainer, I	will	bring you Saint Augustine's	8, 959/ 15
faithful and just, and	will	pardon us our sins	8, 961/ 23
Augustine. Now, if Barnes	will	say that though it	8, 962/ 15
Yet if Friar Barnes	will	say that it is	8, 962/ 32
you. But now ye	will	peradventure marvel for what	8, 964/ 8
such one if he	will	. And then Caelestius added	8, 964/ 18
and a good hope,"	will	not commit. Whereby Saint	8, 965/ 25
truly because God so	will	or suffereth it, we	8, 968/ 14
stubbles. But some man	will	say, "I force not	8, 968/ 33
of their own frowardness	will	walk to damnation, whom	8, 971/ 21
to damnation, whom God	will	not wrestle with to	8, 971/ 21
yet, as many men	will	never come into her	8, 971/ 29
doctrine yet because he	will	but believe it, and	8, 971/ 34
working follow it, but	will	without due repentance die	8, 971/ 35
of the Church that	will	work well, and not	8, 972/ 2
here in earth. Then	will	we ask him whether	8, 973/ 6
suppose that Friar Barnes	will	grant that he speaketh	8, 973/ 8
any known church this	will	Friar Barnes, as he	8, 974/ 10
that he provideth, yet	will	he prove that it	8, 974/ 12
put in, Friar Barnes	will	himself, as it seemeth	8, 975/ 15
to confess, though Tyndale	will	not agree it. And	8, 975/ 16
known Catholic church: I	will	prove it by the	8, 975/ 31
received. Therefore, if we	will	have fellowship with the	8, 977/ 27
which thing these heretics	will	in no wise agree	8, 980/ 3

against his purpose I	will	now, for Friar Barnes'	8, 980/ 12
against him. And therefore	will	I (to end where	8, 983/ 15
things as these be,	will	they be rulers of	8, 983/ 29
special enemy; and then	will	I make an end	8, 985/ 12
devil? If Friar Barnes	will	anything prove us by	8, 985/ 21
mistranslated of ignorance, I	will	show you but one	8, 986/ 29
things as these be	will	they be rulers of	8, 987/ 7
things as these be,	will	they be rulers of	8, 987/ 9
and consider them well	will	surely think in himself	8, 993/ 20
be known for known	will	each of them have	8, 993/ 26
church, and yet they	will	all have all their	8, 993/ 26
and tokens known, so	will	they all have all	8, 993/ 29
sure marks themselves, but	will	, for all that, go	8, 994/ 4
Of all which I	will	in this one book	8, 995/ 11
damnable error. These proofs	will	I shortly gather you	8, 995/ 16
necessary truth that he	will	have his church farther	8, 996/ 22
revelation since, nor never	will	again while the world	8, 996/ 32
them. But God they	will	in no wise that	8, 996/ 35
them, and since they	will	believe but the Scripture	8, 997/ 1
a packstaff, since it	will	make some man's hands	8, 997/ 17
therefore to whomsoever God	will	open the Scripture, he	8, 998/ 10
and they that he	will	not open it to	8, 998/ 11
For his elects he	will	teach, they say, because	8, 998/ 15
and the other he	will	not, because he would	8, 998/ 16
themselves, and preach they	will	themselves, to die therefor	8, 999/ 6
be always verified: "I	will	not leave you fatherless	8, 999/ 13
you fatherless; but I	will	send you another Comforter	8, 999/ 14
this point our adversaries	will	agree with us, I	8, 999/ 34
long himself our adversaries	will	agree that he speaketh	8, 1000/ 5
congregation. And finally they	will	agree that the same	8, 1000/ 6
the whole world. This	will	they not let to	8, 1000/ 11
In which thing I	will	show you, first, that	8, 1001/ 24
all them. Secondly I	will	prove you that the	8, 1001/ 27
church of ours. Thirdly	will	I show you that	8, 1001/ 29
of all theirs. Fourthly	will	I show you by	8, 1001/ 32
of this point, I	will	begin even at the	8, 1002/ 1
intentio secunda, for that	will	be a little better	8, 1003/ 22
to save themselves, they	will	, I ween, assay to	8, 1004/ 9
yet none error," so	will	they come at last	8, 1004/ 12
known church. But they	will	think themselves bound to	8, 1005/ 24
known church. If they	will	answer and say that	8, 1005/ 27
these men, I ween,	will	not speak it. For	8, 1005/ 39
open, and evident, they	will	never prove this point	8, 1006/ 9
say, if these folk	will	(as I wot well	8, 1006/ 22
I wot well they	will	not) say hereafter, in	8, 1006/ 23
church believeth therein: this	will	nothing hurt mine argument	8, 1006/ 25
Now, if any man	will	here object and argue	8, 1007/ 16
loss of heaven I	will	not at this time	8, 1007/ 21
to say that he	will	have his church in	8, 1009/ 35
To this argument they	will	give two solutions. One	8, 1010/ 9

head. And another answer	will	be that the known	8, 1010/ 11
head, which is, they	will	say, none but Christ	8, 1010/ 13
after: to this they	will	grant that Christ was	8, 1010/ 22
that is to wit,"	will	they say, "of the	8, 1010/ 23
head still." And here	will	they fall from reasoning	8, 1010/ 26
a gay glorious process	will	they describe us the	8, 1010/ 27
And then, as they	will	first fall from proving	8, 1010/ 31
proving to preaching, so	will	they soon after fall	8, 1010/ 32
in all that railing	will	they forget the ribaldrous	8, 1010/ 34
of nuns and run	will	they forth all against	8, 1010/ 36
against ours. And first	will	they fall from Saint	8, 1010/ 37
answer thus avoided, they	will	come in with the	8, 1011/ 24
church. For that is (	will	they say) the secret	8, 1011/ 29
hair. To this answer	will	we ask them whether	8, 1012/ 1
flock. For if they	will	stick upon the denying	8, 1012/ 15
the denying thereof, and	will	not care for Saint	8, 1012/ 15
earth. Then if they	will	confess, as of truth	8, 1013/ 11
goose. For if they	will	say that Christ hath	8, 1013/ 29
etc. But I neither	will	for so plain a	8, 1016/ 21
rather, for a sample,	will	of some few put	8, 1016/ 24
church. And if he	will	not hear the church	8, 1018/ 5
if these slippery serpents	will	say (as Tyndale already	8, 1018/ 20
into? If these folk	will	say that he was	8, 1021/ 25
said, "If any man	will	be contentious, we have	8, 1023/ 2
places of Scripture fore-remembered	will	Friar Barnes and those	8, 1024/ 8
his apostles, "He that	will	be chief among you	8, 1024/ 21
conditions; but he that	will	not be reformed by	8, 1026/ 5
be but known: I	will	with this finish the	8, 1029/ 8
first proof of this	will	I first presuppose the	8, 1029/ 24
church known. And then	will	I join thereto the	8, 1029/ 26
that every wise man	will	think that it were	8, 1031/ 34
things together, every wretched,	willful	beast to lay the	8, 787/ 16
point... if a few	willful	folk, far the least	8, 923/ 7
too... and yet, by	willful	purpose of continuing in	8, 957/ 27
peradventure, but through our	willful	frailty and negligence. And	8, 965/ 20
punishment that a man	willfully	taketh for the sin	8, 581/ 22
man that will not	willfully	wink, that this church	8, 708/ 8
have with obstinate malice	willfully	fallen therefrom. And in	8, 992/ 13
the matter, if the	willfulness	of the party that	8, 948/ 10
another of new, called	William	Hutchins. Berengarius fell first	8, 661/ 13
the other, new heretic,	William	Hutchins, which first fell	8, 661/ 27
the book of M.	William	Barlowe, that long was	8, 663/ 25
against Martin Luther and	William	Tyndale, too, and against	8, 680/ 30
as much wit as	William	Tyndale, that he might	8, 681/ 8
nun, than to believe	William	Tyndale... which in defense	8, 690/ 9
Baptist and of Sir	William	Tyndale be not much	8, 697/ 19
the Baptist, but Sir	William	the Baptist this holy	8, 705/ 2
the Baptist this holy	William	Tyndale, otherwise called Hutchins	8, 705/ 3
false, malicious means of	William	Tyndale... for which all	8, 710/ 25
and hear forth Sir	William	Tyndale's sermon... Tyndale . . . his	8, 726/ 8

pestilent book in which	William	Tyndale with his false	8, 758/ 6
apostle of these apostates,	William	Tyndale. Which as they	8, 766/ 35
that be but holy	William	Tyndale himself! What reasons	8, 770/ 28
of his own master	William	Tyndale, Luther, Lambert, Huessgen	8, 805/ 7
we vary, and wherein	William	Tyndale and we vary	8, 872/ 15
had been then one	William	Tyndale that had been	8, 925/ 14
and Friar Luther, and	William	Tyndale, would then have	8, 927/ 11
unknown church devised by	William	Tyndale. And in the	8, 993/ 7
God... and that his	willing	submitting of himself to	8, 581/ 24
to any that were	willing	to come into Christendom	8, 635/ 9
helpeth them that are	willing	, first of all to	8, 739/ 13
and quick, and with	willing	and applicable minds should	8, 753/ 15
them, therefore, that are	willing	, with his supernatural grace	8, 778/ 16
refuge unto Christian men	willing	to know the verity	8, 874/ 24
which be in Christendom	willing	to reserve the steadfastness	8, 874/ 38
I being as well	willing	to learn to please	8, 898/ 3
that come and are	willing	to learn, will cause	8, 898/ 28
refuge unto Christian men	willing	to know the verity	8, 928/ 33
which be in Christendom	willing	to reserve the steadfastness	8, 929/ 12
of his goodness, not	willing	to suffer the people	8, 1009/ 5
such as were not	willingly	blind, was known for	8, 613/ 18
ready, but if we	willingly	withdraw... himself showeth where	8, 747/ 7
of his will do	willingly	fall therefrom, as the	8, 748/ 28
of his will did	willingly	cleave thereto... and as	8, 748/ 29
with help of grace	willingly	return thereto. Now, if	8, 748/ 31
frail "members"... but even	willingly	, and of purpose, and	8, 797/ 21
be about to sin	willingly	and either of purpose	8, 821/ 35
that whosoever sin once	willingly	shall never be after	8, 826/ 14
slothful, or will be	willingly	beguiled, and suffer the	8, 890/ 6
on them, turn again	willingly	by grace unto grace	8, 957/ 22
full sore against their	wills	) yet see we well	8, 628/ 11
wrought, with their toward	wills	, in the men's hearts	8, 759/ 10
working with their conformable	wills	into the consent of	8, 768/ 17
wrought himself with their	wills	, and that else they	8, 795/ 7
worketh with the toward	wills	of the people of	8, 856/ 10
him, must conform their	wills	on all sides unto	8, 886/ 3
new spirit"; and "Why	wilt	thou die, O thou	8, 840/ 12
Saint Matthew, "If thou	wilt	enter into the everlasting	8, 849/ 30
the nature of the	wily	fox is to get	8, 614/ 1
succession, do as the	wily	fox doth, whose nature	8, 629/ 5
he meaneth by his	wily	similitude of the wily	8, 629/ 7
wily similitude of the	wily	fox. For since he	8, 629/ 8
his following of the "	wily	fox," whose "nature" is	8, 629/ 21
in their "marriages" that	wily	manner of the wily	8, 629/ 26
wily manner of the	wily	fox. Howbeit, indeed such	8, 629/ 27
eyes what mists of	wily	falsehood that he list	8, 740/ 15
to make open this	wily	folly of Tyndale is	8, 785/ 2
not. But yet, as	wily	as that invention was	8, 813/ 8
him, and made his	wily	folly found out more	8, 813/ 9
to controlment the selfsame	wily	folly in Richard Webbe	8, 813/ 11

acquaintance with some false,	wily	heretic, had begun to	8, 883/ 34
the means that their	wily	malice can devise, to	8, 892/ 24
sleight of the most	wily	devil, under color of	8, 987/ 33
then is all the	wily	folly of these heretics	8, 1016/ 2
color to bear their	wily-foolish	invention in devising the	8, 1015/ 28
upon the people, and	win	in some against the	8, 611/ 20
godly that they might	win	their heathen husbands with	8, 730/ 25
wife, whether thou shalt	win	thine heathen husband?" With	8, 730/ 27
and virtuous conversation to	win	their unchristian husbands unto	8, 731/ 16
do this deed and	win	us in Saint Augustine	8, 732/ 14
able to conquer and	win	up the world with	8, 763/ 23
and wrinkled... he would	win	the field with a	8, 866/ 4
devil in hell than	win	heaven with the bare	8, 868/ 33
while he labored to	wind	out, hath so enmeshed	8, 657/ 9
about, and fain would	wind	themselves out with juggling	8, 688/ 9
all... then would he	wind	out with a wile	8, 714/ 4
all his purpose to	wind	away withal and shift	8, 763/ 1
wag hemp in the	wind	!) to mock at all	8, 788/ 8
he could never well	wind	out: Friar Barnes thought	8, 864/ 4
would be resembled: he	windeth	himself so wilily this	8, 644/ 14
and like as he	windeth	out with "sinning and	8, 1004/ 11
a bare memorial in	wine	and starch or cakebread	8, 589/ 33
or anything else than	wine	and cakebread set up	8, 633/ 27
a cup of very	wine	and therewith good cakebread	8, 641/ 14
saith it is but	wine	and cakebread. Tyndale believeth	8, 645/ 23
very bare bread and	wine	, or starch instead of	8, 656/ 24
the water into the	wine	at the Mass... wherewith	8, 657/ 15
and consecrate with only	wine	alone; and so by	8, 657/ 24
is nothing else but	wine	and "cakebread," except it	8, 704/ 36
is only cakebread and	wine	? And had not Judas	8, 761/ 26
but only cakebread and	wine	, or starch instead of	8, 804/ 33
only bare bread and	wine	? And by what old	8, 807/ 36
only bare bread and	wine	, and starch instead of	8, 826/ 25
find good ale or	wine	where there hangeth out	8, 838/ 1
perceive that there is	wine	in the house though	8, 878/ 24
there is peradventure no	wine	in that house at	8, 878/ 30
at all... but the	wine	drunk up, and the	8, 878/ 30
and then had the	wine	or the ale by	8, 878/ 31
this cometh their plenteous	winepresses	and their full cellars	8, 983/ 26
their tuns of sweet	wines	. Of this be their	8, 983/ 28
I am content to	wink	thereat, and forget for	8, 589/ 14
that will not willfully	wink	, that this church is	8, 708/ 8
it... yet will I	wink	thereat and dissemble it	8, 716/ 23
true, then will I	wink	at this one and	8, 815/ 2
do no more but	wink	thereat and find no	8, 944/ 15
yet if we would	wink	at that and suffer	8, 1013/ 35
not receive your doctrine,	wipe	off the dust of	8, 882/ 31
will Tyndale here have	wiped	out in any wise	8, 637/ 13
it had been more	wisdom	for him to have	8, 603/ 31
always will, when his	wisdom	seeth it necessary. What	8, 610/ 19

diversely, as his high	wisdom	saw that diverse good	8, 636/ 4
which letter his high	wisdom	so tempered for the	8, 636/ 10
their blindness unto the	wisdom	of them that believed	8, 648/ 25
in words of man's	wisdom	, but in power and	8, 690/ 24
philosopher full of worldly	wisdom	unto whom the preaching	8, 730/ 14
blind reasons of worldly	wisdom	against the Christians. Nevertheless	8, 730/ 16
them a mouth and	wisdom	therein that no man	8, 749/ 18
well with yourself the	wisdom	, the learning, the manners	8, 750/ 34
seen unto his high	wisdom	) he give some one	8, 822/ 31
as his own infinite	wisdom	saw convenient, unto final	8, 848/ 13
a man of known	wisdom	in London and almost	8, 900/ 14
as it standeth by	wisdom	, good order, true dealing	8, 911/ 8
and "the beginning of	wisdom	is the fear of	8, 955/ 29
suffer him in no	wise	to do any deadly	8, 575/ 21
his chapter in this	wise	... Tyndale Whether the Pope	8, 576/ 19
point will in no	wise	perceive me, but maketh	8, 577/ 25
his proofs. Lo, this	wise	reason he bringeth in	8, 579/ 16
of natural reason a	wise	man will soon see	8, 581/ 21
his, I say, every	wise	man seeth is yet	8, 587/ 19
to be in such	wise	used toward the most	8, 590/ 31
estate cannot in no	wise	be hidden... but, as	8, 591/ 35
except he were so	wise	that he had went	8, 593/ 31
telleth us here a	wise	tale. For setting aside	8, 594/ 8
take away in any	wise	all the clergy clean	8, 598/ 2
shaven. For in this	wise	, lo, the wise man	8, 599/ 28
this wise, lo, the	wise	man beginneth... Tyndale Notwithstanding	8, 599/ 28
doubt not, in such	wise	proved there that Tyndale	8, 602/ 36
themselves gracious, godly, and	wise	, that they can tell	8, 624/ 34
man's salvation... in such	wise	, at the leastwise, as	8, 633/ 13
noyous. And in this	wise	would he make us	8, 633/ 23
his words, in such	wise	that the letter had	8, 635/ 36
order themselves in that	wise	toward their oxen... seeing	8, 636/ 22
we should in any	wise	provide that the priest	8, 637/ 7
Law which in like	wise	receive like exposition, by	8, 637/ 11
wiped out in any	wise	, and will have none	8, 637/ 13
those texts in such	wise	also that through good	8, 637/ 37
will none in no	wise	, lest it should enfeeble	8, 638/ 31
letteth not in this	wise	to gloss Saint Paul's	8, 639/ 24
let Tyndale in like	wise	, with help of all	8, 643/ 36
proved it... in this	wise	he suddenly concludeth, with	8, 644/ 25
Catholic church in such	wise	that they be the	8, 649/ 28
likelihood, ere ever any	wise	man ween that God	8, 651/ 24
matter with, in this	wise	"We depart from them	8, 651/ 28
Saint Zwingli in like	wise	rebuke the Catholic Church	8, 652/ 28
Marry, look in any	wise	that thou take none	8, 654/ 30
noble Grace in such	wise	handled Luther that in	8, 657/ 16
not that in like	wise	every man that goeth	8, 660/ 36
profession of living any	wise	consent or agree? For	8, 663/ 17
doubt not but every	wise	reader will consider well	8, 665/ 27
Catholic Church in such	wise	as Judas departed from	8, 672/ 1

naught at all. This	wise	reason is their sheet	8, 675/ 23
the reason in such	wise	himself that he assoileth	8, 676/ 9
he will in no	wise	agree that the whole	8, 676/ 24
yet again in this	wise	... Since God hath, as	8, 678/ 9
and examine. Tyndale This	wise	reason is their sheet	8, 679/ 5
when he saith "this	wise	reason is their sheet	8, 679/ 25
allowed of every good,	wise	man since: let us	8, 681/ 1
so foolish in such	wise	to assoil it after	8, 681/ 17
of Scripture, in such	wise	that they show therein	8, 684/ 34
blessed apostle... saying that	wise	men affirm it to	8, 688/ 23
rebuketh. And in like	wise	of purgatory Tyndale cannot	8, 703/ 19
the reason in this	wise	... Tyndale Now make this	8, 705/ 21
souls may ween them	wise	and true therewith, and	8, 709/ 8
God... even in like	wise	as the eagle without	8, 719/ 9
And now in like	wise	, forasmuch as I know	8, 722/ 21
and Luther in like	wise	, and Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 723/ 16
man weening himself so	wise	, to see such a	8, 725/ 27
you, how properly the	wise	man assoileth it... Tyndale	8, 730/ 7
should not in any	wise	give any credence unto	8, 737/ 15
I can in no	wise	believe you. "Then, on	8, 737/ 16
and believe in no	wise	what ye list forbid	8, 737/ 25
I must in no	wise	believe you. "Now, if	8, 737/ 34
Church... but in such	wise	maketh his argument as	8, 738/ 29
hill, can in no	wise	be hidden; and therefore	8, 740/ 5
forty-eighth) saith in this	wise	expressly, "How can we	8, 740/ 10
even in like manner	wise	as they do Saint	8, 740/ 39
unto Jerusalem in this	wise	: "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how often	8, 747/ 15
And that in like	wise	as he believed the	8, 750/ 15
and are in such	wise	ascribed for the sons	8, 756/ 18
will not in any	wise	agree that any "papists	8, 761/ 12
they can in no	wise	say nay thereto... they	8, 766/ 13
us, in this manner	wise	... Tyndale The Turks, being	8, 767/ 13
and err in like	wise	, since they be not	8, 769/ 16
But this is a	wise	answer, surely! that we	8, 769/ 32
Tyndale will in no	wise	agree that for the	8, 770/ 5
his dispicions with these	wise	words that follow... Tyndale	8, 773/ 11
policy might in any	wise	have come and grown	8, 776/ 6
which will in no	wise	stand... with which he	8, 784/ 29
his carnal brethren" what	wise	conclusion will Tyndale make	8, 788/ 31
me... and in this	wise	reason of his he	8, 789/ 26
And even in like	wise	now, when true men	8, 789/ 28
seemeth, that in like	wise	, whosoever be by men	8, 792/ 17
those believers, in like	wise	, that believed by the	8, 794/ 24
naught, and by his	wise	reason, the faith of	8, 796/ 20
while proved, in such	wise	as ye have heard	8, 801/ 11
his ear in this	wise	: "Say thou believest it	8, 802/ 26
prevail; nor, in like	wise	, all the devils of	8, 807/ 9
Savior hath in like	wise	promised, against the devil	8, 807/ 12
the Scripture in such	wise	that it were by	8, 809/ 21
write"? And in like	wise	for the books of	8, 810/ 10

with objecting in like	wise	against me the Jews	8, 810/ 26
of Christ in like	wise	to construe the scripture	8, 810/ 32
he that in like	wise	he believeth not now	8, 827/ 26
that, that in like	wise	as that by the	8, 828/ 2
church is in like	wise	, I say, the very	8, 828/ 7
the church" in this	wise	: "What Is Holy Church	8, 831/ 6
church gathered in like	wise	in divers other places	8, 835/ 8
the Colossians, in this	wise	: "Mortify and slay your	8, 840/ 29
teach, and in this	wise	do they interpret and	8, 841/ 32
immediately after, in this	wise	: "Confess ye your sins	8, 843/ 17
he saith in this	wise	: "I warn thee to	8, 843/ 37
the Corinthians in this	wise	: "Every man shall receive	8, 849/ 36
them handled in such	wise	that he shall think	8, 863/ 1
he saith in this	wise	: "Therefore, he that repenteth	8, 867/ 35
good readers, in what	wise	Saint Augustine would a	8, 868/ 13
asked and followed any	wise	man's counsel, but if	8, 872/ 5
us hear what a	wise	tale Barnes will in	8, 873/ 11
thou leavest me as	wise	as thou foundest me	8, 878/ 4
Isaiah will in no	wise	avail Friar Barnes... but	8, 882/ 36
they would in like	wise	do. And so would	8, 886/ 6
construing it in such	wise	many of his own	8, 889/ 14
but also "prudent and	wise	as serpents," his inward	8, 890/ 4
to us in such	wise	that outwardly they shall	8, 890/ 9
so merciful, and so	wise	as he is, and	8, 893/ 5
they shall in this	wise	contend and strive thereupon	8, 895/ 26
Lo, thus might a	wise	woman that could no	8, 896/ 24
a proclamation in such	wise	indited as we cannot	8, 901/ 9
needs be, in any	wise	, some such church as	8, 902/ 9
he hath in such	wise	handled that, while he	8, 905/ 34
his sermon in this	wise	: "Will ye know, good	8, 913/ 10
see that in like	wise	doth Barnes mistake the	8, 914/ 1
the Thessalonians in this	wise	: "O my brethren, I	8, 920/ 1
in a council of	wise	men when it were	8, 922/ 32
else made that great,	wise	, and well-learned man Boethius	8, 939/ 1
by many right excellent,	wise	, and well-learned men... shall	8, 939/ 18
biddeth him in like	wise	go complain not to	8, 943/ 30
himself is in such	wise	offended by the fault	8, 944/ 23
biddeth him, in like	wise	, go and complain "not	8, 949/ 6
do too, in such	wise	as the law meaneth	8, 950/ 7
and can in no	wise	be known. And thus	8, 952/ 13
church can in no	wise	be the very church	8, 954/ 1
pains, and in like	wise	commanded the books of	8, 955/ 7
known church in no	wise	. For he saith that	8, 956/ 13
that are in such	wise	in Christ Jesus, howsoever	8, 959/ 2
himself sufficiently in such	wise	as Saint Augustine here	8, 966/ 9
God hath in such	wise	washed out his spots	8, 966/ 28
spots... and in such	wise	washed out his wrinkles	8, 966/ 28
is not in any	wise	to be doubted but	8, 967/ 25
sins be in such	wise	purged in this world	8, 968/ 27
words again in such	wise	as Barnes rehearseth them	8, 969/ 28

his words in such	wise	as though Saint Augustine	8, 970/ 17
it can in no	wise	be any known church	8, 974/ 9
as was in such	wise	known any draper or	8, 974/ 35
can in no manner	wise	be divided from the	8, 977/ 18
conduit head, in this	wise	understand we: that they	8, 977/ 22
heretics will in no	wise	agree. Here see you	8, 980/ 3
them not in such	wise	as Barnes doth that	8, 980/ 34
so. And in like	wise	after, in the end	8, 987/ 5
he hath in such	wise	falsely translated Saint Bernard	8, 987/ 13
and repressed in such	wise	that they neither durst	8, 990/ 23
his ways in such	wise	stopped, and his paths	8, 990/ 26
therefrom. And in this	wise	, good Christian readers, here	8, 992/ 14
earth, that in such	wise	hath and evermore shall	8, 995/ 14
what means and what	wise	we come to this	8, 995/ 32
means, in some such	wise	that the same creature	8, 996/ 12
they will in no	wise	that any man shall	8, 996/ 35
five fools and five	wise	, abiding and looking for	8, 1016/ 28
the spouse with the	wise	virgins shall be gone	8, 1016/ 33
the ten virgins, five	wise	and five foolish... and	8, 1020/ 4
they which in such	wise	depart out of the	8, 1028/ 29
good readers, in what	wise	I have avoided at	8, 1031/ 22
I ween that every	wise	man will think that	8, 1031/ 34
but not in such	wise	reasoned and disputed with	8, 1032/ 30
and the other... but	wisely	taken and truly, prove	8, 595/ 30
else did he more	wisely	than to have wrestled	8, 603/ 33
see, good readers, how	wisely	Tyndale proveth his distinction	8, 762/ 20
ends. Hath he not	wisely	handled this objection of	8, 771/ 11
to this good point	wisely	brought his own. And	8, 788/ 26
have treated it more	wisely	should wisely have left	8, 872/ 6
it more wisely should	wisely	have left it out	8, 872/ 6
Is not that word	wisely	proved? Then see yet	8, 910/ 29
Then see yet how	wisely	he proveth that Lyra	8, 910/ 31
always taken him for	wiser	, and would have went	8, 902/ 33
can tell me a	wiser	tale of my new	8, 905/ 16
shall read it no	wiser	almost than even very	8, 952/ 18
a man could not	wish	for a place more	8, 754/ 30
And therefore I can	wish	no better for my	8, 777/ 21
his heart once to	wish	it, since he could	8, 786/ 15
her which I would	wish	were amended, yet, for	8, 903/ 22
Barnes, I would have	wished	that ye had taken	8, 891/ 20
as I said, have	wished	you to have gone	8, 893/ 34
at once. For I	wist	very well that "the	8, 577/ 3
these things well I	wist	would raise among many	8, 577/ 17
to mine as I	wist	once a gentlewoman make	8, 604/ 16
much thereby though he	wist	well it were his	8, 646/ 33
that she had well	wist	, or thought, that she	8, 699/ 26
have refreshed, and well	wist	there were so yet	8, 699/ 30
ye wot well, not	wist	which of them to	8, 772/ 15
among them... he neither	wist	nor rought at whom	8, 900/ 39
them that Saint Paul	wist	full well what he	8, 902/ 23

that he raved and	wist	not what he said	8, 921/ 7
so boldly yea... he	wist	well that by that	8, 1028/ 13
regions: that is to	wit	, a certain secret, scattered	8, 575/ 9
Church that is to	wit	, the spirituality, the temporality	8, 578/ 29
church that is to	wit	, from the whole multitude	8, 579/ 9
teach: that is to	wit	, that we should have	8, 583/ 31
himself might of weak	wit	and frail faith ween	8, 589/ 21
that they may well	wit	, by the authority of	8, 589/ 25
brought unto examination, to	wit	whether he said truth	8, 597/ 27
proved that is to	wit	, that the known Catholic	8, 598/ 6
purpose that is to	wit	, that the known Catholic	8, 598/ 11
himself; that is to	wit	, a whole great, main	8, 599/ 13
were so blind of	wit	as to ween that	8, 604/ 4
lean unto his own	wit	. Then would he of	8, 619/ 31
they that is to	wit	, as well the true	8, 621/ 22
truth; that is to	wit	, whether theirs that thus	8, 622/ 34
had grace, learning, nor	wit	to perceive anything at	8, 624/ 36
good that is to	wit	, prove them true and	8, 644/ 2
Christs, that is to	wit	, holy Huessgen and holy	8, 650/ 21
Fridays that is to	wit	, the Friday next after	8, 653/ 30
book: that is to	wit	, which is the very	8, 654/ 6
thing: that is to	wit	, that for any haste	8, 655/ 6
church that is to	wit	, Christ and his apostles	8, 655/ 17
signification... that is to	wit	, that the pure Scripture	8, 657/ 22
marvel much where Tyndale's	wit	was when he wrote	8, 660/ 29
like; that is to	wit	, the going out of	8, 660/ 31
conditions: that is to	wit	, one heretic of old	8, 661/ 11
too... that is to	wit	, that heresy that Luther	8, 661/ 19
evil; that is to	wit	, the heresy that Luther	8, 661/ 28
chapter that is to	wit	, if it be true	8, 665/ 6
church, that is to	wit	, the known Catholic church	8, 666/ 23
church; that is to	wit	, for one of the	8, 667/ 19
God" I would fain	wit	which "thou" he meaneth	8, 668/ 5
ours that is to	wit	, in the known Catholic	8, 669/ 7
mock, that is to	wit	, the Catholic Church of	8, 679/ 27
not had as much	wit	as William Tyndale, that	8, 681/ 8
than either my poor	wit	or learning can devise	8, 682/ 36
sect that is to	wit	, all the sects, for	8, 686/ 13
deny that is to	wit	, five of the seven	8, 688/ 29
assoiled, and from all	wit	and reason assoiled, in	8, 690/ 20
church (that is to	wit	, such sects of heretics	8, 693/ 30
Christ that is to	wit	, the known, continued Catholic	8, 694/ 1
Pharisees" that is to	wit	, all the holy doctors	8, 703/ 28
will every man that	wit	hath, grant and agree	8, 717/ 17
God: that is to	wit	, by the secret, inward	8, 719/ 7
Christ that is to	wit	, the whole multitude of	8, 719/ 22
hand: that is to	wit	, the keeping and preserving	8, 720/ 4
Christ that is to	wit	, the gospel and scripture	8, 729/ 11
therefore must we then	wit	of him farther, which	8, 732/ 12
words (that is to	wit	, in his book against	8, 735/ 10

days; that is to	wit	, the consent of the	8, 735/ 14
also: that is to	wit	, that he saw "the	8, 735/ 22
cause (that is to	wit	, by the Church) well	8, 745/ 5
distinction that is to	wit	, the one half of	8, 746/ 23
of that is to	wit	, the known Catholic church	8, 751/ 31
thereby: that is to	wit	, his working with the	8, 752/ 26
neighbor; that is to	wit	, of man, of which	8, 753/ 1
only that is to	wit	, very man but also	8, 753/ 4
church; that is to	wit	, that he would send	8, 753/ 26
open... that is to	wit	, adultery, whore hunting, uncleanness	8, 757/ 14
spirit, that is to	wit	, giveth our spirit the	8, 757/ 25
cause that is to	wit	, because our Lord preached	8, 761/ 16
saith that is to	wit	, that the men had	8, 762/ 25
he hath so little	wit	as to ween that	8, 768/ 6
book that is to	wit	, which is the church	8, 775/ 6
wot well, only to	wit	which is the very	8, 776/ 17
faith that is to	wit	, to the bare belief	8, 779/ 20
end (that is to	wit	, hope and charity) yet	8, 782/ 8
lane (that is to	wit	, into faith), nor never	8, 782/ 9
both: that is to	wit	, because these heretics now	8, 784/ 3
us that is to	wit	, the believing for miracles	8, 796/ 33
written; that is to	wit	, which is the very	8, 800/ 12
answer that is to	wit	, how he came first	8, 804/ 35
learning nor of more	wit	, nor of so much	8, 805/ 15
saith "we"... I would	wit	of him which "we	8, 808/ 18
faith, that is to	wit	, the "feeling" faith, he	8, 818/ 7
work well, I would	wit	of him whether if	8, 818/ 18
division that is to	wit	, the historical faith ye	8, 820/ 4
division, that is to	wit	, in the considering of	8, 820/ 20
unduly that is to	wit	, walking outward... yet in	8, 821/ 6
point that is to	wit	, from the whole Catholic	8, 831/ 9
remnant that is to	wit	, those before whom he	8, 832/ 31
any good with might,	wit	, faculty, free will, body	8, 841/ 26
they" that is to	wit	, Saint Peter and Saint	8, 843/ 22
thing above my poor	wit	... and, I suppose, above	8, 845/ 25
life," that is to	wit	, by the Sacrament of	8, 852/ 3
wrinkle; that is to	wit	, that they might and	8, 852/ 13
God," that is to	wit	, to the Christian people	8, 853/ 34
is that is to	wit	, not all in any	8, 859/ 20
hath he not the	wit	, when he saw the	8, 863/ 24
not, I say, the	wit	well to perceive it	8, 863/ 25
it seemeth, so much	wit	as to perceive it	8, 863/ 33
peradventure I blame his	wit	causeless. For I ween	8, 863/ 35
would that is to	wit	, that both by common	8, 864/ 14
fashion; that is to	wit	, that she should ever	8, 865/ 9
truth: that is to	wit	, that she is not	8, 865/ 35
sins: that is to	wit	, by shrift, contrition, and	8, 868/ 15
damnation, whether he have	wit	and learning meet therefor	8, 871/ 3
had almost no more	wit	in his head than	8, 876/ 13
there." First would I	wit	what he meaneth by	8, 878/ 21

Word" that is to	wit	, the only-begotten Son of	8, 881/ 2
Word that is to	wit	, my Son, whom I	8, 881/ 18
so; that is to	wit	, that we should hear	8, 889/ 20
follow, to my poor	wit	that am but a	8, 893/ 20
insufficient that is to	wit	, good works that are	8, 893/ 38
church (that is to	wit	, works according to Scripture	8, 894/ 5
token that is to	wit	, that in what company	8, 894/ 7
preached (that is to	wit	, the Scripture truly declared	8, 894/ 8
go that is to	wit	, though that I were	8, 894/ 26
More, that when the	wit	perceiveth a thing, the	8, 899/ 20
a man of special	wit	by himself, and unlike	8, 900/ 17
folly; that is to	wit	, to make us a	8, 901/ 9
I should not yet	wit	which were she, and	8, 905/ 14
before; that is to	wit	, allegeth it in a	8, 910/ 15
as many as any	wit	have to perceive the	8, 911/ 6
Church that is to	wit	, the whole corps of	8, 914/ 22
mountain, that is to	wit	, upon Christ, that it	8, 915/ 7
Church" (that is to	wit	, the known Catholic church	8, 915/ 33
least both in number,	wit	, learning, and honest living	8, 923/ 7
of... that is to	wit	, all the faithful people	8, 924/ 10
had both as much	wit	as you and also	8, 928/ 17
on that is to	wit	, Christ, that is and	8, 931/ 18
laid; that is to	wit	, Jesus Christ himself." Whereas	8, 931/ 27
done: that is to	wit	, labored first to have	8, 933/ 26
may every man well	wit	: that they would determine	8, 940/ 12
brother (that is to	wit	, any other man) in	8, 944/ 10
assigneth that is to	wit	, of only men pure	8, 949/ 32
true: that is to	wit	, that so may the	8, 950/ 6
churches that is to	wit	, the parts of his	8, 952/ 1
that should have any	wit	at all in his	8, 952/ 20
cross that is to	wit	, upon that stretcher or	8, 960/ 26
with a very little	wit	. For ye shall understand	8, 964/ 11
faith, that is to	wit	, a full belief of	8, 965/ 29
hope, that is to	wit	, a great, strong trust	8, 965/ 30
faith, that is to	wit	, only faith, without well-working	8, 965/ 33
forgiven. That is to	wit	, if he have for	8, 966/ 8
observeth: that is to	wit	, that what time they	8, 967/ 18
yet what lack of	wit	therewith. For Barnes hath	8, 969/ 32
saved (which is to	wit	, if every man... so	8, 971/ 19
that: that is to	wit	, we believe that such	8, 975/ 23
doth that is to	wit	, that the sheep of	8, 980/ 34
strangers that is to	wit	, by heretics, which be	8, 981/ 10
strangers (that is to	wit	, by the voice of	8, 981/ 15
opinion that is to	wit	, that such as are	8, 984/ 19
Evangelist that is to	wit	, rehearse him false and	8, 985/ 8
that no man should	wit	when they were in	8, 986/ 20
brother... that is to	wit	, as well in heresy	8, 989/ 19
marvel where Friar Barnes'	wit	was when he brought	8, 991/ 25
heads that is to	wit	, that out of the	8, 994/ 28
are men that have	wit	and learning as he	8, 997/ 30

therein: that is to	wit	, whether there be beside	8, 999/ 28
church (that is to	wit	, the universal church) this	8, 1001/ 11
left: that is to	wit	, at the cause for	8, 1002/ 2
increate; that is to	wit	, the church or congregation	8, 1006/ 38
as he could not	wit	which they were. To	8, 1010/ 8
church; "that is to	wit	, " will they say, "of	8, 1010/ 23
church, that is to	wit	, the church that was	8, 1010/ 24
flock, that is to	wit	, upon his church, his	8, 1011/ 19
flock that is to	wit	, the known church, which	8, 1011/ 26
church that is to	wit	, the very church. For	8, 1011/ 28
churches (that is to	wit	, two universal churches), the	8, 1013/ 36
hap, could not yet	wit	whether it were it	8, 1023/ 16
ecclesiae"; that is to	wit	, that all these be	8, 1024/ 10
faith; that is to	wit	, against the faith of	8, 1025/ 12
woman that is to	wit	, every member of the	8, 1028/ 24
second; that is to	wit	, that none other church	8, 1029/ 9
Point: that is to	wit	, that the very church	8, 1029/ 19
true: that is to	wit	, that I have already	8, 1029/ 25
he was at his	wit's	end, and saw not	8, 603/ 26
hunting, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry,	witchcraft	, enmity, lawing, emulation and	8, 757/ 15
fornication, uncleanness, wantonness, idolatry,	witchcraft	, enmity, lawing, emulation, and	8, 1024/ 36
and of these false	witches	... of which every one	8, 903/ 17
away Tyndale's whole tale	withal	. For how proveth he	8, 762/ 18
purpose to wind away	withal	and shift himself aside	8, 763/ 1
but if we willingly	withdraw	... himself showeth where he	8, 747/ 7
many marvelous miracles, and	withdraw	them all from the	8, 811/ 9
sending, while ye would	withdraw	me from ours... yet	8, 904/ 25
the Divine Judgment, that	withdrawest	not money, but thyself	8, 926/ 24
the Catholic Church, and	withdraweth	his miracles from all	8, 809/ 35
people upon earth, and	withdrawing	their honor from all	8, 925/ 23
he was deathworthy that	withdrew	from God the money	8, 926/ 22
therefore dry up and	wither	away, and wax worth	8, 603/ 6
no good fruit, but	wither	away and serve but	8, 870/ 12
have first or last	withered	away. And so shall	8, 669/ 20
therefrom shall be but	withered	branches and churches of	8, 671/ 34
from all the manifold	withered	branches of so many	8, 992/ 10
be sprung, and as	withered	, blasted branches be fallen	8, 1030/ 19
never be able to	withstand	it but that if	8, 622/ 6
while Aaron durst not	withstand	them: yet shall God	8, 794/ 6
suffer persecution") and you	withstand	all things and suffer	8, 930/ 11
living, using diligence to	withstand	sin then he shall	8, 966/ 12
contend with Tyndale in	witless	eloquence, that hath a	8, 839/ 24
lighted upon him in	witness	thereof, and that he	8, 643/ 27
Tyndale good and substantial	witness	. And we say that	8, 689/ 29
did... and then bear	witness	of Tyndale, his holy	8, 696/ 34
as our Christ bore	witness	of the other. And	8, 696/ 35
men rather than, in	witness	and testimony of her	8, 699/ 35
in him, and the	witness	of Christ testified for	8, 722/ 16
all Christ's miracles bear	witness	with him. These things	8, 722/ 17
word of God, bear	witness	also, and is another	8, 745/ 6

saith, "The Spirit beareth	witness	to our spirit that	8, 754/ 26
the same Spirit beareth	witness	unto our spirit that	8, 756/ 28
testify well and bear	witness	, though Tyndale's own gloss	8, 796/ 9
own part bear me	witness	... as holy Saint Augustine	8, 800/ 17
all knowledge, as the	witness	of Christ is confirmed	8, 854/ 2
wonderful miracles God beareth	witness	for them... and with	8, 856/ 8
as Saint Augustine doth	witness	in these words: "The	8, 857/ 20
our Master, Christ, beareth	witness	: "My sheep hear my	8, 861/ 35
at your parting, in	witness	against them; and I	8, 882/ 32
Take unto thee one	witness	or twain," but "Take	8, 948/ 18
the wrong... would not	witness	against himself, and he	8, 948/ 21
not be taken a	witness	for himself. And so	8, 948/ 22
bade him take "one	witness	or twain," and yet	8, 948/ 28
faithful people, know what	witness	ye bear unto the	8, 960/ 27
our Master, Christ, beareth	witness	: "My sheep hear my	8, 980/ 26
advertisement given him before	witnesses	one or two, he	8, 942/ 33
with one or two	witnesses	, then finally complain unto	8, 948/ 2
him "one or two"	witnesses	... meaning thereby that he	8, 948/ 9
the law two competent	witnesses	sufficient for a proof	8, 948/ 12
amendment, nor by the	witnesses	at the second time	8, 949/ 14
cannot serve, then before	witnesses	. And if he amend	8, 1018/ 3
before two or three	witnesses	, we should finally complain	8, 1023/ 10
himself in the heart	witnesseth	the prophet Jeremiah: "I	8, 615/ 12
to be true, Christ	witnesseth	, where he saith, "No	8, 746/ 33
hearts, as the prophet	witnesseth	: "My word shall not	8, 873/ 29
Scripture. Also Saint Paul	witnesseth	the same, saying, "You	8, 875/ 13
Scripture. Also Saint Paul	witnesseth	the same, saying, "You	8, 929/ 25
few words Saint Augustine	witnesseth	against more of their	8, 969/ 7
therein, as our Savior	witnesseth	himself unto the woman	8, 1008/ 34
favor and be saved...	witnessing	Saint Paul that "without	8, 822/ 4
away all his five	wits	, for any piece of	8, 598/ 16
that the great, excellent	wits	and the most cunning	8, 713/ 22
we call the "five	wits	," as ways and means	8, 744/ 7
a little his five	wits	well about him, and	8, 775/ 33
hath ordered the bodily	wits	as ways toward the	8, 778/ 10
hath ordained the bodily	wits	and reason, both, for	8, 778/ 12
far beyond their own	wits	, and set up their	8, 993/ 19
lightly so mean a	witted	man read his words	8, 660/ 28
at all, and were	witted	but right meanly yet	8, 862/ 29
nor never one part	wittingly	speak with other; of	8, 667/ 14
their snares unto men's	wives	to cover their abominations	8, 584/ 28
besides all his other	wives	the fairest young maiden	8, 637/ 18
As Peter warneth Christian	wives	that had heathen husbands	8, 730/ 24
Peter counseled the Christian	wives	with Christian living and	8, 731/ 14
whores and call them	wives	. But yet he jesteth	8, 831/ 20
under the name of	wives	, and avow their lechery	8, 836/ 14
You men, love your	wives	as Christ hath loved	8, 837/ 7
You men, love your	wives	as Christ hath loved	8, 851/ 26
men to love their	wives	so tenderly that they	8, 851/ 32
they may bring their	wives	to the glorious bliss	8, 851/ 36

Friar Barnes bid those	wives	do with sorrow. For	8, 902/ 28
You men, love your	wives	as Christ loved the	8, 971/ 8
and the Pharisees, saying "	woe	" be to them because	8, 609/ 37
As where he saith, "	Woe	be thou, Capernaum! For	8, 747/ 11
other things, that Master/Doctor	Wolman	laid against him these	8, 945/ 10
there made unto Master	Wolman	concerning those words of	8, 945/ 20
answer made to Master	Wolman	avoiding this place of	8, 947/ 19
place; as though Master/Doctor	Wolman	, being doctor of the	8, 947/ 23
he writeth of Master	Wolman	these words, "It is	8, 947/ 26
of late told Master	Wolman	of those words, he	8, 947/ 29
in that same master/doctor	Wolman	. For it was, he	8, 947/ 33
not even so the	wolves	hear not his voice	8, 718/ 8
not even so the	wolves	hear not his voice	8, 726/ 30
Now, the "hypocrites" and "	wolves	" he calleth the Catholics	8, 727/ 10
hear that the hypocritish	wolves	cannot hear, and eyes	8, 728/ 23
mind that by the "	wolves	" and "hypocrites" and "blind	8, 728/ 26
and inwardly be ravenous	wolves	." To this would Friar	8, 890/ 11
in the Lord, those	wolves	be these monks, and	8, 890/ 13
semblance outwardly, right ravenous	wolves	are they within. "And	8, 891/ 18
his heresy reckoneth every	woman	a priest, and as	8, 594/ 23
Sacrament I ween a	woman	were indeed a more	8, 594/ 28
And albeit that neither	woman	may be priest nor	8, 594/ 30
about, calling every Christian	woman	a priest... there is	8, 594/ 34
of England, the simplest	woman	in the parish but	8, 594/ 35
he would have every	woman	to take herself for	8, 595/ 26
them neither man nor	woman	of the Church. Wherein	8, 599/ 20
every man and every	woman	both a priest. But	8, 599/ 24
that every man and	woman	whom they teach, and	8, 618/ 28
man husband to every	woman	, and every woman wife	8, 664/ 15
every woman, and every	woman	wife unto every man	8, 664/ 15
one man with one	woman	left alive in all	8, 699/ 9
that leaven wherewith the	woman	of whom Christ speaketh	8, 709/ 23
yea, and of every	woman	, too, but she get	8, 725/ 22
the saying of the	woman	how that he had	8, 743/ 2
they came unto the	woman	and said, "We believe	8, 743/ 7
to us, of the	woman	of Samaria whom many	8, 758/ 31
they came unto the	woman	and said, "We believe	8, 759/ 22
the words of the	woman	." But Tyndale saith nay	8, 760/ 5
the words of the	woman	... yet now thou believest	8, 774/ 24
having a fair young	woman	to his wife, took	8, 790/ 7
further, what were that	woman	worthy which, having a	8, 790/ 10
the words of the	woman	... yet now thou believest	8, 803/ 9
she is a good	woman	." "Yea," quod I, "but	8, 816/ 8
that every man and	woman	that any feeling hath	8, 827/ 14
that there were a	woman	that went invisible, and	8, 845/ 18
she is but a	woman	and must be ruled	8, 862/ 11
if there were a	woman	with a crooked nose	8, 864/ 29
the word of a	woman	he was afeard to	8, 866/ 9
she is but a	woman	, and must be ruled	8, 869/ 33
as well man as	woman	, whether he or she	8, 871/ 20

good, honest merchant's-wife, a	woman	honest of her conversation	8, 883/ 32
man or such a	woman	, she had begun to	8, 884/ 17
to say to this	woman	that might reasonably satisfy	8, 887/ 34
that unto this, the	woman	were well likely to	8, 888/ 21
But unto this the	woman	would, I ween, never	8, 892/ 14
some such false, malicious	woman	instead of our very	8, 893/ 8
that am but a	woman	, that wheresoever be none	8, 893/ 20
say more to this	woman	? In good faith, nothing	8, 895/ 6
a fly. But the	woman	may soon find more	8, 895/ 7
thus might a wise	woman	that could no more	8, 896/ 24
say to a poor	woman	that could not read	8, 896/ 29
wot well, for a	woman	to over walk well	8, 905/ 9
but such as a	woman	might find, and yet	8, 905/ 20
one man (yea, or	woman	either) of all the	8, 921/ 36
all the meinie man,	woman	, and child who shall	8, 922/ 11
whosoever Christian man or	woman	were in any nation	8, 924/ 20
all present there, man,	woman	, and child... since it	8, 937/ 31
would say that a	woman	that breaketh her obedience	8, 985/ 31
drunken wife "is no	woman	, but a sow," meaneth	8, 985/ 34
And when man and	woman	had offended both (both	8, 1007/ 34
witnesseth himself unto the	woman	of Samaria, saying, "You	8, 1008/ 34
every catholic man or	woman	that is to wit	8, 1028/ 24
say that upon the	woman's	words, our Savior himself	8, 759/ 7
that they upon the	woman's	words conceived... which was	8, 759/ 11
so, for all the	woman's	words, till they spoke	8, 762/ 13
Samaritans did for the	woman's	words, yet now he	8, 803/ 20
fall from fish to	woman's	flesh, and under the	8, 804/ 27
be but frivolous and	womanish	, nor be a let	8, 884/ 29
might say, in the	womb	; and that is, of	8, 604/ 28
flesh in the pure	womb	of our Blessed Lady	8, 1009/ 11
let Tyndale send his	women	priests about the world	8, 598/ 2
the clergy, as well	women	as men, and so	8, 615/ 36
men, laborers, pilgrims, nurses,	women	with child, and poor	8, 631/ 20
common, and that all	women	ought to be common	8, 664/ 13
which would have all	women	in common, against whom	8, 672/ 22
show us that Christian	women	be priests and were	8, 807/ 32
all of men and	women	, of which every one	8, 845/ 9
men and good Christian	women	, of which every one	8, 845/ 15
meinie of other, wicked	women	which go about to	8, 892/ 21
but even by unlearned	women	too, such faults as	8, 902/ 16
he would not suffer	women	to take upon them	8, 902/ 24
readers, with these only	women	using no reason but	8, 905/ 19
but also all the	women	too, for they be	8, 924/ 18
as well men and	women	as the particular companies	8, 1000/ 10
company of men and	women	unknown, which unknown church	8, 1000/ 14
should be bareheaded and	women	cover their heads, and	8, 1022/ 33
Christ... Tyndale hath here	won	little ground to build	8, 613/ 26
see what he hath	won	with his resembling of	8, 626/ 29
that they should have	won	themselves nothing but shame	8, 681/ 24
he. For many are	won	with godly living... which	8, 730/ 29

that the Turk had	won	a city, and I	8, 742/ 6
present when it was	won	, and there were wounded	8, 742/ 10
that a Turk had	won	a city"; and that	8, 746/ 18
thee, then hast thou	won	again thy brother." He	8, 944/ 28
the people murmur and	wonder	at them: surely right	8, 591/ 10
all the people to	wonder	at. And yet if	8, 591/ 12
holiness as he shall	wonder	in a man weening	8, 725/ 27
all which words I	wonder	what one word, or	8, 757/ 1
and the more to	wonder	on himself in honor	8, 766/ 2
shameful death, and the	wonder	of all the world	8, 808/ 13
because he would be	wondered	on. And yet when	8, 845/ 34
in working of many	wonderful	miracles for the proof	8, 608/ 14
the world by manifold	wonderful	miracles all which holy	8, 805/ 20
them... and with which	wonderful	miracles God beareth witness	8, 856/ 7
else but make some	wondering	upon his adversary in	8, 945/ 31
go quickly and walk	wondrous	light. But, now, if	8, 725/ 23
of gold, and wax	wondrous	glad in their sleep	8, 826/ 7
this ordinance be they	wondrously	wroth... as though the	8, 631/ 15
I see the world	wont	to do many drams	8, 580/ 34
but, as she was	wont	in all other things	8, 605/ 17
we were, we were	wont	to bow down and	8, 736/ 29
of old, he was	wont	always to send honest	8, 771/ 29
railing. God's messengers were	wont	also to teach every	8, 771/ 33
folk that God was	wont	to reserve or send	8, 772/ 13
be priests and were	wont	to sing Mass? By	8, 807/ 33
professed were of old	wont	to wed nuns, and	8, 808/ 2
heresy which he was	wont	to hold, that we	8, 809/ 6
me had been always	wont	to find me good	8, 814/ 11
heretic. But you were	wont	to call him "sweet	8, 984/ 10
he cannot see the	wood	for the trees. To	8, 845/ 23
be consumed up as	wood	, hay, and stubbles. But	8, 968/ 32
are vessels also of	wood	of tree, and of	8, 1021/ 6
dead, and buried at	Worcester	two years before, while	8, 815/ 32
quoth he; "men of	Worcester	told me so." "Why	8, 816/ 11
neither Christ nor God's	word	, neither honorable to God	8, 579/ 31
any man bring him	word	... while many men abhor	8, 592/ 7
hath not spoken one	word	. And yet finally, concerning	8, 598/ 12
and cleaving unto the	word	of God... and delivered	8, 609/ 14
is bound by Christ's	word	to receive them, hear	8, 616/ 15
head falleth that fearful	word	of Christ, "He that	8, 616/ 22
to prove us one	word	of all his bibble-babble	8, 632/ 7
well upon the next	word	after, where he saith	8, 632/ 18
these marks almost every	word	between these heretics and	8, 645/ 2
he preached with his	word	. Saint John therefore lived	8, 653/ 26
but by his bare	word	in that we believe	8, 656/ 18
him at his only	word	. One thing I am	8, 665/ 28
chapter left never a	word	of his unwritten to	8, 665/ 29
it can discern the	word	of God from the	8, 676/ 37
of God from the	word	of man it followeth	8, 677/ 1
Church saith is the	word	of God unwritten and	8, 677/ 2

written) be the very	word	of God as well	8, 677/ 4
of Saint James the	word	of man, which the	8, 678/ 13
and judged for the	word	of God. Finally, the	8, 678/ 14
experience, upon his bare	word	, believe him, because he	8, 679/ 21
one text, what one	word	, the Catholic Church hath	8, 684/ 8
old translation hath this	word	fornicarii, and the new	8, 685/ 3
have put in this	word	sacerdotes, that is to	8, 685/ 5
heareth not a good	word	that ever there was	8, 695/ 12
scorn. And surely that	word	of Tyndale in which	8, 702/ 31
almost" all. In which	word	he saith enough for	8, 711/ 35
his purpose peradventure a	word	of some one holy	8, 715/ 10
and can discern his	word	, and knoweth himself which	8, 729/ 25
will not hear the	word	at the beginning.. are	8, 730/ 22
to be the very	word	of God. And so	8, 731/ 10
he speaketh never a	word	that the virtuous living	8, 734/ 13
that it is God's	word	by the reason that	8, 741/ 15
and known for the	word	of God, bear witness	8, 745/ 6
at the ear the	word	but if God work	8, 747/ 35
matter believe his bare	word	. For surely though that	8, 751/ 18
we believe his own	word	... considering that we may	8, 751/ 21
Catholic Church, although never	word	of the New Testament	8, 753/ 19
here is never one	word	of any such manner	8, 754/ 11
I wonder what one	word	, or what one syllable	8, 757/ 1
Tyndale this? What one	word	hath he toward the	8, 759/ 4
yet findeth he no	word	that none of them	8, 760/ 10
follow... Tyndale How This	Word	"Church" Hath a Double	8, 773/ 13
the truth of God's	word	dependeth not of the	8, 774/ 9
special proof that this	word	"church" hath a double	8, 776/ 33
there is not one	word	yet proved true, saving	8, 783/ 16
the truth of God's	word	dependeth not of the	8, 799/ 35
the truth of God's	word	depended upon the mouths	8, 800/ 3
I also, that God's	word	is true; but whereby	8, 800/ 7
too, which is the	word	of God. And because	8, 800/ 8
knoweth which is the	word	of God written; that	8, 800/ 11
was not whether God's	word	were true because "the	8, 800/ 29
church" saith that God's	word	were true (for so	8, 800/ 30
what thing maketh God's	word	to be true, nor	8, 801/ 1
means men know God's	word	to be true... but	8, 801/ 2
which is the true	word	of God, and whether	8, 801/ 3
have believed, whereof his	word	was delivered unto his	8, 808/ 27
him, and sent me	word	, in great haste, of	8, 813/ 37
the interpretation of Christ's	word	... and that they meddle	8, 831/ 31
own words... Barnes This	word	ecclesia, both in the	8, 833/ 24
open that this Greek	word	ecclesia is taken for	8, 833/ 35
is false: that this	word	ecclesia (that is to	8, 835/ 11
of water through the	word	of life to make	8, 837/ 9
his own one true	word	. And the others are	8, 839/ 1
they that hear the	word	of God and keep	8, 842/ 14
ye doers of the	word	, and not hearers only	8, 842/ 17
is sanctified by the	word	of God and prayer	8, 843/ 7

Friar Barnes for a	word	. The man is so	8, 846/ 10
first declaration of this	word	ecclesia, rehearsing the words	8, 846/ 14
some unlearned use this	word	"learn" for this word	8, 846/ 20
word "learn" for this	word	"teach" with its accusative	8, 846/ 20
so fast to the	word	of God, that is	8, 846/ 24
and to his blessed	word	." Now, good reader, consider	8, 846/ 28
to ponder that this	word	"the pillar" and this	8, 846/ 37
the pillar" and this	word	"the ground" (or "the	8, 846/ 37
the water and the	word	. And as touching the	8, 848/ 24
the belief of his	word	wherewith he told us	8, 850/ 32
of water through the	word	of life, to make	8, 851/ 27
the water in the	word	of life," that is	8, 852/ 3
all things, in every	word	and in all knowledge	8, 854/ 2
is there never one	word	brought out. For yet	8, 858/ 28
believeth nor heareth no	word	but his... as our	8, 861/ 34
abide fast by Christ's	word	, and hear none other	8, 862/ 21
and by the plain	word	of God, the contrary	8, 864/ 15
he meant by that	word	"it shall not be	8, 865/ 3
reproof that at the	word	of a woman he	8, 866/ 9
thunder of your great	word	cannot let him to	8, 866/ 13
and cleaving to his	word	... and because he hath	8, 869/ 18
her doctrine, by the	word	of God. And this	8, 871/ 1
God and heareth his	word	, and therefore thereby is	8, 871/ 32
the leaning unto his	word	, and so wax foul	8, 871/ 33
So, likewise, where the	word	of God is truly	8, 873/ 23
the prophet witnesseth: "My	word	shall not return again	8, 873/ 30
hearing cometh by the	word	of God"; and therefore	8, 873/ 34
is open that God's	word	can never be preached	8, 873/ 36
their faces... for this	word	is received into their	8, 874/ 2
the receivers of this	word	do work well thereafter	8, 874/ 4
received of us the	word	wherewith God was preached	8, 874/ 5
it not as the	word	of men, but even	8, 874/ 6
it was indeed) the	word	of God, which worketh	8, 874/ 7
do work after the	word	of God... it is	8, 874/ 8
not openly against the	word	of God. But it	8, 874/ 13
purpose, that where the	word	of God is preached	8, 874/ 15
therefore wheresoever that the	word	of God is preached	8, 875/ 16
out of the holy	word	of God... and she	8, 875/ 20
his whole tale, no	word	in the way left	8, 875/ 38
left out; nor one	word	hath he not after	8, 876/ 1
doth preach us the	word	of God that is	8, 878/ 12
thing to be the	word	of God saving the	8, 878/ 14
that we hear the	word	of God well and	8, 879/ 6
the prophet Isaiah, "My	word	shall not return again	8, 880/ 28
us first that the	word	of God whereof the	8, 880/ 32
speaketh is none other	word	but only the preaching	8, 880/ 33
For that is the	word	which Friar Barnes here	8, 880/ 34
the prophet Isaiah the "	word	" may signify that word	8, 880/ 36
word" may signify that	word	of God of which	8, 880/ 36
of God of which	word	Saint John saith, "In	8, 880/ 36

the beginning was the	Word	" that is to wit	8, 881/ 2
indeed, and not the	word	written in Scripture, though	8, 881/ 3
though that of that	Word	be much written in	8, 881/ 4
there signify also the	word	written in Scripture. For	8, 881/ 7
the preaching of the	word	of God written in	8, 881/ 8
words properly of the	word	of God that is	8, 881/ 14
he would say, "My	Word	that is to wit	8, 881/ 18
in heaven." Of this	word	, therefore, spoke the prophet	8, 881/ 31
the preaching of the	word	written in Scripture. And	8, 882/ 2
spoke there of the	word	written in Scripture, and	8, 882/ 4
proved yet, that his	word	should take such hold	8, 882/ 10
but, like as his	word	doth his will, and	8, 882/ 11
hearing cometh by the	word	of God." But surely	8, 883/ 3
hearing cometh by the	word	of God; ergo, in	8, 883/ 7
every place where the	word	of God is heard	8, 883/ 8
without hearing of the	word	of God as indeed	8, 883/ 11
whosoever preach truly the	word	of God, according to	8, 887/ 11
do now by the	word	of God written in	8, 890/ 20
soever I hear the	word	of God truly preached	8, 894/ 8
perceive yet the true	word	of God upon the	8, 897/ 15
of true preaching the	word	of God... and making	8, 900/ 3
again!" And with the	word	he hurled a great	8, 900/ 38
knowledge of the very	word	of God, and the	8, 901/ 23
well" and at that	word	would Himp-Halt, his hostess	8, 905/ 9
all that sermon any	word	wherein Saint Augustine saith	8, 906/ 28
gloss. Is not that	word	wisely proved? Then see	8, 910/ 29
maketh that in this	word	"faithful Christian folk making	8, 913/ 22
perfect holy man; which	word	I ween never man	8, 913/ 28
appeareth well that this	word	"faithful Christian folk" is	8, 913/ 33
Augustine meant in this	word	"all faithful men." For	8, 914/ 27
nother gloss speaketh one	word	! And yet whereas Barnes	8, 916/ 9
plain change of one	word	in the one of	8, 916/ 11
Church cannot err" this	word	"err" is not there	8, 916/ 14
statutes, with your own	word	, and with your own	8, 919/ 2
you have not the	word	of God for you	8, 919/ 6
in excommunicamus. For that	word	would Friar Barnes have	8, 920/ 9
used either that same	word	or some other in	8, 920/ 10
therefore wheresoever that the	word	of God is preached	8, 929/ 28
out of the holy	word	of God... and she	8, 929/ 32
man may speak a	word	against you no, though	8, 930/ 13
hath not such a	word	. But he whom Friar	8, 933/ 21
judge righteously, after Christ's	word	and after the probations	8, 943/ 12
judge righteously, after Christ's	word	and after the probations	8, 943/ 33
judge righteously, after the	word	of God and after	8, 949/ 34
the sword of the	word	of God, and the	8, 954/ 30
them together with a	word	or twain of his	8, 969/ 34
of water through the	word	of life, to make	8, 971/ 10
and apostolic church." Which	word	"apostolic," wherefore it was	8, 975/ 14
believeth nor heareth no	word	but his as our	8, 980/ 25
showeth us no such	word	. And yet might Saint	8, 985/ 24

man, say such a	word	... and yet mean no	8, 985/ 25
he hath, with one	word	or twain, so changed	8, 986/ 30
bold upon their bare	word	to believe them. But	8, 996/ 34
man may use that	word	"church," plain it is	8, 1001/ 5
never happed to hear	word	of this. This do	8, 1005/ 7
it by any one	word	of Scripture, but only	8, 1005/ 13
for any one man's	word	, I suppose, especially since	8, 1005/ 17
the food of God's	word	such as the Spirit	8, 1012/ 8
have said that this	word	"church" is diversely taken	8, 1012/ 28
that speaketh, of whose	word	they shall judge shall	8, 1022/ 12
catholic church, though this	word	"catholic" signifieth universal, is	8, 1026/ 19
but that evermore this	word	"Catholic" was the common	8, 1027/ 16
was the common known	word	running in every man's	8, 1027/ 17
well that by that	word	was no more meant	8, 1028/ 13
dead, against Christ's own	words	declaring the contrary... both	8, 583/ 8
turned the usual English	words	of "church," "priest," and	8, 589/ 11
with any slanderous railing	words	misuse himself toward his	8, 592/ 23
law, but that the	words	which Tyndale rehearseth be	8, 592/ 35
pope hath made those	words	for a plain law	8, 593/ 3
a plain law? Those	words	which Tyndale saith are	8, 593/ 4
the decrees. Now, the	words	which Tyndale bringeth forth	8, 593/ 22
law, be not the	words	of any pope... but	8, 593/ 23
but they be the	words	of the blessed, holy	8, 593/ 24
the decrees, by those	words	in the rubric, "Ex	8, 593/ 27
it were the pope's	words	, made for a plain	8, 593/ 29
king. For surely the	words	of Saint Peter with	8, 595/ 27
when in the next	words	following, he declareth that	8, 599/ 26
about to consider his	words	... but, as she was	8, 605/ 17
all their dispicions. For	words	would she none have	8, 606/ 2
God standeth not in	words	, " as Paul saith (1	8, 608/ 2
itself, and let vain	words	pass. More Very well	8, 608/ 4
God is not in	words	but in power. Now	8, 608/ 10
Jews, not by bare	words	only, but also by	8, 608/ 13
be lawful by bare	words	and babbling only, without	8, 608/ 17
the people with feigned	words	, as Peter warned us	8, 614/ 3
ever shall speak these	words	: "Go ye and preach	8, 614/ 22
creatures." And also these	words	: "Whoso heareth you heareth	8, 614/ 23
despiseth me." And these	words	also: "Whoso receive you	8, 614/ 26
to which part these	words	were also specially spoken	8, 614/ 31
though God in these	words	promised to send his	8, 614/ 36
well, contrary to the	words	of Saint Paul but	8, 615/ 18
And albeit that these	words	of the prophet be	8, 615/ 25
writing: yet may those	words	well serve for this	8, 615/ 29
ministers of God's holy	words	and sacraments unto the	8, 616/ 8
that of all the	words	of God fore-remembered, whichsoever	8, 616/ 9
will yet with great	words	(and oaths, haply, too	8, 618/ 19
we know that the	words	of Saint Peter with	8, 627/ 15
And also, the very	words	of Saint Peter will	8, 627/ 20
of avarice and feigned	words	as for feigned words	8, 628/ 7
words as for feigned	words	, they use none other	8, 628/ 8

surely as all the	words	of Saint Peter with	8, 628/ 33
only: so will these	words	of his at last	8, 628/ 35
mean to mock the	words	of our Savior himself	8, 629/ 13
himself sometimes spoke his	words	, in such wise that	8, 635/ 36
allegory. For be the	words	of the text never	8, 637/ 24
to gloss Saint Paul's	words	and say that Saint	8, 639/ 24
to that glorious apostle's	words	? Wherein whoso list to	8, 639/ 28
to the plain, open	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 640/ 19
And yet by the	words	of his conclusion he	8, 644/ 23
as many doubts as	words	... Tyndale Wherefore, the Scripture	8, 644/ 25
yet are also these	words	in themselves so blind	8, 645/ 1
meaneth all his doubtful	words	to be expounded by	8, 647/ 15
a little examine his	words	and consider them well	8, 649/ 32
perceive that when his	words	be well sifted, men	8, 649/ 33
it seemeth by his	words	, none of Christ's scripture	8, 652/ 13
the Jews not with	words	only, but especially with	8, 653/ 11
even in a few	words	, the thing that he	8, 654/ 4
hath here in few	words	showed you which is	8, 654/ 14
tale and his railing	words	against the clergy yet	8, 656/ 7
say, not whether the	words	were Holy Scripture or	8, 658/ 13
that himself proveth... his	words	that he would were	8, 660/ 6
in good faith, Tyndale's	words	well weighed have so	8, 660/ 18
once again consider his	words	well... Tyndale . . . as they	8, 660/ 21
witted man read his	words	here but that he	8, 660/ 28
when he wrote those	words	. For every child may	8, 660/ 29
how can his final	words	also stand with this	8, 663/ 1
this conclusion, with which	words	he would seem to	8, 663/ 2
that I mistake his	words	, and that himself meant	8, 665/ 26
deduced upon his own	words	which I have rehearsed	8, 665/ 34
judge and discern the	words	of God from the	8, 676/ 33
of God from the	words	of men." Then laid	8, 676/ 33
sovereign lord Luther's own	words	against Luther's own heresies	8, 676/ 34
Luther further his own	words	against himself, thiswise... Luther	8, 677/ 14
it can discern the	words	of God from the	8, 677/ 16
of God from the	words	of men. And wherefore	8, 677/ 16
as to take the	words	of men for the	8, 677/ 19
of men for the	words	of God whereby men	8, 677/ 19
the sense of God's	words	, men may fall into	8, 677/ 21
is for his own	words	and then understood falsely	8, 677/ 28
Luther upon Luther's own	words	... and proved him that	8, 677/ 39
unto Luther his own	words	aforesaid, yet again in	8, 678/ 8
that it discerneth the	words	of God from the	8, 678/ 11
of God from the	words	of man... Luther well	8, 678/ 11
God. Finally, the selfsame	words	of Luther, as the	8, 678/ 15
man" and in those	words	, both Saint Augustine and	8, 678/ 21
Luther upon his own	words	... and I doubt not	8, 678/ 36
Tyndale's solution here. Whose	words	let us now look	8, 679/ 2
turning them into other	words	, for the setting forth	8, 684/ 19
the Lutherans put certain	words	of their own into	8, 685/ 8
called Catena aurea the	words	which Huessgen would have	8, 685/ 19

both to the plain	words	and meaning... and would	8, 687/ 21
because of other plain	words	that Saint James hath	8, 688/ 13
and of many sore	words	also wherewith Saint James	8, 688/ 16
sacrament of priesthood, the	words	of Saint Paul unto	8, 688/ 31
a "great sacrament"... those	words	glosseth Luther, and saith	8, 689/ 1
there glosseth Luther his	words	, and saith it is	8, 689/ 5
and saith that these	words	"This is my body	8, 689/ 7
heaven standeth not in	words	of man's wisdom, but	8, 690/ 24
the false, and the	words	of God from the	8, 694/ 6
of God from the	words	of men, and to	8, 694/ 6
them? not with plain	words	, but with worse than	8, 702/ 29
with worse than plain	words	: with blasphemous mockery, knavish	8, 702/ 29
confutation laid him plain	words	of divers of the	8, 703/ 21
doctrine which either in	words	or writing they taught	8, 709/ 28
for his part: the	words	of Saint Paul, "Better	8, 716/ 7
out his feet. . . ."These	words	walk, lo, very goodly	8, 725/ 12
him not. More Those	words	of our Savior, saving	8, 726/ 15
instruments... abusing their holy	words	against the Catholic church	8, 727/ 7
church of Christ... which	words	they spoke against paynims	8, 727/ 8
bringeth in all these	words	, and toward the proof	8, 728/ 34
he brought in the	words	of Christ that Christ's	8, 728/ 35
point, of Saint Augustine's	words	, as though Tyndale's answer	8, 733/ 21
here himself put these	words	of Saint Augustine for	8, 733/ 33
Saint Augustine writeth those	words	, he speaketh never a	8, 734/ 12
Cyprian, and rehearseth his	words	written in his epistle	8, 734/ 19
treen and earthen." These	words	of holy Saint Cyprian	8, 734/ 28
where he writeth those	words	(that is to wit	8, 735/ 10
here Saint Augustine's own	words	written in the fifth	8, 736/ 9
These be the wholesome	words	issuing out of the	8, 736/ 31
of Manichaeus by the	words	of the Gospel. But	8, 737/ 5
by Saint Augustine's own	words	, that the Church truly	8, 738/ 25
Church truly taketh his	words	, and Tyndale untruly glosseth	8, 738/ 26
Parmenian, saith in plain	words	that there is "no	8, 740/ 2
he falsely glosseth the	words	of Saint Augustine, that	8, 740/ 32
you, by Saint Augustine's	words	, Tyndale's words shamefully false	8, 740/ 34
Saint Augustine's words, Tyndale's	words	shamefully false, as well	8, 740/ 35
I touched in few	words	, scant spending four lines	8, 743/ 26
glossing of Saint Augustine's	words	(wherein ye see Tyndale	8, 745/ 22
confirm it. In which	words	our Lord meant not	8, 749/ 20
shall perfectly discern the	words	of God from the	8, 751/ 32
of God from the	words	of man... and therefore	8, 751/ 33
ye first heard the	words	of God with which	8, 752/ 15
have ye heard the	words	of himself declaring the	8, 752/ 18
Christ speaketh in the	words	which Tyndale here allegeth	8, 752/ 29
Tyndale here allegeth the	words	of our Savior rehearsing	8, 752/ 29
taught of God" which	words	by the prophet were	8, 752/ 31
our Savior in the	words	that Tyndale allegeth, ye	8, 754/ 2
clearly, that in those	words	of Christ rehearsing the	8, 754/ 10
go, then, to the	words	of Saint Paul in	8, 754/ 24
sons of God." These	words	, good Christian reader, which	8, 754/ 27

them well with some	words	before and after, they	8, 754/ 29
Abba! Father!"" Upon which	words	, even by and by	8, 756/ 25
and by, follow the	words	that Tyndale here allegeth	8, 756/ 26
Saint Paul spoke these	words	that Tyndale here allegeth	8, 756/ 34
God." In all which	words	I wonder what one	8, 757/ 1
clearly see that these	words	make nothing in this	8, 757/ 35
understood right, with the	words	going before them, they	8, 757/ 37
Paul here written many	words	untrue, and given many	8, 758/ 16
he followeth in those	words	... and yet much more	8, 758/ 26
from to frame the	words	the more toward his	8, 758/ 29
that upon the woman's	words	, our Savior himself, standing	8, 759/ 7
they upon the woman's	words	conceived... which was so	8, 759/ 11
in him for the	words	of the woman." But	8, 760/ 4
the Gospel by plain	words	saith they believed and	8, 760/ 7
after. And therefore these	words	of the Gospel reprove	8, 760/ 12
an opinion; and no	words	prove the other part	8, 760/ 13
me had spoken high	words	to me, I would	8, 762/ 1
for all the woman's	words	, till they spoke with	8, 762/ 13
that preach them Christ's	words	, but, as the men	8, 762/ 33
good readers, that these	words	weigh to prove that	8, 763/ 13
other like: though these	words	seem unsitting in such	8, 765/ 31
Christian readers, in these	words	Tyndale giveth a special	8, 767/ 31
dispicions with these wise	words	that follow... Tyndale How	8, 773/ 11
Samaritans were by the	words	of the woman... yet	8, 774/ 24
yet, for all his	words	, that God had not	8, 775/ 23
and expoundeth there the	words	of the poor Kentishman	8, 775/ 34
I touch only those	words	that I have rehearsed	8, 776/ 23
and upon his own	words	will I make it	8, 776/ 25
open and on the	words	of his fellows and	8, 776/ 26
heresy with these new	words	which will in no	8, 784/ 28
he would by other	words	bid men to do	8, 785/ 34
hath either upon the	words	that go before or	8, 791/ 21
go before or the	words	following after upon it	8, 791/ 22
saving that in the	words	next ensuing, he putteth	8, 791/ 22
persuaded to believe his	words	... and also did rebuke	8, 792/ 25
here Tyndale's high, solemn	words	. First will we bid	8, 792/ 35
Saint Augustine... as his	words	against the Manichaeans which	8, 796/ 7
his part, in the	words	of his before-remembered, written	8, 800/ 18
the truth of God's	words	dependeth not upon the	8, 800/ 26
false glosses make his	words	false, even such as	8, 800/ 33
Samaritans were by the	words	of the woman... yet	8, 803/ 9
did for the woman's	words	, yet now he believeth	8, 803/ 20
more part, in the	words	of the Scripture, but	8, 809/ 11
books of the written	words	of Scripture, of which	8, 810/ 10
standeth not upon the	words	, but upon the sentence	8, 810/ 17
is not in the	words	, wherein they and we	8, 812/ 4
will stand with his	words	before. Now, if he	8, 818/ 33
Tyndale that by his	words	, the children in their	8, 824/ 16
that thing in few	words	, lo. I have proved	8, 824/ 18
charity, as by the	words	of Saint Paul plainly	8, 825/ 34

yet hath his own	words	doubly proved that the	8, 827/ 17
have upon his own	words	proved you: that if	8, 827/ 19
Christ... by the very	words	of Tyndale himself with	8, 828/ 18
readers, his own very	words	by which ye shall	8, 833/ 19
these are his own	words	... Barnes This word ecclesia	8, 833/ 22
they believe in Christ's	words	, and stick fast to	8, 838/ 11
and by the plain	words	of Holy Scripture also	8, 843/ 1
very well by the	words	of Saint Paul where	8, 843/ 4
the plain and open	words	of Saint Paul to	8, 843/ 26
word ecclesia, rehearsing the	words	of Saint Paul to	8, 846/ 14
resteth. And therefore these	words	of Saint Paul signify	8, 847/ 6
use and allege these	words	to prove thereby not	8, 847/ 14
that day." By which	words	it appeareth that he	8, 849/ 17
first text is the	words	of Saint Paul in	8, 851/ 24
his purpose in these	words	? Saint Paul here exhorteth	8, 851/ 31
Barnes allegeth here these	words	: "Ye be washed, ye	8, 853/ 3
doth witness in these	words	: "The Holy Church are	8, 857/ 20
doth declare in these	words	: "The Church doth not	8, 857/ 33
see, by his own	words	following, that as gay	8, 858/ 35
and for all the	words	of Saint Augustine by	8, 859/ 17
clean. Mark Saint Paul's	words	: "Christ hath given himself	8, 860/ 5
bring you Saint Augustine's	words	, the which was vexed	8, 860/ 23
laid against me. His	words	be these: "The whole	8, 860/ 25
your own law whose	words	be these: "Therefore is	8, 861/ 30
of God heareth the	words	of God." How cometh	8, 862/ 1
your own law whose	words	be these: "The whole	8, 862/ 15
cannot err," etc. These	words	be plain what church	8, 862/ 18
is our satisfaction... the	words	are good and true	8, 867/ 6
he speak the same	words	that Saint Augustine spoke	8, 867/ 29
Tyndale. For by these	words	it well appeareth that	8, 870/ 8
the time of these	words	spoken one of the	8, 870/ 14
when Peter spoke the	words	of God, the Holy	8, 873/ 35
be proved by Chrysostom's	words	, ""They that be in	8, 874/ 17
true church," etc. These	words	need no exposition, they	8, 875/ 4
in the margin these	words	, "How a man may	8, 876/ 15
Now, as touching the	words	spoken of God by	8, 880/ 27
it." What do the	words	prove for Barnes' purpose	8, 880/ 31
his purpose by these	words	, he must prove us	8, 880/ 32
learned man that those	words	of Isaiah nothing prove	8, 881/ 5
declare that though the	words	may be expounded of	8, 881/ 13
the prophet speaketh these	words	properly of the word	8, 881/ 14
shall teach, both by	words	, example, and miracles, both	8, 881/ 22
hold... appeareth by the	words	of our Savior where	8, 882/ 18
ye see that these	words	of the prophet Isaiah	8, 882/ 35
and that is the	words	of Saint Paul where	8, 883/ 2
it appeareth upon your	words	that there is no	8, 893/ 14
That were, by your	words	, utterly vain! For ye	8, 895/ 2
that epistle false by	words	of Saint Paul... and	8, 895/ 14
say anything which the	words	of some other part	8, 895/ 25
can truly discern the	words	of God from the	8, 895/ 35

of God from the	words	of man" this will	8, 895/ 36
shortly perceive that the	words	of those holy doctors	8, 906/ 8
first authority be these	words	of Saint Augustine in	8, 906/ 12
sermon made upon the	words	of our Lord, saying	8, 906/ 13
made fair." Upon these	words	Saint Augustine none other	8, 906/ 15
say of itself the	words	that she speaketh in	8, 907/ 29
as I say, these	words	of Saint Augustine, meaning	8, 908/ 8
weary of Saint Augustine's	words	as ever he was	8, 908/ 16
to go seek these	words	throughout all Saint Augustine's	8, 909/ 2
we will take the	words	only which himself rehearseth	8, 909/ 8
Augustine doth in those	words	nothing else but show	8, 909/ 10
now bring forth certain	words	of Scripture construed after	8, 909/ 17
say, showeth in those	words	that the church is	8, 909/ 19
purpose and allegeth these	words	of Lyra: "The Church	8, 910/ 5
faith and verity." These	words	of Lyra hath Barnes	8, 910/ 10
considered. But upon these	words	of Lyra he maketh	8, 910/ 18
great thing in Lyra's	words	. But in good faith	8, 910/ 26
here in Barnes' own	words	but his own double	8, 910/ 27
anon by his plain	words	prove you. But first	8, 912/ 2
world beside. In which	words	he saith so little	8, 912/ 9
beginning of Saint Augustine's	words	as Barnes bringeth them	8, 912/ 36
men. And so those	words	of Saint Augustine nothing	8, 913/ 35
all faithful folk. Which	words	Friar Barnes taketh as	8, 914/ 4
writer there, by these	words	"all faithful men," had	8, 914/ 5
Augustine meant in his	words	before-rehearsed, calling all "faithful	8, 914/ 9
glossing of Saint Augustine's	words	, and openeth well unto	8, 914/ 25
gloss meant by these	words	"omnium fidelium" men clean	8, 914/ 28
boldly say thereupon, "These	words	be plain what church	8, 916/ 5
whereas Barnes saith, "These	words	of these glosses be	8, 916/ 10
the gloss by these	words	"The whole Church cannot	8, 916/ 13
there... but the very	words	be, "The whole Church	8, 916/ 14
ye wot well, those	words	"err" and "fail" precisely	8, 916/ 15
than the two Latin	words	"errat" and "deficit." For	8, 916/ 18
the plainness of the	words	, when he hath himself	8, 916/ 29
him... and when the	words	, for all his plain	8, 916/ 31
your own law whose	words	be these: "The whole	8, 916/ 35
they that read these	words	of Barnes in English	8, 917/ 1
them ween that the	words	which he rehearseth for	8, 917/ 2
his purpose were the	words	of the very law	8, 917/ 3
are they indeed no	words	of the law, but	8, 917/ 4
in glossa" for these	words	"The whole Church cannot	8, 917/ 11
then for the other	words	that is, "The congregation	8, 917/ 12
at the leastwise those	words	were both in the	8, 917/ 15
that law is the	words	of holy Saint Jerome	8, 917/ 28
openly confute in the	words	which are there, by	8, 917/ 37
in the decrees. Which	words	if myself had remembered	8, 918/ 1
could, in translating his	words	into our English tongue	8, 918/ 8
he saith that these	words	"be the voices of	8, 919/ 21
use any of these	words	mandamus, praecipimus, or excommunicamus	8, 919/ 26
praecipimus, or excommunicamus. These	words	I see not sent	8, 919/ 27

grief. And that these	words	of commanding have been	8, 919/ 32
may see that the	words	of commanding be not	8, 920/ 6
err," etc. By these	words	of his ye may	8, 921/ 32
may see by these	words	, that if all the	8, 922/ 20
Luther himself having the	words	, whereof he would never	8, 925/ 30
Gregory have used those	words	that he writeth of	8, 926/ 17
be proved by the	words	of Saint Chrysostom, which	8, 928/ 25
true church," etc. These	words	need no exposition, they	8, 929/ 16
is plain by other	words	of Saint Paul himself	8, 930/ 35
to whom in those	words	he writeth that they	8, 931/ 6
Saint Paul in those	words	very well and properly	8, 931/ 15
exposition of Saint Paul's	words	to the Ephesians will	8, 931/ 23
agree with his other	words	, written unto the Corinthians	8, 931/ 25
so taketh Saint Paul's	words	there unto the Ephesians	8, 931/ 28
how would then those	words	frame? And also if	8, 931/ 36
Saint Gregory all those	words	with which in his	8, 932/ 4
in Scripture. To the	words	of Saint Chrysostom Saint	8, 933/ 1
sermon upon the selfsame	words	of the Gospel, "They	8, 933/ 19
he writeth upon these	words	, "Attendite a falsis prophetis	8, 934/ 4
in this matter his	words	worthy no credence. And	8, 934/ 14
told him that the	words	which himself bringeth out	8, 934/ 19
he that wrote the	words	which Barnes bringeth forth	8, 934/ 22
them all. Moreover, these	words	of Saint Chrysostom, if	8, 934/ 33
Furthermore, where in those	words	Saint Chrysostom (if those	8, 935/ 3
Saint Chrysostom (if those	words	and that work were	8, 935/ 4
Barnes, that the selfsame	words	by which he would	8, 935/ 10
Saint Chrysostom (if those	words	were his) doth send	8, 935/ 20
again conclude that these	words	of Saint Chrysostom if	8, 935/ 36
he will have those	words	taken for Saint Chrysostom's	8, 936/ 1
have them Saint Chrysostom's	words	, then appeareth it plain	8, 936/ 6
say), by the same	words	, that Saint Chrysostom, in	8, 936/ 7
in the selfsame few	words	which Barnes bringeth forth	8, 936/ 8
and by Barnes' express	words	, is here well proved	8, 937/ 2
your own law whose	words	be these: "Oftentimes he	8, 943/ 16
well appeareth by the	words	of Christ where he	8, 944/ 26
abjuration, had preached such	words	that the thing which	8, 944/ 31
article, these were his	words	: "All these laws, and	8, 944/ 36
people." Surely if Barnes'	words	were true, then do	8, 945/ 4
laid against him these	words	that we be in	8, 945/ 11
Master Wolman concerning those	words	of the Gospel, "If	8, 945/ 20
would gloss the same	words	here to avoid that	8, 945/ 23
of Master Wolman these	words	, "It is not yet	8, 947/ 27
Master Wolman of those	words	, he said if it	8, 947/ 30
Friar Barnes restrain those	words	of Christ, "If thy	8, 947/ 36
Christ had spoken those	words	unto none other but	8, 948/ 17
the understanding of those	words	of Christ, "If thy	8, 948/ 36
how Barnes answereth those	words	of Christ which plainly	8, 952/ 15
of Christ's own holy	words	, in such a trifling	8, 952/ 22
but in suffering." These	words	, every man seeth well	8, 952/ 32
thereof he allegeth the	words	of Saint Hilary written	8, 954/ 3

consider well Saint Hilary's	words	shall find therein the	8, 954/ 19
Barnes. For in these	words	appeareth that the Catholic	8, 954/ 21
here by Saint Hilary's	words	... when they had corrupted	8, 954/ 26
Barnes Mark Saint Paul's	words	: "Christ hath given himself	8, 956/ 21
readers, somewhat touched the	words	before. But now ye	8, 957/ 2
holily bringeth in the	words	of the blessed Apostle	8, 958/ 11
pulleth away the very	words	wherein all the weight	8, 958/ 13
here saith in these	words	that "the church" doth	8, 958/ 28
in all these holy	words	of his, nothing of	8, 958/ 29
man falsifieth Saint Paul's	words	, to the deceit of	8, 959/ 5
lo, these are his	words	forthwith upon the others	8, 959/ 13
bring you Saint Augustine's	words	, the which was vexed	8, 959/ 16
laid against me. His	words	be these: "The whole	8, 959/ 17
rehearse you Saint Augustine's	words	to the intent that	8, 959/ 29
rehearsing of Saint Paul's	words	that is, as ye	8, 959/ 32
rehearse you Saint Augustine's	words	a little more fully	8, 960/ 1
as though his own	words	were Saint Augustine's. But	8, 960/ 5
Augustine had spoken those	words	against the Donatists, which	8, 961/ 32
Augustine therefore wrote those	words	against the Donatists to	8, 963/ 22
Saint Augustine spoke those	words	not against the Donatists	8, 963/ 28
point by the very	words	of Saint Augustine himself	8, 963/ 32
there not only no	words	spoken of Donatists... but	8, 963/ 34
by plain and open	words	, to speak those words	8, 963/ 35
words, to speak those	words	against the Pelagians and	8, 963/ 35
lo, in the very	words	next before those with	8, 963/ 36
Augustine wrote not those	words	against the Donatists, as	8, 964/ 5
as his own express	words	do declare you. But	8, 964/ 6
Saint Augustine write those	words	which Barnes himself here	8, 964/ 27
Augustine, with the selfsame	words	by which Saint Augustine	8, 964/ 29
of Saint Augustine's own	words	rehearsed you, well and	8, 966/ 23
misrehearsing of Saint Augustine's	words	... but he shall first	8, 966/ 35
ye well advise his	words	, which I have truly	8, 967/ 5
his own very plain	words	in another place. For	8, 967/ 8
thirty-second sermon of the	words	of the Apostle, lo	8, 967/ 9
see, by Saint Augustine's	words	here, that he meant	8, 969/ 2
relieved. In which few	words	Saint Augustine witnesseth against	8, 969/ 7
to read Saint Augustine's	words	again in such wise	8, 969/ 28
them with his very	words	indeed, as I have	8, 969/ 30
between, as though the	words	lay so together in	8, 969/ 35
Augustine, having his whole	words	well understood, saith no	8, 970/ 10
Friar Barnes rehearseth his	words	in such wise as	8, 970/ 17
Saint Augustine in these	words	"quae talia habebat ut	8, 970/ 21
spot or wrinkle." Which	words	, when I read, sounded	8, 970/ 24
leaveth out also these	words	of Saint Augustine: that	8, 970/ 35
hence by death. These	words	of Saint Augustine which	8, 971/ 3
Barnes, of Saint Paul's	words	that Barnes brought in	8, 971/ 6
without blame." Upon which	words	Barnes there saith, "Here	8, 971/ 12
spot nor wrinkle." Which	words	of Saint Paul, as	8, 971/ 14
as against Saint Augustine's	words	here Barnes boasteth himself	8, 972/ 12
to prove by those	words	of the Apostle, and	8, 972/ 12

endeth now Saint Augustine's	words	with the clean contrary	8, 972/ 17
sin," etc." Lo, these	words	are Barnes' own, so	8, 972/ 24
his own "etc.," these	words	following: "Here have you	8, 972/ 26
take Friar Barnes' own	words	as though they were	8, 972/ 31
them seem the very	words	of Saint Augustine himself	8, 972/ 32
him Saint Augustine... whose	words	altered and framed by	8, 973/ 28
Augustine in... with plain	words	to prove Friar Barnes	8, 973/ 35
I prove that these	words	of the Creed "sanctam	8, 975/ 29
prove it by the	words	of Saint Augustine himself	8, 975/ 31
these be, therefore, the	words	of Saint Augustine... "Ye	8, 975/ 34
drieth up." "By these	words	of Cyprian we perceive	8, 977/ 16
his divinity that these	words	"sanctorum communionem" do sharply	8, 978/ 29
is failed. By these	words	of Saint Augustine, ye	8, 979/ 13
here, in the afore-rehearsed	words	, the thing that I	8, 979/ 23
Saint Augustine in these	words	doth plainly show that	8, 979/ 37
you also that these	words	"sanctam ecclesiam catholicam," by	8, 980/ 4
we consider well his	words	, that it must needs	8, 980/ 8
Barnes professed, and whose	words	he so often allegeth	8, 980/ 11
these are Friar Barnes'	words	... Barnes This is well-proved	8, 980/ 16
c., "Prima igitur" whose	words	be these: "Therefore is	8, 980/ 19
own gloss upon these	words	and saith... Hear you	8, 980/ 21
Barnes hath taken the	words	of our Savior Christ	8, 980/ 33
should refuse all other	words	than only those that	8, 981/ 5
flock heareth his own	words	. And therefore he saith	8, 981/ 8
and wrong interpreteth the	words	of Christ in the	8, 981/ 24
return to consider the	words	of that law that	8, 981/ 26
shall understand that the	words	of that law be	8, 981/ 31
declareth that by these	words	"I believe in the	8, 982/ 17
realm should preach these	words	of Saint Bernard... you	8, 984/ 9
Saint Bernard. By whose	words	Barnes would it should	8, 984/ 18
Catholic church, though his	words	were but as Friar	8, 985/ 3
false and change some	words	, and keep some words	8, 985/ 8
words, and keep some	words	away, to make his	8, 985/ 9
church? Do all those	words	amount to any more	8, 985/ 15
translated you Saint Bernard's	words	. For letting pass some	8, 986/ 26
archdeacons," etc.; and these	words	"so they be" he	8, 987/ 10
Bernard saith by plain	words	the contrary... which plain	8, 987/ 17
the contrary... which plain	words	of Saint Bernard Friar	8, 987/ 17
whom he saith those	words	that Barnes hath falsely	8, 987/ 30
bringeth in upon these	words	of the Prophet, "A	8, 988/ 1
worldly shame. By which	words	of Saint Bernard ye	8, 988/ 36
doctrine by his persuasive	words	had turned the wavering	8, 989/ 25
them by false, feigned	words	. For he was a	8, 989/ 28
Saint Bernard with whose	words	Friar Barnes, as though	8, 991/ 21
seen that the very	words	of Saint Bernard which	8, 991/ 26
and falsifieth those few	words	that he bringeth... doth	8, 992/ 3
of that company these	words	of Christ be always	8, 999/ 13
and belief of God's	words	; for Adam was not	8, 1007/ 36
for their part the	words	of the Creed, "sanctam	8, 1013/ 5
known, and that the	words	of the Creed "one	8, 1014/ 4

answereth before to those	words	of Christ "dic ecclesiae	8, 1024/ 10
maketh as though such	words	were meant but of	8, 1024/ 19
lay against Tyndale the	words	of Saint John, that	8, 1031/ 1
with us." By which	words	Saint John sheweth not	8, 1031/ 5
the beginning of his	work	he professeth himself with	8, 576/ 24
it: that no good	work	can be done without	8, 580/ 25
grace, nor no good	work	of man worthy the	8, 580/ 26
authorities compiled a like	work	. Now is everything that	8, 593/ 16
he had, with much	work	and oft interrupting, brought	8, 605/ 19
scourge, be suffered to	work	for the while, his	8, 608/ 30
to believe in the	work	. More Tyndale hath here	8, 610/ 5
therein a very hard	work	... and were very likely	8, 619/ 26
make us believe the	work	of the sacraments, first	8, 631/ 1
Christian readers, after long	work	, at last Tyndale hath	8, 654/ 13
be found in the	work	. But for what good	8, 685/ 20
in him that may	work	a thing), as touching	8, 688/ 6
be justified by the	work	... as ours have served	8, 692/ 20
is better than the	work	of wedlock. Yet meaneth	8, 699/ 7
herself, she did indeed	work	a mystery therein, that	8, 699/ 20
than to leave that	work	undone, he would they	8, 702/ 20
chastity is a good	work	and well done... and	8, 704/ 15
book as in the	work	of his Confessions, in	8, 739/ 30
feel and know and	work	, too... and not as	8, 743/ 10
word but if God	work	in the heart"), even	8, 747/ 36
Spirit if we will	work	with him, causeth us	8, 757/ 12
feel and know and	work	, too"; if Tyndale, I	8, 760/ 32
finish all this present	work	. Let us therefore now	8, 776/ 28
and is not the	work	of God in his	8, 780/ 33
to hope well and	work	well." This is, of	8, 781/ 4
no matter of the	work	of grace: yet in	8, 782/ 4
it, but if God	work	with his will. For	8, 782/ 10
charity too, and thereby	work	his works. For our	8, 783/ 22
the children of Abraham,	work	ye the works of	8, 783/ 23
the feeling cannot but	work	well what should Master	8, 784/ 19
still and let God	work	alone... and if he	8, 786/ 18
with the man's hand	work	upon the tree, yet	8, 786/ 23
them that with the	work	of his miracles would	8, 792/ 23
which he saw Philip	work	, bid us therefore do	8, 796/ 27
of man can nothing	work	with God toward God	8, 798/ 23
God, though it may	work	with God toward outward	8, 798/ 24
every good and meritorious	work	prevented by the goodness	8, 799/ 12
have age and reason,	work	and walk on with	8, 799/ 13
you that no good	work	shall be rewarded in	8, 802/ 29
and endure or to	work	well, and, for conclusion	8, 818/ 6
God ever, and ever	work	well and never do	8, 818/ 14
can neither endure nor	work	well, I would wit	8, 818/ 18
be baptized, and to	work	well, if he lived	8, 818/ 20
man may with it	work	in prayer, fasting, and	8, 818/ 26
thing the truth would	work	upon Tyndale's untrue position	8, 820/ 11
for sufficient, and God's	work	is so perfect that	8, 823/ 36

believe that any good	work	shall have reward in	8, 826/ 21
before I finish this	work	. Thus endeth the Seventh	8, 829/ 6
might") did never nothing	work	at all toward the	8, 840/ 1
With fear and trembling	work	your own salvation." And	8, 840/ 32
the things that we	work	any good with might	8, 841/ 26
man by free will	work	, with grace and help	8, 866/ 38
of this word do	work	well thereafter, as Saint	8, 874/ 4
that if men do	work	after the word of	8, 874/ 8
his inward unction will	work	with our diligence; but	8, 890/ 5
other shall or can	work	shall neither help toward	8, 897/ 28
but that God would	work	all well enough by	8, 924/ 36
and stubbornly defend that	work	which they find so	8, 932/ 35
and known that the	work	which is called Opus	8, 933/ 3
Opus imperfectum, the "Imperfect	Work	upon the Gospel of	8, 933/ 4
stand... was never his	work	indeed, nor never translated	8, 933/ 7
conscience he ascribeth that	work	to Saint Chrysostom. For	8, 933/ 11
Barnes have read that	work	except he understand him	8, 933/ 14
Barnes here bringeth (whose	work	was, as I have	8, 933/ 22
show himself in that	work	in his nineteenth sermon	8, 934/ 3
as stiffly for that	work	as he doth against	8, 934/ 17
bringeth out of that	work	be plain against Friar	8, 934/ 19
those words and that	work	were his) saith that	8, 935/ 4
last book of this	work	by which every man	8, 935/ 16
one, both of this	work	and mine other, and	8, 942/ 23
end of Saint Augustine's	work	written to Quodvultdeus. And	8, 964/ 24
Wherefore, when any good	work	is done for them	8, 967/ 35
Apostle saith that "the	work	shall appear by the	8, 968/ 11
and if any man's	work	burn, he shall suffer	8, 968/ 12
the Church that will	work	well, and not remain	8, 972/ 2
only is a good	work	fruitfully done... and therefore	8, 976/ 29
the sparing from bodily	work	on the holy days	8, 990/ 3
books of this whole	work	before. Of all which	8, 995/ 11
former books of this	work	, wherein I have confuted	8, 995/ 19
other parts of this	work	and especially in the	8, 996/ 37
devotion that cometh and	worketh	with grace, must be	8, 700/ 17
us the occasion, and	worketh	with us (and we	8, 743/ 31
the belief whereof God	worketh	... Tyndale's tale is much	8, 749/ 14
man by grace, and	worketh	with his will in	8, 783/ 8
that is feeling, and	worketh	well, and by reason	8, 784/ 18
for lack of feeling	worketh	not? Considering also that	8, 784/ 20
faith that feeleth and	worketh	well, add repentance, also	8, 784/ 21
the miracles that God	worketh	daily in his Catholic	8, 792/ 28
all those that believe	worketh	evermore. For Tyndale hath	8, 794/ 34
every good Christian country,	worketh	miracles in it for	8, 809/ 34
the faith whereof God	worketh	with man's will into	8, 825/ 15
God hath wrought and	worketh	by them... and with	8, 856/ 7
promised should ever abide,	worketh	with the toward wills	8, 856/ 9
word of God, which	worketh	in you that belief	8, 874/ 7
true. For God inwardly	worketh	with the will of	8, 889/ 25
gone from ours, he	worketh	never one. And I	8, 904/ 14

might and power in	working	of many wonderful miracles	8, 608/ 13
God, without whose grace	working	with him, he could	8, 708/ 25
the inward, secret cause	working	with us is himself	8, 743/ 37
our ear without God	working	within, bringeth us into	8, 747/ 34
that is, the inward	working	of God's own Holy	8, 748/ 3
motions the principal, God	working	within... and the secondary	8, 748/ 10
as the good will	working	with God assented unto	8, 748/ 12
God with his inward	working	write in man's heart	8, 752/ 24
is to wit, his	working	with the towardness of	8, 752/ 26
and then walking and	working	with their conformable wills	8, 768/ 16
the help of God	working	with him and yet	8, 781/ 18
historical faith, and such	working	without any farther feeling	8, 818/ 31
attained, without the inward	working	of God, but because	8, 820/ 9
fear of their imperfect	working	, mingled always, for the	8, 841/ 16
believed that, God inwardly	working	with those good outward	8, 889/ 3
the body without faith	working	with charity, and without	8, 967/ 30
and not in well	working	follow it, but will	8, 971/ 35
the Father and the	working	of the Holy Ghost	8, 1009/ 9
the sending as the	working	, the deed of all	8, 1009/ 10
and is the cunningest	workman	that can be. He	8, 961/ 3
is the most cunning	workman	, and goeth about the	8, 970/ 36
to trust in holy	works	for the remission of	8, 579/ 22
salvation... as in the	works	of penance enjoined, in	8, 579/ 23
to trust in holy	works	for remission of sins	8, 580/ 22
would ween that good	works	were not so deadly	8, 580/ 31
one spoonful of good	works	should no more kill	8, 581/ 1
these things for good	works	. And God saith in	8, 581/ 9
God's hand for the	works	of penance enjoined. For	8, 581/ 18
no respect to good	works	, use no shrift nor	8, 583/ 32
Out of whose holy	works	, as well as out	8, 593/ 12
to believe in the	works	themselves... and had corrupted	8, 609/ 33
honor of God's great	works	unto the devil, as	8, 626/ 16
the better believe in	works	of their own setting	8, 631/ 2
the Church calleth good	works	were anything fruitful or	8, 633/ 31
or meritorious. And which	works	be those, trow ye	8, 633/ 32
and trust in good	works	, so perilous that, rather	8, 634/ 8
rather drawn into good	works	therewith, Tyndale should make	8, 634/ 9
as for trust in	works	... the Catholic Church scantly	8, 639/ 7
to find against good	works	, to corrupt a hundred	8, 640/ 4
forbear from all good	works	, but were very busy	8, 640/ 32
do no such good	works	as might make them	8, 641/ 1
nor forbear any evil	works	wherewith they should walk	8, 641/ 3
abhorring from all fleshly	works	, that he would never	8, 651/ 3
he doth that good	works	are naught worth, and	8, 656/ 18
waxeth dead without good	works	, and hath a plain	8, 658/ 22
be possibly without good	works	. And Huessgen also, in	8, 685/ 11
that speak of good	works	, and by which texts	8, 686/ 24
God promiseth that good	works	cleanse our souls. As	8, 686/ 24
will reward our good	works	in heaven, and that	8, 686/ 34
for lack of good	works	men shall be damned	8, 686/ 35

man may receive the	works	of his own body	8, 687/ 6
man according as his	works	shall be." And in	8, 687/ 13
that all the good	works	were right naught worth	8, 687/ 23
tell them that good	works	, by which they set	8, 688/ 1
life is, without good	works	(in him that may	8, 688/ 5
to believe in holy	works	to be saved by	8, 691/ 37
God and were not	works	to justify. Now make	8, 692/ 23
bestowed about those good	works	that these folk call	8, 703/ 2
false glosses... teaching good	works	and sacraments, and keeping	8, 704/ 11
that all other good	works	be naught worth... and	8, 704/ 15
only faith, without good	works	of charity and of	8, 709/ 14
the old holy doctors'	works	... because he were loath	8, 712/ 7
against himself that good	works	are meritorious, and that	8, 712/ 22
mortify the deeds and	works	of the flesh; which	8, 756/ 11
should in mortifying the	works	of the flesh, and	8, 756/ 15
also in good spiritual	works	, which are, as Saint	8, 757/ 8
kill and mortify the	works	of the flesh, which	8, 757/ 12
leadeth us into godly	works	and into the mortification	8, 757/ 21
mortification of the fleshly	works	, by which manner of	8, 757/ 21
and walk in the	works	thereof, and thereby put	8, 757/ 28
may be without good	works	... but then affirming that	8, 780/ 4
and thereby work his	works	. For our Savior saith	8, 783/ 22
Abraham, work ye the	works	of Abraham. But ye	8, 783/ 23
need of man's good	works	, but that he "hath	8, 784/ 12
when he saith good	works	be nothing of our	8, 785/ 30
or pilgrimage, or other	works	of penance, we shall	8, 797/ 8
feeling faith, that good	works	are naught worth nor	8, 804/ 29
good Christian men's good	works	shall have no reward	8, 806/ 2
the teaching that good	works	shall be rewarded in	8, 806/ 19
the reward of good	works	and for fasting, and	8, 809/ 15
without which his good	works	were toward the reward	8, 820/ 1
my Dialogue, that our	works	must be as perfect	8, 822/ 36
as perfect as the	works	of Christ himself... but	8, 822/ 37
respect to any good	works	of men, but only	8, 826/ 15
to do any good	works	of penance, or to	8, 826/ 21
bound to do good	works	, and penance for their	8, 831/ 34
little esteem their own	works	that they have done	8, 849/ 6
own merits and his	works	wrought with help of	8, 849/ 10
the doing of good	works	; and that lesson hath	8, 849/ 26
every man to good	works	with promise of reward	8, 849/ 28
fall from all good	works	, for which many promises	8, 850/ 25
charity, and in good	works	, like as God hath	8, 852/ 1
and thus, in good	works	of charity and worthy	8, 852/ 15
and of her own	works	... she is full of	8, 860/ 12
in heaven by good	works	wrought in faith and	8, 867/ 1
free will and good	works	babble to the contrary	8, 867/ 4
sins by the fruitful	works	of penance make no	8, 867/ 15
where we see good	works	that do openly agree	8, 873/ 25
deceived by these outward	works	. But nevertheless, charity judgeth	8, 874/ 11
only by scriptures. By	works	first was the church	8, 874/ 28

to the fruits and	works	of this church... she	8, 875/ 18
and all her good	works	out of the holy	8, 875/ 19
holiness, or new, invented	works	, that be not in	8, 875/ 21
all manner of good	works	that be to the	8, 875/ 23
where we see good	works	that do openly agree	8, 878/ 18
hearers, and good Gospel	works	wrought among people... we	8, 879/ 8
the fruit of evil	works	, with which he would	8, 879/ 23
token of the good	works	and the token of	8, 880/ 9
For as for the	works	, though they be very	8, 880/ 10
be very true Gospel	works	, they be, he saith	8, 880/ 10
it, some for good	works	, and some for faith	8, 887/ 18
and ceremonies, and good	works	, should do good to	8, 890/ 17
is to wit, good	works	that are commended in	8, 893/ 38
that is to wit,	works	according to Scripture) as	8, 894/ 5
weary of Saint Augustine's	works	... for weariness whereof he	8, 908/ 17
throughout all Saint Augustine's	works	were a great, long	8, 909/ 2
reading of Saint Augustine's	works	... we will take the	8, 909/ 8
will do no good	works	, but ween, by Friar	8, 920/ 30
only by scriptures. By	works	first was the church	8, 929/ 3
to the fruits and	works	of this church, she	8, 929/ 30
and all her good	works	out of the holy	8, 929/ 32
holiness, or new, invented	works	, that be not in	8, 929/ 33
all manner of good	works	that be to the	8, 929/ 36
for these kinds of	works	, plenteously and full. And	8, 932/ 12
And as for such	works	as be vicious indeed	8, 932/ 13
would dispraise the evil	works	, he should not yet	8, 932/ 19
they would have no	works	wrought but only such	8, 932/ 31
both concerning the virtuous	works	which were used therein	8, 934/ 6
merits of her own	works	, she is full of	8, 956/ 28
them, too. Now, when	works	of mercy are done	8, 967/ 22
our sins with good	works	... we shall so long	8, 968/ 31
new sects, that good	works	be meritorious, not only	8, 969/ 12
and doing good, virtuous	works	in his life before	8, 970/ 15
the fruits of good	works	, garnished and made gay	8, 978/ 13
have, such good, charitable	works	with the Catholic faith	8, 979/ 31
of faith though good	works	want), but also of	8, 979/ 34
with faith and good	works	in the way of	8, 1012/ 8
the oil of good	works	, for which their "faith	8, 1016/ 31
the lack of good	works	of mercy, is it	8, 1017/ 2
such discussing of their	works	be damned, for their	8, 1017/ 5
we may of our	works	and labor receive the	8, 1021/ 3
Saint Paul saith, "The	works	of the flesh be	8, 1024/ 33
his good, virtuous, Christian	works	, a good zeal to	8, 1026/ 24
hath believed that good	works	wrought in faith, hope	8, 1033/ 33
unknown to all the	world	beside, and to their	8, 575/ 10
it is even a	world	to see. For first	8, 576/ 18
that all the whole	world	must leave off all	8, 580/ 3
than I see the	world	wont to do many	8, 580/ 34
master that all the	world	saith well. And finally	8, 592/ 12
open face of the	world	in her own parish	8, 594/ 37

women priests about the	world	to preach. And now	8, 598/ 3
err though all the	world	seeth that not one	8, 599/ 32
that all the whole	world	seeth that of the	8, 600/ 17
as long as the	world	shall last which thing	8, 602/ 36
the midst of the	world	by the peise and	8, 604/ 21
that in the whole	world	, higher and lower is	8, 604/ 24
that of the whole	world	... earth, water, air, and	8, 604/ 25
is, of the whole	world	, from every part, the	8, 604/ 28
you, in the whole	world	all is one higher	8, 604/ 31
place of the whole	world	... it is therefore in	8, 604/ 33
for of the whole	world	... the innest is, as	8, 604/ 34
you, in the whole	world	, upon every side, to	8, 605/ 12
of the whole round	world	, the higher, and the	8, 605/ 15
the roundness of the	world	come hither, thou, girl	8, 605/ 23
is round as the	world	is; and we shall	8, 605/ 26
the difference between the	world	and the whorl... but	8, 606/ 6
whorl was like the	world	, concerning the stone to	8, 606/ 15
as long as the	world	should last, should never	8, 606/ 26
Christ, which while the	world	endureth, is ordained of	8, 607/ 3
for which the whole	world	was washed with Noah's	8, 610/ 28
divided from all the	world	beside by God's law	8, 613/ 19
in earth as the	world	should endure), and none	8, 614/ 17
allthing from before the	world	was wrought, and their	8, 624/ 35
they would have the	world	believe there were none	8, 625/ 30
now, that all the	world	hath cause to weep	8, 627/ 34
last to call the	world	to the right belief	8, 650/ 20
him. And now, the	world	being farther out of	8, 650/ 25
Saint Luther, give the	world	warning before his coming	8, 650/ 28
dissolute living as the	world	had through false doctrine	8, 650/ 33
likely to find the	world	so full of fleshly	8, 651/ 9
beast to turn the	world	to the right way	8, 651/ 25
the heretics in this	world	, nor yet all the	8, 656/ 27
but only upon this	world	, and therefore recking for	8, 664/ 31
God's promise, till the	world	take an end; and	8, 669/ 24
Tyndale, or all the	world	beside, to assoil that	8, 669/ 37
of Christ in this	world	, as it was promised	8, 670/ 10
as long as the	world	lasteth, and can in	8, 670/ 25
and can in this	world	have no new church	8, 670/ 26
Tyndale or all the	world	beside to assoil the	8, 670/ 29
new that while the	world	lasted should never have	8, 671/ 4
he giveth all the	world	warning that the belief	8, 688/ 3
very end of the	world	. By this it appeareth	8, 693/ 28
that are dead, the	world	heareth not a good	8, 695/ 11
been sent unto the	world	by God and into	8, 695/ 35
in all the whole	world	. Saint Mary Magdalene was	8, 699/ 10
children, with making the	world	now to be of	8, 704/ 3
and profit that the	world	may now take, if	8, 705/ 7
as to turn the	world	with ribaldry from sin	8, 717/ 22
know him, but the	world	knoweth him not (John	8, 718/ 3
John 1). If the	world	know him not, and	8, 718/ 4

and thou call the	world	pride, wrath, envy, covetousness	8, 718/ 5
John 10), whereas the	world	of hypocrites, as they	8, 718/ 7
as nowhere in this	world	, I ween, God could	8, 723/ 4
yet is it a	world	to hear what a	8, 724/ 30
know him, but the	world	knoweth him not (John	8, 726/ 10
John 1). If the	world	know him not, and	8, 726/ 11
and thou call the	world	pride, wrath, envy, covetousness	8, 726/ 11
John 10), whereas the	world	of hypocrites, as they	8, 726/ 29
his voice, but the	world	heareth it not... is	8, 729/ 1
holiness as all the	world	may perceive for elect	8, 729/ 32
as long as the	world	shall stand. For Saint	8, 738/ 36
church is through the	world	known." And none is	8, 740/ 6
never was through the	world	known for the church	8, 740/ 7
is come into the	world	and known, if we	8, 740/ 11
believe that all the	world	could not turn him	8, 742/ 13
the stories of the	world	, because I thought she	8, 742/ 16
the preachers of the	world	would go about to	8, 742/ 35
the Savior of the	world	." For Christ's preaching was	8, 743/ 9
the men in the	world	. More Lo, good Christian	8, 743/ 18
preach to all the	world	, that he would give	8, 749/ 17
the preachers of the	world	would go about to	8, 752/ 12
the preachers in the	world	cannot now scrape it	8, 752/ 20
the New Law, the	world	received and learned of	8, 753/ 2
the baptism all the	world	that would be good	8, 754/ 35
to come into the	world	in his own person	8, 755/ 15
make nothing in this	world	for the proof of	8, 757/ 35
the Savior of the	world	." What proveth Tyndale now	8, 759/ 24
the men in the	world	. More Ye see, good	8, 763/ 11
and win up the	world	with multitude of men	8, 763/ 23
so that all the	world	thereby may well perceive	8, 767/ 7
send to teach the	world	the right way did	8, 772/ 14
For else had the	world	, ye wot well, not	8, 772/ 15
so that if the	world	were to learn the	8, 772/ 17
and to show the	world	the right way they	8, 772/ 27
them embrace this present	world	as they do whose	8, 774/ 6
to make a merry	world	the good, godly man	8, 776/ 12
the waves of this	world	unto the bank of	8, 777/ 12
he would make the	world	to ween that in	8, 784/ 29
we follow him) the	world	swarm full of all	8, 791/ 2
them embrace this present	world	as they do whose	8, 792/ 8
have good in the	world	to come, embrace, therefore	8, 797/ 28
hold fast, this present	world	and the pleasures thereof	8, 797/ 29
and testified to the	world	by manifold wonderful miracles	8, 805/ 19
or walking in this	world	and busy about the	8, 807/ 11
the books in the	world	should fail therefore his	8, 807/ 20
wonder of all the	world	upon him while the	8, 808/ 13
upon him while the	world	standeth. Now come we	8, 808/ 14
of it in this	world	... but ever hang still	8, 825/ 6
such as the whole	world	beside fareth the better	8, 832/ 27
here out this whole	world	gathered first, and yet	8, 834/ 10

other places of the	world	. For them only doth	8, 835/ 8
and bawds... all the	world	knoweth, I suppose, that	8, 836/ 10
and not before the	world	; for the world hath	8, 845/ 6
the world; for the	world	hath no judgment nor	8, 845/ 7
more invisible in this	world	than is a carnal	8, 846/ 6
of everything before the	world	was wrought, elected them	8, 848/ 12
church here in this	world	, into which he chose	8, 848/ 15
he might after this	world	bring them to his	8, 852/ 17
shall here in this	world	endure and continue without	8, 852/ 24
wandereth in this wretched	world	. And the church in	8, 855/ 17
Christ, and in this	world	none holy church beside	8, 857/ 1
scattered through all the	world	... and is neither bound	8, 857/ 17
thing through all the	world	, as Saint Augustine doth	8, 857/ 20
in all the whole	world	(for "from the rising	8, 857/ 25
they be in the	world	. And neither the pope	8, 857/ 28
nor honors of the	world	... as Lyra doth declare	8, 857/ 32
but have all the	world	to roil in. Then	8, 858/ 14
it is in the	world	; and truth it is	8, 858/ 24
church is in the	world	but he proveth us	8, 858/ 25
church is in the	world	, for he proveth no	8, 858/ 26
all places of the	world	where faithful people are	8, 859/ 21
it is in this	world	... is, he saith, because	8, 866/ 20
of all the whole	world	, and many be without	8, 867/ 8
church throughout all the	world	scattered far and long	8, 875/ 29
have sent into the	world	for the redemption of	8, 881/ 19
the wide, wild, ignorant	world	, "so may it please	8, 884/ 38
and by them the	world	that would learn... and	8, 885/ 5
come to save the	world	and teach the truth	8, 889/ 2
abroad in the wild	world	, which world is a	8, 905/ 8
the wild world, which	world	is a place too	8, 905/ 8
as in the whole	world	the variety of good	8, 907/ 17
there is in this	world	none holy that goeth	8, 908/ 1
make nothing in this	world	for Friar Barnes' church	8, 908/ 10
in all the whole	world	(for "from the rising	8, 908/ 27
they be, through the	world	. Now, good reader, what	8, 909/ 21
that were in the	world	beside. In which words	8, 912/ 8
in all this wide	world	." Lo, good readers... if	8, 913/ 20
it is now a	world	to see with what	8, 918/ 26
as though all the	world	were his, he falleth	8, 919/ 16
face upon all the	world	, when he would, by	8, 919/ 23
faithful men of the	world	make the universal church	8, 921/ 28
now all the whole	world	were absent from the	8, 922/ 1
faithful men of the	world	make the universal church	8, 924/ 4
all parts of the	world	and because we would	8, 924/ 11
by God before the	world	was wrought to go	8, 926/ 12
go together in this	world	and bring forth holy	8, 926/ 13
no man in this	world	. Howbeit, if there were	8, 927/ 7
church throughout all the	world	scattered far and long	8, 930/ 3
your holiness, all the	world	knoweth what it is	8, 930/ 17
and glorious in the	world	. Thereon hang you, therein	8, 930/ 23

Church is in this	world	a church ever unknown	8, 934/ 21
all parts of the	world	with their marvelous labor	8, 937/ 16
all parts of the	world	come whole always together	8, 937/ 36
the end of the	world	, so far forth that	8, 938/ 6
they will in this	world	. For this may every	8, 940/ 12
past last, all the	world	good and bad, Christian	8, 940/ 17
every year since the	world	was first replenished well	8, 940/ 30
experience of the whole	world	, Christian and heathen, so	8, 940/ 35
other part of the	world	that is christened, or	8, 942/ 18
also scattered throughout the	world	; wherefore, how can a	8, 943/ 6
living together in this	world	, and all assembled together	8, 950/ 12
church throughout all the	world	scattered far and long	8, 952/ 29
is loved of the	world	the which could never	8, 954/ 11
be Christ's except the	world	did hate her," etc	8, 954/ 12
glorious here in this	world	... but shall be here	8, 957/ 17
be here in this	world	gracious, that they may	8, 957/ 18
they may in another	world	be glorious. And yet	8, 957/ 18
time gracious in this	world	, neither... but sometimes fall	8, 957/ 19
now is it a	world	to see how he	8, 959/ 7
what places of the	world	soever those people be	8, 962/ 6
the church" in this	world	is a company of	8, 964/ 14
we live in this	world	we labor ourselves with	8, 968/ 13
wise purged in this	world	that in the world	8, 968/ 28
world that in the	world	to come the fire	8, 968/ 28
pain that in this	world	can be seen or	8, 968/ 37
but yet, in this	world	, in the course of	8, 971/ 1
now is it a	world	to see how Barnes	8, 972/ 16
they be in the	world	, agreeing together in the	8, 975/ 19
abroad throughout the whole	world	. For the churches of	8, 976/ 2
greater substance of this	world	, than is the Catholic	8, 976/ 9
church scattered about the	world	Saint Augustine well and	8, 980/ 6
spread over all the	world	so as he spread	8, 982/ 15
but secret in this	world	where they seek her	8, 995/ 3
will again while the	world	shall stand. And this	8, 996/ 32
the end of the	world	." To this in conclusion	8, 999/ 17
Christ through the whole	world	. This will they not	8, 1000/ 11
and end all this	world	. And it is plain	8, 1000/ 32
Finally, after all this	world	ended, when Christ shall	8, 1009/ 28
hath not all the	world	any power to make	8, 1011/ 35
it is in this	world	be known to any	8, 1014/ 34
be ever in this	world	unknown to every other	8, 1015/ 6
present here in this	world	, of which though all	8, 1016/ 30
the fornicators of the	world	... or covetous men, or	8, 1017/ 10
gone out of the	world	! But now have I	8, 1017/ 12
be abroad in the	world	, among Jews and paynims	8, 1017/ 22
ever be in this	world	both corn and chaff	8, 1020/ 23
the sea of this	world	there shall never lack	8, 1020/ 24
never shall, while this	world	endureth. And therefore, as	8, 1020/ 33
the end of the	world	, assistant himself, and with	8, 1031/ 29
you myself unto the	world's	end." For though God	8, 614/ 35

ever continue till the	world's	end, and God therein	8, 670/ 7
all days to the	world's	end. For by all	8, 679/ 16
also, even unto the	world's	end. Now, what church	8, 753/ 28
shall do till the	world's	end. What a multitude	8, 773/ 31
shall do till the	world's	end." By this he	8, 788/ 34
church besides, unto the	world's	end: we shall a	8, 792/ 34
in earth unto the	world's	end, and with his	8, 999/ 39
man perpetually till the	world's	end, because no man	8, 1000/ 4
a philosopher full of	worldly	wisdom unto whom the	8, 730/ 14
with blind reasons of	worldly	wisdom against the Christians	8, 730/ 16
For albeit that in	worldly	things this tale be	8, 746/ 25
speaketh of these proud	worldly	folk that ween themselves	8, 763/ 21
themselves safe enough by	worldly	strength, and able to	8, 763/ 22
if the matter were	worldly	, move man's reason to	8, 768/ 12
him that without any	worldly	wrong done to himself	8, 944/ 22
any greedy covetousness of	worldly	goods, though it be	8, 946/ 33
habit, for fear of	worldly	shame. By which words	8, 988/ 36
faith hath yet honest	worldly	conditions; but he that	8, 1026/ 5
there is no more	worlds	but one whereby he	8, 606/ 4
himself, "I am a	worm	and not a man	8, 986/ 2
but a very, vile	worm	. A man may have	8, 986/ 5
for fear of breeding	worms	in the babes' bellies	8, 641/ 10
chapter itself is much	worse	and further wrested wrong	8, 577/ 31
himself seemeth yet much	worse	indeed, that taketh God's	8, 583/ 6
brought them into a	worse	inward idolatry of a	8, 609/ 29
as falsely deceived and	worse	too, and further to	8, 618/ 5
declining from ill to	worse	... gloss it in this	8, 640/ 25
he might find any	worse	than other, or else	8, 661/ 31
from that unto the	worse	. And therefore is much	8, 662/ 4
very worst is not	worse	yet than divers of	8, 664/ 22
can there none be	worse	, except only one, that	8, 664/ 23
plain words, but with	worse	than plain words: with	8, 702/ 29
God could have chosen	worse	Tyndale must of reason	8, 723/ 4
his will unto the	worse	side that no persuasion	8, 748/ 24
yet is his faith	worse	than faith alone, which	8, 785/ 16
any deadly sin) "art	worse	than the devil, because	8, 785/ 22
faith" is yet far	worse	, not only than bare	8, 787/ 21
of God... and therein	worse	than the devil, which	8, 787/ 33
is his "feeling" faith	worse	than the devil's is	8, 787/ 35
faithless "feeling" faith far	worse	than is the devil's	8, 788/ 13
them beware of waxing	worse	, and teacheth them the	8, 852/ 32
be as evil or	worse	than heretics or Gentiles	8, 874/ 31
make her appear much	worse	. And I see also	8, 904/ 4
the people be much	worse	if they were all	8, 911/ 12
be as evil or	worse	than heretics or Gentiles	8, 929/ 6
Christian man, but much	worse	than a Jew," meaneth	8, 985/ 28
What were he the	worse	else for the putting	8, 1021/ 20
pilgrimage, or do any	worship	to them, or to	8, 582/ 23
men do wrong to	worship	the Body and Blood	8, 656/ 22
and kiss it, and	worship	Christ's Holy Body in	8, 703/ 35

for Friar Barnes' further	worship	, confute him by the	8, 980/ 12
of Samaria, saying, "You	worship	ye wot ne'er what	8, 1008/ 35
ne'er what, but we	worship	that we know, for	8, 1008/ 36
reason which now this	worshipful	wild goose so comely	8, 680/ 23
Bayfield the Apostate a	worshipful	sort of preachers. And	8, 710/ 4
sopping and quaffing, and	worshipful	wedding of nuns. And	8, 729/ 34
answering him concerning his	worshipful	evasion of his own	8, 785/ 4
commission to certain good,	worshipful	folk at Bristol to	8, 813/ 27
especially since Tyndale's own	worshipful	master Martin Luther saith	8, 821/ 18
from outward idolatry of	worshipping	of images with the	8, 609/ 28
from outward idolatry of	worshipping	of idols with the	8, 612/ 1
fashion what is very	worshipping	, and then a long	8, 775/ 26
devil, as the very	worst	sort of the Jews	8, 626/ 17
new, such as the	worst	and the most shameless	8, 626/ 19
they make themselves the	worst	that ever were wrought	8, 639/ 17
to fall into the	worst	, as long as he	8, 661/ 31
Berengarius, began at the	worst	, and from that fell	8, 662/ 2
of which the very	worst	is not worse yet	8, 664/ 22
yet brought unto the	worst	point of all. For	8, 762/ 29
himself should at the	worst	way have but one	8, 766/ 8
his heart, the very	worst	damned devil in the	8, 788/ 23
ready to deem the	worst	, I was with some	8, 903/ 6
one of the very	worst	sort, and whereupon all	8, 911/ 22
as one of the	worst	kind of paynims. For	8, 1026/ 4
convicted of the very	worst	error, and the most	8, 1030/ 4
just man is much	worth	... should we then trust	8, 582/ 14
it were right naught	worth	at all? Or because	8, 582/ 15
wither away, and wax	worth	nothing, nor meet for	8, 603/ 7
his purpose were well	worth	a fly. Though it	8, 618/ 22
things not only naught	worth	and superfluous, but also	8, 633/ 21
good works are naught	worth	, and that the sacraments	8, 656/ 19
Tyndale's solution is not	worth	one rush; but the	8, 673/ 5
works were right naught	worth	at all, and that	8, 687/ 23
all that ointment was	worth	. Christ blamed not those	8, 702/ 3
good works be naught	worth	... and Baptism as little	8, 704/ 16
and Baptism as little	worth	, because the priest speaketh	8, 704/ 16
it is not all	worth	an aglet of a	8, 705/ 32
saith Tyndale, "is nothing	worth	. For we that are	8, 718/ 33
his disciple is not	worth	a rush. But now	8, 804/ 23
good works are naught	worth	nor shall be rewarded	8, 804/ 30
and charity, be naught	worth	, nor never shall have	8, 807/ 28
the Scripture is not	worth	a leek. And therefore	8, 812/ 8
is the fervent prayer	worth	of a righteous man	8, 843/ 20
nothing that will be	worth	a fly. But the	8, 895/ 7
sure of one farthing's	worth	of true doctrine for	8, 897/ 2
and avoided, is not	worth	a rush. Now, that	8, 1026/ 18
things naught indeed and	worthy	to be rebuked... then	8, 580/ 16
good work of man	worthy	the reward of heaven	8, 580/ 26
as they be well	worthy	, the temporalty doth burn	8, 590/ 5
great that it were	worthy	for all the people	8, 591/ 12

meet for nothing, but	worthy	for the fire. And	8, 603/ 7
doing their duty, is	worthy	the double that another	8, 630/ 4
very musty bran not	worthy	so much as to	8, 649/ 35
were all as well	worthy	to be rebuked as	8, 652/ 31
past... all whom this	worthy	wild goose calleth "draff	8, 713/ 12
endeavor, they may be	worthy	to lose it; but	8, 787/ 12
tell what they be	worthy	? I fear me the	8, 790/ 2
what that man were	worthy	which, having a fair	8, 790/ 6
and said, "He were	worthy	, by the Mary Mass	8, 790/ 8
what were that woman	worthy	which, having a goodly	8, 790/ 10
blame too; yea, and	worthy	, by our Blessed Lady	8, 790/ 13
deadly sin, and therefore	worthy	, ye wot well, but	8, 790/ 22
the very church, nor	worthy	that he should speak	8, 836/ 33
this life "be not	worthy	the glory that is	8, 841/ 12
works of charity and	worthy	fruits of penance, so	8, 852/ 15
jeopardy thou shalt be	worthy	at the Divine Judgment	8, 926/ 23
this matter his words	worthy	no credence. And yet	8, 934/ 14
then shall we be	worthy	also to enter into	8, 978/ 19
knoweth whether he be	worthy	love or hatred." Saint	8, 1023/ 28
a porringer of good	worts	should kill and destroy	8, 581/ 2
No More Well ye	wot	, good Christian readers, that	8, 576/ 23
somewhat. For well ye	wot	, even of natural reason	8, 581/ 20
honest man will, I	wot	well, take his tale	8, 587/ 3
minds: he destroyeth, ye	wot	well, all his own	8, 588/ 26
they will answer, ye	wot	well, that it is	8, 589/ 2
shameless as Luther, ye	wot	well. But, now, why	8, 600/ 7
its own weight, ye	wot	well, must needs hold	8, 604/ 36
higher. And that, ye	wot	well, it cannot, because	8, 605/ 4
matter? For well we	wot	that all the faults	8, 610/ 24
nor will not, I	wot	well) say nay but	8, 614/ 11
for that were, ye	wot	well, contrary to the	8, 615/ 18
were circumcised, yet this	wot	ye well yourself or	8, 620/ 32
sure, tried "truths," ye	wot	well, that Tyndale would	8, 630/ 21
for this mark? I	wot	ne'er also what he	8, 646/ 20
And this were, ye	wot	well, soon and shortly	8, 647/ 31
and such others. I	wot	well when Saint John	8, 650/ 23
one; of which, I	wot	well, they cannot find	8, 659/ 26
all these conditions, ye	wot	well, must those persons	8, 667/ 21
thou unlearned? Well ye	wot	that among the learned	8, 668/ 6
none other penance, ye	wot	well, thereto, but even	8, 687/ 35
reason he said, ye	wot	well, the same. And	8, 690/ 27
errand. But thus ye	wot	well that of all	8, 695/ 11
like. For well ye	wot	, there is no little	8, 698/ 3
iwis, good Christians, ye	wot	well yourselves that is	8, 700/ 35
should full well, ye	wot	well, if the tale	8, 704/ 18
Now all this, ye	wot	well, he meaneth in	8, 709/ 12
as Tyndale would, I	wot	well, if himself were	8, 710/ 8
of them all, we	wot	well Tyndale findeth not	8, 715/ 22
as one, as I	wot	very well he cannot	8, 717/ 6
was the Scripture... this	wot	I well: he reckoned	8, 724/ 15

must it be, ye	wot	well, a known church	8, 732/ 8
is the tale, ye	wot	well, that Tyndale telleth	8, 751/ 14
piece. For well ye	wot	, your question is not	8, 752/ 23
faith." Besides this, ye	wot	well that Tyndale putteth	8, 754/ 14
himself a fool ye	wot	well that our matter	8, 766/ 18
purpose. For well ye	wot	, good Christian readers, that	8, 768/ 8
effectual have only, ye	wot	well, they. But first	8, 770/ 17
they could not, ye	wot	well, laugh thereat, for	8, 771/ 8
had the world, ye	wot	well, not wist which	8, 772/ 15
which is, as ye	wot	well, only to wit	8, 776/ 16
own sons, one, ye	wot	well, was so bad	8, 777/ 7
and therefore worthy, ye	wot	well, but little, pretty	8, 790/ 22
Magus so sore, ye	wot	well. But what? Since	8, 797/ 33
therefor. For well ye	wot	, the selfsame mind and	8, 798/ 36
be true. More Ye	wot	well, good readers, that	8, 801/ 25
maze. For well ye	wot	, good readers, and so	8, 809/ 9
now shamefully forsworn? I	wot	well ye had not	8, 815/ 25
not look in, ye	wot	well." And as Davy	8, 816/ 14
jest upon them, ye	wot	well. Now can Tyndale	8, 824/ 29
earth. For this I	wot	well: that Saint Paul	8, 852/ 27
done. But well I	wot	Saint Paul did find	8, 853/ 29
Barnes speak of, ye	wot	well. And therefore, good	8, 855/ 18
His purpose was, ye	wot	well, to prove us	8, 863/ 5
He promised us, you	wot	well, to prove us	8, 864/ 24
And his promise, ye	wot	well, was to prove	8, 864/ 35
yet, good readers, ye	wot	well, for all this	8, 865/ 16
truly; for well ye	wot	he will agree none	8, 878/ 13
For it proveth, ye	wot	well, not for the	8, 881/ 7
we can never, ye	wot	well, learn the true	8, 893/ 25
her hand, because we	wot	well our very mother	8, 894/ 19
man" this will, I	wot	well, Friar Barnes say	8, 895/ 36
somewhat thereto. For I	wot	well she is not	8, 897/ 33
for I halt, ye	wot	well... he will, for	8, 898/ 5
true church, were, ye	wot	well yourselves, a thing	8, 904/ 23
place too wide, ye	wot	well, for a woman	8, 905/ 8
then is he, ye	wot	well, much further off	8, 905/ 25
her parts be. Now	wot	ye well that the	8, 905/ 28
be not yet, ye	wot	well, very meet to	8, 911/ 36
would learn... could neither	wot	where to find it	8, 915/ 14
Then be not, ye	wot	well, those words "err	8, 916/ 15
Now, this point, ye	wot	well, would soon be	8, 922/ 3
himself. For well ye	wot	that Friar Barnes teacheth	8, 934/ 20
Saint Gregory could, I	wot	well, have given him	8, 935/ 13
writeth thus, but I	wot	ne'er who, saving that	8, 936/ 5
that be? For ye	wot	well that of known	8, 936/ 14
green. And well ye	wot	that in the first	8, 941/ 9
not thereby, is, ye	wot	well, in conclusion to	8, 946/ 23
second point is, ye	wot	well, that because he	8, 949/ 4
For he endeth I	wot	ne'er where... but maketh	8, 960/ 4
Donatists. And now, ye	wot	well, no man vexeth	8, 962/ 3

us... for himself, ye	wot	well, confesseth that the	8, 963/ 3
which must needs, ye	wot	well, be an unknown	8, 964/ 21
Barnes. He saith, ye	wot	well, that "the church	8, 973/ 20
his church is, ye	wot	well, a church of	8, 984/ 22
they had (which I	wot	well they never shall	8, 995/ 26
the truth aside. Ye	wot	well first, good readers	8, 995/ 39
thereof. For well ye	wot	, albeit that they that	8, 1002/ 28
to this answer ye	wot	well that this objection	8, 1005/ 30
folk will (as I	wot	well they will not	8, 1006/ 22
saying, "You worship ye	wot	ne'er what, but we	8, 1008/ 36
church speak we, ye	wot	well, and not of	8, 1013/ 31
bad together. But here	wot	I well that these	8, 1019/ 3
answer. For, well ye	wot	, since the universal church	8, 1024/ 13
he saith, as ye	wot	well, of his own	8, 1029/ 4
but also confirmeth, ye	wot	well, the first, since	8, 1029/ 12
known, do thereby, ye	wot	well, affirm that none	8, 1029/ 28
others, they deny, ye	wot	well, all others. Then	8, 1029/ 31
heresies began, would, ye	wot	well, have condemned and	8, 1033/ 12
And so could, ye	wot	well, the heretics never	8, 1033/ 17
our faith... answer, thou	wottest	and feelest that it	8, 774/ 12
our faith... answer, thou	wottest	and feelest it to	8, 801/ 23
him thus... Answer, thou	wottest	and feelest it to	8, 802/ 33
And Tyndale very well	wotteth	that the spirituality so	8, 578/ 23
right way... when he	wotteth	well that his writing	8, 601/ 5
be those? For he	wotteth	well that they and	8, 645/ 18
this, now that, and	wotteth	not where he may	8, 657/ 18
such unknown as himself	wotteth	not whom, that is	8, 666/ 22
sleep still, no man	wotteth	where... and therefore Tyndale	8, 702/ 36
But every man well	wotteth	, and himself too, though	8, 709/ 21
all. For well he	wotteth	that Christ promised and	8, 760/ 36
and every man well	wotteth	that the child cannot	8, 799/ 4
Catholic church? Well he	wotteth	himself that the known	8, 909/ 24
that doth adultery and	wotteth	well he doth naught	8, 916/ 19
her chickens... and thou	wouldst	not." And where he	8, 747/ 18
wretched man, that thou	wouldst	here wed another? Didst	8, 816/ 9
won, and there were	wounded	, and had there lost	8, 742/ 11
thereat and also been	wounded	therein. Nor no man	8, 750/ 4
hath declared by being	wounded	in the battle, and	8, 754/ 7
false feeling faith hath	wrapped	him... but if he	8, 824/ 31
call the world pride,	wrath	, envy, covetousness, sloth, gluttony	8, 718/ 5
call the world pride,	wrath	, envy, covetousness, sloth, gluttony	8, 726/ 11
envy, nor manslaughter no	wrath	, nor robbery no covetousness	8, 726/ 24
lawing, emulation and strife,	wrath	, contentions, seditions, heresies, envy	8, 757/ 16
themselves not mercy but	wrath	. Wherefore, when any good	8, 967/ 35
lawing, emulation, and strife;	wrath	, contentions, seditions, heresies, envy	8, 1025/ 1
and writhe it and	wrest	it about, and fain	8, 688/ 9
much worse and further	wrested	wrong. For lo, thus	8, 577/ 31
Pharisees had made crooked,	wresting	them unto a false	8, 691/ 23
Scripture "crooked" and "rough," "	wresting	" it with false glosses	8, 703/ 33
Barnes this tale, then	wrestle	they with that text	8, 688/ 8

whom God will not	wrestle	with to save them	8, 971/ 21
wisely than to have	wrestled	with that chapter, out	8, 603/ 33
toward the most simple	wretch	in all a town	8, 590/ 31
never was there beastly	wretch	before their miserable days	8, 653/ 8
a nun. Now the	wretch	raileth by name upon	8, 713/ 20
humility... or the covetous	wretch	rebuke avarice and laud	8, 765/ 29
late... there never was	wretch	so beastly that ever	8, 808/ 9
taken as a naughty	wretch	and a very paynim	8, 946/ 25
other places as that	wretch	most had haunted and	8, 990/ 17
it or no. What	wretch	could thus think of	8, 1023/ 18
become preachers, and find	wretched	, beastly people to bear	8, 610/ 35
his place a stark,	wretched	heretic lately burned at	8, 684/ 24
two things together, every	wretched	, willful beast to lay	8, 787/ 16
malice of his own	wretched	will, unto the providence	8, 787/ 18
to break those earthly,	wretched	heretics like a sort	8, 794/ 16
thou such a naughty,	wretched	man, that thou wouldst	8, 816/ 9
it wandereth in this	wretched	world. And the church	8, 855/ 17
shameful contumelies of these	wretched	heretics... nor is not	8, 953/ 28
as is in our	wretched	days with much people	8, 989/ 2
the beginning unto these	wretched	days have with obstinate	8, 992/ 12
the weight of his	wretchedness	, and the malice of	8, 787/ 17
condition of some impenitent	wretches	to the whole company	8, 588/ 19
receive them... where the	wretches	burn forever. But then	8, 590/ 6
heads ere these rebellious	wretches	be well repressed again	8, 665/ 3
us at that time,	wretches	that we were, we	8, 736/ 28
be of all abominable	wretches	the most shameful... so	8, 766/ 36
we lack no feeling-faithful	wretches	, but ye shall find	8, 819/ 25
say, "Go, ye accursed	wretches	, into everlasting fire which	8, 920/ 32
the contrary, of which	wretches	there be some in	8, 924/ 26
cross... though these blasphemous	wretches	rail against the cross	8, 953/ 30
so sinisterly written and	wried	away from the point	8, 577/ 29
church without spot or	wrinkle	or any such thing	8, 837/ 10
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	. Also, the very church	8, 844/ 12
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter may	8, 844/ 32
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, so far forth that	8, 848/ 5
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, as appeareth by the	8, 851/ 4
purity "without spot or	wrinkle	" is here in earth	8, 851/ 9
pure, without spot and	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter can	8, 851/ 14
hath neither spot nor	wrinkle	. The first text is	8, 851/ 23
church without spot or	wrinkle	or any such thing	8, 851/ 28
church without spot or	wrinkle	; that is to wit	8, 852/ 13
neither have spot nor	wrinkle	neither of sin great	8, 852/ 19
in the body, nor	wrinkle	of displeasure in the	8, 852/ 20
continue without spot or	wrinkle	of sin, so clean	8, 852/ 24
had either spot or	wrinkle	, he were by and	8, 852/ 26
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter might	8, 853/ 26
without any spot or	wrinkle	, to live and endure	8, 855/ 15
clearly without spot or	wrinkle	while it wandereth in	8, 855/ 17
none without spot or	wrinkle	, meant none other church	8, 855/ 25
persons, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter may	8, 857/ 14

clean, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter may	8, 858/ 31
hath neither spot nor	wrinkle	in her, and that	8, 859/ 9
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	of sin, that Saint	8, 859/ 34
without any spot or	wrinkle	of sin, that Saint	8, 863/ 8
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	of sin, that Saint	8, 863/ 20
without any spot or	wrinkle	of sin, and that	8, 864/ 11
clean . . . without spot or	wrinkle	" and now he bringeth	8, 864/ 25
spot a spot, and	wrinkle	a wrinkle, in her	8, 865/ 6
spot, and wrinkle a	wrinkle	, in her, all the	8, 865/ 6
clean without spot or	wrinkle	. And thus, good readers	8, 865/ 36
clean without spot or	wrinkle	, he bringeth one not	8, 866/ 3
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	... and yet hath, he	8, 866/ 19
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter may	8, 871/ 30
church without spot or	wrinkle	are among them the	8, 879/ 36
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	. For God hath none	8, 882/ 9
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter may	8, 905/ 30
neither spot therein nor	wrinkle	; for that saith not	8, 908/ 11
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	. For, letting other places	8, 912/ 31
as either spot or	wrinkle	in them? As though	8, 913/ 9
without either spot or	wrinkle	. "But yet, when I	8, 913/ 14
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	, as you and I	8, 913/ 18
neither have spot nor	wrinkle	then were this tale	8, 913/ 26
especially without spot or	wrinkle	. And therefore it appeareth	8, 913/ 33
neither had spot nor	wrinkle	. But the writer of	8, 914/ 8
neither have spot nor	wrinkle	of sin. Now, where	8, 914/ 34
clean without spot or	wrinkle	but it saith that	8, 915/ 32
without any spot or	wrinkle	; of which things neither	8, 916/ 8
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	of sin she will	8, 949/ 33
clean without spot or	wrinkle	, if they were all	8, 950/ 10
clean without spot or	wrinkle	. And that the very	8, 956/ 17
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	he proveth thus... Barnes	8, 956/ 19
hath neither spot nor	wrinkle	left in her. And	8, 957/ 8
confession of them the	wrinkle	is stretched out, and	8, 960/ 10
Lord without spot and	wrinkle	. And then if the	8, 960/ 19
is without spot or	wrinkle	be there... what thing	8, 960/ 20
forgiveth stretcheth out the	wrinkle	. And where is our	8, 960/ 23
And where is our	wrinkle	stretched out, as it	8, 960/ 24
made without spot or	wrinkle	. She is stretched out	8, 960/ 31
church, without spot or	wrinkle	, there. He goeth about	8, 960/ 35
have neither spot nor	wrinkle	. Great is he that	8, 961/ 1
us smooth, without any	wrinkle	, whom he had washed	8, 961/ 4
came without spot and	wrinkle	was stretched out upon	8, 961/ 6
without any spot or	wrinkle	. Let us therefore pray	8, 961/ 8
thou without spot or	wrinkle	? What dost thou, then	8, 961/ 11
without either spot or	wrinkle	. And in this point	8, 963/ 10
without either spot or	wrinkle	of any manner sin	8, 963/ 21
have either spot or	wrinkle	of sin. First, Pelagians	8, 964/ 16
neither had spot nor	wrinkle	... Saint Augustine saith, as	8, 964/ 34
have neither spot nor	wrinkle	of sin. And then	8, 965/ 5
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	, that he shall be	8, 966/ 20

him without spot or	wrinkle	by washing his spots	8, 966/ 25
neither gather spot nor	wrinkle	more... that then it	8, 966/ 30
God without spot or	wrinkle	." Which words, when I	8, 970/ 24
himself without spot or	wrinkle	or any such thing	8, 971/ 11
neither hath spot nor	wrinkle	." Which words of Saint	8, 971/ 14
glorious, without spot or	wrinkle	, and would have every	8, 971/ 25
glorious, without spot or	wrinkle	. But, as Saint Augustine	8, 972/ 4
without either spot or	wrinkle	... as against Saint Augustine's	8, 972/ 11
neither hath spot nor	wrinkle	." But now is it	8, 972/ 15
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	... you see that he	8, 973/ 16
God without spot or	wrinkle	... but he saith that	8, 973/ 22
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	of sin, bringeth in	8, 973/ 27
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter could	8, 974/ 3
pure, without spot or	wrinkle	: yet that the very	8, 974/ 7
as either spot or	wrinkle	. Howbeit, though Saint Bernard	8, 984/ 24
clean, without spot or	wrinkle	, that Saint Peter might	8, 1028/ 5
she is spotted and	wrinkled	... he would win the	8, 866/ 4
earth... and therefore yet	wrinkled	and spotted, and so	8, 866/ 8
the least, though somewhat	wrinkled	and not all utterly	8, 974/ 8
and findeth spots and	wrinkles	, and would have them	8, 852/ 35
and great spots and	wrinkles	, as himself writeth at	8, 853/ 30
she hath spots and	wrinkles	. But by acknowledging of	8, 860/ 26
acknowledging of them, her	wrinkles	be extended and stretched	8, 860/ 27
God without spot and	wrinkles	. And therefore here do	8, 860/ 33
ever hath spots and	wrinkles	of sin, and that	8, 864/ 18
of her spots and	wrinkles	of her sins, and	8, 864/ 20
saith, with spots and	wrinkles	both. Is there any	8, 864/ 26
her spots nor her	wrinkles	to her charge, but	8, 864/ 31
always stretching out her	wrinkles	yet he confesseth that	8, 864/ 33
ever have spots and	wrinkles	while she liveth in	8, 865/ 9
her spots and her	wrinkles	to her charge, then	8, 865/ 11
stretched out all her	wrinkles	, and made her glorious	8, 865/ 25
in washing, nor her	wrinkles	fully stretched out... but	8, 865/ 30
spots spots, or her	wrinkles	wrinkles. But it will	8, 866/ 6
spots, or her wrinkles	wrinkles	. But it will not	8, 866/ 6
out, and all his	wrinkles	clean stretched out... he	8, 866/ 11
saith, ever spots and	wrinkles	, while it is in	8, 866/ 20
never lack spots nor	wrinkles	, yet their spots be	8, 866/ 30
no spots, nor their	wrinkles	be no wrinkles, or	8, 866/ 31
their wrinkles be no	wrinkles	, or, at the leastwise	8, 866/ 31
blots, and many writen	wrinkles	against the rules which	8, 914/ 15
without any spot or	wrinkles	, no more than doth	8, 914/ 29
of all spots and	wrinkles	, for that lacketh no	8, 927/ 6
so always spots and	wrinkles	. But yet because she	8, 957/ 4
she hath spots and	wrinkles	. But by acknowledging, . . . her	8, 959/ 19
God without spot and	wrinkles	... and therefore here do	8, 959/ 24
she hath spots and	wrinkles	; but by confession of	8, 960/ 9
he stretcheth out our	wrinkles	upon his own cross	8, 965/ 15
so catcheth ever some	wrinkles	, that he liveth never	8, 965/ 18
and stretching out his	wrinkles	with the stretching them	8, 966/ 26

wise washed out his	wrinkles	at the very last	8, 966/ 29
all the spots and	wrinkles	that then remain shall	8, 966/ 36
stretching out of our	wrinkles	, diligently... but yet, in	8, 970/ 37
clean, without spots or	wrinkles	of sin. And thus	8, 973/ 32
as he stretcheth she	wrinkleth	I cannot in good	8, 865/ 32
continual new bespotting and	wrinkling	, he never endeth it	8, 972/ 8
saith in his Holy	Writ	that he will forgive	8, 581/ 10
endeavor, God would himself	write	it in the hearers'	8, 615/ 4
prophet Jeremiah: "I shall	write	my law in their	8, 615/ 13
God, and I shall	write	my law in their	8, 615/ 16
but if God therewith	write	upon the heart; which	8, 615/ 22
being thus though God	write	in the hearts of	8, 615/ 34
caused his apostles to	write	, " wherefore must he not	8, 677/ 11
and holy doctors that	write	expositions upon it. And	8, 724/ 18
That is, "God shall	write	it in their hearts	8, 742/ 29
That is, "God shall	write	it in their hearts	8, 752/ 6
with his inward working	write	in man's heart the	8, 752/ 24
so beastly as to	write	such filthy railing lies	8, 764/ 33
to the faith and	write	against the Manichaeans, from	8, 803/ 33
that God liked to	write	with his own finger	8, 810/ 4
by Saint Paul did	write	"? And in like wise	8, 810/ 9
by him that cannot	write	false: the Spirit of	8, 812/ 37
other, doth Saint Paul	write	unto "the church" in	8, 854/ 26
true church. And ye	write	that this token is	8, 893/ 17
and long deliberation plainly	write	in this point against	8, 953/ 22
truth... doth Saint Augustine	write	those words which Barnes	8, 964/ 26
evangelists and apostles did	write	all those things, as	8, 996/ 29
whom did Saint Paul	write	this? Was not this	8, 1017/ 29
saints of every age	write	so fully and so	8, 1028/ 27
him know that the	writer	had almost no more	8, 876/ 13
taketh as though the	writer	there, by these words	8, 914/ 5
nor wrinkle. But the	writer	of that gloss meaneth	8, 914/ 8
but those that were	writers	and doctors of the	8, 625/ 18
been, but by the	writers	that were in every	8, 659/ 34
all, and by the	writers	thereof himself indited them	8, 682/ 10
used themselves in other	writers	that expound and declare	8, 685/ 7
and oversight of some	writers	entitled unto Saint Chrysostom	8, 933/ 5
all the old holy	writers	in every age do	8, 1026/ 34
also by old authentic	writers	that at such time	8, 1027/ 4
And that he then	writeth	himself in the heart	8, 615/ 11
and sleep... as Luther	writeth	plainly in a sermon	8, 626/ 3
in Christ's Catholic Church,	writeth	plainly, thirteen hundred years	8, 657/ 28
beside their writings. Thus	writeth	Saint Cyprian contrary to	8, 657/ 36
book which Saint Augustine	writeth	against heretics of his	8, 732/ 16
place where Saint Augustine	writeth	those words, he speaketh	8, 734/ 12
the place where he	writeth	those words (that is	8, 735/ 9
that faith that God	writeth	himself in man's heart	8, 818/ 8
in their hearts he	writeth	... and that into some	8, 822/ 25
his wickedness." Saint Paul	writeth	also, to the Colossians	8, 840/ 29
holy apostle Paul, which	writeth	unto the Romans, "Not	8, 842/ 11

sacraments... of Aneling thus	writeth	the blessed apostle Saint	8, 843/ 9
And of confession he	writeth	in the same epistle	8, 843/ 16
tabernacles." Moreover, Saint Paul	writeth	unto the Corinthians in	8, 849/ 35
and wrinkles, as himself	writeth	at length through almost	8, 853/ 30
And then, when he	writeth	unto one self church	8, 854/ 28
again to the Father,	writeth	the prophet David, "His	8, 881/ 34
therefor. (For that he	writeth	plainly already; but as	8, 886/ 25
way." And Saint Paul	writeth	unto the Thessalonians in	8, 919/ 37
those words that he	writeth	of Ananias and Sapphira	8, 926/ 18
in those words he	writeth	that they were edified	8, 931/ 6
and in many things	writeth	very well... yet if	8, 933/ 13
nineteenth sermon, that he	writeth	upon these words, "Attendite	8, 934/ 4
but that "one man	writeth	thus, but I wot	8, 936/ 4
resembled? And where he	writeth	of Master Wolman these	8, 947/ 26
apostates commonly do fall,	writeth	unto Hildefonsus, the Earl	8, 989/ 10
them Saint Paul, which	writeth	to known churches and	8, 1014/ 13
with that text, and	writhe	it and wrest it	8, 688/ 8
many blots, and many	writhen	wrinkles against the rules	8, 914/ 15
and councils' and popes'	writing	, Gratian, a good, virtuous	8, 593/ 13
out of a pope's	writing	taken into the decrees	8, 593/ 21
some part of his	writing	already, which we shall	8, 596/ 23
wotteth well that his	writing	showeth in what wrong	8, 601/ 6
delivered the Law by	writing	... and the New Law	8, 615/ 28
delivered any part by	writing	: yet may those words	8, 615/ 29
beginning professed in his	writing	that he would stand	8, 623/ 30
devilish doctrine, by the	writing	of the old holy	8, 623/ 36
at all what the	writing	of their grandfathers meant	8, 624/ 37
plainly by other authentic	writing	, but verily well also	8, 631/ 33
by mouth besides the	writing	... by which we should	8, 656/ 33
of the traditions without	writing	may be the putting	8, 657/ 14
deal greater. For the	writing	of man taken for	8, 677/ 23
taking of man's false	writing	for the true scripture	8, 677/ 36
of God from the	writing	of man" and in	8, 678/ 21
Scripture from all other	writing	... as Tyndale's own master	8, 683/ 18
with erasing and false	writing	, the true text of	8, 684/ 2
and given men in	writing	, under any such certain	8, 699/ 1
among others, Saint Chrysostom	writing	that the apostles themselves	8, 703/ 22
ordinarily) be sure which	writing	is Holy Scripture, and	8, 707/ 23
either in words or	writing	they taught unto the	8, 709/ 28
mouth to mouth without	writing	; or that they had	8, 721/ 17
interpret and understand the	writing	that his holy apostles	8, 753/ 22
written before. And this	writing	from time to time	8, 753/ 24
his church is the	writing	that Christ so often	8, 753/ 25
thereof from all other	writing	, specially given by God	8, 770/ 24
which is all the	writing	in the heart that	8, 782/ 24
first unto them by	writing	or preaching, and first	8, 803/ 18
believed them for that	writing	that he read or	8, 803/ 19
Spirit of God, with	writing	them in his heart	8, 804/ 37
unto his church without	writing	, and in his church	8, 808/ 28
in his church without	writing	preserved, by the selfsame	8, 808/ 28

Spirit that indited the	writing	. And this do we	8, 808/ 29
felt it by the	writing	of God's own finger	8, 810/ 2
heart of God's own	writing	... he hath it so	8, 818/ 10
into man's heart: this	writing	of God in man's	8, 825/ 17
perceived it for holy	writing	and for the very	8, 828/ 6
in which the Apostle,	writing	to the Corinthians, calleth	8, 834/ 13
godly living and holy	writing	and manifold miracles which	8, 856/ 6
a messenger, nor by	writing	." And after, in the	8, 868/ 5
both one, neither in	writing	nor in voice, nor	8, 916/ 16
the apostles delivered without	writing	as is plain by	8, 930/ 35
he gave them any	writing	at all. And the	8, 931/ 5
built upon is the	writing	that the prophets and	8, 931/ 30
beside... except only the	writing	of the apostles and	8, 932/ 1
he letted not in	writing	to confess his own	8, 955/ 15
required, by his own	writing	, the secular powers thereto	8, 955/ 21
reverend father Saint Bernard,	writing	of him to the	8, 989/ 32
his church partly by	writing	, partly without, and that	8, 996/ 17
all his revelations without	writing	, and not one by	8, 996/ 26
and not one by	writing	(for the true expositions	8, 996/ 26
in the beginning without	writing	) yet they say that	8, 996/ 28
man shall believe without	writing	. But this folly of	8, 996/ 35
them, were it in	writing	or unwritten. For as	8, 1012/ 9
And when Saint Paul,	writing	to the Corinthians, showeth	8, 1017/ 24
the old holy saints'	writings	... and they scoff at	8, 624/ 15
the apostles beside their	writings	. Thus writeth Saint Cyprian	8, 657/ 35
heaven), whose faithful, holy	writings	condemn his faithless heresies	8, 679/ 29
as well those holy	writings	as those other holy	8, 682/ 16
understanding of those holy	writings	, too. And all this	8, 682/ 17
specially chosen heretics, which	writings	be the very scriptures	8, 722/ 26
all old holy saints'	writings	and by the catholic	8, 872/ 28
appeareth well by the	writings	of holy doctors and	8, 928/ 19
built only upon the	writings	that the prophets and	8, 930/ 32
and prophets," what prophets'	writings	that they had then	8, 931/ 7
tell, but as for	writings	of apostles, or evangelists	8, 931/ 8
find written in the	writings	of the prophets and	8, 931/ 33
and also by his	writings	wherein he plainly declareth	8, 956/ 1
his chapter so sinisterly	written	and wried away from	8, 577/ 29
all, nor spoken nor	written	by any pope, but	8, 593/ 1
by any pope... but	written	by divers good, holy	8, 593/ 11
was called the law	written	, because that Moses received	8, 615/ 27
whose books we find	written	expositions and commentaries upon	8, 620/ 37
such significations as be	written	in the Scripture do	8, 633/ 1
be known... were never	written	in Scripture. And then	8, 633/ 5
have their special significations	written	in Scripture be not	8, 633/ 9
thing. For it is	written	in the psalm that	8, 636/ 31
that story to be	written	in the Scripture rather	8, 637/ 26
say that the allegories	written	upon the text of	8, 637/ 33
they never had been	written	... as we be by	8, 656/ 34
because they were not	written	) be the very word	8, 677/ 4
as those that be	written	. And in that reason	8, 677/ 5

devised upon the truth	written	in men's hearts... or	8, 677/ 24
other men as have	written	in the Church this	8, 679/ 34
no part to be	written	. And then he taught	8, 682/ 14
straight," as it is	written	, and "rough smooth." Which	8, 691/ 22
of saints' lives were	written	in diverse times, as	8, 711/ 13
but as they find	written	or heard by good	8, 711/ 15
this Spirit, whatsoever be	written	in the legend of	8, 711/ 22
the belief of everything	written	in a legend, as	8, 711/ 27
like, that ever was	written	for any "saint" that	8, 711/ 32
that in this book	written	against Cresconius, he allegeth	8, 734/ 18
and rehearseth his words	written	in his epistle that	8, 734/ 19
Saint Augustine's own words	written	in the fifth chapter	8, 736/ 9
there were no Scripture	written	: so, on the other	8, 736/ 14
feeling faith it is	written	(John 6), "They shall	8, 742/ 28
feeling faith it is	written	(John 6), "They shall	8, 752/ 5
deep and so surely	written	in his heart that	8, 752/ 19
by Moses a law	written	in books either of	8, 753/ 8
and well-working charity... graciously	written	in them. And thus	8, 753/ 17
New Testament had been	written	. And yet in the	8, 753/ 20
the same manner remaineth	written	in the same church	8, 753/ 20
his holy apostles have	written	after, and his holy	8, 753/ 23
holy prophets have also	written	before. And this writing	8, 753/ 23
had Saint Paul here	written	many words untrue, and	8, 758/ 16
God hath himself so	written	it in mine heart	8, 771/ 5
the Law of God	written	in their hearts, and	8, 773/ 24
answer, because it is	written	in thine heart. And	8, 774/ 14
not because it is	written	in books, or because	8, 774/ 19
only because it is	written	in thine heart, and	8, 774/ 20
God and read it	written	in thine heart. And	8, 774/ 26
God hath, he saith,	written	in the hearts of	8, 775/ 8
since God hath himself	written	these conclusions so fully	8, 775/ 21
had not so fair	written	it but that some	8, 775/ 24
the Law of God	written	in their hearts, and	8, 778/ 27
faith is wrought and	written	always by God himself	8, 780/ 36
and charity, wrought and	written	within the heart together	8, 781/ 2
tale that he hath	written	and taught that the	8, 798/ 22
thereupon, but I say	written	and unwritten, and he	8, 800/ 9
unwritten, and he but	written	only: I come nearer	8, 800/ 10
the word of God	written	; that is to wit	8, 800/ 12
words of his before-remembered,	written	against the Manichaeans, where	8, 800/ 18
answer, because it is	written	in thine heart. And	8, 802/ 34
not because it is	written	in books, or because	8, 803/ 5
only because it is	written	in thine heart, and	8, 803/ 6
God and read it	written	in thine heart. Lo	8, 803/ 11
because he feeleth them	written	in his heart by	8, 803/ 17
because he readeth it	written	by the Spirit of	8, 803/ 22
by which he readeth	written	by the Spirit of	8, 803/ 27
Tyndale whether he feel	written	in his heart by	8, 803/ 31
God had as well	written	that conclusion in his	8, 804/ 16
findeth in his heart	written	by the Spirit of	8, 804/ 25

not the feeling faith	written	by the Spirit in	8, 805/ 10
but if it be	written	and, as Luther saith	8, 809/ 7
as Luther saith, evidently	written	in Scripture. Howbeit, in	8, 809/ 7
the apostles' time have	written	upon the Scripture before	8, 809/ 20
the books of the	written	words of Scripture, of	8, 810/ 10
since the same scripture	written	, agreeth with the Catholic	8, 812/ 7
because he feeleth it	written	in his heart, without	8, 812/ 13
say he feeleth it	written	in his own heart	8, 812/ 28
true, and findeth it	written	within his own heart	8, 812/ 36
that he feeleth it	written	within his own heart	8, 813/ 5
find what he feeleth	written	there. But, now, as	8, 816/ 24
that he feeleth it	written	in his own heart	8, 816/ 29
he feeleth and findeth	written	by God's hand in	8, 816/ 34
that foul, filthy heresy	written	in his heart by	8, 816/ 35
if he feel it	written	there indeed, as he	8, 817/ 1
he feeleth always still	written	with God's own hand	8, 817/ 5
the very, feeling faith	written	in their hearts by	8, 817/ 13
and repugnant, be not	written	in their hearts, as	8, 817/ 28
preached or reading it	written	... and this faith he	8, 818/ 4
mean by the "faith	written	in men's hearts" the	8, 825/ 14
because he feeleth it	written	in his heart by	8, 826/ 36
because he feeleth it	written	in his heart by	8, 827/ 25
because he feeleth it	written	in his own heart	8, 827/ 28
of hosts." It is	written	also, in another place	8, 840/ 22
of Confirmation it is	written	in the Acts of	8, 843/ 21
and not the word	written	in Scripture, though that	8, 881/ 3
that Word be much	written	in Scripture. Then seeth	8, 881/ 4
signify also the word	written	in Scripture. For it	8, 881/ 7
the word of God	written	in Scripture, if it	8, 881/ 8
preaching of the word	written	in Scripture. And therefore	8, 882/ 2
there of the word	written	in Scripture, and of	8, 882/ 5
sun of his verity	written	in the Holy Scripture	8, 885/ 18
the word of God	written	in Holy Scripture convict	8, 890/ 21
whether that epistle were	written	of Saint James or	8, 895/ 18
but if it be	written	in Scripture: she may	8, 896/ 15
Barnes alleged to be	written	in his exposition upon	8, 910/ 10
prophets and apostles had	written	. For many things have	8, 930/ 33
with his other words,	written	unto the Corinthians, where	8, 931/ 25
and the apostles have	written	for your edification... and	8, 931/ 31
such as you find	written	in the writings of	8, 931/ 33
had never a book	written	of the apostles that	8, 931/ 34
open, plain, and evident,	written	in the plain Scripture	8, 935/ 14
many of his epistles,	written	both unto the secular	8, 953/ 23
words of Saint Hilary	written	against the Arians, which	8, 954/ 3
of Saint Augustine's work	written	to Quodvultdeus. And therefore	8, 964/ 24
are Barnes' own, so	written	as though they were	8, 972/ 24
the thing was done,	written	in the life of	8, 989/ 22
that ever they have	written	in the matter for	8, 995/ 29
such things in it	written	by Saint Paul as	8, 997/ 34
the Corinthians, "I have	written	unto you, in an	8, 1017/ 8

But now have I	written	unto you that ye	8, 1017/ 13
this? Was not this	written	unto them that were	8, 1017/ 30
of this Ninth Book	written	by Sir Thomas More	8, 1034/ 7
worse and further wrested	wrong	. For lo, thus he	8, 577/ 31
writing showeth in what	wrong	way himself is how	8, 601/ 6
into Christ's... had gone	wrong	. And thus it appeareth	8, 613/ 24
he construeth the Scripture	wrong	and teacheth the people	8, 618/ 30
with false glosses and	wrong	expositions... and that they	8, 622/ 23
the people both into	wrong	belief and wrong ways	8, 622/ 27
into wrong belief and	wrong	ways of living... making	8, 622/ 27
expositions construe the Scripture	wrong	the devil hath driven	8, 626/ 13
the right way far	wrong	. This "truth" is, good	8, 630/ 11
lucre, leading in a	wrong	way, beguiling the people	8, 638/ 6
lead them a very	wrong	way except the straight	8, 638/ 19
by reason of their	wrong	understanding of the Scripture	8, 640/ 33
and far longer walked	wrong	, than they were at	8, 650/ 26
and that men do	wrong	to worship the Body	8, 656/ 22
error through misunderstanding and	wrong	declaration of the Scripture	8, 677/ 33
though the Pharisees taught	wrong	, whom Saint John reproveth	8, 700/ 5
Tyndale saith we say	wrong	, and that a friar	8, 715/ 35
we construe the Scripture	wrong	... and layeth Scripture for	8, 716/ 6
We say he construeth	wrong	. If we would allege	8, 716/ 8
saith the other expoundeth	wrong	. Now say we, then	8, 734/ 4
then goeth he far	wrong	, and overturneth his principal	8, 760/ 35
and evil, right and	wrong	, godly and ungodly, in	8, 775/ 16
us look upon a	wrong	mark, or lead us	8, 801/ 9
ye do one another	wrong	, fraud, and injury, and	8, 854/ 10
company, then lead them	wrong	and rob them, and	8, 877/ 22
far fallen to the	wrong	side but that she	8, 884/ 4
causeless, to be taught	wrong	... and after come and	8, 898/ 35
those that have been	wrong	taught, allto chide them	8, 899/ 3
them because they say	wrong	. In good faith, Father	8, 899/ 4
us for understanding it	wrong	or not understanding at	8, 900/ 11
me she teacheth me	wrong	. But then so do	8, 903/ 26
me that other teacheth	wrong	. And she telleth me	8, 903/ 27
his text in a	wrong	place of purpose because	8, 909/ 4
allegeth it in a	wrong	place because he would	8, 910/ 15
and judge who construed	wrong	, and by which church	8, 911/ 31
be all in the	wrong	. For we have the	8, 928/ 8
ye understand the Scripture	wrong	and not only we	8, 928/ 14
they do well or	wrong	: I say that the	8, 941/ 21
a man that hath	wrong	, the which must needs	8, 943/ 8
a man that hath	wrong	. The second, that because	8, 943/ 27
because he that hath	wrong	must needs be a	8, 943/ 28
of him that hath	wrong	done to himself; as	8, 944/ 1
send him that had	wrong	to complain to "the	8, 944/ 3
thus, he taketh it	wrong	. For I say that	8, 944/ 4
him to bear that	wrong	and patiently suffer it	8, 944/ 7
that without any worldly	wrong	done to himself is	8, 944/ 22
that have done the	wrong	, when he is reproveth	8, 946/ 22

his recompense for his	wrong	and harm, so that	8, 947/ 14
expound the place plain	wrong	, both for the causes	8, 948/ 6
he that did the	wrong	... would not witness against	8, 948/ 21
he that took the	wrong	could not be taken	8, 948/ 22
very point, if the	wrong	were done properly to	8, 948/ 30
because he that "hath	wrong	. . . must needs be a	8, 949/ 5
reprove, and redress that	wrong	and that offense with	8, 951/ 23
us and do us	wrong	, and to do them	8, 978/ 11
Barnes here falsifieth and	wrong	interpreteth the words of	8, 981/ 24
the man that is	wronged	to complain... that it	8, 944/ 5
sueth when he is	wronged	... but, over that, in	8, 944/ 34
here that the party	wronged	should nothing else but	8, 945/ 31
of him that is	wronged	... and so will that	8, 945/ 34
a man may be	wronged	, that the church of	8, 946/ 7
of him that is	wronged	, and specially biddeth him	8, 946/ 9
but that whosoever is	wronged	by another, he may	8, 946/ 14
the party that hath	wronged	his neighbor shall have	8, 946/ 20
either hath offended and	wronged	himself or another, or	8, 947/ 6
only him that were	wronged	himself, he would never	8, 948/ 17
he that is not	wronged	is not sent to	8, 949/ 8
though himself be not	wronged	, complain to "the church	8, 949/ 16
as he that were	wronged	, and therefore must complain	8, 949/ 20
as he that were	wronged	whereto doth Barnes say	8, 949/ 21
of him that is	wronged	... as though he spoke	8, 949/ 23
but he that is	wronged	... but that every other	8, 949/ 24
every other man, not	wronged	, were a universal man	8, 949/ 25
which the complainant was	wronged	or offended. And if	8, 951/ 24
upon him that had	wronged	us and would not	8, 1024/ 5
we call "heretics" as	wrongfully	as if we called	8, 611/ 18
by the error of	wrongly	taking the sense of	8, 677/ 21
only of his own	wrongs	done unto himself... whereas	8, 946/ 2
shall neglect his own	wrongs	, in the complaint whereof	8, 946/ 3
church" upon other men's	wrongs	, whereunto he were likely	8, 946/ 5
and recompense of his	wrongs	. And therefore, when all	8, 946/ 11
folk only as have	wrongs	done unto themselves he	8, 948/ 5
clear at naught, and	wrote	that he cared not	8, 624/ 2
best learned that ever	wrote	in Christ's Catholic Church	8, 657/ 27
wit was when he	wrote	those words. For every	8, 660/ 29
Saint John the Evangelist	wrote	his holy gospel... and	8, 672/ 21
any of Christ's apostles	wrote	; nor some books, neither	8, 681/ 34
we tell you "Moses	wrote	us this," why should	8, 721/ 21
his epistle that he	wrote	unto Maximus... by which	8, 734/ 20
if he ask who	wrote	it... answer, the Spirit	8, 774/ 15
if he ask who	wrote	it... answer, the Spirit	8, 802/ 35
did still when he	wrote	of himself against the	8, 804/ 11
church which Saint Paul	wrote	unto, among the Corinthians	8, 835/ 3
congregations to which he	wrote	the churches of Christ	8, 852/ 28
to whom Saint Paul	wrote	were very true parts	8, 855/ 27
unknown. And he that	wrote	the words which Barnes	8, 934/ 22
so were as Barnes	wrote	, yet had there been	8, 947/ 30

that Saint Augustine therefore	wrote	those words against the	8, 963/ 22
clearly that Saint Augustine	wrote	not those words against	8, 964/ 4
of Saint Bernard, that	wrote	it. For even in	8, 986/ 32
wherefore. Luther himself, that	wrote	of this matter before	8, 1002/ 22
Moreover, when the Apostle	wrote	to put that incestuous	8, 1021/ 15
thereby happen rather wax	wroth	than care... especially since	8, 592/ 14
ordinance be they wondrously	wroth	... as though the Church	8, 631/ 15
truth... God should have	wrought	with him into the	8, 622/ 10
before the world was	wrought	, and their fathers so	8, 624/ 35
the miracles of God	wrought	and showed by them	8, 628/ 3
worst that ever were	wrought	. As Luther, to make	8, 639/ 18
mischief that they have	wrought	this eight hundred years	8, 675/ 26
mischief that they have	wrought	these eight hundred years	8, 679/ 7
unto his church, and	wrought	with him to believe	8, 708/ 34
heard Christ, the Spirit	wrought	and made them feel	8, 743/ 6
help of God that	wrought	with his will and	8, 744/ 26
and Sidon had been	wrought	the miracles that have	8, 747/ 12
miracles that have been	wrought	in thee, they would	8, 747/ 13
in his Godhood, and	wrought	, with their toward wills	8, 759/ 9
For then the Spirit	wrought	," saith Tyndale, "and made	8, 759/ 21
the right faith is	wrought	and written always by	8, 780/ 36
without hope and charity,	wrought	and written within the	8, 781/ 2
after that God hath	wrought	with man's will, and	8, 782/ 20
many as believed, God	wrought	himself with their wills	8, 795/ 7
other men's mouths or	wrought	in his sight by	8, 795/ 29
of other men, but	wrought	by God by the	8, 795/ 30
miracles that are daily	wrought	in it, or any	8, 797/ 4
any miracle that Philip	wrought	, or James either, or	8, 797/ 5
Saint Paul, because God	wrought	miracles for him... by	8, 809/ 32
toward the reward all	wrought	in vain which thing	8, 820/ 1
before the world was	wrought	, elected them, for such	8, 848/ 12
merits and his works	wrought	with help of God's	8, 849/ 10
miracles which God hath	wrought	and worketh by them	8, 856/ 6
heaven by good works	wrought	in faith and charity	8, 867/ 1
and good Gospel works	wrought	among people... we may	8, 879/ 8
before the world was	wrought	to go together in	8, 926/ 12
would have no works	wrought	but only such as	8, 932/ 31
the miracles that God	wrought	for them, and the	8, 1016/ 15
believed that good works	wrought	in faith, hope, and	8, 1033/ 33
lately fallen to Luther,	Wycliffe	, Friar Huessgen, and Zwingli	8, 578/ 7
by the preaching of	Wycliffe	... our English spirituality have	8, 584/ 27
with which Luther and	Wycliffe	were evil-content before. One	8, 585/ 33
Scripture. For which cause	Wycliffe	saith that such marriages	8, 585/ 36
the fault that Tyndale,	Wycliffe	, and Luther lay unto	8, 586/ 11
can please him but	Wycliffe	, the first founder here	8, 587/ 17
Helvidius, Eunomius, Marcion, Montanus,	Wycliffe	, and Hus... and a	8, 694/ 35
and that of truth,	Wycliffe	and Tyndale and Friar	8, 710/ 20
shrewd sort, down unto	Wycliffe	Heretic, and Hus Heretic	8, 728/ 8
the priest this half	year	... and the last time	8, 814/ 23
weeks were half a	year	. And when he perceived	8, 814/ 27

him not this half	year	, to my remembrance." "Well	8, 815/ 13
not together this half	year	... and by my troth	8, 815/ 20
Was yesterday half a	year	ago? And were ye	8, 815/ 23
gathered in some one	year	of Saint Gregory's papacy	8, 940/ 25
like gathered in every	year	of his time, and	8, 940/ 27
time, and in every	year	since his time till	8, 940/ 27
past, and in every	year	before unto the very	8, 940/ 28
apostles' time, and every	year	in their time, too	8, 940/ 29
too, and in every	year	since Christ was born	8, 940/ 29
was born, and every	year	since the world was	8, 940/ 30
of malefactors are amerced	yearly	, and fines set on	8, 587/ 7
of every one tribute	yearly	... and his bishops, with	8, 765/ 6
heareth in two whole	years	together... but if it	8, 595/ 4
Spirit in fifteen hundred	years	taught his Catholic church	8, 597/ 33
was shaven this seven	years	! But yet when he	8, 600/ 16
calleth yet eight hundred	years	and more. But he	8, 602/ 5
martyred) above a thousand	years	ago. For ye shall	8, 602/ 7
the space of seven	years	. But in conclusion, because	8, 606/ 4
than this eight hundred	years	together, without any man	8, 618/ 6
circumcised in Jerusalem, four	years	before the birth of	8, 619/ 11
reason that, being at	years	of discretion, and hearing	8, 619/ 12
of this eight hundred	years	past... but hath been	8, 631/ 29
from above a thousand	years	... yea, fourteen hundred years	8, 631/ 30
years... yea, fourteen hundred	years	yea, from the days	8, 631/ 31
two or three hundred	years	from Easter last past	8, 632/ 25
hath made in many	years	to keep up the	8, 638/ 25
believe this fifteen hundred	years	... but all this while	8, 640/ 29
been this fifteen hundred	years	before. Let us now	8, 650/ 17
continued so many hundred	years	together... were not now	8, 650/ 34
writeth plainly, thirteen hundred	years	before Luther was born	8, 657/ 29
wrought this eight hundred	years	. More This reason, good	8, 675/ 26
wrought these eight hundred	years	. More This reason Tyndale	8, 679/ 8
that "these eight hundred	years	" the Catholic Church hath	8, 679/ 11
time of eight hundred	years	, if the whole Catholic	8, 679/ 13
all this eight hundred	years	hath Christ had none	8, 679/ 17
of this eight hundred	years	... in which time have	8, 679/ 28
Church this eight hundred	years	he seeth yet well	8, 679/ 35
four or five hundred	years	before that... and that	8, 680/ 1
not only eight hundred	years	ago (which were yet	8, 680/ 19
longer before eight hundred	years	than almost half eight	8, 680/ 22
himself so many hundred	years	ago, and hath been	8, 680/ 37
Church of fifteen hundred	years	is better to be	8, 690/ 4
us this fifteen hundred	years	that it is abominable	8, 690/ 7
miracle this fifteen hundred	years	among them every one	8, 691/ 4
for every sin seven	years	in purgatory (which is	8, 692/ 7
in this fifteen hundred	years	, sent hither to call	8, 694/ 28
age this fifteen hundred	years	. For all they have	8, 703/ 17
name this eight hundred	years	, but by his declaration	8, 703/ 27
declaration this fifteen hundred	years	, the "Pharisees" that is	8, 703/ 28
fathers this fifteen hundred	years	have taught them... and	8, 704/ 9

of these eight hundred	years	last past... all whom	8, 713/ 11
of the seven hundred	years	before. And as well	8, 713/ 13
these last eight hundred	years	... which were yet enough	8, 714/ 5
of these eight hundred	years	past last... but he	8, 714/ 10
as the seven hundred	years	before as many as	8, 714/ 11
doctors of eight hundred	years	old; and such a	8, 714/ 24
the other seven hundred	years	before, were upon his	8, 714/ 27
doctors, of eight hundred	years	old and under, have	8, 714/ 29
people believed a thousand	years	ago... but if we	8, 715/ 7
time this eight hundred	years	... Tyndale would call it	8, 716/ 11
of these eight hundred	years	, all whom Tyndale taketh	8, 716/ 29
some of a thousand	years	, some of twelve hundred	8, 716/ 33
had now these late	years	in Almaine; and I	8, 731/ 29
space of four hundred	years	. How much is that	8, 739/ 3
space of fifteen hundred	years	! And as for miracles	8, 739/ 5
faithless this eight hundred	years	. And the Jews believe	8, 767/ 19
faithless this fifteen hundred	years	. And we of like	8, 767/ 24
was this fourteen hundred	years	, and old authentic stories	8, 774/ 28
days, and months, and	years	, abide and dwell together	8, 779/ 3
of grace, at the	years	of discretion, either from	8, 782/ 21
was this fourteen hundred	years	, and old authentic stories	8, 805/ 27
been this eight hundred	years	lost (as Tyndale saith	8, 806/ 27
was these fourteen hundred	years	." First, when Tyndale here	8, 808/ 17
church this fourteen hundred	years	": since the debate and	8, 812/ 3
of mine, done seven	years	before... one Davy, a	8, 815/ 30
buried at Worcester two	years	before, while he was	8, 815/ 32
saints this fifteen hundred	years	before, and by all	8, 816/ 32
people this fifteen hundred	years	and by the plain	8, 843/ 1
till within this twenty	years	never one of the	8, 872/ 21
space of fifteen hundred	years	, and sendeth not lightly	8, 889/ 7
been, this eight hundred	years	, out of the right	8, 890/ 19
man in a thousand	years	together, till within this	8, 895/ 20
till within this twenty	years	. "And then as ye	8, 895/ 21
of this eight hundred	years	last past, let us	8, 925/ 5
more than nine hundred	years	ago. And Saint Gregory	8, 925/ 7
until within this twenty	years	past last, all the	8, 940/ 16
till within this twenty	years	last past, and in	8, 940/ 28
not yet a hundred	years	ago since that same	8, 947/ 27
within the same hundred	years	as great changes as	8, 947/ 31
Christ's church here many	years	in earth, and haply	8, 957/ 24
church this fifteen hundred	years	well-known. Finally, after all	8, 1009/ 27
been this eight hundred	years	corrupted, and the doctrine	8, 1031/ 17
suffered, this eight hundred	years	, that doctrine of his	8, 1031/ 32
not this eight hundred	years	together be fallen into	8, 1032/ 38
saith, this eight hundred	years	hath believed, concerning purgatory	8, 1033/ 2
all this eight hundred	years	... then not only they	8, 1033/ 8
for heretics, eight hundred	years	ago, those persons that	8, 1033/ 13
church," and eight hundred	years	together, continually, to succeed	8, 1033/ 19
church of nine hundred	years	ago, and of a	8, 1033/ 27
and of a thousand	years	ago, condemned. And therefore	8, 1033/ 28

of this eight hundred	years	last past, out of	8, 1033/ 30
beginning, this fifteen hundred	years	, hath believed that good	8, 1033/ 32
for the very church. "	Yes	," saith Tyndale. "Thou shalt	8, 667/ 23
if Tyndale will say "	Yes	" and when he can	8, 679/ 19
will yet say still "	Yes	," and nothing but "Yes	8, 679/ 20
Yes," and nothing but "	Yes	," and look that we	8, 679/ 20
because he saith still "	Yes	"... with as much proof	8, 679/ 22
much proof in his "	Yes	" as a goose hath	8, 679/ 22
shall we know them?	Yes	, well enough, pardie. For	8, 770/ 18
of Christ." I say	yes	... for as far as	8, 780/ 12
so. If he say	yes	, he felt it by	8, 810/ 2
say she was dead?" "	Yes	, marry," quoth he; "men	8, 816/ 10
at her grave thysself?" "	Yes	, marry, master," quoth he	8, 816/ 13
saved? If Tyndale say	yes	... then saith he somewhat	8, 818/ 32
us here, and said, "	Yes	, marry, sir," that there	8, 877/ 24
and other men say	yes	. And ye say that	8, 895/ 13
false heresies, of his. "	Yes	," saith Barnes, "for here	8, 909/ 29
me another thing. Was	yesterday	half a year ago	8, 815/ 23
And were ye not	yesterday	with him at St	8, 815/ 24
such a point since	yesterday	. But he made me	8, 815/ 29
a righteous judge, shall	yield	me in that day	8, 849/ 17
example. My maid hath	yonder	a spinning wheel or	8, 605/ 22
too... or else these	young	, new, naughty nephews that	8, 624/ 33
beasts and to the	young	birds of the crows	8, 636/ 33
other wives the fairest	young	maiden that could be	8, 637/ 19
and himself take a	young	, pretty prim to bed	8, 637/ 31
And therefore if this	young	Saint John the Baptist	8, 651/ 7
vipers." For as the	young	viper serpents gnaw out	8, 672/ 7
be he old or	young	... but either by the	8, 714/ 34
goodly golden nest this	young	eagle bird was hatched	8, 723/ 35
Howbeit, iwis when our	young	eagle Tyndale learned to	8, 724/ 6
such as are baptized	young	, the inward motion is	8, 768/ 20
which, having a fair	young	woman to his wife	8, 790/ 7
which, having a goodly	young	gentleman to her husband	8, 790/ 11
long process, that the	young	children have infounded the	8, 824/ 10
man were as a	young	babe that lieth swaddled	8, 892/ 15
newly christened or very	young	and yet scant they	8, 911/ 35
only affirmeth purgatory against	young	Father Frith, and affirmeth	8, 969/ 9
calleth them no, nor "	youngers	" neither, if he will	8, 612/ 4
all the temporalty called "	youngers	," as he will have	8, 612/ 5
far above, and the	youngest	above nine hundred at	8, 716/ 35
of a right godly	zeal	given us knowledge of	8, 663/ 27
the courage of godly	zeal	rear up the faithful	8, 794/ 8
one were of good	zeal	offended with him that	8, 951/ 24
Christian works, a good	zeal	to the catholic faith	8, 1026/ 24
speak no guile." And	Zechariah	the prophet saith thus	8, 840/ 18
Wycliffe, Friar Huessgen, and	Zwingli	how fitly he useth	8, 578/ 7
Denck, Balthasar, Lambert, and	Zwingli	... of all which never	8, 597/ 15
Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	be gone out of	8, 607/ 2
Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	be gone out of	8, 607/ 7

Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	be gone out of	8, 607/ 12
Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	be gone out of	8, 607/ 20
Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	prove their departing from	8, 608/ 15
their own heads. And	Zwingli	, their chief captain, unto	8, 608/ 23
any such as Luther,	Zwingli	, Huessgen, and himself, that	8, 611/ 3
Luther, Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	show no miracles at	8, 611/ 27
Tyndale, Friar Huessgen, or	Zwingli	, and laugheth the folly	8, 619/ 4
Tyndale, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, and all the rabble	8, 627/ 6
and Tyndale, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	... which not only blaspheme	8, 628/ 1
Then Friar Huessgen and	Zwingli	, Tyndale's two new masters	8, 640/ 24
to Friar Huessgen and	Zwingli	, and bade them tell	8, 641/ 11
holy Huessgen and holy	Zwingli	, and such others. I	8, 650/ 22
Saint Huessgen, and Saint	Zwingli	in like wise rebuke	8, 652/ 28
Tyndale, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, and their company, be	8, 655/ 27
which Hutchins, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	be now gone away	8, 671/ 29
Friar Huessgen, Tyndale, and	Zwingli	gloss it and saith	8, 689/ 7
Friar Luther, Friar Huessgen,	Zwingli	, and Tyndale so gloss	8, 689/ 12
Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	Zwingli	, and such other holy	8, 692/ 38
Christian faith, as Pomerane,	Zwingli	, and Hutchins here himself	8, 695/ 2
Luther, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	... must needs prove the	8, 706/ 11
Luther, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, and all the rabble	8, 722/ 25
wise, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, and such other excellent	8, 723/ 16
Luther, Lambert, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	with all the rabble	8, 726/ 20
Tyndale, nor Huessgen, nor	Zwingli	, can bind us to	8, 762/ 30
Huessgen, Friar Lambert, and	Zwingli	, and of this blessed	8, 766/ 35
Luther, Lambert, Huessgen, or	Zwingli	, or some such other	8, 805/ 8
Lambert, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, have restored again the	8, 806/ 26
Tyndale, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, "confound" our "lies": I	8, 807/ 25
Martin, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, teach the church of	8, 810/ 31
Luther, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, do the like against	8, 811/ 11
Luther, and Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, can say that the	8, 811/ 31
have Luther, Huessgen, and	Zwingli	, Lambert, Hutchins, and Barnes	8, 971/ 31
nor Huessgen's church, nor	Zwingli's	church, but that they	8, 836/ 4
and the Huessgenites, and	Zwinglians	, as there did in	8, 731/ 32
For the Huessgenites and	Zwinglians	pursue the Lutherans, as	8, 790/ 29
we Anabaptists," or "we	Zwinglians	," or of which rabble	8, 808/ 20
Lutherans, Anabaptists, Huessgenites, or	Zwinglians	, with many sects more	8, 817/ 22